

armbhmam deve akas ane prthvinum srjn kryum. prthvi khali ane astvyst hti. jmin pr ksum j n htum. smudr pn amdhkar chvayelo hto ane devno atmam pani pr halto hto tyare deve khyum, “prkas prgto” ane prkas prgtyo. deve prkasne joyo ane temne janyum ke, te sarum che. tyare deve prkasne amdhkarthi judo padyo. deve prkasnum nam “divs” ane amdhkarnum nam “rat” rakhyum. samj pdi ane pchi svar thi te phelo divs hto. pchi devee khyum, “panine be bhagmam judum padva mamte vcce amtrihs thao.” etle deve amtrihs bnavyum ane panine judum padyum. ketlumk pani amtrihsni upr htum ane ketlumk pani amtrihsni nice htum. deve amtrihsne “akas” khyum. pchi samj pdi ane svar thi te bijo divs hto. pchi deve khyum, “prthvi prnum pani ek jgyae bhegum thao jethi suki jmin njre pde.” ane e j prmamne thyum. deve suki jminne “prthvi” khi ane je pani bhegum thyelum htum te panine “sagr” khyo. deve joyum ke, te sarum che. pchi devee khyum, “prthvi vnspti peda kro: anaj apnar chod ane phl apnar vrkso peda kro. prtyekmam potpotani jatnam bij thao. a prkarna chod prthvi pr peda thao.” ane e prmamne thyum. prthvie anaj utpnn krnar ghas ane chod ugadya ane evam vrkso ane chod ugadyam jenam phloni amdr bij hoy che. prtyek chodvae potpotani jatnam bij peda krya ane deve joyum ke, te sarum che. pchi samj pdi ane svar thi te trijo divs hto. pchi deve khyum, “akasmam jyotio thao. a jyotio divsone ratothi juda padse. a jyotiono vises cihnorupe upyog thse. ane vises sbhao jyare sru thse te drsavse ane teno upyog rtuo, divso ane vsorno smy niscit kravam thse. ane teo prthvi pr prkas pathrva mamte akasmam sthir thao.” ane em j thyum. pchi deve be moti jyotio bnavi. deve temamni moti jyotine divs pr aml krva bnavi ane nani jyotine rat pr aml krva bnavi. deve tarao pn bnavya. deve a jyotione akasmam etla mamte rakhi ke, te prthvi pr cmke. deve a jyotione akasmam etlam mamte rakhi ke, jethi te divs ane rat pr aml clave. a jyotioe prkasne amdhkarthi judo padyo ane deve joyum ke, a sarum che. tyare samj thine svar thi. te cotho divs hto. pchi deve khyum, “pani anek jl-crothi ubhrai jao ane pksio prthvi pr ane akasmam udo.” ethe deve smudrmam rakssi jlcr prani bnavyam. deve smudrmam rhenar bdham sjiv pranio bnavyam. smudrmam judi judi jatnam jivjmtu hoy che. deve a bdhamni srsti rci. deve akasmam udnaram drek jatnam pksio pn bnavyam. deve joyum ke, a sarum che. pchi deve te pranione asirvad apya. ane khyum, “jao, ghnam bdham beccam peda kro ane sagrnām panine bhri do. ane pksio pn bhu j vdhi jao.” pchi samj thi ane svar thi. te pamcmo divs hto. pchi deve khyum, “prthvi bdhi jatnam pranio peda kro: ‘prtyek jatnam dhor, pete calnaram pranio ane motam jmgli pranio.’ ane a pranio potpotani jati prmamne vdhare pranio utpnn kre.” ane a bdhumm divs hto. te pchi deve prtyek jatnam pranio bnavyam. deve jmgli pranio, pali skay tevam pranio, ane pete calnaram pranio bnavyam ane deve joyum ke, a sarum che. pchi deve khyum, “hve apne mnusy bnavie, je apni prtimamrup ane apne mlto avto hoy; je smudrmamnam mamchlam pr, ane akasmamnam pksio pr sasn kre. te prthv-

inam bdham pranio ane nanam pete calnaram jivo pr sasn kre.” athi deve potani prtimamrup mnusy peda kryo. tene mamsmo etle stri ane purus bnavyam. deve teone asirvad apya. deve teone khyum, “ghnam smtano prapt kro, prthvine bhri do ane tenum niymtrn kro. sagrnām mamchlam pr ane akasna pksio pr sasn kro. prthvi prnam prtyek jiv pr sasn kro.” deve khyum, “juo, mem tmne jminmam ugnaram, bdhi j jatnam anaj peda krnara chod ane prtyek jatnam bivala phlnam vrkso apyam che: e tmne saune khavana kammam avse. prthvi prnam prtyek pranine ane akasmamna prtyek pksine ttha prthvi pr pete calnaram prtyek jivne khava mamte mem lilum ghas ane chod apya che.” ane em j thyum. deve potana dvara taiyar thyeli prtyek vstuo joi ane deve joyum ke, prtyek vstu ghni j sari che. samj pdi ane svar thi, te chththo divs hto.

2

a rite prthvi, akas ane temamni bdhi j vstuonum srjn purum thyum. dev pote je kam krta hta te temne purum kryum. tethi satmam divse deve potanum kam bmdh rakhyum. deve satmam divsne asirvad apyo ane tene pvitr bnavyo. kem ke, te divse dev smarsnum srjn krti vkhte je kam kri rhya hta te bdham j karyo bmdh krya. a che akas ane prthvinam srjno itihās. jyare deve prthvi ane akas bnavyam. te vkhte prthvi pr koi vrks ke, chod n hta. ane khetro-mam kami j ugtum n htum karn ke yhova deve prthvi pr vrsad vrsavyo n hto. ane vrkso ane chodvamoni smbhal rakhnar koi mnusy pn n hto. prmtu prthvi prthi dhums uce cdhtum htum ane prthvini bdhi j jminne tene bhimjvi hti. tyare yhova deve bhumi prthi mamti lidhi ane mnusynum srjn kryum. ane tena nskoramm pran phmukyo tethi mnusyam jiv avyo. pchi yhova deve purv disamm ednam ek bag bnavyo ane temne je mnusynum srjn kryu htum tene te bagmam mukyo. yhova deve a bagmam drek jatnam vrkso ugadyam, je dekhavmam sumdr hoy ane jenam phl khavamm saram hoy. bagmam vcce jivnnum vrks ane sarabhumdani smjnum vrks pn ugadyum. ednam thine ek ndi vheti hti ane te bagne pani simcti hti. a ndi agl jtam kar nani ndio thi gi. pheli ndinum nam pison che te hvilahna akha prdesni phrte vhe che. (a prdesmam sonum che ane te sonum sarum che. tyam bdolakh ane akik pasan pn mle che.) biji ndinum nam gihon che; te kusna akha prdesni phrti vhe che. triji ndinum nam hidekel che, je assumni purvmam vhe che, ane cothi ndi te phrat che. yhova deve te mamnsne edna bgicane khedva ttha tenum rkns krva tyam mukyo. tenum kam bagmam vrkso ane chodvam ugadvannum htum. yhova deve mnusyne ajna kri ke, “tare bagmamnam koi pn vrksnam phlo khavam. prmtu tme saran-sani smj apnaram vrksnam phl tare khavam nhi, joe tum e vrksnam phl khais to tarum mrtyu avsy te j divse thse. tyare yhova deve khyum, “hum smjum chum ke, mamnsnum ekla rhevum te sarum nthi, hum tene mamte ek yogy mdd krnar bnavis.” tethi yhova deve bhumini mamtimamthi bdhi jatnam jmgli pranio ane bdhi jatnam akasnam pksio bnavyam. yhova deve bdham j pranione mnusyni same layvam

ane te e mnusy te bdamnam nam padyam. mnusy pali ske tevam pranio, akasnam bdham j pksio ane jmglnam bdham j pranionam nam padyam; mnusyone anek prani ane pksi joyam prmtu mnusy potane yogy mdd krnar melvi skyo nhi. tethi yhova deve mnusyne gadh nindramam nakhyo. ane jyare te umgho hto tyare tena sirmamthi ek pamsli khadhine teni jgye mams bhryum. yhova deve mnusyni pamslimamthi strini rcna kri. ane te strine mnusyni pase lavya. ane mnusyke khyum: "brabr mamra jevi ek vykit. tena hadkma mamra hadkamamthi ane tenum mams mamram mamsmamthi thyum che. teni nari khevas, karn tene nrmamthi levavamam avi che." a j karne purus potana mamtapitane chodi jay che ane potani ptnei sathe rhine te bmne ek deh bni jay che. te mnusy ane teni ptnei bnne nvstro hova chtam srmamtam nhota.

3

yhova dev dvara bnavelam koi pn jmgli prani kratam sap vdhare kpti hto. (te strine dgo krva ichto hto.) sape strine khyum, "he stri, tmne deve khrekhr em khyum che ke, tmamre bagnam koi pn vrksnam phl khavam nhi?" strie sapne khyum, "na, deve evum khyum nthi. ame bagnam vrksnam phl khai skie chie. pn ek vrks che jenam phl ame khai sktam nthi. deve amne khyum che ke, 'bagni vccovce je vrks che tenam phl tmamre khavam nhi, temj tene advum pn nhi, nhi to mrtyu pamso." prmtu sape strine khyum, "tme mrso nhi." devne khbr che ke, "jo tme e vrksnam phlo khaso to tmne khrakhotani smj pdse ane tme dev jeva thi jso." strie joyum ke, vrks sumdr che ane tenam phl pn khava mamte saram che ane vrks tene budvisali bnavse. pchi strie te vrksnum phl lidhum ane khadhum. teno pti pn teni sathe hto, tethi tenie thodam phl tene pn apyam ane tene pn te khadham. pchi purus ane stri bmne bdlai gyam. ane teoni amkho ughdi gi. teoeee joyum ke, teo vsrhin che; etle temne amjirinam pamddam sivine potana amg dhamkyam. pchi pela purus ane strie divsna thmda phormam bagnam yhova devna phrvano avaj sabhlyo. teo bagna vrksomam chupai gyam. yhova deve bum mamrine mnusyne puchyum, "tum kyam che?" puruse khyum, "bagnam tmamro pgrv sambhline hum dri gyo, hum vsrhin hto, etle smtai gyo." yhova deve purusne puchyum, "tne kone khyum ke, tum vsrhin che? tum sa karne srmamyo? je jhadnam phl khavani mem mnai kri hti te jhadnam phl tem khadham to nthi ne?" puruse khyum, "tme je stri mamra mamte bnavi, tene mne e vrksnam phl apyam, ne mem khadham." pchi yhova deve strine khyum, "tem am sa mamte kryum?" strie khyum, "sape mamri sathe bnavt kri, tene mne murkh bnavi ane mem phl khadhum." pchi yhova deve srpne khyum: "tem a ghum khrab kam kryum che, tethi tarum khotum j thse. bija jmglnam pranio krtam tarum bhumdhum vdhare thse. tare jivnprymt pet ghsdine calvum pdse, ane dhul phakine rhevum pdse. hum tari ane a strini vce ane taram balko ane enam balko vce dusmnavt rkhave. eno vms tarum mamthum kcrse ane tum ena pgne krdis." pchi yhova deve strine khyum, "tare grbhavstha drmyan bhare vedna vethvi pde em hum kris. tum jyare balkne jnm apis tyare tne ashy vedna

thse. tum tara ptine khub icchis pn te tara pr raj krse." pchi yhova deve mnusyne khyum: "mem tne ajna kri hti ke, tum a visist vrksnam phl khais nhi, prmtu tem tari ptini vat mamni ane te vrksnam phl khadham. etle tare lidhe a bhumi srapit thi che. jivnprymt prism kris tyare tum emamthi khava pamis. a bhumi kamta ane jhamkhrum ugadse. tum khetrmam ugta jmgli chodvam khais. tare tara potanam bhojn mamte khub prism krvo pdse. jyam sudhi prsevo n thay tyam sudhi tum prism kris. jyam sudhi tarum mrtyu n thay tyam sudhi tum skht prism kris. te smye tum phrivar mamti thi jis. jyare mem tne bnayyo tyare mamtimamthi j bnayyo hto. ane jyare tum mrtyu pamis tyare e j mamtimam pachio mli jis." adme potani ptinnum nam hva padyum. karn ke te srvmamnjivoni jneta hti. pchi yhova deve adm ane teni ptnei mamte psuonam camdanam vsro bnayvam ane teone pheravyam. yhova deve khyum, "juo, hve mams apnamamna ekna jevo thi gyo che; mnusyne saranrsani smj avi che. ane hve purus jivna vrksnam phl pn li ske, che. jo purus te phlne khase to te sda amr thi jse." athi yhova deve purusne edna bagne chodva mamte mjbur kryo, je mamtimamthi adm peda thyo hto te j prthvi pr admne skht prism krvo pdyo. yhova deve admne bagni bhar kadhi mukyo. ane pchi deve bagna drvajani coki krva mamte svrgna dutone mukya. yhova deve tyam ek agnimy stt vimjhati trvar pn muki, je trvar jivna vrksna mamrgni coki krti carebajue cmkti hti.

4

adm ane teni ptnei hva vce jatiy smbmdh thyo ane te grbhvti thi ane ek balkne jnm apyo. jenum nam teoe 'kain' rakhyum. hvae khyum, "yhovani shaythi mne putr mlyo che." e pchi hvae bija balkne jnm apyo. te balk 'kain'no bhai habel hto. habel bhrvad bnyo ane kain khedut bnyo. pakna smye kain yhova pase ek arpn lavyo, potani jminmam peda krela anajmamthi thodum anaj te lavyo. prmtu habel potanam gheta ane bkrana smuhmamthi thoda pranio lavyo. habel potana sauthi sresth ghetam ane bkramnam phelam bccam temni crbi sathe lavyo. yhovae habel ane tena arpono svikar kryo. prmtu yhovae karn ttha tena arpono asvikar kryo tethi kain khub gusse thyo ane du:khithyo. yhovae kaine puchyum, "tum kem rose bhrayo che? tarum momdhum utrelum kem dekhay che? jo tum saram kam kris, to mamri nrmam tum yogy thris. ane pchi hum taro svikar kris. prmtu jo tum khrab kam kris to te pap tara jivnmam rhesse. taram papo tne tena vsmam rakhva icchse prmtu tare taram papone tara potana vsmam rakhva pdse." kaine potana bhai habelne khyum, "calo, apne bhar medanmam jie." tethi kain ane habel medanmam gya. ane pchi kaine potana bhai pr humlo kryo ane teni htya kri. pchi yhovae kaine puchyum, "taro bhai habel kyam che?" kaine jvab apyo, "hum nthi janto, sum e mamrum kam che ke, hum mamra bhaini coki krum, ne smbhal rakhum?" pchi yhovae khyum, "tem a sum kryum? tara bhainum lohi dhrtmamthi mne pokar apta avajjevum che tem tara potana bhaini htya kri che. ane hve tara bhainum rkt tara haththi levane je dhrtie potanum mom kholyum che, tethi hve

hum a bhumine khrab krvavali vstuo hum utpnn kris. bhutkalmam tem vavni kri hti ane te mota prmmam-mam ugi hti. prmtu hve tum e jminne khedis tyare e tne pak nhi ape; tare prthvi pr rjhlta rkhdtam phrvum pdse." tyare kaine khyum, "a sja shn krvi te mamra gia bharni che. tne mne aje jminne khed-vamamthi hamki kadhio che. etle mamre tmamri aglthi smtata phrvum pdse, mamre a bhumu pr rjhlta rkhdtam phrvum pdse. ane prthvi pr mamro vinas thse. ane jo koi mnusy mne mlse to te mne mamri nakhshe." tyare yhovae kainne khyum, "hum em thva dis nhi. jo koi tne mamrse to hum te mamnsne satgni kdk siksa kris." pchi yhovae kain pr ek nisan bnayum. e nisan em drsavtum htm ke, kaine koi mamre nhi. pchi kain yhov pasethi calyo go. ane ednni purvmam avela nodni bhumimam rheva lagyo. kaine potani ptni sathe saririk smbmdh kryo jethi te grbhvthi thi ane tene hnokh namna balkne jnm apyo. kaine ek sher vsavum ane potana putrna nam prthi tenum nam hnokh padyum. hnokhthi irad jnyo ane iradthi mhuyael jnm. mhuyaelthi mthusalane ane mthusaethi lamekh jnm. lamekhe be strio sathe lgn krya. ek ptninum nam adah ane bijinum nam sillah htm. adahe yabalne jnm apyo. jeo tmbuomam rhe che ane psupaln kre che teona te pita hta. adahno bijo putr yubal pn hto. yubal yabalno bhai hto. vina ane vamsli vgadnaraono te pita hto. sillah tubal-kainne jnm apyo. te kam-samnam ane lokhmdnam bdhi j jatnam ojaro bnav-naraono pita hto. tubal-kainni bhennum nam naa-mamh htm. lamekhe potani ptniome khyum:"adah ane sillah, mamri vat sambhlo. he lamekhni ptnio mamre je khevum pde che te kaljipurvk sambhlo. mne dukh phomcadnar ek mamnsne, mem mamri nakhyo che. mne mamrtam ek chokrane mem mamri nakhyo che. kainni htyano dmd ghno bhare hto. tethi mamri htyano dmd pn tenathi vdharene vdhare bhare hse. jo kainnum ver satgunum levase, to lamekhnium jur sittotergnum levase." adme hva sathe phrivar jatiy smbmdh bamdhyo ane hvae bija ek putrne jnm apyo. teoe te balknum nam 'seth' padyum. hvae khyum, "deve mne bijo putr apyo che. kaine habelne mamri nakhyo prmtu hve 'seth' mamri pase che." 'seth'ne pn ek putr hto. enum nam 'anos' htm. te smye, lokoe yhovane prarthna krvanum sru kryu.

5

a prkrn admna privarno a itihase che. deve mnusyne potana svrupmam j bnayyo. deve ek purus ane ek strine bnayvam. je divse deve emne bnayva tyare teone asirvad apya ane emnum nam adm rakhym. jyare adm 130 vrsno thyo, tyare te ek bija balkno pita bnyo. te putr brabr adm jevo j dekhato hto. adme te putnum nam seth padyum. sethna jnm pchi adm 800 vrs sudhi jivyo. te smy drmyan tene bija putr ane putrio thyam. am, adm ekmdre 930 vrs jivyo, ane pchi mrtyu pamyo. jyare seth 105 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam anosno jnm thyo. anosna jnm pchi seth 807 vrs jivyo ane tene bija putrputrio thyam. am, sethnum ekmdre ayusy 912 vrsnum htm. pchi tenum mrn thyum. anos jyare 90 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam kenan jnm. kenanna jnm pchi anos 815

vrs jivyo ane tene bija putrputri thyam. am, anosnum ekmdre ayusy 905 vrsnum htm. pchi tenum mrn thyum. jyare kenan 70 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam mamhlalel jnm. mamhlalelna jnm pchi kenan 840 vrs jivyo, ane tene bija putrputri thyam. am, kenannum kul ayusy 910 vrsnum htm tyarbad tenum mrn thyum. jyare mamhlalel 65 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam yaredno jnm thyo. yaredna jnm pchi mamhlalel 830 vrs jivyo, ane tene bija putrputri thyam. am, mamhlalelnum kul ayusy 895 vrsnum htm. tyarbad tenum mrn thyum. jyare yared 162 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam ek hnokh namno balk jnm. hnokhna jnm pchi yared 800 vrs jivyo ane tene bija putrputri thyam. am, yared kul 962 vrs jivyo ane pchi mrn pamyo. jyare hnokh 65 vrsno thyo tyare tene tyam mthuselahnno jnm thyo. mthuselahnna jnm pchi 300 vrs sudhi 'hnokh' devni sathe sathe calyo, ane tene bija putrputri thyam. am, hnokh kul 365 vrs jivyo. ek divs hnokh devni sathe cali rhyo hto, tyare te ekdm adrsy thi go; kem ke, deve tene li lidho. jyare mthuselah 187 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam lamekhnno jnm thyo. lamekhnna jnm pchi mthuselah 782 vrs jivyo, ne tene bija putrputri thyam. am, mthuselah kul 969 vrs jivya pchi mrn pamyo. jyare lamekh 182 vrsno thyo, tyare te ek putno pita bnyo. lamekhnna putnum nam nuh rakhym. lamekhe khyum, "ame khedut loko ghni skht mhent krie chie karn ke deve bhumine srav apyo che. prmtu nuh amne lokone mhentmamthi dilaso apse." nuhna jnm pchi lamekh 595 vrs jivyo, ne tene bija putrputri thyam. am, lamekhnnum kul ayusy 777 vrsnum htm; tyar pchi tenum mrn thyum. jyare nuh 500 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam sem, ham ane yaphethno jnm thyo.

6

prthvi pr mnusyoni vsti vdhti gi. ane temne tyam putrio jnm. jyare devna dikraoe joyum ke, a knyao sumdr che etle teoe temni iccha prmamne teoni sathe lgn krya. ane a strioe balkone jnm apya." te smy drmyan ane te pchi pn prthvi pr nephilim vsta hta. teo devna putro ane mamnvoni putriona jatiy smbmdhthi jnm. teo pracinkalna vikhyat puruso hta. tyare yhovae khyum, "mamra atmamne hum kaym mamte mnusyo dvara dukhi nhi thva dum, karnke teo akhre to mnusyo j che. teonum ayusy 120 vrsnum thse." yhovae joyum ke, prthvi prna loko bhu j dust che. yhovae joyum ke, stt mnusy mamtr vato j vicare che. tyare prthvi pr mnusyone utpnn krva mamte temne khub dukh thyum. ane pstavo thyo. athi yhovae khyum, "mem bnavel prthvina bdham j lokono hum vinas kris. hum prtyek vykit, prani ane prthvi pr pete calavala prtyek pranonas kris. hum akas-mam udnaram pksiono pn nas kris. karn ke mne e babbnum dukh che ke, mem a bdhum sa mamte bnayyum?" prmtu prthvi pr yhovane prsn kravali ek vykit hti ane tenum nam nuh htm." nuhna privarni a ktha che. akhum jivn nuh devne anusryo. tena smyam nuh ek pramamniki mamns hto. nuhne trn putro hta: sem, ham ane yapheth. deve prthvi pr njr kri ane temne joyum ke, lokoe prthvine bhrst kri didhi che. prtyek jgyae utpat dekhato hto. loko papi ane duracari thi gya hta. ane teoe prthvi pr potanum

jivn nst kri nakhyum htum. athi deve nuhne khyum
 “bdham mamnsœ prthvine krodh ane himsathi bhri
 didhi che tethi hum bdham j jivit praniono nas kris.
 hum teone prthvi prthi dur kris. tum tara mamte dev-
 darna lakdanum ek vhan bnavje; temam ordio bnavje.
 ane teni amdr ane bhar damr codpje. “hum je vhan
 bnavdavva icchum chum tenum mamp, lmbai 300
 hath, pholai 50 hath ane umcai 30 hath rakhje. vhan-
 mamthi 18 imc nice ek bari rakhje, ane vhannei ek
 bajue barnum rakhje. vhanmam trn maml rakhje :
 niclo, vclo ane uplo. “hum tne je khi rhyo chum te tum
 smj. hum akas nicenam bdham j praniono ane jivono
 nas krva mamte prthvi pr jlprly lavnar chum. akasni
 nicena tmamm jivono hum nas kris. prthvi prnam
 bdham j jivo mri jse. pn hum tari sathe ek visist krar
 kris. tara putro, tari ptnei, ane tara putroni ptnio pn
 tari sathe vhanmam avse. vli tari sathe drek jatnam
 praniomamthi bbbene tum vhanmam line avje ek nr
 ane ek mamda. jethi teo tari sathe jivtam rhe. prthvi
 prna drek jatna pksiona joda pn sodho. ane drek jat-
 nam psuomamthi ttha pete calnaram prtyek jodamne
 pn sodho. prthvi prna prtyek prkarna praniona jo-
 damne nr ane mamda tmamri sathe hse. vhanmam
 teone jivtam rakhvam. prthvi prna tmamm prkar-
 nam khorakne pn vhanmam lavje. e khorak tmne ane
 anye pranine khava calse.” nuhe a bdhum j kryum.
 nuhe devni bdhi j ajnaonum paln kryum.

7

pchi yhovae nuhne khyum, “mem joyum che ke, a
 smye papi lokomam tum j ek nyayi vykit che etle
 tum tara privarne bhago kr. ane tme bdha vhanmam
 jao. prtyek suddh pranioni sat sat jod (sat nr ane sat
 mamda) sathe li lo ane prthvina bija asudv pranioni ek
 ek jod jemam ek nr ane ek mamda hoy te li lo. hva-
 mam udnam bdham j pksioni sat jod (sat nr ane sat
 mamda) li avo. athi a bdham j pranio prthvi pr jivta
 rhese. jyare bija pranio nas pamse. hve hum sat divs
 pchi 40 divs ane 40 rat prthvi pr vrsad vrsavis. ane
 mem utpnn krel ek ek jivne hum prthvi prthi bhumsi
 nakhis.” ane nuhe yhovani bdhi j vato svikari ane yho-
 vani ajna prmamne kryum. prthvi pr jlprly thyo, tyare
 nuhne 600 vrs thyam htam. nuh ane teno privar
 jlprlythi bcva mamte vhanmam calya gyam. nuhni
 ptnei, tena putro ane putrvdhuo temni sathe htam. de-
 vni nuhne ajna prmamne, suddhdh pranio ane asud-
 hdh pranio ane pksio ttha pete calnara pranioe drek-
 mamthi be nr ane be mamda vhanmam nuh sathe
 cdhi gyam. sat divs pchi prlynam pani prthvi pr phri
 vlyma. dhrti pr vrsa thi. bija mhinana sttrmam divse
 jyare nuh 600vrsni umrno hto, jminmamthi patalna
 jhrnamo phuti niklyam. ane jminmamthi pani vheva
 mamdyum. te divse prthvi pr bhare vrsa thi. jane
 ke, akasni bario ughdi gi. 40 divs ane 40 rat sudhi
 prthvi pr vrsad vrsto rhyo. brabr te j divse nuh teni
 ptnei, tena putro, sem, ham, ane yapheth ane temni
 ptnio vhanmam gyam. teo temj drek jatnam prthvi
 prnam pranio vhanmam htam. drek jatna psu, drek
 jatnam pete calnaram pranio ane drek jatnam pksi
 temj pamkhvala jivo vhanmam cdhi gyam htam. te
 bdham j pranio nuhni sathe vhanmam gyam hta, drek
 prkarna jivit janvronam te jodam htam. devni ajna

prmamne bdham j pranio jodimam vhanmam cdhi
 gya. teona vhanmam avi gya bad yhovae teni pachlno
 drvajo bmdh kri didha. calis divs sudhi prthvi pr jl-
 prly calu rhyo. pani vdhtam gyam. ane vhan prthvithi
 adhdhr umckava lagyum. pani cdhtam j gya ane khub
 vdhi gya, ane vhan pani upr trva lagyum. pani prthvi
 pr etla bdham cdhyam ke, akas nicena bdham j umca
 prvto dhmkai gya. ane pani vdhiine umcamam umca
 prvtothi upr 20 phut cdhi gyam htam. prthvi prna
 bdham j jivo mri gya. drek purus ane stri mri gyam.
 bdham j pksio ane bdhi j jatnam pranio pn mri gyam.
 23 a rite deve prthvi prna bdhamj jivit, mnusy, bd-
 ham j prani, bdham j pete calnaram jivo ane bdham
 j pksiono nas kryo. e bdham j prthvi prthi bhum-
 sai gyam. mamtr nuh ane teni sathe vhanmam jeo
 htam teo j bcya. ane 150 divs sudhi jmin lgatar panithi
 dhmkayeli rhi.

8

prmtu dev nuhne bhulya nhi. deve nuh ane vhan-
 mam teni sathe rhenaram bdham j psuo ane pran-
 ione yad rakhya. deve prthvi pr pvn vheto kryo
 ane pani utri gyam. akasmamthi vrsto vrsad bmdh
 thi gyo. ane jminmamthi nicethi vhetam pani pn
 bmdh thi gyam. prthvine dubadnaram pani pn brabr
 pacha hthvam lagyam. 150 divs pchi pani osri gyam
 ane vhan pachum jmin pr avi gyum. satmam mhi-
 nana sttrmem divse vhan araratna prvto pr sthir thi
 gyum. dsmam mhina sudhi pani osrtam gyam ane ds-
 mam mhinana phela divse prvtonam sikhro dekhava
 lagyam. vhanmam bnavei bario nuhe 40 divs pchi
 ughadi. ane nuhe ek kagdane bhar udadi mukyo. te
 kagdo jmin puri n sukai tyam sudhi avja krto rhyo.
 tyarpchi nuhe prthvi prthi pani utri gyam che ke,
 kem te jova mamte ek kbutrne moklyum. kbutrne
 kyamy aram krvani jgya mli nhi karnke prthvi pr hju
 pani pthrayelum htum. tethi te nuhni pase vhan-
 mam udine pachum phryum. nuhe hath lmbavyo
 tene pkydum ane vhanmam pachum lavyo. tene bija
 sat divs pchi phrithi pela kbutrne vhannei bhar mok-
 lyum. te divse bpore te kbutr teni pase pachum
 avyum, tyare teni cammam jaitunnum taju pamd-
 dum htum. etle nuh smji gyo ke, pani prthvi prthi
 osri gyam che. nuhe sat divs pchi prthvi kbutrne
 bhar moklyum, pn te pachum avyum nhi. te pchi
 nuhe vhanma drvaja ughadya. ne joyum ke, dhrti kori
 hti. nuhna ayusyna 601 vrsamam phela mhinani pheli
 tarikhe prthvi prthi pani sukai gyam. bija mhinani
 27 mi tarikhe prthvi kori thi gi. tyare deve nuhne
 khyum: “hve, vhanne chodo. tum, tari ptnei, tara
 chokrao ane tara chokraoni ptnio sathe vhanmamthi
 bhar niklo. tari sathe je bdhi jatna jivo, pmkhio ane
 psuo ttha prthvi pr pete calnaram pranio che te bd-
 hamne pn tari sathe bhar li av. jethi teo temno vms
 vdhare ane prthvi pr vrdvi pame.” tethi nuh, potana
 putro, ptnei, putrvdhuo vgereni sathe bhar avyo. bd-
 ham j pranio, bdham j pete calnara jivo ane bdham
 j pksio vhan chodi bhar avyam. bdham j pranio nr
 ane mamdanam jodammamj bhar avyam. pchi nuhe
 yhovae mamte ek vedi bamdhi. tene ketlamk suddh
 pksio ane ketlamk suddh praniomamthi amuk amuk
 line vedi pr ahuti api. yhovae blini suvasthi prsn thya

te mnomn boli uthya ke, “mnusy nanpnthi j dust hoy che, tethi hum kdi mnusyne karne dhrtine srup apis nhi, ane hum kdi pn bdha jivono atyare kryo tevo nas kris nhi. jyam sudhi a prthvi rheshe tyam sudhi vavni ane lnni, thmdi ane grmi, unalo ane siyalo ane divs ane rat calu j rheshe.”

9

pchi deve nuh ane tena putrone asirvad apya ane temne khyum ke, balko peda kro, ane tmamra lokothi prthvine bhri do. prthvi prna bdha pranio, akas-mam udtam bdham pmkhio, jmin pr pete calnara jivo ane smudrmamni bdhi mamchlio tmamra tabamam rheshe ane tmamrathi bise. mem te bdhane tmamra hathmam sompyam che. bhutkalmam mem tmne jem bdhi lilothi khava mamte api hti, tem bdha jivo pn apum chum; ekeek jiv tmamro khorak bnse. hum tmne jyam sudhi te pranimam jiv (lohi) hoy tyam sudhi tene n khava ajna krum chum. jo koi tmamro pran lese to hum teno pran lis. pchi e psu hoy ke, mnusy hoy; drek mnusy pase hum tena mamnvmid-huna pranno hisab mamgis. “deve mnusyne potana svrupmam bnayvo che tethi jo koi mamnsnum lohi redse, to tenum lohi mamns redse. “ane hve tme smtti peda kro, vmsvelo vdharo ane prthvi pr puskl smtan peda kro, vrdvi pamo.” pchi deve nuh ane tena putrone khyum, “hve hum tne ane tmamra vmsjone vcn apum chum. hum tmamri sathe ane tmamra vmsjo sathe, ane tmamri sathena bdha jivo sathe-pxsio, dthoro ane jmgli pranio-je bdha tmamri sathe vhanmamthi bhar avyam che te bdhani sathe krar krum chum. hum tmne vcn apum chum ke, hve pchi kdapi bdha jivono jlprlythi nas nhi thay ane hve pchi kdapi jlprly avine prthvino nas nhi kre.” ane deve khyum, “tmamri ttha tmamri sathena bdha jivoni sathe hum je krar kray mamte krum chum teni a emdhani che. mem vadlomam meghdhnusy bnayvum che. ane te mamri ane prthvi vcce thyel krarni emdhani bni rheshe. jyare hum prthvi pr vadlam lavis ane te vadlomam meghdhnusy dekhase. etle mamri ane tmamri ttha bdhi jatnam pranio vcce je krar thyo che teni mne yad avse. ane pani kdi prlynum rup dharn kri bdha jivono vinas nhi kre. jyare hum dhyanthi vadlomam meghdhnusyne jois tyare mne mamri ane prthvi prna bdha jivo vcceno kaymno krar yad avse.” a rite yhovae nuhne khyum, “mamri ane prthvi prnam bdha jivo vcce mem je krar kryo che, teni a emdhani che.” nuhna putro temni sathe vhanmamthi bhar avya. temnam nam sem, ham ane yapheth hta. (ham to knanno pita hto.) e trney nuhna putro hta. ane duniyana bdhaj loko a trnthi j peda thya. (vmsvela-mamthi) nuh pote khedut bnyo. tene draksni vadi vavi. nuhe temamthi draksars bnayvo. ane te pidho pchi te chakto bni gyo ane potanam vsr kadhi namkhi potana tmbumam vsrhin pdyo hta. knanna bap hame potana bapne vsrhin joyo etle tene bhar jine potana be bhaione khyum; tyarpchi sem ane yaphethe ek cadr li kbhba prthi pith pachl pkdi pache pge calta tmbumam ji vsrhin pitane odhadi didhi. temne vsrhin n jova pde etla mamte mom phervine gya hta. pchi nuh umghine uthyo. te draksarsne karne sui rhyo hto. jyare nso utri gyo tyare tene khbr pdi ke,

nana chokrae sum kryum htum. tene khyum, “knanne mamthe srup utro!” te potana bhaiono gulam thine rheshe.” nuhe em pn khyum, “semna dev yhovani stuti thao! knan semno gulam bnse.” dev yaphethne vdhare jmin apo. dev semna mmdpmam rhe ane knan teno cackr bnse.” jlprly pchi nuh 350 vrs jivto rhyo. 29 ane nuh puram 950 vrsni umre avsan pamyo.

10

nuhna putro sem, ham ane yapheth hta. jlprly pchi e trne ghna putrona pita thya. ahim trney na putroni yadi apvavam avi che. yaphethna putro hta: gomer, mamgog, mamday, yavan, tubal, mesekh ane tiras. gomerna putro hta: asknaj, riphath ane togarmamh. yavanna putro hta: elisa, tasirs, kittim, ane dodanim. bhumdhy-smudrni care baju ane tena kamtha prdesmam ane tapuomam rhenara loko yaphethna vmsjo j hta. prtyek putrne potani bhumi hti. bdha privarono vikas thyo ane juda rasto bni gyam. prtyek rastne potani bhasa hti. hamna putro hta: kus, misraim, put ane knan. kusna putro hta: sba, hvilah, sabbath, raamamh ane sabteka.raamamhna putro hta: sba ane ddan. kusne nimrod name ek putr hto. nimrod prthvi pr phelo mhan yodvo hto. te yhovani krpathi ek moto sikari pn hto. ane tethi j loko khe che, “dev tmne nimrod jeva mota sikari bnavo.” sinarna desmam avela babel, erekh, akkad ane kalnehmam nimrodna rajyni suat hti. nimrod assurmam pn gyo. tyam tene ninveh, rehobothir, kalah ane resen ngro vsavyam. resen e ninveh ane mhangri kalah vcce avelum che. misraimamthi ludim, anamim, lhahim, naphtuhim, pathrusim, kasluhim ane kaphtorim utri avela che ane kaphtorimamthi plistio utri avela che. knanne be putr thya: sauthi moto sidon ane bijo heth, teo e name olkhathi prjaona purvo hta. knanna bija vmsjo: ybusio, amorio, girsasio, hivvio, arkio, sinio, arvadio, smamrio ane hmanthio. pchi knanioni judjudi jatio phelava lagi. knanioni bhumi uttrmam sidonthe dksinmam gerar,pscimmam gajhathi purvnam sdom ane gmorah ane admamh ane sboimthi lasa sudhi vistrelti hti. a bdha hta hamna vmsjo. a bdha privaroni potpotani bhasao ane potpotana prdeso hta. te bdha juda juda rasto thya. yaphethno moto bhai sem hto. semno ek hysj heber hibri lokono pita hto. semna putro hta: elam, asur, arpakasad, lud ane aram. aramna putro hta: us, hul, gether ane mams. arpakasadne tyam selah jnmyo ane selahne tyam heber. heberne be putro hta, eknum nam peleg htum, karn ena smymam prthvina lokomam bhagla pdyo. ena bhainum nam yoktan htum. yoktanna dikrao: almodad, seleph, hsarmamveth, yerah hta. hdoram, ughal, diklah. obal, abimamel, sba, ophir, hvilah, ane yobab, e name olkhathi prjaona purvo hta. temno prdes mesathi purvna phadi prdesmam avela sphar sudhi vistrelto hto. a thya semna vmsjo, jeona privar bhasa, prdes ane rastna eknomam vyvsthit hta. emna rasto prammne, nuhamthi utri avela a loko che. vinask jlprly pchi prthvini bdhi prjao nuhna vmsjomamthi utri aveli che.

jlprly pchi akhi prthvi pr ek j bhasa bolati hti. bdha loko ek srkha j sbd-smuhono upyog krta hta. loko purvmanthi agl vdhyā ane sinarna medanmam avi phocya. ane tyam j thritham thya. lokoe ek bi-jane khyum, “calo, apne into bnavie ane bhththamam pkvie.” am, loko potana ghr bnavva mamte pththroni jgyae itono upyog krva lagya. ttha choni jgyae damr vaprra lagya. pchi lokoe khyum, “calo, apne apna mamte ek ngr bnavie ane ek ggncumbi imamrt ubhi krie. pchi apne loko namna melvisum. jo apne loko am krisum to prthvi pr kdi vervikher thisum nhi ane ek j jgyae ek sathe rhisum.” ggncumbi imamrt ane ngr jova mamte yhova nice utri avya. yhovae lokone a bdhum bamdhta joya. tethi temne khyum, “a bdha loko ek che, ane teoni bhasa pn ek j che. hum joy chum ke, temni yojnao mujb krva mamte teo bhega thya che. a to phkt teo sum kri ske che teni suat che ane hve teo je kmi krva mamge che te krtam emne koi roki ske nhi. etla mamte, calo apne nice jie ane emni bhasane gumcvi nakhie, jethi teo ekbijani bhasa smji n ske.” athi yhovae te lokone te jgyaethi akhi prthvi pr vikheri nakhya, ane te lokoe sher bamdhanum chodi didhum. te e jgya hti jyam yhovae akhi prthvini bhasane gumcvi nakhi hti. athi a jgyanum nam babil pdyum. ane ahimthi j yhovae e lokone akhi prthvi pr vikheri nakhya hta. a semna privarni ktha che. vinask jlprly pchina bija vser sem jyare 100 vrsno hto tyare, tene tyam arpaksadno jnm thyo hto. arpaksadna jnm pchi sem 500 vrs jivyo. ane tene bija putrputrio thya. arpaksad jyare 35 vrsno hto, tyare tene tyam selahn jnm thyo. arpaksad 403 vrs jivto rhyo. ane te arsamam tene bija putrputrio thyam. jyare selah 30 vrsno hto, tyare tene tyam heberno jnm thyo. heberna jnm pchi selah 403 vrs jivyo, ane tene bija putrputrio thyam. jyare hebr 34 vrsno hto, tyare tene tyam pelegno jnm thyo. pelegna jnm pchi heber 430 vrs jivto rhyo ane tene bija putrputrio thyam. jyare peleg 30 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam ‘reu’ no jnm thyo. reuna jnm pchi peleg 209 vrs jivyo, ane tene bija putrputrio thyam hta. jyare reu 32 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam srugno jnm thyo. srugna jnm pchi reu 207 vrs jivyo ane tene bija putrputrio thyam. jyare srug 30 vrsno hto, tyare tene tyam nahor jnmtyo. nahorna jnm pchi srug 200 vrs jivyo ane tene bija putrputrio thyam. jyare nahor 29 vrsno thyo, tyare tena putr ‘terah’ no jnm thyo. terahna jnm pchi nahor 119 vrs jivyo. ane tene bija putrputrio thyam. jyare terah 70 vrsno thyo, tyare tene tyam ibram, nahor ane haranno jnm thyo. a terahna privarni ktha che. terahne tyam ibram, nahor ane haran jnmtya htm. haran lotno pita hto. haran teni jnmhbhumi kasdiona ‘ur’ ngrmam mrttyu pamyō. jyare haran mrttyu pamyō tyare teno pita ‘terah’ jivto hto. ibram ane nahor bmnnee lgn krya. ibramni ptinnum nam saray htm. ane nahorni ptinnum nam milkah htm. milkah haranni putri hti. haranne yiskah name bijo ek putr hto. saray vamjhini hti. ene koi smtan nhotum. terahe potana privarne sathe lidho ane kasdiona ‘ur’ ngrne chodi didhum. teoe knan yatra krvani iccha prdsirt kri. terahe potana putr ibram, potano pautr lot (haranno putr) potani putrvdhu (ibramni ptini) sarayne

sathe lidha. teoe haran sudhini yatra to kri ane tyam j rhevanum nkki kryum. terah 205 vrs jivyo pchi haranmam avsan pamyō.

12

yhovae ibramne khyum, “tum taro des, tara sgamsmbmdhi, ane tara pitana privarne chodi de ane hum btavum te desmam calyo ja. hum tne asirvadit kris. hum tne ek mhan rast bnavis. hum tara namne prsidhhdh kris. loko tara nam dvāra bijane asirvad apse. je loko tarum bhlum krse te lokone hum asirvad apis. prmtu jeo tne srāp apse teone hum sap dis. prthvi prna bdha mnusyone asirvad apva mamte hum taro upyog kris.” ibrame yhovani ajnano svikar kryō. tene haran chodyum. ane lot teni sathe gyo. te smye ibram 75 vrsno hto. ibrame jyare haran chodyum tyare te eklo n hto. ibrame potani ptini sarayne ane potana bhaina dikra lotne haranmam hta tyare temne bhegi kreli bdhi smptine ttha temne rakhela bdha nokrone sathe lidham ane teo knan des jva niklyam ane tyam phomcyam. ibrame knanna prdesmam thine skhem ngr sudhi yatra kri. ane morehna mota vrks sudhi gyo. e smye te desmam knani loko vsta hta. yhovae ibramne drsn apine khyum ke, “hum a des tara vmsjone apis.” athi yhovā ibram same je jgyae prgt thyo te jgyae ibrame yhovani upasna mamte ek vedi bmdhavi. te pchi ibrame te jgya chodi ane te betheli purvman avela phadi prdesmam gyo ane tyam sthayi thyo. pscimmam bethel sher ane purvman ay sher htu, ane tyam tene yhovane mamte biji ek vedi bmdhavi. ane ibrame yhovani prarthna kri. tyamthi ibrame phri yatrano armbh kryō ane negeb trph agl vdhyō. te divso drmyan desmam dukal hto. vrsad pdto n hto ane koi pn jatnum anaj utgum n htum. tethi ibram jivto rheva mamte thoda smy mamte misr gyo. ibrame joyum ke, teni ptini saray dekhavmam rupali hti, tethi misrmam prves krtam phela ibrame sarayne khyum, “hum janum chum ke, tum dekhavmam bhu rupali che. misrna loko tne jose etle khese ke, ‘a stri teni ptini che.’ ane pchi mne teo mamri nakhse ane tne jivti rakhse karnke teo tne melvva icchse. etla mamte tum lokone kheje ke, tum mamri bhen che tethi te loko mne mamrse nhi. teo mamra pr dya krse karnke te loko smjse ke, hum taro bhāi chum. jethi tara karne e loko mamri sathe saro vyvhar rakhse. a rite tum mamro jiv bcavi skis.” a rite ibram misr phomcyō. misrvasioe joyum ke, saray ek klub rupali stri che. misrna ketlak adhikarioe pn tene joi. te adhikario te strine pharunna ghrmam li gya. ane tenam vkhan krya ke, te stri klub rupali che. pharun ibram prtye dyalu hto karn ke te sarayno bhāi che em tene bhalyum htm. ane e strine karne pharun ibram sathe sarum vtryo ane tene ghetam, bkram, dhordhamkhr, gdhedao, gulamo ane uto apyam. pharune ibramni ptine rakhi tethi yhovae pharun ane tena privarna mamnso pr khrab bimamrio phelavi. tethi pharune ibramne bolavine khyum, “tem mamri sathe bhuj khotum kryum che. tem mne kem khyum nhi ke, saray tari ptini che? tem em sa mamte khyum ke, ‘e mamri bhen che?’ mem ene etla mamte rakhi ke, te mamri ptini thse. prmtu

hve hum tne tari ptni pachi apum chum tene li ja.” pchi pharune potana purusone ajna kri ke, ibramne misrni bhar phomcadi do. am, ibram ane teni ptnie te jgya chodi. ane je vstuo potani hti te potani sathe li gya.

13

ibrame misr chodyum. te potani ptni ane potano bdho samamn sathe line misrthi negeb trph pacho gyo. lot pn teni sathe hto. te smye ibram ghno dhnvan hto. teni pase ghnam psuo, psukl rupum ttha sonu htum. ibram bdhi baju prvas kri rhyo. te negebthi mjl krtam krtam bethel njik, je sthle emne sruatmam bethel ane ay vcce mukam kryo hto. e e j jgya hti jyam ibrame phelam vedi bamdhi hti. tyam sudhi teo gya ane tyam temne yhovani prarthna kri. te smy drmyan lot pn ibram sathe prvas kri rhyo hto. lot pase pn moti smkhyamam dhordhamkhr ghetambkram ttha tmbuo hta. ibram ane lotni pase etla bdham dhordhamkhr htam ke, te bhumi ek sathe te bdhane ghascaro puro padi ske nhi, e prdes evo hto ke, te bmnne ek sathe rhine gujaro n kri ske. ibram ane lotna govalo vcce amdoro amdr jhgda calta hta. te divso drmyan knanio ane prijhio e prdesmam rheta hta. ibrame lotne khyum, “mamri ane tari vcce tem j mamra goval ane tara goval vcce jhgda thva joie nhi. apne bdha bhaio chie. apne juda thi jvum joie. tari agl akho des pdelo che. tum jo dabi baju jis, to hum jmni baju jis athva jo tum jmni baju jis, to hum dabi baju jis.” lote jyare njr phervi tene dekhayu ke yrdn khinhi soar sudhino smgr prdes yhovana bgica jevo lagto hto. ty ghnunj pani htum. te misr jevo saro prdes hto. yhovae sdom ane gmorahno nas kryo te phelam te avo hto. tethi lote potane rheva mamte yrdnkhinno prdes psmd kryo. am bmnne ekbijathi juda pdya. ane lote purv trph pryan kryum. ibram knan prdesmam rhyo ane lot yrdnkhinna ngromam vsa lagyo, tene sdomni dksine mukam kryo. sdomna loko ghna dust hta; teo hmesse yhovani virudhdh bhymkr papo acrta hta. jyare lot calyo gyo tyare yhovae ibramne khyum, “tari care baju jo, tum jyam ubho che tyamthi uttrmam ane dksinmam, purvmam ane pscimmam njr kr. a bdhi j bhumi, jene tum jue che, te hum tne ane tara pchi tara vmsjone sdane mamte apum chum. a prdes hmesne mamte hve tmamro che. hum tara vmsjoni smkhyia prthvini rj jetli asmkhyi bnavi dis. jo koi vykit prthvini rjne gni ske to j tara vmsjone gni ske. etla mamte uht, tara prdesmam ek chedethi bija cheda sudhi phri vl, karn ke hum e prdes tne api denar chum.” tethi ibrame potano tmbu khsedyo ane te hebronmam avela mammrenam visal elon vrkso pase rheva gyo. tyam ibrame yhova mamte ek vedi bamdhi.

14

amraphel sinarno raja hto. aryokh ellasarno raja hto. kdorlaomer elamno raja hto. ane tidal goimno raja hto. a bdham car rajao sdomna raja bera, gmorahna raja birsa, admamhna raja sinab, sboimna raja semeber ane belana, raja (belane soar pn khe che). etle

ke, soarna raja sathe yudve cdyo. 3a pamc rajaoe sid-dimni khinmam. (arthat khara smudrmam) senao bhegi kri. emne bar vrs sudhi kdorlaomerni seva kri hti. prmtu termam vsar te bdha teni virudhdh thi gya. tethi caudmam vsar kdorlaomer bija rajao sathe temni virudhdh ldva mamte avyo. temne rpnone loko astroth-karnaim, jhuhi lokone hammam, emi lokone saveh kiriyathaimmam, ane seirnam prvtiy prdesmam rheta hori lokone elparanam (je rnni njik che) hamki kadyam. tyarpchi raja kdolvimer pacho phryo ane en-mispat etle ke, kades avine temne amamlekiona smgr prdesne ttha has-sontamarmmam rheta amorione pn tabe kryam. te smy pchi sdomno raja, gmorahno raja, admamhno raja, sboimno raja ane belano etle ke, soarno raja, teo bdha bhega mline potana struo same ldva mamte gya. teo sidimni khinmam elamna raja kdorlaomer ttha goimna raja tidal. sinarna raja amraphel ane ellasarna raja aryokh same yudve cdhva taiyar thya. car rajao same pamc rajao ldi rhya hta. sidimni khinmam damrthi bhrela anak khadao hta. ane sdom ane gmorahna rajao bhagta thia tyare e khadaomam pdi gya. ane bakina dumgraomam nasi gya. sdom ane gmorahni pase je kmi htum tene tena struo li lidhum. teoe temno akho annbhmard ane mamlmilk li lidham ane calya gya. ibramna bhaino putr lot sdommam rheto hto, tene struo pkti lidho. teni pase je kami htum tene pn dumnno line calya gya. pchi ek n pkdayale mamnse ibram je hibru hto tene a bdhano avel apyo. tyare ibram amori mammrenam visal vrkso pase rheto hto. mammre eskol ane anerno bhai thto hto. teoe ibramne mdd krva ek smdhi kri. jyare ibramne khbr pdi ke, potana bhaine pkti gya che, tyare tene potana privarna nivdela 318 mamnsone line dan sudhi te lokono picho pkdyo. te ane tena loko toliomam vhemcai gya. dumn pr ratre humlo kryo, temne hravya ane dmskni uttre avel hobah sudhi temno picho kryo. ane ibram dumnno dvara corayeli bdhi vstuo pachi lavya. ane potana kutumbi lotne ttha teni mamlmitta ane strio temj bakina lokone pn te pacha li avya. kdorlaomerne ane teni sahena rajaone hravine ibram pacho avyo tyare sdomno raja tene mlva mamte savehni khinmam, etle ke, rajani khinmam samo gyo. salemno raja mlkhisdek pn ibramne mlva gyo. mlkhisdek pratr devno yajk hto. mlkhisdek rotli ane draksars line avyo hto. ane tene ibramne asirvad apatam khyum: “prthvi ane akasna srjnhar pratr devna asirvad ibram pr utro. tmne tmamra dumsnne hravine pdhva mamte mdd knar pratr devni apne stuti krie.” ane ibrame yudv drmyan ldheli bdhi vstuoamthi tene dsmo bhag apyo. pdhdi sdomna rajae khyum, “tme a bdhi vstuo potani pase rakhi sko cho. phkt mamra je memnsone dumnno pdhdine li gya hta te mne suprt kro.” prmtu ibrame sdomna rajane khyum, “mem prthvi ane akasna srjnhar yhova, pratr dev smks sm ldha che ke, je tmamri vstuo che temamthi kmi pn lis nhi. taro ek tamnto ke, jodani vemdhri sudvam nhi lu. hum e nthi icddhto ke, tum em khe ke, ‘mem ibramne dhnvan bnayyo che.’ hum to phkt e j bhojnno svikar kris je mamra juvanoe khadhum ke. prmtu tme bija lokone teno bhag apo. apni ldaimam jiteli vstuo tme li lo ane

temamthi thodik aner eskol ane mammrene apo. a lokoe ldaimam mne mdd kri hti."

15

a bdhi ghtnao thi gya pchi ek drsnmam ibramne yhovani vani smbhilai, deve khyum, "ibram, dris nhi ibram, hum tari dhal chum. hum tarum rksn kris ane hum tne ek moto purskar apis." prmtu ibrame khyum, "he yhovae dev, evum ksum j nthi, je tum mne apse ane te mne prsnn krse. karn ke mamre putr nthi. hum to a vamjhiyamhenum line jaum chum. ane mamro das aliejher dmskno che, te mamra avsan bad mamro varsdar thse ne, tene j mamrum bdhum mlse." ibrame khyum, "tum j jone, tem mne kmi smtan apyum nthi etle mamra ghrmam jnmelo koi gulam mamro varsdar thse." pchi yhovae ibram sathe vato kri. deve khyum, "tmamri mamlmilklt tmamro a das nhi melve. tne ek putr thse, ne te j tari mamlmilklt prapt krse. pchi dev ibramne bhar li gya. deve khyum, "akasne jo, asmkhy taraone jo, e etla bdha che ke, tum gni ske nhi. bhvisyam tarum kutumb atlum motum thse." ibrame dev pr visvas kryo ane deve ene tena nyayipna trike, svikaryum. deve ibramne khyum, "hum j e yhovae chum je tne a bhumino mamlk bnavva mamte khaldiona ur shermamthi li avyo chum." prmtu ibrame khyum, "he yhovae, mamra mamlk, mamre kevi rite visvas krvo ke, a prdes mne j mlse?" pchi deve ibramne khyum, "apne ek krar krisum. mamri agl ek trn vrsni bkri, ek trn vrsni gay, ek trn vrsno ghet, ek holo ane ek kbutrum bccum li av." ibram e bdhi vstuo devni pase lavyo. ane ibrame te pranione mamri nakhyam. ane drekena vccethi kapine tene bbbe tukda krya ane tukdao samsame gothvya; prmtu pksione tene kapya nhi. thoda smy pchi e mamsahari pksio vedi pr cdhavela mrt pranione khava mamte tuti pdya. pn ibrame temne udadi mukyam. pchi surj athmti vkhte ibram bhr umghmam pdyo. ghnghor amdhar ane carebajuthi gheri vlyo. tyare yhovae ibramne khyum, "tare e babto jani levi joie. tara vmsjo videsi bni jse ane teo eva desmam jse je emno nhi hoy. teo tuma gulam bnse. 400vrs sudhi temna pr bhare atyacaro thse. hum te rastno nyay kris ane temne sja kris ane pachtli teo ghni mamlmilklt line tyamthi bhar niklse. "tum ghnum lambu ayusy bhogvis. tum samtithi mrtyu pamis ane tne tara purvjoni sathe dphnavvamam avyo hse. car pedhio pchi tara vmsjo a prdesmam pacha avse. te smye tmamra loko amorione hravse." ahim rhenara amorione sja krva mamte hum tmamra lokono j upyog kris. a ghtna bhvisyam bnse karn ke amoriona papno ghdo hju bhrayo nthi." jyare suryast thyo ane gadh amdhar ajubaju bdhey chvai gyo, tyare pn mrt pranio jmin pr pdelam htam, te prtyek prani be tukdaomam kpayela htam. te vkhte ek dhumamdano stmbh ane agnini msal praniona be bhag vcce thine psar thi. a rite te j divse yhovae ibram sathe krar kryo ke, "hum misrni ndithi mba ndi phat sudhino akho prdes - etle ke, kenio, knijhio, kadmonio, hittio, prijhio, rphaio, amorio, knanio, girgasio ane ybusiono prdes tara vmsjone apum chum. am, yhovae ibramne khyum."

16

ibramni ptni sarayne koi balk n htum. sarayni pase hagar name ek misri dasi hti. saraye ibramne khyum, "juo, yhovae mne koi balk apyum nthi tethi tme mamri dasine rakhi lo. hum tenam balkne apnum balk mamnis." ibrame potani ptninum khyum mamni lidhum. etle ibramni ptni saraye potani dasi hagarne potana pti ibramne ptni trike api. te vkhte ibramne knanmam rhetam 10 vrs thyam htam. hagar ibramthi grbhvti thi. jyare tene khbr pdi ke, te grbhvti hti, tyare te potani jatne tenini sethani saray krtam vdhare sari mamnva lagi. ane teno tirskar krva lagi. prmtu saraye ibramne khyum, "mamri dasi mne npht kre che ane te mamte hum tmne dosit mamnum chum. mem mamri dasi tmne api ane tenine jyare khbr pdi ke, teni grbhvti che, tyare te mne tirskarva lagi. amamra bemam kon sacum che eno nyay yhovae krvo joie." prmtu ibrame sarayne khyum, "tum hagarni sethani che. tum tne thik lage tem eni sathe kri ske che. tethi saraye hagar sathe skhtai krva mamdi, tethi teni dasi nasi gi." rnpredmam surne rste avela jhrna pase hagarne yhovano dut mlyo. dute khyum, "hagar, tum sarayni dasi che. tum ahim kyamthi? tum kyam ji rhi che?" hagar khyum, "hum mamri sethani saray pasethi bhagine avi chum." yhovana dute tenine khyum, "tum tari sethani pase pachi ja, ane teni ajna mamn." yhovana dute tene e pn khyum, "hum taro vmsvelo etlo bdho vdharis ke, teni gntri pn thi skse nhi." yhovana dute en pn khyum, "tum atyare grbhvti che, ane tum ek putr jnis ane tenum nam ismamel rakhis. karn ke yhovae sambhlyum che ke, tari sathe khrab vrtav thyo che, ane te tari mdd krse. ismamel jmgli ane ajhad thse. te ek jmgli gdheda jevo thse. te ek thekanethi bije thekane jse, te bdha mamnsono virodh krse. ane bdha mamnsa teno virodh krse. te ek jgyaethi biji jgyae jse. te tena bhaionni pase teno pdav nakhshe. prmtu te temni viruddh thse. ane same thi judo rhese." pchi yhovae hagar sathe vato kri. tene potani sathe vat krnar devne ek nva namthi pokaryo. tene khyum, "tme te yhovae cho je mne juo che." "khrekhr mne devna drsn thya pchi hum jivti rhi chum!" tethi e kuvo ber-lahay-roinokuvo khavayo. e kuvo kades ane beredni vcmam avelo che. pchi hagar ibramthi ek putrne jnm apyo, ane ibrame hagarthi jnmela putnum nam ismamel rakhum. jyare ibramthi hagarne ismamelne jnm apyo tyare, ibramni ummr 86 vrsni hti.

17

jyare ibram 99 vrsno thyo, tyare yhovae tene drsn apine khyum, "hum srsvmrth dev chum. mamra mamte a kam kr. mamri ajna mamthe cdhavi koi pn dosmam pdya vina cal. jo tum am kris, to hum tari ane mamri vcce krar kris. hum tmamra lokonom ek motum rast bnnavvanum vcn apis." ibrame potanum mstk jmin trph nmamvyum, sastamg dmdvt prnam krya. tyare deve teni sathe vatciti kri ane khyum, "jo, hum tari sathe a krar krum chum; tum anek prjaono pita this. hvethi tarum nam ibram nhi rhe. tarum nam ibrahim rhese, karn mem tne anek desno purvj bnavyo che. hum tara vmsjo khub khub vdharis, tara

vmsjomamthi hum prjaonum nirmamn kris. ane tara vmsmam rajao thse. hum mamri ane tari vcce ttha pedhi-drpedhi tara vmsjo vcce kaymno krara kris ke, taro ane tara pchi tara bdha vmsjono hum dev this. ane hum tne ane tara vmsjone je bhumimam tum prvas kri rhyo chete knanni bhumi kaymne mamte apis ane hum tmamro dev rhis." deve ibrahimne khyum, "tum ane tara pchi tara vmsjo pedhi drpedhi mamro a krar palso. mamri ane tari vccono ttha tara pchi tara vmsjo satheno tmamre palvano kra a che: tmamramamna eke eek vykitni sunnt krvi. tmamre tmamri camdini sunnt krvi. jyare balk 8 divsnum thay tyare teni sunnt kravvi, pchi te tmamra ghrmam jnmelo hoy ke, koi prdesi pasethi paisa apine khridelo gulam hoy. teni sunnt avsy krvani rhese. tmamra ghrmam jnmelo gulam hoy, teni temj paisathi jene khridavam avyo hoy, teni bmnenni sunnt kravvi j joie. a rite tmamra rastmam prtyek balkni sunnt thse. a mamro niym che. ane te mamra ane tmamra vcce che. je koini sunnt thyeli na hoy teno smamjmamthi bhiskar krvo, karn, tene mamra krarno bhng kryo che." deve ibrahimne khyum, "saray je tari ptni che ene hum nam apis. tenum nam sara rhese. hum tene asirvad apis. hum tene putr apis ane tum pita bnis. te ghni nvi desjationi mamta thse. ene pete prjaona raja jnm dharm krse." pchi ibrahime sastang nmskar krine devni bhkiti drsavi. ane mnmam hsyo. te mnomin vicarva lagyo, "hum to 100 vrsno vrdv chum. hum putr kevi rite utpnn kri skum? ane sara 90 vrsni vrdva che, te balkne jnm api ske nhi." pchi ibrahime devne tena khevano hetu puchyo, "sum ismamel jivto rhe ane tari seva kre?" deve khyum, "na, mem khyumne ke, tari ptni sarane tarathi ek putr jrur avtrse. ane tare tenum nam ishak padvum. hum teni sathe mamro krar kris ane te tena vmsjo mamte pn kaymno rhese. "tem mne ismamelni babtмам puchyum, ane mem tari vat sambhli. hum tene asirvad apis, tene ghnām smtano thse. te mota bar sdrarono pita thse. ane hum tenathi ek moti prjanum nirmamn kris. prmtu hum mamro krar to avte vser thravel smye sara ishakne jnm apse teni sathe kris." deve jyare ibrahim sathe vat krvani bmdh kri tyare te eklo j rhyo karn ke dev teni pasethi akas trph calya gya. deve khyum htum ke, tum tara kutumbna bdha putroni ttha purusoni sunnt kravje. tethi ibrahime ismamel ttha potana ghrmam jnmelam bdha ttha paisathi khridela bdha gulamone ek sathe bolavya ane devna khya prmamne bdha gulamoni sunnt kravi. ibrahimni sunnt thi, tyare teni ummr 99 vrsni thi hti. ane tena putr ismamelni sunnt thi tyare te 13 vrsno thyo hto. ibrahim ttha tena putr ismamelni sunnt ek j divse thi hti. te j divse ibrahimna ghrna tmamm purusoni sunnt krvamam avi hti. tena ghrmam jnmela ane prdesio pasethi paisa apine khridela ghrna bdha gulamoni sunnt pn teni sathe krvamam avi hti.

18

pchi phrithi yhova ibrahim agl mamrenam elon-krso pase prgt thya. te divse bpore, ibrahim tena tmbuna prvesdvar agl betho hto. ibrahime amkh umci krine joyum, to potani same trn mamnsone ubhela joya. te temni pase dodto dodto gyo ane teone

prnam krya. ibrahime khyum, "mamra svami, jo mamra pr apni krpadrsti hoy, to a sevknī sathe tho-divar ubha rho. hum tmamra lokona crno dhova mamte pani lavum chum. tme pela vrks nice aram kro. hum tmamra loko mamte thodum bhoin lavum chum. apni iccha hoy tetlum ap khao, taja thao ane pchi tme loko aglni yatrano armbh kro." trnee khyum, "ha, e ghnūm sarum che. tum jem khe che tem bhle kr." ibrahim utavlo utavlo tmbumam gyo ane sarane khyum, "jhtpt trn mampiyam jhino mem-dano lo line gumdine rotli bnavi nakh." pchi ibrahim dhorna dhn trph dodto dodto gyo ane ek kumlum vachrdum lavine tene nokrone apyo ane khyum, "tme a vachrdane vdheri bhoin taiyar kro." pchi ibrahim e trney ne bhoin mamte mams apyum. ane dudh dhīm pn pirsyam, jyam sudhi e trne jn khatam rhyam tyam sudhi ibrahim temni pase vrks nice ubho rhyo. te vykitoe ibrahimne khyum, "tari ptni sara kyare che?" ibrahime khyum, "te tmbumam che." tyare yhovae khyum, "hum vsmtmam avta vrse pachō avis. te smye tari ptni sara ek balkne jnm apse." sara tmbumam barna pase ubhi rhine a vato sambhlti hti. ibrahim ane sara ghna vrdv thi gya hta. sarano to stridhrm pn bmdh thi gyo hto. etle sara mnomin hsi. tene potana pr visvas n rhyo, tene potani jatne khyum, "hum ane mamro pti bmnne vrdv chie. hum balkne jnm apva mamteni umr vtavi cuki chum." yhovae ibrahimne khyum, "sara hsi ne kem boli ke, 'mne balk jnmse khurm?" hum to ghrdi thi chum!" sum yhovane mamte ksum asmbhv che? nhi, hum phri vsmtmam nkki krela smye avta vser tare tyam jrur avis. ane tari ptni sarana kholamam putr rmtō hse j." prmtu sarae khyum, "hum hsi nhoti." (ene em khyum, karnke te dri gi hti.) prmtu yhovae khyum, "na, hum janum chum ke, tarum khavam sacum nthi. tum sace j hsi hti." pchi te puruso jva mamte uthya, teoe sdom trph njr kri ane te trph cali niklyam. ibrahim teone viday apva mamte thode dur sudhi temni sathe gyo. yhovae vicaryum, "je hum hmna krvano chum te sum ibrahimne khi dum? ibrahimmamthi ek mhan ane skitsali prja utpnn thnar che. ane tene karnē prthvini bdhi prjao asirvad pamse. mem j ene psmd kryo che ke, jethi e potanām smtanone ane potana pchina vmsjone dhrm ane nyaynum acrn krine yhovane mamger vlvani ajna kre, ane e rite ibrahimne apelum vcn hum pali skum." pchi yhovae khyum, "mem ghni vkht sambhlyum che ke, sdom ane gmorahna loko ghnām j khrab che, te jgyaethi avtam artnadnum karn teoe che. temnam pap ghna gmbhir che. etla mamtem hum tyam jis ane jois ke, mem sambhlyum che tetli khrab halt che?" pchi mne brabr khrb pdse." pchi te loko tyamthi nikline sdom trph gya. prmtu ibrahim hju pn yhovani same ubho rhyo. pchi ibrahime yhovane khyum, "he yhova! tme dust lokoni sathe sara lokono pn nas krvanam khrekhr vicaro cho? jo te ngrmam 50 sara mamnsō hoy to pn tme e ngrno nas krso? e 50 sara mamnsone mamte tme ngrne bcavi nhi lo? dustoni sathe sara mamnsone pn mamri nakhso? e to tmne na sobhe! to to sara mamnsōni dsa pn dustona jevi j thay! e tmne sobhe nhi. hum janum chum akhi prthvino nyay krnar saco nyay krse." tyare yhovae khyum, "jo mne sdom ngrmam 50 sara loko mlse to, hum akha ngrne bcavi lis." tyare ibrahime khyum,

"he yhova, tmamri same to hum rakh ane dhul brabr chum. prmtu tum mne thodum vdhare kst apvani tk ap. ane mne e puchva de. dharo ke, sara mamnsa pura 45 na hoy, ane5 ocha hoy to e pamcne karne tme akha sherno nas krso?" tyare yhovae khyum, "jo mne tyam 45 mlse, topn hum nas nhi kru." ibrahime phrithi yhovane khyum, "dharo ke, kdac tmne 40 sara mamnsa mle, to sum tme ngrno nas krso?" yhovae khyum, "jo mne 40 sara mamnsa mlse to pn hum ngrno nas kris nhi." tyare ibrahime khyum, "he yhov, krpa krine mamra pr naraj na thso. mne em puchva do, dharo ke, ngrmam mamtr 30 sara loko mlya, to tme sum ngrno nas krso?" yhovae khyum, "jo mne 30 sara mamnsa mlse topn hum to ngrno nas nhi krum." tyare ibrahime khyum, "he yhova, hum tmne phrivar tkliph apine puchum chum ke, dharo ke, tyam 20 j sara loko hoy to?" yhovae uttr apyo, "jo mne 20 sara mamnsa mlse, to pn hum ngrno nas nhi krum." tyare ibrahime khyum, "he yhova, jo tme gusse na thav to a chelli var puchum chum, dharo ke tyam ds j sara mamnsa mle to tme sum krso?" yhovae khyum, "jo mne ngrmam mamtr 10 sara mamnsa mlse to pn hum ngrno nas kris nhi." yhovae ibrahim sathe bolvanum bmdh kri didhum, etle yhova calya gya; ane ibrahim potane gher pachho phryo.

19

temamna be devduto samje sdom ngrmam avya tyare lot sdomna drvajamam betho hto. tene devdutione joya. lote vicaryum ke a loko ngrmamathi yatra kri rhya che, tethi teone mlva ubho thyo ane temni pase jine sastang nmskar krine bolyo, tene khyum "mamra svamio, krpa krine mamre gher pdharo. hum tmamri seva kris. tmamra crn dhuo ane rat visram kro, pchi avtikale tmamri yatra sru krjo." devdutoe khyum "na, ame ramna cokmam rat vitavisum." prmtu lot potane ghre pdharva varmvar agrh krto hto. etle teo lotne gher jva taiyar thyo. ane jyare teo lotne gher phocyam tyare lote piva mamte kamik apyum. ane temna mamte khmir vgrni rotli bnavi. devdutoe te khadhum. te samje suvana smy phela j ngrna tmamm sthloethi loko lotna gher avya. sdomna mamnsae lotna ghrne gheri lidhum. ane teoe khyum, "aje ratre je be mamnsa tar gher avya teo kyam che? te mamnsone bhar kadh ane amne suprt kr. ame emni sathe sambhog krva mamgie chie." lote bhar nikline potani pachlthi barnum bmdh kri didhum. lote lokone khyum, "na, mamra bhaio, hum vinmti krum chum ke, tme a khrab kam na kro. juo, mamre be putrio che, te kumvari che. hum mamri be putrione tmamri agl lavum chum, teni sathe tme loko je krvm hoy te kro, pn a lokne ksum krso nhi. e loko amamre ghre avya che ane hum avsy temnum rksn kris." ghrni ajubajuna lokoe khyum, "rstamamthi khshi ja," tyare te lokoe vicaryum. "a mamns lot amamra ngrmam atithi trike avyo che ane hve amne sikhve che ke, ame loko sum krie!" tyare lokoe lotne khyum, "ame loko e mamnsa krtam y tara bhumdha kh krisum." tethi e lokoe lotne gheri vline teni njik avvanum sru kryum. te barnum todine amdr prvesva icchta hta. prmtu lotni sathe rhela mamnsae drvajo ughadyo ane lotne ghrni amdr khemci

lidho. ane pchi barnum bmdh kri didhum. bmnne jne drvajani bharna mamnsone amdhlha bnavi didha ane ghrmam ghusva vala juvan ane vrdv bdham j amdhlha thi gya. teo barnam sodhi sodhine thaki gya. bmnne jne lotne khyum, "sum a ngrmam koi evo mamns tmamra privarno che? sum tmamra jmami, tmamri putrio ke any koi tmamra privarno mamns che? jo koi bijo mamns tmamra privarno a ngrmam rheto hoy to tene hmnam j a ngr chodi jva khi do. ame loko a ngrno nas krisum. yhovae a bdhi buraione sambhli lidhi che. je a ngrmam che etla mamte yhovae amne eno vinas krva moklya che." etla mamte lot bhar gyo ane potani bijo putrio sathe lgn krvavala jmamione vat kri. lote khyum, "utavl kro ane a ngrne chodi jao. yhova eno trt vinas krse." prmtu e loko evum smjya ke, lot mskri kri rhyo che. bije divse svarna smye devdutoe lotne takid krine khyum, "uth, tari ptnei ane tari be putrio je ahim che temne sathe li le; ane a jgya chodi de, jethi tme bdha a ngrni sathe nas nhi pamo." prmtu lot mujhvnmam hto tethi ngr chodvani tene utavl n kri. pn ena pr devni mherbani hti etle pela mamnsone tene, teni ptine ane teni be putrione hath pkdine sherni bhar li avya. bmnne lot ane tena privarne ngrni bhar phomcadya. jyare teo bhar avi gya tyare bmnemamna eke khyum, "tmamro jiv bcava bhago, pachum vline joso nhi, ane a ndikamthana prdesmam kyamy ubha rheso nhi. prvto n ave tyam sudhi dodo ane prvto pachl calya jao. nhi to tme hta n hta thi jso." tyare lote bmnene khyum, "na, na, mamra svami! krpa krine atla dur dodva mamte mne mjbur n kro. tme a mamra sevk pr dya kri che ane dya krine ape mamro jiv bcavyo che. prmtu hum prvto sudhi dodi skum tem nthi ane jo hum jrur krta dhime dodis to te ksetmam theyela vinasnam hum mamryo jis. prmtu juo, ahim njikmam ek bhu nanum ngr che, amne e ngr sudhi dodva do, to amamro jiv bci jse." devdute lotne khyum, "sarum, hum tmne evum krva dis, jyam tme ji rhya cho e ngrno nas hum kris nhi. prmtu te jgya sudhi jhdpthi dodo, jyam sudhi tme e ngrmam surksit phomci nhi jao tyme sudhi hum sdomno nas nhi kri sku." (te shernum nam soar pdyum karn ke, te nanum gam che.) lot jyare soarmam phocyo tyare prthvi pr surj ugto hto. a vkhte yhovae sdom ane gmorahno nas krvano armbh kryo. tene akas-mamthi slgta gmdhk ane ag vrsavya. a rite yhovae te desno, ndikamthana smgr prdesno, sheromamna bdha nivasione ane jmin pr je kami ugyum htum te srveno nas kryo. jyare teo bhagi rhya hta, tyare lotni ptnei pachum vline joyum ane te mithano thambhlo thi gi. te divse vhele svare ibrahim uthyo ane je jgyae yhovane rubru mlyo hto tyam gyo. ibrahime sdom ane gmorah ngr trph njr kri ane ndi kamthana smgr prdes trph joyum to emamthi dhumamdo up cdhto hto, jane bhththino dhumamdo n hoy! am deve kotromamna sheronon vinas kryo. jyare dev am kri rhyam hta, tyare ibrahime je mamgyum che tenum smrn thyum ane lotne bcavyo. tene je ngrno nas kryo hto tyathi lotne dur mokli didho. lot soarmam stt rhevathi dryo, tethi te ane teni bmnne putrio prvtoam calya gya. ane tyam rheva lagya. teo tyam ek guphamam rheta hta. ek divs moti dikrie nanine khyum, "prthvi pr bdhi j jgae puruso ane striona vivah thay che, prmtu prthvi upr koi purus nthi jeni

sathe apne pti-ptni trike ghr mamdi skie. apna pita pn vrdv thya che. etla mamte calo apne apna pitane draksars paie ane teni sathe suie, jethi apna bapthi apne vmsvelo jalvi skie.” tethi te ratre bmnne putrio potana pita pase gi ane pitane teoe draksars payo ane moti putri pita sathe teni ptharimam sui gi. ane teni sathe smbhog kryo, teni kyare sui gi ane kyare uthi teni lotne khbr pdi nhi (kemke te nsamam hto.) bije divse moti putrie nanine khyum, “jo gikale ratre hum pita sathe sui gi hti. aje pn apne tene draksars paie, pchi tum jine temni sathe sui jje. a rite apne apna pitathi apno vmsvelo jalvi skie.” etle te ratre pn temne potana pitane draksars payo. ane nani putri tenina pita pase teni ptharimam gi ane teni sathe sui gi ane teni sathe smbhog kryo. a vkhte pn lotne khbr pdi nhi ke, teni kyare suti ane kyare uthi. (kemke te nsamam hto.) a rite lotni bmnne putrio temna pitathi grbhvti thi. temno pitaj temnam balkono pita hto. moti putrie ek putrne jnm apyo. tene tenum nam moab rakhyum. moab te j ajna moabiono purvj che. nani putrie pn ek putrne jnm apyo, tene potana putrnum nam ben-ammi rakhyum; te je ajna bdha ammoniono purvj che je aje pn rhe che.

20

ibrahime e sthl chodyum ane negeb trph pryan kryu. ane kades ane sur vcce gerarmam vsvat kryo. te smye ibrahime gerarna lokone khyum, “sara mamri bhen che. gerarna raja abimelekhe a sambhlyum, abimelekhar sarane cahto hto tethi sarane li avva mamte abimelekhe ketlak nokrone moklya. ane sarane rakhi. prmtu ek vkht ratre deve abimelekhe svpnmam drsn apya ane vat kri. deve khyum, “jo, je strine tem ghrmam rakhi che tene karne tarum avi bnyum che. karn te prstri che. tum mrvano che.” prmtu abimelekhe hju sudhi teno smg kryo nhotu, tethi abimelekhe khyum, “he yhova, hum dosit nthi. sum tme nidors vykitno pn smhar krso? ibrahime j mne khyum htum ke, ‘a stri mamri bhen che.’ ane e strie pn khyum, ‘a purus mamro bhai che.’ hum nidors chum. mne te khbr j nhoti ke, hum sum kri rhyo chum? mem to sudv vrttithi j a kryu che.” tyare deve abimelekhe svpnmam khyum, “ha, mne khbr che ke, tum nidors che ane mne e pn khbr che ke, tne khbr n hti ke, tum sum kri rhyo hto! mem j tne ugaryo, mem j tne mamri virudhhdh pap krva didhum nthi. ane etle j mem tne teno sprs krva didhu nthi. tethi hve tum ibrahimni ptinine teni pase pachi mokl. ibrahim ek prbodhk che. te tmamra mamte prarthna krse ane tum jivis prmtu jo tum sarane pachi nhi ape to smji leje ke, tarum ane tara bdham j lokonum ek sathe mrtyu thse.” tethi bije divse vhele svare abimelekhe potana bdha nokrone bolavya ane svpnmam thyeli bdhi vato khi smbhlayi, nokro bhum j gbhraiy gya. pchi abimelekhe ibrahimne bolavyo ane tene khyum, “tme mamri sathe am kem kryum? mem tmamro so guno kryo hto ke, tme ‘a mamri bhen che.’ em juthum boline mne ane mamra rajyne motam papmam nakhyam? tmamre mamri sathe avo vrtav nhotu krvo joito, tme sum smjine am kryum? ‘tme ki babthti drta hta? tme mamri sathe avum kem kryum?’ pchi ibrahime khyum, “hum drto hto karn

ke mne thyum ke, a desmam koi pn devne mamn aptum nthi ane tenathi drtum nthi ane mamri ptni sarane melvva mamte a loko mne mamri nakhshe. ane tmne, sacum khum to te mamri bhen j che, karn ke teni mamra bapni dikri che, jo ke, teni mamri mamni putri nthi. ane teni mamro ptni bni. deve mne mamra pitana ghrthi dur moklyo hto. deve mne ek jgyaethi biji jgyae bhtkto, kryo hto, tethi mem sarane khyum htum ke, ‘tare mamra pr atli krpa krvi pdse. apne jyam jyam jie tyam tyam tare khevum pdse ke, a mamro bhai che!’ tyare abimelekhe janyum ke, am sathi bnyum che. tethi tene ibrahimne sara suprt kri ane ghetam, bkram, gay, bld temj dasdasi apyam. abimelekhe khyum, “jo, a mamro smgr des tari agl che. tari mrji hoy tyam tum jine rhi ske che.” abimelekhe sarane pn khyum, “jo mem tara bhaine 1,000 rupamhor api che. hum a bdha mamte dilgir chum te btava mamte mem am kryu htum. hum icchum chum ke, prtyek vykit jue ke, mem sacum kam kryu che.” deve abimelekhe ghrni bdhi strione grbhdharanthi atkavi didhi hti karnke ibrahimni ptni sarane abimelekhe lidhi hti, tethi hve ibrahime yhovane prarthna kri, tethi deve abimelekhe ane teni ptnine ane teni dasione sajam krya ane temne smtano thyam.

21

yhovae sarane apel vcn jalvi rakhyum. ane yhovae potana vcn anasar sara pr krpa kri. sara grbhvti thi ane tene vrdvavsthamam ibrahimne mamte deve khela smye ek putrne jnm apyo. deve je vcn apyum htum te j prmamne thyum. sarae putrne jnm apyo ane ibrahime tenum nam ishak padyum. ane devni ajna anasar tene potano dikro ishak ath divsno thyo, tyare teni sunnt kravi. jyare ibrahimno putr ishak jnmyo tyare eni ummr 100 vrsni thi hti. ane sarae khyum, “deve mne sukhnam divs apya che. je koi vykit a sambhlse te pn mamri sathe prsn thse. koi pn em dhartum nhotum ke, sara ibrahim mamte putrne jnm apse, chtam mem ane ghdpnmam dikrane jnm apyo che.” hve balk moto thyo ane tene dhavn chodavvam avyum. te divse ibrahime ek moti ujvni kri. pchi misri dasi hagarthi ibrahimne ek putr thyo hto. ek var sarae hagartha putrne ishakni mskri krta joyo. tethi sarae ibrahimne khyum, “a dasi stri ttha tena putrne ahimthi kadhi muko, apna mrtyu pchi apni smptino mamlik ishak j thse. hum nthi icchti ke, a dasino dikro mamra dikra ishak sathe vars thay.” a bdhi vatothi ibrahim bhuj du:khi thyo. te potana putr ishamelne karne khub du:khi hto. prmtu deve ibrahimne khyum, “e putrne karne ttha dasi strine karne mnmam du:khi this nhi. sara tne je kmi khe te tena khyam prmamne kr. karn ke taro vmsvelo ishakthi calu rheshe. prmtu hum tara dasiputrne pn asirvad apis ane hum e dastrina putrne pn moto privar apis, ane te privarnum pn ek motum rast bnavis. karn ke e tarum smtan che.” tethi bije divse vhele svare ibrahime rotla ane panina msk line hagarne apyam ane chokramne khbhe cdhavine tene viday kri. te cali gi ane ber-sebana namne bhtkva lagi. thoda smy pchi hagarne msknum pani khuti gyum tyare tene te balkne ek nana jhad nice chodi didhum. ha-

gar tyamthi thoda amtre gi ane nice bethi. hagate vacaryum ke, tyam pani nthi tethi tenino putr mryu pamse. teni tene mrytu pamto jova nhoti icthti. teni tyam bethi hti tyare rdva lagi. deve balkne rdto sambhlyo. ane akasmamthi ek dute hagarne bolavi tene hagarne puchyum, “hagar, tare si smsya che? deve balkne rdto sambhlyo vhe, dris nhi, uth, balkne upadi le, ane teno hath pkd ane tene dorv, karn ke, hum tenathi ek mhan rast bnnavano chum.” pchi deve hagarne panithi bhrelo kuvo dekhay tevum kryu. te tyagi ane mskmam pani bhri lidhum. ane balkne pani payum. balk jyam sudhi moto n thyo tyam sudhi dev teni sathe rhyo. te rnprdesmam rheto hto ane tethi te dhnusy clavta sikhyo ane nipun sikari thi gyo. teni mamta tena mamte misrni vhu lavi ane teoe paranna rnmam rhevanum calu rakhyum. te smye abimelekh tena senapti phikol sathe ji ibrahimne khyum, “tum je kami khe che temam dev tne shay kre che. tetla mamte a ghdie tum mamri agl devna name eva sm le ane vcn ap ke, tum mamri sathe ane mamra bdha vm-sjo sathe nyayi bnse, anee hum jem tari sathe dyalu rhyo chum tem tum mamri sathe ane je desmam tum rhyo che tena vtinio sathe dyalu rhis.” tyare ibrahime khyum, “hum vcn apum chum ke, tem je vyvhar mamri sathe kryo che evo j vyvhar hum tari sathe pn rakhis.” tyare ibrahime abimelekhne phriyad kri. karn ke abimelekhna nokroe ek kuvo pdavi lidho hto. abimelekhne khyum, “ana vise mem pheli var sambhlyum che. mne khbr nthi ke, a kone kryu che ane tem mne khyum nthi, ane ajpryt mamre kane avyum nthi.” etle ibrahim ane abimelekhne ek smdhi kri. ibrahime smdhina prmamna rupmam abimelekhne ghetam-bkram ane bldo apyam. ibrahime praniona tolamamthi sat ghetio alg krine temne abimelekhni same muki. abimelekhne ibrahimne puchyum, “tem a sat ghetio temne tem kem muki che? teno arth so?” ibrahime khyum, “jyare tme a sat ghetio mamri pasethi leso tyare a kuvo mem khodavayo che eno e puravo thse. etla mamte e jgyanum nam be2-seba padyum karn ke tyam bmne jne sm khadha hta. a rite ber-sebamam abimelekhne ibrahim sathe smdhi kri. pchi abimelekh ane teno senapti phikol plistiona prdesmam pacha gya. ibrahime ber-sebamam ek esel jhad ropyum ane tyam ibrahime yhova je snatn dev che teni prarthna kri. ane ibrahim plistioni bhumimam ghno smy rhyo.

22

a bdhum thi gya pchi deve ibrahimna visvasni ksoti krvanum nkki kryu. deve tene khyum, “ibrahim!” tyare ibrahime uttr apyo, “hum a rhyo.” deve khyum, “tara putrne, tara eknaek putrne, je tne vhalo che te ishakne line tum moriya prdesmam ja. ane tyam hum khum te dumgr upr tum tenum dhnarpn kr.” tethi ibrahim svare vheho uthyo ane tene gheda pr jin nakhyum. ibrahime tena putr ishak ane be nokrone sathe lidha. ibrahime yjn mamte lakdam kapine taiyar krya. ane pchi deve khyum htum te jgyae jva niklya. trn divsna prvas pchi ibrahime upr joyum ane je jgyae e jam hta te jgya dur njre pdi. pchi ibrahime potana nokrone khyum, “tme ahim gheda pase rho, hum mamra putrne te jgyae li jis ane up-

asna vidhi kris, pchi ame pacha avisum.” ibrahime yjn mamtenam lakdam lidham ane potana putr ishakna khbha pr cdhavyam. ane ibrahime potana hathmam agni ane chro lidho pchi ibrahim ane teno putr bmne upasna mamte te jgyae ek sathe gya. ishake potana pita ibrahimne khyum, “pitaji!” ibrahime uttr apyo, “ha, beta, sum che?” ishak bolyo, “juo, agni ane lakdam hum joum chum. pn dhnarpn mamte ghetum kyam che?” ibrahime uttr apyo, “beta, dhnarpn mamtenum ghetum dev jate j apnne purum padse.” tethi, teo bmne agl vdhyo. jyare teo deve kheli jgyae avi phom-cya tyare ibrahime ek vedi taiyar kri, tena pr lakdam gothvyam ane potana putr ishakne bamdhine vedi prnam lakdam upr cdhavi didho. pchi ibrahime potano chro kadhyo ane putrno vdh krvani taiyari kri. tyare yhovana dute ibrahimne rokyo. devdute akasmamthi bolavyo. “ibrahim, ibrahim!” ibrahime uttr apyo, “ji!” devdute khyum, “tara putrne mamris nhi, tene koi sja kris nhi, mme joyum ke, tum devno adr kre che ane teni ajnanum paln kre che. mem joi lidhum ke che, tum tara ekna ek putrne mamra mamte bli cdhavam khckayo nthi.” ibrahime umci njr krine joyum to teni pacht jhadimam ek ghetio simgda bhrai jvathi phsai gyo hto. ibrahime tene pkdyo ane potana putrne bdle dhnarpn trike cdhavyo. ane ibrahimno putr bci gyo. tethi ibrahime te jgyanum nam yhova-virehpadyum. aje pn loko khe che, “a prvt pr yhovane joi skay che.” yhovana dute akasmamthi biji var ibrahimne sad krine khyum. devdute khyum, “yhovani a vani che: hum mamri jatna sm lum chum ke, tem a kam mamre mamte kryu che, ane tara putrne, tara ekna ek putrne mne bli cdhavam tum khckayo nthi. tethi hum jrur tne asirvad apis. hum akasna tara jeetla, driyakmathani reti jetla tara vmsjo vdharis. ane tara vmsjo potana dushmanone kbje krse. ane tara vmsjo dvara dhrti prni tmamm prja asirvad pamse, karn ke tem mamrum khyum mamnyum che ane te prmamne kryu che.” pchi ibrahim potana nokro pase pachio avyo. teo sathe mline ber-seba gya ane ibrahim ber-sebamam j rhyo. tyarbad ibrahimne khbr mli ke, “tara bhai nahorthi milkahne pn balko thya che. sauthi moto putr us, teno bhai bujh, aramno pita kmuel. kesed, hijho, pildas, yidlaph ane bthuel.” bthuel ribkano pita hto. ibrahimna bhai nahorthi milkahne a ath smtano thya. a upramt teni rumamh namni dasine tebah, gaham, tahas ane mamakah jnmya.

23

sara 127 vrs sudhi jivti rhi; enum ayusy etla vrsnum htum. sanarum mrytu knan bhumimam avela kiryath-arba (hebron)mam thyum. ibrahim bhu j du:khi hto ane te tenina mrytu pr khub rdyo. pchi te mrt ptnine tyam chodi te hitti loko sathe vat krva gyo. tene khyum “hum to phkt a prdesmam rheto musaphr mamtr chum. etle mamri pase mamri ptnine dphnavva mamte koi jgya nthi. tethi tme mne kbstan mamte koi jgya tmamra gammam apo, ke, jethi hum mamri ptnine dphnavum.” hitti lokoe ibrahimne jvab apyo; “srimam, tme amamri vcce devna sauthi mhan agevanomamna ek cho. amamri pase je jgya che temamthi tmne sauthi sari lage te

jgya tmamri ptnine dphnavva li sko cho. amamramamthi koi pn tmne tmamri ptnine dphnavvani na pade tem nthi." ibrahime ubha thine te lokone prnam krya. ibrahime te lokone khyum, "hum mamri ptnine dphnavum emam tme mne mdd krva icchta ho to mne sambhlo, mamra trpthi soharna putr ephronne mamra mamte vat kro: "hum mamkhpeladni gupha, je teni mamlikini che te khridva icchum chum te mne ape. e tena khetrne chede aveli che. hum teni purepuri kimmpt apis. hum icchum chum ke, tme loko tena saksri rho ke, hum a jmin tmamri hajri-mam kbrstan mamte khridi rhyo chum." ephron te lokoni vcmam j bethelo hto. ephrone ibrahimne uttr apyo, "na, srimamn, mamri vat sambhlo. hum tmne e khetr ane temam aveli gupha bmne api dum chum. mamra lokoni saksie hum tmne te api dum chum. tme temam tmamri ptnine dphnavo." pchi ibrahime hitti loko agl potanum mamthum nmamvyum. ibrahime bdha lokoni hajrimam ephronne khyum, "prmtu hum to a khetrni purepuri kimmpt apva mamgum chum. teno tme svikar kro to hum mamri ptnine tyam dphnavi skum." ephrone ibrahimne jvab apyo, "srimamn, mamri vat sambhlo, tmamri ane mamri vcce 400 sekel camdini jminni si visat? tme tmamri ptnine dphnavo." ibrahim smjyo ke, ephron tene jminni kimmpt khi rhyo che. etle hitti lokone saksri mamnine te rkm, etle ke, 400 sekel camdi, vepariona calu vjn prmamne toli api. a prmamne ephronna khetrno mamlik bdlai gyo. am, mmmreni purvmam mamkhpelamham avela ephronna khetr temam aveli gupha temj temamna jhadno kbjo ibrahimne apyo, hitti lokoni saksie a sodo ibrahimne mlyo. e pchi ibrahime potani ptni sarane mmmre (hebron)ni njik avela mamkhpeladni guphamam knanna prdesmam dphnavi. pchi khetr ane temamni guphano kbrstan trike upyog krva mamte ibrahime hitti loko pasethi khridi lidhum. te hve teni smptti thi gi hti, ane tene teno upyog kbrstan trike kryo.

24

hve ibrahim khub vrdv thyo hto. yhovae ibrahimne asirvad apya ane tena prtyek kammam splhta prdan kri. ibrahime potana ghrna junamam juna nokrne bolavyo ane khyum, "mamri jamgh nice taro hath muk. hum tne akas ane prthvina dev yhovane name sm deva icchum chum ke, tum knanioni koi pn knya sathe mamra putrna vivah thva dis nhi. ame loko knanioni vcmam rhie chie, prmtu koi pn knani knya sathe tena lgn thva n deso. tme mamra desmam mamram sgamsmbmdhionam jao ane tyam sodho. pchi tyamthi mamra dikra mamte stri lavjo." nokre temne khyum, "kdac te knya mamri sathe a desmam avva taiyar n pn thay. tyare mamre tmamra putrne tme je desmamthi avya cho tyam pacho li jvo?" ibrahime tene khyum, "na, tum mamra putrne e desmam li jis nhi. yhovaa akasna deve mne mamri jnmhbhumino ane mamra bapna ghrno tyag kravyo hto. ane jene sm khaine mne evum vcn apyum htum: 'hum tara vm-sjone a des apis.' te tari agl tne dorvva tene dutte tyamthi mamra putr mamte ptni lavva moksle. prmtu knya jo tari sathe avva taiyar n hoy to tum mamra a smthi mukt che. prmtu tum mamra putrne te

desmam pacho li jis nhi." a rite nokre potana dhni ibrahimni jamdh nice hath mukyo ane e prkarna sm lidha. pchi nokre ibrahimna des amte lidham. ane dhni pasethi jatjatni saramam sari bhetsogado line aram-nahs-immamam avela nahor ngrmam jva nikli pdyo. te ngr bhar kuva pase gyo, tyare smdhyakale strio tyam pani bhrva jti hti. te vkhte tene sher bhar kuva pase umtne besadyam. nokre khyum, "he yhova, tum mamra dhni ibrahimno dev che. aje tum mamra dhnina putr mamte ek vhu melvi ap. krpa krine mamra dhni ibrahim pr dya kr. hum a pani bhrvana kuva pase ubho chum ane ngrni knyao pani bhrva ave che. hum ek visist prkarna cinhni prtiksia kri rhyo chum, jena vde hum jani skum ke, ishakne yogy ki knya che. hum knyane khum ke, 'taro ghdo jra vamko kr, etle hum pani pi skum.' ane je knya khe ke, 'pione; ane hum tmamram umtne pn pais.' te j tara sevk ishakni vhu thva tem nkki kreli knya hoy. ane prthi hum janis ke, mamra dhni pr tari krpa che." pchi nokrni prarthna puri thtam phela j tyam ribka namni knya kbbha pr ghdo line avi. ribka bthuelni putri hti. ane bthuel ibrahimna bhai nahor ane milkahno putr hto. knya khub rupali hti ane kumvari hti. koi purusno sprs tene thyo n hto. te potano ghdo bhrva mamte kuva upr avi. ane jyare teni gagr bhrine pachi avi, nokr teni trph dodyo ane bolyo, "krpa krine tmamra ghdamamthi thodum pani piva apso?" ribkae jldithi kbbha prthi ghdo utaryo ane tene pani payum. ribkae khyum, "srimamn, lo a pio." jyare te pani pivdavi rhi etle te boli, "tmamra umt mamte pn teo pi rhe tyam sudhi hum pani lavi apis." em khine tene jhtpt ghdo hvadamam thalvi didho ane phri bhrva mamte kuve dodi gi. ane tene bdham j umtone pani pivdavyum. nokre cupcad dyahyanthi tene joi. e nkki janva mamgto hto ke, kdac yhovae eni vat svikarine teno prvas splh kryo che. umto pani pi rhyam etle pela mamnsa ardhha tola sonani ek vali ane ds tola sonani be bmgdigo peli yuvtine api. pchi nokre puchyum, "tara pita kon che? tara pitana ghrmam ane ratvaso krie etli jgya che?" ribkae jvab apyo, "mamra pita bthuel che, je milkah ane nahorna putr che." pchi tene khyum, "ha, amamri pase tmamra umto mamte puskl ghascaro che. ane ratvaso krva mamte jgya pn che." nokre khyum, "mamra dhni ibrahimna dev yhovani prmsa thao. yhovaa mamra dhni prtye dyalo ane vphadar rhyam che. yhovae mne mamra dhnina sgaona ghre dorvvo che. ane mamra dhnina putr mamte yogy knya trph dorvvo che." pchi ribkae gher dodi jine je kami bnyum htum te potana privarne jnavyum, ribkana bhainum nam laban htum. ribkae te vykite je vat kri hti te vato bhaine khi. laban teni vato sambhli rhyo hto tyare, tene potani bhenna hath pr bmgdigo ane vali joi, tethi te dodine pela mamnsa mlva gyo. te mamns kuva agl umto pase ubho hto. labane khyum, "pdharo srimamn, apnum svagt krum chum, tme ahim bhar kem ubha cho? mem tmamra umtone mamte ek jgya taiyar rakhi che, ane tmamra mamte suvano ordo pn taiyar kri didho che." tethi ibrahimno nokr ghrmam gyo. labane umtna bmdhno chodi nakhya, umto mamte ghascaro apyo. ane tene ane tena mamnsone pg dhova mamte pani apyum. pchi labane temne khava

mamte bhojn apyum. prmtu tene khyum, “hum sa kame avyo chum te khyam phela hum jmis nhi.” laban bolyo, “to kхо.” nokre khyum, “hum ibrahimno nokr chum, yhovae amamra dhni upr drek babt mam krpa kri che. mamra dhni mhan vykit thi gya che. yhovae temne ghetambkram, umto ane gdhedam, dhord-hamkhr, sonumrupum, das dasio apyam che. mamra dhni ptni sarane vrdvavsthamam ek putr avtryo ane mamra dhnie tene bdhi milkt sompi didhi che. mamra mamlike mne eva sm didha che ke, ‘je knaniona desmam hum vsum chum temni putriomamthi tare mamra putr mamte stri lavvi nhi. etla mamte tare vcn apvum pdse ke, tum mamra pitana desmam ane mamra kutumbmam jine tyamthi mamra putr mamte knya lavis.’ mem mamra dhnie khyum, ‘kdac em pn bne ke, stri mamri sathe a desmam avva taiyar n thay.’ prmtu mamra dhnie khyum, ‘hum yhovane seva krum chum. ane yhovata stri sathe emno dut moklse, je tmamri mdd krse. tyam tne amamra lokomam mamra putr mamte stri milse. e pchi tum mne apela tara vcnthi mukt this. prmtu jo tum mamra pitana desmam ja ane te loko mamra putr mamte knya apvani na pade to pn tum tara smthi mukt che.’ “aje hum a kuva agl avyo ane mem khyum, ‘he yhovae, mamra dhni dev, krpa krine mamra prvasne sphl bnavo.” jo hum a kuva agl ubho rhum chum. hve je yuvan knya pani bhrva ave ane jene hum khum ke, “tara ghdamamthi mne thodum pani pa.” ane jo teni mne khe, “pani pio, hum tmamram umto mamte pn pani lavis. e rite hum janis ke, teni mamra dhni putr mamte yhovae psm d krel yogy knya che.” “mamri prarthna puri thtam phela j ribka kuva pr pani bhrva avi. panino ghdo tena khbha pr hto te utarine pani bhrayum. mem tene khyum, krpa krine mne thodum pani apo. tenie trt j ghdo nmamvyo ane khyum, ‘pio ane hum tmamra umto mamte pn pani lavis.’ tethi mem pani pidhum ane tenie mamra umtone pn piva mamte pani apyum. pchi mem ene puchyum, ‘tara pita kon che?’ ene uttr apyo, ‘mamra pita bthuel che. mamra pitana mamtapita milkah ane nahor che.’ etle mem ena nakmam vali ane hathmam bmgdio pher-avi. pchi mem sastang prnam krya ane mamra dhni devni stuti kri. karn ke te mne saca mamrge dori lavya, jethi hum mamra dhni putr mamte tena bhaini putr psm d kri skum. hve tene sum krso? te kхо. sum tme mamra dhni prtye dyalu ane srddhalu bnso ane tmamri putri tene apso? ke, pchi tmamri putri apvani na pado? e mne jnavo, jethi mamre kye rste jvum teni khbr pde.” pchi labane ane bthuele jvab apyo, “ame joie chie ke, a bdhum yhovani icha-thi thuyum che. tethi ame tene bdlya mamte ki pn khi skie nhi. a ribka tmamri agl che, ene li jao ane tmamra dhni putr sathe prnavo.” ibrahimna nokre a sambhlyum ane tene yhovane sastang prnam krya. pchi tene pote je sathe lavyo hto te bheto ribkane api. tene ribkane sonarupana dagina tha sumdr vsro kad-hine ribkane apyam. tene tena bhai ane teni mamne kimmti bheto api. tene ane teni sathena mamnsae tyam khadhumpidhum ane tyam j rat rhyam. bje di-vse svare uthya ane bolya, “hve ame amamra dhni pase jisum.” ribkani mam ane bhaie khyum, “ribkane amamra lokoni sathe thoda divs rheva do; kni nhi to ds divs to rheva do, tyar pchi te avse.” prmtu nokre

teone khyum, “mne rokso nhi, yhovae mamro prvas sphl bnavo che. hve mne jva do jethi hum mamra dhni jine mlum.” ribkana bhai ane mame khyum, “ame ribkane bolavine puchie chie ke, te sum icche che?” teoe ribkane bolavi ane tene puchyum, “sum tum a mamns sathe hmna j jva icche che?” tethi teoe ribkane ibrahimna nokr ane tena sathio sathe viday krya. ribkani dasi pn teni sathe gi. jyare te viday thti hti tyare asirvad apya ke, “amamri bhen, lakho pu-troni mamta thao, ane tara vmsjo dusmnona shero kbje kro.” pchi ribka ane teni dasio umt pr svar thi ane nokr ttha teni sathioni pachl pachl calva lagi. a rite nokre ribkane sathe lidhi ane gher pacha phrva mamteni yatra sru kri. te smye ishake ber-lahay-roi chodi didhum htum ane negebmam rhevanum sru kryu htum. ek divs samje te khetrmam phrva gyo hto. tyam tene amkh umci krine joyum to umto avtam dekhayam. ribkae njr kri ane ishakne joyo. etle te umt prthi utri pdi. tene nokrne puchyum, “pelo mamns khetrmam phrnaro, apne mlva ave che te kon che?” nokre khyum, “te mamra dhni putr che.” etle ribkae potano chero burkhamam chupavi didho. nokre ishakne je je bnyum htum te bdhum khi smbhlayyum. pchi ishak ribkane potani mamtana tmbumam li gyo. te divse ishake ribka sathe vivah kri lidha. te teni sathe khub prembhav rakhto hto, tethi tene mamtana mrtyu pchi pn samtvn prapt thuyum. mamtana mrnnum du:kh te bhuli skyo.

25

pchi ibrahime bija lgn krya, teni biji ptninum nam kturah htum. kturaha jhimran, yoksan, mdan, midyan, yisbak ane suahne jnm apya. yoksanne sba ane ddan be putro tha. ane ddanna vmsjo asurim, ltusim ane lumim tha. midyanna putro ephah, epher, hnokh, abida ane eldaah hta. a bdha ibrahim ane ktu-rahna vmsjo hta. potani bdhi milkt ibrahime ishakne api ane dasiona putrone tene upharo apya. ibrahime mrtyu phela potani dasiona putrone ishakhthi dur purva prdesmam mokli didha. te pchi ibrahime potani bdhi milkt ishakne api didhi. ibrahim 75 vrsni ummr sudhi jivto rhyo. ibrahim divsene di-vse vdhone vdhu nblo pdto gyo. pchi smtoskark jivn jivine khub moti ummre te mrtyu pamyo ane tene tena purvjoni sathe dphnavvamam avyo. tena putr ishake ane ismamele tene mmmreni purvamam avela sohar hittina ephronna khetrmam, mamkhpelahn guphamam dphnavyo. a e j gupha ane khetr che je ibrahime hitti loko pasethi khridya htam. tyam ibrahimne teni ptni sara sathe dphnavvamam avyo. ibrahimna mrtyu pchi deve tena putr ishak pr asir-vado vrsavya ane te ber-lhay-roi rheva lagyo. is-mamelna privarni a yadi che. ismamel sarani misri dasi hagar ane ibrahimno putr hto. ismamelna pu-tro temna jnmna krm prmamne a che: teno moto putr nbayoth hto. pchi kedar, pchi adbel, pchi mi-b-sam, pchi mismam, pchi dumamh, ane pchi mamssa, pchi hddad, pchi temam, pchi ytur, pchi naphis, ane pchi kedmamh, a ismamelna putro che. ane emnam gamo ane chavntonam nam emnam nam prthi j pdya che. ane e bare vykito potpotana kbilana agevan hta. e bare putro lokomam bar rajkumamro smamn hta.

ismamelni ummr 137 vrsni thi tyare tenum avsan thyum. ismamelna vmsjo asurne rste misrni purv disamam hvilahthi sur sudhini bhumimam vsyam hta. ismamilna vmsjoe tena bhaina loko pr dhni vkht humlao krya. a ishakni ktha che. ibrahimno ek putr ishak hto. ishake 40 vrsni vye ribkka sathe lgn krya. ribka padanaramni vtini hti. te aramna bthuelni putri ane aramna labanni bhen hti. teni ptnine balko thtam n hta. athi ishake tena mamte yhovane prarthna kri. yhovae ishakni prarthna sambhli ane mamny rakhi ane ribka grbhvti thi. jyare ribka grbhvti hti tyare teninam grbhmam be balko thvane karne tenie shn kryu. grbhmam balko ekbija sathe dhkkamukki krtam, etle teni boli, "mamri sathe avum sum kam bni rhyum che?" tenie yhovane prarthna kri. tyare yhovae tene khyum, "tara petmam be prjao che, be pri-varona raja tmamramamthi j thse. jnmthi j prspr vi-rodhi evi be prjao, ekbija krtam vdhare blvan thse; moto putr nana putrni seva krse." pura divso tha ribkae be jodkam balkone jnm apyo. prthm jnit balk te lal hto. tena akha srire val hta, jane tene valno jhbhbho n pheryo hoy, athi tenie tenum nam esav padyum. jyare bijo balk jnmtyo tyare tena hathe esavni edi pkdeli hti, athi tenum nam yakub padyum. e putro jnmtya, tyare ishakni ummr 60 vrsni thi hti. balko mota thyam tyare 'esav' kusl sikari thyo, ane te khetromam rhevanum psmd krti. jyare yakub samt prkrtino hto. ane tmbuomam sthir thine rheto hto. ishak esavne khub prem apto, te tene khub vhalo hto. esav sikar krine je psune lavto tenum mams te khato hto. prmtu yakub ribkane vhalo hto. ek vkht esav sikar krine pachio phryom. te thakelo hto, ne bhukhthi presan hto. yakub sak ramdhi rhyo hto. tethi tene yakubne khyum, "a lal sakmamthi mne thodum khava mamte ap. mne khub bhukh lagi che." (athi tenum nam adom pdyum) prmtu yakube khyum, "phelam tum taro jyesthpnano hkk mne ap." esave khyum, "hum bhukhthi mrva pdyo chum. jo hum mri jis to mamra pitanum dhn pn mne mdd kri skvanum nthi. tethi hum tne mamro bhag apis." prmtu yakube khyum, "phelam tum sm le ke, tum mne te apis." tethi esave yakub agl sm khadha. ane esave potana pitani milktno potano bhag yakubne apyo ane potano prthm putrno hkk pn yakubne veci didho. pchi yakub esavne rotli ane msurni dal api. pchi khadha-pidha pchi te utthine calyo goy. a rite esave e dsarvyu ke, te potana prthm putr hovana hkkni prva krto nthi.

26

e desmam phelam ibrahimna smyam dukal pdyo hto, te sivay a bijo dukal pdyo. tethi ishak gerar ngrna plistonra raja abimelekh pase goy. yhovae ishak sathe vat kri. yhovae ishakne khyum, "misr jis nhi, hum tne khum te desmam j tum rheje. atyare tum a j desmam rhe; hum tari sathe rhis ane tne asirvad apis. hum tne ane tara vmsjone bdha prdeso apis. ane tara pita ibrahim agl mem je sm khadha hta te pura kris. hum tara vmsjone akasna asmkhy tara jetla vd-haris. ane emne a bdha prdeso apis. ane tara vmsjone karne prthvini bdhi prjao asirvadit thse. a hum etla mamte kris, karn ke tara pita ibrahime mamri ajananum paln kryum ane mem je khyum te tene kryu

che, mamra adeso mamra vidhio ane mamra niy-monum paln kryu che." am ishak tyam rokayo ane gerarmam rheva lagyo. tyamna lokoe tene teni stri vise puchyum tyare tene khyum ke, "e to mamri bhen che." 'ribka mamri ptni che.' em khevani ishakmam himmt nhoti. tene dr hto ke, loko teni ptnine melvva mamte kdcate tene mamri nakhse. thik thik prmamnmam tyam rhyva bad ek divs plistonra raja abimelekh barimamthi joyum, to tene ishakne ptni ribkane lad ldavto joyo. abimelekh ishakne bolavayo ane khyum, "a stri tari ptni che, tem amne lokone em sa mamte khyum ke, e mamri bhen che?" ishake temne khyum, "hum drto hto, kdcate tme tenine melvva mamte mne mamri nakhso." abimelekh khyum, "tem amamra loko mamte a bhu j khrab kryu che. amamramamno koi vykit tari ptni sathe sheje sui goy hot ane tem amne papna dosmam nakhya hot." etla mamte abimelekh bdha lokone cetvni api ke, "je koi vykit a mamnsne ke, teni ptnine adkse tene mamri nakhva-mam avse." ishake te prdesmam kheti kri ane te j vsar mblkh pak utryo. yhovae tena pr dhni krpa kri. ishak dhnvan bni goy. jyam sudhi te moto dhnvan n bne tyam sudhi tene smptti vdhti j gi. teni pase etlam bdham ghetam-bkram ane dhordhamkhr temj nokr-cakr hta ke, plistio teni irsa krva lagya. ane tethi te lokoe ishakna pita ibrahimna vkhmtmam tena nokroe je kuvao khodhya hta te bdha kuvao nas kryo ane te kuvaoone mamtithi puri didha. abimelekh ishakne khyum, "tum amamro des chodi ja, tum amamra loko krtam vdhare blvan thi goy che." tethi ishake te jgya chodi didhi ane gerarni nani ndina kamthe spat prdesmam mukam kryo, ane tyam j rheva goy. ishake tena pita ibrahimna smyam je kuvao khodhya hta te phritthi khodavya. karn ke ibrahimna mrt-yu pchi plistioe te kuvao mamtithi puri didha hta. ane ishake te kuvaoanam nam tena pitae je padyam htam te j rakhyam. ishakna nokroe nani ndini pase ek kuvo khodhyo. te kumvamamthi ek panino jhro mli avyo. tyare tyam gerarna govaloe ishakna gov-alo sathe jghdho kryo ane kheva lagya, "a pani amamrum che." tethi ishake te kuvanum nam esek padyum. karn ke te jgya pr te lokoe jghdho kryo hto. pchi ishakna nokroe bijo kuvo khodhyo. tyamna lokoe te kuva mamte pn jghdo kryo, tethi tenum nam tene sitnah rakhyum. pchi tyamthi dur jine bijo kuvo khodhyo, te kuva mamte koi jghdo kryo avyum nhi tethi tene tenum nam 'rhoboth' rakhyum ane khyum, "yhovae amamra mamte a jgya nkki kri che. ame prgti krisum. ane a bhumimam amne labh mlse." a jgyaethi ishak ber-seba goy. tyam te j ratre yhovae tene drsn apine khyum, "hum tara pita ibrahimno dev chum. dris nhi, hum tari sathe j chum ane hum tne asir-vad apis. hum tara vmsjoni vrddi kris. hum mamra sevk ibrahimna mamte a bdhum kris." ethi ishake te sthle ek vedi bnavdavi ane yhovana name prarthna kri. ishake tyam mukam kryo, ane tyam tena nokroe ek kuvo khodhyo. pchi abimelekh gerarthi ishakne mlva avyo, te teni sathe potana slahkar abujhath ane potana senapti phikolne pn lavyo. ishake temne puchyum, "tme mne mlva kem avya cho? phela to tme mamri sathe mitrta rakhta nhota, tme to mne mamra desmamthi kadhi mukyo hto." teoe jvab apyo, "hve ame lokoe janyum che ke, yhova tmamri sathe

che. etle ame icchie chie ke, tme amamri sathe krar kro. ame lokoe tmamrum koi nuksan kryu nhotum, hve tmamre sm khava joie ke, amne lokone koi nuk-san krso nhi. ame lokoe tmne samtithi shislamt rite viday krya che. ane hve e spst che ke, yhovae tmne asirvad apyam che.” tethi ishake teone mijbani api. bdhae khadhume pidhum. bije divse svare vhele uthine temne arsprs sm khadha; pchi ishake temne samtithi viday krya. tse ksemskul mitrbhave juda pdyam. te j divse ishakna nokro avine pote je kuvo khodyo hto teni vat kri ane khyum, “amne kuvamamthi piva mamte pani mlyum che.” ishake enum nam sibah padyum. athi e sher ajprymt ber-seba khe-vay che. jyare esav 40 vrstno thyo, tyare tene hitti berini dikri yhudith ane hitti elonni dikri basmamthi sathe lgn krya. a lgnoe ishak ane ribkane khub du:khi kri mukyam.

27

jyare ishah vrdv thyo, tyare teni amkhoni drsti nbli pdi ane tene kim pn cokhkhum dekhatum n htum. ek divs tene tena mota putr esavne bolavyo. ishake khyum, “mamra dikra.” ishake esave jvab apyo, “ji, pitaji, hum a rhyo.” ishake khyum, “juo, hum vrdv thi gyo chum. hve hum jldi mri jis, etle tum taram hthi-yar, bano ane dhnusy le ane jmgm mam jine mamre mamte sikar krine kmik lav. ane mne bhavti svadist vangi bnavine mamra mamte li av. jethi hum khaum ane mrtam phelam tne asirvad apum.” etle esav sikar krva gyo. ribkae te vato sambhli hti, je ishake potana putr esav sathe kri hti. ribkae tena putr yakubne khyum, “sambhl, mem tara pitane tara bhai sathe vato krtam sambhlya che. tara pitae khyum, ‘mamra khava mamte sikar krine kmik li av, ane svadist bhojn taiyar kr, jethi hum khaum ane mrtam phelam devni saksie tne asirvad apum.’ etla mamte hve mamra putr, hum tne khum te prmamne kr. apni bkrionam jhumd-mam ja ane be srs lvaram mamri pase li av. jethi hum temamthi tara pitane bhavti svadist vangi bnavis. pchi tum te tara pitani agl li jje, jethi te khaine mrtam phelam tne asirvad ape.” prmtu yakube potani mamta ribkane khyum, “prmtu mamra bhai esavne to akha srir val che, ane mamrum srir val vgrnum che. kdac mamra pita jo mne adkse to jani jse ke, hum esav nthi. pchi te mne asirvad apse nhi. te mne sap apse karnke, mem temne chetrvano prytyn kryo.” tethi ribkae tene khyum, “koi muskeli ubhi thse to te hum mamra mamthe li is. hum je khum chum te kr. ja, ane mamra mamte be lvaram li av.” etle yakub bhar gyo. tene be bkrio pkdi. ane te tene teni mamta pase lavyo. ribkae ishakni psmdgi prmamne svadist vangi bnavi. pchi ribkae te posak je teno moto putr esav pherva mamte psmd krto hto, te line potana nana putr yakubne phervavyo. ane lvaramni khal yakubna hath pr ane teni dokina sumvala bhag pr dhamki didhi. pchi tene pote taiyar krel peli svadist vangi ane rotli potana putr yakubna hathmam api. yakube tena pita pase jine khyum, “pitaji!” ishake, puchyum, “sum che beta? tum kon che?” yakube potana pitane khyum, “hum tmamro moto putr esav chum, tme je khyum htum te prmamne mem kryu che. hve tme betha thao, ane mem je sikar tmamra mamte kryo che teni vangi

khaine mne asirvad apo.” prmtu ishake potana pu-trne khyum, “beta, tne atlo jldi kevi rite sikar mli gyo.” yakube jvab apyo, “karn ke tmamra dev yhovae mne jldithi sikar uplbh kravyo.” pchi ishake yakubne khyum, “beta, mamri pase av, jethi hum taro sprs kri skum ane jani skum ke, tum mamro putr esav che ke, nhi?” yakub tena pita ishah pase gyo. ishake, teno sprs kryo ane khyum, “taro avaj to yakubna avaj jevo j che. prmtu tara hath to esavna ruvamtivala hath jeva j che.” ishake e khbr na pdi ke, a yakub che, karn ke tena hath esavna hathni jem ruvamtivala hta. tethi ishake, yakubne asirvad apya. ishake khyum, “sum, tum khrekhr mamro putr esav j che?” yakube jvab apyo, “haji!” pchi ishake khyum, “khavanum lao. hum te khais ane tne asirvad apis.” ethi yakube temne khavanum apyum ane temne khadhume. pchi tene draksars apyo, ane tene te pidho. pchi ishake tene khyu, “putr, mamri pase av, ane mne cumbn kr.” tethi yakub potana pitani pase gyo ane cumbn kryu. ishake, esavnam vsroni gmdh parkhi ane tene asir-vad apya. ishake khyum, “are! mamra putrna srirni vas to yhovae asirvad apela khetrni vas jeevi che. dev tara mamte akasmamthi jhakl vrsavo. jethi tmne mblkh pak ane draksars mle. bdha loko tmamri seva kre. rast tmamri srne ave, tme tmamra bhaio upr sasn kro. tari mamtana putro tara crnomam nme. ane tari ajananum paln kro. prtyek vykit je tmne sap apse te sap tena pr utrse ane je vykit asirvad apse, te asirvad pamse.” ishake yakubne asirvad apvana pura krya. pchi trt j yakub pita ishah pasethi calyo gyo. te j smye esav sikar krine amdr avyo. esave potana pitani psmdginum visist bhojn bnavine potana pita pase mukyum. tene tena pitane khyum, “pitaji, utho ane bhojn kro. tmamra putre tmamra mamte sikar kryo che, te jmo. pchi tme mne asirvad api sko cho.” prmtu ishake tene khyum, “tum kon che?” tene jvab apyo, “hum apno moto putr esav.” pchi ishah khlbhl uthyo, tene puchyum, “to pchi tum avyo te phelam sikar krine mamri agl li avyo te kon? mne to khaine tene asirvad pn apyo! asirvadne pachu khemcvano smy to jto rhyo. ane e to hve kaym j rheshe.” esave potana pitanam vcno sambhlya. tenum mn kdvas ane gussathi bhrai gyum. tene khub motethi karmi bum padine potana pitane khyum, “pitaji, to pchi mne pn asirvad apo.” ishake khyum, “tara bhaie mamri sathe chl krine tara asirvad li gyo.” esave khyum, “enum nam j yakub kpti che. te nam tene yogy che. tene e nam brabr apvavam avyum che. tene mamri sathe be var kpt kryu che; tene mamro jyesthputr trikeno hkk to li j lidho hto ane hve mamre levana asirvad pn tene li j lidha. sum tme mamra mamte koi asir-vad rakhya che?” ishake jvab apyo, “naji, hve to gnum modum thi gyum che. mem yakubne tara pr sasn kr-vano adhikar api didho che. mem em pn khi didhum che ke, bdha bhaio ena sev k bnse. mem tene puskl anaj ane draksarsni jogvaina asirvad apya che. beta, tne apva mamte hve mamri pase ksum j rhyum nthi.” prmtu esav potana pita pase mamgto j rhyo, “pitaji, sum tmamri pase ek pn asirvad nthi? pitaji, mne pn asirvad apo.” em khine esav mota sade rdva lagyo. pchi ishake tene khyum, “taro vas sari phldrup bhumi pr nhi hoy, jyam jmin phlti nhi hoy ane akasmamthi jhakl pn vrstum nhi hoy. tari pase vdhare anaj pn

nhi hoy. tare jivva mamte smghrs krvo pdse, tare tara bhaino sevk bni jvum pdse. prmtu tum svtmtrta mamte ldis ane teni jhumsri phgavine mukt thi jis.” te pchi a asirvadne karne esav yakubni ghrna krto rhyo. tene mnomin vicaryu, “mamra pita jldithi mryu pamse ane hum teno sok mnavis. prmtu te pchi hum yakubne mamri nakhis.” esavna mnmam yakub prtye vervrtti jagi hti.” ribkane esav dvara yakubne mamri nakhvana sdytmrni jan thi. tene yakubne bolavine khyum, “sambhl, “tara bhai esav tne mamri nakhvanum sdytmr kri rhyo che. tethi hve, he putr, hum khum tem krje, mamro bhai laban haranmam rhe che. teni pase ja ane tyam chupaine rhe. tara bhaino krodh na sme tyam sudhi thodo smy tum teni pase rhe. thoda smy pchi tem je kami kryu che te tara bhai bhuli jse pchi hum tne tedavi lis. hum ek j divse tmne bnnene gumamvva mamgti nthi.” pchi ribkae ishakne khyum, “tara putr esave hitti knyao sathe vivah kri lidha che. hum e striothi kmtali gi chum. karn ke teo apna lokomamni nthi. ane jo yakub pn a knyaoamathi koi ekni sathe vivah krse to pchi mamre to mrva sivay koi rsto nhi rhe.”

28

ishake yakubne bolavine asirvad apya. pchi tene ades apine khyum, “tare koi knani knyaa sathe vivah krvana nthi. tethi tum a sthl chodine padranaram ja, tara dada bthuelne tyam ja. jyam tara mammam laban rhe che. temni putriomamthi koi ek sathe tum vivah kr. hum prarthna krum chum ke, srsvmrth dev tne asirvad apo ane tmne ghna putro ape. ane taro vmsvelo etlo vdharo ke, taramamthi anek prjao peda thay. hum prarthna krum chum ke, je prmamne deve ibrahimne vrdan apyum htum te j prmamne tmne pn asirvad ape. hum prarthna krum chum ke, dev tmne ibrahimna asirvad ape. te tne ane tari bhavipedhine a jgya ke, jyam tme prdesini jem rho cho tene sdane mamte tmamri smptti bnavi de.” a rite ishake yakubne padranarammamna prdesmam moklyo, yakub tyam tene mammamne tyam gyo. arami bthuel, laban ane ribkano pita hto. ane ribka yakub ane esavni mamta hti. esavne khbr pdi ke, tena pita ishake yakubne asirvad apya che ane temne yakubne padranarammam ptnini sodh mamte moklyo che. ane esavne e pn khbr pdi gi ke, ishake yakubne ades apyo che ke, te knani knyaa sathe lgn n kre. athi esav smjyo ke, yakub potanam mamtapitanum khyum mamnine paddanaram calyo gyo che. te prthi esave vicaryu ke, tena pita evum icchta nthi ke, temno putr knani stri sathe lgn kre. esavne phelani be ptnio to hti, prmtu tene isamalni putri nbayothni bhen mamhath sathe vivah krya. (ismamel ibrahimno putr hto.) yakube ber-seba chodyum ane tyamthi te haran trph gyo. yatra smye suryast thi gyo hovathi te ek jgyae ratvaso krva mamte rokayo. yakube tyam ek pththr joyo, tethi sui jva mamte tena pr mamthum mukyum. yakubne ek svpn avyum; tene joyum ke, ek sidi prthvi pr mukeli che, jeni to akas sudhi phomce che, ane yakube joyum to devduto sidi uprthi cdhta-utrtta hta. ane yhova sidi pase ubha hta. yhovae khyum, “hum tmamra pita ibrahimno dev yhova chum. hum ishakno dev chum. je jmin pr tum suto che te jmin hum

tne ane tara vmsjone apis. prthvi pr mamtina jetlam rjkn che tetla tara vmsjo hse. teo purv-pscim ttha uttr dksinnmam phelase. ane tara ttha tara vmsjone karne prthvi prni bdhi prjao asirvad prapt krse. “hum tmamri sathe chum ane hum tmamrum rksn kris. tme jyam jso tyamthi hum tmne pachu a bhumi pr li avis. mem tne je krvanum vcn apyum che te jyam sudhi purum nhi kri lum tyam sudhi hum taro sath chodvano nthi.” pchi yakub umghmamthi jagyo ane bolyo, “mne khbr che ke, yhova a jgya pr che. prmtu jyam sudhi hum ahim suto n hto, tyam sudhi janto nhoto ke, te ahim che.” yakubne bik lagi, tene khyu ,a to koi mhan jgya che. a to devnum ghr che. a to akasnum dvar che.” bije divse svare yakub vheho uthyo, ane je pththr tene mamtha nice mukyo hto te uthavyo. ane tene smamrkstmbh trike ubho muki didho. pchi tene tena pr tel redyum. a rite tene a pththrne devno smamrk stmbh bnayyo. a jgyanum nam phelam lujh htum prmtu yakube te jgyanum nam bethel padyum. pchi yakube ek prtijna kri. tene khyum, “jo dev mamri sathe rheshe, ane hum prvasmam jyam jyam jaum tyam dev mamri rkasa krse ane mne khavane ann ane phervane vsro apse. jethi hum mamra pitane gher surksit pachu avis. to yhovane hum mamra dev mamnis. a jgya pr jyam mem pththr ubho kryo che, te jgya pvitr sthan bnse. ane dev tum mne je kami apse tene dsmo bhag hum tne arpn kris.”

29

pchi yakube potano prvas calu rakhyo, te purvna lokona prdesmam phomcyo. yakube ek njr kri, to tyam tene vgdamam ek kuvo joyo. ane kuva pase ghetamnam trn tolam htam. e kuvamamthi ghetamnam tolane pani pivdavamam avtum htum. ek mota pththrthi kuvanum modhum dhamkelum htum. ane jyare bdham ghetam bhegam thi jtam tyare ghetampalko kuvana mom prthi pththr htavta hta. pchi bdham ghetam tenum pani pi sktam htam. jyare bdham ghetam pani pi letam etle ghetampalko kuvana mom pr phrithi pththr dhamki deta. yakube ghetampalkone puchyum, “bhaio, tme loko kyamthi avo cho?” teoe jvab apyo, “ame haranna chie.” pchi yakube puchyum, “sum tme loko nahorna putr labanne olkho cho?” govaliyaoe khyum, “ame loko tene olkhie chie.” pchi yakube puchyum, “te kusl to che ne?” teoe khyum, “teo kusl che. bdhu j srs che. juo, peli teni putri rahel tenam ghetam sathe avi rhi che.” yakube khyum, “juo, hju divs che ane suryast thvane hju dhni var che. ratne mamte dhorone ektham krvano vkht thyo nthi. tethi tene pani paine phrithi medanmam crva mamte jva do.” prmtu te ghetampalko khyum, “jyamsudhi bdham ghetamnam tolam bhega thay nhi tyam sudhi ame em kri skie nhi, bdha tolam bhegam thay te pchi j kuvana mukh prthi pththr hthavisum ane bdha ghetam pani pise.” yakub ghetampalko sathe vat krto hto tyare j rahel potanam pitanam ghetam sathe avi. (rahelnum kam ghetam carvanum htum.) rahel labanni putri hti. laban ribkano bhai hto. ane ribka yakubni mamta hti. jyare yakube rahelne joi, tyare tene kuva prno pththr hthavyo ane ghetamone pani payum. pchi yakub rahelne cumine pok mukine rdyo. pchi yakube ra-

helne jnavyum ke, hum tara pitana privarno chum ane ribkano putr yakub chum. etle rahel dodti ghre gi ane pitane a bdhi vat kri. labane potani bhenna putr yakubna smamcar sambhlya, tethi te bhanejne mlva mamte dodyo. ane tene bhethi pdyo, cumbn krva lagyo ane potane gher li avyo. yakube je kami thyum htum te bdhumj labanne khi smbhlayvum. pchi labane khyum, "ascry! tme amamra privarna cho!" tethi yakub laban sathe ek mhina sudhi rhyo. ek divs labane yakubne khyum, "tum amamre tyam mpht-mam kam krto rhe te sum yogy che? tme smbmdhi cho, gulam nhi, bolo, hum tmne si mjuri apum?" labanne be putrio hti. motinum nam 'leah' ane naninum nam rahel htum. rahel sumdr hti ane leahni amkho saumy hti. yakub rahelne prem krto hto. yakube labanne khyum, "jo tme tmamri nani putri rahelne mamri sathe prnavo, to hum tmamre mamte sat vrs sudhi kam kris." labane khyum, "hum ene bija koini sathe prnavum tena krtam tati sathe prnavum te ena mamte sarum che. tethi mamri sathe rho." etla mamte yakub tyam rhyo. ane sat vrs sudhi laban mamte kam krto rhyo. chtam e sat vrs tene sat divs jeva lagya, karn ke te rahelne khub prem krto hto. sat vrs pchi tene labanne khyum, "hve mne rahel sompi do, jethi hum teni sathe lgn krum. tmamre tyam kam krvani mamri mudt puri thi che." tethi labane te prdesna bdha lokone bhega krya ane bhojn apyum. te ratre laban potani putri leahne yakub pase lavyo. yakube ane leahe prpspr saririk smbmdh bamdhyo. labane potani dasi jhilpah leahne dasi trike api. svare yakube joyu ke, te leah sathe suto hto. yakube labanne khyum, "tem mamri sathe chl kryu che, hum rahel sathe lgn kri skum te mamte mem tmamre tyam kevo skht prisrm kryo che! tme mne sa mamte chetryo?" labane khyum, "amamra desmam moti putri phelam nani putrine prnavvano rivaj amamra lokomam nthi. prmtu lgnotsvni vidhi pura athvadiya sudhi mamno, ane hum rahelne pn tati sathe prnavis. prmtu e mamte tare bija sat vrs mamri seva krvi pdse." tethi yakube teno svikar kryo ane tene leahna lgnni vidhinum spth purum kryu. tyar pchi labane potani dikri rahel pn tene prnavi. labane potani dasi bilbah potani putri rahelne dasi trike api. tethi yakube rahelni sathe pn saririk smbmdh bamdhyo. ane leah krtam vdhare prem rahelne apyo. ane yakube labanne mamte bija sat vrs sudhi kam kryu. yhovae joyum ke, yakub leah krtam vdhare rahelne prem kre che, tethi yhovae leahne balkone jnm apva yogy bnavi, prmtu rahelne koi smtan thyum nhi. leahe ek putrne jnm apyo, tene tenum nam ruben rakhyum. tene khyum, "yhovae mamram du:kho same joyum che. mamra pti mne prem krtam nthi. tethi kdac evum bne ke, mamra pti mne prem kre." leah phrivar grbhvti thi. ane tene bija putrne jnm apyo. tene a putrnum nam 'simyon' rakhyum. leahe khyum, "yhovae sambhlyum ke, mne prem mlto nthi tethi tene mne a putr apyo." leah phrithi grbhvti thi ane trija ek putrne jnm apyo. tene te putrnum nam levi rakhyum. leahe khyum, "hve to nkki mne mamra pti prem krse. mem temna trn putrone jnm apyo che." pchi leahne cotho putr thyo. tenie e balknum nam yhuda padyum. ane teni boli, "a vkhte hum yhovani prmsa kris." athi tenie tenum nam yhuda padyum. e pchi tenine smtan

thtam bmdh thyam.

30

rahele joyum ke, te yakubne mamte balkne jnm apva mamte askitmamn che, tethi tene potani bhen leahni irsa thva mamdi, tethi tene yakubne khyum, "mne smtan ap, nhi to hum mri jis." yakub rahel pr krodhe bhrayo, tene khyum, "hum dev nthi, tene mamta bnvathi vmcit rakhnar to e j che." tyare rahele khyum, "tme mamri dasi bilhahne to li sko cho ne? tme ene rtudan kro etle e mamra mamte balkne jnm apse. pchi ene mamrphte hum mam this." athi rahelne potani dasi bilbah yakubne ptini trike sompi. yakube bilhahne rtudan kryu. bilbah grbhvti thi ane yakub mamte tene ek putrne jnm apyo. rahele khyum, "akhre deve mamri prarthna sambhli khri, tene mne ek putr apvano nyay kryo." tethi rahele e putrnum nam dan rakhyum. bilbah phri grbhvti thi, ane tene yakubthi bijo putr avtryo. rahele khyum, "mem mamri bhen sathe mukablamam bhare ldt api che. ane mne vijy mlyo che." ethi tene e putrnum nam nphtali rakhyum. pchi leahe vicaryu ke, te hve vdhare balkone jnm api skee tem nthi. etle potani dasi jhilpah yakubne ptini trike api. pchi jhilpahne yakubthi ek putr avtryo. leahe khyum, "hum bhagysali chum." hve strio mne sdbhagi khese. tethi tene putrnum nam gad rakhyum. jhilpahne bija putrne jnm apyo. leah boli, "hum kevi sukhi chum!" tethi tene e putrnum nam aser rakhyum. ghumni kapnina smye ruben khetre gyo tyam tene ketlamk vises prkarnam phulo joyam. rubene te phulo lavine potani mamta leahne apyam. tyare rahele leahne khyum, "krpa krine mne taro putr je phulo lavyo che temamthi thodam phulo ap." leahe jvab apyo, "tem to mamra ptine phelamthi j li lidho che, hve tum mamra putrnam phulone pn li leva mamge che?" prmtu rahele khyum, "jo tum tara putrnam phul mne apis to tena bdlamam aje ratre tum yakubni sathe suva ji skis." te ratre yakub khetrethi pachio phryo etle leah tene mlva gi. tene yakubne khyum, "aje ratre tmamre mamri sathe suvanum che. mem mamra putrnam phulo rahelne tmamri kimmtnam rupmam apya che." tethi yakub te ratre leah sathe suto. tethi deve leahne phrithi grbhvti thva didhi. tene yakubna pamcmam putrne jnm apyo. leah boli, "mem mamri dasi mamra ptine api tethi deve mne teno bdlo apyo che." tethi leahe potana putrnum nam issakhar rakhyum. leah phri var grbhvti thi ane tene chththa putrne jnm apyo, leahe khyum, "deve mne ek sumdr bheth api che. hve jrur yakub mne apnavse, karn ke mem ene ch balko apyam che." etle leahe te putrnum nam jhbulon rakhyum. e pchi leahne ek putri avtri. tene putrinu nam dinah rakhyum. pchi deve rahelni arj sambhli, deve rahelne vamjhiyamehnum talva mamte smrth bnavi. rahel grbhvti thi ane tene ek putrne jnm apyo. rahele khyum, "deve mne vamjhini bnvathi bcavi ane mne ek putr apyo che." tethi rahele potana putrnum nam yusph rakhyum em khetam dev hju mne bijo dikro ape. yusphna jnm pchi yakube labanne khyum, "hve mne mamre gher jva do. jemne mamte mem tmamri nokri kri te mamri ptinio ane balko mne sompi do, etle hum ghrbhago thaum. tme jano cho ke, mem tmamri kevi nokri

kri che.” labane tene khyum, “mne thodum kheva de, mne anubhv thyo che ke, tara karne yhovae mamra pr krpa kri che. mamte tum khe, hum tne sum apum? tum je mjuri khese te hum apis.” yakube jvab apyo, “tme pote jano cho ke, mem tmamre mamte kevo skht prism kryo che. ane tmamram ghetambkramni mem kevi smbhal rakhi che. hum avyo tyare tmamri pase te thodam htam ane hve temam ghno vdharo thyo che. jyare jyare mem tmamra mamte je kami kryum che, tyare tyare yhovae tmamra pr krpa kri che. hve, mamra mamte smy paki gyo che jethi hum potana mamte kami krum. pchi hum mamra potana privar mamte ghrni jogvai kyare kris?” pchi labane puchyum, “to pchi hum tne sum apum?” yakube jvab apyo, “hum nthi icchto ke, tme mne ksum apo. hum to phkt etlum j icchum chum ke, mem je kami kam kryu che teni kimm mne cukvi do. tme jo atlum krso to hum phri tmamram ghetambkram cravis ane temni smbhal rakhis. aje mne tmamram ghetambkramnam bdham tolamam je drek ghetam ane bkrma kabrcitram hoy ane je drek ghetam ane bkram tpkam vala hoy ane drek yuvan kali bkri hoy te lei jva do. ane e mamri mjuri hse. bhvisyam tne srltathi joi skso ke, hum ketlo pramannik ane vphadar chum. tme tps krva avso tyare mamri pramannikta purvar thse. mamri pasenam ghetambkrammnum je koi bkrum kabrcitrum ke, tpkamvalum n hoy ane je ghetum kalum n hoy te corelum che em gnase.” labane khyum, “sarum, tari vat mne mmjur che, ame tne tum je kami mangis te apisum.” prmtu te divse labane jetlam bkram kabrcitram ane tpkamvala hta ane jetli bkrio kabrcitri ane tpkavali hti ane je ghetam kalam htam te bdham judam padi smtadi didham. ane potana putrone sacvva mamte sompi didham. tethi tena putroe bdham kabrcitram ghetambkram li lidham ane biji jgyae calya gya. teoe trn divs sudhi prvas kryo. ane potani ttha yakubni vcce trn divsni musaphri jetlum amtr rakhyum. yakube labannam bakinam ghetambkram smbhali lidha. prmtu temam koi kabrcitram ke, kalam n htam. tethi yakube sphed, bdam, ane cinarni lili sotio line tene choline sotio sphed bhag khullo krine sphed pa padya. yakube pani pivadavani jgyae ghetambkramni same choleli sotio rakhi, ghetambkram pani piva avtam tyare teo jota. pchi jyare bkrio dalioni pase svane avti ete temne kabrcitram ctaptavalam ane tpkamvalam ane kala bccam avtrya. yakube kabrcitram ane kalam ghetamone bija bdhamthi juda padyam. e rite yakube potanam psuone labannam psuothi judam padyam. tene potanam ghetamone labannam ghetamo sathe bhlva didha nhi. jyare jyare tolamamnam mjbut ghetambkram jota tyare te temni agl nikomam ane hvadaomam peli sotio mukto, jethi teo sotio agl grbhdhan kre; pn tolamannam nblam ghetambkram mamte te nikmam ke, hvadamam sotio mukto nhi, athi nblam ghetam bkram labannam rhyam ane sskt mjbut gheta yakubnam thyam. am, yakub khub srimmt thi gyo ane teni pase ghetam bkramnam mota mota tolam, nokr cakro, dasdasio, umto ane gdhedam thyam. te khub smrdhdh bnyo.

ek divs yakube labanna putrone vato krtam sambhlya, teoe khyum ke, “yakube amamra pitajinum srsvs li lidhum che, te dhnvan bni gyo che ane tene amamra pitani bdhi milkt li lidhi che. yakubne em pn thyum ke, laban hve phelani jem mitho prembhav rakhto nthi. yhovae yakubne khyum, “tum tara pitroni bhummimam tari jnmbhummimam pacho calyo ja. hum tari sathe rhis.” tethi yakube rahel ane leahne, je khetrmam ghetambkram htam tyam mlva mamte avva khevdavyum. yakube rahel ane leahne khyum, “hum janum chum ke, tmamra pitaji mamra prtaye rose bhrayel che, temno mamra prtaye phela jevo maitri bhav nthi. pn mamra pitano dev mamri sathe che. tme bmne jano cho ke, mem tmamra pita mamte mamrathi sky tetli skht mhent kri che. prmtu tmamra pitae mamri sathe dgo kryo. ds vkht to mamri mjurina drmam ppherphar kryo che. chtam bdham j smye deve mne labanna prpmcammthi bcavyo che. “ek vkht labane mne khyum, ‘tari mjurina bdlamam bdhi j tpkamvali bkrio rakhi ske che.’ ene am khyum tyarthi bdham j ghetambkramnem tpkamvalam bccam j jnmtam. a prkanam bdham j pranio mamra htam. prmtu pchi labane khyum, ‘hum tpkamvalam pranio rakhis, tum ctaptavalam rakhi ske che. te tari mjuri gnase.’ tene em khya pchi bdham j pranione ctaptavalam j bccam jnmtam, a rite deve tmamra pitana dhore line mne apyam che. “je smye ghetambkram grbhdharn krva mli rhya hta tyare mem ek svpn joyum. mem joyum ke, grbhdharn kravnara nr jatnam dhore ctaptavala, tpkamvala ane kabrcitram htam. pchi devna dute mne svpnmam khyum, ‘yakub!’ etle mem khyum, ‘ji!’ “devna dute khyum, ‘jo, grbhdharn krnam tolamam nr dhore bdham j ctaptavala, tpkamvalam ane kabrcitra che; hum am khi rhyo chum karn ke labanno tari sathe durvyvhar mem joyo che. hum e dev chum, je bethelmam tari pase avel e jgyae tem ek vedi bnai ane telti teno abhisek kryo hto. ane mamri agl spth lidha hta. hve ubho tha, ane atyare j a jgya chodi de, ane tara jnmsthle pacho ja.” tyare rahel ane leae jvab apyo, “amamra pita pase temna mrtyu pchi amne varsamam apva ksum baki rhyum che khrum?” “tene amamri sathe ek ajanya vykit jevum vrtn kryu che. tene amne tmamri pase veci didha che ane bdha paisa khcir nakhayam che je amamra hova joie. deve te bdhi j smpti amamra pita pasethi li lidhi che, te bdhi amamri che, ane amamram balkoni che; mamte deve je krva mamte khyum che te j tme kro.” tethi yakube musaphrini taiyari kri. tene potani ptnio ane putrone umt pr besadyam. pchi te tena pita jyam rheta hta. te drmyan ralehe tena ghrmam dhusi jine potana pitana kuldevta cori lavi. yakube arami labanne dgo kryo. tene labanne btavyum nhi ke, te tyamthi ji rhyo che. yakube potano privar ane bdhi j milkt jldi jldi li lidhi ane pchi ndi (phat) olmgine giladna phadi prdes trph calva mamdyum. trije divse labanne khbr pdi ke, yakub bhagi gyo che. tethi tene

potana mamnsone sathe lidha ane sat divs sudhi teno picho kyo, chevte yakub giladna phadi prdesmam pkdayi kyo. pn te ratre deve labanne svpnmam drsn apine khyum, “yakubne je kami kho tena ek-ek sbd mamte savcet rhejo, yakubne sarum ke, mamthum kami khis nhi.” jyare yakubne labane pkdi padyo, tyare tene phadi prdesmam mukam kyo hto. tethi tena mamnsone e j phadi prdesmam mukam kyo. labane yakubne khyum, “tem mamri sathe dgo sa mamte kryo? ane tum mamri putrione yudvmam pkdayeli hoy tem sa mamte li jay che?” tum mne chetrine khyu vgr j cupcap kem bhagi gyo? jo tem mne jnavyum hot to mem ujvni krinee vajtegajte viday api hot. tem mne mamram pautrputrione ttha mamri putrione chelli var bhveta ttha cumbn krva didha nhi, tem am krine bhu murkhamibhryu vrtm kryu che. tne nuksan krvm e to mamra daba hathni vat che. prmtu gikale ratre tara pitana deve mne svpnmam avine cetvni apine khyum, “khbrdar, yakubne jra pn sarum ke, mamthum khis nhi.” mne khbr che ke, tum tare gher jva ghno atur che, etle tum cali niklyo, e to jane smjya, prmtu tem mamra ghrmamthi devone sa mamte cori lidha?” yakube labanne khyum, “hum tmne khyam vina etla mamte cali niklyo karn ke hum dri gyo hto. mne em ke tme tmamri putrione jbrsti mamri pasethi li lesa. prmtu mem tmamra devoni cori kri nathi. ahim mamra koi pn mamns pasethi jo tmamra devo nikle to hum tene mamri nakhis. tmamra mamnsa je mamra saks bnsa. apna mamnsona dekhtam mamri pase tmamrum je kmi hoy te olkhi btavo ane li jao.” hve, yakubne to khbr j nhoti ke, rahele labanne ghrethi devo corya che. tethi laban yakubna tmbumam gyo. tene tyam sodh sru kri. leahna tmbumam pn gyo ane be dasiona tmbumam pn gyo. pn tene dev mlyam nhi, pchi te leahna tmbumamthi nikli rahelana tmbumam prvesyo. rahele umtna jinmam devtaone smtadi didha hta. ane te tena pr bethi hti. labane akha tmbumam tpas kri pn devo mlyu nhi. pchi rahele tenina pitane khyum, “pitaji, mamra pr gusso n krta. hum tmamri same ubhi rheva mamte pn asmrth chum. a smye mamro mamsikdhrm cali rhyo che.” tethi labane akha tmbumam devoni tpas kri, prmtu te teone sodhi skyo nhi. pchi yakub bhu j gusse thyo, yakube khyum, “mem so apradh kryo che? mem kya niymno bhmg krine pap kryu che? tme mamri pachl sa mamte pdya cho? mamrum je kami che te bdhum tem tpsayum chtam tara ghrni koi cij tara hathmam avi khri? jo tara hathmam koi cij avi hoy to tara mamnsa ane mamra mamnsa agl rju kr. e apna bmnmeno nyay kre. mem tmamra mamte vis vrs sudhi kam kryu che. te bdham j smy drmyan koi pn bccum ghetionum jnm thti vkhte mrtyu pamyum nathi ane gheti pn mrtyu pami nathi. mem taram ghetam-bkramnam tolamamthi ek pn dhor khadhum nathi. jo koi jmgli pranioe koi ghetane phadi nakhyum hoy to mem tene tari agl rju krya nathi! e nuksan mem pote bhraipai kryu che. divse ke, rate je kami corai jtum te bdhum tme mamri pase vsul krta. divsna skht tapthi ane ratni skht thmdithi hum thaki gyo hto. tethi katil thmdi ratrione lidhe hum sui skto nhoto. mem mamra jivnnam vis vrs ek gulamni jem tmamra ghrmam vitavyam che.

phelamna caud vrs tmamri be putrione prnine melvva mamte ane chella ch vrs mem tmamram ghetam-bkramne smbhalyam che, ane te drmyan tme ds var mamri mjurinam drmam pherphar kryu che. prmtu jo mamra purvjona dev, ibrahimna dev ane dev jeni ishak upasna kre chete dev mamra pksmam na hot to tme mne khali hathe kadhi mukyo hot. prmtu deve mamri vedna ane mamra kamne dhyanam lidham. ane gi rate deve sabit kryu ke, hum sacco chum.” labane yakubne khyum, “a chokrio to mamri putrio che. temnam balko mamram che. a ghetambkram mamram che, ane je bdhum tme ahim juo cho te mamrum che. prmtu hum mamri putrio ane tenam balkone rakhva mamte ksum j kri skto nathi. etla mamte hum tmamri sathe krar krva mangu chum ke, apne pththrono ek dhglo krisum. je apni vcce saks rhesa ke, apne krar kryo che.” pchi yakube ek moto pththr krarna smamrkstmbh trike ubho kryo ke, jethi te purvar kre ke, temne krar kryo hto. pchi tene potana mamnsone pththra bhega krva mamte khyum. temne pththra bhega krine ek dhglo kryo. ane te dhgla pase besine temne bhojn kryu. e jgyanum nam labane ygar-sahdutha rakhym ane yakube te jgyanum nam galed rakhym. labane yakubne khyum, “a khdkono dhglo apne apna krarnum smrn krva mdd krse.” etla mamte yakube te jgyanum nam galed rakhym. etle labane khyum, “yhova apna ‘be’ juda thvana saks rhe, ane te apna upr njr rakhe.” mamte e jgyanum bijum nam mispah rakhym. pchi labane khyum. “jo tme mamri putrione dukh apso athva biji strione prnsa to dev tmne sja krse, ahim apna vcce krarno koi saks nathi. ane chtam, yad rakhjo ke, dev tmamri ane mamri vcce saks che.” pchi labane khyum, “tari ane mamri vcce a dhglo ane a smamrkstmbh mem ubho kryo che te apne tenum smrn kravse ke, apne krar kryo che. tenum dhyan rakhje. a pththrono dhglo ane a smamrkstmbh pn saks che, te apne apna krarnum smrn kravvamam mddrup thse ke, a dhglane olmgi mamre tari pase athva a dhglane ane thambhlane olmgine tare mamri pase ldva mamte ke nuksan krva avvanum nathi. jo apnammamthi koi pn a krarno bhmg kre to ibrahimna dev ane nahorna dev apno nyay kro.” athi yakube potana pita ishak jeni upasna krta hta te devna sm khadha. pchi yakube ek psuno vdhi kri ane phad pr jyina rupmam bhet dhrine potana mamnsone bhojn krva mamte bolavya. bhojn krya pchi teoe phad pr rat vitavi. bije divse svare laban vhele svare uthyoe potana pautr-pautrio ane putrione cumya ane teone asirvad apya; pchi te ghre pachyo gyo.

32

yakube pn te sthl chodyum. jyare te prvas kri rhyo hto tyare tene devna duto joya. temne joine yakube khyum, “a to devni chavni chel!” athi tene te jgyanum nam ‘mamhnaim’ padyum. yakubno bhai esav ‘seir’ prdesmam rtheo hto. te adomno phadi prdes hto. yakube esavni pase khepiyaone moklya. yakube khepiyaone khyum ke, “mamra vdil esavne tme evum khejo ke, tmamro sevk yakub khe che ke, ‘hum labanne tyam ji vsyo hto ane atyar sudhi tyam rhyo

hto. mamri pase gay, bld, gdhedam, bkram, ghetam ane sevko moti smkhyamam che. amne svikarvanum kheva hum tmne a smdoso mokhum chum.” khepiyao pacha avine yakubne khyum, “ame tmamra bhai esav pase gya hta. te tmne mlva avi rhyo che. teni sathe 400 sssr yodvao che.” khepiyaoni vat sambhli yakub ghbrai gyo. tene potani sathena bdha mamnsone be tolimam vhemci nakhya ane potanam bdham j dhoru, ghetambkram ane umtone pn be bhagam juda padyam. yakube vicaryu, “esav avine ek toli pr humlo kre, to biji toli bhagi jine bci jay.” yakube khyum, “he mamra purvj ibrahimna dev, he mamra pita ishakna dev! tem j mne khyum htum ke, ‘tara desmam tara vtnmam pacho ja, hum tarum bhlum kris. tem mamra pr dhni kruta btavi che. tme mamra mamte je bdhum sarum kryu che. te mamte hum yogy nthi. me yrdn ndi pheli var olmgi tyare mamri pase phkt mamri lakdi j hti, ane atyare mamri pase etli bdhi vsuao che ke, hum te bdhine pura be bhagamam ane be tolimam vhemci skum. hum tmne prarthna krum chum ke, krpa krine mne mamra bhai esavna hathmamthi bcavo. mne eno bhy che ke, rkhe ne te avine amne bdhamne, mamra dikraone teoni mammo sudvamne mamri nakhe. he yhova, tme mne vcn apyum htum ke, ‘hum tarum bhlum kris, ane tara vmsjone smudrni retina jrj retla bnavis ke, jene koi gni n ske.” te ratre yakube tyam j mukam kryu. yakube potani pase je kami htum temamthi ketlik vsuoto potana bhai esavne bhet apva psmd kri: bkrio 200, bkrao 20,ane 200 ghetio, 20 dheta, umtdio 30, teona bccam sathe, ttha 40 gayo ane 10 godhao, 20 gdhedio ane 10 vchera. a bdham tene judam judam tolammam potana nokrone sompyam ane khyum, “mamri agl calo, ane ek tolam ane bija tolam vcce jgya rkjhjo.” yakube temne hukm kryu ane praniona phela tola sathena sevkne sucna api ke, “jo mamro bhai esav tmne mle ane puche ke, ‘tme kona sevk cho? tme kyam jao cho? ane a tmamri aglam dhornam mamlik kon che?’ tyare jvab apjo, ‘e to apna sevk yakubnam che, ane ena vdil esav mamte bhetmam moklyam che; ane yakub pote amamri pachl j ave che.” e j rite tene dhorona tolam pachl calta bija mamnsne, trija mamnsne ane bdham j mamnsone sucna api ke, “jyare tme loko esavne mlo tyare a ek j vat khejo. vdhumam khejo ke, a tmamri bhet che, ane apno sevk yakub pn lokoni pachl avi rhyo che.” yakube vicaryu, “jo hum a mamnsone bhet sathe agl moklum to sky che ke, kdac esav mne mamph kre ane mamro svikar kre.” etla mamte yakube esavne bhet teni agl agl mokli prmtu yakub pote te ratre potani chavnimam j rhyo. te ratre modethi yakub uthyo ane potani be ptnio, be dasio, ane agiyar balkoni sathe yabbok ndine par calyo gyo. yakube potani ptnio ane balkone temj potani bdhi mtane ndini par mokli didham ane te eklo rhi gyo. yakub ndine par krnar chello mamns hto. prmtu par krta phelam jyare te eklo hto tyare ek mamns avyo ane teni sathe kusti krya kri. jyam sudhi surj na umgyo tyam sudhi te vykie yakub sathe kusti krya kri. te vykite jyare joyum ke, pote yakubne hravi skto nthi tyare tene yakubna jamghna samdha pr thomso mamryo ane yakub kusti krto hto tyam j teni jamghno samdho utri gyo. pchi te vykite yakubne khyum, “prodh thva avyum che, etle mne

chodi do.” prmtu yakube khyum, “jyam sudhi tum mne asirvad nhi ape tyam sudhi hum tne chodis nhi.” etle pela vykite puchyum, “tarum nam sum che?” ane yakube khyum, “mamrum nam yakub che.” pchi puruse khyum, “hve tarum nam yakub nhi pn israel khevase. karn ke tem dev sathe ttha puruso sathe ldine vijy melyvo che.” pchi yakube pelane puchyum, “krpa krine mne jra tmamrum nam kheso?” prmtu peli vykite khyum, “tum mamrum nam sa mamte puche che?” ane pchi te smye peli vykite yakubne asirvad apya. etla mamte yakube te jgyanam nam pnuel padyum. yakube khyum, “a jgyae mem devna prtyks drsn krya che. prmtu mamro jiv bci gyo.” jevo te pnuel aglthi psar thyo ke, trt j suryody thyo. yakub potana pgne karne lngdo calto hto. etla mamte aje pn israelna loko pranini jamghna samdhano snayu khata nthi. karn ke yakubni jamghna samdhana snayu pr tene ija phocadi hti.

33

yakube same njr kri to esavne avto joyo; teni sathe 400 mamns hta. yakube tena privarne car smuhomam vhemcyo. leah ane tenam balko ek smuhmam hta. rahel ane yusph ek smuhmam hta. dasio ane tenam balko be smuhmam hta. yakube dasio ane temnam balkone mokhre rakhyam. temni pachl leah ane tenam balkone rakhyam. ane yakube chellam rahel ane yusphne rakhyam. yakub pote esavni pase gyo. tethi e phelo mamns hto jeni pase esav avyo. tena bhai sudhi caltam yakube sat var sastamg prnam krya. jyare esave yakubne joyo. te tene mlva dodi avyo ane te tene bhetine tene gle vlgi pdine cumbn krva lagyo. bmnne bhaini amkhmam anmdna asru avyam. bmnne rdi pdya. jyare esave njr umci krine strio ane balkone joya tyare tene puchyum, “tari sathe a bdham kon che?” yakube jvab apyo, “a e balko che je mne devni krpathi prapt thya che. dev mamra prtye dyalu rhyam che.” pchi dasio temnam balko sathe temni njik avi ane pge lagi. e j rite leah ane tenam balko njik avya ane pge lagyam. ane chevte yusph ane rahel njik avya ane pge pdyam. esave khyum, “mem je bdha lokone ahim avtam joya, te loko kon che? ane a bdham psuo sa mamte che?” yakube jvab apyo, “e tmamra mamte mamra trpthi bhet che. jethi tme mamro svikar kri sko. ane mamra mamlikni mamra trph dya rhe.” prmtu esave khyum, “bhai, tare mne koi bhet apvani jurr nthi. mamri pase purtum che, tarum tari pase rakh.” yakube khyum, “na,na; hum tmamri pase mamgu chum ke, mamra pr krpa krine hum je bheto apum chum teno svikar kro. hum tmne phrithi joine prsnn thyo chum. karnke mamre mn e devnum mukh jova jevum che. tme mamro svikar kryo che te janine hum prsnn thyo chum. tethi hum vinmti krum chum ke, je bheto hum tmne apum chum teno tme svikar kro, dev mamra pr khub dyalum rhyam che ane mamri pase mne joitum bdhum j che.” am tene esavne bheto svikarva ajiji kri. tethi esave te svikari. pchi esave khyum, “hve tum tari yatra sru kri ske che. hum tari sathe avis.” prmtu yakube tene khyum, “tme e jano cho ke, mamram balko hju nanam ane nirbi che, ane mamri sathe dhavnam bccamvalam ghetambkram ane dhor che. temni mne cimta che.

emne ek divs pn vdhare jhdpthi clavie to bdham j dhoro mri jse. tethi mherbani kri tme mamrathi agl jao, ane hum dhime dhime tmamri pachl avis, hum mamra balko ane mamra dhورونا rksn mamte dhime dhime jis jethi teo vdhare thaki n jay. hum tmne seirmam mlis.” etla mamte esave khyum, “to pchi hum mamra mamnsone tmamri shayta mamte mukto jau.” prmtu yakube khyum, “e to tmamri vises dya che. si jrur che? apni dya che etlum bs che.” etle esav te j divse seir jva pachlo vlyo. prmtu yakub mjl kapt kapto sukkoth phocyo. tyam tene tene mamte ek ghr bnayum ane potanam dhoro mamte nanam nanam (mamdva) tbela bnava, tethi te jgyanum nam ‘sukkoth’ rakhvamam avyum. am, yakube potanum je kmai htum te bdhum surksit pddamnammamthi avtam knan desna skhem ngrmam mokli didhum ane te ngr agl mukam kryo. tene je jmin pr tmbu tanya hta te jmin tene skhemna pita hmorna putro pasethi 100 tola camdimam vecati lidhi. yakube devni upasna mamte tyam ek vedi ubhi kri ne tenum nam “el-elohe israel” rakhyum ane te israelna devna name arpn kri.

34

dinah Leah ane yakubni putri hti. ek divse te, e prdesni strione mlva bhar nikli. te prdesna raja hivvi hmorna putr skheme tene joi etle tene tene pkdi ane tena pr blatkar kryo ane teni abru lidhi. pn skhem dinahne prem krva lagyo ane teni sathe lgn krvani iccha prgt krto. tene potana pita hmorne khyum ke, “mne e chokri melvi apo jethi hum teni sathe lgn kri skum.” yakubne smamcar mlya ke, skheme teni putri dinahni abru lidhi hti. pn tena putro dhoro sathe khetrmam hta etle teona avya sudhi tene samti rakhi. pchi skhemna pita hmor yakubni sathe vat krva gyo. khetrmam yakubna putrone je kami bnyu htum tena smamcar mlya, jyare teoe a sambhlyum tyare teo ghna gusse thi gya hta, karn ke skheme yakubni putri pr blatkar krine israel virudhdh n krva jevo bhymkar guno kryo hto. prmtu hmore temne khyum, “mamro putr skhem tmamri putri dinahne khub cahe che, krpa krine tene tenini sathe prnva do. amamri sathe lgnsmmbmdh bamdho, tmamri knyao amne apo ane amamri knyao tme lo. tme loko a prdesmam amamri sathe rhi skso ane a des tmamra mamte khullo rhese. tme loko ahim rho, vyapar ro-jgar kro ane mamlmilkvala thao.” pchi skheme pn yakub ane bhaione vat kri. skheme khyum, “krpa krine mamro svikar kro ane mem je kami kryu che te bdl mne mamphi apo. tme loko mne je krvanum kheso th hum kris. jo tme mne dinah sathe prnva deso to, hum tme je kami bhet mangso te hum apis.” yakubna putroe skhem ttha tena pitane kptbhryo jvab apyo, karn ke skheme teoni bhen dinahni abru lidhi hti. etla mamte temne khyum, “jene sunnt kravi n thi eva mamnsne amamri bhen prnavi e to amamrathi bne j nhi, karn, ethi amamri bdami thay. chtam ame loko tne eni sathe lgn krva disum, jo tme pn amamra jeva bni jao. tmamra ngrna srv purusoni amamri jem sunnt thi jay. pchi tmamra puruso amamri knyao sathe lgn kri skse ane amamra puruso tmamri knyao sathe lgn kri skse. apne ekbija sathe rhie ane ek prja bni jie. pn jo tme loko sunnt n kravo, to ame loko

dinahne li calya jisum.” a krarthi hmor ane skhem bhum prsn thya. dinahna bhaioe je kami khyum te prmanne kravamam skhemne amnd thyo. karn te yakubni putrine khub prem krto hto.vli, te akha kuttumbmam tenum sauthi vdhare mamn htum. etla mamte hmor ane teno putr skhem gamna bhagle avya ane lokone kheva lagya ke, “israelna a loko apna mitro thva mamge che. ane ame loko teone apna prdesmam rheva deva mangie chie. teoe apni sathe samti kaym rakhva icche che. apni pase apna loko mamte pryapt bhumi che. to bhle teo rhe ane vepardhmdho kre. apne temni knyao sathe lgn kri ane apni knyao temne apie. prmtu ek srte ke, apnamamna srv purusoni temni jem sunnt kravvamam ave. e loko pn apni sathe rheva ane ek prja bnva tayar che. jo apne em krisum, to temnam dhordhamkhr ane milktthi apne dhnavn thi jisum. etla mamte calo apne temni sathe krar kri ane teo ahim amamra loko sathe rhese.” bhaglo pr je lokoe a vat sambhli te bdha hmor ane skhem sathe smmt thi gya ane sherna bdha vdiloe hmor ane tena putr skhemni vat svikari, ane srv purusoni sunnt kravvamam avi. trije divse sunnt thiyela purusoni bltra smi nhoti, tyam j yakubna be putro simyon ane levi, jeo dinahna sga bhaio hta teo tr-var, line ocimta sher pr cdhi avya ane temne bdha purusone mamri nakhya. dinahna bhai simyon ane levie hmor ane tena putr skhemne mamri nakhya. teoe skhemna ghrmamthi dinahne bhar ani ane tene line calya gya. vli, yakubna bija putroe ghayl thye-lao pr humlo kryo ane ngrne lumti lidhum, karn ke hju sudhi temni bhenni laj lumtvathi utpn thyel krodh smyo nhoti. etla mamte dinahna bhaioe temnam bdham j dhoro lumti lidham. temne temni bdhi mamlmtta, bdham balko ane bdhi strio pn kbje kri lidham. prmtu yakube simyon ane levine khyum, “tme lokoe mne bhu dukhi kryo che; a prdesna vt-nio knanio ane prihiomam tme mne apriy bnayvo che. te bdha loko apna virodhi thi jse. ahim mamri pase to thoda j mamnsa che, ane jo e loko ektha thine mamri virudhdh jine mamra pr humla kre to mamra privarno to vinas j thay.” prmtu bhaioe uttr apyo, “to sum amamre amamri bhen sathe a lokone vesya jevo vyvhar krva devo? na, amamri bhen sathe avo vyvhar krnara loko khrab che.”

35

deve yakubne khyum, “cal, uth bethel ja ane tyam rhe. ane tyam upasna mamte vedi bnav. devnum smrn kr. karn ke tum tara bhai esav pasethi bhagi avyo tyare tne deve drsn apya hta.” athi yakube potana privarne ane potani sathena bdha mamnsone khyum, “tmamri pase lakdana ane dhatuna je parka mithya devo hoy tene phemki do ane tmamri dehsudvi krine vstro bdl nakho. pchi apne bdha a sthline chodine bethel jisum. tyam hum mamra vipttina smye mamro pokar sambhlarn ane hum jyam jyam gyo tyam tyam mamro sath krnar devne mamte hum vedi bnavis.” athi je lokoni pase parka mithya devo hta, te bdha devo temne yakubne api didha. teoe potana kanomam phereli kdio pn yakubne sompi didhi. yakube a bdhi vstuone skhem ngrni bajumam elon vrks nice dati didham. yakub ane tena putroe te jgya chodi didhi.

te bhumina loko temno picho krine temne mamri nakhva mamgta hta. prmtu teo khubj bhybhittha tethi teoe yakubno picho kryo nhi. yakub ane teni sathena bdha loko knan desmam lujh etle ke, bethel avi phomcya. yakube tyam ek vedi bamdhi ane te sthlnum nam tene "el-bethel" padyum. karn ke te jyare potana bhai pasethi bhagi niklyo hto, tyare deve tene te sthle drsn didham hta. ribkani sasu dborah ahim mrtyu pami hti. tyare tene bethel njik elon vrks nice dphnavvamam avi hti. athi enum nam 'rudnnum elon vrks' (elon-bakhuth) rakhvamam avyum htum. jyare yakub paddanaramthi pachio phryo tyare deve phrithi tene drsn didha ane asirvad apya. deve yakubne khyum, "tarum nam yakub che. pn hve israel rhesa." athi tenum nam israel pdyum. deve tene khyum, "hum srvsmrth dev chum. hum tne asirvad apum chum, tne ghna smtano thao ane tara vmsjo vdho. ek mhanrast bno, jao tmamrathi bija rast ttha rajao thse. mem ibrahim ane ishakne je vises bhumi api hti te hve hum tmne ttha tmamra vmsjone apum chum." pchi deve amrtdhyan thi gya. yakube te jgya pr jyam deve teni sathe vat kri hti tyam, ek smam-rkstmhb ubho kryo ane tena pr tene peyarn apir ane telno abhisek kryo. ane te jgyanum nam bethel padyum. yakub ane tena mamsoe bethel chodyum. ane jyare teo ephraththi hji thode amtre hta tyam j rahelne prsutini pida sru thi. prmtu rahelne kstati joine daie tene khyum, "rahel, tum dris nhi, karn ke a vkhte pn tum putrne jnm api rhi che." putrne jnm apti vkhte rahelnum avsan thyum. jiv jtam jtam tene tenum nam 'benoni' padyum htum. prmtu tena pita yakube tenum nam 'binyamin' padyum. am, rahelnum avsan thyum ane tene ephrath, etle ke, bethlehemne rste dphnavvamam avi. yakube teni kbr pr ek adharstmbh ubho kryo, ane te adharstmbh aje pn rahelni kbrna stmbh trike ubho che. pchi israel agl vdhyo. tene eder stmbhni brabr dksinmam mukam kryo. israel tyam thodo smy rokayo. jyare te tyam hto tyare ruben israelni dasi bilhah sathe sui gyo. israele jyare a janyum tyare te bhum j gusse thyo. yakubne bar putro hta: leahna pete jnmela putro ch hta: ruben, simyon, levi, yhuda, issakhar ane jhbulon. yakubna phela kholano putr ruben. teni ptni rahelna be putro hta: yusph ane binyamin. rahelni dasi bilhahne pete jnmela be putro hta: dan ane nphtali. ane leahni dasi jhlpahthi jnmela be putro hta: gad ane aser.a bdha yakubna putro paddamnarammam jnmela hta. yakub mammre etle kiryath-arba (hebron) agl potano pita ishak hto tyam phomci gyo. a te jgya che, jyam ibrahim ane ishak jine rhyam hta. ishakni ummr 180 vrsni thi hti. ishak ghna vsor jivyo, te lambu ane purn jivn jivyo pchi te mrtyu panyom. ane tena dikrao esav ane yakube tene tena pita ibrahimne jyam dphnavya hta tyam dphnavyo.

36

esav upher adomna vmsjo a prmamne che. esave knani strio sathe lgn krya hta: elon hittini putri adah, sibon hivvina putri anahni putri ohlibamamh, ane isamamelni putri nbayothni bhen basmamth sathe tene lgn krya hta. adahne esavthi aliphajh avtryo. basmamthne reuel avtryo, ane ohlibamamhne yeus,

yalam ttha korah avtryo. a knanmam jnmela esavna putro hta. tyar bad esav potani ptnio, putro, putrio ane privarna bdham mamnso ttha dthoro ane bdham janvrone ane knan desmam melveli bdhi mamlmilk-tne line potana bhai yakubthi durna prdesmam calyo gyo. temni mamlmilk etli bdhi hti ke, teo bhega n rhi ske ane teo jyam rgheta hti te bhumi evi hti ke, temnam bmnenam dhorono nibhav n thi ske. athi esav seirna phadi desmam rheva lagyo, esav e j adom. esav adomiona adipita che. seirna phadi prdesna adomiona vdva esavna vmsjo a prmamne che: esavna putrona nam a che: esavni ptni adahno putr aliphajh, ne esavni ptni basmamthno putr reuel. aliphajhna putro temamn, omamr, spho, gatam ane knajh hta. timna esavna putr aliphajhni upptni hti. tene aliphajhthi amamlek avtryo hto. a esavni ptni adahna putro che. esavni ptni basmamthno dikro reuel. reuelna putro nahath, jherah, sammamh ane mijhjha.a esavni ptni basmamthna putro che. sibonna putr anahni putri ohlibamamh esavni ptni hti. tene esavthi yeus, yalam ane korah avtrya hta. esavna vmsjomam nicena srdaro hta.esavna sauthi mota putr aliphajhna putr: srdar temamn, srdar omamr, srdar spho, srdar knajh, korah, gatam, ane amamlek.a adomni bhumimamna aliphajhna privarnam srdaro che. e bdha adahna putro che. esavno putr reuel a privarono adi pita hto. reuelna putro nice prmamne che: srdar nahath, srdar jherah, srdar sammamh, ane srdar mijhjha, a adomna prdesmamna reuelna srdaro che.e esavni ptni basmamthna putro che. esavni ptni ohlibamamhna dikra: srdar yeus, srdar yalam ane srdar korah, anahni putri esavni ptni ohlibamamhna a putro che. a esavna upher adomna putro che ane e srdaro che. esavna phelam adomnam hori seirna e prdesmam j vsta putro a che: lotan, sobal, sibon, anah, dison, eser ane disan. adom prdesmamna horiona a srdaro seirna putro che. lotanna dikra hori ane hemamm hta. ane lotanni bhen timna hti. a sobalna putro hta: alvan, mamnahath, ebal, spho ane onam. ane sibonna putro: ayah ttha anah che. anahne nrnprdesmam potana pita sibonnam gdhedam cravtam grm jhrnam jdyo hta. ane anahna putro a che: etle dison ttha anahni putri ohlibamamh. ane disonna putro a che: etle hemdan ttha esban ttha yirthan ttha khran. a eserna putro a che: etle bilhan, jhaavan ttha akan. a disanna putro a che: etle us ttha aran. horiothi je srdaro thya te a che: etle lotan srdar, sobal srdar, sibon srdar, anah srdar. srdar dison, srdar eser ane srdar disan. a seirna prdesna jativar horiona srdaro che. te smye adommam ane rajao hta. israeli rajao phelam adomna prdes pr rajy krnar rajao a prmamne hta: adommam beaurna putr belae rajy kryu htum. tena patngrnum nam dinhabah htum. belana avsan bad bosrah ngrna jherahno putr yobab gadie avyo. yobabna avsan bad temamn desno husam gadie avyo. husamna avsan bad badno putr hdad gadie avyo. tene moab prdesmam midhanione prajy apyo. tenum patngr avith htum. tyarbad hdadnum avsan thyum. ne teni jgyae mamsrekahmamna samlahe rajy kryu. ane samlahna avsan bad ndi pasena rhobothna saule rajy sasn kryu. saulna avsan pchi akhborno putr baal-hnan gadie avyo. akhborna dikra baal- hnanna avsan pchi hdar gadie avyo ane tenum

patngr 'pau' htum. teni ptninum nam mhetabel htum, te mejhahabni putri tamtredni putri thti hti. pchi esavthi je srदारo thya teonam nam, potpotanam pri-var ttha jgao mujb teona nam a che: sрдar timna, sрдar alvah, sрдar ytheth, sрдar ohlibamamh, sрдar elah, sрдar pinon, sрдar knajh, sрдar temamn, sрдar misbar, sрдar mamgdiel, ane sрдar iram. potpotana vttna des prmamne adomna sрдaro che. adom lokono purvj te j esav che.

37

yakub je prdesmam ena pita avine vsya htam te des-mam etle ke, knan desmam rhyo. yakubna pri-vari a ktha che,yusph 17 vrsno yuvan hto. tenum kam ghetambkramne cravvanum ene temni dekhb-hal rakhvanum htum. yusph a kam potana bhaio etle ke, bilhah ttha jhilpahna putroni sathe krto hto. (bil-hah ane jhilpah tena pitani ptnio hti.) yusph potana bhaiona dukrtyo vise tena pitane jan krto hto. tena pita israel vrdv htam tyare yusphno jnm htyo hto. tethi israel bija putro krta vdhare prem yusphne krto hto; ane tene yusph mamte ek lambi bamyno rm-gin jhbhbho pn sivdavyo hto. bija putro krta pi-tane yusph pr vise prem che tena bhaioe jota teo tena bhai yusphne ghrna krva lagya ane teo teni sathe maitribhavthi vat kri skta nhota. ek vkht yusphe ek vicitr svpn joyum. ane pchi yusphe a svpnni babt-mam potana bhaione vat kri. tethi tena bhaio tene phela krtam vdhu ghrna krva lagya. yusphe khyum, "sambhlo, mem ek svpn joyum che." apne bdha khetr-mam ghumna pula bamdhta hta. evamam mamro pulo tar ubho rhyo ane tmamra pulae teni aspas bhega thine mamra pulane prnam krya." tena bhaioe khyum, "sum tum em mamne che ke, ano arth e che ke, tum raja thine amamra pr sasn kris?" a svpn vise yusphe je vat kri tene karne teo na pr phelam kr-tam vdhare ghrna krta thyam. pchi yusphne bijum svpn avyum, te tene potana bhaione khyum. "mem bija svpnmam sury, cmdr ane agiyar nkstrone mne vmdn krta joya." jyare yusphe pitane tenam svpn vise khymu tyare tena pitae tene thpko apyo ane khyum, "tara a svpnno arth so? sum tum em smje che ke, hum tari mamta ttha tara bhaio tne sastamg prnam krisu?" tena bhaio to teni irsya krtam rhyam. pn tena pita a babtno gmbhirtathi vicar krva lagya. ek vkht yusphna bhaio pitana ghetambkram cravva mamte skhem gya. pchi israele yusphne khyum, "skhem ja, tara bhaio skhemmam ghetam bkram crave che. cal, hum tne temni pase moklum chum."yusphe khyum, "hum jis, hum taiyar chum." yusphna pitae khyum, "ja ane tps kr. tara bhaio ane ghetam bkram kusl che ke, kem?"joi av ne mne khe." em khine tene tene hebronni khinmam thi skhem jva moklyo. yusph skhemmam khovai gyo. ek mamnse tena khetrmam amtem rkhdto joyo. te mamnse puchyum. "tum kone sodhe che?" yusphe jvab apyo, "hum mamra bhaione sodhum chum; sum tme btavi sko cho ke, teo ki jgyae ghetambkram crave che?"7pela mamnse khyum, "teo to calya gya che. mem temne em vat krtam sambhlya hta ke, calo, apne dothan jie." athi yusph potana bhaioni pachl gyo ane teo tene dothan-mam mlya. yusphna bhaioe tene durthi avtam joyo

ane e temni pase avi phomce te phelam j ene mamri nakhva mamtenum sdymtir temne rcyum. bhaioe ek-bijane khyum, "juo, pelo svpn jovavalo yusph ave che! calo tk mltam apne tene mamri nakhie ane koi hvd kuvamam nakhi die. ane apne apna pitane khisum ke, tene koi jmgli janvr khai gyum che. pchi apne joisum ke, ena svpnonum sum thay che?" prmtu ruben yus-phne bcavva mamgto hto. rubene khyum, "apne eno jiv n lie. rnna a khali kuvamam ene nakhi do, pn ene koi ija n krso." rubenni yojna ene bija bhaiona hathmamthi bcavi line pitane suprt krvani hti. yusph tena bhaioni pase avyo tyare ene pelo lambi bamyno sumdr dglo pheryo hto, tene phadine utari lidho. pchi teoe ene li jine hvd kuvamam phemki didho. kuva-mam pani nohtum. pchi yusphna bhaio khava betha. temne njr kri, to ismameliono ek smgh giladthi avto hto; ane teo um pr anek sugmdhio ttha loban ttha bol ladine misr li jta hta. yhudae potana bhaione khyum, "apne apna bhaini htya krie ane tenum rkt chupavi die tethi so phaydo? calo, apne tene ismamelione veci die, ane tene koi ija n krie, karn te apno bhai che ttha apnum j lohi che." ane tena bhaio teni sathe smmt thya. te smye tyamthi ketlak midyani vepario psar thtam hta; tethi bhaioe yusphne kuvamamthi bhar kadhyo ane 20 rupamhormam veparione veci didho. tethi teo yusphne misr li gya. ruben kuva pase pa-cho avyo; joyum to kuvamam yusph n hto; sokna mamrya tene potanam lumgdam phadyam. pchi tene potana bhaio pase pacha avine khyum, "are! chokro to nthi; hve hum sum krum?" pchi teoe yusphno jhb-hhbho lidho, ane bkramne kapine tena rktmam te jhb-hhbho boli kadhyo. ane pchi te rmgin lili bamyvalo jhbhbho potana pitane mokli apyo ane khevdayvum ke, "a amne jdoy che; te tmamra putrno che ke, nhi e tme olkhi lejo." te olkhyo, ne khyum, "a to mamra pu-trno jhbhbho che; koi jmgli psue tene phadi khadhho che; jrur yusphne phadi khadhho che." pchi yakube potanam vsro phadi namkhyam ane dhilo jhbhbho pheryo ane dhna divs sudhi tene putrna mrnno sok palyo. ane ena bdha putr-putrio tene dilaso apvano prytyn kryo; pn te samt thyo nhi ane tene khyum, "mamra mrvana divs sudhi hum sok krya kris." am tena pitae vilap kryo. te smy drmyan pela midhanioe yusphne misrmam pharunna ek amldar, amgrkskona adhikari potipharne veci didho.

38

e divso drmyan yhudae potana bhaione chodi didha ane adullam ngrna vtini hirah namna vykit sathe rheva gya. tyam temne ek knani stri mli. ane te stri sathe temne lgn kri lidha. te strinum nam sua htum. te stri grbhvti thi, ne tene ek putrne jnm apyo; ane yhudae tenum nam er padyum. phrithi tene grbh dharn kryo ane putrne jnm apyo. tene tenum nam onan padyum. ane phri tene ek putr jn-myo jenum nam tene selah padyum. jyare teno jnm thyo tyare yhuda khjhibmam rheto hto. pchi yhu-dae potana mota putr er mamte tamamr namni vhu lavi. yhovae yhudana mota putrne mamri nakhyo karn ke teni drstimam te bhumdo hto. pchi yhudae onanne khyum, "tum tara bhaini ptni sathe saririk smbmdh rakh. diyr trikeni tari phrj ada kr, ane tara

bhai mamte prja peda kr.” ane onanne khbr hti ke, e smtano tena gnase nhi. etle jyare jyare e potani bhbbhi pase jto tyare te bhumi pr padyum jethi tena bhaini prja peda n thay. a rite te je krto te yhovani drstimam bhudum htum. tethi tene tenum pn momt nipjavyum. pchi potani putrvdhu tamamrne yhudae khyum, “mamro putr selah moto thay, tyam sudhi tum tara piyrmam jine vidhva trike rhe.” karn ke kdac te selah pn tena bhaioni jem mamryo jay. tethi tamamr tena bapne gher jine rhi. smy jtam yhudani ptini, suani putrinum mrtyu thyum. sokno smy puro thya pchi yhuda potana mitr adullami hirah sathe tenam ghetam katrnarao pase timnah gyo. pchi tamamrne jan thi ke, “jo, tara ssra temnam ghetam katrane timnah jay che.” tethi tenie potanam vaidhvyam vsro utari ane potano chero burkhathi dhamki didho. ane potano deh dhamkine timnahne rste avel enaimni bhagol agl ek sthle bethi. te janti hti ke, selah moto thyo che. tem chtam tene tenieni sathe prn-vani mmjuri apvavam avi n hti. ane jyare yhudae tene joi, tyare tene vesya jani, karn ke tene potanum mukh dhamkyum htum. rstani bajumam teni pase jine tene khyum, “hve mne pari pase avva de,” kem ke, te janto nphoto ke, e eni putrvdhu che. te boli, “mamri pase avva sarum tme mne sum apso?” tene jvab apyo, “mamram bkramna tolamamthi ek lvarum moklis.” tenie khyum, “tme mne lvarum moklo tyam sudhi koi vstu apo to j!” tethi tene tene khyum, “hum sum sanmam apum?” tenie khyum, “tmamri mudra, ttha tmamro achodo ttha tmamra hathmamni damg.” athi yhudae te vstuo api ane teni pase gyo, ne tenathi te grbhvti thi. pchi te uthine cali gi, ane burkho kad-hine tene vidhvanam vsro ptheri lidham. pchi jyare yhudae sanmam mukeli vstuo te stri pasethi melvva adullamvasi mitr sathe lvarum moklyum tyare tene te mli nhi. etle tene te gamna mamnsoni puchprch kri, ke, “je vesya enaim pasee rsta pr bethi hti te kyam che?” temne jvab apyo, “ahim koi vesya thi j nhi.” tethi yhuda pase pacha avine tene khyum, “mne to te n mli; ane tyamna mamnsae pn khyum ke, ahim koi vesya nhoti. etle yhuda bolyo, “eni pase je che te chone eni pase rhe; nhi to apne apmamnit thisum. mem to tene mamte a lvarum moklyum htum. pn tne te mli nhi e judi vat.” asre trin mhina bad yhudane jan thi ke, “tari putrvdhue tamamre vybhicar kryo che, priname te grbhvti thi che.” tethi yhudae khyum, tene bhar lavine bali nakho.” prmtu tene balva li jta hta, tyare tene potana ssrani pase mamns mokline khevdavyum. “a vstuo jeni che te mamnsthi mne grbh rhyo che. a mudra ttha achodo ane damg kona che? olkho.” pchi yhudae vstuo olkhine kbul kryu ane khyum, “te nidors che, dos mamro che, karn ke mem ene mamra putr selah sathe prnani nhi tenum a prinam che.” te pchi tene tene prhithi jani nhi. prskale tene khbr pdi ke, tena petmam jod che. prsuti vkhte temamna eke hath bhar kadhyo, etle trt j dayne tene pkdi line lal dorathi bamdhine khyum, “a phelo avyo che.” pn tene teno hath pachho khemci lidho tethi teno bhai phelo bhar avyo, tyare dayn boli, “tum kevi rite phat padine niklyo?” tethi tenum nam peres pdyum. pchi lal dora sathe teno bhai bhar avyo. jethi tenum nam jherah pdyum.

pchi ismamelio yusphne misr li avya ane tyamthi pharunna ek misri amldar, amgrkskona sdrar potiphare tene temni pasethi vecato lidho. prmtu yhovae yusphne mdd kri. tethi te bdhi babtomam splh thyo. te tena misri sethna ghrmam rheto hto. potiphare joyum ke, yhovae yusphni sathe che. tethi yusph je ki kre che temam yhovae ene splhta bkse che. etle potiphar yusphne prapt krine prsnm thyo. yusph pr teni krpadrsti hti. tethi tene tene potani amgt sevavam rakhyo. tene tene ghrno karbhari bnayvo ane potani milkt tene sompi. jyarthi yusphne ene potana ghrno ane potani bdhi milktno karbhar sompyo tyarthi yhovae misrina ghr pr ane potipharna ghrmam ane khetmam je kami htum te bdha pr asirvad vrsavya. tethi potiphare ghrni tmamm vstuoni jvabdari yusphne sompi didhi. ane potiphare bdhi j cimta chodi didhi, te je ann khato te sivay biji koi cimta krto nhi. yusph sumdr ane rupalo hto. thoda smy pchi yusphna sethna ptinie yusph trph tivv lalsathi joyu; ane khyum, “mamri sathe sui ja ane mamri sathe su.” prmtu yusphne teni spst na padi ane potana sethni ptinie khyum, “juo, hum chum tethi mamra sethne ghrmam koi vstuni cimta nhti, temne temnum je kami che te bdhum ek tmamra apvad sivay mne sompi didhum che. a ghrmam mamra krtam koinum vdhare cln nhti. tem sethe koi vstuthi mne bakat rakhoy nhti, ek tmamra vina, karn ke tme temnam ptini cho. mamte avum motum kukrm krine, hum devno gunegar si rite thi skum?” tene droj yusphne uskerva prytin kri tenini sathe suva mamte kheti, chtam yusph teni sathe suva thto nphoto. ek divs yusph koi karnsr ghrmam gyo; tyare ghrmam ghrnum koi mamns n htum. etle te strie eno jhbhbho pkdine khyum, “mamri sathe sui ja.” pn yusph to teno jhbhbho tena hathmam rheva dine ghrni bhar nasi gyo. jyare peli strie joyum ke, yusph teno jhbhbho ena hathmam rheva dine bhar nasi gyo che. tenie potana ghrmamna purusone bolavya ane khyum, “juo, apne srnamvva ek hibru mamns moklavayo che; te mamri sathe suva amdr avyo hto, etle mem mota sade bum padi, etle te bum sambhline tenu vsr mamra hathmam mukine bhagi gyo.” pchi tenie tena ptina avta sudhi jhbhbho potani pase rakhi mukyo, ane potana ptine pn tenie e prmamne khyum ke, “tme je hibru gulam lavya cho, te mamri laj lumtva mamte mamri pase avyo hto; pn mem jevi mota sade bum padi ke, trt j je jhbhbho mamri pase rheva dine nasi gyo.” pchi sethe jyare potani ptini vat sambhli ke, “tmamra nokre mamri sathe avum vrtn kryu che,” tyare te gussamam ratopilo thi gyo. pchi tene yusphne pkdine jelmam puri didho. je thekane rajana bmdivan ked krata hta. am te tyam kedkhanamam rhyo. pn yusphne yhovano sath hto. tene tena pr dya kri ane kedkhanana smtrini tena pr dya thay tem kryu. kedkhanana smtrie jelmamna bdham j kedione yusphna hathmam sompi didha. ane pchi to tena hukm prmamne j bdhum thva lagyum. ane yusphna hathmam je babto hti tena pr smtrie dekhrehk rakhvanum rhyum nhi, karn ke yusphne yhovano sath hto; tethi yusph je kmi krto temam yhovae tenum bhlum krto hto.

a bdhum thya pchi em bnyum ke, misrna rajana patrvahke ttha bthiyarae temna mamlik misrna rajano apradh kryo. tethi pharun tena bmne sevko patrvahk ane bthiyara pr kopaymamn thyo. ane tene teone kedkhanamam nakhyam, te e kedkhanum htum jena mamte pharunna rkskono amldar potiphar adhikari hto, tyam yusph ked hto. amgrkskono srdare yusphne temna tabamam sompyo. te temni seva krto; am teo ketlak smy mamte kedmam rhyam. ek divs ratre kedkhanamam purayela misrna rajana patrvahkne ane bthiyarane bnnene ek sathe svpn avyum. bnnenam svpn judam htam. ttha prtyek svpnno arth pn judo hto. pchi svare jyare yusphe amdr avine joyum, to teo cimitit hta. tethi tene temne puchyum, “aje tme kem cimitit dekhao cho?” etle teoe tene khyum, “amne drekne svpn avyum htum, pn teno arth krnar koi nthi.” etle yusphe teone khyum, “ek mamtr dev j svpnono khulaso kri ske, che. krpa kri mne tmamrum svpn kho. etle draksars apnara nokre potanum svpn khyum, “mem svpnmam ek draksno velo joyo. te draksna velane trn dalio hti, mem dalio pr klio besti ane temamthi phul phuttam joya. ane gucchamam paki drakso joi; pharunno pyalo mamra hathmam hto. mem drakso line te pyalamam nicovi ane pyalo pharunna hathmam apyo.” pchi yusphe khyum, “hum tne svpnno arth smjavum chum.” trn daliono arth trn divs che. trn divsamm pharun tne mukto kri mamph krse, ane tne tara potana kam pr pachho rakhse; tum phelam jem eno draksars pirsnar hto tem tena hathmam pharunno pyalo apis. pn jyare tara sukhna divso ave tyare krpa krine mne smbharje. mamra pr dya rakhje. pharunne mamri vat krje ane mne a karagarmamthi mukt kravje. ahimya hibruona desmamthi mamri iccha virudhdh lavvavam avyo che. mem ahim evum ksumy khotum kryu nthi jene karne mne karagrhmam nakhuo pde.” rotli bnavnarae joyum ke, bija nokrnrum svpn sarum htum. tethi tene yusphne khyum, “mem pn ek svpn joyum htum. mamra mamtha pr rotlioni trn netrni chaddio hti. sauthi uprni chaddimam pharun mamte drek jatnam pkvan htam. prmtu tene pmkhio khai jtam htam.” yusphe khyum, “trn chaddiono arth trn divs che. trn divsamm pharun tmne mukt to krse, prmtu tarum mamthum kapine tne jhad pr ltkavse, ane pmkhio tarum mams pholi khase.” trije divse pharunni vrs-gamth hti, te divse tene tena bdha sevkone mijbani api; ane pharune tena sevkomm mukhyapatrvahkno ane bthiyarano nyay kryo, am bnnene karagrhmamthi bhar avva didha. ane tene mukhy patrvahkne teni pdvi pr pachho rakhio; ane tene pharunna hathmam pyalo apyo, pn yusphe je arth kri btavyo hto te prmamne bthiyarane phamsie cdhavyo. chtam mukhy patrvahke yusphne yad kryo nhi, ane te tene bhuli gyo.

be vrs pura thya pchi pharunne svpn avyum, “joyum to pote nail ndini pase ubho che. pchi pharune sat sumdr tmdurst pust gayone ndimamthi bhar nikline brumam crti joi. tyarbad biji sat kdrupi ane sukai

gyeli gayo teoni pchvade ndimamthi bhar avi ane kinare peli biji gayo sathe ubhi rhi. pchi te sat kdrupi sukai gyeli gayo sumdr ttha pust gayone khai gi. etlamam pharunni amkho ughdi gi. te jagi uthyo. phri pachho te umdhi gyo, ne ene bijum svpn joyum. tene ek j samtha pr bhrelam ane saram danavala sat dumdam duma. ane pchi teoni pchvade sat patla ane luthi bli gyela dumda phuti niklya. pchi e patlam dudam pelam sat bhrelam ane saram dumdane gli gyam. tyam to pharun jagi gyo. ane janyum ke, a to svpn htum. svare te a svpno vise cimitit hto. tene misrna bdha jyotisiane ttha sana purusone nimmtrn moklya. jyare teo avya, pharune temne potana svpno khyam; prmtu teomamthi koi pn teno arth khi skyo nhi. tyare mukhy patrvahke pharunne khyum, “aje mne mamro guno yad ave che. jyare pharune tena sevko pr krodhe bhrai mne ttha mukhy bthiyarane tenee karagrhmamam nakhya, ke, je amgrkskono upri clavta hta. tyare ekj ratre amne bnnene jumdam jumdam svpn avyum htum. ane drekne avel svpnno arth judo hto. amgrkskono upri aml-darno sevk ek juvan hibru pn tyam amamri sathe hto; ame tene amamram svpno khyam etle tene te svpnono arth smjavyo ane amne drekne potpotanam svpnno arth khi btavyo. tene amne je arth khyo hto te prmamne j bnyum; mne mamri pdvi pr pachho mukyo ane bthiyarane phamsini sja thi.” pchi pharunne yusphne tedva mamte mamnso moklya, ne teo tene jhtpt karagarmamthi bhar kadhi lavya; pchi tene hjamt kravi, kpdam bldyam ane te pharun pase avyo. pharune yusphne khyum, “mne ek svpn avyum che, pn teno arth smjavnar koi nthi. mem tmamra vise evum sambhlyum che ke, jo tmne svpn khevamam ave to tene teno arth khi sko cho.” pchi yusphe pharunne jvab apta khyum, “arth krnar hum kon? pharunnum jemam klyan hoy evo jvab to dev j apse.” pchi pharunne yusphne khyum, “juo, mamra svpnmam hum nail ndine kamthe ubho hto; ane sat sumdr tmdurst pust gayo ndimamthi nikline bidmam crti hti; ane juo, temni pchvade biji sat patli, kdrupi ane suklkdi gayo nikli, avi kdrupi gayo mem kdi akha misrmam joi nhoti. ane e suklkdi kdrupi gayo peli hrst-pust sat gayone khai gi. pn tem chta koi n khi ske ke, temne svsthy gayo khadhi che, kemke teo to phe-lamna jevi j kdrupi ane patli j lagti hti. pchi hum jagi gyo. “phri amkh mltam bijum svpn avyum. mem ek j samtha upr ugelam sat saram bhrayelam danavalam dumda joyam. ane pchi teoni pachl j sukayelam ttha hlkam, cimlai gyelam patlam ane luthi bli gyelam dumda phuti niklyam. ane pchi te hlkam-patlam dumda pela sat saram dumdane gli gyam. tethi mem mamra josione ttha jadugrone a svpn vise puchyum, pn teomamthi pn koi mne eno arth btavi skyum nhi.” tyarbad yusphe pharunne khyum, “pharunnam bmne svpnno arth to ek j che. hve dev sum krnar che e tene pharunne drsavyum che.” sat sari gayo ane sat saram dumda e sat saram vrs che. temni pchvade je sat patli ane kdrupi gayo nikli te pn sat vrs che. ane luthi bli gyelam sat khali dumdam pn dukalnam sat vrs che. deve tmne te sum krva mamege che ane njikna bhvisyam sum thvanum che teni pharunne jan kri che. juo, smgr misrmam tmamri abadinam ttha dhni j puskltna sat vrs avse. ane tyarbad sat

vrs dukaľna avse. akha misrmam loko abadini vato
 bhuli jse. e dukaľ desno srvnas krse; ane e dukaľ
 evlo bhymlr hse ke, desmam kyamy abadinum nam-
 nisan jova pn nhi mle. "ane pharunne be var svpn
 avyam teno arth e ke, dev trphthi a vat nkki thi gyl
 che. ane dev tene thoda smymamj purn krse. tethi
 krine hve pharune koi budvimamn ane jnani purusne
 psmd krine misr desno vhhvt sompi devo joie. des-
 bhrmam pharune amlđaro niyukt krva joie ane sm-
 rdvinam sat vrs drmyan misrmamthi pakno pam-
 cmo bhag vsul krvo joie. ane je sat saram vrs ave
 te drmyan bdhi j jatnum anaj bhegum krvum j. ane
 pharunna taba nice prtyek shermam tene sacvvum
 joie. ane misrmam dukaľnam je sat vrs avse, tyare
 e anajno jththo kam avse. ane dukaľthi desno nas
 thto atki jse." a slaľ pharun ane tena bdha amlđarone
 psmd pdi. tethi pharune potana amlđarone khyum.
 "a yojnane par padva mamte yusph yogy mamns che.
 enathi saro mamns apnne n mle, teni amđrno devno
 atmam tene ghno sano bnave che!" tethi pharune yus-
 phne khyum, "yusph j a kam smbhalva mamte layk
 vykit che, ani křta vdhare laykatvalum apnne koi nhi
 mle. devno atmam enamam che, jenathi e khub bud-
 hđhimamn che. mamte tum j mamro des smbhali
 le. tari ajanum paln mamri bdhi j prja krse. phkt
 a rajgadine karne j hum tara křtam moto hois." vli
 tene yusphne khyum, "jo mem tene akha misrno vhhvt
 sompyo che." am khine pharune potana hathni mu-
 dra line yusphna hathe pheravi didhi, ne tene mlml-
 nam vsr pheravayam ane glamam sonano har pher-
 avyo. pchi tene yusphne potana pchina uttm rth-
 mam besadine phervyo. lokoe teni agľ dya pokari:
 'vmdn ho' evi chđi pokari. pharune a rite yusphne
 akha misr desno sasnkřta bnayvo. ane tene yusphne
 khyum, "hum pharun chum; raja chum, tethi mamri
 mrji mujb vtirs, prmtu tari prvangi vina akha misr
 desmam koi hath ke, pg hľavse nhi." pchi pharune
 yusphnum nam saphnath-paneah rakhuyum. ane tene
 onna yajk potipherani putri asnathne prnavi. pchi
 yusph misr desmam phřva mamte niklyo. jyare yusph
 30 vrsno hto, tyare pharunni nokřimam jodayo. te
 akha misr desmam phři vlyo. ane smrdvinam sat vrs
 drmyan mblkh pak utryo. smgr misr desmam e sat
 vrs drmyan je anajnum utpadn thuyum te tene ekthum
 kryu. ne te anaj drek ngrmam ajubajana khetro-
 mam bhři rakhuyum. yusphe smudrni reti jetlum khub
 khub anaj bhegu kryu. te etle sudhi ke, teno hisab
 rakhvanum pn chodi devum pdyum. karn ke te be-
 sumamr hťum. dukaľnam vsor avtam phelam onna
 yajk potipherani putri asnaththi yusphne be putro
 thya. deve mne mamri bdhi vipttio ane pitanum
 ghr bhulavi didham che." em khine yusphe mota pu-
 trnum nam mnassa padyum. tene tena bija putr-
 num nam ephraim padyum. tene khyum, "deve mne
 vsorna du:khō pchi a bhumimam balko apine sphl
 bnayvo che." smrdvinam sat vrs misrnam avyam hťam
 te viti gyam. ane yusphna khyu prmamne dukaľnam
 sat vrsni sruat thi. bija bdha desomam to dukaľ hto
 prmtu smgr misrmam anajni khot nhoti. pchi jyare
 misrmam pn lokone khavana samsa pdva lagya, tyare
 temne anaj mamte pharunni agľ kalavala krya; etle
 pharune sřv misřvasione khyum, "yusph pase jao; ane
 e tmne je khe te prmamne kro." ane jyare smgr des-

mam dukaľ pdyo etle yusphe anajna bdha kotharo
 kholi nakhya ane misřvasione anaj vecva mamdyu.
 karn ke smgr misr desne dukaľe bhrđo lidho hto. ane
 bija tmamm desomamthi loko misr desmam yusphni
 pase anaj vecatum levane avyam; karn ke, smgr vis-
 tarmam bhymlr dukaľ pdyo hto.

42

e smye yakubna prdesmam bhukhmro hto. prmtu
 tene khbr pdi ke, misrmam anaj vecay che, etle
 yakube tena putrone khyum, "tme sa mamte ekbijana
 modha same jova kro cho? mne janva mlyum che ke,
 misrmam anaj vecay che, mamte tyam jao, ne tyamthi
 apna mamte anaj khřidi lavo. jethi apne jivta rhie, ne
 bhukhe na mřie." a sambhline yusphna ds bhaio anaj
 khřidva mamte misrmam gya. prmtu yakube yus-
 phna sga bhai binyaminne teo sathe moklyo nhi. kdac
 eni sathe koi durbhagy ghtna thay. am, knanna prdes-
 mam dukaľ hto etle bija lokoni sathe israelfna putro pn
 anajni khřidi mamte avya. misr desno sasnkřta yusph
 hto. desna tmamm lokone te j anaj vecatum apto
 hto; tethi yusphna bhaioe temni same avine bhoy lgi
 mstk nmamvine sastamg prnam krya. prmtu yusphe
 potana bhaione jova ane olkhya, chtam pn ane janyo
 hoy te rite teoni sathe vtryo. ane kdkaithi teone sval
 kryo, "tme kyamthi avo cho?" teoe jvab apyo, "amo
 knanna prdesmamthi anaj khřidva avya chie." ane
 yusphe to tena bhaione olkhya pn te lokoe tene na
 olkhyo. potane e loko vise je svpno avya hťam tenum
 smrn thuyum. ane yusphe temne khyum, "tme jasus
 cho; desnam chřido jova avya cho." pn temne khyum,
 "na, saheb, anaj khřidva mamte apna sevko avya che.
 ame bdha ek j pitana putro chie, ame pramamnik
 loko chie. apna sevko jasuso nthi." chtam yusphe
 khyum, "em nhi, tme desnam chřido jova j avya cho."
 tethi teoe khyum, "ame, bdha bhaio chie. amo kul 12
 bhaio chie, ame tmamri same sevko jeva chie. amo
 knan desna ek j mamnsna putro chie; sauthi nano
 putr amamra pita pase che, ane bija ek putrno koi
 pttō nthi." ane yusphe teone khyum, "mem khyum
 tem tme jasus j cho. etla mamte tmamri priksa kr-
 vavam avse; pharunna jivna sm khaine khum chum
 ke, tmamro sauthi nano bhai ahim n ave, tyam sudhi
 tmamre ahimthi jvanum nthi. tmamramamthi gme
 te ek jnne mokline tmamra bhaine bolavo. tyam
 sudhi tmamre karagamam bmdivan bnvum pdse;
 am, tme sacum bolo cho ke, kem teni ksoti thse, nhi to
 pharunna jivna sm khaine khum chum ke, tme jasus j
 cho." ane pchi tene te lokone trn divs sudhi karagar-
 mam rakhya. pchi trije divse yusphe teone khyum,
 "jo tme am křso to jřur bcva pamso, karn ke hum to
 devthi drine calnaro mamns chum; jo tme khřekhr
 saca ho to tmamramamno gme te ek bhai karagar-
 mam rhe; ane bakina sau tmamra bhukhe mřta ku-
 tumb mamte anaj line jao. pchi tmamra sauthi nana
 bhaine mamri agľ line avo; te prthi tmamri vat saci
 thřse ane tmamre mrvum pn nhi pdē." pchi te loko em
 krva smmt thya. teo ekbijane kheva lagya. "khřekhr
 apne apna bhaini babtmm gunegar chie. karn ke
 jyare tene apnne kalavala krya hta, ne apne tene th-
 tum kst joyum hťum, chtam pn apne sambhlyum nhi;
 etla mamte j a smkt apna pr avi pdyum che." rubene

teone khyum, “sum mem tmne nhotum khyum ke, e chokra pr atyacar krine papmam pdso nhi? chtam tme mamnyum nhi; tethi hve tena rktso bdlo cukvvo pde che.” te loko janta nhotu ke, yusph temni vat smje che; karn ke, temni vcece dubhasiyo hto. ane pchi yusph teoni pasethi calyo gyo ane rdi pdyo. pachtli teoni pase pacha phrine tene teoni sathe vat kri, pchi temnamamthi simyonne line temna dekhtam j tene dorde bamdhyo. tyarbad yusphe teoni gunomam anaj bhrvani dreknaisa tena thelamam pacha mukvani ttha temne musaphri mamte bhatum apvani ajna kri; ane teone te prmamne kri apvamam avyum. pchi teo potanam gdhedamo upr anajni guno ladine tyamthi niklya. pchi ek utaramam teomamna eke potana gdhedane dana khvdavva mamte potani gun chodi, tyare thelana mom agl j tene potana paisa joya. etle trt j tene potana bhaione khyum, “mamra paisa mne pacha mlyam che. juo, a rhya mamra thelamam!” a sambhline te bdha mnmam khub gbhraya, ane dhrujta dhrujta teo ekbijana mo jova lagyam, ane bolva lagya, “deve apnne a sum kryu?” pchi jyare teo knanmam potana pita yakub pase avya, ne je kami bnyum hutum te bdhum j temne khi smbhlayvum. temne khyum, “je mamns te desno sasnkrtu che tene amamri sathe kdkaiti vat kri ane amne kthor ven khyam, ne amne desna jasus gnya. pn ame to tene khyum ke, ame saca mamns chie. ame jasus nthi; ame bar bhaio ek j pitana putro chie. sauthi nano atyare amamra pita pase che. ane ekno to kso pto j nthi.” “te pchi e mamns te prdesna sasnkrtae amne khyum, ‘jo tme hum khum tem krsu, to hum janis ke, tme pramamnik cho, tmamramamna ekne mamri pase rheva do ane bakina tme pacha ji sko ane tmamra bhukhe mrta kutumb mamte anaj li jao. ane tmamra sauthi nana bhaine mamri pase line avo to hum mamnis ke, tme jasuso nthi, pn saca mamns cho. ane hum tmamra bhaine pachu tmne sompi dis ane tme a desmam vepar krjo.” pchi em thyum ke, jyare teo potani guno khali krtam hta tyare drek jnne temna paisani kothli gunomamthi mli avi. pchi e paisani thelio joine teo ttha temna pita gbhraia gya. pchi teona pita yakube temne khyum, “tme iccho cho ke, hum mamra bdha smtano gumamvi du? yusph n rhyo, simyon n rhyo ane hve tme binyaminne li jao cho; pn sum a bdhi muskelio mamre shn krvani che?” pchi rubene potana pitane khyum, “jo hum ene tmamri pase pachu n lavum to tme mamra be putrone mamri nakhjo. ene tme mamra hathmam sompo, hum avsy ene tmamri pase pachu line j avis.” pn yakube tene khyum, “mamro putr tmamri sathe nhi ave, karn ke eno bhai mri gyo che, ane e ek j jivto che. ane musaphri drmyan jo tena pr koi apht avi pde to, tme mamram vrdvtvne nasvmt bnavi ane mne udma sok ane du:khmam mrva mjbur krsu.”

43

desmam bhyamkr karmo dukal hto. khava mamtenum koi anaj tyam ugtum n hutum. etle teo mismamthi je anaj lavya hta te bdhum j khavamam vprai gayum etle temna pitae temne khyum, “tme pacha jao ane apna mamte thodum anaj khridi lavo.” pn yhudae khyum, “te prdesna sasnkrtae amne skht cetvni apine khyum

che ke, ‘tmamro bhaisathe hse to j tme mne mli skso.’ jo tme amamra bhaine amamri sathe moklo to ame anaj khridiva mamte jva taiyar chie; pn jo tme tene nhi moklo to ame nhi jie; karn ke pela mamns amne spst sbdomam khyum che ke, ‘tmamro bhaisathe hse to j tme mne mlva pamsu.’ etle israele khyum, “tmamro bijo bhaisathe che evum ene jnavine tme mne sa mamte musibtmam mukyo?” temne jvab apyo, “pela mamns apna vise temj apna privar vise puchprch kri ke ‘sum, tmamra pita khi jive che? tmamre bhaisathe che?’ etle amamre khevum pdyum, amne khbr n hti ke, te em khese ke, tmamra bhaine ahim li avo.” pchi yhudae potana pita israele khyum, “e chokrane amamri sathe moklo etle ame jht cali niklie. jethi tme, ame ane apnam balko jivtam rhie ane mutyuna mukhamamthi ugrie. eni jvabdari mamra mamthe. hum eno jamin thaum chum. jo ene pachu lavine tmamri agl rju n krum to teno dos sda mamra pr rho. khrum jo tam, apne jo atlum modum na kryu hot to, atyare to ame be var ji avya hot.” tyare temna pita israele temne khyum, “jo e sivay koi rstu na hoy to pchi am kro: binyaminne tmamri sathe li jao. apna desni ketlik uttm vstuo tmamra srsamamnam pela mamns mamte bhetrupe apva li jao, thodum gugl, thodum mdh, thoda tejana, ttha bol, pistma ttha bdam; ttha tmamri sathe bmnun anum li jjo; vli tmamri gunomam je nanum pachum avyum hutum te pachum api dejo; kdac kmi bhul thi hoy; utho, ane tmamra bhaine line te mamns pase jao; ane srsvmrth dev kre, ne te mamns tmamra pr krpalu thay, jethi te tmamri sathe tmamra bija bhaine ttha binyaminne pacha mokle. nhi to hum phri pachu mamro putr gumamvyano sok kris.” pchi te mamnsae temni sathe bheto, pheli vkht krtam bmnun anum ane binyaminne line teo updya. ane misrmam phomcta teo yusphni agl avine ubha rhyam. pchi yusphe temni sathe binyaminne joyo tethi tene potana ghrna karbarharine khyum, “a mamnsone gher lija, koi janvrne kapine bhojn taiyar kr. karn ke a mamns mamri sathe jmnar che.” pchi yusphe jem khyum tem pela mamns kryum; etle pelo mamns yusphne gher te mamnsone li gyo. pela mamnsone yusphne gher li jvamam avya ethi teo gbhraya ane kheva lagya, “pheli var apni gunomam nanum mukelum hutum tene lidhe te apnne amdr li avya che. hve e loko apna pr tuti pdse ane apnne jbrjstithi gulam bnayse. ttha apna gdhedam pn li lese.” athi teo yusphna ghrna barna agl avya ane yusphna karbarhari pase jine tene khyum, “are, mamra saheb! khrekhr ame pheli var avya tyare anaj vecatu leva mamte j avya hta. pn jyare ame mukam pr phomcine ame amamri guno ughadi, to tena modha agl j amamra dreknaisa purepura paisa mukela hta. pn ame te paisa pacha lavya chie; vli anaj khridiva mamte ame amamri sathe bija paisa pn lavya chie; ane e paisa amamri gunomam kone mukya, e ame nthi janta.” karbarharine khyum, “santi rakho, gbhraso nhi, tmamra ttha tmamra pitana deve tmamri gunomam e nanum mukyum hutum. mne to anajnam nanam mli gyam hta.” pchi teo simyonne bhar kadhine temni agl li avya. ane pela mamns yusphna ghrmam te mamnsone lavine temne pani apyum, pchi teoe pg dhoyam; ane temnam gdhedam caru nakhyo. bpor sudhimam yusphna avta phelam teoe bheto taiyar

kri; ane yusph jmva ave teni rah jova lagya, karn ke tyam teoe jmvanum che em temne khbr hti. pchi jyare yusph gher avyo tyare teona hathmam je bhethi te teo teni pase ghrmam lavya; ane temne sastamg prnam krya. ane pchi temne teoni khbramtr puchine khyum, "tmamra vrdv pita, jene vise tme mne vat kri hti te kusl che ne? teo hji jive che?" ane teoe uttr apyo, haji, apna sevk amamra pita kusl che ane hji jive che." ane teoe jhukine dmdvt prnam krya. yusphe potani amkho umci krine potana bhai binyaminne, je eni sgi mamno putr hto tene joine khyum, "tme jena vise khyum htum te j a tmamro sauthi nano bhai che? mamra putr! dev tara pr krpa kro." yusph jhdpthi bhar calyo gyo; karn ke potana bhaine joine tenum haiyum bhrai avyum, te rdi pdvani taiyari-mam hto. tethi potani ordimam jine te tyam rdva lagyo. pchi modhum dhoine bhar avine potani jat pr kabu rakhine te bolyo, "bhanam pirso." pchi sevkoe yusph mamte mej pathryu. tyarbad bhaio mamte biju mej pathryu ane teni sathe jnta misrio mamte biju ek mej pathryu karn, misrio hibruo sathe jmva besta nthi; karn ke misrioni evi mamnyta hti ke, hibruo sathe jmvanum temna mamte anucit che. yusphna bhaio yusphni same motethi nana sudhi krm prmamne betha; ane teo a bdhathi ascry panya. teo ekbja same jova lagya. yusphe potana bhanamamthi vangio line teoni agl pirsavi pn prtyekna bhana krtam binyaminnum bhanum pamcgnum htum; teoe teni sathe khadhumpidhumne mojmam avi gya.

44

pchi yusphe potana sevkne hukm kryo ke, "e lokoni gunomam e loko jetlum li ji ske, tetlum anaj bhro. ane drek jnnam paisa teni gunmam modha agl muki do; sauthi nana bhaini gunmam paisani sathe mamro pelo camdino pyalo pn muki dejo." ane tene yusphna hukm prmamne kryu. bje divse vheli svare e lokone temnam gdhedam sathe viday krvamam aya. jyare e loko sherthi nikline thode dur gya etle yusphe karbharine khyum, "ja, pela lokoni pacht pd, temne pkdi pad, ane kheke 'tme a sum kryu? upkar pr apkar? tme mamra sethno camdino pyalo sa mamte coryo?" a e j pyalo che je mamra dhni piva mamte ane rhsyo janva mamte vapre che. tme khrekhr khotum kryu che." pchi jyare tene temne pkdi padya tyare tene temne a j vcno khyam; pn temne tene puchyum, "amamra dhni avum sa mamte khe che? amne am krvano vicar srkhoy ave khro! jra juo to khra, je paisa amne amamri gunona modha aglthi mlya te ame chek knan desthi temne apva pacha lavya; pchi tara dhaina ghrmamthi sonacamdini cijo corie evum bne khrum? tara sevkoe avu amamri pasethi jeni pase e nikle tene phamsini sja krjo. ame pn amamra dhaina gulamo thisum" a sambhline karbharie khyum, "tmamri vat brabr che; jeni pasethi e nikle te mamro gulam thay; ane bakina nidors purvar thes." pchi trt j te bdhae potpotani guno nice utari, ne dreke, potpotani gun ughadi. etle karbharie motathi sru krine te nana sudhini bdhani guno tpsai to binyaminni gunmamthi camdino pyalo mli avyo. jyare teoe a joyum tyare teoe dukhna mamrya potanam kpdam phamdi nakhyam ane drek jne potpotanam gdhedam bad-

hya. ane pchi teo ngrmam pacha phrya. jyare yhuda ane tena bhaio, yusphne gher phomcya tyare hijpn te tyam j hto; etle teo tenam crnomam pnya. yusphe teone puchyum, "a tme sum kryu? tme etlum pn nthi janta ke, mamra jevo mamns je sukn jue che tene khbr pdya vina rheshe nhi." yhudae khyum, "he dhni! ame tmne sum khie? amamri nidorsta sabit krva sum bolie? ame amamri jatne kevi rite nidors purvar krie? deve tmamra sevkno guno ughado padyo che; juo, jeni pasethi camdinum pyalum mlyum che te ane ame sau tmamra gulam chie." pchi yusphe khyum, "mamrathi evum thay kevi rite? mamtr jeni pasethi pyalo mlyo te j mamro gulam bnse; ane bakina tme bdha to samtithi tmamra pitani pase jao." pchithi yusph pase jine yhudae khyum, "o mamra dhni, krpa krine apna a sevkne khangimam apni sathe be vat krva do, ane apna sevk pr krodh n krso. mamra mamte to ap pote pharun smamn cho. mamra dhnie sevkone sval kryo hto ke, 'tmamre pita athva bhai che?' tethi ame mamlikne jvab apyo hto, 'amamre vrdv pita ane ek nano bhai che, je emne pachli avsthamam prapt thyo hto. eno bhai avsan pamel che, tethi te teni mantano ekno ek putr che, vli tena pitane te khub vhalo che.' ane tme amne sevkone jnavelum ke, 'tene mamri pase line avo etle tene hum joum to khro.' ane ame amamra dhnine khyum htum ke, 'te chokro tena pitane mukine avi ske, em nthi, karn ke jo te pitane mukine jay to tena pita mrtu pame.' ane tme amne tmamra sevkone khyum htum, 'jo tme tmamra sauthi nana bhaine tmamri sathe n lavo to tme mamrum mukh phri nhi joso.' pchi ame apna sevkoe amamra pita pase gya ane temne ame dhaina sbdo khi smbhlaya, "ane pchi jyare amamra pitae khyum, 'pacha jao ane apna mamte thodum anaj khridi lavo.' etle ame khyum, 'amamrathi kevi rite jvay? amamro sauthi nano bhai jo amamri sathe avto hoy to j ame ji skie, karn, amamro nano bhai amamri sathe na hoy, to ame te mamnsnum mukh joi skisum nhi.' etle tmamra sevkne arthat amamra pitae amne khyum, 'tme jano cho ke, mamram ptnine be putro avtrya hta. ane teomamno ek gyo tyare mem khyum ke, 'jrur ene koi jmgli pranie phadi khadho hse. ane tyar pchi ajprymt mem tene phri joyo nthi. ane hve jo tme ane pn mamri aglthi li jao, ane jo teni sathe ki khotum thay to hum mrva jetlo dukhi thisi.' tethi krine hve tmamra sevkni etle ke, mamra pitani pase hum jaum, ane e chokro amamri sathe nhi hoy to teno jiv etlo bdho e chokramam che ke, amamri sathe e chokro nthi e jotamni sathe j enum mot thes; ane apna a sevkoe apna sevk amamra pitane ghreghdnp sok krta dphnavva pdse. 'vat evi che ke, hum 'mamra pita agl e chokra mamte jamin thyo chum ke, 'jo hum eni tmamri pasethi emni pase pachon n lavum to hum emno jivnbhr gunegar gnais.' etle hve krpa krine a chokrane bdle tmamra sevkne mamra dhni pase sevk thine rheva do; ane pela chokrane tena bhaioni sathe pachon jva do. karn ke e chokro jo apni sathe na hoy, to apnathi pita pase jvay si rite? mamra pitanum sum thes eno mne bhu j dr lage che."

yusph potani lagnione vdhu vkht niymtrit kri skyo nhi. teni pase ubha rhela bdhani upsthitimam rdi pdyo ane boli uthyo, “mamri aglthi bdhane dur kro.” athi jyare yusphe potana bhaio agl potani jatne prgt kri tyare tyam biju koi n htum. te etla mota sade rdyo ke, misrio te sambhlyum ane pharunna privarne pn teni khbr pdi. pchi yusphe potana bhaione khyum, “hum yusph chum. sum mamro bap hju jive che?” yusphni same jotam j tena bhaio eva to dgai gya ke, teo koi jvab api skya nhi. pchi yusphe tena bhaione khyum, “mamri njik avso.” etle teo pase gya, ane tene khyum, “hum tmamro bhai yusph chum. jene tme misrni musaphri krta veparione gulam trike veci didho hto. e tmamro bhai hum j chum. mamte mne ahim veci deva mamte tme hve du:khi thso nhi, temj jiv balso nhi, karn a to mamra mamte devni vojna hti ke, hum ahim avum ane tmne bdhane hum bcavum. karn ke chellam be vrsthi desmam dukal che, ane hju bija pamc vrs evam j avnar ke, jemam koi pn prkarni kheti ke, vavni kapni thi skse nhi. tethi deve tmamro privar bcavva ane tmamra bdhana jivonum rksn krva tmamri smks moklyo che. e mamte mne ahim moklnar dev che, tme nthi; ane tene j mne pharunna pita smamn ane tena akha ghrno vhitvdar ttha akha misrno sasnkrt bnavyo che.” “tme jht mamra pita pase jao, ne temne a smdes apo: tmamro putr yusph a khe che.” deve mne smgr misrno sasnkrt bnavyo che, mamte vilmb krya vgr hmnam j mamri pase avo. ane tme tmamra putro sathe, tmamra prpautro sathe, tmamram ghetam-bkramna jhudo ane dhordhamkhrna tolao ttha ghrvkhi sathe ‘gosen’ pramt-mam mamri sathe rheso. jyam hum tmamra bdha mamte bdhi jatni taiyari kris. karn ke hju dukalgrst bija pamc vrs kadhvanam che. tethi tum ane tarum kutumb ttha je bdham taram sgamsmbmdhio che te bdhu gumamvine grib n thi jay te mamte hum sauni jalvni rakhis. “ane juo, tme ane mamro bhai binyamin nronjr juo cho ke, tme a mamra mukh dvara j khi rhyo chum. ane tme misrmam mamro mhimam ane bijum je kmi joyum che te mamra pitane khejo; hve, jht jao ane mamra pitane ahim li avo.” pchi te tena bhai binyaminne bathbhri ane rdyo. binyamin pn tene bhetthi vkhte rdva lagyo. tyar bad yusphe potana bdham j bhaione cumbn krya ane temne bhetine rdyo. pchi tena bhaioe teni sathe vatci kri. pchi jyare pharunna mhelmam smamcar vhetam thya ke, yusphna bhaio avya che; tyare pharun ttha tena sevko khus thya. ane pharune yusphne khyum, “tum tara bhaione khe ke, “a prmamne kro; tmamram janvrone line knan desmam calya jao; ane tmamra pitane ane privarne line jht mamri pase pacha avo; hum tmne misrni uttm phldrup jmin apis ane tmne saune dhrtinum nvnit khava mlse.” hve tmne biji ajna che te prmamne kro, “tmamram smtano mamte ttha tmamri ptnio mamte misr desmamthi gadam letam jao, ane tmamra pitane line avo. vli tmamri mamlmilk che te chene chodine avvani jra pn cimta kro nhi, karn ke misr desmam je uttm che te jmin tmamri che.” pchi israelna putroo te mujb kryu; ane pharunni ajna anasar yusphe teone gadam apyam; ne mamrgne mamte sidhum pn apyum. pchi tene tena

drek bhaine ek jod kpdam apyam; prmtu binyaminne 300 tola camdi ane pamc jod saram kpdam apyam. vdhumam tene potana pitana mamte misrni sauthi bhumuly cijothi ladelam ds gdhedam, ane tena pitani musaphri mamte anaj, rotli ane any jatna khanathi ladel ds gdhedio mokli api. pchi tene potana bhaione viday api. viday apti vkhte tene teone khyum, “mamrgmam jghdo krso nhi.” pchithi teo misrmamthi nikline knan desmam potana pita yakub pase avya. ane teoe tene khyum, “yusph hju jive che, ane smgr misrno te sasnkrt che.” a sambhline yakub to stbdh thi gyo. tene gle e vat n utri. prmtu yusphe teoe ne bdhi vato kheli te tene khi ane tene misr li jva mamte yusphe moklelam gadamo pr teni njr pdi tyare te uttejit ane khus thyo. pchi israel bolyo, “bs, mamro putr yusph hju jive che; etle mrtam phelam hum tene jine mlis.”

46

etla mamte israele potani misrni yatrano prarmbh kryo. phelam te ber-seba phomci gyo. tyam temne potana pita ishakna devni upasna krine yjno arpn krya. ratre deve israele svpnmam khyum, “yakub, yakub.” ane israele jvab apyo, “hum ahim chum.” pchi deve khyum, “hum dev chum. tmamra pitano dev. misr jtam jra pn gbhrais nhi, karn ke hum tyam tarathi ek moti prja nirmamn kris; hum tari sathe misr avis; ane hum cokks tne pachu lavis; ane yusphne hathe j tari amkho mimcase.” pchi yakube ber-seba chodyum ane misr sudhi yatra kri. tene leva mamte pharune je gadam moklyam htam temam israelna putro potana pita yakubne, potana putrone ane vhuone li gyam. teo potanam dhordhamkhr ttha mamlmilk je knan desmamthi prapt kri hti te line yakub ttha temnum akhum kutumb temni sathe misr avyum. etle tena putro ttha teni sathe tena putrona putro, ne teni putrio ttha tena putroni putrione ttha tenam srv smtanne te potani sathe misrmam layo. yakubni sathe misrmam avnaraonam nam a che, etle yakub ttha tena putro: yakubno sauthi moto putr ruben ane rubenna putro: hnokh, pallu, hesron ane kamir. simyonna putro: ymul, yamin, ohad, yakhin, sohar ane saul, je ek knani strithi jnmyo hto. levina putro: gesorn, khath ttha mrari. ane yhudana putro: er, onan, selah, peres, ane jherah. prmtu er ane onan to knanmam j avsan pamyta hta. peresna putro: hesron ane hamul. issakharna putro: tola, puvah, yob ane simron. jhbulonna putro: sere, elon ane yahlel hto. e leahna putro che, jeo mesopotamiyam yakubthi leahna pete jnmela che. e upramt teni putri dinah hti. tena putro ane putrio srv mline 33 jn htam. ane gadna putro: siphon, haggi, suni, esbon, eri, arodi ane areli. aserna putro: yimnah, yisya, yisvi, bria ane temni bhen serah, briahna putro: hebr ane mamlkeli. labane potani putri leahne apeli. jhilpahne yakubthi thyla a putro che. teo srv mline kul sol hta. yakubni ptni rahelna putro: yusph ttha binyamin. ane yusphne misr desmam onna yajk potipherani putri asathne pete mnassa ane ephraim avtrya hta. binyaminna putro: bela, bekher, asbel, gera, naamamn, ehri, ros, mupim, huppin ane ard. te yakubthi rahelne pete jnmela kul caud che. danno putr: husim. nphtalina

putro: yadseel, guni, yesr, ane sillem. labane potani putri rahelne je bilhah api hti tena putro e che, ne jeo yakubthi tene thya te srv mlne kul sat jn hta. yakubna putroni ptnio sivay tenathi jnmela je srv mamns yakub sathe mismmam avyam teo kul chasth jn hta. yusphne mismmam be putro prapt thya hta, tena privarmam misr avnara kul sitter hta. yhudane israele potana phelam yusph pase mokli apyo jethi yusph tene gosenmam mle. pchi teo gosenmam phocyam. tyare yusph rth jodine tena pita israele mlva mamte gosenmam go; ane tene jotani sathe j te tene kote vlgi pdyo ane tene bhethine ghna smy sudhi rdyo. israele yusphne khyum, “mem tarum mukh joyum, tne jivto joyo, hve bhle mamrum mrn samtitthi thse.” pchi yusphe potana bhaione ane potana pitane privarne khyum, “hum jine pharunne jan krum chum ke, ‘knanmam rheta mamra bhaio ane mamra pitana privarna mamns mamri pase avi phomcy che. e loko bhrvad che, karn ke teo psu palno dhmdho kre che. e loko potanam ghetambkram ane dhordhamkhr ttha tmamm ghrvkhi line avya che.’ ane kdac pharun tmne bolave ane puche ke, ‘tme so dhmdho kro cho?’ tyare tne khejo ke, ‘tmamra sevkono, etle amamro ttha amamra pitrono dhmdho nanpnthi ajprymt dhor ucherno che;’ ke, jene karn tme gosen pramtmm rhi skso. karn ke bhrvad mamtrne misrio nphrt kre che.”

47

pchi yusphe pharun pase jine khyum, “mamra pita, mamra bhaio ane temnam bdham j kutumbo potanam dhordhamkhr, ghetam-bkram ttha ghrvkhi line knanthi avi gya che; ane halmam teo gosen pramtmm che.” ane tene tena bhaiomamthi pamcne li temne ene pharun smks rju krya. pchi pharune tena bhaione prsrn kryo, “tme so vyvys kro cho?” etle temne khyum, “apna sevko etle ame ane amamra pitro bhrvad chie. knan desmam bhyamkr dukal pdyo che etle amamra ghetambkram mamte tyam bilkul caro nthi. jethi amamre a desmam rheva avvum pdyum che; mamte apna sevkoni nmr arj che ke, ap amne gosen pramtmm vsvat krva do.” ane pharune yusphne khyum, “tara pita ane tara bhaio tari pase avya che; misr des to tari agl che j; tethi desmam uttm sthle tara pitane ttha tara bhaione rheva de; teo bhle gosen pramtmm vsta. ane jo emnamam koi smju mamnsa tari njrmam hoy to temne mamram dhor cravva mamtena kamno hvalo temne sompi do.” ane pchi yusphe tena pita yakubne lavine pharun smks rju krya, ane yakube pharunne asirvad apya. pharune yakubne puchyum, “tmamri ummr ketli?” yakube khyum, “hum ekso tris vrs jivyo chum. mamri jimdgi tumki ane muskeliothi bhrpur hti, mamra pita ane mamra pitro mamra krta ghna vrddh hta tyam sudhi jivya.” pchi pharunne asirvad apya bad yakub temni pasethi calyo go. pchi yusphe misr desni sauthi sari jgyamam, etle ramsesmam, pharunni ajna prmamne tena pitane ttha tena bhaione ttha tena pitana ghrnam srve temnam chokram prmamne anaj purum padyum. akha desmam akro dukal hovathi kyamy anaj mltum n hta. misr ttha knan des heran-presan thi gya hta. misr ane knan desmam je kami dhn hta te bdhum

loko je anaj khridta hta tena bdhamam line yusphe ekthum kryu hta te bdhu j dhn tene pharunna mhelmam phomcadididhum. pchi misr ane knan desmam nanum khutyum. bdha misrvasio yusph pase avya ane kheva lagya, “amne anaj apo. apni rubrumam amamre sa mamte mri jvum? hve amamri pase nanum to rhyum nthi.” etle yusphe khyum, “jo nanum khuti gym hoy to tmamram dhor apo; dharonam bdhamam hum tmne anaj apis.” tethi teo potanam dhor line yusph pase avya; ane yusphe ghoda, ghetam-bkram, rdhar ttha gdhedamna bdhamam temne anaj apyum. am, teonam bdham dhordhamkhrna bdhamam te vser anaj purum padine teonum gujran clavyum. te vrs purn thya bad bje vser teoe avine tene khyum, “mamlikthi e vat chani rakhi skay tem nthi ke, nanum khuti gym che. ane amamram dhor pn mamlikna kbjamam calyam gyam che; hve to amamri pase mamtr amamri jat ttha jmin sivay kami j baki rhyum nthi; tmamri njr smks amo cokks mri jsum? pn jo tme amne khavanum apso to ame amamri jmino pharunne api ena gulamo bni jsum, mamte amne bij apo jethi ame mrta bci jie ane jivva pamie, ne jmin pdtr bni rhe nhi.” ane yusphe misrvasioni bdi j jmin pharun mamte khridi lidhi karn ke dukal etlo bdho karmo hto ke, bdhae potanam khetro vemci didham. am desni jmin pharunni mamlikimam avi gi ane tene desna ek simamdathi bija cheda sudhina lokone sheromam moklya ane temne pharunna gulam bnai didha. phkt yajkoni jmin tene khridi nhi; karn ke teone pharun trphtthi niyt bhththum mltum tena adhare teo jivta, jethi jmin vecvi pdi nhi pchi yusphe lokone jnavyum, “juo, aje mem pharun vti tmne ane tmamri jminne vecatam lidham che. lo, a rhyam bi. tme jminmam vavo. ane pak utrvano smy ave tyare pakno pamcmo bhag tmamre pharunne apvo, ane car bhag tmamri pas biyarn trike ane tmamra, privarna ane smtanonam mamte khorak trike vaprho.” teo bolya, “tme amamra jiv bcavva che; amamra pr amamra mamlikni krpadrsti thao. ane ame pharunna das thisum.” pchi yusphe misr desmam evo kaydo kryo ke, tmamm jminno pamcmo bhag pharunne mle. e kaydo hji aje pn cale che; mamtr yajkoni jmin pharunnam kbjamam avi nhi. pchi israela putro misr desna gosen pramtmm avine rhyam; ane tyam temne mamlimlkt prapt thi. temno vmsvelo vdhyo. ane temni smkhya pn dhni vdhi gi. yakub misr desmam 17 vrs rhyo etle teni ummr 147 vrsni thi. pchi israelo amtkal njik avyo tyare tene potana putr yusphne bolavine khyum, “mamra pr tari krpadrsti hoy to taro hath mamri jamdh nice muk ane mamri sathe khra mnthi vrtvanum mne vcn ap. mne mismmam dphnavis nhi, pn jyare hum mamra pitro pase umghi jau, tyare tum mne mismmamthi li jje ane mamra bapdadaona kbrstanmam dphnavje.” pchi yusphe khyum, “bdhum j hum tmamra khyam prmamne kris.” ane yakube khyum, “mamri agl sm kha;” etle tene teni agl sm khadha. pchi israel osika trph ptharimam dhli pdyo.

smy jtam yusphne koiike, smamcar apya ke, tara pitaji mamda pdya che. tethi trt j te potana be putro mnassa ane ephraimne line mlva gyo. jyare koiike yakubne khbr api ke, “taro putr yusph mlva avyo che.” etle te srirni bdhi takat bhegi krine khatla pr betho thi gyo. ane israele yusphne khyum, “knan desna lujh game srvmrth deve mne drsn apyam htam. pchi asirvad apine khyum htum ke, ‘jo, hum taro vmsvelo vdharis, taram smtanoni vrhdhdi kris; ane tara pchi tara vmsjone a desna kaymna dhni bnavis.’ ane mamra misrmam avta phelam misrmam tne prapt thyela be putro hve mamra putro che. ruben ane simyonni jem hve ephraim ane mnassa mamra putro gnase. emna pchi thyelam taram smtano taram khevasi, ane temno prdes temna bhaionam name olkhase. jyare hum padanthi avto hto tyare ephrath phomcvane thodo rsto baki hto te drmyan rstamam j knan desnam j rahelnum du:khhd avsan thuyum; etle mem tene ephrathna etle bethlehemna mamrgmam j dphnavi.” ane pchi jyare yusphna putrone israele joya tyare tene temne sval kryo, “a kon che?” etle yusphne khyum, “e to mamra putro che, je deve mne ahim apyam che.” israele khyum, “emne mamri pase lav, jethi hum emne asirvad apum.” hve vrdivavsthanne karne israelni amkhonum tej ochum thuyum htum. tene dekhatum n htum. tethi yusph teone temni pase li avyo etle tene teone cumbn kryu ane pchi te teone kote vlgyo. pchi israele khyum, “mne to svpnmamny khbr nhoti ke, hum tarum modhum joi skis. prmtu deve to mne taram smtanonam mukh pn btavyam.” pchi yusphne temne temna kholamamthi li lidha ane jminne mamthum adadine prnam krya. tyar bad yusph te bmnene lidha, ephraimne jmini bajue rakhyo jethi te israelni dabi bajue rhe ane mnassane dabi bajue rakhyo, jethi te israelni jmini bajue rhe; ne em te teone israelni pase line avyo. prmtu israele potano jmmo hath lambo krine ephraim je nano hto tena mamtha pr mukyo, ane potano dabo hath amti padine mnassana mamtha pr mukyo, jo ke, mnassa jyesth hto; pchi tene yusphne asirvad apam khyum, “je devni saksie mamra pitro ibrahim ane ishak calta hta, je deve mne smgr jivnprty smbhalyo. je devdute mne srvi anistomamthi ugaryo che, te a chokraone asirvad apo; ane mamrum nam ttha mamra pitro ibrahim ane ishaknam nam emna vde amr rho. ane a prthvi pr emna vmsni vrdivi thao.” prmtu jyare yusphne joyum ke, tena bape potano jmmo hath ephraimne mamthe mukyo to e bapte nakhus hto; ane ephraimna mamtha prthi hath khsedine mnassana mamtha pr li jva tene potana pitano hath upadyo. ane pitane khyum, “em nhi, pitaji, karn ke a jyesth che; tmamro jmmo hath ena mamtha pr muko.” prmtu tena pitajie em krvani na padine khyum, “hum janum chum, beta, mne khbr che. e pn ek prjano pita these, ane mhan pn these; prmtu teno nano bhai to tena krtam pn moto these, ne tenam smtanomamthi anek prjao these ane ati bholi des jati these.” am, te divse temne asirvad apr israele khyum, “israelna loko jyare pn koine asirvad apse tyare tmamra namno upyog krse, teo khese, ‘dev tmne ephraim ane mnassa jeva bnavo.’ am tene ephraimne mnassathi agl mukyo.

pchi yusphne israele khyum, “juo, hve mamro amt njik che, prmtu dev tmne sath apse. ane phrithi tmne tmamra pitrona desmam li jse. prmtu me tne tara bhaio krtam ek bhag vdhare apyo che, skhem phad apum chum je mem amorio pasethi mamri trvar ttha mamra dhnusyni takatthi e jiti lidho hto.”

49

pchi yakube potana putrone pase bolavya ane khyum, “tme bdha bhega thao etle hum tmne tmamra pr bhvisyam je vitse te tmne khum, “yakubna putro tme bhega thao, ne sambhlo; ane tmamra pita israelni vat dhyanpurvk sambhlo. “ruben, tum to mamro jyesth putr che, mamrum sarmthi ane mamra putrustvum prthm phl che. tum mamnmryadamam sauthi mokhre ane skitmam pn mokhre che. pur jevam tara tivrm avesne tum roki n skyo; tethi tum mamra sauthi mamnito putr nhi bne, tum tara pitani saiya pr cdhine teni ptniomamthi ek sathe suto. tum je saiya pr suto tene srnjnk bnavi che.” “vli simyon ttha levi bmne sgam bhaio che, emni trvar himsanu lthiyar che, hum emna kavtramam bhag nhi lu. emna gupt melapomam samel nhi thaum, karn ke teo krodhne vs thine mamnsono vdh kre che, ane mamtr mjak krva pranione ija phomcade che. emno krodh ek sap che. e khub mjbut che. teo jyare krodhnam gamdatur thay che tyare khub j nirdy bne che. yakubni bhumimam teoni potani jmin nhi hoy. teo akha israelmam pthrai jse.” “yhuda, tara bhaio tari prsmsa krse. taro hath tara struoni grdn pr rhese; tara pitana putro tari agl prnam krse. yhuda yuvan simh che, te khun krine avyo che, te simhni jem thak khava betho che. ene chmchedva jetlum bhadur koi n thi? yhuda privarna (purus) mamnsa raja these. tena privarno rajdmd jyamni sudhi vastvik raja n ave tyam sudhi jse nhi. pchi anek loko tenum paln krse ane teni seva krse. te potana gdhedane draksna vela sathe bamdhe che, potana kholkane sauthi uttm draksna vela sathe bamdhe che. vli potanam vsro draksarsmam dhue che, ane potano posak draksna rktmam dhue che. draksarsathi teni amkho rati thi che, ane tena damt dhdhthi ujla thya che.” “jhbulon driyakamthe rhese je vhanonum bmdr bnse. ane teni simam chek sidon sudhi phomcse.” “issakhar blvan gdhedo che, pn ghetamona vadamam jine te aramthi betho che. ane tene ek aram sthan joyum to te sarum htum. tene aram mitho ane prdes khusnumam lagyo. tethi tene bojo utthavva mamte khamdh nmamvi, ane veth krnaro gulam bnyo.” “israelna any privarni jem j dan potana lokono nyay pote krse. dan mamrg paseno srp che, te ek srp jevo che je ghodana pgne dmkh mamre che, ne svar jorthi pchad khaine jmin pr pde che. o yhova! tum kyare tarn kre eni hum vat joun chum.” “gad pr humlakhoro akrmn krse, ane te temno picho krine vlto humlo krse.” “aser pase sresth jmin hse ke, jemam puskl prmamnmam sara anajni upj thti hoy ane te rajane layk sresth anaj utpn krse.” “nphtali chutthi dodtu hrn che, ana sbdo hrnina sumdr bccam jeva che.” “yusph phldrnp dal che, jhra pasethi phlvnt vel, draks ek vel jevi sakha je dival sathe vdhe che. tirmdajo teni virudhhdh ldyam, teoe temna tiro vde krurtathi tena pr akrmn kryu.

pn temnam dhnusy thmbhi gyam, temna bahu dhruji uthya, yakubna kmrth devna prtape a bdhum bnyum. tene israelna khdk, tmamra purvjona dev, trphthi skit mli hti. ane tme srvmrth devthi asirvadit thso. te tmne upr akas ane khub nicethi asirvad ape. e tmne chati ane grbhmamthi asirvado ape. tara pitane mlela asirvado, tara pitrone mlela asirvado kr-tam mota che, sdakal tki rhenara prvtoni atymt durni simam sudhi vdhyia che; tara bhaioe tara mamte kami mukyum nthi prmtu hve hum prvt jetla umca asirvadono dhglo tara pr kris.” “binyamin to phadi khannar vru che. svare te sikar khay che ane smdhyakale e sikar vhemce che.” yakubnum avsan e bdham israelna bar kul che; temna vdvae temne je khine asirvad apya te a che; tene prtyekne potpotani yogyta prmamne teone asirvad apya. yakube potana putrone ajna kri ke, “hve hum mamra pitrone bhega thvani ani pr chum. mne mamra pitro bhago ephron hittina khetrmam aveli guphamam dphnavjo. e gupha knan desmam mammreni same mamkhpelahnna khetrmam che. ibrahime te ephron hitti pasethi kbrstan trike vaprvva khridi hti. j ibrahim ane teni ptni sarane dphnavelam che. tyam j ishak ane teni ptni ribkane pn dphnavyam che. ane tyam j mem pn leahne dphnavel che. hethna putro pasethi je khetr temamni gupha sathe khridvamam avel che.” yakube potana putrone sucna apya pchi potana pg ptharimam li sui gyo ane pran chodyo, ane te potana purvjoni sathe bhli gyo.

50

jiyare israelnum avsan thyum, yusph bhuj dukhi thyo. te pitani kote vlgi pdyo, ane amsu sarva lagyo. ane cumbn krva lagyo. tene potana sevkamamna je vaidyo hta, teone potana pitana mrtdehnam sumgm-dhi drvyo bhrvani ajna kri. etle teoe israelna mrtdehnam sugmdhidar drvyo bhrya. sugmdhi drvyo bhrtam 40 divs lage che tethi emam calis divso lagya. ane temne mamte misrio 70 divs sok palyo. tena sokna divso pura thya pchi yusphe pharunna ghrna kutumbijnone khyum, “hve jo mamra pr tmamri kr-paddrsti hoy, to pharunna kanmam em kho, mamra pitae mne sm khvdavine khyum htum, “mamro mrnkai njik che, mem mamre mamte kanmam je kbr khodaveli che temam mne dphnavjo.” etle krpa krine mne jva do ane mamra pitane dphnavvani rja apo. e pchi hum pachio avis.” pharune khyum, “sarum, ja, ane tara pitae sm khvdavya hta te prmamne j temne dphnav.” etle yusph tena pitane dphnavva gyo; ane pharunna bdha amldaro tena vdilo, misr desna bdha agevano, tem j yusphno akho privar, tena bhaio ane tena pitano privar pn gyo, mamtr temnam chokram, ghetambkram ane dthoro j gosenmam rhyam. temna ghna mota smuhmam rtho ane ghodesvaro pn sathe hta. pchi yrdn ndine par atadni khli che tyam teo avya. teoe mota ane bhare vilap sathe rudn kryu; ane temne ttha yusphe potana pita mamte sat divsno sok palyo. ane jiya knanioe atadna khlimam plato sok joyo tyare kheva lagya, “misrio khubj dukhi soksbha kri rhyam che.” athi e jgyanum nam abel-misraim pdyum. je yrdne pele par che. am, yakubna putro, pitani ajna anasar temni vyvstha kri. temna putro tene knan desmam li gya. ane mammreni purv-

mam avela mamkhpelahnna khetrmamthi ibrahime je gupha hittio pase khridine kbrstan trikeno upyog krva mamte kbjo melvyo hto, te j guphamam tene dphnavvani vidhi kri. potana pitane dphnavya pchi yusphe potana bhaio ane je koi teni sathe tena pitane dphnavva gya hta te srve line misr pacha phrva mamte pryan kryu. potana pitana mrtyu pchi yusphna bhaione thyum ke, kdac yusph amamra pr dves krse, ane apne ena upr je je apkary krya che te bdhano puro bdlo le to? etle teoe yusphne smdeso moklyo ke, “tmamra pitae mrtyu pamtam phelam ajna kri hti: tme yusphne a prmamne khejo, ‘tara bhaioe tari sathe bhumdo vyvhar krine apradh kryo hto, hve tum teona apradhna papne mamph krje, etlum hum mamgum chum.’ tethi ame tmne arj kri chie ke, tmamra pitana devna a sevkono apradh mamph kro.” yusphne a smdeso jevo phomcadvamam avyo tevo j te rdi pdyo. etle tena bhaio pote teni agl avya ane crnomam pdine kheva lagya, “juo, ame tmamra gulam chie.” pn yusphe teone khyum, “gbrhaso nhi, hum kmi thodo j dev chum? tme mamri sathe dustta krva cahi pn devni vojna sarum krvani hti, ke, jethi ghna lokona jivn bci jay, ane aje emj thyum che. tethi hve jra pn drvani jrur nthi. hum tmamrum ttha tmamra privarnam balkonom bhrnposn krto rhiis.” am tene teone dilaso apine hrdyspsir sbdothi samt padya. , yusph tena pitana privar sathe misrmam rhyo. te 110 vrs jivyo. ane tene ephraimni triji pedhinam smtano joyam, mnassana putr mamkhirnam dikrao pn yusphna kholamam uchryam. yusphe tena bhaione khyum, “hum to mrva pdyo chum; pn dev jrur tari smbhal lese, dorse, jena vise tene ibrahim, ishak, ttha yakubni agl spth lidham hta, te desmam tmne te a desmamthi li jse.” pchi yusphe israelna putrone sm khvdavine khyum, “dev tmne shay krse tyare tme mamram hadkam ahimthi li jjo.” am yusph 110 vrsno thine mrtyu pamyoy, ane tena dehne misrmam sugmdhi drvyo bhrine ek sb petimam mukvamam avyo.

yakube potana putro ttha putrona privar shit mis-rni yatra kri. israelna putronam nam a prmamne che: ruben, simyon, levi ane yhuda; issakhar, jh-bulon ane binyamin; dan ane nphтали, gad ane aser. yakubna potana kul sitter vmsjo hta. yusph yakubna bar dikramamthi ek hto, vli te phelethi misrmam j hto. tyarbad smy jtam yusphnum avsan thyum. pchi tene bdhaj bhao ane te akhi pedhina mamnsno avsan pamy. prmtu israelni vstiaman anhd vdharo thto j rhyo. teoni smkhyia puskl vdhi ane teo etla bdha sk-tisali bnya ke smgr desmam teo chvai gya. hve mis-rmam ek nva rajanum sasn sruv thyum. te vyktine yusph vise ksi j khbr nhoti. te rajae potani prjane khyum, “israelni, prjane juo, temni vsti puskl che, ane apna loko krtam te vdhu sktisali che. mamte hve apne temni viruddh koi cokks vojna ghdiv joie. jethi teo-mam vdharo thto atki jay. nhi to yuddh phati nikle tyare teo apna dushmano sathe bhli jine apni same ldse ane apna desmamthi bhagi jse.” etla mamte temne mjuri kravine israelione dhrava mamte temna upr mukadmo nimya. a rite israelioe pharunne mamte pithom ane ramses ngro vkharo mamte bamdhyam. pn jem jem temna pr tras vdhto gyo tem tem temni vrddhi thti gi. vistar vdhto gyo ane misrna loko is-raeli lokotho vdharene vdhare bhybhit thva lagya. athi te lokoe israelio pase cakni jem skht mjuri kravva mamdi. temni pase bdhij jatni kali mjuri kravva mamdi. imt ane cuno padvana ttha khetrmam bdhij jatnam skht kamo kravine temnum jivn ashy bnavi dighum. tyam siphah ane puah namni be hibru dayno hti. te hibru daynone misrna rajae khyum: “jyare tme hibru strioni prsuti kravva mamte khatla pase jao tyare temnam smtanni jati pr dhyan rakho; chokro hoy to tene mamri nakhvo, ane jo chokri hoy to tene jivti rhea devi.” prmtu dayno devthi drine cal-nari ane devmam visvas krti hti, etle tene misrna ra-jani ajanam paln n krtam teo chokraone jivta rhea deti. tethi misrna rajae daynone bolavine khyum, “tme avum sa mamte kryum? tme lokoe chokraone sa mamte jivta rhea didha?” tyare daynoe pharunne khyum, “hibru strio misri strio jevi nthi. teo sskt ane khdtl hoy che tethi daynna avtam phelam j balkne jnm api de che.” tethi deve e daynonum bhlum kryum. ane hibru prja pn smkhyamam ane sktimam vrddhi pamti rhi. dayno devthi drine calti hti etle tene temne kutumbkilavali ghrvali bnavi. etla mamte pharune potana bdha lokone ajna kri ke, “hibruone jnmela prtyek chokrane ndimam phemki deva, pn chokrione jivti rhea devi.”

leviona ghrno ek purus jine potani jatni knyane prnyo hto. te stri grbhvti thtam tene putr avtryo. putr ru-palo hto tethi tene te balkne trn mhina sudhi sm-tadi rakhyo. pn pchi tene smtadi rakhvanum sky n rhyum etle tene netrno ek krmdivo lidho, tene dam-rthi lipyo jethi te trto rhe. temam balkne suvadine krmdivo te ndi kinare bruomam muki avi. pchi te chokranum sum thay che, te jova mamte teni bhenne dur ubhi rakhi. hve pchi evum bnyum ke pharunni

kuvri ndimam snan krva mamte avi ane teni dasio ndi kinare amtem phrva lagi. kuvrie bruomam pelo kr-mdivo joine potani dasine mokline te mmgavi lidho. pchi tene udhadine joyum, to amdr ek balk rdtum htum, tethi tene tena pr dya avi. ane tene khyum, “a koi hibrunum balk hovum joie. pchi te balkni bhene pharunni dikrine khyum, hum jine koi hibru ghavne bolavi lavum je balkni sacvni kre ane tena lal-paln krva mamte tmamri mdd kre?” pharunni ku-vrie khyum, “ja, bolavi lav.” etle te chokri jine balkni mamne bolavi lavi. kuvrie tene khyum, “a balkne li ja ane mamra vti teni sacvni kr ane tene ghvdav. hum tne te bdl pgar apis.” tethi stri tenum balk li gi ane teni sacvni kri. pchi te balk motum thyum etle te tene pharunni kumvri agl li avi ane tene tene putrni jem rakhyo. “mem ene panimamthi bhar kadhyo hto, “em khine kuvrie putrnum nam ‘musa’ rakhyum.” musa moto thyo. ane ek divs potana loko pase gyo. tene potana mamnsno pr skht kam krva mamte bljri thta joi. ane tene ek misrine ek hibrune mamrta joyo. tene amtem njr kri chtam tene koi dekhatum nhi etle tene misrine mamri nakhine retimam dati digho. ane bije divse te bhar phrva niklyo, tyare tene be hi-bruone ldtam joya. tene jeno vamk hto te mamnsne khyum, “sa mamte tum tara jatbhaine mamre che?” etle te mamnsne tene khyum, “tne amamro upri ane nyayadhis kone bnayvo che? te jem pela misrini htia kri tem mamri htia krva mamge che?” te sambhline musa dri gyo tethi vicar krva lagyo ke, “hve bdhamne khbr pdi gi che ke mem sum kryu che.” a vatni jan pharunne thta, te musane mamri nakhva taiyar thyo. pn musa pharunne tyamthi nasi jine midhan des-mam jine vsyo. ek vkht te kuva pase betho hto tyare midhanna yajkni sat putrio tyar avi. ane potana bapnam ghetambkrane pani pividava mamte kuva-mamthi pani khemcine hvada bhrva lagi. tyam to bhrvado tyam avya ane temne kadhi mukva lagya, pn musa temni jode avi phomccom ane temnam ghetam-bkrarne pani payum. jyare teo temna pita reuel pase gi tyare te bolya, “aje tme atlam vhelam kem avyam?” etle temne jvab apyo, “amne ek misrie bhrvadothi bcavi ane chodavi vli amne pani pn kadhi apyum, ane ghetambkrarne payum.” etle pchi tene potani putri-one puchyum, “te kyam che? ane tme tene mukine sa mamte avyam? jao, tene jmvva mamte bolavi lav.” musa te mamns sathe rhea smnt thyo, ane potani putri sipporahna lgn musa sathe tene krya. pchi tene ek putrne jnm apyo ane tenum nam musae gersom etla mamte padyum ke, musa bijanam desmam ajanyo hto. hve ghno smy psar thya pchi misrna rajanum avsan thyum. israelio gulamimam pidata hta. teo akrd krine mdd mamte pokar krtta hta tethi gulami-mamthi krelo e pokar dev sudhi phomcyo. deve tem-num rudn ane uhmkar sambhlyo ane ibrahim, ishak ane yakub sathe krela krarnum temne smrn thyum. ane deve israelioni sthiti joi ane temne khbr hti ke te vhela teoni mdd krvana che.

hve musa potana ssrana etle midhanna yajk yithronam ghetambkrane cravto ane sacvto hto; ek divs te ghetambkrarne rnai pscim disamam

devna prvt horeb pr dori gyo. tyam yhovana dute jhadvammamthi niklta bhdkarupe tene drsn digham. tene joyum to jhadi slgti hti, pn bline bhsam thti nhomti. tethi musane vicar avyo, “hum njik jine a cmtkar joum. a jhadi sa mamte bli jti nthi?” yhovae joyum ke musa jhadine jova avi rhyo che, tethi deve jhadimamthi tene bum padi, “musa, musa!” ane musae jvab apyo, “ha, hum ahim chum.” tyare yhovae khyum, “njik avis nhi, pgrkham utari nakh, karn ke jyam tum ubho che te bhumi pvitr che. hum tara pitro ibrahim, ishak ane yakubno dev chum.” ane musae potanum mukh chupavi dighum. karn ke dev trph jotam tene dr lagto hto. pchi yhovae khyum, “mem misrmam mamra lokone duhkh shn krtam joya che. te temna mukadmo temne pida kre che tyare temna rudn mem sambhlyam che, temni hadmamrini mne khbr che. hum temne misrionam pmjamamthi mukt kravva ane temne e desmamthi bija ek sara visal desmam li jva mamte hum nice avyo chum. jyam dudh mghni relchel che ane jyam knanio, hittio, amorio, prijhio, hivvio ane ybusio vse che. mem israelna lokonum rudn sambhlyum che, ane misrio temna upr je tras atyacr kre che te mem njre nihalya che. cal, etla mamte hum tne pharun pase moklum chum. jao, tne israelna mamra lokone misrmamthi bhar li avo.” prmtu musae devne khyum, “hum kon ke pharun pase jnaro ane israelna lokone misrni bhar lavnaro?” pn deve khyum, “hum cokks tari sathe hois, ane mem tne moklyo che eni emdhami tara mamte e hse ke jyare tum e lokone misrmamthi bhar kadhi lavis pchi tme sau a prvt pr mamri upasna krso. musae devne khyum, “hum israelna loko pase jaum ane khum ke, ‘tmamra pitrona deve mne tmamri pase moklyo che.’ ane teo mne puche ke, ‘tenum nam sum che?’ to mamre temne so jvab apvo?” tyare deve musane khyum, “emne kho, ‘hum e j chum je ‘hum chum.’ jyare tme israelna loko pase jao tyare temne kho, ‘hum e chum’ jene mne tmamri pase moklyo che; deve musane e pn khyum, “tme lokone je kheso te e ke, ‘tmamra pitrona dev yhovao, ibrahim, ishak ane yakubna deve mne tmamri pase moklyo che. mamrum nam sdane mamte yhova rhese ane pedhi drpedhi loko mne e name j olkhe.” yhovae e pn khyum, “jao, ane israelna vdilone (agevanone) bhega kro ane temne kho ke, ‘tmamra pitrona deve, ibrahim, ishak ane yakubna deve, mne drsn apya ane khyum ke a smdeso tmne apum, ‘hum tmamri pr njr rakhi rhyo chum. misrmam tme je muskelo shn kri che te mem njre joi che; ane mem nirny kryo che ke hum tmne durdsamamthi mukt kravi knanio, hittio, amorio, prijhio, hivvio ane ybusiona desmam li jis, jyam dudh ane mdhni relchel che.’ ‘vdilo tmamri vani sambhlse, pchi tme ane israelna vdilo misrna raja pase jine tene khejo ke, ‘hibru lokona dev yhova che. amamra dev amamra loko pase avya hta, temne amne trn divs rnmam prvas krva mamte khyum htum. amne rja apo to ame amamra dev yhovane yjn arpn kri skie.” “prmtu mne khbr che ke misrno raja tmne jva nhi de. ha, mamtr mhan skti j tene vivs krse ane tmne jva dese. athi hum mamrum bl btavis, ane tyam vividh prkarnam prakrmo krine misrne khokhrum kris, tyar pchi te tmne jva dese. israeli loko pr misrna

lokone dya thay tem hum kris, priname jyare tme niklso, tyare khali hathe nhi niklo. “pn drek stri teni misri pdosn pasethi ane tena ghrmam rhenari misri stri pasethi sonarupanam daginam ane sumdr kimiti vstro mamgi lese, ane te tme tmamram putrputrione pherva apso; am tme misrionum dhn lumti skso.”

4

tyare musae devne khyum, “jyare hum israelna lokone khis ke tme mne moklyo che, tyare e loko mamra pr visvas nhi kre ane kheso, ‘yhova tne prtyks nthi thya.’ prmtu deve musane khyum, ‘tem tara hathmam sum rakhyum che?’ musae jvab apyo, ‘lakdi, e to mamra phrva mamteni che.’ tyare deve khyum, ‘tari lakdine jmin pr phemki de.’ etle musae teni lakdi jmin pr phemki dighi, ne te sap bni gi. ane te tenathi dri gyo ne bhagva lagyo. prmtu yhovae musane khyum, ‘agl ja, ane sapni pumchdi pkdi le.’ jyare musae tem kryu to, hathmam sap phri pachi lakdi bni gi. tethi deve khyum, ‘tari lakdino a prmanne upyog kr, etle lokone visvas besse ke teona pitrona dev yhovae etle ibrahim, ishak, ane yakubna deve tne drsn digham htam.’ pchi yhovae musane khyum, ‘hum tne bijo ek purave apu chum. taro hath dglani amdr chati pr muk.’ tene hath amdr mukyo; ane jyare pachho kadhyo tyare, hathe kodh thyelo hto, ane hath brph jevo sphed thi gyo hto. pchi deve khyum, ‘taro hath pachho dglani amdr chati pr muk.’ etle tene phri hath dglani amdr mukyo, ane jyare tene te bhar kadhyo tyare, jue che to phri tena bakina srir jevo j sajo thi gyo hto. pchi deve khyum, ‘jo loko tara vismy lakdini nisani pchi pn taro visvas na kre, to a bija prcathi temne visvas besse. ane jo a be nisani prcao btavya pchi pn jo temne visvas na besse ane teo tari vat na sambhle, to tare nail ndimamthi thodum pani line jmin pr redvum jethi te lohi thi jse.’ prmtu musae yhovane khyum, ‘he yhova, hum sacum khum chum ke, hum kmi saro vkta nthi. hum loko sathe kusltapurvk vat krvane yogy nthi. ane hve tmamri sathe vatcit krya pchi pn, hum kusl vkta nthi. tmne khbr che ke bolvavam hum mmd chum ane uttm sbdono pryog kri skto nthi. tyare yhovao tene khyum, ‘mamnsne modhum kone apyum che? ane tene mungo ke bhero kon bnave che? ane mamnsne njre dekhto ke amdholo kon bnave che? e hum chum yhova, je a vdhum j kri skum chum. hum yhova chum. mamte hve ja, jyare tum bolis tyare hum tari sathe rhis. hum tne bolva mamte sbdo apis.’ chtam musae khyum, ‘he mamra yhova, krpa krine gme te bija koine moklo, mne nhi.’ yhova musa pr gusse thya, ane khyum, ‘hum tne mdd krva mamte ek mamns moklis. hum tara bhai harunno upyog kris. te kusl vkta che ane jo, te tne mlva avi rhyo che, tne joine tenum hrdy anmd pamse. te tmamri sathe pharunne dher avse. tare sum khevannu che te hum tne khis, te tum tene kheje. hum tmne bmnne tmamre sum krvanum che teno ades apis. harun j tmamra mamte loko sathe vat krse. tum temna mamte mhan trike rhis ane te taro adhkrt vkta hse. te tarum modhum ane tum teno dev. etla mamte ja, ane tari lakdi sathe li ja. ena vde tare pela lokone cmtkaro kri btavvana che.’ musanum misr pachum phrvum pchi musae potana ssra yithro pase pacha jine khyum,

"krpa krine mne jra mamra loko pase misr pacho jva do. hum e jova mamgum chum ke teo hji jive che ke nhi!" yithroe tene khyum, "sukhsamtithi ja." te smye musa midhanmam hto. deve tene khyum, "a smye tara mamte misr jvum surksit che. je vyktio tne mam-rva icchta hta te bdha mri gya che." athi musa potani ptni ane putrone gdhedra pr cdhavi pacho misr jva niklyo. musae peli lakdine potani sathe rakhhi, jemam devni skti hti. je smye musa misr pacho ji rhyo hto, te vkhte deve tene khyum, "jyare tum pharun sathe vat kre tyare mem tne je je cmtkar btavanni skti api che te bdha pharun agl kri btavje. pn hum tene hthagrhi bnavi dis etle te tara lokone jva dese nhi. tyare tum pharunne kheje: yhova khe che ke, 'israel mamro phelo kholano putr che. ane mem tne khyum che ke, mamra putrne mamri upasna krva jva de. jo tum ene jva devani na padse, to hum tara phela kholana putrni htya kris." musa potani misrni yatra kri rhyo hto. musaphrone viram krva bnavele ek sthane te suva mamte rokayo. yhova te mukame tene mlyo. ane tene mamri nakhva mamte prytan kryo. pn sipporahe ek ckmkno dhardar pththr li potana putrni sunnt kri ane te camdi musana pge adadine te boli: "khrekhr tme te mamra lohithi vrela vrraja cho!" sipporahe a etla mamte khyum, karn ke tene tena potana putrni sunnt krvi pdi hti. etla mamte deve musane mamphi api ane teni htya kri nhi. yhovae harun sathe vat kri hti. yhovae tene khyum htu, "rnmam ja ane musane ml." etla mamte harun devna prvt pr jine tene mlyo ane bheti pdyo. musae potane yhovae je je khine moklyo hto te, ane tene je je cmtkaro btavannum khyum htu te bdhum khi smbhalavyum. tyarbad musa ane harun gya ane israelna lokona bdha vdlone ektrit krya. pchi harune lokone yhovae je je khyum htu, te bdhumj khi smbhalavyum. ttha musae loko smks cmtkar kri btavya. lokone visvas betho ke deve j musane moklyo che. teoe mstk nmamvi tene prnam krya ane devni sevaki kri, karn ke teone khbr hti ke, dev israelna lokoni mdd krva avya hta. ane temne devni upasna kri karn ke teo janta hta ke yhovae temna duhkho joyam hta.

5

lokoni sathe vat krya pchi musa ane harun misrna raja pharun pase gya. teoe khyum, "israelna dev yhova khe che, 'mamra lokone mamra mamnmam utsv upjva rnmam jva de." prmtu pharune khyum, "yhova vli kon che? hum sa mamte tena ades mamnum?" sa mamte hum israelione jva dum? tme jene yhova kho cho, tene hum olkhto nthi, tethi hum israelione jva devani na padum chum." tyare harun ane musae khyum, "hibruona deve amne lokone drsn apyam che, etla mamte ame tmne vinmti krie chie ke tme amne rnmam trn divs prvas krva do. tyam ame amamra dev yhovane ek yjn arpn krisum, jo ame e prmamne nhi krie to temno krodh bhhuki utse ane amamro nas krse. te amne mrki ke trvarno bhog bnayse." prmtu pharune temne khyum, "he musa ane harun, tme lokone heran sa mamte kro cho? tme te lokona kammam ada avo cho, temne temnum kam krva do. tmamre bnnee pn tmamrum kam sru krvm joie. juo, hmna ahim ghna mjuro che ane tme te lokone kammamthi aram apva iccho

cho?" pharune lokone sja kri brabr te j divse pharune israelna loko pase skht kam levano ades mukadmone apyo. ane israelna mukhione hukm kryo ke, "hve tmamre e lokone imto bnava mamte pral apvum nhi; e lokone jate jine pral bhegum krva do. prmtu dhyan rakhjo, atyar sudhi e loko jetli imto bnava avya hta jetli j imto emni pase bnadvajo, emam ghtado thvo joie nhi, karn ke, hve te loko alsu thi gya che. tethi bumdo pade che ke, amne amamra devna yjno krva amne jva do. etla mamte te loko pase vdhare skht kam lo. emne kammam roki rakhho. pchi emni pase musani juthi vato sambhlvano smy j nhi rhe." tethi e lokona mukadmoe ane mukhio lokoni pase jine khyum, "pharune nirny kryo che ke, te tmne lokone imto bnava mamte pral nhi ape. tmamre jate j tmamra mamte pral bhegum krva jvum pdse. tethi jao, pral bhegum kro. prmtu tme loko phela jetli imto bnava hta temam shej pn ghtado krvamam nhi ave." athi prtyek vykti akha misr desmam pral bnava mamte khumpra vinva phelai gya. mukadmo skht kam krva mamte takid krta j rhya. "phelam pral ml-tum htu, ne roj jetlum kam krta hta tetlum j tmamre purum krvm pdse. pharunna mukhioe israelio upr je mukadmo dekhrekhr rakhva niyukt krya hta temne khub mamr mamrine puchvamam avtum ke, ito atyar sudhi jetli bnava hta tetli ajkal agauni jem kem puri krta nthi?" etle israeliona mukhio pharunni smks avine pokar krva lagya, "tme tmamra sevko sathe avo vrtav kem rakhho cho? tmamra sevkone pral apvam avtum nthi tem chtam amne em khevamam ave che ke imto pado; jra juo to khra, tmamra sevkone kevo mamr mamrvamam ave che! khrekhr, vamk to tmamra mamnsone che." etle pharune khyum, "tme bdha to alsu loko cho, tethi kho cho ke amne yhovana yjno krva jva do. 'mamte hve jao, kame lagi jao, tmne pral apvamam nhi ave; ane nkki krelti imto to tmamri vrghi prmamne puri krvi j pdse." hibru mukadmone janmam avyum ke teo tkliplham che. temne khbr hti ke teo mamnsone pasethi phela jetli imto taiyar nthi kravi skta. ane pchi pharunni pasethi teo niklya tyare musa ane harun teone rstamam mlyo. teo temni rah joto ubha hta. teoe musa ane harunne khyum, "tme sum kryu che e yhovae jue ane tmne sja kre. karn tme amne pharun ane tena sevkoni njrmam tirsrt bnavi digha che; ane amamri htya krva mamte teone ek bhavum api didhum che." tyare musae yhovane prarthna kri ane khyum, "he yhova, tme a lokona ava bhumda hal sa mamte krya? vli tme mne j sa mamte moklyo? karn ke hum tmamra name pharun sathe vat krva avyo tyarthi tene a lokonum bhumdu krva mamdyu che, ane tme tmamra lokone bcavvam mamte ksum j kryu nthi."

6

pchi yhovae musane khyum, "hve tum jois ke hum pharunni si halt krum chum. hum mamri mhan sktione upyog tena virodhmam kris. ane hum tene mamra lokone bhar jva devani phrj padis. ane te blvan haththi e lokone tena desmamthi hamki kadhse." ane deve musane khyum, "e hum yhovae chum je ibrahim, ishak ane yakub smks prgt thyo hto; temne mne el sday (srvmrth dev) khyo. prmtu mem mamrum

yhova nam temne jnavyum nhotum. mem temni sathe krar kryo, teo je desmam jine vsya hta te knan desnum mem temne vcn apyum htum. teo tyā rheta hta, pn te temno potano prdes n hto. mem israelna lokonam uhmkar sambhlyā che. hum janum chum ke teo misrna cakro che ane mem mamro krar smbharyo che. etla mamte israelna lokone kho ke, 'hum temne khum chum, hum yhova chum. hum tmamra lokonum rksn kris. hum tmne lokone misrioni mjurimamthi chodavis ane gulamimamthi mukt kris. hum mamri mhan sktino upyog krine misrione bhymkar siksa kris pchi hum tmamro udhdhar kris. "tme bdha loko mamra thso, ne hum tmamra bdhano dev this. hum yhova tmamra lokono dev chum eni tmne tyare khbr pdse jyare hum tmne mjurimamthi mukti apavis. hum yhova chum, mem ibrahim, ishak ane yakubne je des apvanum prtijnapurvk vcn apyum htum, te desmam hum tmne li jis ane tmne tena varsar dhanav." etla mamte musae e vat israelna lokone khi. pn te vkhte te loko akri gulamithi eva htas thi gya hta ke temne teni vat sambhli nhi. tyare yhovae musane khyum, "jao, ane misrna raja pharunne kho ke, te israelna lokone a desmamthi jrur bhar jva de." prmtu musae yhovane khyum, "israelna loko mamri vat sambhlyā pn nthi mamgta, to pchi pharun si rite sambhlye? mne to sari rite boltam pn nthi avdtum." prmtu yhovae musa ane harun sathe vatcit kri. deve temne ajna kri ke, tmamre misrna raja pharun pase jvum ane israelione misr bhar li avva. israelna privarona agevanonam nam a prmamne che; israelna sauthi mota putr rubenec car putro hta. teo hnokh, pallu, hesron ane karmi hta; simyonna putro; ymuel, yarin, ohad, yakhin, soharne saul, je ek knani strine pette avtrya hta. levina putro: gerson, khath ane mrari hta. teo emne name olkhatam privarona purpuruso hta. levinum ayusy 137 vrsnum htum. gersonna putro: libni ane simi. khathna putro: amram, yishar, hebron ane ujhjhiel, khathnum ayusy 133 vrsnum htum. mrarina putro: mamhli ane musi hta. a bdha privar israelna putr levina hta. amram potani phoi yokhebed sathe prnyo, ane tene harun ane musana jnm thyā. amramnum ayusy 137 vrsnum htum. yisharna putro: koral, nepheg ane jhikhri. ujhjhielna putro: misael, elsaphan ane sithri. harunna vivah amminadabni putri ane nahsonni bhen aliseba sathe thyā. ane alisebane nadab, abihu, elajhar ane ithamamr avtrya. korahna putro: assir, elkanah ane abiasaph. a privaro korahionam pitro che. harunna putr elajhare putielni putri sathe lgn krya ane tene phinhasne jnm apyo. a bdhaj purvpurusso levi vmsna privarna hta. a rite harun ane musa a kul-smuhna hta ane te e j vyktio che jeni sathe deve vat kri hti. ane khyum htum ke, "israelione tukdi prmamne misrnamthi bhar kadho." harun ane musae j misrna raja pharun sathe vat kri. temne pharunne khyum ke, "te israelna lokone misrni bhar li jva de." misr desna deve musa sathe vat kri. temne khyum, "hum yhova chum, hum tne khum chum, te bdhum j misrna raja pharunne kheje." ane musae khyum, "hum spst rite bolto nthi to pchi pharun mamri vat si rite sambhlye?"

yhovae musane khyum, "hum tari sathe rhis. hum taro dekhav eva kris ke tum pharunni same ek mhan raja lagis ane taro bhai harun taro prvka bnse. hum tne je ades apu te bdha tare harunne kheva, hum je khum te raja pharunne khese, pchi pharun israeli lokone a ngr chodva dese. pn hum pharunne hthagrhi bnavi dis, jethi tum je kmi khis tene te mamnse nhi. ethi hum kon chum te sabit krva hum misr desmam anek cmtkaro kris. prmtu te chtam pn te sambhlye nhi. etla mamte hum misr des pr mamro hath ugamis ane tene karmi sja krine mamram sainyone, mamri israeli prjane, misrni bhar kadhi lavis. tyare misrna lokone khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum, hum temni viruddh thi jis ane teo janse ke hum yhova chum, jyare hum mamra lokone temna desmamthi bhar li jis." musae ane harune yhovae je ajna kri hti tenum paln kryu. te smye jyare temne pharun sathe vat kri tyare musani umr 80 vrsni ane harunni umr 83 vrsni hti. yhovae musa ane harunne khyum, "jyare pharun tmne em khe ke, tmamri skti sabit krva mamte, 'koi cmtkar btavo.' tyare tare harunne khevum ke, 'tari lakdi line pharunni agl jmin pr nakhi de etle e sap bni jse.'" etla mamte musa ane harun misrna raja pharun pase gya, ane yhovani ajna prmamne temne kryu. harune pharun ane tena amldaro smks jmin pr potani lakdi nakhi didhi ane te sap bni gi. tyare pharune jnani pmditone ane jadugroce bolavya. misrna jadugroce pn temni meli vidha vde harunna jevo cmtkar kri btavyo. teoe temni lakdio jmin pr phemki ane te sap bni gi. pn harunni lakdi temni lakdione gli gi. pharune tem chtam hthagrhi chodyo nhi ane lokone jvani na padi. ane yhovae khyum htum tem, musa ane harunni vat sambhli nhi. pchi yhovae harun ane musane khyum, "pharune hth pkdi che, e mamri prjane jva devani na pade che. pharun svare ndi kinare avse. tme nail ndina kinare-kinare jao. ane je lakdi sap thi gi hti, te sathe line ndikamthe tme teni rah jota ubha rhejo. ane tene khejo ke, hibru lokona dev yhovae mne tmamri pase moklyo che ane khevdavyum che ke, mamra lokone mamri upasna krva mamte rnmam jva de: jo atyar sudhi tem yhovani vat kane dhri nthi.' hve, yhova khe che ke, 'hum yhova chum eni tmne ana prthi khbr pdi jse. jo hum nail ndina pani pr mamra hathmamni lakdi pchadis etle te lohi thi jse; tyare nail ndini mamchlio mri jse. ane ndimamthi durgmdh avse ane misrvasione mamte enum pani pivalayk pn rheshe nhi.'" pchi yhovae musane khyum, "tum harunne em khe ke, tari lakdi line misrnam tmamm jlasyo pr, ndio upr, nhero ane tlavo upr taro hath phelav etle te bdhum j pani lohi bni jay. ane smgr misr desmam lakdana ane pththnam bdham vasnomam pn paninum lohi thi jse." etla mamte musa ane harune yhovani jevi ajna hti te prmamne kryum. harune pharun ane tena amldarona dekhta lakdi upadine nailna pani pr prhar kryo. ane bdhum j pani lohi thi gym. ndimam bdhi mamchlio mri gi ane ndimamthi durgmdh avva lagi. ane misrna loko mamte ndinum pani piva mamte nkamum thi gym. smgr misrnam lohi thi gym. misrna jadugroce pn potani melividyathi te prmamne kryum, tethi pharune musa ane harunni vat kane n dhri. yho-

vae jevum khyum htum brabr e j prmamne thyum. a babtne dhyannam lidha vinaj pharun potana mhelmam pacho phri gyo. musa ane harune je kami kryu teni tene upeksa kri. misrvasio nail ndinum pani pi skta n hta tethi temne ndini ajubaju carebaju kuvao khodhya ane virda galya. yhova dvara nail ndi pr prhar kryane pura sat divs viti gya.

8

pchi yhovae musane khyum, “pharun pase jine tene kho ke, yhova am khe che: ‘mamra lokone mamri seva krva jva de. pn jo pharun temne jva devani na padse to, hum misr desmam dedkamono updrv mcavis. nail ndi dedkamothi bhrai jse. te ndimamthi nikline tmamram ghromam, tmamra synkhmdmam, tmamra plmg upr, tmamra amlardona ttha tmamri prjanam ghromam, temna rsodamam ane temna panina ghdaomam cdhi avse. dedkamo tmamra upr, tmamri prja upr ane tmamra amlardo pr phelase.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “harunne khe ke, te potana hathni lakdine nhero, ndio ane srovro upr phelave, jethi misr des pr dedkamo cdhi ave.” tyare harune misr desmam jyam jyam jlasyo hta tena upr hath uthavjo ane dedkamo panimamthi bhar avine smgr misr desmam chvai gya. misrna jadugroe pn evum j kryum. teo pn misr desmam dedkamo li avya. pchi pharune musa ane harunne bolavine khyum, “yhovane tme prarthna kro ke te mne ane mamri prjane dedkamona updrvthi chodave, to pchi hum tmamra lokone yhovane jyno arpva jva dis.” musae pharunne khyum, “tme krpa krine mne kho ke mamre tmamra mamte, tmamra amlardo mamte ane tmamri prja mamte yhovane prarthna kyare krvi ane dedkam tmamri pasethi ane tmamra ghromamthi hthi jay ane mamtr ndimam j rhe evum krvm.” pharune khyum, “avti kale.” musae khyum, “tme jevum kho cho tevum j thse. jethi tmne khbr pdi jse ke amamra dev yhova smamn bijum koi nthi. dedkam tmamri aglthi ane tmamra ghromamthi ane tmamra amlardo temj prja aglthi calya jse, ane mamtr nail ndimam j rhese.” pchi musa ane harun pharun pasethi viday thya. pchi musae pharun sathe nkki thya prmamne dedkamo vise yhovane vinmti kri. ane yhovae musana khyam prmamne kryu. ghromamna, ghrna cokmamnam ttha khetromamnam dedkamo mri gya. tethi mrelam dedkamona dhgla bhega thya. priname temnam phohvai jvane karne smgr desmam durgmdh prsri gi. pharune joyum ke, e to devnum krelum che. ane des dedkaothi mukt che pn te pacho hthilo thi gyo. ane musa ane harunni vat sambhli nhi. a to jem deve khyum htum temj bnyum. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “harunne khe ke, te potani lakdi uthavine jmin prni dhul pr mamre. ane akha misr desmam srvt dhulni ju thi jay.” temne te prmamne kryu; ane harune lakdi line potano hath uvo krine jminni dhul pr prhar kryo, etle srvt dhulni ju thi gi. ane te juo mamnsone ane dhordhamkhr pr chvai gi. misrna jadugroe potana jmtmrmtro upyog kryo ane evum j krvano prytyn kryo. prmtu jadugr dhulmamthi juo bnavi skya nhi. ane mnusyo ttha dhordhamkhr pr juo chvai gi. etla mamte jadugroe pharunne khyum ke, devni sktithi j a bnyum che. prmtu pharune

temne sambhlya nhi ane hthilo j rhyo. jevum yhovae khyum htum brabr e j prmamne thyum. mamkhio yhovae musane khyum, “svare vheho uthine pharun pase ja, pharun ndi kinare phrva nikle tyare teni rah joine tyam ubho rheje. ane tene kheje ke, yhova em khe che ke, ‘mamra lokone mamri upasna krva jva de. jo tum mamra lokone nhi jva de to tara ghrmam, tara upr, ttha tara amlardo upr ttha tari prja upr, ghromam mamkhio moklis. ane misrna lokonam ghro mamkhiothi bhrai jse; ane mamkhio akhi jmin pr pn hse. pn te divse hum israelna loko sathe avo vyvhar kris nhi, ane gosen pramtam jyam mamra loko vse che tyam koi mamkhi hse nhi, etle tne khbr pdse ke hum yhova a desmam chum. am hum mamri prja ane tari prja vcce judo vrtav rakhis; te mamro prco ane emdhan hse.” ane pchi yhovae e prmamne kryum. temna khyu prmamne pharunna mhelmam, ane tena amlardona ghromam ttha akha misr desmam mamkhionam motam motam jhumd dhsi avyam ane smgr des mamkhiothi paymaml thi rhyo hto. etle pharune musa ane harunne bolavya, pharune khyum, “tme loko tmamra devne a desmam jyno arpo.” prmtu musae khyum, “e prmamne krvm e yogy nthi, karn ke ame amamra dev yhovane psuone jynmam arpie tene misrna loko apvitr gne che. ethi misrna loko jene pvitr gne che te psuoni ahuti apie to teo amne pththro mamrine mamri nhi namkhe? amne lokone trn divs rnmamthi psar thi jva do. ane amamra dev yhovane jyno arpva do. yhovae amne am krva khel che” etle pharune khyum, “hum tmne lokone tmamra dev yhovane jyno arpva mamte rnmam jva dis, prmtu phkt tmamre bhu dur jvum nhi ane mamra mamte pn prarthna krvi.” musae khyum, “sarum, hum ahimthi tmamri pasethi jine trt j yhovane prarthna kris ke, tme ane tmamra amlardo ane tmamri prja avti kale svare mamkhiona trasthi mukt thao tem kre. pn tmamre amne murkh nthi bnnavana. yhovane jyno arpva amne rnmam jva do. amne rokso nhi.” etle musa pharun pasethi viday thine yhova pase gyo ane prarthna kri, ane yhovae musae je khyum te prmamne kryu. ane pharun, tena amlardo ane teni prja mamkhiona trasthi mukt thya. ek pn mamkhi kyamy jova mli nhi. prmtu pharun phri pacho hthagrhi thi gyo ane israelna lokone jva n didha.

9

tyare yhovao musane khyum, “pharunni pase ja ane tene khe ke, hibruona dev yhova em khe che ke, ‘mamra lokone mamri upasna krva de.’ hju pn jo tum na padse ane temne roki rakhse to dhyanthi sambhl, hum taram khetnam dhoromam, ghodaomam ane gdhedamomam, utomam ane gaybldomam ane ghetambkramomam moto bhyumkr rogcalo phelavis ane tne sja kris. prmtu yhova israelionam dhor ane misrnam dhor vcce judo vyvhar krse. jethi israelioni mamlikinum koi pn dhor mrse nhi. ane yhovae smy nkki krine khyum, “hum avti kale a desmam eno amil kris.” ane bije divse svare misrnam yhovae e prmamne kryu, misrvasionam bdham dhor mri gam prmtu israelionum ek pn dhor mryum nhi. pharune potana mamnsone tpas krva moklya ke israelna lokonum eke dhor mryu che ke nhi. tene jnav-

vamam avyu ke israelionum koi pn dhor mryu nthi. pharune hthagrth calu rakhyo, tene lokone jva didha nhi. yhovae musa ane harunne khyum, “tmamra hathmam bhththimamthi muththio bhrine rakh lo, ane pharunna dekhta musae hvamam phemkvi. pchi e jhini rjni jem akha misr desmam phelai jse.” ane tenathi smgr misrna mamnsa ane dhorone gumdam thse ane t phatine dharam bni jse.” etle musa ane harune bhththimamthi rakh lidhi. pchi pharunni agl ubha rhine musae akas trph rakh phemki etle mamnsone ane dhorone gumdam thyam, ane t phatine dharam pdi gyam. misrna jadugro musane avum krta roki skya nhi, karn ke jadugrone ttha bdhaj misrna lokone gumdam phuti niklyam htam. prmtu yhovae pharunne htthe cdavyo, ane khyum htum te prmamne pharune musani ane harunni vat sambhli nthi. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “svarmam vhela uthine pharun pase ubho rhine tene kheje ke, ‘hibruona dev yhova em khe che ke, ‘mamra lokone mamri upasna krva jva de. jo tum am nhi kre to hum mamri bdhi skti tara upr, tara amlardo upr ane tara loko upr vapris. tyare tne khbr pdse ke jgtmam mamra jevo bijo koi dev nthi. karn ke atyar sudhimam mem kyarni, tara upr ane tari prja upr rogcalo mokli, tne sja kri hot to tum bhumi uprthi nst thi gyo hot. pn mem tene etla mamte jivto rakhyo che ke hum tne mamri takat btavi skum. ane smgr prthvi pr mamrum nam prgt thay. sum tum hju pn mamra lokoni viruddh che? tum mamra loko sathe ghmmidi vrtav rakhi temne jva deto nthi? yad rakhje, avti kale a j smye hum evo to bhare krano vrsad vrsavis ke misrmam kdi pdyo nthi, misr des bnyo tyarthi to nhi j. etle atyare j mamns mokline tara dhorone ttha khetrmam je kami hoy te bdhamne surksit jgyae mmgavi leje. karn je koi mamns ke dhor khetrmam hse, ene ghrmam rakhvamam nhi avyum hoy to tena pr kra vrsae ane teo mrn pamse.” pchi pharunna ketlak amlardoe yhovana vcn sambhlyam. teo gbhray gya. teoe vhela vhela potana kakrone ane dhorone ghrmam lavi didham. pn jemne yhovana vcne dhyannmam lidham nhi temne potana gulamone ane dhorone khetrmam j rheva digham. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “tara hath akas trph lmbav, jethi akha misr desmam mamns, dthoro ane khetrna bdha chod upr kra pde.” pchi musae potani lakdi akas bhni uci kri etle yhovae vijilina kdaka sathe jinin pr kra vrsavya ane kra akha misr des pr pdya. kra pdi rhyam hta ane krani sathe vijili jbbkara mamrti hti. misr des rastr bnyo tyarthi ajsudhi kdi n pdyo hoy evo bhare krano vrsad akha desmam pdyo. tophanne karne misrna khetromam je kami htum te bdhano nas thi gyo. krana karne akha misr desmam mamns, psuo, ttha je kami khetrmam htu te bdhu krana mamrthi nas pamyum. krae khetrmamma ekeek chodne tem j ekeek jhadne bhomybhegam kri digham. gosen pramtmam jyam israelio rheta hta tyam j phkt kra n pdya. pchi pharune musa ane harunne bolavdavya, ane khyum, “a vkhate mem pap kryu che, yhova saca che ane hum ttha mamri prja gunegar chie. tme yhovane arj kro, karn ke a kra ane ktkathi ame ghrai gya chie. hum tmne jva dis, hve tmamre ahim rokavum nhi pde.” musae pharunne khyum, “jyare hum ngr chodis tyare hum prarthna mamte yhovani agl mamra hath lmbavis. etle vijilina

kdaka bmdh thi jse. ane kra pn nhi pde. a prthi tne khbr pdse ke akha jgtno mamlik yhova che. pn mne khbr che ke tme ane tmamra amlardo hju pn yhovathi gbhrata nthi ane temnum snmamn pn krta nthi.” sn ane jvno to ghan vli gyo hto. karn ke jvne kmty avi hti ane snne phulbetham htam. prmtu ghu ane kthol modam thay che etle te khumda gyam nhi. musa pharunne chodine ngr bhar avyo. ane yhova smks potana hath lmbavi prarthna kri. etle kdaka ane kra pdta bmdh thi gya. pchi jyare pharune joyum ke vrsa, kra ane kdaka bmdh thi gya etle phrithi tene khotum kryu. te ane tena amlardo phrithi htthe cdya. pharune israelna lokone svtmtr rite jva devani na padi didhi. yhovae musane khyum htum brabr te j prmamne thyum.

10

pchi yhovae musane khyum, “tum pharun pase ja. karn mem tene ane tena amlardone etla mamte hthagrthi bnayva che ke jethi hum temne mamra sktisali cmtkar btavi skum.” ane tum tara putrne ane pautrone khi ske ke mem a misrna lokone kevi skht sja api hti, ane mem temne sum cmtkar btavya hta. athi tmne khbr pdse ke hum j yhova chum.” etla mamte musa ane harun pharun pase gya ane khyum, “hibruona dev yhova a khe che; ‘tum kyam sudhi mamri ajananum paln krva na kris? mamra lokone mamri upasna krva jva de. dhyann rakht, jo tum mamra lokone mamri upasna krva jva devani na padse to yad rakhje avti kale hum tara desmam tido lavis. ane te loko jminne evi dhamki dese ke koi jmin jova j pamse nhi. ane krani vrsa pchi tari pase je kami vdhyum che, te teo khai jse; teo tara khetrmamnum ekeek vrks khai jse. teo tara mhelone ttha tara amlardona ane tmamm misrvasionam ghronne bhri dese. tara pitroo misrmam rhevanum sru kryu tyarthi kdi n joya hoy tena krta vdhare tido hse.” tyarbad musa pharun pasethi calyo gyo. pharunna amlardoe tene khyum, “ame kyam sudhi a lokoni jalma phsaela rhisum? e lokone emna dev yhovani upasna krva jva do. tme emne jva nhi do to, tmne khbr pde te phela, misrno vinas thi jse!” etle musane ane harunne pharun pase pacha bolavvam avya. pchi pharune temne khyum, “bhle, tme jao ane tmamra dev yhovani upasna kro, pn tme kon kon jso?” musae jvab apyo, “amamra yuvan ane vrddh bdhamj jse; ane ame amamra putrputrio ttha ghetambkrum ane dhorne pn li jisum. ame bdham j jisum, karn e amamra mamte amamra yhovano utsv che.” pharune temne khyum, “hum tmne ane tmamram srj balbccamne misrmamthi jva du te phela dev khrekhr tmamri sathe hova joije. mne lage che ke tme ki khrab vicari rhyam cho. na bhai na, jao, ekla puruso jao ane yhovani upasna kro. etli j tmamri mamgni hti. hve tmamra bdhaj loko ji ske nhi.” pchi pharune musa ane harunne jva didham. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “misrni bhumi pr taro hath phelav etle misr upr tido avse. tido misrni tmamm bhumi pr prsri jse ane krathi bci gyelam tmamm vrkso ane chodone khai jse.” musae potani lakdine misr des pr uthavi ane yhovae te akho divs ane akhi rat purv trpthi pvn phumkavyo, ane svar ttham

sudhimam to e tophani purvno pvn tidona tolam li avyo. smgr misr pr tido cdi avyam ane desbhrmam prvesi ane bhumi pr besi gyam. avam tidonam tolam agau kdi avyam nhotam ane bhvisyam kdapi avse nhi. tidonam tole tolam smgr bhumi pr chvai gya ane dhrti kali kali thi gi. kramamthi bci gyela misr desna tmamm chodo ane vrko upnam bdhamj phl teo khai gyam. smgr misr desnam lilam vrko ane chodo namses thi gya. koi pn chod pr eke pamddum rhyum nhi. pharune musa ane harunne vuela bolavdavya, ane tene khyum, “mem tmamra dev ane tmamri virudhdh pap kryu che. a var mamro guno mamph kro, ane tmamre dev yhovane prarthna kro ane temne arj kro ke te mne a “mot” na tido mamramamthi bhar kadhe.” musa pharunni pasethi viday thyo ane tene yhovane prarthna kri. etle yhovae pvnni disa bdli namkhi; ane pscimmamthi bhare tophani pvn phumkava lagyo. ane tene tidone upadine rata smudrmam hamki kadhya. smgr mismam ek pn tid rhyum nhi. prmtu yhovae pharunne vli pachothagrhi bnayvo ane tene israelione jva n didha. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “tara hathone akas trph phelav. etle gadh amdhar misr desne dhamki dese, e amdhar etlo bdho gadh hse ke tme tene sprs krine anubhvi skso.” etle musae hvamam akas trph hath ugamyo ane prgadhdh amdhar misr desne dhamki didho. mismam trn divs sudhi amdhar rhyo. koi pn vykti bija koine joi skti n hti. ane trn divs sudhi koi potani jgyaethi ubhum thi skyum nhi, prmtu te bdhi j jgyao pr jyam israelna loko rheta hta tyam prkas hto. pharune musane phri bolavyo ane khyum, “jao, ane yhovani upasna kro. tme tmamri sathe tmamra balkone pn li ji sko cho. phkt tmamram ghetambkram ane dhorne pacht mukta jjo.” musa e khyum, “ame amamra ghetambkram ane dhor amamri sathe li jisum etlum j nhi prmtu jyare ame loko jisum tyare tme amne yjn mamtena arpo pn apso ane ame loko e arpono dev yhovani upasna mamte upyog krisum. ame loko amamram dhor amamri sathe amamra dev yhovani upasna mamte li jisum. ek pn dhorna pgni khri pachl rhevi joie nhi. amamra dhoromamthi ame amamra dev yhovane yjn cdhavvana chie, ane jyam sudhi ame te jgyae phomcie nhi tyam sudhi amne kevi rite khbr pde ke amamre yhovane sum arpn krvantum che?” tethi a bdhi j vstuo to jurr ame amamri sathe li jisum.” yhovae pharunne pachothagrhi bnayvo, tethi pharune temne jva deva mamte na padi. pchi pharune musane khyum, “mamri pasethi dur hth, hum nthe icchto ke tum phrivar ahim ave. em chtam jo tum mne mlva avis to mamryo jis, khbrdar! mne phri modhum btavyum to! ane jo btavyum to te j divse muo janje.” pchi musae pharunne khyum, “tum je khe che te sacum che. hum phrithi tmne mlva kdapi avis nhi.”

11

tyare yhovae musane khyum, “hji pharun ane misrni viruddh hum ek vdhare apht lavis. tyar pchi te tmne lokone ahimthi jva dese; nisce te tmne bdhamne ahimthi jva mamte arj krse. tme israelna lokone a smdeso avsy apjo; ‘prtyek purus potana pdosi pase ane prtyek stri potani pdosn pase sonacamd-

ina almkaro mamgi le. ane yhovae misrvasiona hrdayam israeli loko mamte sdbhav peda krse. misrna amlaro ane loko musane bhu moto mamnv mamnva lagya.” musae lokone khyum, “yhovae em khe che ke, ‘aje mdhratre hum mismamthi psar this. ane mismam phela kholanam bdhamj balkonam mrtyu the. rajgadi upr besnar pharunna prthmjnit rajkumamrthi mamdine ghmtie dlnam dlnari dasina prthmjnit sudhinam tmamm upramt psuonam pn bdhamj prthmjnit bccam pn mrtyu pamse. ane smgr misr desmam bhare rdarol the, te phelam kdi n hto ana krta vdhare khrab hse ane bhvisyam kdi these nhi. prmtu israelna koi pn mnusye ksi pn ija these nhi. kutrum pn temni same bhse nhi, israelna koi pn mamns athva temna koi pn janvrone ija these nhi. ena prthi tme jani skso ke yhovae misrio ttha israel putro vcce bhed rakhe che. ane pchi tmamra a bdhaj cakro, misrvasio mamtha nmamvine mamri puja krse. teo khese ke, ‘cala jao! tmamra bdham lokone tmamri sathe li jav’ ane pchi hum krodhthi pharun pasethi nikli jis.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “pharune tmamri vat sambhli nthe, kem? tethi hum misr desmam vdhu mhan prca btavi skum.” ane e j karne musae ane harune pharunna dekhtam j a bdha cmtkaro kri btavya. ane yhovae pharunne hthagrhi bnayvo ane tene israeli lokone potana desni bhar jva digha nhi.

12

musa ane harun jyare mismam hta tyare yhovae temne khyum, “tmamra loko mamte a mhino vrsno phelo mhino gnase. israelna akha smamjne ades che ke: a mhinana dsmam divse prtyek vykti potana privarna mamte ek ghetanu bccum prapt krse. ane jo purtam prmamnmam privarmam ek hlvanne khai ske tetla mamnsa na hoy to potana ketlak pdosione nimtrn apvum. prtyek vyktine purtum khava mli rhe tetlum hlvanum mams hovum joie. tme psmd krel hlvan khod-khampn vgrnum ek vrsnum nrjat-inum ane te ghetathva bkramamthi j psmd krvum joie. tmamre a hlvanne mhinana caudmam divs sudhi smbhalpurvk rakhvum joie. te divse israeli smamjna tmamm loko smdhayakale temnam hlvanno vdj krse. tmamre te hlvanonum lohi bhegunum krvum joie. je je ghrmam e khavanum hoy te te ghrni bmne barsakh upr ane otrmg upr chamtvum joie. ‘te j ratre tmamre hlvanne mamsne seki levum ane pchi bekhmir rotli ttha kdvi bhaji sathe khavum. ane e mams kacu ke panimam baphine n khavum. pn pg, mamthum, ane amtrda sathe sekine khavum. te j ratre bdhum j mams khai levum joie. ane jo emamnum kmi svar sudhi rhe to te mamsne tmamre agmam bali mukvum. ‘ane te tmamre a rite j khavum joie; tmamre yatramam jta hoy teva kpda pherva, pgmam pgrkham pherine, hathmam lakdi line, utavle utavle khavum, kemke a devnu durls che-e smy jyare deve potanam lokonum rksn kryu ane temne vuela misrni bhar li gya. ‘aje ratre hum mismam thine jis, ane akha misr desnam bdham prthmjnit balkone mamri nakhis. pchi te mamsn hoy ke psu: misrna bdha devone pn hum sja kris. ane hum temne btavis ke hum yhovae hum. prmtu tmamra ghr upr lagelum e lohi e tme tyam rhyam cho teni nisani bni rheshe ane jyare hum lohi jois etle

tmne chodine agl calyo jis. hum misrna loko mamte vinask karyo kris pn temamna koi pn khrab rogo tmamro nas nhi kre. tethi tme loko ajani a ratnum sda smrn krso, ane tmamre ene yhovana utsv trike ujvvo. ane nity niymamnusar tmamra vmsjoe yhovana mamnmam teni ujvni krvi. “a pvitr prvna sat divso sudhi tmamre bekhmir rotli khavi. a pvitr prvna phele divse potpotana ghromamthi bdhum j khmir hthavi devum. ane jo koi vykhti a sat divs sudhi khmirvali rotli khay to tene israelthi judo krvamam avse. a pvitr prvna prthm divse ane satmam amtim divse pvitr dhrrmsbhao bhrvi. e divso drmyan bijum koi kam krvum nhi. mamtr prtyekne jmvamamte rsoi taiyar krvi. tmamre bekhmir rotlinum prv ujvum, karn ke e j divse mem tmamra lokone tukdivar misr desmamthi bhar kadhyam htmam, tethi e divse tmamra vmsjoe kanun palvo. prthm mhi-nana caudmam divsni samjithi mamdine te mamsna ekvismam divsni samj sudhi tmamre bekhmir rotli khavi. sat divs sudhi tmamra ghrmam khmir hovum joie nhi. jo koi vykhti khmirvali vstu khase to teno israeli smamjamthi bhiskar krvamam avse. pchi te desno vtini hoy ke videsno hoy. khmirvali koi pn vstu tmamre khavi nhi ane tmamram bdham j ghromam tmamre bekhmir rotli j khavani che.” tethi musae bdha j vdilone ek jgyae bolavya ane temne khyum, “jao, tmamra privar prmamne hlvan li avo ane e paskhana bline kapo. pchi pamddano jhupho line rktna kumdammam boli otrmgne ane bnne barsakh pr te rkt lgadjo, ane svar sudhi tmamramamthi koie ghrmamthi bhar niklvum nhi. karn ke misrvasiona bdham prthm jnitono smhar krva yhova desmamthi psar thse. ane te smye teo tmamra ghrni be barsakh pr ane otrmg pr rkt jose etle te tmamrum barnum taline agl jse ane motna devdutine tmamra ghrmam prvesine koino smhar krva dese nhi. tme loko a vidhine sda yad rakhjo. a niym tmamra potane mamte ane tmamra vmsjone mamte kaymi niym trike smjine paljo. ane yhovae tmne je des apvanum vcn apelum che te desmam tme phomco tyare pn tmamre a niym-num paln krvum. jyare tmne lokone tmamram balko puchse, ‘apne a utsv sa mamte ujvie chie?’ tyare tme loko kheso, ‘e to yhovana mamnmam paskha yjn che, karn ke jyare yhovae misr vasiono smhar kryo, tyare apnam ghrone taline agl calya jine temne apnam ghrone ugari lidham hta.’ tyare israelioe mstk nmamvi prnam krya. yhovae a ades musane ane harunne apyo hto. tethi israelna lokoe yhovana ades prmamne kryu. ane mdhrate yhovae misr desna bdham j prthmjnit balkono-gadi upr besnara pharunna patvikumvrthi mamdine jelmam ked krayela kediona prthmjnit sudhina tmamm upramt dhorono pn bdham j prthmjnit beccamono smhar kryo. pharun ane tena bdham j amldaro ttha bdha misrvasio mdhrate jagi uthya. smgr misrmam bhymkr akmd hto. karn ke jena ghrmam koi prthmjnit putnum mrn n thyum hoy, evum koi ghr misrmam nhotum. etle te ratre pharune musane ane harunne bmnene tedavi mm-gavya ane khyum, “taiyar thi jao, ane mamri prjamamthi calya jao! tme ane israelioe bmnne jao, ane tme je khyum htm te prmamne yhovani upasna kro. ane tmamra khyam prmamne tme tmamram ghetambkram ane dhordhamkhr pn li jao, mamri viday lo,

ane mne asis apo.” misrvasio, e lokone jem bne tem vghela des chodi jva dban krine kheva lagya, “jo tme loko nhi jao to ame bdha mri jisum.” israelna loko pase rotlina lotmam khmir nakhva jetlo pn smy n hto, tethi te lokoe atho cdya vgrno j lot ane kthrot cadrmam bamdhine khhbe li lidhum. pchi israelna lokoe musana khyam prmamne kryu, “temne potana pdsio pasethi sonacamdina ghrenam ane vstro mamgi lidham htm. yhovae misrvasiona hrzymam e lokona mamte sdbhav peda kryo hto, tethi teoe israelioe je je mamgyum te temne apyum. am israeli lokone misrvasionum dhn prapt thyum. israelna loko pgpala ramsesthi sukotho jva niklya. lgbhg 6,00,000 puruso ane stri balko to judam htm. judi judi jatna loko moti smkhyamam temni sathe avya. ane puskl ghetambkram ane dhordhamkhr pn htm. prmtu loko pase lotmam khmir nakhvano smy n hto, tethi misrthi je lot lavya hta tene bekhmir rotli bnavi. atho cdyo nhoto, karn ke temne misrmamthi ekdm hamki kad-hvamam avya hta; temne bhathum taiyar krvano pn smy mlyo nhoto. israelna loko misrmam 430 vrs rhyam hta. ane 430 vrs puram htm j te j divse yhovana lokoni bdhi tukdio misr desmamthi cali nikli. te a ek bhu j khas rate lokoe yad rakhvum ke deve sum kryum htm. israelnam srj loko te ratne hmesa yad rakhse. pchi yhovae musane ane harunne khyum, “a paskhano vidhi che. koi pn videsi paskhanum khai ske nhi. prmtu jo koi vykhti paisa apine cakr khrhise ane jo teni sunnt krse to te cakr temamthi khai skse. koi prdesi bharthi avine tmamra desmam vsyo hoy athva koi mamns pgarthi kam krto hoy to te mamns ke mjur pn e khai ske nhi. “drek privare psar thyelum jmn ghrmam khavum, jrapn mams tmamre bhar li jvanum nthi. tmamre blinum ek hadku sudhdham bhagvum nhi. smgr israeli smuday a utsvne avsy pale ane ujve. pn koi videsi tmamri sathe rheto hoy ane te jo tmamri pase yhovana mamnmam paskhaprv palva mangto hoy to te tena prvamna bdha purusoni sunnt kravaya pchi te prvmam jodai ske; tene desno j vtini mamnvo. prmtu sunnt kravaya vinana koi pn mamnse te khavum nhi. desmam jnm dharn krnar vtinio mamte ane tmamri sathe rheta videsio mamte pn niymo to ek j rhese.” israelna bdha lokoe em j kryu, yhovae musane ane harunne ajna kri hti te prmamne temne kryu, ane te j divse yhova israeli lokone juthomam misr desmamthi bhar kadhi lavya.

13

pchi yhovae musane khyum, “prtyek israelioe temnam bdham j prthmjnit balko mne smprit krvam. hve israeliomam je koi prthm prsvnum hoy, pchi te mamns hoy ke psu hoy te mamrum gnase.” musae lokone khyum, “tme a divsne yad rakhjo, je divse tme misrmamthi gulamina desmamthi bhar niklya cho, yhovae potana bahubhthi bhar lavya che, tethi koi pn khmirvali vstu khaso nhi. aje tme abib mhi-namam niklyam cho. ane jyare yhova tmne knanio, hittio, amorio, hivvio, ane ybusiona desmam li jay-tene tmamra pitrone je des tmne apvanum vcn apyum htm ane jyam dudh ane mdhni relchel che, tyam li jay, tyare tmamre upasna a mamsmam krvani che. “sat divs sudhi tme khmir vgrni rotli khajo. satme di-

vse ek moto bhojn smamrmbh thse, e utsv yhovana snmamnmam yojase. tethi sat divs sudhi tmamre khmir vgrni j rotli khavi. tmamra pkth prdesmam kyamy pn khmirvali rotli bilkul hovi joie nhi. te divse tmamre tmamram balkone khevum ke, 'ane misrmamthi bhar lavya tyare yhovae amamra mamte je kryu htum te mamte ame a utsv ujvi rhyam chie.' "ane a utsv tmamra hath prna emdhani ane tmamra kpal prna smrnaihn jeva bnine rheshe, te tmamri amkho same ek cihn trike rheshe, a prv tmne yhovano updes yad rkhave. te tmne yad rkhave ke yhova temni mhan sktithi tmne misrmamthi bhar li avya hta. etla mamte tmamre a utsv dr vrse niyt smye yad krine palvo. "yhova tmne ane tmamra vdvaoone vcn apya prmamne tmne knaniona desmam li jse ane dev te des tmne tmamra pitrone apel vcn mujb apse. jyare tmne dev a prdes ape tyar bad tme bdha tmamra prthmjnit putrne yhovane smrpit krvanum yad rakhjo. ane tmamram psuonam prthm vetnam bdham nr bccao yhovane smrpit thva joie. prtyek gdhedamnum prthm bccu teni jgyamam ek hlvam arpn krine, yhova pasethi pachum melvi skay che. tme loko jo n chodavo to tmamre teni doki bhamgi nakhvi. te bhog bnse. tmamre prtyek prthm jn-melo nr smtan dev pasethi pachu khridvano che. "bhvisyam tmamram balko kdac puchse ke, 'ano arth so? tme a kem kro cho?' tyare tmamre khevum ke, 'potana bahubhthi yhova amne misrmamthi gulamina desmamthi bhar kadhi lavya hta. pharun htse cdyo hto, tethi tene amne bhar jva devani na padi, tyare yhovae misr desnam bdham prthm jn-melam smtanone, mamnsnam ane dhornam bnne-nam phelam smtanone mamri namkhyam htam, tethi ame prthmjnit bdham nr psuo yhovane arpn krie chie, pn amamra putromamna arpn krela srv prthmjnitone ame nanam apine chodavie chie.' ane e utsv tmamra hath pr cihnrup ttha tmamri amkhoni vcce kpal pr camdrup bni rheshe; karn ke yhova apne potana bahubhthi misrni bhar li avya hta eni e smrti bni rheshe." jyare pharune lokone jva digha tyare em bnyum ke yhova temne plistonina desmam thine jvano rsto tumko hova chtam te rste temne li gya nhi. karn ke yhovae vicaryu ke, "jo yuddh thay to kdac loko potano vicar bdli pacha misr calya jay," etle yhova temne bija rstethi li gya. retina nrprdesne rste rata smudr trph dev temne li gya. misr chodyum tyare israel putro sstrsij hta. musae yusphnam hadkam sathe li lidham htam. yusphe israel putroni pase ena mamte a krva sm levdayva em kheta, "yhova jrur tmamri mdd krva avse, te smye tme mamram hadka ahimthi li jjo." pchi israeli lokoe sukkoth ngr chodyum ane rnni srhd pr ethammam mukam kryu. teone divse rsto batvava mamte yhova vadlna thambhla rupe agl agl calta temj ratre temne prkas mle tethi agnistmbhrupe calta. jethi teo stt ratdivs yatra kri skta hta. ek umca vadlna stmbhrupe divse ane agnistmbh trike ratre stt yhova temni sathe rhyam. temni aglthi jra pn khsya nhi.

14

pchi yhovae musane khyum, 2 "tme israelna lokone kho ke, pacha phrine pihahirothni agl, migdol ane

lalsmudrni vcce bal-sphonni agl mukam kre, ane tmamre e jgyani brabr same smudrne kinare mukam krvo. pharun vicarse ke, "israelio nrprdesmam bhula pdi gya che ane rn emne gheri vlyum che." hum pharunne htse cdhavis jethi te tmamro picho krse ane tena lskrno prajy krine hum mamro mhimam vdharis. tyare misrvasio janse ke, hum yhova chum." ane israelioe e mujb kryu. jyare pharunne khbr apvamm avi ke, israelna loko bhagi gya che. tyare tenum ane tena amldaronum vln bdlay gyum. temne khyum apne sum kryu, "israelione apne jva kem didham? apne apna cakrone gumamvya che." etle pharune potano rth taiyar kryo ane potanum lskr bhegum kryu. pharune potana lokomamthi 600 sauthi sresth senanione ane tena bdham rtho teni sathe lidha. prtyek rthmam ek amldar hto. ane yhovae misrna raja pharunne himmtvan bnayvo, tethi te israeli lokoni pacht pdkyo je potana hath uca kri nikli rhyam hta. misrna lskram asmkhy ghoda, sainiko ane rtho hta. te bdhae etle ke ghodesvaroe ttha rth svaroe ttha sainikoe israeliono picho pdkyo. ane teo balsphonni agl pihahirothni pase smudr kinare padav nakhine rhya hta tyam temne pkdi padya. je smye pharun temni njik avi phomcyo, te smye israelioe njr krine joyum to khbr pdi ke temni pacht misrio pdya che! tyare teo khub bhybhit thya ane shay mamte yhovane pokar kryu. temne musane khyum, "tme amne misrmamthi bhar sa mamte lavya? sum misrmam kbro nthi? tme amne a nrprdesmam mrva sa mamte lavya? ame loko misrmam samtipurk mrtyu pamt, misrmam ghni kbro hti. ame lokoe misrmam j tmne nhotum khyum ke, 'amne lokone ame jem chie tem rheva do, misrvasioni seva krva do? a nrprdesmam mrvum tena krtam misrvasioni gulami krvi vdhare sari che." prmtu musae lokone uttr apay, "gbhraso nhi, bhago nhi, mkkm rho, ne thodi var ubha rho ane juo ke aje yhova tmamra lokono si rite uddhar kre che! achi pchi tme a misrvasione phri kyarey joso nhi. tmamre lokoe samt rheva sivay bijum kami krvanum nthi. yhova tmamra mamte lida rheshe." pchi yhovae musane khyum, "tum mne sa mamte pokar kre che? israelna lokone agl vdhva mamte ajna kr. tum tari lakdine rata smudr upr uthavi, hath lambo kr. smudrna be bhag thi jse. jethi israelna loko suki jmin pr thine smudr par krse. pchi hum misrvasione himmtvan bnavis etle teo tmne smudram haki kadhtse. ane pharun ttha teni akhi sena, tena rtho ane tena ghodesvarone hravis ane teo mne mamn ape tem kris. etle misrvasione khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum. ane jyare hum pharun, tena ghodesvaroe ane rthptione hravis tyare teo mamrum snmamn krse." pchi israeli lokona sainyni agl calto yhovano dut tyamthi khsine teni pacht calyo gyo, tethi medhstmbh temni aglthi khsine temni pacht ubho rhyo; a rite vadla misrvasioe sainy ane israeliona sainyni vcce avi ubha rhyam. pn israeli loko mamte prkas hto. etle akhi rat misrni sena amdtkarne karne israelio pase avi n ski. musae potano hath lal smudr upr lmbavyo, etle yhovae akhi rat purv trphthi bhare pvn phumkavine smudrne pachu hthavyo, tethi tena panina be bhag pdi gya. ane smudrni jgyae suki jmin bnavi hti. israelna loko suki jmin pr caline smudrmamthi par gya. israelioni dabi ane jmini bajue panini bhiti bni gi hti. ane misrio

temni pachl pđya. pharunna bdha j rtho, ghodao ane ghodesvaro temni pachl teo smudrni vcce phomci gya. pchi prbhatna prthm phormam vadi ane agnina stmbhamamthi yhovae misriona sainy pr drstipat krine temna pr humlo kri temno prajy kryo. yhovae temna rthnam paidam jminnam eva khumpavi didham ke mamd mamd phrtam hta. athi teo bum padva lagya, “a to yhovae israelione pkse apni same ldi rhyam che. calo, apne pacha phrie.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “hve tum taro hath smudr upr lmbav. jethi misrvasio pr, temna rtho pr ane temna ghodesvaro pr pacham pani phri vle.” etle divs brabr sru thay te phelam musae smudr upr hath lambo kryo ane svar thtam j smudr phelam jevo hto tevo pachoti thi gyo. misrvasioe smudrmam nasbhag krva mamdi ane yhovae smudrmam vccovcc temno ghan kadhi nakhyo, saune dubadi didha. smudrna panie pacham vline, rthone, ghodesvarone ane israelione picho pkdi smudrmam ghshi gyela pharunna smgr sainyne dubadi didhum. teomamthi ek pn bci skyo nhi. prmtu israelna loko smudrni vccethi suki jmin pr thine calya gya hta. ane panini bhimtemni dabi ane jmini bajue thi gi hti. a rite te divse yhovae israelione misriona hathmamthi bcavi lidha. ane israelioe misrione smudr kinare mrt haltmam pdela joya. ane yhovae misrio viruddhdh je prakrm kryum htm te joine teo gbhrai gya ane yhovae pr ane tena sevk musa pr temne visvas betho.

15

pchi musae ane israelna lokoe yhovana mamnmam a git gayum: “hum yhovana mamnmam gayn kris, ene mhan vijy prapt kryo! sagrni amdr kik asvona asvarne dubadyam, dev mamrum sarmthy che; mne jene ugaryo, hum a gitmam eni stuti krum. e j mamro dev che ane hum ena gungan gau. te mamra pitano dev che. hum snmamn krum chum. hum enam ysgan gaum. yhovae to yoddha che, jenum yhovae nam che. pharunnam rtho ane sainy, jene lal smudrmam phemki didham; pharunna vir sdrarne smudrmam dubadi digha. pththrnai jem sagrni nice phocya, sagrmam jlnidhio upr phri vlyam. yhovae! tmamro jmnio hath, prakrme mhimamvan che. he yhovae! tmamra jmna hathse struone chinn bhinn krya. tari sresthata mamhatmythi, je tari same thya teno nas kryo. tara krodhe temne ghasna pulani jem bali nakhya. yhovae, tem krodhthi phukela pvnthi ubha dhgla thi gya sagrl. mojado je hta uchla ane vgheta ubha adhv bhit thi; sagrni jem patalni vcce; te smye sagrl bhega thya. stru mnmam bbde che, ‘hum pkdis pachl pdi, ane hum temnum dhn sdhlu lis. hum bdhum j mamri trvar vde li jis. hum mamre mamte bdhumj rakhis.’ prmtu yhovae! ek mamtr prbl phumk lgavine tme mdhdrye, smamvi ligha. prcmd mha jlrasimam, sau sisani tem dubya. he yhovae, kon che tmamra jevo bijo dev? che kon tmamra jevm prmpvitr mhimamvan? tmamra jeva cmtkar kon kri ske? stotromam bhyjnk prakrm krnar, kon che? prthvi teone tkal gli gi, jyam tem kevl jmnio hath umco kryo. yhovae, tme tmamra lokone chodavya, tmamra prem ane krunathi tme emne tmamra bahublna prakrme; tmamra pvitr rock dhammam li avya. prja a sambhli kmpine gbhrai,

shu plesethvasio bhythi gbhrai che. adomna sdraro te smye bhybhit thya, moabna sktisali ane prakrmi puruso dhruje che; e bdham knanvasio pn himmt hare; mamtham pr bhyna ola bhare utrtam joi, teo upr bhy ane tras avi pđya, tmamra bahuble stbdh bni pththr jeva thya, ane tum j chodavi lavyo, ubha etlamam; e ‘yhovae’ smuhmam tari prja cali jay. jyam tmamro avas che, lokone e prvt pr tmamri pase li jay; je jgya tme simhasn mamte taiyar kri tyam temne vsvat krva deso. he mamlik, tyam tme mmdir tmamrum bamdhsol yhovae, tmamrum raj sdasrvkal amr tpe.” ha, khrekhr am bnyum, jyare pharunna ghoda, rtho ane ghodesvaroe smudrmam sathe prves kryo, tyare yhovae temna pr smudrna pani pacham valine teo pr phervi valyam; prmtu israelna loko smudr mdhye thine suki jmin pr calya. pchi harunni bhen mriym prbodbhikae khmjri hathmam lidhi ane tmamm strio temni pachl pachl khmjrio line nacva lagi. mriyme ane strioe naccan sru kryo. mriym temne gvdavti hti: “apo apo yhovane mamn, gao yhovana mhimamgan, eno vijy che kevo mhan! eni phteh che mhimamvan, dubadya smudrne petal, anem ghodone asvar.” israelputro arnymam jay che pchi musa israelna lokone rata smudrthi agl li gyo. ane teo tyamthi nikline surna arnymam gya; teo trn divs arnymam calya. chtam pani n mlyam. pchi teo ‘mamrah’ namni jgyae avi phomcya pn tyamna pani pn na pi skya, karn ke te kdva hta. ene lidhe a jgyanum nam ‘mamrah’ pdyum. pchi te bdha lokoe musani viruddh bbdat kratam khyum ke, “apne pisum sum?” etle musae yhovane pokar kryo etle yhovae tene jhadnum ek thd btavyum. pchi musae te panimam nakhyum ane panimithum thi gym.tyam deve lokone nyay kryo ttha ek vidhi ttha ek niym thravyo. ane tyamj temni ksoti kri. yhovae khyum, “tme loko tmamra devni yhovani vani dhyanpurvk sambhlo, ane teni njrmam je sarum hoy te krso. ane teni ajnao mamthe cdhavso. ane mamra bdha kanunonum paln krso to mem misrio upr je rogo moklya hta temamno koi tmamra upr moklis nhi. karn ke hum yhovae tmamra rogoni krnar chum. tmne saja hrnar chum.” pchi te loko elim avi phomcya, tyam bar panania jhra hta ane 70 khjurio jhad hta, tethi panini njik teoe pdav nakhyo.

16

israeliona smgr smamje elimthi yatrano armbh kryo ane teo elim ane sinaini vcce avela sinna nrprdesmam avya. misrmamthi niklya pchi bija mhinano te 15 mo divs hto. te pchi israelna bdha lokoe musa ane harunni viruddh phrithi phriyad krvani srut kri. te lokoe musa ane harunne khyum, “ki nhi to apne mamsthi bhrela vasn pase pet bhray tyam sudhi khata betha hta. jo yhovae amne misrmam mamri nakhya hot to sarum that. tme to smgr smamjne bhukhe mamri nakhya a rnmam lavya cho.” tyare yhovae musane khyum, “hum akasmamthi tmamra loko mamte anajno vrsad vrsavis. ane a bdha lokoe prtidin bhar nikline te divs purtum anaj vini lavvum. jene karne hum temni priksa kri skum ke teo mamra niym prmamne vrtse ke nhi. roj loko ek divs purtum j anaj bhegum kre, prmtu chhthia divse roj krtam bmnun bhegum krine ramdhi rakhvum.” etla mamte

musa ane harune israelna lokone khyum, “aje ratre tme yhovani skti joso, ane tmne khbr pdse ke misr desmamthi tmne lokone bcavine bhar lavnar te yhova che. kale svare tme loko yhovanum gaurv joso karn ke temne temni viruddhni tmamri phriyad sambhli che, tme hmesa amne phriyad kro cho, hve kdac amne thodo aram mle.” pchi musae temne khyum, “yhova, samje tmne mams khava mamte apse, vli svare ghraine khava mamte rotli apse, karn ke tme temni viruddh je phriyado kro cho te temne sambhli che. pn hve kdac amne thodo aram mle. yad rakhjo ke tmamri phriyad amamri viruddh nthi, pn yhovani viruddh che.” pchi musae harunne khyum, “tum israelna lokone smbodhn kr, ‘temne khe, yhovani smks sau bhega thao, karn ke temne tmamri phriyado sambhli che.’ harune israelna smgr loksudayne smbodhn kryum; te bdha ek j sthan pr bhega thya hta. te sbhane khetto hto te drmyan temne nr trph joyum, to te lokone vdlmam yhovanam gaurvnam drsn thyam, yhovae musane khyum, “mem israelna lokoni phriyad sambhli che; etla mamte temne kho ke, ‘samje tme mams khaso ane svare tme rotli ghraine khaso; ane tmne visvas thse ke tmamra deve yhova hum chum.” te ratre evum bnyum ke lavrioie udi avine chavni dhamki didhi; ane svarmam chavni aspas jhaknum pd bajhi gym. surj ugtam jhakl udi gym ane himna pd jevum barik nano gol pdarth rnni spati pr hto. israelna loko a joi prspr ek bijane puchva lagya, “a sum che?” karn ke emne khbr n hti ke e sum che. tyare teone musae khyum, “e to yhovae tmne khava mamte apelo khorak che.” yhovani evi ajna che ke, “tme prtyek jn potanathi khai skay tetlum bhegum kri lo, mamthadith be paya prmamne tmamra tmbum rhenara mamnsone prmamne lilo.” ane israelna lokoe e prmamne kryum, ketlake vdhu to ketlake ochum bhegum kri lidhum. ane pchi teoe omerthi mampiyathi mampyum tyare jene vdhu lidhum htum tenum vdhyum nhi ke jene ochum bhegum kryu htum tenum ghtyum nhi. prtyek mamnse potana khava purtum j ekthum kryu htum. pchi musae temne khyum, “tmamramamthi koie svarne mamte rakhi mukvum nhi.” prmtu teoe musanum khyum mamnyum nhi ane temamna ketlake thodum svar mamte rakhyum to temam kida pdya, ane te gmdhai uthyum tethi musa temna pr krodhe bhrayo. roj svare prtyek jn potanathi khvay tetlo khorak bhego krtam, ane sury tpto tyare je vdhutum hoy te bdhum ogli jutum. ane pchi athvadiyana chhththe divse teoe bmno khorak bhego kryu. prtyek vykti dith 16 kp. pchi e smajina bdha agevanoe avine musane te vise jnavyum. ane tene teone khyum, “yhovani ajna evi che ke, “avti kale visramvar che, yhovano pvtir sab-bath che; tethi tmamre je ramdhvu hoy te ramdhi lo, ane je vdhe te tmamra mamte svar sudhi rakhi muko.” athi musani ajna prmamne teoe temamthi svarne mamte rakhi mukyum, to temam kida pdya nhine gmdhai pn uthyum nhi. ane musae khyum, “aje to khaao, karn ke aje visramvar che, yhovano divs che; aje tmne khetmam anaj nhi mle. sptahna ch divs tme e bhegum kro; pn satmo divs sabbath che, tethi te divse tmne te khas khorak jmin pr thodo pn nhi mle.” satmam divse ketlak loko bhegum krya mamte bhar gya, pn temne kmi mlyum nhi. tyare yhovae mu-

sane khyum, “kyam sudhi tmamra lokoe mamri ajnao ane niymonum paln krvani na padvi che? juo, yhovae tmamra mamte visramvar apyo che, tethi chhththe divse te tmne be divs mamte cale tetlu ann apse, tethi satme divse prtyek jne potpotana ghrram rhevum ane koie bhar niklvum nhi.” tethi te lokoe visram-var visram kryu. israelna lokoe te visist bhojnnum nam “mamna” rakhyum. mamna dhanani dal je-vum sphed htum. ane teno svad mdhvali patli bhakhri jevo hto. tyare musae khyum, “yhovae ades apyo che ke, ‘tmamra vmsjone mamte temamthi8kp bhrine mamna rakhi muko; jethi hum tmne misrmamthi bhar li avyo tyare mem tmne lokone je bhoin khv-davyum htum te teo joi ske.” pchi musae harunne khyum ke, “ek brni line temam 8 kp mamnaa bhrine tmamra vmsjona bhvisy mamte sacvi rakhva tene yhovani agl muk.” yhovae musane ajna apya mujb harune tene sacvva mamte krarkos smks mukyum. pchi israelna lokoe 40 vrs prymt vsat krva yogy prdesmam teo avya tyam sudhi-mamna khadhun. teo knan desni srdhmm phomcyia tyam sudhi teoe mamna khadhun. ek omer lgbhg ath pyala brabr htum. mamnaa tolva mantenum ek mamp omer htum.

17

israelna lokona smgr smamje sinna rnmamthi chavni uthavine yhovani ajna mujb yatra krta krta agl vd-hine temne rphidimmam chavni nakhi rokan kryum. prmtu tyam lokone piva mamte pani pn durlbh htum. tethi lokoe musa sathe tkrar kri ane khyum, “amne piva mamte pani apo.” etle musae temne khyum, “tme loko mamri sathe sa mamte tkrar kro cho? tme yho-vani ksoti sa mamte kro cho?” tme em smjo cho ke dev apni sathe nthi?” prmtu loko bhu trsya hta. tethi te lokoe musa viruddh bdbdat krtam khyum ke, “tme amne, amamram balbccamne ane dhord-hamkhrne trse mamrva sa mamte misr desmamthi ahim li avya?” athi musae yhovane pokar kryu, “a loko sathe hum sum krum? teo mne mamri nakhva taiyar che.” yhovae musane khyum, “ja, israelna ket-lak vdilone sathe line tum lokoni agl calto tha. je lakdithi tem nail ndi pr prhar kryu hto te tara hath-mam rakhje. jo, horeb prvtna ek khdk upr hum tari same ubho rhis, pchi tum te khdk upr prhar krje, etle te khdkmamthi pani niklse, jethi lokone piva pani mlse.” israeliona vdilona dekhtam musae te mujb kryu. ane musae te jgyanum nam mamssah ane mribah rakhyum. karn ke a e j jgya hti jyam israelna loko eni viruddh thya hta. ane teoe yhovani priksa kri hti, te loko janva mangta hta ke yhova amamri vcce che ke nhi?” amamlekioe rphidim agl avine israelna loko pr humlo kryu. pchi musae yhosuane khyum ke, “tum apnamamthi mamnsa psmd krine avti kale amamlekioe same yuddh krva ja. hum devni lakdi line prvtni toc pr ubho rhis.” yhosuae musani ajnana svikar kryu. ane amamlekioe same jmge cdyo. pchi musa ttha harun ane hur prvtni toc pr phomci gya. ane musa jyare potano hath uco krto, tyare israelna lokono vijy thto; prmtu jyare te potano hath nico krto, tyare amamlekionoe vijy thto. pn musana hath thakya etle te lokoe ek pththr li musani pachl mukyo

ane te tena pr besi gyo; ane harune ttha hure teko dine tena hathone umca rakhya, ek jne ek bajuthi ane bijae biji bajuthi, am suryast ttham sudhi hath sthir rhya. yhosua ane tena lokoe amamlek lokone yudhdhmm hravi nakhya. pchi yhovae musane khyum, "e hkkite-yadgiri mamte pustkmm lk. ane yhosuane jur kheso ke, hum amamlekinum namnisan prthvi prthi sdayne mamte bhusi nakhis." tyar bad musae ek vedi bnavi ane tenum nam "yhova nissi" rakhium. tene khyum ke, "mem mamra hath yhovana simhasn trph lmbavya etla mamte yhovae hmesni jem amamleki sathe yuddh kryu."

18

musana ssra yithro midhanmam yajk hta. deve musa ane israelna lokone je anek prkare shay kri hti, te babtmm ttha je rite te israelna lokone misrmamthi bhar lavya hta te babtmm sambhlyum. tethi musa jyare devna prvt pase chavni nakhine rhyo hto, tyare yithro musa pase gyo. ane teni sathe tmmansi ptni sipporah ne lavyo, jene phela musae temna be putro sathe yithro pase moklavel hta. yithro musana be putrone sathe lavyo hto. prthm putrnum nam gersom htum; karn te jnmyo tyare musae khyum ke, "hum prdesmam ajanyo chum." bija putrnum nam aliejher htum. karn ke musae khyum htum ke, "mamra pitana deve mne mdd krine pharunni tvrathi ugaryo hto." etla mamte yithro musani ptni ane putrne line rnmam devna prvt agl jyam musae chavni nakhine mukam kryo hto tyam avyo. tena ssra yithroe musane smdeso moklyo ke, "hum tmmro ssro yithro chum ane tmmri ptni ane be putrone tmmri pase lavum chum." etla mamte musa tena ssrane mlva samo gyo ane prnam krine cumbn kryu. bmnnee prspr ekbijane ksemkuslntana smamcar puchya. pchi teo musani chavnimam vdhare vato krva mamte gya. tyam musae potana ssra yithrone yhovae israelna loko mamte pharun ane misrna lokona je hal krya ttha ttha israelna lokone mamrgmam je je vimtmb-naono samno krvo pdyo hto ane yhovae te lokone kevi rite ugarya hta, te bdhum khi smbhlayvum. yhovae israelna lokone misrna lokona hathmamthi chodavine temna pr je upkar kryo hto te janine yithro khub prsn thyo. ane yithroe khyum, "yhovani stuti kro, jene israeli lokone misr vasiona ane pharunna hathmamthi chodvya che! hve mne khatri thi che ke, yhova, bdha devomam mhan che; karn ke misrvasioe tmmri sathe gervrtav rakhyo tyare tmne saune emna hathmamthi chodavya." pchi musana ssra yithroe devne jyano ane dhnarpno cdhavyam, ane harun israelna srvi vdilone sathe line dev smks musana ssra sathe rotli khavane mamte avyo. pchi bije divse svare musae ghna lokono nyay krvanum srum kryu jeo svarthi samj sudhi avta rheta ane potano varo ave tyam sudhi rah jota. musa loko mamte je kmi krto hto te sghlum musana ssrae joyum, tethi tene musane khyum, "lokona mamte tme a sum kro cho? tum ekmamtr nyayadhis trike besi rhe che ane loko tari pase svarthi samj sudhi avya j kre che!" tyare musae potana ssrane khyum, "loko mamri pase ave che; ane temni smsyaona smbmddhmm devni icchani babtmm puche che. e lokomam koi vivad thyo hoy, to teo

mamri pase ave che. ane kon sacum che te nkki kru chum. a rite hum teone devna kanuno ane updeso sikhvum chum." prmtu musane tena ssrae khyum, "tum je rite a kri rhyo che te yogy nthi. tara eklathi a kam thi skse nhi. tum eklo a kam nhi kri ske. am to tme ane tmmri sathena a mamnsio thaki jso. hum tne slah apum chum, tare sum krvm joie, e hum tne btavum chum. "hum devne prarthna krum chum ke dev tne mdd kre. tare dev smks e lokona prtinidhi thvum joie ane te lokona prsno temni agl rju krva joie. ane tare te lokone devna kanuno ane updeso ane a kaydao n todva cetvvana che, sikhv-vana che. teone jivnno sako mamrg ane sum krvm te jnavvanum che. vdhararam devno dr rakhar, ttha srj lokomamthi hosiya ane visvaspatr hoy, ttha lamcrusvtne dhikkarta hoy eva mamnsone psmd krine teone hjar hjar, so so, pccas pccas ane ds ds mamnsiona uprio nyiukt kro. "pchi e uprio prtinidhione lokono nyay krva do. jo koi bhuj gmbhir smsya hoy to upri prtinidhi nirny krse ane pchi teo tmmri pase avi skse. prmtu bija nana nana prsnono nirny teo krse. am tmmari karymam teo shbhagi thse ane tmmarum kam hlvm thse. hve jo tum a bdhumj kris, to devna icchta tum kdi thakis nhi ane a bdham loko pn spmurnpne smtosi thi potana dhre pacha phrse." pchi musae potana ssranum khyum svikaryum, ane tene te prmanne kryu. pchi tene srj israelna lokomamthi sara mamnsio psmd krya ane temne hjarna, sona, pccasna, ttha ds mamnsiona upri nyiukt krya. tyar bad te loko j bdho smy lokono nyay krva lagya. phkt muskel prsno hoy to j teo musa agl lavta, ane nana prsno teo jate ptavta. tyar bad musae potana ssra yithrone viday api ane pchi yithro tena vtnmam pachophryo.

19

misr desmamthi niklya pchi trija mhinana prthm divse j israelna loko sinaina rnmam avi phomcy. pchi teo rphidimthi nikline sinaina rnmam avya ane tyam agl sinai prvti same njikmam j mukam kryu. tyar bad musa prvt cdhine dev smks ubho rhyo; ane deve teni sathe prvt prthi vato krine khyu, "israelna lokone ane yakubna ghne a kheje: 'tme tmmri njre joyum ke me misrvasione sum kryu ane tmne misrmamthi grudni jem upadine mamri pase kevi rite lavyo hto. tethi hve jo tme mamra khyam prmanne krso ane mamra krarne dhyan rakhso, to srj prjaomam tme mamtr khas prja thso. smgr prthvi mamri che. pn hum tmne mamra khas loko trike psmd kru chum. tme mamre sarum ek khas yajkonum rastr bnso ttha pvtir desjati thso.' a bdhum tmmare israelna lokone khevnam che." athi musae avine te lokona vdilone bolavdavya. ane yhovae tene jnavelam bdham vcno teoni smks khi smbhlayvum. te sambhline srj lokoe ek sathe jvab apyo, "yhovae je phrmamvyum che te bdhanum ane paln krisum."ane lokoe je jvab apyo te musae devne phomcadyo. pchi yhovae musane khyum, "jo hum ek gadh vadlmm tari pase avum chum, jethi hum tari sathe bolum tyare loko sambhli ske, ane tara pr sdasrva visvas rakhe."ane lokonam vcn musae devne khi smbhlayvum. ane yhovae musane khyum, "tum loko pase ja ane teone khe ke, aj

ane avti kale teo dehsuddhi kre, ane teo potanam vstro dhue, ane trija divsne mamte taiyar thi jay; karn ke, tethi divse hum srj lokona dekhtham sinaina prvt upr utrnar chum. ane tum prvti care baju lokone mamte hd bamdhi apje, ane temne kheje ke, "k'bdar rhejo, prvt pr cdhta nhi, ne teni tletine pn adkta nhi, ane je koi tene adkse teno vdj krvamam avse. jo koi vykti tene hath adkade, to tene pththre mamrvo athva tirthi vimdhi nakhvo, pchi te psu hoy ke mamns hoy, te bcse nhi, jyare rnsimgdu phumkay, tyare mamtr e loko prvt pr cdhi skse." athi musa prvti nice utrine loko pase gyo ane tene teone suddh krya. ane lokoe potanam vstro dhoi nakhyam. ane pchi musae te lokone khyum, "triya divs sudhimam taiyar thi jjo. stri smg krso nhi." pchi trije divse svarnam akasmam meghgrjnao ane vijlio thva lagyam. prvt upr kalum ghadum vadl chvai gym, ane rnsimgdano bhu moto avaj thyo, jethi chavnamam srj loko dhruji uthya. etle musae srj lokone devne mlva mamte chavnamamthi bhar kadhya; ane teo prvti tletimam ubha rhyam. agnirupe yhova sinai prvt upr uthya, etle akho prvt bhu kmpyo. te ghumamdo blththina ghumamdani jem upr cdhva lagyo. ane akho prvt jorthi dhrujva lagyo. ane pchi jyare rnsimgdano avaj vdharne vdhare moto thto gyo, tyare musa bolto ane dev tene gdgdatta avajthi jvab apto. ane yhova sinai prvtina sikhr upr uthyo; pchi yhovae musane prvtina sikhr upr bolavyo; tethi musa prvt upr gyo. pchi yhovae musane khyum, "nice ja, ane lokone savdhan kr ke, teo mamra drsnarthe hd olmgine ghsi ave nhi, nhi to ghna lok mamrya jse. vli je yajko mamri njik ave, teo potane suddh kre nhi to hum temne skht sja kris." etle musae yhovane khyum, "loko sinai prvt upr avi ske nhi, karn ke tme pote amne ajna kri hti ke, prvti care baju hd bamdhi lejo ane loko tene par kri pvitr medanmam n ave." etle yhovae tene khyum, "ja, nice utr; ane harunne upr li av, prmtu yajko ke loko hd olmgine mamri pase ghsi ave nhi enum dhyan rakhe, nhi to hum te loko upr tuti pdis." etle musae nice utrine teone e vat kri.

20

pchi deve e srj vno uccarta khyum ke, "hum tmamro dev yhova chum, je tmne misr desmamthi jyam tme gulam htam tyamthi bhar li avyo hto. tethi tmamre a adeso mamnva pdse: "mamra sivay tmamre bija koi devoni puja krvi nhi. "tmamre akasmamthi ke prthvi uprni ke prthvi nicena panimamni koi pn vstuni murti ke prtiam bnavvi nhi. tmamre temne sastamg prnam krva nhi ke temni puja krvi nhi. karn ke hum j tmamro dev yhova chum. mamra loko bija devoni puja kre e mne psmd nthi. je mamri viruddh pap kre che, teo mamra dusmn bne che, ane hum temne ane temna smtanone triji ane cothi pedhi sudhi sja kris. prmtu mamra pr priti rakhnar ane mamri ajanum paln krnamri hjaro pedhi pr hum dyabhav drsavnar chum. "tmamre mamrum etle tmamra dev yhovana namno durupyog n krvo, karn ke te mamnsone hum nirdos gnis nhi. jeo mamra namno durupyog kre che tene sja krya vina hum rheto nthi. "visramvarni pvittra jalvvanum yad rakho. ch divs tmamre tmamram bdham kamkaj krvam, prmtu satmo divs vis-

ramvar to tmamra dev yhovano che. tethi te divse tmamre ke tmamra putroe ke tmamri putroe, tmamra das-dasioe ke tmamram dhordhamkro ke tmamra gammam rheta videsie koi kam krvum nhi, karn ke, ch divsmam yhovae akas thaparthvi, smudr ttha temamni tmamm vstuo bnavi hti ane satme divse visram kryo hto, tethi yhovae visramvarne asirvad apine tene pvitr thravyo che. "tmamra mamtapitanum snmamn kro, jethi hum tmne je des apnar chum temam tene lambu ayusy pamo. "tmamre khun krvum nhi. "tmamre vybhicar krvo nhi. "tmamre cori krvi nhi. "tmamre pdosi ke mamnvmmdhu viruddh juthi saksi purvi nhi. "tmamra pdosina ghrni lalsa rakhvi nhi; tmamra pdosini ptnei, ke tena das, ke teni dasi, ke teno bld, ke tenum gdhedum, ke tmamra pdosini koi pn vstuni lalsa rakhvi nhi." bdha loko grjna, ane rnsimgdano nad sambhline ttha vijlina cmkara ane prvtmamthi niklto ghumamdo joine bhybhit thine thrthr ghrujtam dur j ubha rhya. pchi teoe musane khyum, "amamri sathe tme j bolo, to ame sambhlisum, pn dev amamri sathe n bole. nhi to ame bdha mri jisum." etle musae te lokone khyum, "gbhraso nhi, karn ke dev to tmamri ksoti krva avya che, jethi tme bdha gbhrata rho ane pap n kro." prmtu loko to tem chtam dur j ubha rhyam, ne musa ghnghor vadl njik khyum dev hta tyam gyo. pchi yhovae musane khyum, "tum israelna lokone e prmane khe ke, mem tmamri sathe akasmamthi vat kri che e tme jate joyum che. tethi mamri agl tmamre koi sonacamdini murtio n bnavi. tmamre a khota devo bnavva nhi. "mamra mamte tme loko ek mamtini vedi bnavjo, ane tena pr tmamram ghetambkrum ane dhoromamthi mne dharnar ane samtyrpn cdhavjo. ane je srj jgae hum mamrum nam sthapis, tyam hum tmamri pase avis ane tmne asirvad apis. jo tme mamra mamte pththrni vedi bamdho, to ghela pththrni n kravso. karn ke tme jo tena pr koi pn ojar vapro to te asuddh bni jay. tme j tmamre pgthiyam upr thine mamri vedi upr cdhvum nhi, jethi tmamri ngnta dekhay nhi."

21

pchi deve musane khyum, "hve tare kanuno teoni agl rju krvana che te a che: "jo tme koi hibru das khrido, to te ch vrs prymt tmamri seva kre ane satme vrse te chuto thi jay ane tene cukvammnu nhi rhe. gulam thtam phela jo te prnelo nhi hoy, to te ptina sivay chuto thi jay ane eklo calyo jay. prmtu jo gulam thti vkhte jo te prnelo hse, to chuto thti vkhte te teni pt-nine sathe line jse. jo kdac te avivahit hse to dhni tene ptnei api skse. ane jo te ptnei, putr ke putrine jnm apse, to te stri ttha tenam balko tena dhninam gnase. ane te eklo chuto thay. "prmtu jo te das spst khe ke; "hum to mamra dhnine ttha mamri ptine ttha mamram balkone cahum chum; mamre to chutvum nthi." jo avum bne to gulamma dhnine tene nyaydhisone smks lavvo ane barsakh agl ubho rakhine soy vti teno kan vimdhvo; etle te tena dhnino sdane mamte das bni rheshe. "ane jo koi vykti potani dikrine dasa trike vece, to tene chuti krvana kayda, purusone chuta krvana kayda jeva nthi. je vyktie tene khridi hoy tene jo te n gme, to te tena pitane pachi veci ske che, jo

dhnie teni sathe lgn krvanum vcn apyu hoy, to te tene bija lokone vecvano hkk gumamve che. prmtu jo tene tena potana putr mamte rakhi hoy to teni sathe tene putri jevo vyvhar rakhvo. “jo te biji ptni kre, to tene teni prthm ptina khorak-posak ke tenam ptini trikena hkkmam kso ghtado krvo nhi. ane jo te teni ptni prtye a trn phrjo kri n ske, to te mpht etle paisa cukvya vgr emne em chuti thi ske. “jo koi ek vyktine mamri teni htya kre, to tene motni sja krvi. prmtu jo e vyktie koi cokks hetupurv kahun na kryu hoy, ane aksmik rite tenum mrtyu thyum hoy, to te vyktine mamri psmd krel jgyae nasi jse, jyam loko potani rksa mamte bhagi ske che. “prmtu jo koi krodhe bhraire jani joine bijani htya kre, potana pdosi pr ghsi jine tene dgathi mamri nakhe; to tene mamri vedi aglthi pn li jine mrtyudmd apvo.” “ane jo koi potana pitane ke mamtane mamre, to tene mrtyudmdni sja krvi. “jo koi corichupithi mamnvhrn kre ane tene vece, athva to tene potana tabamam rakhe, to tene mrtyudmdni sja krvi.” “ane jo koi potana pitane ke mamtane sap ape to pn tene mrtyudmdni sja krvi.” “ane jo koi be mamns ek bija sathe jghdo krta hoy, ane ek mamns bija mamnsne pththrthi ke muththithi evo mamre ke te mri n jay prmtu khatle pde; pchi jyare te sajo thine lakdi line hrto-phrto thi jay, to je mamns tene mamryo hoy te chuti jay khro, prmtu tene pela mamnsne smy ane kamni nukasani bhrpai krvi ane smputn sajo thay tyam sudhi adhar apvo. “ane jo koi vykti potana das ke dasine lakdi vde mamre ane tenum mrtyu thay, te to gunegar gnay ane sjapatr bne. prmtu jo te das ke dasi mri n jay ane thoda divso pchi saja thi jay to dhnie sja n krvi. karn e das ke dasi teni potani milkt che” “jo koi mamns ldtam jghdhtam hoy tyare koi mamns grbhvti strine ija phomcade ane te tena balkne smy phela jnm ape pn gmbhir ija na thay to te strino pti mamgetetlo dmd nyayadhina cukada prmanne apvo. pn jo pchithi bijum kmi nukas thay, to teni siksa pranne bdl pran. amkhne bdle amkh, damtne bdle damt, hathne bdle hath, pgne bdle pg. damne bdle dam, ghane bdle gha, cirana bdle ciro e rite bdlo levo. “ane jo koi vykti potana das ke dasine amkh pr mamrine te phodi nakhe, to tene amkhni nukasanina bdlmam temne chutam kri deva. ane jo te potana dasno ke potani dasino damt todi pade, to tena damtni mamte nukasanina bdlmam tene chodi devo.” “ane jo koi bld stri ke purusne simgdum mamrene tenum mrtyu thay, to te bldne pththra mamrine mamri nakhvo. ane tenum mams khavum nhi, bldna dhnie gunegar gnvo nhi. pn jo te bldne phelamthi simgdum mamrvani tev hoy, ne teno dhni te janto hoy, tem chtam tene tene kabumam rakhvo na hoy, ane te bld koi purus ke strine mamri nakhe, to te bldne pththro mamrine mamri nakhvo ane tena dhnie pn motni sja krvi. prmtu mrtyudmdne bdle jo teno dmd krvamam avyo hoy, to tena jivna bdlmam je kami muly thravvamam avyum hoy te tene cukvvum. “ane jo tene koina putr ke putrine simgdum mamryo hoy, to pn a j kanun lagum pde. jo e bld koi das ke dasine simgdum mamre to tena dhnie das ke dasine dhnie tris tola camdi apvi ane bldne pththro mamrine mamri nakhvo. “jo koi vykti kuvanam dhamknu kholi nakhe athva koi vykti khado khodene tene dhamke nhi, ne jo temam koino

bld ke koinum gdhedum pde. to khadana dhnie nukasani bhrpai krvm. tene e psuna dhnie nanamam bdlo apvo. ane mrelum psu pote li jvum. “ane jo koi mamnsno bld bijana bldne simgdum mamre ane te mri jay, to te bnne jivto bld veci nakhe ane teni kimmt ttha mrelum psu vhemci le. athva jo ane phelethi j khbr hoy ke e bldne ketlak smythi mamrvani tev che ane ena dhnie ene kabumam rakhvo n hoy, to tenum nukasani bhrpai kri apvum. bldne bdle bld apvo, ane e mrt psu tenum thay.

22

“jo koi mamns bld ke ghetum core ane tene kape athva veci nakhe, to tene ek bldne bdle pamc bld ane ek ghetane bdle car gheta apva. jo koi cor ratna khatr padta pkday ane teni htya thay to e khun n gnay, pn jo te suryody pchi khatr padine ghrmam ghuse ane pkdai jtam tene mamri nakhvamam ave to e khun gnay. corela mamlni nukasani cori krnar bhri ape; ane jo te kmgal hoy to teni corine karne pote vecai jay. prmtu jo coreli vstu tena tabamam jivti mli ave, pchi te bld hoy ke gdhedum hoy ke ghetum hoy; to te bmmum bhrpai kri ape. “jo koi vykti potanam dhor khetmam ke draksni vadimam chutam muke ane teo bijanam khetromam bhelan kre, to tene potana khetrni athva draksni vadini sr-vottm upjamthi nukasani bhrpai kri apvi. “jo koi vykti potana khetmam kanta-jhakhram slgava ag petave ane ag pdosina khetmam phelai jay ane tena pak athva anaj bli jay; to jene ag lgadi hoy tene purum nukasani bhrpai kri apvum. “jo koi vykti potana pdosine nanam ke milkt sacvva mamte sompe ane te pela mamnsna ghrmamthi corai jay; ane jo cor pkday, to tene bmmum bhrpai kri apvum. prmtu jo cor pkdai na jay to te ghr dhnie potane nyaydhiso agl rju krvo ane nyaydhis teni corino pheslo krse. “jo koi be vykti bld vise ke gdhedo vise ke gheta vise ke vstr vise ke koi khovayeli vstu vise ashmt hoy ane temamno ek khe: ‘a mamru che.’ pn bijo khe: ‘na a mamru che’ to bnnee dev pase jvumne dev nyay apse ke kon khotu che. je khoto nikle tene bija vyktine bmmum bhrpai kri apvum. “jo koi mamns potana pdosine gdhedum, bld, ghetum ke bijum koi psu sacvva sompe; ane te mri jay, athva tene koi ija thay, athva koi upadi jay, ane koi saksi hoy nhi, to pchi te mamns smjavvum ke tene cori nthi kri athva pranine ija nthi phocadi. tene yhovane sm sathe khevavum ke tene cori nthi kri; ane tena dhnie e kbud rakhvum; ane pchi pdosie nukasani bhrpai krvanum rhetum nthi. prmtu jo pdosi e te psuni cori kri hoy, to tene dhnie nukasani bhrpai kri apvum. jo koi jmgli pranie tene phadi khadhum hoy, to teno vdholo bhag purava trike rju krvo. pchi phadi khadhelam psunum nukasani bhrpai krvanum rhetum nthi.” “ane jo koi vykti potana pdosi pasethi koi prani uchinum mamgi le, ane teno dhni teni sathe na hoy te sthitimam tene kmi ija thay athva te mri jay, to uchinum lenare teno purepuro bdlo apvo. dhni teni sathe hoy, to uchinum lenare nukasani bhrpai krvanum rhetum nthi. ane jo bhade lidhum hoy to phkt bhadum cukvvum rhe. “jo koi vykti aprnit kumamrikane llcavine teni sathe melap kre, to tene tenum knyamuly cukvine teni sathe lgn kre.

jo teno bap teni sathe prnavani na pade, to kumam-
rikana knyamyul jetlum nanum apvanum rhe.” “me-
lividhano upyog krnar strine jivti rheva n de. “janvrni
sathe kukrm krnarne mrtyudmdni sja krvi.” “mamra
sivay etle ke yhova sivay bija koi pn devne yjn kre
ane ahuti ape to te vyktinum namnisan rheva devam
nhi.” “tmamre videsione heran krva nhi, temna pr tras
krvo nhi, karn ke, tme pote misr desmam videsi hta.”
“koi vidhva ke anath balkne rmjadaso nhi.” jo tme koi
pn prkare tras athva temne dukkhi krso to teo mne
pokarse ane hum temno pokar sambhlis. ane mamro
krodh bbbhuki uthse. ane hum trvarthi tmne rhemsi
nakhis; to tmamri ptini vidhva thse ane tmamram
potanam balko anath thse. “tme mamra lokomamna
koi grib mamnsne nanam dhiro, to tena prtye lendar
jevo vyvhar n rakhso, ne teni pase vyaj lesa nhi. jo tme
tmamra pdosinum vstr girve rakho, to suryast thtam
agau tmamre te tene pachum apvum. karn ke e ek-
mamtr enum pagrn che. tethi te bijum sum odhine
sue? jo te mne pokarse, to hum tene sambhlis, karn
ke hum krpalu chum. “tmamra nyaydhisoni nimda n
kr ttha tmamra potana lokona koi agevanne sap avpo
nhi. “tmamre tmamra khetrni upj ttha tmamra drak-
sarsni puskltamamthi arpn krvamam dhil krvi nhi
ane tmamro jyesth putr mne avpo. “tmamram bldo
ane ghetanum prthm jnit mne apvum. sat divs bhle
te potani mamtani sathe rhe. athme divse tmamre te
mne api devo.” “ane tme loko mamra pvitr mamnsa
thao; tmamre jmgli psue mamrela koi psumum mams
n khavum, te kutramne nakhi devam.

23

“tmamre juthi aphva mamnvi nhi, ke phelavvi nhi,
dust mamnsne sath apine khoti saksi purvi nhi,
“bhuntithi dorvaine tmamre khotum kam krvum
nhi, tem j nyaylymam saksi apti vkhte nyayna bhoge
bhuntino pks levo nhi. “mamns grib hoy to teni grib-
ina karne nyayalymam tena prtye pkspat n krvo. jo
te sako hoy to j eno pks levo. “tmamra struno bld
ke gdhedo bhtkto njre pde to tmamre tena mamlikne
tyam pachu phomcadvo. “jo tme tmamra dusmnna
gdhedane bharthi cgdaine pdelo juo, to tene emne
en chodine calya n jtam, tmamre tene shay apine
betho krvo pchi j tene chutum krvum. “tmamre grib
mamnsne tena nyaysasnmam anyay n krvo.” “jutha
aksepo krva nhi, ttha nirdos ane nyayine mrtyud-
mdni sja krvi nhi. hum nirdos mamns ne mamri
nakhe teva khrab mamnsne nirdos nhi mamnum.
“tmamre kdapi lamc levi nhi. karn ke lamc dekhthane
amdth bnave che, jethi teo sty joi skta nthi. te sara
mamnsne khotu bolta kre che. “tmamre videsi loko
pr tras krvo nhi, tme loko misrmam videsi hta, etle
tme videsioni lagnine jano cho. “ane ch vrs prymt
tmamre khetrmam vavetr krvum ane teni upj ektrit
krvi. pn tmamre satme vrse ksumy vavya vina jmin
pdtr rheva devi. jminne ek vrs aram krva devo. je
ki uge vavya vgr te vrse te gribone leva devam ane
vdhelum vnnam psuo khai ske. vli tmamre tmamri
draksni ane jaitunni vadimam pn a prmamne krvum.
“tmamre ch divs kam krvum pn satme divse visram
krvo, jethi tmamra bldne ane gdhedane aram mle ane
tmamra ghrmam kam krta das-dasi ane prdesi aram

krine taja thay. “ane mem je bdhum tmne khyum
che tenum dhyan rakhjo. ane any devoni puja krso
nhi. ttha tmamra modhethi teonum nam sambh-
lva mlvum joie nhi. “prtvrs tmamre mamro utsv
trn var uvjvo, a rjaomam, tmamre mamri khas jgyae
mamri upasna krva avvum. pheli rja abib mhinam
mam bekhmir rotlina utsvni hse. te vkhte sat divs
mamri ajna mujb tmamre khmir vgrni rotli khavi.
karn ke, e mhinamam tme misrmamthi bhar avya hta,
ane koie mamri pase khali hathe avvum nhi. “biji rja
kapnina prvni hse. a rja vheha unalamam tme khet-
mam je vavetr kryu hoy teni prthm upj prapt thay
tyare hse.” triji rja asryna prvmam jyare khetramthi
upj bhegi kro tyare rhesa. “prtvrs trn vkht tmam-
ramamna prtyek purusoe mamri khas jgyae, mamri
sathe tmamra mamlik sathe hajr rhevum. “tmamre
mamra jynnum lohi khmirvali rotli sathe dhraavum
nhi temj mamra prvni crbi svar sudhi rakhi mukvi
nhi. “tmamri jminni prthm upjino uttmottm bhag
tmamre tmamra yhova devna mmdirmam li avvo.
vli lvarane teni mamtana dudhmam ramdhvum nhi.”
“ane tmamra mamte mem je jgya taiyar kri che tyam
tmne li jva mamte hve hum tmamri agl ek devdut
moklum chum te rstamam tmamrum rksn krse. tme
loko tenathi jalvine rhejo ane tenum khyum krjo.
tena viruddh blvo n krso, te tmamro guno mamph
krse nhi karn ke mamru nam tenamam che. prmtu
jo tme teni ajnaonum paln krso ane hum je khum
te bdhu krso, to hum tmamri sathe rhis ane tmamra
struo sathe ldis. ane tmne heran ane tras krnarne
hum sja apis. “karn ke mamro devdut tmamri agl
agl calse ane tmne amorio, hittio, prijhio, knanio,
hivvio ane ybusiona prdesmam li jse, ane hum teono
srvnas kris. “te lokona devoni puja krvi nhi, temni
agl nmvum nhi. tmamre te lokoni jem rhevanum
nthi; tmamre teoni murtione uthlavi padvani che. ane
te lokona stmbhona bhangine bhukka kri nakhvana
che. vli tmamre tmamra yhova devni j seva krvani
che, ane hum tmamra ann-yl pr asirvad vrsavis. ane
tmamra tmamm rogo hum dur kris. tmamra des-
mam koi pn strino grbhpat thse nhi, ttha koi stri
vamjhini pn hse nhi; hum tmne lokone purepurum
ayusy apis.” “tme jyare dusmno sathe ldta hso, tyare
hum mamru mhabl tmamri same moklis ane te bd-
hamne hum ththravi dis. ttha tmamra bdha j dusmno
tmamrathi bhagi jay evum hum kris.” tdupramt hum
tmamri agl hum bhmrione moklis, ne te hivvi ttha
knani ttha hiti lokone tmamri aglthi kamki kadhse.
hum ek j vrsmam e bdhane hamki kadhisi nhi, rkhehe
bdhi jmin veran thi jay ane jgmmlmam jmgli janvrni
smkhyia vdhi jtam tme bdha muskelimam mukai jao.
tmamri smkhyano etlo bdho vdharo thay ane tme
smgr desno kbjo li sko tyam sudhimam to hum temne
dhire dhire hamki kadhisi. “ane hum rata smdrthi
phrat ndi sudhi tmamri srhd nkki kri apis. plistiona
smudr pscimi srhde rhesa ane purvi srhde arbi rn
rhesa. ane e desna vtnione hum tmamra hathmam
sompdi dis, ane tme temne hamki kadhjo. “tme teoni
sathe ke teona devo sathe koi smbmdh samdhso nhi,
ke temne tmamra shermam rheva n deso. nhi to
teo tmne phsavi, temna devoni puja krse ane mamri
viruddh pap krva perse.”

deve musane khyum, “tum ane harun, ttha nadab ttha abihu ttha israelna vdilomamna sitter mamri smks avo; ane thode dur rhine mamru bhjn krjo. pchi tum eklo mamri pase avje, any koi n ave. ane loko to tari sathe upr ave j nhi.” tyarbad musae avine lokone yhovanam bdham vcno ane bdhi ajnao khi smbhilavi. pchi bdha loko eki avaje boli uthya, “yhovae je bdhi vato khi che te bdhanum paln ame krisum.” pchi musae yhovanam bdham adeso lkhi nakhyam ane svarmam vhele uthine tene prvti tletimam ek vedi bamdhi ane israelna bar kulsamuh prmamne bar smbth bamdhyam. pchi tene ketlak israeli nvyuvanone yjno arpa moklya. ane temne yhovane dhnaprn ane samtyrpn trike bldo arpn krya. ane musae yjnum addhum lohi ek vasmnam rakhyum ane addhum lohi tene vedi pr chantyum. pchi tene krarnum pustk lidhum ane bdha lokone motethi vamci smbhlayum etle teo boli uthya, “yhovae je je khyum che te bdhum ame mamthe cdhavisum ane te prmamne krisum.” pchi musae vasmnamthi lohi line loko pr chatyum ane khyum, “a pustkmam lkhelam vcno prmamne yhovae tmamri sathe je krar kryo che, tene pako krnar a lohi che.” te pchi musa, harun, nadab, abihu ane israeliona 70 vdilone sathe line te upr gyo. tyam temne israelna devna drsn krya. temna pg nice jane nilmna jevi phrs-bmdhi hti-svcch nirmal akas j joi lo. israelna bdha agevanoe devnum a drsy joyum, pn yhovae temno nas n kryo. teo bdhae sathe khadhum ane pidhum. yhovae musane khyum, “tum mamri pase prvt pr av ane tyam rhe; ane mem je silao upr niymo ane ajnano lkhyam che, te hum tne apis jethi tum lokone smjavi ske.” athi musa ttha teno sevk yhosua uthya, ane musa devna prvt pr gyo. jtam jtam tene vdilone khyum, “ame pacha avie, tyam sudhi tne ahi amamri rah juo. ane juo, harun ane dur tmamri sathe che; jo koine kmi tkarar hoy to e be jn pase jay.” pchi musa prvt pr cdhyo ane vadloe prvtne dhamki didho. yhovanam gaurv sinai prvt pr utryu. ane ch divs sudhi vadloe e prvtne dhamki rakhyo, ane satme divse yhovae vadlmamthi musane hamk mamrine bolavyo. ane yhovanam gaurv israelione prvti toce srvbhksi agni jevum lagyum. ane musa vadlmam prves krine prvt pr cdhyo; ane te tyam 40 divs ane 40 rat rhyo.

25

yhovae musane khyum, “israelna lokone khe ke, ‘teo mamra mamte bhet udhrave; prtyek mamns rajikhusithi je kmi ape te tmamre bhet trike svikarum. tmamre temni pasethi atli vsuio bhetmam svikarvi; sonum, camdi tambum ane bhura, jambudiya ttha kirmji rmgnum kimmti un; snnum jhinum kapd ttha bkramna val, ghetanam pkvelam lal rmgmam rmgelam camdam, ttha sil (mamchli) nam kumamsdar camdam, ane bavlnam lakdam. diva mamte tel, abhisekna telne mamte ttha suvasit dhupne mamte sugmdhio, urptr ane ephodmam jdva mamte gomed pasano ane any pasano.” “ane teo mamra mamte ek pvitr sthan bnave, jethi hum temni vcce rhi skum. hum mmdpno nmuno ttha tena srv samamnno nmuno btavum te prmamne tmamre te bnayvum.

“bavlna lakdano adhi hath lambo, dodh hath pholo, ane dodh hath umco ek pvitrkos bnayvo. ane tene amdrthi ne bharthi cokkhka sonathi mdhi levo ane teni phrte sonani ptti jdvi. pchi tene umckvanam car sonanam kdam bnayvam ane tena car khune jdi devam; ek bajue be kdam ane biji bajue be kdam. bavlna damda bnayive pchi tum temne sonathi mdhje. ane kosne upadva mamte e damda drek bajuna kdamam provi deva. damda kosnam kdamam rheva deva, bhar kadva nhi. “ane hum tne krarna smamrk trike je be patio apum te tum temam mukje, vli cokkhka sonanum adhi hath lambum ane dodh hath pholum dhamknum tmamre bnayvum. ane be krub devduto tipela sonamamthi ghidine dhamknna be cheda mamte bnayva. ane ek devdut ek cheda pr, ne bija dhamknna bija cheda pr besadvo, e devdut dhamknni sathe evi rite jodi deva ke dhamkn ane devduto ek thi jay. e devdutonni pamkho uce akas trph phelayeli rakhvi. temnam mom ekbijani same hoy ane te dhamkn trph vleman hoy. “e dhamkn kos upr mukvum ane kosmam hum tne apum te krarni be patio mukvi. pchi hum tne tyam mlis. ane krarkos uprna be krubdevdutonni vccethi hum tne israelio mamteni mamri bdhi ajnao apis.” “vli tum bavlna lakdano be hath lambo, ek hath pholo, ane dodh hath umco ek mej bnayve. ane tum tene suddh sonathi mdhje, ne tene phrti sonani kinari bnayve. ane tene phrti tum car amglni kor bnayve, ane korni aspas sonani kinari bnayve. ane ene upadva mamte sonanam car kdam bnayve ane tene car khune car paya sathe jdi deje. mejne upadva mamteni damdio provvana kdam kinarni pase mukvam. ane mej ucva mamte bavlna damda bnayve ane tene sonathi mdhje. mej mamte vavno bnayve; rkabio, vatka, pey ane naivedh mamtena vatka ttha kdchiao; e bdham suddh sonanam bnayve. ane e mej pr hmmea mamri smmukh mne dhraveli rotli muki rakhje. “vli, ek suddh sonani divi bnayve, te divini besni ane thambhli sonamamthi ghidine bnayve, tenam sobhana phulo, klio ane pamddio, divi sathe jdine ek kri devam. “e divine ch sakha hoy-bmne bajue trn trn. e chmamni drek sakhane bdamna phulna ghatnam trn sobhanam phul hoy, ane prtyekne klio ane pamddio hoy. divini thambhline bdamnna phulna ghatnam car sobhana phul hoy ane dreke klio ane pamkhdio hoy, divine ch dali hovi joie-damdini bnne bajuthi trn sakha niklvi joie, sakhani drek jodini nice ek ek kli hoy, e klie ane dalio divini sathe jdi didheli hoy, ane bdhumj suddh sonani ek j dalkimamthi ghidine bnavelum hoy. divi mamte sat kodiyam bnayvam ane evi rite gothvum ke temno prkas sameni bajue pde. ena cipiya ane task suddh sonana hova joie. a bdham sadhno bnayva mamte 75 paumd suddh sonum vaprije. tem prvt pr joyela nmuna prmamne a bdhum bnayvani kalji rakhje.

26

yhovae musane khyum, “vli tum mmdp ds pddano bnayve. a pdda jhina kamtela snna hova joie ane bhura, kirmji ane lal unna bnayve. e pddao upr jrithi klamy rite krub devduto bhayve. prtyek pddo aththavis hath lambo, ne car hath pholo hoy; bdhaj pdda ek srkha mampna hoy. pamc pdda ek-

bija sathe joday ane bija pamc pdda ekbija sathe joday. pddana ek smuh pr jambudiya rmgna kapdnam nakam mukvam. bija smuhna chella pdda pr pn em j krvum. ek pddamam tum 50 nakam bnave, ne bija smuhna pddamam 50 nakam bnave ane nakam ekbijani samsamam avva joie. pchi 50 kdio sonani bnave bnme pddane samdhi deva jethi mmdpno ek slmg tmbu bnse. "a pvitir mmdp upr tmbu bnava mamtenum bkramna valna kapdna agiyar pdda taiyar krva. agiyar pdda ek srkha mampna hova joie, prtyek 30 hath lamba ane 4 hath phola. emamna pamc pddane ek sathe sivine ek pddo bnavvo; bakina ch pddane bhaga sivine bijo pddo bnavvo. emamna chththo pddo mmdirna prvesdvar upr bev d valvo. ane smuhno je chello pddo che teni bajue pcas nakam; ne bija smuhna pddani bajue pcas nakam bnave. ane kasa 50 kdio bnave ane tene pela nakammam provi bnme pddamne jodi dine ek slmg tmbu bnave. ane tmbu uprthi vdharano ltkto rheto adgho pddo mmdpna pachla bhag pr ltkto rakhvo. tmbuni bnme bajue pddao ek hath tmbuna chedethi nica rhese. athi a tmbu pvitir tmbune smpurn rite dhamkse. tmbu mamte ghetamna lal rmgelam camdmano bijo odho bnavvo ane tena pr achadn mamte kumamsdar camdanum dhamkn bnnavum. "pvitirmmdpni adhar trike bavlman patiyam bnavi ubham mukvam. prtyek patiyum 10 hath lambu ane dodh hath pholum hoy. prtyek patiyamam ekbijani sathe jodayeli be sal hoy; pvitir mmdpni bdhi j barsakho srkhi hovi joie. pvitir mmdpni dksinni baju mamte 20 ptiya bnnavam. ane prtyek patiyanam be salne besadva mamte teni nice be kumbhi em kul 40 camdini kubhio bnnavi. e j prmamne mmdpni uttrni baju mamte pn 20 patiyam, ane 40 camdini kubhio bnnavi jethi drek patiya nice bbbe kubhi ave. pvitir mmdpni pscim trphni pachla bhag mamte ch patiyam bnnavam. ane mmdpna pachla bhagna be khunane mamte tum be patiyam bnava. a khuna prnam patiyam nicethi ekbija sathe bmdh bestam hoy ane te theth upr ek kdi bdham patiyamne sathe rakhe. bnne khunaomam em krvum. be khuna mamtenam be patiyam a rite bnnavam etle be khuna bni jse, am, ath patiyam ane 16 camdini kubhi hse. prtyek patiya nice bbbe kubhio rakhje. "vli tum bavlna lakdani adi vlio bnave. pvitir mmdpni ek bajuna patiyamne mamte pamc, ne pvitir mmdpni bijo bajuna patiyam mamte pn pamc bhumglo, temj pscim trphthi pachli baju mamte pamc. vccli vli patiyani vcce tmbuna ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi ave. "vli patiya sonathi mdhavam. ane vlio bhevva mamte temam sonanam kdam besadvam ane vliane pn tum sonathi mdhavje. prvt pr tne pvitir mmdpno je nmuno mem btavyo che te prmamne tum pvitir mmdp ubho krje. "tum bhura, kirmji ane lal unno ane jhina kamtela snano ek khas pddo tmbumam bhag padva mamte bnave. ena upr jrini klamy rite krub devdutonni akrtio bhavje. sonani kumbhiomam besadeli bavlani sonathi mdheli ane amkdiovali car thambhlio upr tene ltkavvo. e amkdio nice tum pddo ltkavje. ane krarno tktiovalo kos e pdda pachl mukje. e pddo pvitirsthanne prm pvitirsthanthi judo padse. prm pvitirsthanmam krarkos pr dhamkn dhamki deje. "pvitir jgyani amdr pddani peli bajue te khas mej bnavyu che te mukvum. te tmbuni uttr ba-

jue mukvum, pchi divi ne dksin trph bajthni same mukvi. "vli, tum pvitir mmdpna prvesdvar mamte bhura, kirmji ane lal unno ane jhina kamtela snno jrinum sumdr bhrtkam krelo pddo kravje. ane e pdda mamte bavlna lakdani sonathi mdheli ane sonani kdi-vali pamc thambhli kravje ane e thambhlio mamte kamsani dhaleli pamc kumbhio bnave."

27

vedi bavlna lakdani bnnavi, je cors hoy ane 5 hath lambi, 5 hath pholi ane 3 hath umci hoy. care khune car tockam bnnavam, ane te vedina lakdamamthi j bnava ane tena care bajuthi khuna jodi leva, jethi te ek bni jay tyarbad vedine kamsathi dhamki devi. "ane tenam bhsmpatro, pavdamo, tpelam ttha pmjeti ttha sgdio tum bnave, ane tenam sdhlam patro kamsanam bnave. ane vli vedi mamte tum kamsani jali bnave; ttha jalina car khunamam tum kamsana car kdam bnave. ane pchi tum e jali vedina chajli nice evi rite mukje jethi te vedini umcaine addhe sudhi phomce. "ane vedine mamte tum bavlna damda bnave ane tene kamsathi mdhi deje. vli vedine uckti vkhte e damda vedini drek bajue avela kdamam bhervje. vedi patiyana khokha jevi poli bnave. prvt pr mem jem tne btavyum htum tem teo tene bnave." "mmdpni ajubaju cok bnavvo. teni dksin bajue jhino kamtelo snno 100 hath lambo pddo bnavvo. pddao ltkavva mamte kamsani 20 thambhlio, kamsani 20 kumbhio besadvi ane e thambhliana ada sliya ane amkda camdina bnava. cokni uttr bajue pn e j prmamne krvanum che. kamsani kumbhiomam besadela 20 stmbho sathe jodela camdina sliyo upr camdina amkdao vde 100 hath lamba pddao ltkavvana che. "e cokni pscim bajune dhamkva mamte 50 hath lamba pdda hoy ane tene mamte ds thambhli ane ds kumbhio hoy. purv disamam pn te j rite 50 hath lamba pddao ltkavva. prvesdvarni ek bajue 15 hathna pdda hoy ane tene mamte trn thambhli ane trn kumbhi hoy. ane biji bajue pn 15 hathna pdda ane trn thambli ane trn kumbhi hoy. "prvesdvarne mamte 20 hath lambo pddo bnavvo. te jhimna kamtela snno bhura, jambuda ane kirmji rmgno, sumdr bhrtkamvalvo bnavvo, car kumbhiomam besadela car stmbho pr tene ltkavvano che. cokni ajubajuni bdhi thambhlio camdina sliyathi jodayeli hoy, temna samkla camdina hoy ane temni kumbhio kamsani hoy. a prmamne cok jhimna kamtela snna kapdno bnse. ane 100 hath lambo ane 50 hath pholo thse. cokne phrta pddani divalo 5 hath uci thse. pddao jhimna kamtela snna hoy. tena tliya kamsana hova joie. pvitir mmdpnam vpratam tmam ojar, tmbuna khilao ane biji vstuo kamsani hovi joie. cokne phrta pddaoni khilio kamsani bneli hovi joie. "divi upr mukvana akhmd diva mamte jaitunnum dhanie pilelum uttm tel lavi apva israelione ajna kro. harun ttha tena putroe e divo smbhalvano che. teoe mulakat mmdpni pheli ordimam jvanum che. a krar mukeli ordini bhar che, je bnme ordane alg kre che. a jgyamam teo divo rakhse je samjthi svar sudhi yhovani same blto rhese. a kaymi vidhinum israelioe ane tena vmsjoe pedhi dr pedhi paln krvanum che."

deve musane khyum, "israeliomamthi tum tara bhai harunne ane tena putro nadab, abihu, elajhar, ane ithamamrne alg krine mamri seva krva mamte yajko trike smrpit krje. "tara bhai harunne mamte pvtir posak taiyar kravje, jethi teno mobho ane gaurv jl-vay. mem je karigrone kuslta api che teone sucna ap ke harun mamte posak taiyar kre jethi yajk trike te mamri smmukh seva kre. teoe a posak bnavvanam che. urptr, ephod, jhbhbho, sphed gumthelo dglo, paghdi ttha kmrbmdh; temne tara bhai harun ttha tena putro mamte mamra yajko trike seva bjave tyare phervam mamte pvtir vstro bnavvam. e vstro soneri ghero, bhura, jambuda ane kirmji rmgna un ane jhina kamtela snmamthi j bnavvam. "teo ephod soneri doro ttha bhura, jambudiya ane kirmji rmgno ane jhina kamtela snnum bnave; sauthi vdhu nisanat kari-gro temamthi ephod taiyar kre. ena be cheda jodva mamte ene khbha pase be skmdhpeti hoy. "kmrbmdh pn evi j bnavtno hoy. soneri doro, bhura, jambuda ane kirmji rmgna un ane jhina kamtela snna do-raomamthi gumthine bnavelo hoy. "tyare gomedna be pasane leva ane pchi tena pr israelnam putronam nam kotrvam. prtyek pasan pr ch nam ummrna utrta krm prmamne ave. am, teona jnm divsna krmmam bare kulnam namo kotrvamam ave. a mudra bnavnar karigr pase tare be pasan pr israelna putronam nam kotrvam ane temne sonanam cokthamam jdvam ane israelna putrona smamrk trike uravrnna khb-hana pta sathe jdi deva. harune a namo potana be khbha upr dharn krine yhova pase jvum jethi tene emnum smrn thay. ephod pr pthrne besadva mamte sudhdh sonano upyog krvo. upr tare sonanam cok-tham lgadvam. ane dorini jem vneli suddh sonani be samkli bnavvi ane te coktham sathe jodi dev. "pchi khub kaljipurv ephod bnavvamam upyogi evi kari-grivalum nyaykrnnum urptr bnavvum, e sonri doro, bhura, jambudiya ane lal unnum tem j jhina kamtela snnum hoy. je smcors ttha bevdm valem hoy, te ek vemt lambu ane ek vemt pholum hoy. vli temam car harmam nmg jdva, pheli harmam mamnek, pokhraj ane lal hoy. biji harmam liln, nilm ttha hiro hoy; triji harmam sni, akik, ane yakut hoy, ane cothi harmam piroj, gomed ttha yaspis hoy. a bdhane sonamamj jdvam. prtyek pththr pr israelna barmamna ek pu-trnum nam kotrvavum. prtyek pasan israelna ek kulsmuhnum prtik bnse. "urptr mamte dorini jem vneli suddh sonani samklo kravvi, te samklo vde urptrno uprno chedo ephod sathe jodvano che. vli be sonani kdi kravvi ane te urptrne uprne chede jodi devi. ane e be kdio sathe peli be sonani samkli jodi devi. samklina bija be cheda be coktham sathe jodi deva, ane e rite ephodni khbhaptiona agla bhag upr temne jodi devi. pchi sonani biji be kdio bnavvi ane urptrmam amdrni bajue nicena chede lgavvi. kmrbmdh pr avta ephodna aglna bhagna nicena cheda upr sonani biji be kdio lgavvi. urptrno niceno bhag bhura rmgni pttio vde ephodna nicena cheda pr aveli kdio sathe jodvi. am krvathi urptr ephodthi chutum pdi jse nhi. "jyare harun pvtir sthanmam prve, tyare teni pase nyaykrnna urptr pr israelna bar putronam nam dharn hova joie. ane hmesse teo devni yadi-

mam rheshe. urim ane tummimne nyaykrnna urptrmam mukva. te harun jyare yhova smks jay, tyare teo teni chati pr rhe. a rite harun hmesse israeliona nyay krvanum sadhn potani sathe rakhse jyare te yhova smks rheshe tyare. "ephodno jamo akho bhura rmgna kapdno bnavvo, ne teni vcmam mamtha mamte ek kanum rakhvum. e kanani kor camdana dglanam glani jem phrtethi gumthine oti levi, jethi te phati jay nhi. ane dglani niceni kinarie bhura, jambuda ane kirmji rmgna dadnum bhrtkam kravvum. ane be dadmoni vcmam sonani ghughrio mukvi. jethi nicli kor upr phrte phelam sonani ghughri, pchi dadm, phri ghughri, pchi dadm e rite har thi jay. harun jyare yajk trike seva kre tyare e phere. jyare te pvtirsthanmam yhovana sannidhiam jay athva tyamthi bhar ave, tyare e ghughriono avaj smbhalse, jethi te mrtyu pamese nhi. "pchi suddh sonanam ek ptr bnavvum ane tena pr "yhovane smrpit" em kotrvavum. e ptr padhdina aglna bhagmam bhuri dori vde bamdhvum. harune e potana kpal pr dharn krvum jethi israelio je dan ape temam koi dos hoy to te dos harun potane mamthe li le. ane harune te kaym potana kpal pr pheri rakhvum jethi yhova e pvtir danthi prsnr rhe. "harunno dglo jhina kamtela snno bnavvo ane paghdi pn jhina kamtela snni j bnavvi ane kmrpta upr sumdr jrikam krelum hoy. harunna prtyek putrone mamte temne mamn ane adr apva jamo, kmrbmdh ane paghdi bnavva jethi teno mobho ane gaurv jl-vay. harun ane tena putrone a posak pherav ane teone seva mamte arpn kr. teone mamtha upr jaitelno abhisek krine yajkpd mamte pvtir kr. teo mamri yajko trike seva krse. "teone mamte kmrthi te sathl sudhi phomce eva jamdhiya bnavva, jethi teonum nagapnu koini njre n pde. harun ane tena putro jyare pn mulakat mmdp-mam athva pvtirsthanmamni vedi pase jay, tyare teo hmesse jamdhiya phere, jethi teo dosmam n pde ane teo mrtyu n pame. harun ane tena vmsjo mamte a kaymi kanun sdane mamte che."

29

deve musane khyum, "yajko trike harun ane tena putrona smrpn mamteni diksa vidhi a prmamne che. khod vinana be ghetam ane ek juvan bld levo. bekhmir rotli, telthi moheli bekhmir bhakhri, ane tel copdeli bekhmir rotli levi. a bdhum ghuna medianum bnavvum. teone toplimam mukvam ane juvan bld ane be ghetam sathe te lavvum. "tyarbad harun ane tena putrone mulakat mmdpnam dvar pase lavine temne snan krav. pchi harunne jamo, bhrtkamvalo jhbhbho, ephod, urptr ane kmrbmdh pherav. ane tena mamtha pr paghdi mukane teni sathe diksano pvtir mugt bamdh. pchi abhiseknum tel li te tum tena mamtha pr redi, teno abhisek krje. "tyarbad tena putrone lavi, temne dgla pherava kmre kmrbmdh bamdhva ttha mamthe phemta bamdhva. mamra sasvt kanunnusar teo yajkpede kaym rheshe. a rite harunni ane tena putroni yajkpede prtistha krvani che. "tyarbad bldne mulakatmmdpni agl li avvo. ane harun ane tena putroe tena mamtha upr hath mukva. pchi yhovani smmukh mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl bldno vdh krvo. bldnum thodum lohi line amgli vde vedinam tockamone lgadvum, pchi bakinum bld-

hum lohi vedina paya agl redi devum. pchi amdrna bhago pr aveli bdhij crbi levi, pchitasya ane be mutrpimdni upr aveli crbi pn li levi ane vedi pr tenum dhn krvm. prmtu bldna mamsne, camdine ane tena amdrna avyvone chavnini bhar agnithi bali mukvam. te papartharhn che. “tyarbad ek gheho levo. harune ane tena putroe tena mamth pr hath mukva. pchi e ghetano vd h krine, tenum lohi line vedini care bajue chamtvm. pchi te ghetamne kapine kkda krva. ane tenam amtrdam ttha pg dhoi nakhvam ane pchi teone mamtha ane srirna bija avvyo sathe mukvam. pchi akha ghetamnum vedi pr dhn krvm e yhovana mammmam apel dhnarhn che. eni suvasthi hum prsn thaum chum, e mamra mammmam krelu homyjn che. “hve pchi bijo gheho levo. harune ane tena putroe tena mamtha pr hath mukva. pchi te ghetano vd h krine tenum thodum lohi line harun ane tena putrona jmna kanni butne, jmna hathna amguthane ttha jmna pgna amguthane lgadvum. tyarbad bakinum lohi vedini care baju chamti devum, vedi uprna lohimamthi thodum lohi ane abhiseknum tel li harun ane tenam vstro pr ttha tena putro ane temnam vstro pr chamtvm etle am teo ttha teonam vstro yhovane arthe pvitr gnase. “pchi ghetamna crbivala bhag leva; teni pumchdi, amdrna avvyo prni crbi, kalja prni crbi, crbi sathe j mutrpimdo ane jmni jamdh. karn ke harun ane tena dikraoni diksa mamteno a gheho che. yhova aglna bekhmir rotlina toplamamthi ek rotli, ek movnvali bhakhri ane ek tel copdeli rotli levi. e bdhum harunna ane tena putrona hath pr mukvum ane ena vde yhovani upasna krvi. pchi teona hathmamthi tum te le ane yhova smks dhnarhn trike vedi pr tenum dhn krvm. eni suvasthi hum prsn chum. e mamra mammmam krelum dhnarhn che. “pchi harunni diksa mamte vprayela ghetani chati line tena vde yhovani upasna krvi pchi e taro hisso gnase. harun ane tena putroni diksa mamte vprayela, jena vde upasna kri che te, ane bheth dhaveli chati ane jamdh tare yajko mamte alg rakhvam. mamra sasvt niymamnusar e harunne ane tena putrone israelio trphthi mlvo joito hisso che; karn ke israelioe samtyrpnmmamthi yhovane dhaveli e bheth che. “harunnam a pvitr vstro sacvi rakhvam. harunna mrtyu bad tena putrone varsamam mle. pedhi dr pedhi teo temni potani abhisekni diksa vidhi vkhte te phere. harun pchi je koi mukhy yajk thay te mulakat mmdpmam ane pvitrsthanmam seva sru kre te agau sat divs sudhi a vstro dharn kre. “diksa mamte arpn krayel ghetanum mams line koi pvitrsthanne tene bapghvm; tyarbad harun ane tena putroe mulakatmmdpmam prvesdvar agl e ghetanum mams ane toplamamni rotlinum bhojn krvm. temni diksavidhi vkhte temni prayscit vidhi mamte upyogmam levayel pdartho j khava; yajko sivay any koi pn vyktie te khava nhi. karn e pvitr che. svar sudhi jo mams ke rotlimamthi kami vdhe to tene agnimam bali mukvum, khavum nhi, karn e pvitr che. “harun ane tena putrone babbtm me ajna kri che te mujb j krvm. emni diksani vidhi sat divs clavvi. droj prayscit vidhi mamte ek bldnum blidan apvm. vedi upr prayscitvidhi krvathi tum ane papmukt krse. tyar pchi tare vedi pr telno abhisek kri ane pvitr bnavvi. sat divs sudhi vedine sudhdh ane

pvitr bnavvi. tyar bad vedi smpurnpne atymt pvitr bnse, ena pchi vedi j atymt pvitr bnse. ane jo koi tena smprkmm avse te pvitr bni jse. “tare vedi pr atli bli cdhavvi: prtidin kaymne mamte ek vrsni ummrna be hlvan arpn krvam. ek svare ane bijum samje, prthm gheha sathe tmamre ek kilo suddh telmam mohelo ek kilo jhino ghummlo lot temj peyarhn trike ek litr draksars arpn krvm. samje arpn ttha hlvan sathe svarni jem jhina ghumam lotnum ane draksarsnum arpn kr. devni smks te suvasit arpn ane agnimam thyel arpn lekhasse. e yjnni suvasthi hum prsn thaum chum. “a dhnarhn mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl mamri njr smks niymit pedhi-dr pedhi apvani che. hum tyam j tmne mlis; ane tyam j hum israelione pn mlis. ane mamra mhimamthi e sthan pvitr thi jse. “ha, hum mulakatmmdpne, vedine ane yajko trike mamra sevko harun ttha tena putrone pvitr kris. ane hum israelna loko mdhye nivas kris ane temno dev this. teone khatri the ke temni vcce rheva mamte temne mirmamthi bhar lavnar hum yhova teono dev chum.”

30

deve musane khyum, “dhupdani mamte tare ek vedi bnavvi. e bavlina lakkani bnavvi. te ek hath uci ane ek hath smcors bnavvi ane vedina lakdamamthi j kotrine tenam simg bnavva, simg juda bnavine vedi pr jodva nhi. te vedi sathe ek nmg hovum joie. vedino uprno bhag, bajuo ane simg suddh sonathi mldi levo ane akhi vedini care baju sonani kinari bnavvi. eni be samsami bajuo kinarini nice upadvana damda bhervva mamte sonanam bbbe kdam mukvam. e be damda bavlina lakkana bnavva ane sonathi mdhavva. ds ajnao jemam muki che te saksykos aglna pdada same e vedi mukvi tyam hum temne drsn dis. “e vedi pr prtidin svare divabtti taiyar krti vkhte harune sugmdhi dhup krvo. ane roj samje te divao prgtave tyare yhovani smmukh dhup krvo. tare pedhi-dr-pedhi kaym yhova smks dhup krvo, tare e vedi pr nisiddh dhup krvo nhi, ke dhnarhn ke khadharn ke peyarhn arpn krvam nhi. “vrsamam ek var harune prayscitne mamte papartharhnnum rkt line simg upr lgadi vedine pvitr krvani che. pedhi-dr-pedhi niymit rite a varsik vidhinum paln krvm, karn ke a vedi yhovani prmpvitr vedi che. yhovae musane khyum, “tum jyare israelioni vstigntri kre tyare je purusonum nam nomdhay tene j potana jivn mamte yhova smks khmdni bhervi, jethi tum gntri kre tyare loko pr koi apht n ave. vstigntrimam nomdhayela drek mamnsa khmdni pete addho sekel yhovane arpn trike apvo. (etle adhkirt mamtramam addho sekel je 20 gerahnum vjn hoy che). vstigntrimam nomdhayela vrs vrsna ke tethi vdhu umrna drek mamnsa jkat apvi. mne tmamra jivnna bdlamam a jkat apti vkhte dhnvane vdhare ke gribe ochum apvanum nthi. israelio pasethi mlelam jivnna bdlamam cukvatam prayscitna nanam mulakatmmdpni sevamam khrcvam. a arpn yhovane israeli lokoni yad ane temna jivnni kimmt trike avse.” yhovae musane khyum, “hathpg dhova tare kamsani ghodivali ek kamsani kudi bnavvi, ane tene vedi ane mulakatmmdpni vcce muki temam pani bhervum. harune ane tena putroe hathpg dhovamam e panino upyog krvo.

jo temne e panithi hathpg dhoya hse to teo mulakat-
mmdpam seva krva jse athva bli cdhavva vedi pase
jse tyare teo mrtyu pamse nhi. teo mrtyu n pame
tetla mamte temne acuk hathpg dhova. a sasvt ka-
nun temne ane temna vmsjoe pedhi dr pedhi palvano
che. harun an tena putro mamte a sucnao che.” pchi
yohvae musane khyum, “sresth gunvttavali sugmdhio
levi, 12 paumd cokhkho bol, 6 aumd sugmdhidar tj, 6
paumd smgdhidar bru ane 12 paumd dalcinie bdhum
pvitrsthanna vjn prmamne levum. ane ek geln jaitun-
um tel levum. “nisnamt sugmdhio bnavnarao pase
a srv pdarthonum misrn krine abhiseknum tel tai-
yar kravvum.” yohvae khyum, “tare mulakatmmdpne,
krarkosno, bajth ane teni bdhi samgriono, divino ane
tenam sadhnono, dhupni vedino, dhnarpnni vedino
ane tenam sadhnono ttha ghodi shit hathpg dhovani
kumdino abhisek krvo. a prmamne a bdhi vstuoni
suddhi krvi etle te bdhi prmpvitr bni jse. ane je koi
temne adke te pvitr thi jse. “tyar pchi tare harunne
ane tena putrone abhisek kri mamra yajko trike diksa
apvi. tare israelione khevum, “tmamre pedhi dr pedhi
a abhisekna telna pvitrta sacvi rakhvi. samamny
mamnsone srire e nlgadvum. ane e nuskha prmamne
bijum tel bnavvum nhi e pvitr che ane tmamre ene
pvitr gnine calvanum che. je koi a sugmdhionum
misrn kri avum tel bnave athva je yajk nthi tevi koi
vykti upr te rede tene smamjamamthi judo krvamam
ave.” yohvae musane dhup bnavva mamte a sucnao
api: “tare rajn, kerba, silars, ane suddh loban srkhe
bhage li te misrnmamthi sugmdhi dhup bnavvo, tene
sraiyvo bnave tevij rite bnavvo. e dhupne sudhdh
ane pvitr rakhva temam mithu melvvum. emamthi
thodo jhino khamdine teno upyog mulakatmmdp-
mam krarkos agl, jyam hum tene drsn apvano chum
tyam krvo. tmamre a dhupne atymt pvitr smjvano
che. a nuskha prmamnenno dhup tmamre potana
upyog mamte bnavvano nthi. tmamre ene mamre
mamte j alg rakheli pvitrsvtu gnvi. jo koi potana up-
yog mamte te bnavo, to teno yhovana smamjamamthi
bhiskar krvo.”

31

vli yohvae musane khyum, “juo, mem yhudana
kulsamuhna hurna putr urina dikra bsalelene khas
psmd kryo che. mem tenamam daivi sktibhri didhi
che ane tene drek prkarni karigrimam kuslta, smj-
dari, ane pusk jnan ane hosiyari api che. mem tene
nvi nvi bhato upjavi kadhvamam sonacamdine kam-
sani vstuo bnavvamam, rtnone phel padvamam, lak-
damam kotrni krvamam ttha bdhi jatna nksikam kr-
vamam kusl bnavyo che. vli teni sathe kam krva
mamte mem danna kulsamuhna ahi samamkhna putr
aholiabne psmd kryo che, ttha bija bdha kusl kari-
grone pn mem kuslta api che. jethi to mem tne je
jnayvum te bdhi vstuo bnavi ske: mulakat mmdp,
krarkos, tenum dhamknum, mmdpnum bdhum rac-
cilum; bajth ane tenam sadhno, suddh sonani divi
ane tenam sadhno, dhup krvani vedi, dhnarpnni vedi
ane tenam bdham sadhno, hathpg dhovani kumdi ane
teni dhodi. yajk harun ane tena putro mamte seva
smye phervanam pvitr posak, abhisek mamtenum tel
ane pvitrsthanam mamteno sugmdhidar dhup.temne a

bdhi j samgri mem jnavyum che te prmamne brabr
bnarvi.” yohvae musane khyum, “israelna lokone khe,
‘sabbath’ dine visram kre. karn ke ‘sabbath’ mamri
ane tmamri vcce bdhi pedhio mamte nisani che. e
tmne yad apse ke mem tmne mamri khas prja trike
bnavya che. “athi tmamre visramvarnum paln kr-
vanum che, karn ke tmamra mamte e pvitr divs che,
je koi eni pvitrstano bhmg kre, tene motni sja krvi je
koi visramvare kam kre teno smamjamamthi bhiskar
krjo. tmne ch divs kam krvani chut che, pn satme divs
spurn visramno divs che, e mne smrpit thyelo pvitr
divs che. je koi te divse kam kre tene motni sja krvi.
israelna lokoe mamri ane temni vcce na krarni smrti
trike visramvar pedhi dr pedhi palvano che. karn ke,
sabbath mamri ane israeli lokoni vcce hmesni nisani
rhese, kemke mem, yohvae ch divs sudhi akas ane
prthvini rcna kri ane satme divse mem kam bmdh
kryu ane visram kryo. sinaina prvt upr musa sa-
theno vartalap purn krine yohvae tene be sammrk tk-
tio arpn kri; e pththrni tktio devni amgli vde lkhayel
ds ajnaovali hti.

32

musane prvt prthi avvamam vilmb thto joine lokoe
harun pase bhaga thine khyum, “cal, amne dornvi
apva mamte dev bnav. karn ke misrmamthi amne
ahim li avnar musa hve adrsy thi gyo che; tenum sum
thyum eni amne khbr pdti nthi.” etle harune temne
khyum, “tmamri ptnio ane putrputriona kanmamthi
sonani kdio kadhi mamri pase lavo.” tethi teoe pu-
ruso; strio, chokrao ane chokrioe tem kryu. harune
kdio line te ogali ane dhatuna bibamam dhaline ek
vachrdamni murti bnavi etle loko boli uthya, “israe-
lio! a rhya tmamra dev, je tmne misr desmamthi bhar
li avya hta.” harune joyum ke loko bhu anmdmam avi
gya che, tethi teni agl harune vedi bamdhi ane evi ja-
herat kri ke, “avti kale yhovana mamnmam utsv thse.”
bije divse svaramam vhela uthine lokoe dhnarpno ane
samtyrpnno cdhavyam ane tyar pchi teoe khadhum
pidhum ane mojmja krva lagya. pchi yohvae musane
khyum, “trt nice ja, karn, tara loko, jemne tum misr-
mamthi bhar li avyo che, teo e bhymkar pap kryu che.
mem temne je mamrge calvani ajna kri hti tenathi
atla vhela teo phri gya che. temne potana mamte ek
vachrdani murti bnavi che ane tene pge lagine tene
bhog dhravine em bolya che ke, ‘he israelna putro, a
rhya tmamra dev, je tmne lokone misrmamthi bhar li
avya hta.” pchi yohvae khyum, “mne khbr pdi che ke
a loko ketla bdha hthila ane blvakhor che. etle hve
tme mne atkavso nhi, emna pr mamro krodh bhh-
huki uthyo che ane hum temno nas kris, ane teona
sthane he musa, hum tmamramamthi mhan prja peda
kris.” prmtu musae yhova devne vinmti kri ke te
tem n kre; tene ajiji krine khyum, “he dev yhova, sa
mamte tare tara a loko upr krodh kryo joie? tum to
e lokone tara bahuna apurv samrthythi misrmamthi
bahr lavyo hto; sum tme em iccho cho ke misrva-
sio khe, ‘dev teone phsavine prvto mdhye li gya che,
jethi te teono smhar kre, ane prthvini spati prthi
sdmtr samptt kre?’ tmamra krodhne thmdo pado
ane tmamra lokonum khotum krvanam chodi do.
tmamra sevko, ibrahim, ishak ane israelne apelum

tmamrum vcn yad kro. ane tme vcn khyum htum, 'akasna tara jetla hum tara smtan vdharis. ane tara vmsjone je des apvanum mem vcn apyum che te smgr des hum teone apis, teono sdano varso thse. ane teo sdasrvda tena varsdar bnse." tethi yhovae potana lokonum khotum krvano je vicar kryo hto te jto kryo. pchi musa pacho phrine kranni bnne tktio hathmam line prvt prthi nice utryo. tktioni bnne bajue ds aj-nao lkheli hti. te tktio deve bnaveli hti ane tena uprum lkhan pn deve kotrine lkelhum htum. nice tletimam lokoni bumambumno avaj sambhline yhosuae musane khyum, "evum lage che ke e loko yuddhni taiyari kri rhya hoy!" pn musae khyum, "a koi vijyno nad nthi tem prajyno pokar pn nthi. a to gavano avaj smbhlay che." jyare teo chavni pase avya tyare musae vachrdum ane nacgan joyam, musano krodh bbbhuki uthyo ane tene prvti tletimam hathmamni tktio nice pchadine curecra kri nakhya. pchi te lokoe je vachrdum bnayum htum te line tene agnimam oglavi nakhyum. pchi teno vatine bhuko kri nakhyo ane te panimam bbbhavi israelione pai didho. pchi harun trph phrine tene khyum, "a lokoe tmamrum sum bgadyum che ke tme e lokone ava mota papmam nakhyam?" harune khyum, "gusse na thao, bhai e loko keva dust svbhavna che, te tme sari rite jano che. e lokoe mne khyum, 'amne dorvni apva mamte devo bnavi apo, karn ke amne misr desmamthi bhar lavnar musanum sum thyum eni amne khbr pdti nthi.' etle mem temne khyum, 'tmamrammamthi jemni pase sonanam ghenam hoy te utari nakho.' temne mne apyam ane mem te agnimam nakhyam ane a vachrdum bhar nikli avyum" musae joyum ke harune loko prno potano kabu jva didho ane priname teo jmglipnum krta hta, ane teona bdha dumnno teone murkhni jem jota hta. chavnina prvesdvar agl ubha rhine tene mota avaje pokar kryo. "yho-vana pksmam hoy te mamri pase ave." etle bdha levio teni pase bhaga thi gya. tene teone khyum, "israelna dev yhovani ajna che: 'tme bdha potpotani trvar line sji thi jao, chavnimam bdhe phri vlo, ane tmamra bhaio, mitro ane pdosione mamri nakho.'" levioe musana khya prmamne kryum ane lgbhg 3000 loko te divse kpai gya. pchi musae khyum, "aje tmne yhovani diksa mli che, karn tme potana putrni ane bhaini viruddh pdine asirvadne patr bnaya cho." bije divse musae lokone khyum, "tme mhapap kryu che: atyare hum yhova pase jau chum; kdac hum tmamra papni mamphi melvi skum." am khine musae phri yhova pase jine khyum, "diligiri vykt krum chum! a lokoe motum pap kryum che! emne potane mamte sonana dev bnayva che. tme jo emne mamph krta ho to mamph kro. nhi to tmamra copdamamthi mamrum nam bhumsi nakho." prmtu yhovae musane jvab apyo, "nhi, je lokoe mamri viruddh jine pap kryu che tem-num j nam hum mamra copdamamthi bhusi nakhis. pn hve tum ja, ane mem tne khyum che te jyae a lokone dori ja. mamro devdut tmamri agl agl calse, pn ek divs evo avse jyare hum temne temna papni sja kris." am, harune bnavea vachrdani upasna krva bdl yhovae lokone akri sja kri.

yhovae musane khyum, "tum ahimthi nikline je lokone tum misr desmamthi bhar li avyo che, teone ibrahim, ishak ane yakubne je desnum vcn apyum che tyam dori ja, kem ke mem vcn apelum che ke, a des hum tmamra vmsjone apis. hum tari agl mamra ek devdutne moklis ane knanio, amorio, hittio, pri-jhio, hvivio ane ybusione hamki kadhish. hum dudh ane mdhni jyam relchel che eva desmam tmne li jis, pn hum tmamri sathe nhi avum, karn ke tme loko hthila cho ane kdac hum tmamro rstamam j smhar kri nakhum." lokoe jyare a kthor sbdo sambhlya tyare teoe sok kryo ane koie potana srir upr dagina phecam nhi. yhovae musane khyum, "israelna lokone khe ke, 'tme loko hthila cho, jo hum tmamri sathe thodi ghdivar pn avum to tmamro smhar kri nakhum. etle tme tmamram dagina, ghenam utari nakho, jyare hum vicaris ke mamre tmamri sathe sum krvum?" tethi israelioe potanam ghenam utari nakhyam ane horeb prvt chodya pchi phri phecam nhi. musa hmesa chavnini bhar dur mamdvo ubho krto hto ane je koine yhovani iccha janvi hoy te chavni bhar "mulakatmmdpmam" jto. je musae chavni bhar ubho kryo hto. musa jyare jyare mulakatmmdpmam jto tyare tyare bdha loko uthine potpotana tmbuna drvaja agl ubha rhine, musa mulakatmmdpmam dakhil thay tyamsudhi tene joi rheta. musa jyare mamdva prves krto etle vadlno thmbh nice utri mamdvana drvaja agl ubho rheto ane yhova musa sathe vat krta. vadlno thmbhne dev drvaja agl jotam j drek mamns potpotana mamdvana drvaja agl bhjn krta. yhova musa sathe ek mamns bija mamns sathe vat kre e rite modhamodh vat krta. tyar pchi musa pacho chavni-mam avto. teno nyuvvan sevk nunno putr yhosua kdi tmbumamthi bhar niklto nhi. musae yhovane khyum, "tme mne a lokone li jvanum to khyum pn tme e mne n khyum ke, tme mamri sathe kone moklvana cho, tme mne em pn khyum ke, 'hum tne namthi olkhum chum ane tarathi prsnn chum.' jo khrekhr mem tmne prsnn krya hoy, to mne tmamra mamro sikhvado. mamre tmne olkhva che. to hum tmne prsnn krto rhum. vli, yad rakhje ke a loko to tmamri j prja che." yhovae jvab apyo, "hum pote tari sathe jis ane tme mamrgdrsn apis." kem ke musae khyum htum, "tme jo mamri sathe n avvana ho to amne ahimthi agl moklso nhi; ane tme amamri sathe avo e sivay biji ki rite jani skay ke tme amamra pr prsnn cho? tme amamri sathe avo to j ame, tmamra loko ane hum prthvi prna bija bdha loko krtam juda tri avisum." jvabmam yhovae musane khyum htum, "ha, tem je mamgyum che te hum coks apis. karn ke hum tara pr prsnn chum ane tne bhu sari rite janum chum." musae vinmti kri, "mne tmamra gaurvna drsn kravo." yhovae khyum, "hum mamri smpurn bhlmsai tne dekhadis, ane tari smks mamrum nam 'yhova dev' trike jaher kris. hum jene psmd kris e loko pr dya ane kruna vrsavis." vdhumam temne khyum, "pn mamrum mukh tum joi skis nhi, karn, koi pn mamns mne joine jivto rhi ske nhi. "tem chtam mamri bajumam a khdk pr ubho rheje. ane mamrum gaurv tari njr aglthi psar thay tyare hum tne a khdkni phatmam muki dis. ane hum pote psar thi jaum tyam sudhi mamra hath vde tne hum dhamki

dis. pchi hum mamro hath li lis ane tum mamri pith jova pamis, pn mamrum mukh tne dekhase nhi.”

34

yhovae musane khyum, “prthmna jevi j pththrni be tktio bnay, ane tara vde bhamgi gyeli tktio upr je vcho lkelam htam te hum tena pr lkhis. svarmam sinai prvt upr avva mamte tum taiyar rheje ane sinai prvtna sikhr pr cdhi toc pr mamri rah joto ubho rheje. tari sathe koie upr avvanum nthi. etlum j nhi, prvt upr koi mamns njre pn cdhvo joie nhi, athva te prvtni aspas ghetambkram ke dhordhamkr pn crtam hova joie nhi.” tethi musae prthmni tktionam jevi j pththrni be tktio bnayi ane svarmam te vhele uthyo ane yhovae tene khyum htum te prmamne tena hathmam tktio line te sinai prvt upr cdhi gyo. pchi yhovae megh-stmbhna rupmam nice utri avya ane teni sathe ubha rhya. ane potanum nam ‘yхова’ jaher kryu. tyarbad yhovae teni aglthi jaher krta psar thya ke, hum yhovae chum. hum dyaal ane krpala dev chum. krodh krva-mam mmd ane krunathi bhrpur ane visvaspatr chum. hum yhovae hjarо pedhi sudhi krana rakhum chum ane teona paponi mamphi apum chum. tem chtam gunegarne nirdos thravva na padum chum. ane pitana adhrmni sja triji ane cothi pedhi sudhi putro ane pautrone krum chum!” musae ekdm bhomy pr lamba thine sastang nmskar krya. tene khyum, “he yhovae, tme kхо cho ke tme mamra pr prsnn cho te jo sty hoy to krpa kri amamri sathe avo. a loko gme tetla hthila hoy to pn tme amamro adhrm ane amamram pap mamph kro ane tmamram potana loko trike amamro svikar kro.” yhovae khyum, “juo, hum atyare j tmamri sathe a krar krnar chum. agau prthvi pr koi pn desmam n thya hoy teva cmtkaro hum kris. tara loko te jose ke hum, dev khub mhan chum. hum je tara mamte adbhut karyo kris, te loko jose.” krarno tarо bhag a che ke tum mamri srv ajnaone adhin tha. pchi hum tmamri vcceithi amori, knani, hitti, prijhji, hivi ane ybusi lokone hamki kadhisi. pn savdhan rheje. tum je desmam jay che, tymanna vtnio sathe krar krvo nhi, nhitr teo tne jalmam phsavse. pn yad rakho, tmamre temni vedio todi padvani che, temna pu-jastmbho todi nakhvana che. ane teoni aserah devini murtio bhamgi nakhvani che. tmamre any koi devoni puja krvi nhi karn ke mamrum nam yhovae mamrum nam hum etle kanah chum-irsalu dev. “e desna vtnio sathe koi krar krvo nhi, nhi to teo jyare potana devone yjn cdhave, tyare kdac tmne bolave ane tme e yjn khao. kdac tme tmamram putrone temni putrio sathe prnavo ane e knyao vybhicarini jem potana devoni puja kre tyare tmamra putrone pn e rste cdhavi de ane puja krave. pchi tara putro teoni ptniona devoni upasna krine mamri viruddh pap acrsе. “teoni murtio sathe koi smbmdh hoy nhi, tethi tmamre te devoni murtio bnayvi nhi. “mem tmne ajna kri che te mujb sat divs sudhi tmamre abib mhinamam nkki krel smye khmir vgrni rotli khavi. ane tmamre khmir vgrni rotlino utsv palvo; karn ke abib mhinamam tme misr desmamthi bhar niklya hta. “bdham prthm prsnvam smtan mamram che; tmamra psuonam bdha phela vetrna nr mamra che, pchi e gayno hoy ke bkrino hoy. jo tme gdhedana

prthm bccamne rakhva mamta hoy to tene bdle hlvan apine tene khridi skay. jo tum tene khmdi leva na ichto hoy to teni dok bhamgi nakhvi, ane tara bdha j prthmjnit putrone tare khmdi levana che. bhethi layva vina koie mamri smks khali hathe avvum nhi. “ch divs tmamre khedvanum ke vavninum kam krvum. satmam divse visram krvo. mamtr ch divs kam krvum ane satme divse aram palvo. “tmamre athvadiyano prv ujvvo. a prv mamte dhumno prthm phl ane srd rtumam kapni no prv ujvvo. “prtyek vrsam trn prv israelna srv puruso ane smtanoe israelna dev yhovae smks upsthit thvum. “prtvirs trn var tme tmamra dev yhovana drsne jao ane te vkhte tmamra des pr koi akrmn krse nhi ane tene jiti lese nhi. karn, tmamri bhumi prthi hum biji prjaone hamki kadhine tmamri srhd vistari apis. “tmamre yjn cdhavine enum lohi khmirvali rotli sathe mne dhravvum nhi. paskhaprv yjyno koi bhag svar sudhi rakhi mukvo nhi. “prtvirs tmamri jminno prthm pakno uttmottm bhag tmamre tmamra dev yhovana mmdirmam line avvum. “tmamre lvarane teni mantana dudhamam ramdhvum nhi.” yhovae musane khyum, “a sbdo tum lkhi le, karn tari sathe ane israel sathe mem e prmamne krar kryo che.” tethi musa 40 divs ane 40 rat annjl lidha vina yhovae sathe rhyo ane tene krarna sbdo-ds ajnao tkti upr lkhi. chelle musa krarni be tktio line sinai prvt uprthi nice utryo, tyare te janto n hto ke yhovani smks rhevathi teno chero prkasto hto. harun ane israelio musana cherane prkasto joine teni pase jtam gbratam htam. athi musae teone pase bolavya tyare harun ane lokona agevano musa pase gya ane musae temni sathe vat kri. te pchi srv israelio teni pase avya ane tene sinai prvt upr yhovae je bdham adeso apya hta te bdha tene lokone smbhlavya. jyare musae teoni sathe bolvanum purum kryum tyare tene potana mom upr ghumght dhamki didho. jyare jyare te yhovae smks vat krva jto, tyare tyare ghumght dur krto ane bhar avtam sudhi ghumght pacho dhamkto nhi. pchi bhar avine potane je je ajnao mli hoy te te israelione khi smbhlavto, te smye israelione musano chero prkasto dekhayo tethi te yhovae sathe phri vat krva jtam sudhi upr pacho ghumght nakhi deto.

35

musae srv israeli lokoni ek sbha bhegi kri teone khyum, “yhovae tmne atla niymonum paln krvani ajna kri che: “mamtr ch divs tmamre kam krvum. satmo divs yhovane smrpit krel visramno divs che. te divse je koi kam kre tene motni sja krvi. sab-bathna divse tme jya pn rheta hoy tyam ag petavani mnai che.” pchi musae israeliona smgr smajine khyum, “yhovae a ajna api che: dev mamte khas bheto bhegi kro. tmamramamthi prtyeke tmamra hrdyam nkki krvum ke tmamre sum apvum che. jeona hrdy udar hoy teo yhovae pase arpo lave: sonum, camdi ane kamsa. bhura, jambudiya ane kirmji rmgnum un, snum jhinum pad, bkramna val, ghetanum pkvelum camdum, kumamskar camdam, bavlnam lakdam, diva mamte tel, abhisekna tel mamte ane dhupne mamte tejana, sumgdhidar dhup mamte sugmdhi drvyo, yajkna ephod ane urptr upr

jdva mamte gomed pasan ane any pasano. “tmamramamthi jeo khas kushl karigro che teo ave ane yhovae je bnavani ajna kri che te bnavae: pvitrmmdpno tmbu, tenam acchadn, teni kdio, patiyam, vlio, thambhli ane kubhio: pvitrkos ane teni damdao, dhamkn ane dyasn, pvitrsthanne bmdh krvano pddo; bajth ane tene umckvani damdio, ane tenam bdham patro; dhraveli rotli. dipvrks ane divao, tenam sadhno, kodiya ane purvanum tel. “dhupni vedi ane teni damdio, abhisek mantenum tel, sugmdhidar dhup, ane mulakatmmdpno prvesdvar manteno pddo. ahuti mamte vedi, ane teni kamsani jali; thambhlao ane vedi pr vprati bdhi vstuo ane kamsanam pholu vasn ane tenum tl. vedine uckvanam bdham sadhno, damda, kdi ane teni dhodi; amgnani bhito mantena pddao, stmbho, teoni kubhio ane amgnanam prvesdvar mantena pddao; mulakatmmdpna ane tena amgnam mantena stmbho, amgnani khutio ane teni dorio, pvitrsthanam seva krana smye yajko dharu krvana ddbabhrya vstro, etle ke yajk harun ane tena putro mantenam yajk trike seva krva mantenam pvitir vstro.” pchi israeliona smgr smudaye bheto apva manteni vstuo taiyar krva mamte musa aglthi rja lidhi. ane potpotana tmbuomam pacha phrya. pchi yhovana atmamthi jeona hrdyone sprs thyo hto, te drek potani rajikhushithi mulakatmmdpnam sadhno mamte, teni samgri mamte ane pvitir vstro mamte teonam arpo line yhovane bheth dhrva pacha avya. strio ane puruso pn avya ane temne dreke rajikhushithi-koie nth, to koie lvimgiyam koie viti, to koie har. em vividh prkarna sonanam ghrenam yhovane bheth dhrva. bi-jam ketlak bhura, jambuda ane kirmji rmngam un jhina kamtela snna kapd ane bkramna valnam kapd lavyam. vli lala rmg krelam ghetanam camdam ane khas rite pkvelam bkramna camdam pn teo li avyam. je koi yhovane camdi ke kamsani bheth dhravi ske tem hta te sau te lavya, to ketlak bamdhkam mamte jruri bavlnum lakdum lavya. je strio kamtvamam kushl hti, temne bburum, jambudiyum ane kirmji un ttha barik sn kamti apyum. biji ketlik kushl strioe bkramna val kamtine kapd taiyar kri apyum. yajkono urpttramam ane ephodmam jdva mamte agevano gomed pasan ane any pasan lavyam. tem j diva mamte ttha abhisek ane sugmdhidar dhup mamte sugmdhi drvyo ane tel li avya. a prmamne israelna lokoe yhovae musa mamppte je je kamo krvani ajna kri hti tene mamte te karymam mdd krvani iccha je stri purusoni hti te saue potana arpo rajikhushithi temne apyam. pchi musae israelione khyum, “juo, yhovae yhudana kulsumhna hurna dikra urina dikra, bjhalelne mmdirnam hstklanam kam mamte psmd kryo che. ane tenamam devna atmamno smcar krine tene drek prkarni karigri-mam kushla, smjdari ttha homsiyari bhrpur apya che. sonacamdi ane kamsana sadhno bnavvamam, nvi nvi bhato upjavi kadhvamam, rtnone phel, padvamam, jdvamam, ttha lakdamam kotrni krvamam, ttha bdha prkarna nksikam krvamam tene kushl bnavyo che. yhovae tene ane dankulna abisamamkhna putr aholiavne bijane sikhviani skti api che. tene temne srv prkarnum kam krvanam kausly apyum che; kotrninum, silainum, bhrtkamna kirmji rmnga kapdna pddaoni bhat taiyar krvanam, bburam, jambudiya

ane kirmji unna ane barik snna bhrtgumthnum ane vnamtnum, teo srv prkarnum kam kri ske che ane bhat rci ske che, srvmam teo sresth purvar thse.

36

“bjhalel, aholiab ane any bdha karigro, jeone yhovae kausly ane smj apyam che jethi teone mulakatmmdpna bamdhkamne lgtum bdhum kam krtam avde, temne brabr yhovani ajna mujb j bdhum bnavvanum che.” pchi musae bjhalelne, aholiabne ane je karigrone yhovae kausly apyum htum ane jeo kam kravane taiyar hta te bdhane bolavya ane saune kam sru krva jnavyum. israelioe mmdir bamdhva mamte je je bheto api hti te bdhi musae temne sompi didhi. tem chtam israelio prtidin svarmam bheth lavta rha. tethi mmdirnum kam krnara bdhaj karigro potpotanum kam chodine musa smks avine kheva lagya, “yhovae je kam krvani ajna kri che te puru krva mamte jruri hoy tena krtam dhnun vdhare lokoe kitya kre che.” tethi musae akhi chavnimam dhmdero prave ke hve vdhu bheth lavvani jrur nthi. etle lokoe bheth lavvanum bmdh kryum. atyar sudhimam je kami avyum htum te bdhum kam puru krva mamte joie tena krtam vdhare htum. sauthi kushl karigro potpotmmdp bnavyo. jhinam kamtela sn ane bhura kirmji ane lal unna ds pddaothi temne tmbu bnavyo. ena upr krub devdutoni akrtio bhreli hti. prtyek pddo 28 var lambao ane 4 var pholo hto. bdha j pdda samam mampna hta. temne pamc taka jodine ek moto pddo bnavyo, ane bija pamcno bijo moto pddo bnavyo. temne drek mota pddani bharni bajue bhura kapdni ptithi pcas nakam bnavyam. temne ek mota pddana phelam pddane 50 naka bnavya, ane bija mota pddana chella pddane eni brabr same ave e rite 50 nakam bnavyam. a nakamone jodva mamte temne 50 sonani kdio bnavi. ane tena vde a be pddaone jodi digha etle pvitrmmdpno ek slmg tmbu rcayo. e pvitrmmdp upr tmbu bnavva mamte temne bkramna valna kapdna agiyar pddao bnavya. te bdha srkha mampna hta. prtyek pddo 30 hath lambao ane 4 hath pholo hto. bdha pdda ek j mampna hta. bjhalel pamc pdda ek-bija sathe jodi dine ek moto pddo bnavyo ane bija ch no bijo ek moto pddo bnavyo; pchi temne phela mota pddana chella takane 50 nakam mukyam ane bija mota pddani bajue bija pcas nakam mukyam. a nakamone jodva mamte kamsani nana kdni 50 kdio bnavi tena vde e be pdda jodi didha etle ek slmg tmbu thi go. temne pvitrmmdpni chtnum sauthi uprnum avrn bnavyu. phelum ghetanam lal rmgelam camdaomamthi ttha biju bkramna pkvelam kumamsdar camdanum bnavyum. pvitrmmdpni bajuni bhito mamte ubha gothvva temne bavlnam patiyam taiyar krya. prtyek patiyum 10 hath lambum ane dodh hath pholum htum. prtyek patiyamne ekbija sathe jodva mamte dreke bbe sal kadhya htam; dksin bajue bhith mamte 20 patiyam htam. te 20 patiyam camdini 40 kubhiomam ubha krya hta, prtyek patiyum be kubhiomam ubhum kryu htum. uttr bajue bhith mamte pn 20 patiyam htam. te 20 patiyam camdini 40 kubhiomam ubha krya htam. prtyek patiyum be kubhio vcce ubhu kryu htum. mulakatmmdpno pachlno bhag pscim disamam hto ane teni pchit

mamte ch patiyam bnavyam htm. ane pchitna khunao mamte be patiyam bnavyam. pchitnam ane khunaonam patiyam nicethi jodelam htm ane theth uprthi pheli kdi sudhi jodi didhelam htm. am, pscim bajue kul ath patiyam, camdini 16 kubhiomam ubha krelam htm. ane prtyek patiyum be kubhiomam besadelum htm. pchi temne a patiyaone temni bajuethi ek bija sathe jodi deva mamte bavl-nam lakdamni bhumglo bnavi, pamc tmbuni ek ba-junam patiyam mamte ane biji pamc biji bajunam patiyam mamte. ane pamc bhuglo pscimni pchitna patiyam mamte, a pamc bhumglomamthi vcli bhumgl patiyaoni addhi ucaine ek chedathi te bija cheda sudhi lageli hti. a patiyao ane bhumglo sonamthi md-helam htm ane kdamo suddh sonanam bnavyam htm. amdrno pddo vnamtkamna kapdno bnavelo hto. ane bhura, jambuda ane kirmiji unno hto. tena upr jritthi klatmk rite krubdevduttoni akrtionum bhrt krvamam avyum htm. pddane ltkavva mamte bavl-ni car thambhlio bnavi ane tene sone mdhine, sonani vali muki. ane thambhlio mamte car camdini kub-hio bnavi. mamdvana prvesdvar mamte bjhalele bhura, kirmiji ane lal unno ttha jhina kamtela snno bhrt bhrelo pddo bnavyo. bavl-na lakdamamthi pamc thabhli ane kdio taiyar kri sonathi mdhi, pchi teone kamsani pamc kubhiomam ubhi kri. tena tockaone ane pddani damdine. pchi sonani pamc kdio vde a pddo ltkavvamam avyo.

37

pchi bjhalele bavl-na lakdamamthi pvtirkos bnavyo, jeni lmbai adhi hath, pholai dodh hath ane umcai dodh hath hti. tene tene amdr bhar suddh sonathi mdhine teni phrte sonani pti muki hti. tena car pgomam sonanam car kdam jodela htm. prtyek cheda upr be kdam. pchi tene bavl-na lakdana damda bnavya ane tene sonathi mdhi lidham. ane kos upadva mamte bmne bajuna kdamam provi digha. tyarbad tene suddh sonamamthi adhi hath lambu ane dodh hath pholum dhamkn taiyar kryum. tene be krubdevduttoni akrtio sonamamthi gh-dine dhamknna be cheda mamte bnavi. ek chede ek krubdevdut ane bije chede ek krubdevdut; tene tene dhamkn sathe jodi didhi. devduttoni pamkho umce psareli hov-athi dhamkn pamkthohti dhmkai jtum htm. devduttonam mom ekbijani samsame htm, ane dhamkn trph valelam htm. bavl-na lakdamamthi tene 2 hath lambo, 1 hath pholo ane dodh hath uco bajth bnavyo, akha bajthne suddh sonathi mdhi line bajthni care trphni dhar pr sonani kinari bnavi. pchi tene teni phrte car icni kinar bnavi ane teni phrte sonani kor muki. tene ene upadva mamte sonanam car kdam bnavyam ane car khune car paye jdi didham. bajth upadvani damdini jgao etle kdam e kinarini njik hta. damdio bavl-na lakdani bnavi ane tene suvrnthi mdhi lidhi. pchi tene bajthne mamtenam vasno-rkabio, vatka, brnio ane peyarpn mamtena vatka suddh sonanam bnavya. tene suddh sonani divi bnavi; di-vini besni ane thambhli sonamamthi gh-dine bnavyam ane tena uprnam sobhanam phulo, klio ane pamd-dio teni sathe jdi didham. dipvrksni bmne bajue trn trn em kul ch sakhaio hti. prtyek sakha upr sobha

mamte klio ane pamddio sathe bdam ghatnam trn trn phul htm. dipvrksni thambhli-ane klio ane pamddio-valam car sobhanam phul htm. dipvrksnam stmbh upr bbbe sakhaoni drek jodi nice ek ek phul htm. vli tocni sakhani jodina uprna bhagmam pn ek phul htm. ane niceni sakhaoni jodina nicena bhagmam ek phul htm. am car phul htm. divini thambhli sathe sakhaio ane klio jodi devamam avya htm, ane e bdhum suddh sonani ek j dhalkimamthi gh-dine bnavvamam avyum htm. divi mamte tene sat kodiyam bnavyam. divetni vat sammravni katr ane rakhdanio suddh sonamamthi bnavyam. dipvrks ane eno saj bnavvamam tene 75 paumd suddh sonum vapryum htm. dhum mamteni vedi tene bavl-na lakdamamthi bnavi. te 1 hath lambi, 1 hath pholi ane 2 hath uci ne smcors hti. vedi pr car simg htm drek khuna-mam ek simg htm. a simgo ekbija sathe jodela hta, ek nmg bnavaa ek bhag trike ek j ekmmam tena khu-nao upr simg taiyar krelam htm. akhi vedine suddh sonathi mdhi levamam avi ane teni care trphni dhar upr sonani kinari bnavvamam avi. tene tene mamte be sonanam kda bnavine bmne bajue kinarini nice jdi didham. jemam upadti vkhte damda provi skay. pchi tene bavl-nam lakdana damda bnavine sonathi mdhya. vli tene abhisek mamtenum tel temj sraiyo bnave tevo suddh sugmdhidhar dhum pn bnavyo.

38

tene 5 hath lambi, 5 hath pholi ane 3 hath uci cors yjn mamteni vedi bavl-na lakdamamthi bnavi. tena car khuna pr car simg htm, te vedina lakdamamthi j bnavelam htm. a vedi upr kamsanum avrn cd-havvamam avyum htm. pchi tene vedinam bdham j patro-bhspatro, tavdio, tpelam, doya, pmjeti ane sg-dio-kamsanam bnavyam. pchi tene vedini amdrna bhagmam jyam agni prgte che tyam addhi ucae teka mamteni dhar bnavine tena upr kamsani jali gothvi. a vedini car bajuo mamte car kdam bnavine ktherana car khune mukyam jethi temam damda bhervi skay. a damda bavl-na lakdana bnavine tene kamsathi mdhi lidha, pchi tene vedini bajue avelam kdamomam provi didha. vedi lakdamna patiyammamthi bnaveli hti ane amdrthi poli rakhi hti. mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar pase bhgei thyeli strionam dan krela kam-sana drpnmamthi dhaline tene hath pg dhovani kam-sani kudi ane teni kamsani ghodi bnavyam. pchi tene amgnum bnavyum; teni dksin bajuna pddani bhimt 100 hath lambi hti ane te jhina kamtela snna pddaoni bnaveli hti. a pddane pkdi rakhva mamte 20 thambhlio ane 20 kubhio kamsani hti. ttha e thambhli-ona amkda ane ada sliya camdina bnavela hta. uttrni ba-jue 100 hath lamba pdda hta ane tene mamte kamsani 20 thambhlio ane 20 kubhio hti, ttha amkda ane sliya camdina hta. amgnani pscim bajue 50 hath lamba pdda hta. ttha 10 thambhlio ane 10 kubhio hti. ane amkda ane sliya camdina hta. amgnani purv trph 50 hath lambi bhimt hti. amgnno prvesdvar a trph hto. prvesdvarni ek bajue hathno pddo hto ane tene thobhva mamte trn thambhlio ane trn kubhio hti. 15 ane amgnana prvesdvarni biji bajue 15 hath lamba pdda hta, ane temne trn thambhlio ane trn kubhio hti. bhito bnavaa mamte vprayela bdha j pddao jhina

kamtela snna bnavela hta. prtyek thambhlio mamteni kubhio kamsani hti ane amkda ttha damdio camdina hta. thambhlio tocka camdina ptrathi mdheli hti, amgnani bdhi thambhlio cadini damdio hti. amgnana prvesdvarno pddo bhura, kirmji, ttha lal rmgna unno ane jhina kamtela snno hto, tena pr bhrtkam krelum htum. ane te 20 hath lambu ane amgnane phrta pddani jem 5 hath umco hto. te car kamsani kubhiomam besadeli car kamsani thambhlio upr ltkavelo hto. tena amkdao ane sliyao camdina hta. thambhlio mthalam camdithi mdhelam hta. pvtirmmdp ttha amgnana bamdhkammam vprayeli bdhi khumtio kamsani bnaveli hti. pvtir tmbu etle ke krarkosna tmbuna bamdhkammam vprayeli vividh dhatuno hisab a mujb che. musae e yadi taiyar krvano ades apyo hto, ane te yajk harunna putr ithamamrna niriksn hethl taiyar krelu hti. yhudana kulsmuhna hurna dikra urina dikra bjhalele yhovae musane je je bnavvani ajna kri hti te bdhum bnavyum. tene mdd krnar danna vmsna ahisamamkhno putr aho-liab kotrkam krnar, nvi bhato bnavnar, ane bhura kirmji ane lal un temj jhina kamtela snnum bhrt bhrnar hto. e pvtirthank mamte yhovane smrpit kul sonanum vjn mmdirna mampna dhorn mujb 2 tn krta vdhare htum. vstigntrini nomdhni vkhte loko pasethi mlel cadinum vjn mmdirna mamp dhorn prmamne 3-3/4 tn krta vdhare htum. vstigntrimam visni ane teni uprni ummrna 6,03,550 mamnsa nomdha-yel hta. ane temamna prtyek ek beka camdini khmdni bhri hti (adhi-krnt mamp vaprta ek beka ete addho sekel). pvtirthank mamteni ane pdda mamteni kubhio bnavvamam 3-3/4 tn camdi vprai hti: temamthi 10 kubhio bnavi. tethi drek kubhimam 75 paumd camdi hti. bakini 50 paumd camdimamthi tene thambhlio amkda, temnam mthalam ane damdio bnavi. yhovane smrpit kul kamsa sada chvvis tn krta vdhare htum. a kamsano upyog mulakatmmdpna prvesdvarni kubhio, kamsani vedi ane teni kamsani jali, vedinam bdham sadhno, amgna mamtena paya ttha tena prvesdvar ane pvtirmmdp ane amgnanam bamdhkam mamte vprayela srj ane khilio bnavva mamte thyo hto.

39

pvtirthankmam seva krti vkhte yajkoe phervana dbababhrya posak, lokoe bhura, jambuda ane kirmji rmgna kapdmamthi bnavya. yhovae musane ajna kri hti te mujb temne harunne mamtenam vstro bnavyam. temne ephod sonanum ttha jambudiya, kirmji ane lal un ane jhina kamtela snnum bnavyum. sonane tipine bjhalele sonana patlam ptram bnavyam. ane tene kapine tena tar bnavya. a tar bhura, jambuda, ane kirmji rmgna kapdmam vni levamam avya. a kary ek bhu j kusl karigrnum htum. ephodne kbhbe bamdhvana pta bnavine teni be bajue jodi didha. jethi te bamdhi skay. ena uprno kmrpto pn yhovae musane ajna krya mujb ephodna jevi n karigrivalo ane soneri, jambudiya, kirmji ane lal un ttha jhina kamtela sn sathe gumthine bnavelo hto ane teni sathe jodi didhelo hto. pchi temne be gomed pasano sonana cokthamam jdya, a pasano upr israelna kulonam nam kotrelam hta. ane pchi teoe

tene ephodna kbhbana pttat sathe, devne israelioni yadi trike jodi didha. yhovae jem musane ajna kri hti te prmamne krvamam avyum htum. temne nyaykrn urptr ephodni jem sumdr karigrithi bnavyum htum. tene bnavva mamte temne sonana dora, jabumdiya, kirmji, ane lal un ttha jhina kamtela snno upyog kryo. te ek smcors bevud valelum ek vemt lambum ane ek vemt pholum htum. emam nmgoni car har besadeli hti; prthm harmam mamnek, pokhraj ane lal rtn hta. biji harmam lilm, nilm ane hira. triji harmam sni, akik ane yakut ane cothi harmam gomed, piroj ane yaspisni, e bdham sonanam nksikamvala cokthamam jdela hta. a rite temam bar nmgo hta ane tena pr israelna putronam nam kotrelam hta. prtyek nmrg pr israelna ek vmsnum nam klathi kotrelum htum. temne nyaykrn urptr mamte suddh sonani gumtheli dori jevi samklio bnavi. tdupramt temne sonani be vali bnavi nyaykrn urptrna be khunaomam besadi didhi. teoe kbhbana tukdao mamte be sonani nksi bnavi. pchi nyaykrn urptrna cheda pr mukeli kdiomam sonani samklio jodi didhi. e samklina bija be cheda be coktham sathe jodi didham ane e rite e coktham nyaykothlini skmdhptiona agla bhag pr jodi didham. te pchi sonani biji be kdiio bnavi ephodni njikna nyaykrn urptrni admrni bajuna nicla khunae muki. tyarbad biji be sonani kdiio bnavine ephodna kbhbana be ptana samena nicena chede samdha njik ane sumdr gumthela kmrptani uprna bhagmam lgavi didhi. nyaykrn urptrna nicla chedane bhuri dori vde ephodni kdiio sathe bamdhi didho, jethi yhovae musane ajna kri hti te mujb nyaykrn urptr kmrpta upr rhe ane chuttu n pdi jay. aphod prno jamo akho bhura rmgna kapdno ek kusl karigre bnavyo hto. temne jamamni vcce ek kanum padyum ane teni kinar sivi lidhi. teni kinar phati n jay te mamte sivvamam avi hti. jamamni niceni bajue dadm bhrelam hta. te kamtela snna ttha bhura ttha jambuda ttha kirmji rmgna bhrtkamthi bnavelam hta. temj suddh sonani ghughrio bnavi e dadmo vcce akhi nicli bajue muki hti. e j rite jhbhbhani niceni bajue varaphrti dadm ane ghughri avtam hta. yhovae musane ajna kri hti te prmamne harun yhovani seva krti vkhte a jhbhbho pherto hto. temne harun ane tena putro mamte jhina kamtela snna amgrkham bnavyam, vli jhina kamtela snmamthi padhdio, phaliya, ane payjamam bnavya. ttha yhovani ajna mujb bhura, kirmji, ane lal unno bhrt bhrelo jhina kamtela snno kmrpto bnavyo. amte temne suddh sonamamthi ek tkti bnavi jeni pr pvtir sbdo kotrela hta, "yhova pvtirtra" te mugt upr jdeli hti. e bhura rmgni ptti sathe bamdheli hti, je paghdi upr bmdhaeli hti. a rite yhovae musane apeli ajna anusar pvtirmmdpnum kam purn thyum. a bdhumj israelioe ajna mujb kryum. pchi teoe pvtirmmdp, teno tmbu ane tenum bdhum racrcilum, teni kdiio, patiyam, vlio, thambhlio ane kubhio, teoe tene sukveta rata rmgela camdammamthi bnavela mmdpna dhamkn ane jhina camdammamthi bnavela dhamkn ane atymt pvtirgyanam prves dvarno pddo bnavyo. krarkos, tena damda, tenum dhamkn, mej ane tenam bdham sadhno, arpn krelu rithi, suddh sonanam dipvrks-tenam kodiya, je harbmhd gothvvanam hta, ane tenam bdham sadhno, ane purvanum tel, sonani

vedi, abhisek mamtenum tel, sugmdhidar dhup, mulakat mmdpna prvesdvarno pddo, kamsani vedi, teni kamsani bnaveli jali, tena damda, ane tenam bdham sadhno kudi ane teni dhodi, amgnani bhinto mamtena pddao, ane tene ltkavva mamteni thambhlio ane kubhio, temj amgnamna prvesdvar mamtena pddao ane tena stmbho, dori ane khilao ttha mulakatmmdpmam seva mamte vaprvanam bdham sadhno. pvitrtshanmam seva krvana smye phervanam sumdr dbdbabhrya vstro ttha yajk trike phrj bjavti vkhte harun ane tena putroe phervanam pvitrt vstro musane btavyam. yhovae musane jnavya mujb bdhum j kam israelioe purn kryum htum. pchi musae bdhum jtpasi lidhum ane yhovae jnavya mujb bnavyu che eni khatrti kri lidhi ane pchi musae temne asirvad apya.

40

hve yhovae musane khyum, "prthm mamsna prthm divse tum pvitrmmdp ubho krje. pchi jemam ds ajnao mukeli che, te saksykos mmdpmam mukje; ane prmpvitrt shanmam saksykosne pddathi dhamki deje. pchi mej lavine tena pr patro gothvje, ane divi lavine tena pr kodiya gothvine divao prgtavje. tyarbad saksykos agl sonani dhupdani gothvje. "prvesdvarno pddo mulakatmmdpmam ythasthane ltkavje. ane mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar same dhnaprn mamte vedi mukje. mulakatmmdp ane vedini vcce kudi mukje ane temam pani bhrje. mulakat mmdpna bharna bhagmam care baju amgnum taiyar krje ane amgnana prvesdvare pddo ltkavje. "pchi abhiseknum tel li pvitrmmdpno ttha temamni srv vstuono abhisek kri, teni ttha temamna bdha racrcilani sudhi krje tethi e pvitrt thi jse. vedino ane tenam srv sadhnono pn abhisek kri temni suddh krje tethi te pn atymt pvitrt thi jse. kudi ane teni ghodini pn sudhi krva mamte abhisek krje. "pchi tum harunne ane tna putrone mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agl lavje ane temne jlthi snan kravje. tyarbad harunne pvitrt posak pheravje ane teno abhisek krje, ane yajk trike mamri seva krva mamte tene pvitrt krje. tyar pchi tum tena putrone agl lavine amgrkham pheravje. temna pitani jem tmne pn abhisek kri yajkpe dksit krje. temno abhisek krvathi teo ane temna vmsjo kaym mamte yajko bnse." yhovae musane je ajna kri hti te prmamne krva mamte musa agl vdhyo. bija vrsna prthm mamsna prthm divse pvitrmmdp ubho krvam avyo. musae kubhio gothvi. patiyam besadyam, vlio jdi didhi ane thambhlio ubhi kri didhi. yhovae tene khyum htum te prmamne pvitrmmdp upr avrn pathri didhum ane chek upr acchadn lgavya. ane teni pr yhovani ajna mujb dhamkn pathri didhum. tene saksylekh kosmam muki, kdammam damdio besadi krarkosne mthale dhamkn muki didhum. pchi pvitrtkosne te pvitrmmdpmam lavyo ane yhovani ajna anasar tene dhamkva pddo ltkavyo. mulakatmmdpmam uttr bajue tene pddani bhar mej mukyo. ane tena upr yhovani ajna anasar yhovane dhraveli rotli muki. mulakat mmdpni amdr mejni same dksin bajue temne divi muki. ane yhovani ajna mujb tena upr yhova smks diva slgavyam. mulakatmmdpmam pddani agl tene sonani vedi muki. yhovani ajna anasar temam sumgdhi dhup kryo. pvitrmmdpna

prvesdvare tene pddo ltkavyo. tene mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar pr arpnone balva mamte vedi gothvi, ane tena upr blelam dhnaprn ane khadharn arpa a bdhum tene devni ajna mujb kryu. tene mulakatmmdp ane vedini vcce kudi gothvi ane temam hathpg dhova mamte pani redyum; musa ane harun ane tena putro mulakatmmdpmam prves krva athva ahuti arpn krva vedi pase jta. tyare yhovae musane ajna krya mujb emamthi hathpg dhota. tene pvitrmmdp ane vedini carebaju amgnum ubhum kryu. ane amgnana prvesdvare pdda vde drvajo bnavyo. a prmamne musae kary pripurn kryum. tyarbad mulakatmmdpne vadle gheri lidho. ane yhovanam gaurv mmdpmam vyapi gyum. musa mulakat mmdpmam prvesi skyo nhi, kem ke, vadl tena pr sthir thyum htum, ane yhovanam gaurv mmdpmam prsri gyum htum. israeliona prvasna prtyek mukame jyare vadl mmdp prthi hthi jtum tyare te loko mukam upadta. pn jo vadl pvitrmmdp upr sthir thtum to vadl hthe nhi tyam sudhi teo mukam upadta nhi. divs drmyan mulakatmmdp pr vadl acchadn kre ane rate vadl agnimy bni jay, etle israeli loko smgr prvas drmyan prtyek mukamne joi skta.

yhova deve musane mulakatmmdpmam bolavine tene khyum, “tum israelna putrone a prmamne ajna kr; jyare tmamramamthi koi pn vykti yhovane arpn cdhave tyare tene kam to koi dhor arpn krvm kam to ghetambkrarn arpn krva. “jo koi arpn dhorna dharnpnum hoy, to te bld hovum joie ane te khodkhampn vgrnum hovum joie. tene dhorne mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl lavvum jethi yhova mamtena te arpnno yajko svikar kre. je vykti te dhorne line ave tene potano hath te dharnpna mamtha pr mukvo etle prayscitt krva teno svikar krvamam avse. “pchi te dharnpne yhova smks vdhere; ane harunna putro - yajko tenum lohi yhovane dhravi mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl aveli vedini care bajue chamte. pchi yajko te dharnpnum camdum utari tena tukda kre. pchi harunna putro yajko vedy pr lakdam gothvine temam ag campe. tyar pchi temne te dhorna tukda, mamthum ane crbi, vedy prna blta lakdani agnimam homvam. yajke dhorna amtrdam ane pg panithi dhoi nakhvam ane yajke te bdhu dharnp trike vedy pr mukvum. suvasit dharnp yhova svikar krse ane prsnn thse. “jo dharnp trike psmd krelum prani ghetum ke bkrum hoy, to te khodkhampn vgrnum nr prani j hovum joie. je vykti te arpn lave te yhovani smks vedini uttr bajue tene vdhere, ane harunna putro-yajko tenum lohi vedini agl pachl ane care bajue chamte. pchi yajk dhorna tukda kre ane te tukdaone (mamthane ttha pgne) vedy pr gothvelam lakdam pr home. pchi yajk dhorna amtrdam ane pg panimam dhoi nakhe tene dhorna bdha amgone vedy pr homine yhovane arpn krva. kemke a dharnp che ane e dharnpni suvasthi yhova prsnn thay che. “jo koi dharnpno trike yhovane pksi cdhave to tene kam to holanum bccum cdhavvum, kam to kbutrnum bccum cdhavvum. yajk tene vedy agl ghrave ane teni dok mrdine mamthum judum kre ane tenum vedy pr dhn kre, ane lohi vedini ek bajue redi de. pchi yajke tena picham ane gla paseni kothli kadhni nakhvi ane tene vedini purv bajue rakh nakhvani jga upr phemki deva. pchi yajk te pksine be pamkho vccehti cri prmtu tena be bhag juda thva n de, ane tene vedy prna agnimamnam lakdam pr homi de, a pn ek dharnp che ane e yjnii suvasthi yhova prsnn thay che.”

jo koi vykti yhova devne khadyarpn cdhavva icche, to tene memdano lot lavvo ane temam tel redvum ane te pr loban mukvo. pchi tene e harunna putro - yajko smks lavvum. pchi ek yajk temamthi ek muthi lot, tel ane bdho loban line tene prtikrupe vedy pr home. a khadyarpn agni dvara thay che teni suvasthi yhova prsnn thay che. khadyarpnno bakino bhag yajkone mle che. te atymt pvitr che. karn ke yhovane dhravela danana arpnmamthi te levamam avyo che. “jo koi vykti bhththimam bnaveli rotli yhova smks khadyarpn trike lave to te pn memdani j hoy, ane te telthi moyela lotni bekhmir polio athva tel copdela bekhmir khakhra j hoy. jo tme tmamrum khadyarpn kdaimam ramdhelum lavo, to te pn telthi moyela memdanum j bnavelum ane khmirvalu hoy.

tena tukda krine tena pr tel redvum; e khadyarpn che. jo koinum khadyarpn tva pr sekelum hoy to te telnum mon nakhela memdanum bnavelum hoy. “a rite sekelum, tlelum a khadyarpn yajk pase lavvum ane te tene vedy pr yhova smks arpn krvm. ane pchi yajk temamthi prtikrupe thodo bhag li khadyarpn trike vedimamna agnimam homse. eni suvasthi yhova prsnn thay che. khadyarpnno bakino bhag yajkono gnay. e atymt pvitr che, karn, yhovane dhravela homyjnmamthi e grhn krvamam avel che. “yhovane arpn krvana koi pn prkana khadyarpnmam atho n vaprho, arthat khmirno upyog krvo nhi. koi pn vyktie dharnpnmam khmir ke mdhno upyog krvo nhi, karn ke teni chut nthi. koi pn vykti te vs-tuo khmir ane mdh pakna prthm bhag trike e dhravi ske prmtu te vs-tuo ahuti trike vedimam mitho dhumando bne e rite homvi nhi. prmtu tmamre tmam prkarni khadyarpnmam mithum nakhvum. tmamra khadyarpn pr devno atut krar che, tethi tena prtikrup mithum nakhvanum kdi bhulvum nhi. bdhaj arpnmam mithum umrevum ane cdhavvum. “jo koi vykti pakna prthm bhag trike anaj khadyarpn trike cdhave to tene tajam knslamna pomkrupe athva dlala lotrupe cdhave. khadyarpnmam pr tel redvum ane upr loban mukvo, e khadyarpn che. yajk prtikrupe temamthi thodo lot ane tel ttha bdho loban li yhovane khadyarpn trike vedini agnimam homvo.”

jo koi vykti yhova smks samtyrpn lavva icchto hoy, te psu gay pn hoi ske, te arpn psu hoy to nr hoy ke mamda hoy, pn te khodkhampn vgrnum hovum joie. je vykti te psu lave te tena mamtha pr potano hath muke ane mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl tene vdhere, tyar pchi harunna putro-yajko tenum lohi vedini care bajue chamte. te vyktie psuna niceno bhag yhovane samtyrpn trike cdhavva: amtrdam uprni ane teni ajubajuni bdhi crbi, bmne mutrpidm ane te uprni kmr paseni crbi, temj kalja ane mutrpidm prni crbi. a tmam yajkoe dharnp upramt vedy prna lakdamna agnimam homvum. e yjnii suvasthi yhova prsnn thay che. “jo koi vykti samtyrpn trike bkrum ke ghetum yhova smks lave, to pn tenamam koi khodkhampn hovi joie nhi, vli te nr ke mamda koipn hoi ske. jo koi vykti ghetum cdhavto hoy to; tene yhova smks ghravi tena mamtha pr hath muki mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl tene vdhevum. tyarbad harunna putro - yajkoe tenum lohi vedini care bajue chamtum. pchi pranina nice jnavela bhago samtyrpnmamthi homyjn trike yhova smks cdhavva: bdhi crbi, meru dmdne adine kapi nakheli akhi jadi puchdi, amtrdam uprni ane teni aspasni bdhi j crbi bmne mutrpidmo ane temna prni kmr paseni crbi, kalja ane mutrpidmo prni crbi, yajke yhova smks samtyrpn trike a bdhum homi devum. “jo koi vykti bkrum arpn krva lave to, tene yhova smks ghravine tena mamtha pr hath muki mulakatmmdpmam prvesdvar agl tene vdhevum. tyarbad harunna putro-yajkoe tenum lohi vedini care bajue chamtum. yajke tena nicena bhag yhovane samtyrpn trike cdhavva: amtrdam prni ane teni aspasni bdhi j crbi, bmne mutrpidmo ane teni prni kmr paseni crbi, kalja temj mutrpidmo prni crbi.

a tmamm yajke samtyarpn trike homi devum. eni suvasthi yhova prsn thay che. bdhi j crbi yhovani gnay. tme gme tyam nivas krta ho, tmamri bdhi j pedhio mamte tmamra desmam svrtr a kaymi niym che; tmamre kdi pn crbi ke lohi khava nhi."

4

te pchi yhovae musane biji sucnao api ane tene khyum ke, "israelna lokone khe je krtyo krvani yhovae mna kri che te n krva tenum paln kre. jo koi vykti ajanta mamra adesonum ullmghn kre tene mamte a niymo che. "jo abhisikt yajk evi rite bhul kre ane lokone dosmam nakhe. to tene pote krelam papna prayscit rupe yhovane ek khodkhampn vgrno bld tene krela papartharpn mamte arpn trike cdhavvo. tene bldne mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl lavi tene mamtha pr hath muki tene yhovani smks vdhervo. pchi abhisikt yajk tenum lohi line mulakat mmdpmam ave. ane pchi lohimam potani amgli boli yhova smks sat vkht prmpvitrsthanna pdda pr lohina chamta nakhe. tyarbad tene thodum lohi mulakatmmdpni amdr yhova smks dhupni vedina khunao upr redvum ane bakinum lohi mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agla yjnvedina paya agl redi devum. pchi tene papartharpnna bldni bdhi crbi kadhi levi; amtrdam prni ane teni aspasni crbi. be mutrpimdo ane teni prni kmr paseni crbi ane kalja temj mutrpimdo prni bdhi j crbi kadhine bajue rakhvi, ane pchi te bdhi crbi yajke yjnvedi pr homi devi. prmtu juvan vachrdano bakino bhagcamdum, mams, mamthum, pg, amtrdam, ane chan, chavnini bhar pvitrsthane li ji tyam rakh nakhvani jgyae lakdam slgavine tene bali mukvo. "jo smgr israelni prja ajantam pap krine yhovani ajnana bhmj kri dosmam pde to, teni jan thtam j mmdlie papartharpn trike khodkhampn vgrno bld cdhavvo. bldne mulakatmmdp agl lavi, vdiloe tena mamtha pr hath muki yhova smks tene vdhervo. tyar pchi abhisikt yajke tenum thodum lohi mulakatmmdpnam lavi. temam amgli boli yhova smks sat vkht pdda pr chamtvum. tyarbad thodum lohi tene mulakatmmdpni amdr yhova smks vedina khunao pr redvum, ane bakinum bdhum lohi mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl ni yjn vedinam payamam redi devum. tyarbad tene bldni crbi kadhi li vedina lakdamna agnimam bali mukvi. tene papartharpnna bldni jemj e bldnum pn krvum, e rite yajk lokone suddh krse ane yhova temne mamph krse. pchi pela bldni jem ane pn chavnini bhar li ji bali mukvo, a vkhte a papartharpn smgr prjane mamte che. "jo koi prjana agevanomamthi ajanta pap kre ane devna niymnum ullmghn kri dosit thre, tyare eni janmam avtam j tene khodkhampn vgrno nr bkro lavi, jyam ahuti cdhavvamam ave che, tyam yhova smks tena mamtha pr hath muki tene vdhervo. a papartharpn che. tyarbad yajke psunum lohi amgli vde li yjnvedinam tockam pr lgadvum, ane bakinum lohi yjnvedina payamam redi devum ane arpnni ahutini crbini jem eni bdhi j crbi vedi pr bali mukvi. am yajk rajane suddh krse ane yhova tene mamph krse. "jo koi samamny mamns ajanta pap kre ane yhovani koi ajnana bhmj krine dosmam pde to, teni jan thtam tene pote krelam papona prayscit mamte ek khodkhampn vgrni bkri papartharpn krvi. tene tena

mamtha pr hath muki, jyam yjn cdhavvamam ave che tyam teno vdh krvo. yajke tenum thodum lohi amgli pr line yjnvedinam khunao pr lgadvum, ane bakinum bdhum j lohi vedina payamam redi devum. "samtyarpnni vidhini jem yajke teni bdhi crbi kadhi levi ane vedi pr tenum dhn krvum; ane yhova teno svikar krse. eni suvasthi yhova prsn thay che. yajk a rite te mamnsne mamte prayscit krse ane yhova tene mamph krse. "pn jo koi mamns papartharpn trike hlvan lave to te mamda hovum joie ane khodkhampn vgrnum hovum joie. tene tena mamtha pr hath muki jyam dhnarpnna psuno vdh krvamam ave che, tyam papartharpn trike teno vdh krvo. pchi yajke papartharpnnum thodum lohi amgli pr line yjnvedino khunao pr lgadvum. ane bakinum bdhum lohi vedina payamam redi devum. yajke samtyarpnna psuni jem teni bdhi j crbi kadhi levi ane yhovane bija koipn agnina arpnni jem yajke tene vedi pr homi devum. a rite yajk te vyktine tena papmamthi suddh kre che, ane yhova te vyktine mamph kre che.

5

"gunha vise jannar vyktine nyayalymam saksi purva bolavvamam ave ane te pote j joyelum ke janelum hoy te n jnave to te papmam pde ane teni sja tene bhogvvi pde. "jo koi mamns ajantam koi pn asuddh vstu, jevi ke khorak mamte na kri hoy eva jmtuna mrt srirne athva jngli ke palela pranina mrt srirne sprs to te dosit gnay. "jo koi mamns ajantam mamnsno koi pn jatni mlintano sprs kre ane jevi tena vise tene jan thay ke trt j te dospatr gnay. jo koi mamns utavlmam sm khay ane tene palvanum bhuli jay ane modethi teni jan thay, to te dosit gnay; amamni koi pn babtmmam, jo koi vykti dosit hoy to tene potano dos kbul krvo, ane potana papna prayscitrupe yhova smks mamda hlvan ke bkri lave, ane yajke tene prayscitvidhi krvo. "prmtu jo te grib hoy ane mamda hlvan ke bkri cdhavi n ske, to tene yhovane be hola athva kbutrnam be bccam cdhavvam, ek papartharpn trike ane ek dhnarpn trike, tene e lavine marte apvam, yajke phelam papartharpn cdhavvam, tene teni dok mrdi pmkhine mamri nakhvum, ane tenum mamthum teni dokthi judu kri nakhvum, pn tene pmkhina be bhag n krva. pchi tenum thodum lohi vedini baju pr chamtvum. ane bakinum lohi vedina payamam redi devum e papartharpn che. tyarbad bijum pksi tene vidhipurv dhnarpn trike homi devum. a rite tenum arpn thay che. a rite yajk te vyktine papmamthi suddh kre che ane tene mamph krvamam avse. "jo koi mamns be hola ke kbutrnam be bccam cdhavi ske tem na hoy, to tene papartharpn trike ath vatka lot cdhavvo. ane tene temam tel ke loban n mukvam, karn, te papartharpn che, tene e lavine yajkne sompva ane tene prtik trike temamthi muthi bhriane lot li vedi pr yhovane cdhavelam annna arpn bhego homi devo. e prayscit mantenun arpn che. yajke a rite tena papnum prayscit krva mamteni vidhi krvi, etle te mamnsne mamph krvamam avse, bakino lot khadyarpnni jem yajkno thse." yhovae musane khyum, "jo koi vykti ajantam pvitrstvuo sathe ki khotu krine pap kre; to tene dosarthpn mamte khodkhampn vgrno ek gheho lavvo. tene potanum pap

suddh krva ghetane yhova smks lavvo. tmamre ad-hikirt mamp vapri ghetani kimmt amkvi. ane je pvitr vstune khotum thyum che teni kimmt te bhraipi kre, tene jena sm lidha hoy te lavvum. ane temam pam-cmo bhag umerine te paisa yajkne apva. tyarbad yajk tene dosartharpna ghetamthi tene suddh krse ane tene mamph krvamam avse. “jo koi vykti ajantam yhovae apela koi pn niymnum ullmghn kri pap kre; to te dosit thre ane tena papni jvabdari tene mamthe. a dosartharpen ne mamte khodkhampn vgrno gheho hoy, ane tene lavine yajkne apvo, ane te teni kimmt mmdirna dhorne thravvi. yajke tene ajantam krela papno prayscitvidhi krvo etle tene mamph krvamam avse. a dosartharpen mamtenum arpen che, karn, tene yhovano guno kryo che, ane te yhova smks dosit che.”

6

ane yhovae musane khyum, “jo koi vykti koini thapn pachi n ape athva pote bhade apeli vstuni lidheli anamt athva teni pr visvas krine tene sompeli vstu pachi apvani na pade, cori kre, chetne ke potana pdosi pr anyay krine koi vstu melve, athva koini khovayeli vstu tene jdi hoy, ne teni na pade, athva ava koi pn papni babbtman khota sm khay, ane e rite yhovano gunegar bne; to te dosit che, tene je kami cori lidhum hoy, bljbrithi lidhum hoy athva chetne lidhum hoy, athva rakhva lidhum hoy athva mlyum hoy ane tena vise khotu bolyo hoy athva biji koipn vatmam tene khota sm khadha hoy to. tene akhi kimmt vis tka umerine te rkm saca mamlik ne apvi; ane e j divse tene potanum dosartharpen lave. tene ek khodkhampn vgrno gheho yajk pase yhovane prayscit trike lavvo ane teni kimmt mmdirna dhorne thravvi. pchi yajke yhova smks teno prayscitvidhi krvo, etle tene je kami pap kryum hse tene mamph krvamam avse.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “harun ane tena putrone dhnarpne lgta a niymo ap: “dhnarpno vedi prni kdhai upr akhi rat rakhvamam ave ane vedino agni stt slgto rhe. ane yajk potana amdr ane bhar snam padam phere ane dhnarpni rakh saph kre ane tene vedini bajumam bhegi kre. tyar pchi tene vstro bdlvam ane e rakh chavni bhar svch jgyae li jvi. te drmyan vedino agni stt blto rakhvo, tene kdi holvna n devo. prtidin svare yajke temam lakkam mukvam ane tena upr dhnarpen gothvvum, ane tena upr samtyrpnni crbinu dhn kre. vedino agni stt blto rakhvo te kdi olvavo joie nhi. “khadyarpen mamtena niymo a prmamne che: harunna putro-yajko khadyarpen yhovane cdhavva vedi smks ubha rhe. pchi tene e khadyarpenomamthi muthi bhrine memdo. tel ane bdho j loban prtik trike line yhovane mamte vedimam homi devo, eni suvasthi yhova prsnn thay che. “muththibhr lot lidha pchi je baki rhe te, kho-rak mamte harun ane tena putro-yajkono gny; mulakat mmdpnam cokmam tene khmir vgr khavo. emam khmir n nakhvum. mem agni dvara mlel khadyarpena temna bhagrupe temne apela che. papartharpen ane dosatharpna arpnni jem e prn pvitr che. harunna vmsno koi pn vykti e khai skse, yhovane cdhavla khadyarpena arpnno temne pedhi dr pedhi kaymno bhag mlse, eno sprs je koi krse te suddh bni jse.” yhovae musane khyum, “harun ane tena pu-

troe potana abhisekna divse etle ke teo yajk vrgmam prvse te divse teo yhova smks khadyarpen lave, etle ke ath vatka lot jene rojna arpnna smye arpen krvamam avse, addho svare ane addho samje, ene telthi mohine tva pr sekine, tene bhththimam tvi upr telthi tlvamam ave ane tene brabr sekvamam ave, pchi tene yhova smks arpen trike lavvamam ave, tmamre arpnna tukda kri nakhva. teni suvasthi yhovane bhu anmd thse. “jyare yajkna putr potana pitani (harunni) uca yajk trike jgya dharn kre tyare tene a khadyarpen sm-purn rite bali nakhine arpen krvum. a kaymi niym che. yhovane cdhavlo e khadyarpen purepuro homi devano che, temamnum ksumy koie pn jmvana upyog-mam levum nhi.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “harun ane tena putrone papartharpen visena a niymo khe: papartharpennum psu yhova smks jyam dhnarpna psune vdhervamam ave che, tyam vdhervam e atymt pvitr che. vidhi krnar yajke e mulakat mmdpna cokmam pvitrsthane jmvum. je kami ene ade te pvitr gnyay. “jo ena lohina chamta koi kpdam pr pdya hoy to te pvitrsthane dhoi nakhvam. mamtinam je vasmnam mamsne ukalum hoy tene bhamgi nakhvum athva jo kamsanum vasn vapryu hoy to tene ghsine ckckit krvum ane vicli nakhine brabr dhoi nakhvum. yajkna privarno koi pn mams a papartharpenmamthi jmi ske, karn ke te atymt pvitr arpen che. prmtu jo papartharpennum lohi mulakat mmdpnam lavine papartharpenmam vprayum hoy to papartharpen yajkoe khavo nhi. ane agnimam purepuro homi devo.

7

“dosartharpen mamte lvatam ati pvitr arpen mamtena niymo a prmamne che: dosartharpen mamtena arpnna psuno vdj, jyam dhnarpna psuno vdj thto hoy tyam krvo ane tenum lohi vedi pr ane phrtum chamtvum. “yajke eni bdhi crbi kadhi li vedi pr cdhavvi, jdi pumchdi, amtrda prni crbi, bmne mutrpimdo ane kmrna nicla bhagna snayu prni crbi, ane kaljano crbivalo bhag a srv ahuti mamte ek baju rakhvum. yajke yhovane cdhavvamam aveli ahuti trike vedi pr homi devi. e dosartharpenni ahuti che. “yajkna privarno koi pn purus sbhy te jmi ske. te ati pvitr che; tethi te pvitr jgyae j jmvum. papartharpen ttha dosartharpen mamte ek j niym che. e jyn krnar yajkne mle. koi vyktine cdhavla dhnarpna psunum camdum homnar yajkne mle. bhththimam bnavelum, athva kdaimam tlelu ke tvamam sekelum khadyarpen tene dhravnar yajknum thay. any bijam bdham khadyarpeno telmam mohyela ke mohya vgrna harunna putroni-yajkoni shiyari mamlikina gny. tethi bdha yajkoe te srkhe bhage vhemci levam. “yovane cdhavvamam avta samtyrpeno jyno mamte a prmamnena niym che. jo koi vykti abhar mamte arpen cdhavto hyo, to samtyrpen upramt tene momyeli bekhmir rotli, tel copdeli bekhmir khakhra ttha momyela lotni polio cdhavva. samtyrpena arpen sathe khmirvali rotli bhegi mukvi. amamni ek rotli je yajk samtyrpenno lohi chamte tene apvamam avse. je divse e arpen dhravel hoy te j divse enum mams jmi levum. emamthi ksumy bija divse jmvva mamte rakhvum nhi. “jo koi vykti badhano ke svecchano arpen cdhavto hoy to te cdhave te j divse ane te pchina divse pn jmi skay. pn trija divs sudhi

je vdhe tene bali nakhvum. karn ke jo te samtyrpn trija divse pn jmvamam ave to yhova teno svikar kre nhi. arpn trike teni kimmt rhe nhi: ane je vykti te arpn lavi hse tene koi labh thse nhi ane te arpn asuddh bni jse. je mamns te khase te potana papno jvab-dar bnse. "jo mams koi apvitr vstune adelum hoy, to te jmi skay nhi, tethi tene agnimam bali mukvum. je vykti suddh hoy te samtyrpnnum mams jmi ske che. jo koi mamns asuddh hoy chtam samtyrpn-mamthi te jme to tene tene lokothi judo krvo, karn ke tene je pvitr ke tene asuddh kryu che. "jo koi vykti asuddh mamnsne, ke asuddh psune ke asuddh pete calnar pranine adyo hoy ane pchi yhovane cdhavela samtyrpnnum mams jme to tene tene lokothi tene judo krvo." pchi yhovae musane khyum, "israeli prjane khe ke tmamre koi bld, ghetam ke bkrani crbi khavi nhi. kudrti rite mrtiyu pamel athva koi jmgli pranie mamri nakhela psuni crbino bijo gme te up-yog krvo pn tmamre te khavum nhi. jo koi vykti yhovane ahuti trike dhravela psuni crbi khay to teno smamjmamthi bhiskar krvo. "tme gme tyam rheta hoy, pn tmamre psunum ke pmkhnium lohi khavum nhi. chtam jo koi lohi khay to teno smamjmamthi bhiskar krvo." pchi yhovae musane khyum, "israeli lokone a khe ke je koie yhovane samtyrpn cdhavva lave tene teno amuk bhag yhovane vises bhet trike dhravvo. tene potane hathe e bhag lavvo. tene crbi ane pranini chati yajk pase lavva. yajke chatine uci krvi ane arti arpn krine yhovane arpn krvi. yajke crbi vedimam homi devi, pn chatino bhag harunna vmsna yajkono thay. tmamra samtyrpnna psuni jmni jamgh pn yajkne apvi. e jmni jamgh je yajk samtyrpnne psunum lohi ane teni crbi dhrave tena bhagmam jay. israelioe dhravela artinam psuoni chatino bhag ane jamgh hum rakhi lu chum ane yajk harunne ane tena vmsjone apum chum. israelio trphtthi emne mlvum joitum a kaymnum dapum che." je divse harun ane tena putrono yajk pde abhisek krvamam avyo te divse temne yhovane dhravela abhisekna hissamamthi e dapu apyum htum. je divse abhisek krvamam avyo te divse yhovae a bhago temne apvani israelione ajna kri hti, a niym sda mamte temna bdha vmsjone mamte bmdhnrkta che. vmsprmpa a teono adhikar che." dhnarpn, khadyarpn, papatharpn ane dosartharpn ane samtyarpnne lgta niymo a prmamne che. sinaina rnmam yhovae israelputrone arpn cdhavva mamteni ajna kri hti, tyare te divse yhovae sinai prvt pr musane a prmamne ajna kri hti.

8

yhovae musane khyum, "hve harun ane tena putrone mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl i ja ane sathe temna posak, abhiseknum tel temj papartharpnno bld, be ghetam ane bekhmir rotlini topli li ja. ane bdhi j israelni prjane tyam bhega thvanum khe." musae yhovana kheva prmamne kryum. tethi smgr smamj mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl bhego thyo. ane musae te lokone jnavyum ke, "yhovae a prmamne krvanum khyum che." tyarbad tene harunne ane tena putrone agl lavine panithi snan kravum. pchi tene harunne amgrkho, ane jamo pheravi kmrbmdh bamdhine ephod cdhavi teno guthelo pto kmre

bamdhi didho. pchi tene tene urptr pheravine temam urim ane tummmi jodi didha. tyarbad yhovani ajna mujb tene tena mamthe padhdi pheravi ane aglna bhagmam pvitr mugtrupe sonanum pdk etle ke pvitr mugt lgavyo. pchi musae abhiseknum tel line mulakatmmdp upr ane temamni bdhi j vstuo pr cham-tine te bdhamyne pvitr krya. te vedi pase avyo ane tena pr sat vkht abhiseknum tel chamtyum ane vedi ane tenam bdham vasno ttha kudi ane teni dhodi yhovane smrpn kri. tyarbad tene harunna mamtha pr abhiseknum tel redyum ane diksavidhi kryo. tyarbad yhovani ajna prmamne musae harunna putrone jhbhbho pheravyo, kmre kmrbmdh bamd-hya ane mamthe paghdi bamdhi. pchi papatharpnna bldne agl lavyo ane harune ane tena putroe tena mamtha pr hath mukya. pchi musae teno vd h kryo, ane tenum thodum lohi li teni amglithi vedinam tockaone lgadyum ane a rite tene suddh kri, pchi bakinum lohi vedina payamam redi didhum. a rite musae vedine lokone suddh krvana arpnno mamte tai-yari kri. pchi tene amtrdam prni bdhi j crbi, kalja prni crbi ane bnne mutrpimd ane te prni crbi lidhi ane vedimam homi didhi. ane bldnum camdum, tenum mams ane chan, yhovani ajna anasar chavni bhar koi jgya pr tene bali nakhyam. pchi te yhova smks dhnarpn mamteno ghetu line agl avyo. harune ane tena putroe tena mamtha pr hath mukya, pchi musae teno vd h kryo ane tenum lohi vedini carebajue cham-tyum. tyarbad tene ghetana tukda kri yhovani ajna mujb, tenum mamthum, crbi ttha bdha tukdaved-imam homi didha. tene amtrdam ttha pg panithi dhoya pchi akha ghetane vedimam homi didho. yho-vae musane kreli ajna mujbnum e dhnarpn htum. e yjnii suvasthi yhova prsnn thya. e pchi musa bija ghetane etle ke yajkna diksavidhi mamtena ghetane agl lavyo; harun ane tena putroe tena mamtha pr hath mukya. musae teno vd h kryo ane tenum thodum lohi line harunna jmna kanni but pr ane jmna hathna amgutha pr ttha jmna pgna amgutha pr lgadyum. pchi te harunna putrone vedi pase lavyo ane temna jmna kanni bute ttha temna jmna hathna ane jmna pgna amguthae thodum lohi lgadyum. pchi musae vedine phrtum lohi chamtyum. pchi tene jadi pum-chdi, amtrdam prni crbi, kalja prni crbi bnne mutrpimd ane teni crbi temj jmni jagh lidhi. pchi a bdha pr ek rotlo, ek tel copdlo rotlo, ane bekhmir rotlino ek tukdo je drroj devni same mukvamam ave che te crbi pr ene jmna jamgh pr mukyo. ane a bdhum harun ane tena putrona hathmam mukine yhova smks arti kri. pchi musae te bdhum pachum line dhnarpn bhegum vedimam homi didhum. a yajkna diksavidhino arpn hto ane teni suvasthi yhova prsnn thya. arpnna pchi musae psuni chati lidhi ane yhovani same arti kri, a rite yajkna diksavidhina arpnmamthi teno bhag mu-sane mlyo hto. a bdhum yhovae musane je ajna kri hti te mujb krvamam avyum htum. tyarbad musae thodum abhiseknum tel ane thodum vedi prnum lohi line harun ane tenam vstro pr ttha tena putro ane temnam vstro pr chamtine yhovana upyog mamte pvitr krya. pchi musae harunne ane tena putrone khyum, "yhovani ajna mujb a mams mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl i ji tyam ramdhine yajkna diksavidhina arpnni toplimamni rotli sathe khajo. mams ane rotli-

mamthi je kami vdhe te bali mukjo. sat divs sudhi tmamre mulaktmmdpnun prvesdvar chodvum nhi. tmamri diksani vidhi sat divs calse tyar pchi te purn thse.” tne suddh krva mamte aje je krvamam avyu che teno ades yhovae kryo che. tmamre sat divs ane sat rat sudhi mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agl yhovani ajnanum paln krta rhevanum che. ane cetvni aptam khyum, “jo tme tena ades nhi mamno to tme mrtyu pamsa. a yhovani ajna che.” harun ane tena putroe yhovae musane apeli ajnao mujb bdhum j kryum.

9

athme divse musae harunne ane tena putrone ttha israelna vtilone bolavya. musae harunne khyum, “tum khodkhampn vgrno ek bld papartharpn trike ane evo j ek ghetu dharnp mamte lav ane temne yhova smks arpn kr. tyarbad tum israelione papartharpn trike ek bkro ane ahuti trike khodkhampn vgrno ek vrsno vachrdo ane evum j ek ghetanum bccum. tdupramt samtyrpn trike ek bld ane ek ghetu yhova smks vdhervanum khe, vli teoe telthi moyela lotne khadyarpn trike cdhavvo; karn ke aje yhova tmne drsn apse.” athi teo musae khyum htum te prmamne bdhum mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl lavya ane israelna loko tyam yhovani smks avine ubha rhya. teone musae khyum, “yhovae tmne a prmamne krvanum khyum che. ane jo tme e prmamne krso etle tmne yhovana gaurvnam drsn thse.” pchi musae harunne khyu, “tum agnini vedi pase av ane tara papartharpn, dharnp ane dosartharpn cdhav ane tare potane mamte ane bdha lokone mamte prayscit kr. tyar pchi lokoe dharmik vidhi kri krela arpo cdhav ane yhovana ades prmamne temne suddh kr.” harun vedi pase jine potana papartharpn mamte vachrdano vdhi kryo. tena putroe tene mamte lohi teni agl dhryum. ane temam angli boline thodum lohi vedinam tockamone lgadyum ane bakinum lohi vedina payamam redi didhum. tyarbad papartharpnni crbi, mutrpimdo ane kalja prno crbino bhag, harune yhovae musane apeli ajna mujb vdi pr homi didham. prmtu mams ane camdum tene chavni bhar bali mukyum. tyarbad harune dharnpnna pranino vdhi kryo. tena putroe tene lohi apyum ane tene te vedini care bajue chamyum. pchi tene pranina tukdaone mamtham shit ek pchi ek teni agl li avya ane vedimam homi didham. pchi tene amtrdam ane pachla pg dhoi nakhyam ane dharnp vedimam homi didham. pchi te loko mamte arpn lavyo, ane potana papartharpnni vidhi prmamne tene bkrano vdhi kryo ane bldan apyum. pchi tene dharnp yhovani ajna prmamne vdhipurvk arpn kryo. pchi tene khadyarpn cdhavvo, temamthi ek muthi li svara dharnp sathe vedimam homi didhi. tene lokona samtyrpn trike bld ane ghetano pn vdhi kryo, tena putroe tene lohi apyum jene tene vedini care bajue chamyum. ane bldna crbivala bhago, ghetani crbivali pumchdi, amtrda prni crbi, be mutrpimdo ane tena prni crbi ttha kalja prni crbivalo bhag. a bdhum tene phelam psuona chatina bhag upr mukyum, ane pchi vedimam homi didhum. ane musani ajna prmamne harunne psuoni chatina bhago ane jmni jagh trike yhovane artyrpn trike dhravyo. tyarbad harune hath uca krine

lokone asirvad apya. am papartharpn, dharnp ane samtyrpn cdhavya pchi te vedi prthi nice utryo. musa ane harun mulakatmmdpmam gya. pchi bhar avya ane lokone asirvad apya ane bdha lokone yhovana gaurvna drsn thya. yhova trpthi ekaek agni prgtyo ane te avine vedi prna dharnp ane crbivala bhago bhsn kri gyo. a joine bdha lokoe hrsna pokaro krya ane yhova smks sastamg nmskar kri jmin pr udha sui gya.

10

harunna putro nadab ttha abihue dhupdaniam apvitr agnimukyo ane te agni pr dhup nakhyo. ane te dhup yhovane cdhavyo. yhovae te cdhavvani ajna kri nhoti tethi e agni apvitr hto. tethi yhovani aglthi agni dhsi avyo ane te bmnene bhsn kri gyo. ane teo yhova smks mrtyu pamy. pchi musae harunne khyum, “yhovae em khyum htum ke, ‘je yajko mamri seva kre che temne mamri pvitrtta jalvvi joie; srv lokoni smmukh hum mamro mhimam prgt kri gaurvvan mnais. teno arth a che.” harun maun thi gyo. tyar pchi musae harunna kaka ujhjhielna putro misaelne ane elspanhane bolavdavine teone khyum, “am avo, ane tmamra pitrai bhaione mmdirna tmbumamthi chavni bhar li jao.” athi teo tyam gya ane musani ajna prmamne potana pitrai bhaione pherela amgrkha shit chavni bhar li gya. tyadbad musae harun ane tena putro elajhar ane ithamamrne khyum, “tme sok n kro, sokmam tmamra val chuta n rakho ane tmamram kpdam n phado, jo tme tem krso to dev tmne pn mamri nakhsa ane yhova israeli smamj pr rose bhrase; prmtu bija bdha israelio bhle yhovae moklela agnino bhog bnela e lokone mamte aphrd kre ne sok pale. pn tme mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar aglthi khssu nhi. nhi to mrtyu dmd tmamra pr avse. karn, yhovana telthi tmamro abhisek krvamam avelo che.” temne musanam khyam prmamne kryum. yhovae harunne ajna kri, “tum ane tara putro mulakatmmdpmam prves kro tyare draksars ke kephi pinum pivum nhi, jo piso to mrtyu pamsa, a nym tara putrone ane vms prmpra sdane mamte lagu pde che. tmamri jvabdari che ke tmamre pvitr ane apvitr vcce ttha suddh ane asuddh vcceno bhed teone smjavvo. ane yhovae je nymmo musane apya hta te bdha nymmo israeli lokone smjavva.” musae harunne ane tena baki rhela putro elajhar ane ithamamrne khyum, “yhovane dhravela khadyarpnamthi vdhele loti tmamre levo ane teni bekhmir rotli bnavine vedi pase jmv, karn ke te atymt pvitr che. mne evi ajna krvamam avi che ke tmamre e pvitr sthane jmv, yhovane cdhavela arpnmamthi e bhag taro ane tara putrono thay che. “yhova smks dhravelam artyrpnnam psuno chatino bhag ane jamghno bhag tare ane tara putroe ttha putrieo koi pvitr sthle jmv. karn ke israelioe yhovane dhravel samtyrpnmamthi e bhagno adhiakar taro ane taram putrputriono thay che. crbi homva lavti vkhte artyrpnno chatino bhag ane jamghno bhag pn yajko mamte yhovane cdhavva lokoe sathe lavvo, a cdhavani yhova same arti krvi. yhovae jnavya mujb e tne ane tara putrone tmamra kaymi adhiakarna bhagni jem mlvo joie.” musae papartharpnna arpnna bkrani tpas kri, to khbr pdi ke tene homi devamam avyo hto, te harunna

jivta rhela putro elajhar ane ithamamr pr gusse thyo. ane tene khyum, “tme e papartharpr pvitsthanmam sa mamte n khadhum? te atymt pvitr che, e tmne lokona dos dur kri, yhova smks lokonum prayscit krva apel htum. tenum lohi pvitsthanmam lavvam avyum n htum, tethi prayscitno e arpn tmamre mamri ajna mujb pvitsthanmam j jmvjo joito hto.” prmtu harune musane khyum, “juo, aje e lokoe potana papartharpr ane dhnarpr yhova smks dhraryo che, ane mamri a dsa thi che. prmtu jo hum aje papartharpr jmvjo hot, to sum tethi yhova prsnn thya hot?” jyare musae a sambhlyum tyare tene e sacum lagyum ane smtos thyo.

11

pchi yhovae musa ane harunne khyum, “tme israeli prjane a prmamne jnavo: tme prthvi prnam pran-
iomamthi atlam jmvva mamte upyogmam li sko: je pranonii khri phatvali hoy ane je vagoltum hoy tene tme jmi sko. “prmtu je pranonii mamtr khri phat-
vali hoy athva je mamtr vagoltam hoy te pranio tmamre jmvva joie nhi, jem ke ut, e vagole che pn eni khrodine phat nthi, tmamre ene asuddh gnvum; ghor khodiyum ane sslum, e vagole che, pn ena pgne phat nthi; tmamre ene asuddh gnvam, dukkrna pge phat hoy che, pn e vagoltum nthi, tmamre ene asuddh gnvum. tmamre tenum mams khavum nhi ke temna sbne advum nhi. tmamre temne asuddh gnvam.”
“jlcr praniomamthi tme atlam khai sko: khara pan-
anam ke mitham pananam bdham prvala temj bhimg-
damvalam pranio, prmtu khara ke mitham pananam nanam motam je pranione kam to pr n hoy ke bhimg-
tam pn n hoy te tme khai sko nhi, tmamra mamte te asuddh che. tmamre temnum mams khavum joie nhi ke temna sbne advum nhi. hum phrithi khum chum ke je koi jlcr pranine pr n hoy ke bhimgdam na hoy te khavani tmne mnai che. “atlam pksiomamthi nicena tmamre n khava ane achut gnva: grud ttha phrs ttha gidh; baj, smdi; kagda bdhi j datna, sahmrgr, ratskri, skro, sakhaph bdhi j jatna cibri, krdrhok, dhuvd; rajhms, dhimc, gidh; bglo, bdhi j jatnam hms, lkdkkhod ane vagol. “bdha pamkhvala coppa kidaone tmamre khava nhi, pn jeo thekda mamri kudka mamre che temnamamthi atla tme khai sko: bdhi j jatnam tid, bdhi j jatnam tmram, bdhi j jatna titidhoda, drek rn-
nam tid. “te sivayna je srv jmtuo ude che ane pgthi cale che ke pete cale che te bdhane khavani tmne mnai che. “teona sbne pn jo koi sprs kre to samj sudhi te asuddh gnay. je koi temna sbne upadi le tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhva. vidhi prmamne te samj sudhi asuddh gnay. “je psuone phatvali khrio hoy pn temna brabr be srkha bhag thtam n hoy athva je psuo vagoltam na hoy, athva je je copgam rani psuo pmja upr caltam hoy te bdham psuone asuddh gnva je koi temna sbne ade to te samj sudhi asuddh gnay. ane je koi temna sbne upade, to tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam, pn te samj sudhi asuddh gnay. karn ke te manteni tmne mnai kreli che. “pete calnara atlam pranonii pn tmne mnai kravam avel che: bdhi j jatni grolio, noliyo, udr, cmdn dho, patla gho, mgr srdo ttha kacimdo. pete ghsine calnaram praniomam at-
lamne tmamre asuddh gnvam, je koi emna sbne adke

te samj sudhi asuddh gnay. “je koi vstu upr emnum sb pde te asuddh gnay. evi koi pn lakdani athva kpdamni athva camdani athva kmtanni nityana vprasni vstune panimam dhoi nakhvi. pn te samj sudhi asuddh gnay. tyar pchi teno upyog thi ske. jo amannum koi pn prani ek mantinam vasn pr mrine pde to temamni vstu asuddh thi jay, tethi e vasne todi namkhvum. je koi khavana pdarth pr evam mantlamamthi pani redyum hoy te asuddh gnay. asuddh thyelam vasnomannum koi pn pinum hoy to te asuddh gnay. je koi vstu pr ava praninum sb pde te asuddh gnay, ane e jo bhththi ke sgdi hoy to tene bhamgi nakhvi. karn ke e asuddh che, ane tmamre ene asuddh gnvi joie. “jo avum sb panina tamkamam, kuvamam ke jhrnammam ke koi jlasymam pde to te pani asuddh n gnay, jo ke je koi temnam sbne ade te asuddh gnay. jo emamna koinum sb vavvana dana pr pde to te suddh rhe. pn jo te dana bhina hoy ane tena pr sb pde, to tmamre tene asuddh gnva. “tmne khavani chut apvamam avi che evum prani mri jay; to tena sbne je koi ade te samj sudhi asuddh gnay. je koi e sb-mamthi tenum mams khav athva tena sbne uthavine dur li jay, to tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam, pn te samj sudhi asuddh gnay. “jmin pr pet ghsine caltam tmamm nanam pranio khavani mnai che. mamte te khavam nhi. srv pete calnaram copgam ke vdhu pg-
valam jmin pr pete calnaram nanam prani pn tmamre khava nhi karn ke te asuddh che. tmamre e pran-
ione tmne abhdva deva nhi, tmamre asuddh n bnvum. karn ke hum yhova tmamro dev chum. a babto vise tme tmamri jatne pvittr rakho, karn, hum pvittr chum. jmin pr pete caltam koi pranithi tmamre tmamri jatne abhdavvi nhi. hum yhova chum, je tmne mismmamthi lavyo hto jethi hum tmamro dev bni skum. tmamre pvittr thvum j joie. kemke hum pvittr chum.” etle psuo, pksio, jlcr pranio ane jmin pr petghsine calnara jivone lgto niym a mujb che. eno hetum asuddh ane suddh khady ane akhady jivone judu padvano che.”

12

pchi yhovae musane jnavyum, “tum israeli prjane a niymo jnav: “jyare koi strigrbh dharn kre ane putrne jnm ape tyare rtukalni jem te sat divs sudhi te asuddh gnay tethi tene sat divs sutkna mryadana bmdhno lagu pde. tena putrni sunnt athmam divse acuk krvi. tyarbad te strio bija tetris divs sudhi tenum lohi suddh thay tyam sudhi tene koi any pvittr vstune sprs krvo nhi thi mulakatmmdpmam dakhil thvum nhi. vli jo putri avtre to tena rtukalni jem te caud divs sudhi asuddh gnay. tethi tyam sudhi rtukalni jem tene rhe-
vum. ane bija chasth divs sudhi tene tenum lohi suddh thvani rah jovi. “te pchi jyare tene suddh kr-
vano smy purothay tyare ek chokri athva chokrani nvi mamtae dhnarpr mamte ek vrsnum ghetanum bccum ane papartharpr mamte kbutrnum ek bccum ke holo mulakatmmdpmam li jvum ane prvesdvare yajkne api devum. yajk tene yhova smks dhrove ane tena mamte prayscit kre. etle te tena balkna jnm pchina rktksravni asuddhimamthi suddh gnay. prsu-
tane lgto a niym upr prmamne che. balkna jnm pchini a srv vidhi che. prmtu jo strini skti ghetanum bccum lavvani na hoy, to te be hola ke be kbutrnam bccam pn

lavi ske, ek dharnpn mamte ane bijum papartharpnne mamte. yajke prayscit mamteni vidhi krvi te potana lohini nuksanthi suddh thesē.”

13

yhovae musa ttha harunne jnavyum, “jo koi vyktina srirni camdi pr sojo ave, athva camdum ke gumdum thay, ane e kodhmam prinne em lagtum hoy, to tene yajk harunni pase athva tena koi yajk dikra pase li jvo.” pchi yajke e camdi prnum catham tpsavum. jo te jgya uprna val sphed thi gya hoy, ane te bhag camdi krtam umde utrelo lage to te kodh che. ane yajke te mamnsne ek asuddh kodhiyo jaher krvo. “prmtu jo camdi prno sphed dagh camdini nice ude utrelo na lagto hoy, vli temamna val sphed thi gya na hoy, to yajke te roginē sat divs sudhi judo rakhvo. pchi satme divse yajke tene phrithi tpsavo ane jo e sphed dagh jevo hto tevo j rhyo hoy ane camdina bija bhagamam prsryo na hoy, to yajke tene bija sat divs sudhi judo rakhvo. yajk phrithi satmam divse tpsave ane te sphed dagh jhamkho thi gyo hoy ane te prsryo n hoy to yajke tene suddh jaher krvo. te phkt camdum j htum em mamnvum. pchi te vykti vstro dhoi nakhe etle suddh thi jay. “prmtu suddh jaher krya pchi phri te dagh phelayelo lage to vykti e phrithi tpsa mamte yajk pase avvum. yajke tene phrithi tpsavo ane jo sphed dagh ke camdum phelatum jtum lage, to yajke te mamnsne ek asuddh kodhiyo jaher krvo. jo koi vyktine kodhnum camdum hoy ane kodh hovani smka jay, to tene yajk agl li jvo. ane yajke tene tpsavo. jo camdi pr sphed camdum pdyum hoy, ane val dhola thi gya hoy ane soja prni camdi kaci lagti hoy. to e kodhni sruat thi cuki che. e rjin kodh che, tethi yajke te vyktine asuddh jaher krvo. ene judo rakhvani jrur n thi, karn ke te asuddh jaher thi j cukyo che. “pn jo yajkne khbr pde ke kodh phati niklyo che ane tena smgr srir pr pgthi mamtha sudhi phelai gyo che. etle yajke tene tpsavo, ane smgr srir rog prsri gyelo khbr pde to tene yajke suddh jaher krvo, akhum srir sphed thi gym che, te suddh che. pn jo mamns pr kaci camdi hoy, to kaci camdi jyarthi dekhai hoy, tyarthi asuddh gnvo, yajke kaci camdi tpsavi ane mamnsne asuddh jaher krvo. srir prni kaci camdi e sabit kre che ke te kodh che. “prmtu jo kaci camdi ruhjai jay ane sphed thi jay, to te vyktie yajk pase jvum. yajke phrithi tene tpsavo, ane jo te camda spmurn sphed thi gym hoy, to tene suddh jaher krvo e suddh che. “jo srirni camdimam gumdum thine rujai gym hoy. ane gumdani jgyae sphed dagh ke rtas pdto sphed sojo khbr pde to te yajkne btavi tpsa kravvi. jo yajkne lage ke rog camdini nice amdr sudhi prsri gyo che ane te catha prna val sphed thi gya che, to yajk tene asuddh jaher kre, karn ke gumdamamthi kodh phati niklyo che. pn jo tpsatam yajkne em khbr pde ke emamna val sphed thyela n thi te camdi krtam ude utrelum n thi, ane jhakhum pdi gym che, to tene te vyktine sat divs judo rakhvo. jo rog camdimam phelayo hoy to yajke tene asuddh jaher krvo, karnke te kodh che. prmtu jo catham evum n evum rhe, prsrē n hi, to e gumdanum catham che, ane yajke te vyktine suddh jaher krvo. “jo koi vyktini camdi dajhi jay ane dajheli jgyae cmktum alas pdtum sphed catham thi jay,

to yajke te camthani tpsa krvi joie. jo cathanam val sphed thi gya hoy ane rog camdini nicena bhag sudhi phelai gyo hoy, to dajhvana dhamamthi kodh phelayo che ane yajke te vyktine ek asuddh kodhi jaher krvo. prmtu yajk jue ke cathammam sphed val n thi, ane te camdini nice sudhi prsrē n thi ane catham jhakhum pdtum jay che, to yajke te vyktine sat divs mamte judo rakhvo. satme divse yajk tene tpsa tyare jo catham camdimam phelayum hoy, to yajke tene asuddh jaher krvo e kodh che. prmtu jo catham camdi pr phelayum na hoy ane jhamkhum thi gym hoy, to te dajhela dhanum catham che mamte yajke te suddh jaher krvm kemke te dajhelanum catham che. “jo koi purus ke strina mamtha pr ke dadhi e pr rog hoy to yajke teni tpsa krvi, ane jo te camdi krtam udum khbr pde ane val pila ane acha thi gya hoy, to yajke te vyktine asuddh jaher krvo, te umdri prkarno mamthano ke hdpcino ek kodh che. prmtu yajk umdri tpsa tyare te camdi krtam udi khbr n pde ane tyamna val hji pn kala hoy, to yajke te vyktine sat divs judo rakhvo. yajke satmam divse phrithi teni tpsa krvi jo catham phelayum n hoy ane val pn pila thya n hoy, temj te camdi krtam udi khbr na pde, to te mamnsē umdri-vala bhag sivay cathani ajubajuna val kpavi nakhva ane yajke tene bija sat divs mamte judo rakhvo. yajke satmam divse phrithi tene tpsavo, ane jo umdri camdimam phelai n hoy, ane camdi krtam udi khbr n pde, to yajke te vyktine suddh jaher krvo. pchi te vyktie vstro dhoi nakhvam etle te suddh thi jse. chtam te vyktine suddh jaher krya pchi jo umdri camdimam phelay, to yajke tene phrithi tpsavo, ane jo umdri camdimam phelai hoy, to yajke tena val pila che ke n hi e pn jovani jrur n thi. tene asuddh kodhi jaher krvo. pn jo umdri rti evi ne evi rhe ane temam kala val ugva mamde to te kodhi n thi. pn suddh che ane yajke tene suddh jaher krvo. “jo koi purus ke strine camdimam sphed rmnga catham pdyam hoy, to yajke te tpsavam. jo te sphed hoy ane jhakhum pdta jta hoy to te kodh n thi, em smjvum ke camdi pr krolivo thyo che ane e mamnsē suddh che. “jo koi vyktina mamthana val khri pdya hoy ane mamthana pachlna bhagam tene tal pdi hoy to pn te suddh che, kodhi n thi. jo mamthana aglna bhagamamthi val khri gya hoy, to aglna bhagamam mamtha pr tal pde chtam te suddh che tene kodh n thi em khevay. prmtu mamtha prni agl ke pachlni talmam rtas pdta sphed dagh hoy, to kodhni sruat thi che em mnay. yajke tene tpsavo ane pachlni ke kpal prni talmanno dagh rtas pdto sphed hoy to tene kodh thyo che, ne te asuddh che. yajke tene mamthamam thyela rogne karne acuk asuddh jaher krvo. “je vyktine kodh thyo hoy tene potanam vstro phadvam, potana val vikhrayela rheva deva, uprno hoth sudhino bhag dhanki devo. ane bumo padvi, hum asuddh chum, hum kodhi chum. jyam sudhi te vyktimam rog rhe tyam sudhi te asuddh gnay, ane ene chavninini bhar nivasmam rhevum. “jo unna ke snna kpda upr, athva snna ke unna tana ke vananam athva camdanam ke camdani bnaveli koi vstumam phugno dadh hoy, te lilas pdto ke rtas pdto hoy, to tene tpsa mamte yajk pase li jvo. yajke sat divs sudhi daghvali vstune tpsasine judi rakhvi. ane satme divse tene phrithi te tpsavi ane jo dagh phelayela hoy, to e bhyank phug che. te asuddh che. tene e phugvali

vstu bali nakhvi joie. karn ene bhyank phugno cep lagyo hoy che, tethi teno agnimam baline nas krvo joie. pchi te camdu hoy ke kpdum pchi kapd vnelu athva gumthelu hoy ane camdu te kame vprayelu hoy tenathi koi phrk nthi pdto. "prmtu satme divse yajk teni tpas kre tyare dagh phelayelo n jnay. yajke te vstune dhoi nakhva mamte ajna krvi joie. ane tene bija sat divs judi rakhvi. pchi te smy bad yajke phri jovum, jo daghno rmng n bdlay ke te na phelay to pn te phug che, ane tethi te asuddh che. te vstune cep lagelo hovathi tene bali nakhine nas krvo joie. "pn yajkne lage ke dhoya pchi dagh jhakho thyo che, to tene te vstuno daghvalo, to tene te vstuno daghvalo bhag te vstr hoy ke pchi camdani bnaveli vstu hoy ke biji koi vstu hoy, tene tanavanamamthi phadi nakhvi. chtam jo vstrmam tanavanamam ke camdani vstumam phrithi dagh dekhay to cep nvesrthi phelay che em mamnvum ane jene cep lagyo hoy te vstune agnimam bali mukvi. jo vstr, ke tanavano ke camdani koi pn vstu dhovathi dagh jto rhe to tene biji vkht dhoi nakhvi, etle te suddh thi jse ane phri ek var tene upyogmam li skase." unna ke snnam vstro pr tanavanamamna vanamamna ke camdani koi pn vstu upr phumgno dagh pdyo hoy to tene mamte a niym che, ene anusrine vstune suddh ke asuddh jaher krvi, vli kyare jaher krvi ane kyare nhi, te a niymne adhare nkki krvum.

14

yhovae musane khyum, "je koi kodhmamthi mukt thya che teoni suddhini vidhi a prmamne che. yajke chavnini bhar jine teni tpas krvi. yajkne khbr pde ke kodhno rog mti gyo che, to yajke jeni suddhi krvani che te vyktine asuddh nhi evam be jvtam pksio, devdarnum thodum lakdum, kirmji rmngnum kapd ane jhupho lavvane ades apvo. pchi yajke ek pksine vhetam panini upr rakhela mamtina vasmam vdhervani ajna krvi. tyar pchi tene bijum pmkhi. devdarnum lakdum, kirmji kapd ane jhupho line jhrana pani upr vdherela pmkhina lohiamam boltham. je vyktini kodhmamthi suddhi krvani hoy tena pr tene 7 var lohi chamti tene suddh krvo, ane pela jivta pmkhine tene khulla khetram chodi mukvum. "je mamns sajo thyo che tene potana vstro dhoi nakhva. potana mamthe mumdn kravvum ane panimam snan krvum, etle te suddh thyo gnay, ane chavnimam rheva mamte pachu phre. prmtu sat divs prymt tene potana tm-buni bhar rhevum. satme divse tene mamthana, dadhina ane potanam bhmr temj srir prna bija bdha val mumdavi nakhva. vstro dhoi nakhvam ane panimam snan krvum, pchi te kodhthi smpurin rite saje thyo em jaher thay. "athme divse tene ek vrsni umrna be khodkhampn vgrnam nrghetam, ek vrsni khodkhampn vgrni gheti, 24 vatka moyela lotno khadyarpn ane pa kilo tel line mulakatmmdp pr jvum. suddhini vidhi kravnar yajke jeni suddhi krvani che te vyktine tena arppo sathe mulakatmmdpna prvesdvare yhova smks rju krvo. tyar pchi tene ek ghetu line pa kilo tel sathe dosartharpne artyrpn trike yhovane dhavrvo. tyar pchi tene e ghetana bccamne je pvitr sthle paparparhpne ane dhnarppna hlvanne vdher-vamam ave che tyam vdherovo. paparparhpni jem

j dosartharpn yajkne khorak mamte api devum. te prmpvitr arpn che. "pchi yajke a dosartharpnum lohi line je vykti suddh thyo che tena jmna kanni but pr, jmna hathna amgutha pr ttha jmna pgna amgutha pr lgavvum. pchi yajke sathe lavela telmamthi thodum potana daba hathna pmja pr redvum. pchi tene jmna hathni amgli temam bolvi ane yhovani smks sat vkht e telno chmtkav krvo. tyarbad hthelimam rhela telmamthi thodum line jeni suddhi krvani hoy te vyktina jmna kanni bute ane jmna hath ane jmna pgna amgutha pr jyam phelam dosartharpnum lohi lgadyum htum tyam lgadvum. pchi yajkna hathmamnum bakinum tel tene je vyktini suddhi krvi hoy tena mamtha pr lgadine yhova smks tenipravsctividhi krvi. "tyar pchi yajke paparparhpn dhavrvo ane jeni suddhi krvani hoy, te mamnsni pravsctividhi krvi ane tyar pchi te dhnarppna pranine mamri nakhvum. pchi yajke vedini agni pr dhnarpn ttha khadyarpn balva ane te vykti mamte prayscit krvum, ane tyare te vykti suddh thi jse. "jo te mamns grib hoy ane a bdhum dhavrvi ske em na hoy, to tene mamtr ek j ghetu dosartharpn trike lavvo. yajke tene te vyktina prayscit mamte artimam dhavrvo ane te tene suddh krse. tene khadyarpn trike phkt telthi momyelo 8 vatka lot ane pa kilo tel lavvum. ttha be holam ke be kbutrnam bccam, je te lavi ske tem hoy te lavvam, ek paparparhpn mamte ane bijum dhnarpn mamte. "athme divse yajk pase mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agl te yhovani smks potana suddhikrnni vidhine mamte a pksione sathe lave. yajk ghetanam bccamne dosartharpn trike le ane tel pn le ane vedi agl yhovani smks artyrpn kre. tyarbad dosartharpn mamtena ghetano vdth kre ane tenum thodum lohi li te vyktina jmna kanni bute ane tena jmna hathna ane jmna pgna amgutha lgave. tyar pchi yajke thodum tel potani dabi hthelimam redvum. ane potana jmna hathni amgli vde temamnu thodum sat vkht yhovani smks chamtvum. te pchi dosartharpnum lohi lgadyum htum te j jgyae yajke pela mamnsna jmna kanni but pr ane jmna hathna amgutha pr ane jmna pgna amgutha pr tel lgavvum. ane hathmam baki rhelum tel je mamnsni suddhi krvani hoy tena mamtha pr redvum ane yhova smks tene suddhikrn krvo. pchi te mamnse ek holo ke kbutrnum bccum, je tene prvdtum hoy, yajkne paparparhpn trike ane bijum dhnarpn trike khadyarpnni sathe vedi pr cdhavvum. ane yajk yhovani smks te mamnsne mamte prayscit kre ane te suddh bni jse." kodhmamthi saja thyela je mamnsnum suddhi mamte jruri arppo lavva askt hoy tene mamte a niym che." pchi yhovae musa ane harunne khyum, "mem tmne apela knan desmam jyare tme avi phomco ane hum tyam koi ghrmam kodhno rog mukum; to ghrno mamlik yajk pase avine mamhiti ape, "mamra ghrmam kodh hoy evum mne lage che!" "yajke tpas krva jtam phelam ghr khali krva jnavvum. nhi te ghrmamnum bdhum j asuddh gnase. tyar pchi yajke tpas krva ghrni amdr jvum. tpas kr-tam jo tene khbr pde ke bhimt pnna lilas ke rtas pdtam kana bhimtmmam uda utrtam jay che. to tene ghrmamthi bhar nikli sat divs mamte ghrne bmdh kri devum. "satme divse yajke pacha avine phri tpas krvi, jo te kanoa bhimtmmam vdhare prsrya hoy, to yajke bhimtmmam phugvala bhagne kadhi nakhine tene

shreni bhar koi asuddh jgyae phemki deva mamlikne ades krvo. tyarbad ghрни amdrni bhimtone khothi nakhvani ajna tene apvi ane khothi kadhelum bdhum j sherni bhar koi asuddh jgyae thalvi avva jnavvum. je jgya khali pdi hoy tyam bija pththro lavine gothvva ane cunano kol pn nvo j vaprho ttha ghrne nvesrthi plastr kravvum. “jo pththro kadhi namkhyia pchi ane ghrne nvesrthi plastr krya pchi jo phrithi phug dekhay, to yajke phrithi avine ghрни tpas krvi. ane tene khbr pde ke phug prsryu che to te jldi prsr tevo cep che ane te ghr asuddh che. pchi te ghrne todi padvani ajna apvi. ane e ghrna pththro, lakdam ane garo bdhum shreni bhar koi asuddh jgyae li jvum. e ghr bmdh rhyum hoy te drmyan koi ghrmam prvese to te samj sudhi asuddh gnay. jo koi vykti temam sui jay athva jme to tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam. prmtu yajk ghrmam jine tpease tyare tene khbr pde ke nvesrthi plastr krya pchi phug phelayelo nthi, to te ghrne te suddh jaher kre ke phugno cep hve ghrmam nthi. “mkanni suddhi mamte tene be nanam pmkhio, devdarnum lakdum, lal rmgna kapdno tukdo ane jhupho levam. ek pmkhine tene jhrana vhetam pani upr mamtina upr vdhervum. tyar pchi devdarnum lakdum, jhupho ane kirmji rmgnum kapd li jivta pmkhi sathe vdherela pmkhina lohiam ane jhrana vhetam panimam bolvam ane sat vkht ghr upr chmtkak krvo. a prmamne tene pmkhinuh lohi, jhranum pani, jivtum pmkhi, devdarnum lakdum, jhupho ane kirmji kapd, enathi ghрни suddhi krvi. tyarbad yajke sherni bhar khulla medannam bija pksine chuttu kri udi jva devum. a rite yajk ghrne suddh krse ane ghr saph thse.” bdhi j jatna kodh mamte soja-camdarn-gumdarn mamte, kpdarnne temj ghrmam lagela kodhna rog mamte a niymo che: vstromam ke ghrmam, koini camdina sojamam ke dajhvathi thyela ghamam ke camdamam; a rite tme jani skso ke sace j te kodh ke ke nhi, te mamte j a niymo apvamam avel che, kodhni babtarnam koi asuddh kyare khevay, ne suddh kyare khevay, teni smj mamte a niymo che.

15

yhovae musa ttha harunne khyum, “israelna lokone a kho; jyare koi mamnsne tena srirmamthi sravthto hoy tyare te mamns asuddh gnay. srav calu hoy tyare ane temamthi saja thay pchi pn thoda smy mamte te asuddh gnay. “sravvalo mamns je ptharimam sue ke bese te pn asuddh gnay. tethi je koi vykti te mamnsni ptharine sprs kre tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam, panithi snan krvum ane samj sudhi te asuddh rheshe. vli asuddh vykti je jgya pr bethi hti te jgya pr koi bese, to te pn samj sudhi asuddh gnay. tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam ane snan krvum. sravvala purusne je koi sprs kre to tene potana vstro dhoi nakhvam, panithi snan krvum ane samj sudhi te asuddh rheshe. jo sravvalo mamns koina pr thumke to te mamnsne potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam, panithi snan krvum ane samj sudhi te asuddh rheshe, sravvalo mamns je jin pr besine svary kre te pn asuddh gnay. sravvalo mamns jyam betho hoy te vstune jo koi sprs kre to samj sudhi te asuddh gnay, ane je koi te vstune upade tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam panithi snan krvum ane samj sudhi te asuddh gnay.

sravvalo mamns potana hath dhoya vina jo koi vyktine ade to tene potana vstro dhoi nakhva, panithi snan krvum ane samj sudhi te asuddh gnay. “asuddh vykti mamtina vasnne sprs kre to te vasnne phodi nakhvum, ane lakdanum vasn hoy to panithi vichli nakhvum joie. “jyare te vyktino srav thobhi jay tyare tene suddhikarnni vidhi mamte sat divsni har jovi. ane potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam, ane jhrnanam panimam snan krvum, tyar pchi te suddh gnase. te vyktie athme divse tene be hola athva kbutrnam be bccam lavine mulakatmmdpna prvesdar yhovae smks avine yajkne apva. yajkomamna ekne papartharpn trike ane bijane dharnarpn trike yhovane dhravine sravvala mamnsni suddhi mamte yhovae smks prayscit kre. “jo koi purusne virysrav thay, te tene akha srir pr panithi snan krvum ane samj sudhi te asuddh gnay. je koi vstro ke camda pr viry pdyum hoy te dhoi nakhvum. samj sudhi te asuddh gnay. je koi stri purusne jatiy smbmdh kryo hoy ane purusne viry srav thyo hoy, to temne bmnee panithi snan krvum ane samj sudhi teo asuddh gnay. “stri mamsik rtumam hoy to te sat divs sudhi asuddh gnay ane te divso drmyan je koi tene sprs kre te samj sudhi asuddh gnay. te asuddh hoy tyare e jena pr suti hoy ke bethi hoy te asuddh gnay. je koi vykti teni ptharine sprs kre tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam. e stri jena pr bethi hoy evi koi pn vstune jo koi sprs kre to tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam, panithi snan krvum, samj sudhi te asuddh gnay. te stri jena pr bethi hoy te pthari athva asn prni koi vstune jo koi sprse to potanam vstro dhoi nakhe ane snan kre. samj sudhi te asuddh gnay. “a smy drmyan jo koi purus teni sathe jatiy smbmdh kre, to tena rtukalni asuddhi tene pn lage ane te sat divs sudhi asuddh gnay, te je ptharimam sue te pn asuddh gnay. “jo koi strine rtukal sivay ghna divso sudhi rktsrav thay athva tena rtukal upramt lamba smy sudhi teno atkav calu rhe, to jyam sudhi atkav ave tyam sudhi te rtukalni jem asuddh gnay. e smy drmyan pn te je ptharimam sue te tena rtukalna samamny divsoni jem asuddh gnay. ane te jyam bese te jgya pn asuddh gnay. je koi te pthari ke asne ade te asuddh gnay. tene potanam kpdam dhoi nakhvam, panithi snan krvum ane saj sudhi asuddh gnay. srav bmdh thya pchi sat divs pchi te suddh gnay. athme divse tene be holam athva kbutrnam bccam lavine mulakatmmdpna prvesdar pase yajkne apvam. yajke temamna ekne papartharpn mamte ane bijane dharnarpn trike yhovane dhravva ane tenina lohina sravni suddhi mamte prayscit kre. “a rite israelna lokone asuddhini babtarnam cetvta. tme teone cetvso nhi, to teo mamro pvitrmmdp asuddh krse, ane teone mrvum pde.” je koi purusne srav hoy to te asuddh che. srav athva viryap te purusne asuddh kre che. rtusravmam stri asuddh hoy che tethi rtumti stri sathe jatiy smbmdh krnar purus pn asuddh che. srirna sravthi pidata loko mamtena niymo upr prmamne che.”

16

yhovae smks dhup arpn krti vkhte harunna be putro avsan pamyae. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “tara bhavi harunne cetvni ap ke, tene prm pvitrsthan-

mam etle ke tmbuna pddani amdrni bajue pvitr kos prna dhamkn smks thravela smye j prves krvo, nhi to tenum mrtyu thse. karn ke te dhamkna prna bhagmam vadrupe hum drsn du chum. “tyam tene prves krva mamteni srto: tene papartharpn mamte ek vachrdo ttha dhnarpn trike ek gheho lavvo ane pchi j prm pvitrsthanmam prves krvo. tene snno pvitr amgrkho ane payjamo phervo ttha kmre snno kmrpto bamdhvo ane mamthe snno phemto bamdhvo. a bdham pvitr vstro che. tethi e phertam pheelam tene panithi snan krvum. “israeli prjae teona papartharpn mamte be bkra ttha dhnarpn trike ek gheho avpo. tene potana papartharpn mamte yhovani smks vachrdane vdheraum ane potana ane potana privarna papni prayscitvidhi krvi. “tyar pchi tene pela be bkrao line mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agl yhova smks rju krva. pchi tene ciththi upadine e bkrmamthi ek yhovane mamte ane ek ajhajhel mamte nkki krvo. “yhova mamte nkki thyel bkro tene papartharpn trike cdhavvo. prmtu tene ajhajhel mamte pote psmd krela bija bkrane lavvo ane tene jivto yhovani smks mukvo, pchi teni prayscitvidhi krine tene bija lokona papone dhrrnar trike ajhajhel pase arnymam moklvo. “harunne potana ane potana privarna papartharpnne mamte vachrdo dhravine prayscit vidhi krvo ane tene vdhervo. pchi tene ek dhpudanimam yhova agni vedimamthi slgta amgara leva, ane be muthi jhino dlelo dhpv levo, ane tene pddani pachl ordimam li jvam. pchi yhova smks amgara upr dhpv nakhvo jethi krar uprnun dhamkn dhumamdathi dhmkai jse ane pote tene jova nhi pame, ane mri nhi jay. tyar pchi tene vachrdana lohimamthi thodum lohi dhamknni purv bajue amgli vti chamtvum ane dhamknni same tene amgli vti sat var lohina chamta nakhva. “tyar pchi tene lokona papartharpnna bkranam blidan krvum ane tenum lohi pddani amdrni baju lavvum ane vachrdana lohini jem mmjusana dhamkn upr ane teni same chamtvum. a rite tene israelioni suddhithi temna apradho ane temnam papothi prm pvitrsthan ne mukt krva; prayscitvidhi krvi, ej rite tene israelioni vstini vcmam avelo hovane karne mulakatmmdpne lageli asuddhioni suddhi mamte prayscitvidhi krvi. “harun prayscit krva mamte prm pvitr sthanmam dakhil thay tyarthi te pachao ave tyam sudhi koine mulakatmmdpmam rheva n devo. potana mamte, potana privarne mamte temj smgr israeli smamj mamte prayscit vidhi ptavya bad bhar avine tene yhovani smks vedi pase jine teno pn prayscit vidhi krvo. tene vachrdana ane bkrana lohimamthi thodum thodum line vedinam tockamone lgavum e lohimamthi amgli vde tene vedi upr sat vkht chamta nakhva, a rite tene israelioni asuddhithi mukt kri tene pvitr krvi. “prmm pvitr sthanni, mulakatmmdpni ane vedini suddhi pti gya pchi tene jivto rhelo bkro lavvo. ane pchi harunne tena mamtha pr hath mukine israeliona bdha dos, bdha apradho, ane bdham pap kbul krvam ane te bdham e bkranne mamthe nakhvam, ane te pchi tene a kam mamte nkki krela mamns sathe te bkrane rnmam mokli avpo. pchi te bkro lokonam srj pap, je jgyae koi rhetum na hoy tevi nirjn jgyae li jse, ane a mamns tene nirjn arnymam chodi dese. “harunne bkrane nirjn arnymam chodi didha bad mulakatmmdpmam pacha avine pvitrsthanmam

dakhil thti vkhte dharn krelam snnam vstro kadhi nakhvam, ane tyam j rheva deva. ane ek pvitr sthanmam snan krine potanam bijam vstro dharn krine bhar ji potana ane lokona dhnarpn arpn krva, a rite te potane ane lokone suddh krse. tene papartharpnni crbi vedimam homi devi. “ajhajhel mamtena bkrane li jnar mamns potanam kpdam dhoi nakhvam ane snan krvum, tyar pchi j te chavnimam pachao avi ske. “pchi papartharpn trike dhravela vachrdane ane bkranne-jemnum lohi prayscitvidhi mamte pvitr sthanmam li jvamam avyum htum, temne chavni bhar li jva ane camdam, mams ane amtrdam shit bali nakhvam. a bdhum balnar mamns potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam, snan krvum ane pchi chavnimam pacha phrvum. “nice drsavel niym tmamre sday palvano che: tmamre ttha tmamri mdhye vsta videsioe satmam mhinana dsmam divse upvas krvo ane koi kam krvum nhi. te divse tmne suddh krva mamte prayscit vidhi krvamam avse; tmamre yhovani drstie bdham papothi suddh thvanum che. tmamra mamte te bhu khas visramno divs che. tmamre upvas krvano che ane kmi kam krvanum nthi. a kaym mamteno niym che. “a prayscitvidhi mukhy yajke je tena pitana sthane vidhipurvk diksit krvamam avyo hoy tene krvo, te yajke pvitr snna kpd perva. tene snnam pvitr vstro dharn krvam ane prm pvitrsthanne mamte, mulakatmmdpne mamte, vedi mamte, yajko mamte, ttha lokona smgr smamj mamte prayscitvidhi krvo. a kaymi niym che, prtivr a rite ek vkht israelionam papo mamte prayscit krvum.”yhovae musane apeli a srj ajnao harune aml kroyo.

17

yhovae musane khyum, “tum harunne tena putrone temj bdha israelione a prmamne jnav: yhovae a mujb jnavum che. jo koi israeli phela mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar etle ke yhovana pvitr mmdp agl bld, hlvan athva bkrano yhovane dhravya vina chavnimam ke chavni bhar vd krse, to te rktpatno gunegar gnase; tene smamjmamthi judo krvo. a nimy apvamam avyo jethi israelio khulla medanomam vdherela psuo yhovane bhet arpn krva lavse. teoe tene mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl yajk smks lavine yhovane bhog trike dhravvam, ane yajke arpnnum lohi mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agni yhovani vedi pr chamtvum ane crbi vedimam homi devi. eni savusthi yhova prsnth thay che. teo khulla medanomam temna ‘vn devtaone’ arpn cdhave che te bmdh thvum joie. israelio khota devoni pachl pdya che. a rite teoe varamgna jevo vrtav kroyo che. israelio ane temna vmsjo mamte a kaymi niym che. “jo koi israeli athva israelio vcce rheto videsi mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl yhovane dhravya vgr dhnarpn ke bijo koi yjn cdhave, to teno smamjmamthi bhiskar krvo. “ane jo koi israeli athva israelio vcce vsto videsi lohaluvam mams jmse, to hum (dev) teni vimukh this ane hum tene tene lokothi judo kris. karn lohi e j pranino pran che. karn ke srirno jiv lohimam che ane mem tmne te lohine vedi pr redvana kayda apya che. a tmamre potani suddhi mamte krvanum che. tmamre te lohi mne jivni kimmt trike apvanum che. israelna lokone apvamam aveli a ajna pachlnum karn e che ke te loko ke teo-

mam vsto koi videsi lohino khorakmam upyog n kre. “je koi israeli athva israelio vcce vsto videsi khady pksino sikar kre tyare tene tenum bdhum lohi vhi jva devum. ane tena pr mamti dhamki devi. karn ke lohimam teno jiv che, tethi j mem israelni prjane khyum che ke kdapi rkt khavum nhi, kemke drek prani ane pksino jiv tena lohimam che, tethi jo koi khay to teno samamjik bhiskar krvo joie. “je koi israeli ke videsi kudrti rite mrtyu pamelum athva jmgli pranio mamri nakhelum prani khay to tene potanam vstro dhoi nakhvam. panithi snan krvum ane samj sudhi te asuddh gnay tethi ksane advum nhi. pchithi j te suddh jaher thse, jo te potanam vstro dhoi n nakhe ane snan n kre, to tenum prinam tene mamthe, tene papni sja bhogvvi pde.

18

yhovae musane khyum, “israeli prjane khe: hum yhova tmamro dev chum. mamte tmamre lokoe phela tme jyam rheta hta, te misrna athva hum tmne li jau chum te knan desna lokoni jem vrtvu nhi, tmamre temna rivajo palva nhi. tmamre phkt mamra j vidhio palva, ane tmamre teno aml smpurn rite krvo. ane te anasar tmamre tmamrum jiv galvum. hum yhova tmamro dev chum. tmamre mamra vidhio ane niymo palva. je mamns tenum paln krse te jivva pamse, hum yhova chum. “tmamramamna koie pn lohini sgaivala sathe jatiy sambmdh krvo nhi, hum yhova chum. “koi pn putre potani mamta sathe jatiy sambmdh krine pitane klmk lgadvum nhi. e tmamri mamta che tene tmamre klmkit n krvi. potana pitani ptniomamthi koini sathe jatiy sambmdh krvo nhi karn ke temam pitanum apmamn che. “potani bhen ke ormamn bhen, sathe jatiy sambmdh krvo nhi pchi te tmamra bapni putri hoy ke mamtani putri hoy; te ek j ghrmam jnmi hoy tethi tmamre teni sathe lgn n krvam ke jatiy sambmdh pn n krvo. “tmamre tmamra putrni putri, e putrini putri sathe lgn ke jatiy sambmdh n krvo, e tmamri potani jatne klmkit krva brabr che. “tmamre tmamram pitani ptnine tmamra pitathi thyel putri sathe lgn ke jatiy sambmdh n krvo, te tmamri bhen che. “tmamre tmamra pitani bhen sathe jatiy sambmdh n krvo, karn ke tmamra pitani sathe lohini sgai che. “tmamre tmamri mamtani bhen sathe jatiy sambmdh n krvo, karn ke ene tmamri mamta sathe lohini sgai che, tmamre tmamra pitana bhaine bdnam n krva, tmamre teni ptni sathe jatiy sambmdh n krvo, karn ke tmamri kaki che. “tmamre tmamri putrvdhu sathe jatiy sambmdh n krvo, te tmamra putrni ptni che, tmamre tene klmkit n krvi. “tmamre tmamri bhaini ptni sathe jatiy sambmdh n krvo, karn e tmamra bhaine klmkit krya brabr che. “tmamre koi stri sathe temj teni putri, pautri ke dohitri sathe jatiy sambmdh krvo nhi, karn ke teo njiknam sgam che, ane em krvum e atisy dust krm che. “tmamri ptni jivti hoy tyu sudhi teni bhen sathe lgn n krva. kemke tme bnnene prno to temna vcce angmo thay. tmamre tmamri sali sathe jatiy sambmdh n krvo. “tmamre koi rtumti stri sathe jatiy sambmdh n krvo, karnke te a smyam asuddh che. “tmamre parkani stri sathe vybhicar n krvo: prstrithi tmamri jatne asuddh n krvi. “tmamre tmamrum koi balk molekhne cdhavva

apvum nhi. molekhni vedi pr tmamra balkni ahuti n apvi. a rite tme krso to tmamra devno anadr thse ane temna namne klmk lagse, hum yhova chum. “sjatiy saririk sambmdhni smpurn mnai che. tmamre koi purus sathe strini jem jatiy sambmdh n krvo, kemke e to bhymkar pap che. “tmamre koi mamda psu sathe strini jem jatiy sambmdh n krvo, ethi tme asuddh thso, koi strie koi nr psu sathe jatiy sambmdh n krvo, e vikrti che, te bhymkar dustta che. “amamni koi pn rite tmamre tmamri jatne asuddh n krvi. hum je prjaone tmamra mamte sthan khali krva hamki kadhna chum teo avi rite asuddh thyel prja che. e smgr des a prkarni dust prvrtiothi bhrst bni gyo che, tethi tyam rheta lokone emna dosni sja krine hum teone te desmamthi hamki kadhvano chum. “prmtu tmamre mamra vidhio ane niymonum paln krvum. tmamre amamnum koi ghrnajnk karyo krvum nhi, pchi bhle tme israel prjamam jnmela hoy ke videsthi avine vsya hoy. tmamra phela je prja a desmam rhethi hti, te a bdha ghrnajnk karyo krti hti tethi des asuddh thi gyo. tme a prmamne krso nhi, nhi to te prjani jem tmne pn te desmamthi hum hamki kadhis. je koi amamnum koi pn bhymkar pap krse teno smamj-mamthi bhiskar thse. mamte phrmamnnum paln coksai purvk krjo, tmamra phelana loko ghrnapatr rivajo palta hta, tenum paln krine tmamri jatne asuddh n bnavso. hum tmamro dev yhova chum.”

19

pchi yhovae musane khyum, “israeliona smgr smamjne a prmamne jnav: tme pvitr thao, karn hum tmamro dev yhova pvitr chum. “tmamramamna prtyek vyktie potana mamtapitane mamn apvum ane mamra khas visramvaronum paln krvum. hum tmamro dev yhova chum. dhatuni murtio bnavso nhi, ne murtipuja krso nhi. hum yhova tmamro dev chum. “tme jyare yhovani agl bheth arpn cdhavo tyare tene srkhi rite cdhavo jethi teno svikar thay. je divse tme arpn kro te j divse jmi levum joie. ane pchi te divse je kami bcyum hoy te jmi levum; prmtu trija divs sudhi emamnum je bce te agnimam bali nakhvum. karn, te dosit che ane te trije divse shejpn khavum nhi, karn ke te ammgil che, eno svikar nhi thay. je koi te khay tene sja bhogvvi pdse, karn, te dosit che. tene yhovane cdhavelum pvitr arpn bhrst kryu che, tethi teno lokoe samamjik bhiskar krvo. “jyare tme khetrmam pakni kapni kro tyare chek khuna sudhi lno nhi ane dhuni kapnino mod pn vini leso nhi. e j prmamne draksna velane purepura vinso nhi, temj nice pdeli draks pn vinso nhi. gribto temj musaphro mamte te rheva deho. hum yhova tmamro dev chum. “tmamre cori krvi nhi, ke koine chetrvum ke thgvum pn nhi. tmamre khoti vat mamte mamra namna sm khaine tmamra dev yhovonum nam vgovvum nhi, karn, hum yhova chum. “tmamre koine lumtvo nhi ke koinum sosn krvum nhi, tras apvo nhi, mjurie rakhela mamnsnum mhentanum smysr cukvi rhvum. teona mhentanammamthi tari pase kami baki rhev to te svar thtam sudhi tari pase rakhvum nhi. “bhera mamnsne kdi sap na devo, ane amdjhjna mamrgmam adcn n mukva. mamri bik rakhjo. hum tmamro dev yhova chum. “nyaydhiso

potana nyaymam sda pramamnik rhevum, gribopryte khoti dya drsavine ke motani an rakhine anyayi cukado apvo nhi, hmmsae ucit nyay krvo. desbamdhvovam tmamre koini kuthli krvi nhi, koina pr khoto arop mukine enum jivn jokhmam mukvum nhi, hum yhova chum. "tmamre tmamra bhaina vise mnmam dmkh rakhine teno tirskar krvo nhi, tara pdosine pap kre to teno dos btavi thpko apvo ane tene chodi mukvo. etle tenum pap tmamra mamthe ave nhi. koina pr vair valine bdlo levani bhavna rakhvi nhi, prmtu jem potana pr prem rakhie tem pdosio pr pn prem rakhvo. hum yhova chum. "mamra niymo paljo. tmamram psuone judi jatnam psu sathe grbhadhan kravso nhi. tmamra khetmamr eki sathe be jatnam bi vavso nhi temj judi be jatna tarnum vnelum kapd pn pherso nhi. "jo koi mamns bija mamnsni dasinapr upbhog kre, je tene tene khridi n hti atdva ajhad n hti to siksa thvi joiye pn bnene mrtyudm n thay, karn ke te ajhad n hti. tethi temam smdovayel vyktie dosartharpn mamte mulakatmmdpna dvar agl yhova smks gheho line avvum. ane yajke te vyktina papna nivarnathe yhova smks prayscitvidhi krvi, etle tene mamph krvamam avse. "knan desmam tme jyare prves kro ane koi pn phlnum vrks ropo to tenam phlne trn vrs sudhi asuddh hovane karne khaso nhi. cothe vrse tena bdha j phlne yhovanum stvn krva mamte arpn kri deyo. chevte pamcme vrse tme tenam phl khai sko. jo em krso to teno phal vdhu utrse. hum yhova tmamro dev chum." "tmamre lohivalum mams khavum nhi, temj kamn tumn pn krvum nhi, temj tmamre jyotisiso ke jadugro pase jvum nhi. "tmamra kanni bajuna val murtipujakoni jem kapo nhi, tmamri dadhi bodvi nhi. koina mrtyuna sokmam tmamra srir pr gha krva nhi ttha tmamra srir pr chumdnam chumdavva nhi, hum yhova chum." "tmamri putrine devdasi bnine bhrst dya deso nhi; tmamra desna lokone varamgna bhava deta nhi. te prkarnum pap tmamra akha desmam prclit n thva deta. "tme mamra sabbatho paljo, ane mamra pvitrsthanum mamn jalvjo, hum yhova chum. "bhava ke jadugro pase jine temne prsno puchine temni slah line tmamri jatne asuddh krso nhi, karn ke hum yhova tmamro dev chum. "devno dr rakhio ane vdilonum snmamn kro, teo jyare ordimam ave tyare ubha thay, hum tmamro dev yhova chum." "jo koi videsi tmamra desmam ave, ne tmamri sathe rhe to tmamre tene chetrvo ke teni pr tras krvo nhi. tene tmamre tmamra jevo j vtini mamnvo ane tena pr tmamri jat jetlo j prem rakhio. tme pn misrmam prdesi hta tenum smrn kro. hum yhova tmamro dev chum. "tmamre lokono nyay krti vkhete nispks rhevum. lmbai mampvavam, ke vstuonum vjn krvamam ane mampvavam khotam mamp vapri koini sathe chetripimdi krvi nhi. tmamre sacam trajvam, sacam katlam, ane sacam mamp rakhvam, hum tmne misr desmamthi bhar li avnar tmamro dev yhova chum. "tmamre mamra bdha j niymo ajnao ane mamri vidhio prtye smpurndhyan apvum ane kaljipurvk tenum paln krvum ane temno aml krvo, karn, hum yhova chum."

yhovae musane khyum, "tum israeli prjane a ajnao ap: jo koi israeli ke teoni vcmam rheto videsi potanam balk molekh devne cdhavva ape to tene mrtyudmd apvo. hum pote te mamnsni viruddh this, ane tena lokomamthi teno bhiskar kris, karn tene molekhne potanam balk cdhavine mamra pvitrsthanne bhrst kryu che. ane mamra pvitr namne klmkit kryu che. jo koi mamns potanam balk molekhne cdhave, tyare desna loko jo amkh ada kan kre ane tene mrtyudmd apvani na pade, to hum jate teni ane tena privarni vimukh thv jis, ane teno ttha teni sathe molekhni puja krnara ttha mamra trph visvasghat dakhvnr sau koino tena lokomdhyethi bhiskar kris. "je koi mamra prtye visvasghat dakhvse ane mdhyethi ttha jadugro pase jine temni slah lese, teni hum vimukh this ane temna lokomamthi teno hum bhiskar kris. "tethi tmamri jatne suddh ane pvitr rakhio, karn ke, hum yhova tmamro dev pvitr chum. tmamre kaljipurvk mamra srir vdhionum paln krvum, karn hum tmne suddh krnar yhova chum. "jo koi potana pitane ane mamtane sap ape to tene mrtyudmd apvo. ene potana pitane ke mamtane sap apyo che tethi te potana mot mamte pote j jvabdar gnay. "je koi purus prstri sathe vybhicar kre to tene ane strine bmnene mrtyudmd apvo. jo koi purus potana pitani ptni sathe kukrm kre, to tene potana pitane klmk lgadyum che, te bmnene mrtyudmne patr thay. temna motni jvabdari temne mamthe che. "jo koi purus potani putrvdhu sathe vybhicar kre, to te bmnene mrtyudmd apvo. temne agmygm n kryu hovathi potana mot mamte teo pote j jvabdar gnay. "je koi purus any purus sathe strini jem vybhicar kre to te bmnene ammgil kryu che, temne mrtyudmd apvo. temna mrtyu mamte teo pote j jvabdar che. "je koi purus koi strine teni mamtane bmnene prne ke vybhicar kre to te dusta che. te purus ane te strione agnimam bali mukvam, tmamram lmppta hovi joie nhi. "je koi purus koi psu sathe kukrm kre, to tene mrtyudmd apvo ane te psune mamri nakhvum. ane jo koi stri koi psu sathe jatyi smbmdh kre, to te strine ane psune bmnene mamri nakhvam karn, teo e j siksane layk che. "je koi purus potana pitani ke mamtani putrine prne ane teni sathe jatyi smbmdh kre to e atymt ljaspd che. temno vgh jahermam krvo. e vyktie potani bhen sathe vybhicar kryo che mamte teno smamjmam bhiskar krvo. teno dos purusne mamthe che. "je koi purus koi stri sathe tena rtukal drmyan saririk jatyi smbmdh kre to niymono bhmg krva bdl bmneno smamjmamthi bhiskar krvo. "koi pn puruse teni mamsi ke phoini sathe saririk jatyi smbmdh krvo nhi. e agmygm che, karn, teo tena njiknam sgam che, temne temna papni sja thvi j joie. "je koi mamns potani kaki sathe kukrm kre to te potana kakane klmk lgade che. e bmnene temnam papni sja thvi j joie. teo nihsmtan avsan pame. "je koi purus potana bhaini stri sathe prne to te vybhicar gnay; tene ena bhaine klmk lgadyum che e bmnene nihsmtan rhesae. "tmamre mamra tmamm vidhio ane niymonum paln krvum ane tene anusrvum; hum tmne tmamra nva desmam li jis ane tme mamra kaydao ane niymonum paln krso to te des tmne hamki kadhse nhi. tmamre tyamna lokona ri-

vajo palva nhi. e bdha kukrmo krva bdl hum temne dhikkarum chum ane te saune tmamri aglthi hamki kadhiis. “mem tmne teono des apvanum vcn apyum che. tme te desna mamlik bno. hum jate tmne jyam dudh ane mdhniirelchel ch evi e bhumino kbjo apis. “hum tamro dev yхова chum. mem tmne any prjaothi juda padya che. tethi tmamre khady ane akhady psuo ane pmkhiono bhed prkhvo. tmamre e akhady psuo, pmkhio ane pete calnara jivo khaine asuddh thvum nhi. mem e bdhamne akhady thravayam che, emne khavathi asuddh thso, tme mamraj cho ane pvitr rheva bmdhayela cho, karn hum yхова pvitr chum, mem tmne a bdha lokothi juda padya che jethi tme mamra thi sko.” “tmamramamthi je koi purus ke stri bhutvaid hoy ke jadugr hoy tene mrtvyudmd apvo. lokoe teone pththro vde mamri nakhvam teona motni jvabdari temni potani j che.”

21

yhovae musane khyum, “harunna vmsna yajkone khe ke, koi yajke potanam mamta, pita, putr, putri, bhai athva ghrmam rheti kumvari sgi bhen jevam lohini sgai sivayna bijam sgamna mrtyu vkhte sb pase jine ke adine abhdavum nhi. karn, yajk tena lokono agevan che tethi tene je loko tena nijkna sga nthi, teona mrtdehne adine potani jatne asuddh krvi nhi. “yajkoe sok palva mamte potana mamthana val mum-davva nhi, temj dadhini kinar pn mundavvi nhi ane potana srir pr koi gha pn padvo nhi. teo mamra che tethi pvitr rheva bmdhayela che, temne mamra namne klmk lgadvum nhi, karn teo yhovana homyjno etle potana arpn mne dhravnar che, tethi temne pvit-rta jalvvi joie. “temne varamgnane athva kaumamry gumamveli ke chutacheda lidheli strine prnvum nhi, karn yajk to devne smrpit thyel hoy che. tmamre yajkne pvitr gnvo joie, karn ke mne arpn dhrav-nar te che. tmamre tene pvitr gnvo joie, karn hum yхова pvitr chum ane tmne pvitr bnavum chum. “jo koi yajkni putri varamgna thi jay to te potana pi-tane klmkit kre che, tethi tene bali mukvi. “telthi abhisek thyela ane yajknam vstro pridhan kri diksit thyela vda yajke sok palva potana val chuta mukva nhi ttha potanam vstro phadva nhi. je jgyae mamn-num sb pydum hoy tyam tene jvum nhi, asuddh thvum nhi, pchi bhle te sb potana pita ke mamtanum hoy. telthi abhisikt thine te mne smrpit thyel che, etle te phrj pr hajr hoy tyare pvitrsthanni bhay jay nhi temj tyam jva mamte mamra mulakatmmdpne chodi tene tene bhrst krvano nthi, karn hum yхова chum. “jenum kaumamry kaym hoy tevi stri sathe j tene lgn krva. tene koi vidhvane, ke varamgnane, ke chutacheda lidheli strine prnvum nhi, pn potana lokmamni j koi kumamrika sathe j prnvum. nhi to tenam smtano vglvmsi thi jse, temnum addhum lohi yajkunam ane addhum lohi samamny hoy tem bnvum joie nhi. hum yхова chum. mem mha yajkne pvitr bnavelo che.” yhovae musane khyum, “tum harunne khe ke, tara saririk khodkhampnvala koi pn vmsje mne arpn dhravvum nhi. saririk khodkhampnvala koi pn mamnsne pchi te amdlo hoy, ke lulo hoy, koi amg atisy motum hoy ke nanum hoy, athva thumtho hoy ke lmgdo hoy, khumdhio hoy ke vamno hoy, ke

netrno rog ke camdino rog thyelo hoy, ke vymdhl hoy arpn dhravvum nhi. “harunna saririk khodkhampn-vala koi pn vmsje mne ahuti dhravvi nhi, jo tenamam koi khod hoy to tene mamrum arpn dhravvum nhi. tem chtam dev smks dhravel arpn pvitr temj prmpvitr arpnomamthi yajkono je bhag che temamthi te jmi ske. prmtu tene pddani nijk ke pddani pachl agnini vedini nijk jvum nhi karn tenamam saririk khod che, ane tene mamri pvitr jgyaone bhrst krvani nthi; karn mem yhovae tene pvitr krela che.” musae harunne ane tena putrone ane sau israelione a prmamne jnavyum.

22

yhovae musane khyum, “harunne ttha tena putrone a ajnao ap: lokoe apeli pvitr bhetone apvitr krine teo mamra pvitr namne klmk n lgave. hum yхова chum. tum temne khe: tmamro koi pn vmsj pote asuddh hoy tyare israelioe mne dhravela arpnni pase ave to tene mamri sevamamthi yajkpdethi dur krvo. hum yхова chum. “harunna vmsna je koine kodh thyo hoy athva srav thto hoy; tene suddh thtam sudhi pvitr arpnmamthi ksum khavum nhi, jo yajk mrtdehne ade athva yajkne viry srav thyo hoy. athva srprvrgna pranino ke mnai krela vstuo sprs kre athva koi karnsr asuddh thyeli vyktine akde; to te yajk samj sudhi asuddh gnay ane samje te snan krine suddh n thay tyam sudhi tene pvitr arpnmamthi ksumy khavum nhi. suryast thyu pchi te suddh gnay, ane tyare te pvitr khorak khai ske, karn te pr tena jivnno adhar che. “tene kudrti rite mrtyu pamelum ke jmgli jnavre phadi nakhelum prani khavum nhi. jo te khay to asuddh gnay. hum yхова chum. “tum yajkone cetvni ap ke yajkoe mamra niymonom paln krvum: nhi to temne pap lagse, ane mamra niymono bhmg krva temne mrvum pdse. teone pvitr krnar hum yхова chum. yajk privarna na hoy eva koi pn mamnsne pchi te yajkno mhemamn hoy ke pchi tene mjurie rakh-elo nokr hoy. yajkna bhagni pvitr arpnni rotli khavi nhi. amam ek apvad che jo yajke potana nanathi cackr khridelo hoy to te cackr ane yajkna ghrmam jmelala cackr balko a pvitr arpn jmi ske. yajkni dikrina lgn je mamns yajk n hoy teni sathe thyu hoy, to tene pvitr arpnomamthi khavum nhi. “pn jo te vidhya hoy athva chutacheda apeli hoy ane tenum bhrnpsos krvaone koi putr n hoy ane te potana pitana privarmam pachi phri hoy, to te potana pitana pvitr arpnomamthi khavanu khai ske che. a sivay jeo yajkona privarmam nthi teoe a arpnomamthi khavum nhi. “jo koi vykti ajanta a pvitr arpnomamthi khay to, teni kimmtna 20 tka umerine yajkne te muly bhrpai kri ape. “yajkoe is-raelioe yhovane dhravelam arpnno potano bhag yajk n hoy eva lokone khava di ene bhrst krvo nhi. ya-jke pvitr arpnone bija lokone khava dine temna pap-mam vdharo n krvo ane tene apvitr n krvum. hum yхова arpnone pvitr krnar chum.” yhovae deve mu-sane khyum, “tum harunne ane tena putrone ttha tmamm israelione khe ke jo koi israeli athva teoni vcce rheto videsi mamnta puri krva mamte dhnarpn trike yhovane dhor ke ghetam bkramni ahuti cdhave, to te ps khodkhampn vgrnum nr hoy to j svikary bne. tethi tmamre khodvalum psu cdhavvum nhi, nhi to te asvikary thse. “jo koi vykti mamnta puri krva athva

aicchikarpn trike yhova smks vises bheth trike lave, to te prani bld athva ghetum hoi ske pn temam koi dos hovo n joie, nhi to te amanny thse. tmamre yhovane amdhlum, lulum, apmg, ija pamel amgvalum, vgheta dharavalum, gdgumdaivalum ke prumvalum prani cdhavyum nhi, evum koi prani yhovane arpn trike vedi pr dhravvum nhi. “jo koi bld athva ghetum yhovane arpn krvamam ave ane jo tene bhu lambo pg hoy athva pgno srkho vikas n thyo hoy, to teno vises bheth trike vdth kri skay pn tene mamnta ke prtijna puri krva mamte arpn kri skay nhi. “je psuna amd-kos chumdi, kcdi, ciri ke kapi nakhvamam avya hoy tene tmamre yhovane dhravvum nhi, tmamra desmam evum kdi krvum nhi. “je videsio teva psuone yhovane arpn trike lave, to tmamre eno svikar n krvo. karnke prani apmg hoi ske ane temne khodkhampn hoi ske, tethi te svikaray nhi.” yhovae musane khyum, “jyare koi vachrdum, lvaru ke bkurm jnme tyare sat divs sudhi tene teni mam pasethi koie li levum nhi. athmam divse ane te pchi te yhova smks agni dvara ttn mamte mamny thse. tmamre ek j divse bccamno ttha teni mamno vdth krvo nhi. pchi te gay hoy ke gheti. “jo tmne vises abhararthe devne arpn apvani iccha hoy, to te bheth apvani tmne chut che. pn te tmamre e rite apvum jethi teo prsnth thay. tmamre te j divse te akhu prani jmi levum. bija divse svar mamte temamthi kami rakhvum nhi. hum yhova chum. “tmamre mamri srj ajnaonum paln krvum ane teno aml krvo, karn ke hum yhova chum. tmamre mamra pvitr mamne bhrst krvum nhi; bdha israelioe mamri pvittra jalvvi. hum tmne pvitr krnar yhova chum. hum tmne mismamthi tmamro dev thva mamte li avyo hto. hum yhova chum.”

23

yhovae musane khyum, “israeli lokone tum a khe: yhovana utsvo nice mujb che, tmamre yhovana psmd krela utsvone dhrmsmmelno trike jaher krva. “ch divs kam krvum, pn satmo divs to smpurn visramno divs che, e to pvitr smmelno divs che, e divse kam n krvum. tme gme tyam rheta hoy, te yhovano divs che, visramvar che. “prtivr yhovana je utsvo uvjavna, dhrmsmmelno bolavvana pvitr prvo che te nice mujb che. a prvni uvjni phela mhinana caudme divse prodhe sru thvi joie. “e mhinamam pmdrmam divsthi bekhmir rotlino utsv sru thay che. sat divs sudhi tmamre khmir vgrni rotli khavi. a prvna prthm divse dhrmsmmeln rakhvum ane koi dainik samsarik kary krvum nhi. prvna satmam divse pn tmamre phri dhrmsmmeln krvum. rojna kam krvam nhi ane prthm divs ane chella divsni vccena divsoe roj tmamre yhova smks agnimam ahuti mamte arpn lavvum.” yhovae musane khyum, “israelione kho, hum tmne apum chum te desmam tme dakhil thao ane pak lno tyare tmamre phela pakno phelo danano pulo tmamre sabbathna pchina divse yajk pase line avvum. yajk sabbathna pchina divse pulo yhovane upasnani jem dhravvo ane yhova tmamri bheth svikarse. “je divse tme pulo dhravro te divse tmamre ek vrsnum khodkhampn vgrnum nr ghetum yhovane dhnarpn trike dhravvum. teni uprant tmamre agnimam khadyarpn trike telmam

moyelo 16 vatka jhino lot ttha peyarpn trike ek litr draksarn lavvo, eni suvasthi yhova prsnth thay che. tme a prmamne arppo dhravo nhi tyam sudhi etle ke te phela tmamre nva pakmamthi kami khavum nhi. tajo pomk, nvum anaj, kacum sekelum ke rotli ke lilam knslam, amamnum ksum j khavum nhi. a niym tmamre saue smgr desmam vmsprmpragt palvano che. “pcasmam divsnum prv: “visramvar pchina divsthi tme je divse pulani bheth dhravo te divsthi pura sat athvadiya gnvam. satmam athvadiya pchina rivare etle ke pcasmam divse, tmamre yhovane nva pakmamthi khadyarpn krvum: tmamre tmamram ghrmamthi vises bheth trike khmir nakhine bnaveli 16 vatka lotni be rotli lavvi. e tmamra pakna prthm dananum yhovane arpn che. “rotli uprant yhovane dhnarpnrupe tmamre ek vrsna khodkhampn vgrnam sat ghetamna bcca, ek vachrdum, ane be ghetam arpn krva. a srve anurup khadyarpn ane peyarpn pn hova jo ie, je agnimam ahuti mamtena arppo che. eni suvasthi yhova prsnth thay che. tmamre ek bkro papartharpn trike, ane samtyrpn trike ek vrsna be nr ghetam pn dhravva. “yajke temne nva pakna phela danamamthi bnaveli rotli sathe yajkna bhag trike yhova same upasna sathe dhravva. e yajkne mamteni yhovane dhraveli bheth gnase. e j divse tmamre dhrmsmmeln bolavvum. ane te divse koi samsarik kam krvam nhi, tme gme tyam rheta hoy chtam tmamra vmsjoe kaym mamte a niym palvano che. “tme jyare pak lno, tyare tmamre chek khetrna sedha sudhi vadhum nhi. temj mod pn vini leva nhi. tmamre tene gribo ttha videsio mamte rheva deva. hum tmamro dev yhova chum.” yhovae musane khyum, “israelna lokone em jnav: satmam mhinana phela divse tmamre smpurn visramna smrnna divs trike palvo. e divse tmamre rnsimgda phumkva ane dhrmsmmeln krvum. tmamre rojnum koi kam krvum nhi prmtu yhovani smks agnimam ahuti apvi” yhovae musane khyum, “satmam mhinano dsmo divs prayscitno divs che. e divse pvitr melavdo rakhvo. upvas krvo ane yhova smks agnimam ahuti apvi. e divse tmamre koi kam krvum nhi, karn ke te prayscitno divs che. te divse yajko tmamra dev yhova smks tmne suddh krvani vidhi kre che. “etle te divse jo koi pscatapmam ane pap mamte dilgiri vykt kri upvas nhi kre to teno samjamamthi bhiskar krvo. je koi a divse koi pn kam krse to hum (yhova) tena lokomamthi teno nas kris. israelni prjae a kanun vmsprmpa palvano che. karn, a to pvitr visramno sabbath che, mamte tme upvas kro ane dukhhi thao. pscatapna a smy drmyan nvam divsni samjthi pchina divsni samj sudhi tmamre visram palvano che.” yhovae musane khyum, “israelna lokone em khe ke, a satmam mhinana pmdrmam divsthi yhovano mamdvapre sru thay che ane te sat divs cale che. prthm divse tmamre dhrmsmmeln bhrvum. tmamre e divse koi kary krvum nhi. prvna sate divs tmamre yhova smks homyjno arpn krva. athmam divse phrithi pvitr melavdo krvo ane phrithi homyjno arpn krva. a pchi prvni uvjni puri thay, a divse pn tmamre koi pn samsarik kam krvam nhi. “a bdha yhovana varsik prvo niymit uvjavna che. a prsmgo pr pvitr melavda joyva, e divso drmyan nkki krela niym mujb dhnarpn, khadyarpn ane peyarpn yho-

vane arpn krva. a prvotsvo prtisptah avta visram-
var upramtna che ane bdhi ahutio, arpo badhao, ane
svecchae khas bheto trike dhravel arpo upramtna
che. “tem chtam satmam mamsna pmdrmam divse
jminni upjno smgrh kri rhyam bad tmamre yhovane
prsnr krva mamte sat divs sudhi a prv ujvum. ph-
elo divs ane athmo divs smpurn visram palvano che.
prthm divse tmamre tadnam pamddam ane khasphlo
ane sudmr vrksoni dalio bhegi krvi ane sat divs sudhi
tmamre dev yhova smks anmdotsv ujvvo. tmamre
prtivr yhovana mamnmam sat divs a utsv ujvvo.
tmamra vmsjoe kaym a kanun palvano che. satmam
mhinamam tmamre a utsv ujvvano che. e sat divso
drmyan israelna tmamm vtnioe sat divs mmdpomam
rhevum. jethi tmamra vmsjone yad rhe ke hum tmne
israelione misrmamthi bhar li avyo tyare mem tmne
mamdvaomam vsavya hta. hum yhova tmamro dev
chum.” musae yhovana mamnmam palvana utsvone
lgta niymo israelna tmamm lokone jnavya.

24

yhovae musane khyum, “israelna lokone khe ke, teo
mulakatmmdpmam krar kosni aglna pdda bharni di-
vimam akhmd dip prgtto rakhva mamte cokkhkhum
jaitunnum tel lavi ape. harune te dip samjithi svar
sudhi yhova smks prgtto rhe teni kalji rakhvani che.
a kanun tmne ane tmamra vmsjone kaym mamte
bmdhnrkta che. harune suddh sonani divi uprna
diva yhova smks amkhd prgtta rhe te mamte kalji
rakhvani che. “tmamre ghuno lot line temamthi 16
vatkano ek eva bar rotli bnavvi. tmamre te bar rotla
suddh sonana bajth upr yhova smks ch chni be thppi-
mam gothvva. te bmne thppi pr tmamre suddh loban
mukvo, athi yhovane potani smks agni ahutinum
arpn yad rhese. prti visramvare te yhova smks niymit
gothvva. te israeli lokonum kaymi kam che. pvitr igae
harun ane tena putro a rotli khay. e emno hk che.
karn, te yhovane cdhavata agni khadyarponno yajkne
mlto pvitr bhag che. yajkne a bhag hmese apvana
che. ek divs israeli mamta ane misri pitana yuvanne
chavnimam ek israeli vykti sathe jhdhdo thyo. jhdhda
drmyan a israeli yuvtina dikrae yhovane sap apyo.
tethi nyay mamte musa smks rju krvamam avyo. teni
mamtanum nam slomithi htm, te danna kulna dib-
rini putri hti. yhovano cukado na ave tyam sudhi tene
coki phera hethl rakhvanum nkki thyum. yhovae mu-
sane khyum, “tene chavnimamthi bhar li ja ane jeone
tene nimda krta sambhlyo hto te srve tena mamtha
pr hath mukvanum khe; pchi bdha loko pththro
mamri tene mamri nakhe. tyarbad tum israelione
khe ke, je koi devni nimda krse tene potana papni sja
bhogvvi pdse. je koi yhovana namni nimda kre tene
mrtyudmd apvo, pchi te israeli hoy ke videsi; smgr
smamje tene pththro mamrva; ane mrtyudmd apvo.
“je koi vykti bijani htya kre to tene motni sja krvi.
je koi psune mamri nakhe tene teni nukساني bhrpai
krvi jivne bdle jiv. “jo koi vykti anyne ija phomcade to
tene je kryu hoy te tene krvm: hadphum bhamgnar-
num hadphum bhamgvum, amkh phodnarni amkh
phodvi, damt padnarno damt padvo, ene sami vyk-
tine jevi ija kri hoy tevi j ija tene krine bdlo apvamam
ave. je koi vykti koi psune mamri nakhe to tene nuk-

sani bhrpai krvi, pn jo koi mamnsne mamri nakhe to
tene mrtyudmd apvo. “videsi ke israeli prjamam jnm
dharn krnar nagrik srve smamn kanun lagu pde,
karn hum yhova tmamro dev chum.” musae israe-
lione a prmamne khyia pchi temne devnimda krnar
mamnsne chavni bhar li jine yhovae musane krelia
ajna prmamne tene pththro mamrine mamri nakhyo.

25

sinai prvt pr yhovae musane khyum, “tum israeli
lokone a prmamne khe: tmne je des hum apvano
chum temam tme prves kro ane vso tyare te desne
pn yhovana mamnmam visram palva devo. ch vrs
sudhi tmamre tmamra khetromam vavni krvi, ch vrs
sudhi tmamre draksni vadione chamtvi, ane tmamri
pakni kapni krvi, prmtu satme vrse jminne yho-
vana mamnmam smpurn visram palva devo. e vrse
n to khetrmam kmi vavvum ke n to draksni vadio
chamtvi. jmin pr pdela danamamthi je kmi pake
athva chamtva vgrni draksni vadiomam je draks bese
te tmamre levam nhi, e vrse jminne smpurn vis-
ram apvo. “e visramna vrsam khedya vgrni jmin-
mam apoap je kmi upj thse te tmne temj tmamram
stripurus, cakrone, tme mjurie rakhela mamnsone,
tmamra ghrmam rheta videsione, tmamram dhorone
ttha desna jmgli janvrone khava kam lagse, tethi je
kmi apoap peda thay teno khavamam upyog kri skso.
“tmamre potana mamte sat vrsnam sat juth gnavm,
etle ke sat var sat vrs, etle 49 vrs. te smy drmyan
bhumine sat vrsno visram rhese pchi satmam mhi-
nana dsme divse prayscitne divse tmamre akha des-
mam ghetanum simg vgdavvum. ane pcsamam vrsne
pvitr jaher kri desna bdha vtnio mamte ghosna krvi.
tmamra mamte e rn simgdanum jubilinum vrs che.
jo koini milkt vecai gi hoy to e vrse chuti thi jay ane
mul mamlikne pachi mle, vli jo koi cakt trike vecayo
hoy to te chuto thi potana privarmam pacho jay. e
pcasum vrs tmamra mamte khas uvjninum vrs che,
e vrse tmamre kami vavvum nhi, ane apoap je ugvum
hoy te lnum nhi, temj chamtva vinani draksni vadi-
mamthi draks utarvi nhi, karn, tmamra mamte e
rnsimgdanum pvitr muktivr che, ane tmamre tene
pvitr rakhvanum che etle e vrse khetromam apmele
ugi niklelo pak tmamre khavana upyogmam levo. a
mukti vrse prtyek vyktie potane gher, potana pri-
varni milktvala mkanmam pacha phrvum, jo tene te
veci didhum hoy, to te phrithi tene prapt thes. “etle
tme arsprs jmin vemco ke khrido tyare koi pn pkse ek
bijane chetrvo nhi. jminni kimmt utsvna pchina vr-
soni gntri pr thay che, kemke mamlik phkt avta utsv
sudhino kapnino hkk veca che. jo vrsno vdhare baki
hoy to kimmt vdhare thravvi ane vrs ochi baki hoy
to kimt ochi thravvi, karn je vecay che te amuk pak
kul mlse te che, ane nhi ke jmin. athi tmamre ekbi-
jane chetrva nhi, devthi drine calvum. hum tmamro
dev yhova chum. “mamra kanuno ane mamra niy-
monum paln krso ane teno aml krso to tme desmam
surksit rhi skso; jo tme niymone adhin thso to bhumi
mblkh pak apse tethi tme surksit rheso ane trpt thso.
“tme kheso ke, ‘jo ame dana n vavie athva lnie to sat-
mam vrse amne kmi khava nhi rhe.’ teno uttr a che,
chththa vrse hum tmne trn vrs cale tetla mblkh pak-

thi asirvadit kris. tme athme vrsse vavso tyare pn tme aglna vrsna pakmamthi khata hso, nvme vrsse tme nvo pak ghrmam lavso tyam sudhi tme chththa vrsna pakmamthi tme khaso. “yad rakho, jmin mamri che, tethi jminnum kaymi vecan thi ske nhi, tme mamtr videsio ane yatrio trike mamri jmin pr rho cho. vecan khridmam ek srt evi hovi j joie ke jminne vecnar gme tyare pachi melvi ske. koi var koi mamns grib thi jay ane teni jminne thodo bhag vece, to teno sauthi njikno sgo te jminne pachi li ske. prmtu jo tene chodnavar koi njikno sgo na hoy ane te pote phri khridvani sthitimam avyo hoy, to tene vecan pchi vitelam vrsro hisabmam gni, bija muktivrsne jetlam vrs baki hoy te prmamne khridnam kimmt kuvvni, ane tene eni milkt pachi apvi. asl mamlik jminne n chodavi ske to te jmin jubilina vrs sudhi khridnar pase rhe; pn jubili vrsam te jmin asl mamlikne pachi api devi. “jo koi mamns ngrmamnum tenum mkan vece, to vecan pchi pura ek vrs sudhi tene phrithi khridi levano hkk rhe. ek pura vrs drmyan te pachum khridi levamam na ave to te mkanni kaymni mamliki nva mamlikni ane tena vmsjoni thay. jubili vrsam pn te mul mamlikne pachum n mle, kot vgrnam gamdammamnam mkano jmin jevam gnay, te pacham khridi levana hkk kaym rhe, ane jubili vrsam to te mkan mul mamlikne pachum mle j. “temam ek apvad che: levina mkano kotvalam ngromam hoy to pn gme tyare chodavi skay; jo koi levi eva shermam avelum potanum mkan pachum n khridi le, to te jubilina vrsam tene pachum mli jay; karn, levionam shermamnam mkan e temni israelmamni milkt che. levi potana ngroni aspas aveli shiyari jmin veci ske nhi, karn ke te teoni kaymi milkt che ane tena pr any koino hk rhe nhi. “ane jo koi israeli bmdhu gribimam avi pde ane potanum bhrnpsosn kri ske nhi, to tene mdd kravani jvabdari tari che; tare gher mhemamn trike avva mamte tene nimmtrn ap. jethi te tmamri sathe rhi ske, devno dr rakhine tara bhaine tari sathe rhave de; tene dhirela paisanum vyaj tmamre n levum, ane tme dhirela krta vdharani asa teni pase n krta. tmamre tene dhirelam nanam upr vyaj levum nhi, temj vdhare bhav anaj vecvum nhi. tene knanno prdes apva mamte ane tmamro dev thva mamte tmne misrmamthi bhar lavnar hum tmamro dev yhova chum. “jo koi israeli bmdhu gribaimam avi pde ane pote tmne vecai jay to tmamre teni pase cakr trike kam kravvum nhi. tene nokrie rakhel cakr athva mhemamni trikeno vyvhar teni sathe krvo. ane tene vsvati mamns jevo gnvo. jubili vrs sudhi te tmamrum kam krse, pchi tmamri seva te chodi jse ane potanum vmsjo sathe pachotana privarmam ji potani milktno mamlik bnse. karn ke hum israelione misrmamthi bhar lavyo hto etle tede mamra sevko che. cakroni jem temne veci skase nhi. “tmamre devno dr rakhine eva mamns pase cakrni jem mjuri kravvi nhi. “ane jo tmamre cakroni jrur hoy to te tmamri aspas rheta lokomamthi tme khridi sko cho. tdupramt tmamri vecce rheta videsiona smtanone tmamra desmam jnmya hoy to pn tme cakro khridi sko cho. e loko tmamri milkt gnay, ane tme te lokone tmamra vmsjone varsamam api sko cho, temj tme temno kaym mamte cakr trike upyog kri sko cho, pn tmamra israeli bhaio pase cakroni jem mjuri kravi sko nhi.

“jyare koi prdesi ke tmamri sathe rheto vsvati dhvnan thi jay ane tmamro israeli bhai gribimam avi pdtam potani jat te mamnsne veci de, tene teno ekad bhai pachot khridi ske che. athva kaka ke bhatrije ke any koi njikno sgo tene pachot khridi li ske, athva teni pase paisa thya hoy, to te pote potani jatne chodavi ske. “tena chutkarani kimmt jubili vrsne jetla vrs baki hoy te prmamne gnvamam ave, baki rhelam vrsro mamte pgare rakhela cakrno khrc ketlo thay te, jo agli jubiline ghna vrsro baki hoy to vyktie kimmtno moto bhag pachot apvo. e vrsroni gntri pr adharit che. ghnam vrsro viti gyam hoy ane jubili vrsne thodam j vrs baki hoy, to potani jatne veci je nanam prapt krya hoy teno thodoj bhag tene pachot apvo. teno hodo mjurie rakhela mamnsno gnase, ane tmamre tena mamlikne teni pase sktithi kam leva devum joie nhi. “jo jubili vrsna vcalanam vrsro drmyan tene pachot khridi levamam n avyo hoy, to tene ane tenam balkone jubilina vrsam chutam kri devam joie, kem ke, israelio mamra sevko che; hum temne cakrimamthi misr desmamthi bhar li avyo chum; hum yhova tmamro dev chum.”

26

tmamre puja krva mamte devoni murtio bnayvi nhi, temj koteli murti, stmbh ke kmdarela phthtrni puja krvi nhi, karn ‘hum yhova tmamro dev chum.’ “tmamre mamra visramvar palva ane mamra mulakatmmdpni pvittra jalvi, hum yhova chum. “jo tme mamra srv kanuno prmamne calso ane mamri srv ajnaonum paln krine teno aml krso; to hum tmamra mamte niymit rtu prmamne vrsad moklis, jmin tmne pak apse ane vrkso phl apse. tmamre tyam puskl pak utrse, vavnino smy ave tyam sudhi draks pakya krse, ane Invanum kam vavnina smy sudhi calse, tme dhratam sudhi jmsno ane desmam surksit rheso. hum tmne desmam samti apis, ane tme ratre nirbhy bni niramte udhi skso, ‘hum desmamthi himsk pranione bhgadi mukis ane yuddh thva dis nhi. “tme tmamra dushmanone hamki kadhso, ane teo tmamri trvarno bhog bnse. tmamramamna pamc eksone hamki kadhse ane tmamramamna 100 hamkse 10 000ne! tmamra srv struono prajy thse ane tmamri trvarthi mamrya jse. “hum tmamra trph this, tmamri smbhal rakhis, ane tmamrum smkhyabl vdharis. tmne ghnam smtan apis, ane tmamri sattheno mamro krar hum purn kris. tmamri pase puskl anaj hse, akhum vrs khava chmta te khutse nhi. nvo pak taiyar thse tyare tene smdhrva juna pakno vdhele bhag phemki devo pds. hum tmamri vecce mamrum nivas kris. hum tmamro tyag kris nhi, hum tmamri mdhye vaso kris. hum tmamro dev this ane tme mamri prja thso. karn ke tmne cakrimamthi chodavi misrni bhar lavnar hum tmamro dev yhova chum. tmamri cakrini jhusri todi nakhine tmne unnt mstke calta mem krya che. “prmtu jo tme mamrum khyum sambhlso nhi ane mamri ajnaonum ulmghn krso, ttha mamra kanunone phgavi deso, mamra kaydaoni up-eksa krso ane mamri prtyek ajanum paln n krine mamra krarno bhmg krso, to hum tmne a prmamne sja kris: hum tmamra pr atymt tras vrtavis. hum tmamra pr eva rogo ane jvr moklis ke je tmne amdh

bnavi dese, ane tmamra jivnno nikas kri nakhse. tme vavso dana chtam tmamro pak jmi skso nhi, karn ke te tmamro stru jmse. hum tmamri viruddh thi jis ane tmamro prajy tmamra dusmnone hathe hum kravis tmamra struo tmamra pr raj krse, ane koi tmamri pachl nhi pdyum hoy chtam tme bhagta phrso. "atli muskelio pdva chtam tme jo mamrum khyum nhi mamno, to hum tmne tmamra papo bdl sat gni vdhu siksa kris. hum tmamrum sktinum abhimamn utari nakhis, tmamra akasne lokhmdna tva jevum bnavis jethi ek tipum y vrsad pdse nhi, ane tmamri jminne pittl jevi suki bhthth bnavi dis; tmamri mhent vyrth jse. tmamri jminmam ksumy pakse nhi ane tmamram vrksone phl pn avse nhi." "ane te chtamy tme mamri ajnani viruddh vrtn krvanum calu rakhso ane mamrum nhi sambhlo to hum tmamram papone karne satgni vdhu aphto utaris. pchi hum tmamra upr jmgli janvro chodi mukis, je tmamram balkone mamri nakhse ane tmamram psuono nas krse, pri-name tmamri smkhya ghti jta tmamra rstao ujjd thi jse." "am chtam pn jo tmamrum privrtt nhi thay ane tme nhi sudhro ane mamri viruddh vrtn krvanum calu rakhso; to hum tmamri viruddh this, ane hum pote tmne tmamram papo mamte satgni vdhu akri sja kris. mamra krar bhmgnso bdlo leva hum tmamra upr yuddh moklis. tme tmamram ngromam adrsy thi jso to hum tyam tmamri mdhye mrki moklis; tmamre tmamra struone srne jvum pdse. hum tara anajna purvthano nas kris jethi ds privaro mamte rotli sekva mamte phkt ek bhththi purti thi pdse; teo tmne mampi toline rotli vhemcse, ane tmamrum pet nhi bhrata tme bhukhyam j rheso. "atatlum vitva chtamy tme mamrum nhi sambhlo ane mamri same thso, to hum pn krodhe bhraine tmamri same pdis ane tmamram paponi satgni moti siksa tmne kris. tmamre tmamra putr ane putrionum mams jmvano smy avse. hum tme jyam tmamri murtioni puja kro cho te tekrio upnam mulakatmmdpno nas kris ane tmamri murtionna bhmgar upr hum tmamram mrtdeho khdkis. hum tmne tirsrt kri nakhis. hum tmamra ngrone veran khmder bnavi dis. tmamram pvitr sthanono vinas kris, ane tmamram suvasit arprono asvikar kris. hum tmamra desne evo taraj kri nakhis ke tmamra dusmno je temam vsse teo pn tmamri durdsa joine abha bni jse. hum tmne anek desomam vervikher kri nakhis, hum trvar line tmamri pachl pdis ane tmamro des ujjd veran thi jse, ane tmamram shero khmder thi jse. "ane jyare tme dusmnona prdesmam rheta hso te vrsomam jmin ujjd pdi rheso, ane te temo visramvar bhogvse ane tena visram vrsone anmd mamnse. jyare tme tyam vsta hta tyare drek satme vrse tme apyo nhoto te visram hve te prapt krse. je loko tmamramamthi bci jine dusmnona desmam desvto bhogvi rhya hse temne hum eva bhybhit kris ke ek pamddu pdvano avaj thtam teo jane mot pachl pdyum hoy tem bhagva mamdse, no koi pachl pdyum na hova chtam teo bhomy pr dhli pdse. vli koi pachl pdyum na hova chtam yuddhamamthi muthivaline bhagta hoy tem teo bhagtam ekbija sathe bhtkaine, thokro khaine pdse ane struono samno krvani skti pn teonamam rheso nhi. "videsi prjao vcce tmamro amt avse ane tmamra dusmnoni bhumi tmne gli jse, ane tme mrtyu pamso.

jeo dusmnona desmam bci jse teo potana ane potana pitronam papone karne jhuri jhurine ksy pamta jse. "prmtu kdac teo potanam ane potana pitronam papo kbul krse, mne visvasghat krine mamri viruddh pdine temne je papo krya che te kbul krse, teona papoe mne te lokoni viruddh kryo, tethi mem teone videsi prjaomam desnikal krya. chelle tmamra vmsjo nmr thse ane mamri viruddh acrela pap ane bmdne karne thyeli siksa bhogvse. tyare hum yakub satheno ishak satheno ane ibrahim satheno mamro krar ane a bhumine smbharis. "karn ke bhumi jyam sudhi ujjd pdi rheso tetlo smy te potana sabbatho visramna vrsomam, prmtu mamri ajnaona ullmghn krya bdl ane mamra niymone dhikkarvana karne j teo upr a bhari siksa avi pdi che tenum teone bhan thse, ane teo pure-puri sja bhogvse. chtam, teo temna dusmnona desmam hse tyare pn hum temno spurn nas nhi krum. temno purepuo tyag pn nhi krum ane mamro je krar teoni sathe che teno bhmgn kris nhi, karn ke hum yhova temno dev chum. teona pitrone temno dev thva mamte hum bija desona jota j misramamthi bhar li avyo hto ane temni sathe je krar kryo hto te smbharine temnum klyan kris. hum yhova chum." yhovae sinai prvt pr musa mamrphte israelione apela kano, niymo ane updeso upr prmamne che.

27

yhovae musane khyum, "israel putrone a khe, jo koi mamns yhovane khas prtijna kre ke te koi bija vyktine devne arpn krse, to yajke te mamnsni kimmt thravvi jethi biju koi tene dev pasethi pachlo khridi ske. te vyktini kimmt nice jnavya mujb nkki krvi. visthi te sath vrs sudhini umrna purusni kimmt mulakatmmdpna dhorn anasar 50 sekel camdi. visthi te sath vrs sudhini stri hoy to 30 sekel camdi. 2 sekel ane chokrini kimmt 10 sekel. pamcthi vis vrsni umrna chokrani kimmt 20 sekel ane chokrini kimmt 10 sekel. ek mhinathi 5 vrs sudhina chokrani kimmt 5 sekel ane chokrini kimmt 3 sekel. sath ane uprni umrna purusni kimmt 15 sekel; strini kimmt 10 sekel cukve. "pn jo koi vykti a kimmt cukvi ske tem na hoy, to tene te vyktine yajk smks rju krvi ane yajke teni kimmt prtijna lenar vykti cukvi ske tetli nkki krvi." "jo yhovane dhravi skay evum koi prani arpn krvani prtijna lidhi hoy to te arpn thnar prani pvitr bni jse. prtijna bdli skay nhi, te pranini bija prani sathe adlabdli thi ske nhi sarane bdle khrab ane khrabne bdle sarum tevo ppherphar kri skay nhi. chtam jo adlabdli kri hoy to bmne psuo pvitr bni jay ane yhovana thay. "prmtu prtijna li arpn krvanum prani niym prmamne asuddh hoy ane tenum arpn n thi ske to te prani yajk pase lavvum. yajk teni kimmt nkki kre, pchi prani sarum hoy ke khrab tethi phrk n pde vyktie yajke thravel kimmt mamny rakhvi. jo te vykti tene chodavva icchto hoy to tene kimmt krtam pamcmo bhag vdhu cukvvo. "jo koi vykti potanum mkan yhovane smrpn kri de, to te sarum hoy ke khrab tenathi koi phrk n pde, yajk teni kimmt nkki krse ane te vyktie e bamdhalo bhav svikarvo. pchi jo smrpn krnar vykti mkan chodavva icchto te tene kimmt upramt vdhu 20tka apva, etle mkan pachum teni mamlik-inum thi jay." "jo koi vykti potani mamlikini jminno

amuk bhag yhovane smrpn kri de to tmamre teni kimmt emam jetlum biyarn vavi skatum hoy tene adhare nkki krvi, jem ke 20 mn jvni (1 homr) jrur pde to tenum muly pcas sekel thay. jo koi mamns jubili vrsam potanum khetr svecchae smrpn kre to yajke thraveli puri kimmt tene lagu pde; pn jo te jubili vrs pchithi smrpn kre to yajke pchina jubili vrsna jetla vrs baki hoy tena prmamnmam rokd kimmt nkki krvi ane te akdam mujb kimmt thravvi. prmtu jo smrpn krnar jmin chodavva mamgto hoy to tene thraveli kimmt krtam vis tka vdhu apva etle te khetrni mamliki phrithi teni thay. prmtu jo te jmin nhi chodavtam bija koine veci de to tene te kdi pachum mle nhi, karn jubili vrsna tena hkko yhovane apela hoy che. jyare jubili vrsamam te khetr mukt thay, tyare yhovane arpit khetr trike te yajkone apvamam ave. “jo koi vykhti pote khridelum khetr smrpn kre, ane te tena privarni milktno bhag nthi, yajke bija jubili vrsne jetla vrs baki hoy tene adhare teni kimmt thravvi, ane te vykhtie nkki krelu kimmt yhovane tatkalik arpn krvi. jubili vrs e khetr tena mul mamlik, jeni pasethi te khridhum hoy tene pachum mle, jeni e potana vttni milkt che. “adhikrt mamp prmamne sekelmam thravay, e mamp prmamne sekelnu vjn 10 gerah hoy.” “koi pn vykhtie bld athva ghetanam prthmjnitne aicchikarpn trike yhovane cdhavvum nhi, karn, e to yhovanum j che; pchi bhle te koi pn psunum hoy, prmtu jo yhovae mamny kryu na hoy to teva pranina prthmjnitne arpn trike lavvamam ave, to yajk teni kimmt thrave te upramt vis tka vdhu te mamlik ape. jo teno mamlik tene chodavva mamgto n hoy to yajk te prani bija koine veci ske che. “prmtu yhovane mamtr krelum koi pn arpn pchi te mamns hoy, prani athva varsamam mlelum khetr, to tene veci athva chodavi skay nhi. karn te yhovane prmpvitr arpn che, jo te khas arpn mamns hoy to, te vykhtine pachu khridi n skay tene mamri nakhvo. “jminni upjno thravelo dsmo bhag pchi te khetrna anajno hoy ke vrksnam phlono hoy te yhovano gnay, te pvitr che, karn ke yhovane smrpit theyelo che. jo koi vykhti a anaj ke phlno e dsmo bhag pachu khridva icche to teni kimmtmam vis tka umerine cukve. “dhordhamkhr ttha ghetabkramni ttha bija janvroni gntri thay tyare lakdi nicethi psar thtam dr dsmum prani yhovanum gnay. psmd krelu prani sarum che ke khrab teni cimta mamlike n krvi. tene e prani bija prani sathe adla bldi n krvi. ane tene jo bija pranithi bdlva mamge, to bnne pranio devna thse. te prani pachum n khriday.” musane yhovae israeli loko mamte sinai prvt pr a ajnao api hti.

israelio misr desmamthi nikli gya tyar pchi bija vrsna bija mhinana prthm divse sinaina arnymam mulakatmddpmam yhovae musane khyum, “smgr israeli smamjni vsti gntri kro, drek vyktini tena kutumb ttha kulsmuh sathe yadi taiyar kro. jeo vis vrs ane tenathi moti umrna hoy ane je bdha lskrmam jodava layk hoy temni gntri temnam muho prmamne krine yadi taiyar kro. prtyek kulsmuhna ek agevan purusne tmamri mddmam rheva kho. ane tmne mdd krnaraonam nam a prmamne che:rubenna kulsmuhmamthi alisur je sdeurno putr che. simyonna kulsmuhmamthi slumiel je surisadayno putr che. yhudanam kulsmuhmamthi amminadabno putr nahson. issakharna kulsmuhmamthi suarno putr nthaniyel. jhbulonnam kulsmuhmamthi helonno putr aliab. yusphna kutumbomamthi: ephraimna kulsmuhmamthi ammihudno putr elisamam. ane mnassana kulsmuhmamthi pdahurno putr gmamlyel. binyaminnam kulsmuhmamthi gidionino putr abidan. dannam kulsmuhmamthi ammisadayno putr ahiejher. asernam kulsmuhmamthi okranno putr pagiel. gadnam kulsmuhmamthi deuelno putr elyasaph. nphthalina kulsmuhmamthi enanno putr ahira. te bdha puruso teona kutumbona agevano hta. lokoe teone temna kulsmuhna agevan trike psmd krya. musae ane harune upr drsavel agevan israelione sathe lidha. bija mhinana prthm divse temne smgr israel smamjne ekstr krine temna kutumbo ane kulsmuho anasar nomdhni kri, vis vrs ane tethi vdhare umr na srv purusonam namni nomdhni krvamam avi. yhovae je ajna api hti te mujb musae sinaina rnmam teoni gntri kri. israelna jyesth putr rubenna kulsmuhna 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy teva bdha purusoni chevti smkhya nomdhvamam avi. to teoni smkhyani gnna rubenna kulsmuhmam 46,500 thi. simyonnam kulsmuhna 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy teva bdha purusoni gnna kutumbvar krvamam avi. simyonna kulsmuhni kul smkhya 59,300 thi. gadnam kulsmuhna 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy teva bdha purusoni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi to temni kul smkhya 45,650 thi. yhudanam kulsmuhna 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy teva bdha purusoni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi, to temni kul smkhya 74,600 thi. issakharnam putrona kulsmuhmam, 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy teva bdha purusoni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi. to temni kul smkhya 54,400 thi. jhbulonnam putrona kulsmuhmam 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy teva bdha purusoni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi, to temni kul smkhya 57,400 thi. yusphna putrona, etle ephraimna kulsmuhmam 20 vrsna ane teni uprna bdha je lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy te purusoni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi, to temni kul smkhya 40,500 thi. mnssanam kulsmuhmam 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava mamte sktimamn hoy te bdha purusoni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi to temni kul smkhya 32,200 thi. binyaminnam kulsmuhna 20 vrsna ane temni uprna bdham j puruso je lskrmam jodava sk-

timamn hoy temni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi. temni kul smkhya 35,400 thi. danna kulsmuhmam 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy teva bdha purusoni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi. to temni kul smkhya 62,700 thi. asernam kulsmuhmam 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy te bdha purusoni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi. to temni kul smkhya 41,500 thi. nphthalinam kulsmuhmam 20 vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy teva bdha purusoni kutumbvar nomdh krvamam avi, to temni kul smkhya 53,400 thi. musa ane harune ttha israelna prtyek kulsmuhna adhipti trike avela bar kulsmuhna agevanoe sathe mline nomdheli smkhya a prmamne hti: vis vrsna ane teni uprna lskrmam jodava sktimamn hoy teva purusoni teona kutumbo anasar gntri krvamam avi. to teoni kul smkhya 6,03,550 hti. pn bakina kulsmuhoni sathe levioni kutumbvar nomdhni krvamam avi nhoti, karn, yhovae musane khyum htum ke, “lskrmam jodai ske teva layk purusoni tme gntri kro tyare levina kulsmuhni smkhya nomdhvani nthi. karn ke levione pvitrmddpni sevannu ttha tene umcki levannu kam sompvanum che, teoe eklae j hajrmam rheva mamte pvitrmddpni pase j teni care baju potani chavni rakhvani che. jyare e pvitrmddpe bije li javano prsmg ubho thay, tyare levioe j e uthavvano etle ke chuto padvano ane phrithi ubho krvano che. levi kulsmuhna sdsy sivay je koi vykti pvitrmddpni smbhal rakhvano pryas kre to tene mrtyudmdni sja krvi. israelna drek kulni chavni alg rakhvi, ane potpotana kulni potani tukdi sathe ane dhvj sathe pdav nakhvo. pn levioe pvitrmddpni aspas j potani chavni nakhvi. toke pvitr mulakat mmdpni rkasa krse. jethi israeli lokonum ksum khotum thse nhi.” yhovae musane khyum htum te prmamne srv ajnaono aml israelioe brabr kryo.

2

yhovae musane ane harunne khyum, “prtyek israeli kulne chavni mamte potanum alg sthan hoy ttha potana kulnum alg nisan ane alg dhvj hoy; kuloni srv chavnioni mdhyam mulakat mmdp rhe ane bdha j prvesdvar mulakat mmdp trph hoy. “purvni bajue, suryody trph yhudana kulsmuhna dhvj nice avtam lokoe temni tukdi prmamne pdav nakhva. aminadabno dikro nahson yhudana dikraono agevan rheshe. tena sainyam teomamna jeoni nomdhni thi che teva 74,600 puruso rhe. “ena pchi issakharnum kulsmuh chavni kre; suarno putr nthaniyel issakharna putrona adhipti thay; tena sainyam teomamna jeoni nomdhni thi che teva 54,400 puruso rhe. “ane jhbulonna kulsmuho pn yhudana kulsmuhna bajumam j chavni kre ane helonno putr aliab te jhbulonna putrono adhipti thay; ane tena sainyam teomamna jeoni gnna thi che teva 57,400 puruso rhe. “yhudana kulsmuhoni chavnina mamsoni kul smkhya 1,86,400 che e loko kuc krtri vkhte phela updse. “dksin bajue rubenna kulni senana dhvj hethlna lokoe nicena agevano hethl tukdivar chavni nakhvi; sdeurno putr elisur te rubenna putrono adhipti thay. tena sainyam teomamna jeoni nomdhni thi che teva 46,500 sainiko teni sathe rhe. “e pchi simy-

onno kulsmuh teni pase chavnimam pдав nakhe; ane surisadayno putr slumiet te simyonna putrono adhipti thay; ane tena sainymam teomamna jeoni nomdhnhi thi che teva 59,300 sainiko sathe rhe. “ane te pchi gadnum kulsmuh pдав nakhse; ane reuelno putr elyasaph te gadna putrono adhipti thay; ane tena sainymam teomamna jeoni nomdhnhi thi che teva 45,650 sainiko rhe. “rubenna kuloni chavnnina mamnsoni kul smkhya 1,51,450 hti, ane teo kuc krti vkhte bijum sthan lese. e pchi prthm te tukdio ane pchini be tukdio vcce levio mulakat mmdpne upadine calse. prtyek tukdi chavni nakhyana krme j updse ane prtyek purus potana dhvj hethl potanum sthan jalvse. “pscim bajue ephraimna kulsmuhni senana dhvj hethl temni tukdio agevano hethl chavni nakhse; ane ammihudno putr elisamam te ephraimna putrono adhipti thay. ane tena sainymam teomamna jeoni nomdhnhi thi che teva 40,500 sainiko rhe. “ane teni pase mnassanum kulsmuh rhe; ane pdahsurno putr gmamlyel te mnassana putrono adhipti thay. ane tena sainymam teomamna jeoni nomdhnhi thi che teva 32,200 sainiko rhe. “te pchi binyaminum kulsmuh pдав nakhse agevan gidiyonino putr abidan te binyaminna putrono adhipti thay; ane tena sainymam teomamna jeoni nomdhnhi thi che teva 35,400 sainiko rhe. “ephraimni chavnnimam je bdhani gnna thi teo che, potanam sainyo prmamne, 1,08.100 che ane teo kuc krti vkhte trija krme cali nikle em gothvni krvamam ave. “uttr bajue danna kulsmuhoni senana dhvj hethlna lokoe temna agevano hethl tukdivar chavni temna bhagla prmamne nakhvi; ammisadayno putr ahiehjer te danna putrono agevan che. ane tena sainymam nomdhnhi thi hoy teva 62,700 sainiko che. “ane teni pase aserna kulsmuho chavni kre; ane okranno putr pagiel teno adhipti thay; ane tena sainymam nomdhnhi thi che teva 41,500 sainiko che. pchi tphtalina kulsmuho; ane enanno putr ahira te nphtalina putrono adhipti thay. ane tena sainymam teomamna jeoni nomdhnhi thi che teva 53,400 sainiko rhe. “danna kuloni chavnnina mamnsoni kul smkhya 1,57,600 hse, teo kuc krti vkhte chella rheshe.” israel prjani kutumbvar nomdhnhi krvamam avi tyare temni smkhya 6,03,550 hti. yhovae musane ajna kri te prmamne a gntri krvamam avi tyare levione gnvam avya nhota. yhovae musane khyum htum te j prmamne brabr vyvstha thi. teo potpotana smuhna dhvj hethl chavni nakhta. ane kuc krti vkhte prtyek vykti potana kulsmuhni tukdimam potana sthane j rheta.

3

sina i prvt pr yhovae musa sathe vat kri tyare harun ane musana vmsavli a prmamne hti: harunna jyesth putrnum nam nadab, te pchi abihu, elajhar ane ithamamr. emno yajko trike abhisek krvamam avyo hto ane temne yajkna adhikaro apvamam avya hta. prmtu nadab ane abihu e apvitr agri yhovane dhravyo tethi teo sinaina rnmam j mrtyu pamy. teone ek pn putr n hto. ane tethi elajhar ane ithamamr teona pitana jivnkai drmyan yajkpdmam seava apta hta. yhovae musane khyu, “levina kulsmuhone bolavi lav ane temne yajk harunni sevamam niyukt kr. temne

yajko ane smgr smamj trphtthi mulakatmmdpni sevamam upsthit rhine phrjo bjavvani che; ane teoe mulakat mmdpni sadhn sangri smbhalvani che ane temne bdha israeli prjajno trphtthi thankni phrjo bjavvani che. “ane tare harunna ttha tena putrona hvalamam levione sompi deva karn ke bdha israeliomamthi temne seva krva mamte psmd krvamam avya che. “ane tare harunne ane tena kulone yajkni phrjo bjavva niyukt krva. jo koi binadhiarkt vykti e phrj bjavva jay to tene motni sja krvi.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “israel prjana prthmjnit putroni avejimam mem leviono svikar kryo che, tethi israelna srv prthm jnmela putrona sthane levio mamri sevamam rheshe. e loko mamra gnase, karn ke prtyek prthm putr upr mamro hk che, jyare mem misrna bdha prthm putrone mamri nakhya hta tyare mem israelnam bdham j prthm avtreلامne mamre mamte rakhi lidham htam, pchi e mamns hoy ke psu hoy, teo mamram che; hum yhova chum.” sinaina arnymam yhovae phrithi musa sathe vat kri ane khyu, “levi kulsmuhna bdha purusoni nomdhnhi kr; ek mhina ane tethi vdhare umrna srv purusoni kutumb prmamne gntri kr.” yhovani ajna prmamne musae temni yadi taiyar kri. levina putronam nam a mujb che: gerson, khath, ane mrari, trney emna name olkhatam kulsmuhona mul puruso hta. gersonna kulsmuho libni ane simi. khathna kulsmuho; amram, yishar, hebron ane ujhihiel. mrarina kulsmuh; mamhli ane musi. a srvnam namo prthi levionam gotronam nam gnaya. a thi levina kulsmuhoni kutumbvar yadi. gersonna kulsmuhomam libni ane simi e be kutumbo thya hta. ek mhinana ane tethi vdhare umrna purusoni smkhya gnta te 7,500 hti. teoni chavnninum sthan pvitrmdpni pachl pscim disamam htum. laelno putr elyasaph temno agevan hto. e lokoe pvitrmdpnam eni amdrnum avrn, bharnum avrn, prvesdvarno pddo, pvitrmdpni ane vedini aspasna cokna pddaoeni, cokna prvesdvarna pddani, eni dorioni, temj e bdhamne lgtam kamkajni smbhal rakhvani hti. khathna kulsmuhomam amrami, ishar, hebron ane ujhihiel etlam kutumbo htam. ek mhinana ane tethi vdhare umrna purusoni smkhya 8600 hti. temni chavnninum sthan pvitrmdpni dksinmam htum. ujhihielno putr alisaphan temno agevan hto. te lokoe pvitrkosni, bajthni, divini ane vedioni, upasnamam vpratam pvitr vasnani, grbhgrh aglna pddani ttha e bdhane lgtam srv kamkajni ane upyogni smbhal rakhvani hti. leviona agevanono mukhi, yajk harunno putr elajhar hto; pvitrsthanni sevamam je bdha hta te sauno te upri hto, temna kary upr dekhrekhe rakhvani jvabdari teni hti. mrarina kulsmuhomam mamhli ane musi e be kutumbo htam. ek mhina ane tethi vdhare umrna purusoni smkhya kul 6,200 hti. temni chavnninum sthan pvitrmdpni uttrna vistarmam htum. abihailno putr suriel mrari kulsmuhono agevan hto. e lokoe thankna mmdpna patiyan, teni vlio, stmbho, kumbhio, ojaro ttha a srvne lgtam kamkajni smbhal rakhvani hti. tdupramt amgnani aspasna stmbho, kumbhio, khilio, ane dorioni smbhal pn temne j rakhvani hti. musa harun ane tena putrono mukam thankna pvitrmdpni same ugmni disamam hto. israeli trphtthi mulakatmmdpni puri jvabdari teone mamthe hti. jo

koi binadhikrt vykti e phrj bjavva jay to tene mryudmdni sja thti. yhovani ajna anasar musae ane harune kutumbvar gnela ek mhinana ane teni uprni umrna levi purusoni smkhya kul 22,000 hti. yhovae musane khyu, "ek mhinana ane teni uprni umrna bdha prthmjnit israeli purusoni nomdhni kr ane temni smkhya gn. ane tum e prthmjnit israelna purusoni avejimam mne levio smrpi de. hum yhova chum, e j rite israelionam dhorna prthm vetrna vachrdana avejimam levionam dhor mne sompi de." yhovana khyam mujb musae israeliona prthmjnit putroni yadi taiyar kri. ek mhinana ane teni uprna prthmjnit putroni namvar yadi kri to temni kul smkhya 22,273 thi. tyar pchi yhovae musane khyum, "bdha prthmjnit israeliona purusoni avejimam mne levio ap; ane israelionam dhorna prthm vetrnay vachrdamna bdla-mam levionam dhor sompi de. levioni smkhya krtam israeliona prthmjnit putroni smkhya 273 jetli vdhu che. etle tum teone e vdharna putrone chodavi leva khe. adhihikrt mamp prmamne khmdni levana prtyek purus dith 5 sekel camdi apvi. ane te nanam tare harunne ane tena putrone apvam." israelna prthmjnit puruso leviona puruso krti 273 vdhare hta: a vdharna prthmjnitone chodavvam musae israelio pasethi nanam ektha krya. adhihikrt mamp anasar e rkm 1,365 sekel camdi jetli hti. yhovae ajna kri hti te mujb musae te rkm harunne ane tena putrone api didhi.

4

yhovae musa ane harunne khyum, "levina kulsmuh-mam khathna kulsmuhna teona kutumbo prmamne ttha teona pitaona ghr prmamne tristhi pcas vrsni umrna mulakat mmdpmam seva krva layk bdha purusoni kutumbvar naumdhni kro. khathna kulsmuhoe mulakat mmdpne lgti nice mujbni sevae krvani che je prmpvitr vstuone lgti che. "jyare chavnino mukam upadvano smy ave tyare harun ane tena putroe pvitr krarkos aglno pddo utari li tenathi saksosne dhamki devo, tyarbad teo bkrana kumamsdar camda vde pddane dhake, bkrana camdane bhura jambudiyam rmagna kpdathi dhamke ane pvitrkosne upadvana damda teni kdiomam nakhe. "pchi teoe rotli ghravvana bajth pr ek bhura jambudiya rmgnum kapd pathri devum, ane thalio, cmca, vatka, dhupdani ane peyarpn ane khas rotlo hmesa teni upr hovo joie. naivedhni rotli tena upr rakhvi, ane e bdha upr kirmji rmgnum kapd pathrvum. kirmji rmagna a kpda pr bkranam camdum dhamkvum, ane pchi ucava mamtena damda dakhil krva. "tyarbad teoe ek bhura jambudiya rmgnum kpdum li tena vde dipvrks, divao, cipiya, tasko ane divamam vprata telpatrone dhamkvam. te pchi a bdhi j vstuo shit e divine kumamsdar camdamam lpetine temne li jva mamteni palkhi upr muki devi. "pchi teoe sonani vedi bhura jambudiya rmagna kpdathi dhamkvi, teoe tene bkrana kumamsdar camdathi dhamkvum ane tene ucavna damda dakhil kri deva. "pchi pvitrjgyamam upasnamam vpratam bdham vasnone bhura rmgnum kapd dhamkvum ane tena pr bkranam kumamsdar camdum dhamki devum ane tene palkhi pr mukvam. "tyarbad

temne vedi prthi rakh saph kri nakhvi ane tena pr jambudiya rmgnum kpdum dhamkvum. ane vedini upasnamam vpratam srj vasnone devta bhrvani tbkdi, cipiya, pavdi ane pani chamtvana doya-vgere upr bkranam kumamsdar camdum dhamkvum ane pchi upadvana damda dakhil krva. "harun ane tena putro mukam upadti vkhte pvitrsthanne ane teni bdhi sadhnsamgrine dhamke ane te pchi khathna kuloe te upadva mamte hajr thi jvum, ane jyam chavnri krvani hoy tyam bdhum li jvum; prmtu teoe pvitr vstuone advum nhi, ade to rkhehe teo mrytu pame. khathna kuloe mulakat mmdpmamthi vstuo upadvanam pvitrkaryi krvanam che. "yajk harunna putr elajhare divana telni, suvasit sugmdhni, rojna khadharpn ttha abhisekna telni jvabdari bjavvani che, ttha smgr pvitrmmddp ane temamni srj vstuoni smbhal rakhvani jvabdari pn temne j krvani che." pchi yhovae musane ttha harunne khyum, "tmamre khathna kulsmuhna kutumbona levionamthi ucched thva devo nhi. prmpvitr vstuo ucckine li jtam mrytu n pame te mamte tare a prmamne krvum: harune ane tena putroe avine prtyekne temnum kam ane temne je upadvanam hoy te suprt krvum. ttha te pvitr vstuo bmdhati hoy tyare khathna kulsmuhoe pvitrsthanmam prves krvo nhi, rkhehe teoni nri pvitr vstuo pr tyam pde ane teo mrytu pame." yhovae musane khyum, "tmamre levi kulna gersonna kulsmuhoni pn kutumbvar nomdhni krvi. pvitrmmddpmam seva krvane layk hoy teva tristhi pcas vrsni umrna je puruso hoy temni nomdhni krvi. "gersonna kulsmuhna purusoe niceni vstuo upadvani seva bjavvani che: temne pvitr mmdpna amdarna pdda, pvitrmmddpmam bharnum avrn, cht trikenum bkrana camdanum avrn ane pvitrmmddpna prvesdvarno pddo. ttha cokna pdda, pvitrmmddp ane vedini aspasna cokna prvesdvarno pddo-dordamo, ane e srjne lgti bdhi sadhn-samgri upadvani jvabdari teoni che. a bdham kamo temne harun ane tena putroni ajna mujb gersonioe krvanam che. ane bhar ucckvanum pvitrmmddpni ke sevanum je kam sompe te teoe krvanam che. gersonna kulsmuhoe pvitr mmdpni lgti a sevao krvani che, ane yajk harunna putr ithamamre emna upr dekhrekhe rakhvani che." "pchithi tmamre mrarina kulsmuhoni kutumbvar nomdhni krvani che. pvitrmmddpna pvitr kary mamte layk hoy teva 30 vrsthi 50 vrsni umrna purusoni gntri tare krvani che. temne pvitrmmddpmamni niceni vstuo upadvani che: tmbunam patiyam, teni vlio, thambhlio ane kumbhio, amgnani care bajuni divalna stmbhio, kumbhio, khumtio, dordio ane teni sadhnsamgri. prtyek purusne tene upadvani vstuo sompavam ave. mrarina kulsmuhio pn atli seva kre. pvitrmmddpna teonam bdham kamo upr yajk harunna putr ithamamre dekhrekhe rakhvani phrj bjavvani che." yhovani ajna mujb musa ttha harune ane any agevanoe kohathna kulsmuhoni kutumbvar nomdhni kri. pvitrmmddpni seva mamte yogy eva 30 vrsthi 50 vrsni umr na srj purusoni nomdhni kri. teoni kul smkhya 2,750 thi. yhovani ajna anasar musa ane harune nomdhninum a kary kryum. e j rite gersonna kulsmuhni kutumbvar nomdhni kri. pvitrmmddpni seva mamte yogy eva 30 vrsthi 50 vrsni umrna bdha j purusoni nomdhni krvamam avi.

teona kulsmuhni kutumbvar nomdhnini kul smkhya 2,630 thi. yhovae apeli ajna mujb musa ane harune nomdhninum a kary kryum. mrari kulsmuhni kutumbvar nomdhnini kri. pvitrmmdpni seva mamte yogy eva 30 vrsthi 50 vrsni umrna srj purusoni nomdhnini krvamam avi. teoni kutumbvar nomdhnini anusar kul smkhya 3,200 thi. yhovani ajna mujb musae ane harune a nomdhninum kary kryu. a rite musae ane harune ttha israelna srj agevanoe bdha j levioni vmsanusar ttha kutumbvar nomdhnini kri. tris vrsthi pcas vrsni umrna je levi puruso pvitrmmdpni seva krva ttha tene upadi li jvanum kam krva avya teoni kul smkhya 8,580 thi. yhovae musane apeli ajna anusar drekne sevani ane bhar upadvani jvabdari sompvamam avi. am, yhovae musane kreli ajna anusar teoni nomdhnini krvamam avi.

5

yhovae musane khyum, “israeli prjane tum evum jnav ke, te potani chavnimamthi bdha jrphtpittna drdione, jemna srirmamthi strav thto hoy teone, ttha jeo sbna sprsthi asuddh thya hoy teone chavnimamthi bhar kadhi muke. stri hoy ke purus, bmnene bhar kadhi mukvam, jethi je chavnimam hum tmamri vcce rhum chum tene teo asuddh kre nhi.” yhovae musane kreli ajna anusar israelioe chavni bhar e lokone kadhi mukyam. yhovae musane khyum, “tum israelione khe ke, je purus athva stri yhovani ajnaono bhmg krine anye nuksan kre, to te dosit bne che, tethi tene te bdl prayscit krvum j joie. pote krelam papni tene kbulat krvi ane jenum tene je kami nuksan kryu hoy te purepurum bhrpai kri apva upramt vis tka jetlum vdhare cukvvum. pn jene nuksan kryum che te jo mryu pamyu hoy ane kstipurti mamte tenum njiknum koi sgum na hoy, to te rkm yhovane apvi ane yajke cukvvi ane je gheto paponna prayscit mamte vdhera apvano hoy che, te upramt a rkm apvani che. “israelio devne je kmi uchaliyarnp ghrave che, te yajkni gnay che. yajkone mamnsa je koi bheth ape che te yajko potane mamte rakhe.” yhovae musane khyum, “israeli prjane tum a prmamne khe: jo koi purusni ptini ade rste jay ane visvasghati nivde, koi prpurus sathe suine vybhicar kre, prmtu teni sabiti na hoy ane saksii apnar koi na hoy, ane chtam tena ptine tena pr smka jay; athva ptinie vybhicarnum pap kryu na hoy to pn tena ptina mnmam vhem jagyo hoy to ptie tene yajk pase li jvi. tene 8 vatka jvno lot (ek dsams ephah) li yhovane arpn kre. tene tena pr tel redvum nhi ke dhup pn mukvo nhi, karn ke e vhemne kadhva gunanum parkhum krva mamtenum smrndayk khadharnp che. yajke te strine yhova smks rju krvi. pchi yajke mamtina patrmam pvtir jl levum, ane temam pvitrmmdpni pvtir bhumii prni dhul line temam nakhvi. pchi tene te strine yhova smks ubhi rakhi tena val chodi nakhse, ane tenina hathmam khadharnp mukse. ptini irsyane karne apvamam avelo a jvno lot che. pchi yajk nkki kre ke tena ptino vhem sacco che ke nhi, yajke srab apva mamtena kdva jlnum patr potana hathmam rakhvum. “tyarbad yajke stri pase sogn levdavva, tene khevum ke, jo tem kumamrge jine koi mamns sathe vybhicar kryu n hoy, to a srapna kdva jlthi tne ksum j nuksan nhi thay.

“pn jo tem kumamrge jine koi mamns sathe vybhicar kryu hse to yhova tara namne tara lokmam srarup bnavi do. tari jamdthomam sdo peda kro, ane tara srirne phulavi do. “a jl tara petmam prvesine tene phulavi do, ane tara grbhasyne smkocavi do.” pchi te strie ‘amin’ ‘amin’ em jvab ape.” pchi yajke te srab suciptrmam lkhva ane tene kdva jlmam dhoi nakhva, tyarbad yajk te strine te pani pividave, jethi te gunegar hoy to khub heran thay. “pn jl pividavtam phelam yajk papni ksoti krva khadharnp strina hathmamthi line yhova smks ghravine vedi pr arpn krse. e pchi yajke te khadharnpnamthi ek muthi bhri vedimam homvum. ane pchi strine jl pai devum. jo te strie vybhicar kryu hse to srarupnam pani petmam jtam j tenum pet phuli jse ane tenum grbhasy smkocai jse, ane tenum nam tena lokomam srarup thi pdse. pn jo te stri pvtir hse ane potani jatne klmkit nhi kri hoy to tene kmi pn hani thse nhi ane thoda smy pchi te grbh dharn krse. “a nismo svchmdii ptini mamte athva jena pr ptine vhem hoy evi ptini mamte che. pchi e strie khrekhr vybhicar kryu hoy ke khali vhem avyo hoy ptie avi strine yhova smks lavvi ane yajke upr drsaveli rit anusar nkki krvum. pchi stri jo potani sja bhogve to te mamte pti jvabdar thrshe nhi. stri pote j tena paponna prinam mamte jvabdar che.”

6

yhovae musane khyum, “tum israeli prjane a prmamne khe: jo koi stri ke purus ‘najir’ thine yhovani seva krvanum khas vrt le, to yhovane krela smrpnaa purn smy drmyan tene draksarsno ane kephi pinano tyag krvo, tdupramt tene draksamamthi bnavelum koi pn prkarnum pinum pivum nhi, ke draks ke kismis khavi nhi. jyam sudhi tenum vrt calu hoy tyam sudhi tene draksamamthi koi pn vstu draksna bi ke chal pn khava nhi! “vli e smy drmyan tene val kpavva nhi, karn ke tenum vrt calu hoy che, ane jyam sudhi vrt purum purn n thay tyam sudhi te devne smrpit thyelo che tethi tene potana val vdharva joie. “tene lidhela vrtina srj divso drmyan tene kdi mrtdeh njik jvum nhi. tenam mamta-pita ke bhai bhen mri jay to pn tene mrtdeh njik ji potani jatne asuddh krvi nhi, karn tena mamtha prna val tena devna smrpit thyani nisanii che. vrtina pura smy drmyan te ‘najir’ vrti hovathi tyam sudhi te yhovane smrpit thyel che. “prmtu jo koi vyktinum acank teni pdkhe j avsan thay ane te asuddh bne, to sat divs pchi tene potana asuddh thyela mamthana val kpavva. karn ke te divse teni suddhi thay che. ane athmam divse tene pvtir mmdpna prvesdar agl yajk smks be hola athva kbutrna be beccam lavvam. yajke emamnum ek papartharnp trike ane bijum dharnp trike cdhavine te mamnsna papno prayscitvidhi krvo, karn ke te mrtdehna sprsthi asuddh thyo hto. te smye vykti phrithi potana val kpavva vina devne smrpit krse. ane te j divse tene ‘njiri’ na vrtini nvestrthi sruat krine val vdharva. a agauna tena smrpnaa divso gnvamam avse nhi, karn, teno vrtbhmg thyo hto jena dosartharnprupe tene ek vrsnum nr hlvan lavvum. “yhovani seva mamtena ‘najiri’ vrtini smy purn thtam te divse tene nice prmamne vidhi krvi; tene pvitrmmdpna prvesdar agl li jvo. ane khod

vinana ek vrsnam nr ghetanum dhnarpn, khod vinani ek vrsni ghetinum papartharpn ane khod vinana nr ghetanum samtyarpn krvm: ttha ek topli bhrine mohela lotni bekhmir rotli ttha tel copdela bekhmir khakhra, ane khadharpn ttha peyarpn te cdhave. “yajke a bdhum yhovane ghravvum ane te mamsnam prthm papartharpn ane dhnarpn cdhavvam. pchi tene nr ghetane yhova smks samtyarpn trike smrpit krvm. rotlini topli, khadharpn ane peyarpn sathe te yhovane arpn krse. ‘najhari’ vrt dharn krnare pvitrmmdpna prvesdvar agl val kpavi nakhvam, ane e smrpit kri samtyarpnni nicena agnimam homi deva. “vrttharie val utravya pchi yajke nr ghetano baphelo khhbo ttha toplimamthi ek bekhmir rotli ane ek bekhmir khakhro line tena hathmam mukvam. tyarvad yajk arpn trike e vstuo yhovani smks jhulave. e arpo yajkne mamteno pvitrbhag gnay che. eni upramt, ghetani chatino bhag ane jamdh devne ghrva, a arpo pn yajkna gnay, hve te vykti najiri vrtmamthi mukt thine phri draksars pi ske che. ‘najiri’ thmani ane blidano mamtena a niymo che. ‘najiri’ tmvni prtijina lidhi hoy tyare tene any arpo mamte vcn apyvm hoy to nkki krelam blidano sathe te arpo pn lavine cdhavvam.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “harun ane tena putrone khe ke, teo israeli prjane a khas asirvad ape: yova tmne asirvad apo ane tmamrpn rksn kro; yhovani tmamra pr krpadrsti ane mherbani thav. yhova tmamra pr prsn ho ane tmne samti apo.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “a rite harun ane tena putro mamra asirvad israeli lokone ape ane hum pote vyktigt mamra asirvad teone apis.”

7

je divse musae pvitrmmdp ubho krvranum kary smprn kryu, te divse tene mmdpno temj temamni bdhi sadhn-samgri vedi ttha tenam bdham sadhnono abhisek kri temna bdham patrono abhisek krine pvitrbhag krya. tyarpchi israelnam kulsmuhona agevanomamthi psmid krela puruso potanam arpo lavya. teo kulona mukhy agevano htm ane teoe vsti gntrina kammam mdd kri hti. temne yhovani smmukh be bld jodela chhtravalam ch gadam teo lavya be kutumbna vdao dith ek gadum ane prtyek agevan dith ek bld. a bdhu teoe pvitrbhag mmdpnam prvesdvar pase yhovani smks rju kryu. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “teoni bhetono svikar kr, mulakatmmdpni sevamam a gadano upyog krje. levione tum e temna karymam upyog kre, te mamte temne bjavvani seva anasar sompi deje.” tethi musae gadam ane bldo svikarya ane levione sompi didham. tene gersonna smuhne teone je sevao krvani hti te mamte be gadam ane car bldo apya. mrarina smuhe yajk harunna putr ithamamrni agevani hethl je sevae krvani hti tene mamte tene temne car gadam ane ath bldo apya. prmtu khathna vmsjone kami j apyvm nhi, karn ke teone je pvitrbhag vstuo sompvamam avi hti teni jvabdari teo potana mamthe j rakhta ane potana khhba upr ucki leta hti. je divse yjnevane abhisekt ane smrpit krvamam avi te divse agevano potana arpo lavya ane vedi agl rju krya. yhovae musane khyum, “vedini prtistha krva sarum arpn varaphrti ek divse ek jnej

dhravva.” prtyek vmsna agevan ek srkham j arpn line avyam.prthm divse ‘yhuda’na kulsmuhno agevan amminadabno putr nahson arpn line avyo.bije divse issakhar vmsno suarno putr nthaniyele arpn line avyo.trije divse jhbulonna vmsno vdo ane helonno putr aliab arpn lavyo.cothe divse ruben vmsno sdeurno putr alisar arpn lavyo.pamcme divse simyon vmsna vda surisadayna putr slumiele arpn lavine ghravyum.chththe divse gadna vmsna vda deuelpna putr elyasaphe arpn lavine ghravyum.satme divse ephraimna vmsna vda ammihudna putr alisamame arpn lavine dhravyum.athmam divse mnassa vmsna vda pdahsurna putr gmamlyel arpn lavine dhravyum.nvmam divse binyamin vmsna vda gidiyonina putr abidane arpn lavine dhravyum.dsme divse danna vmsna vda ammisadayna putr ahiejher arpn dhravyum.agiyarme divse aserna vmsna vda okranna putr pagiele arpn lavine dhravyum.barme divse nphthalina vmsna vda enanna putr ahirae arpn lavine dhravyum.prtyekna upharmam adhikrt mamp prmamne 1 sekel vjnni camdini kthrot ttha 70 sekel vjnno ek camdino pyalo hto. a bmnemam khadharpn trike telthi moyelo lto bhrelo hto. tdupramt ds sekel vjnni sonani dhupdani dhupthi bhreli hti, ttha dhnarpn mamte ek vrsnum vachrdum, ttha prayascitna bli mamte ek ghetum ttha ek vrsno ek hlvan; samtyrpn mamte be bld, pamc gheta, pamc lvara ane ek vrsni uprna pamc hlvan htm. uprna krmamnusar agevano upr prmmnenam arpo lavyam htm. a rite vedina abhisekna prsmge israelna vmsna agevano smrpnvaidhimam potpotanam arpo lavyam; camdini 12 kthrot, camdina 12 pyala, ttha sonani 12 dhupdani, camdini prtyek kthrotm vjn adhikrt mamp anusare 130 sekel htm, ane camdina prtyek pyalanum vjn 70 sekel htm. camdini kthrotu ane camdina pyalaonum kul vjn 2,400 sekel htm. tdupramt dhupthi bhrelam 12 sonanam patro htm, te prtyeknum vjn adhikrt mamp prmamne ds sekel htm. e patrona sonanam kul vjn mmdirna mamp prmamne 120 sekel htm, dhnarpo mamte kul 12 bldo, 12 ghetao ek vrsni umrna 12 hlvan hta. paparthapn mamte 12 nr bkram pn htm. ttha samtyrpn mamte kul 24 bldo, 60 gheta, 60 bkram, ane ek vrsni umrna 60 hlvan hta, a arpo vedino abhisek kri tena smrpna prsmge arpn thya hta. je smye musa yhova sathe vat krva mamte pvitrmmdpnam prvesyo te smye tene krarkosna dhamkna uprna be krub devduttoni vcceno avaj sambhlyo. yhova a rite teni sathe bolta hta.

8

yhovae musane khyum, “tum harunne jnav ke te dipvrksni sat divione prgtave tyare teno prkas dipvrksna aglna bhagmam pde te dhyannam rakhej.” harune yhovani sucna prmamne kryu. tene divione ucit sthane rakhi ane temnum modhum evi rite rakhyum ane dipvrksno aglno bhag prkasit kryu. a tene deve musane krel ajna prmamne kryu. dipvrks ttha phulothi susobhit teni bethk ttha dalio, smprn sonana dhdela htm. musane yhovae drsavela nmuna prmamne khub kaljipurvk te bnnavvam avi hti. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “hve bakina israe-

liomamthi levione alg krine tare teoni vidhipurv
suddhi krvi. emni suddhi a mujb krvi: prthm
tena pr pvitr suddhikrnnam jlno chmtkav krvo.
tyarbad temne akha srir mudn kravvum, kpda dhoi
nakhvam ttha sirne dhoine svcc krvm tyare temni
suddhi thi gnase. “tyarbad temne ek vachrdum ttha
moyela lotno khadharpn lavvo, ane sathe tare ek bijo
vachrdo papartharpn mamte pn levo, pchi levione
mulakat mmdp pase lavva. pchi bdha mulakatmmdp
agl israeliona smgr smamjne bhego krvo. ane tum
levione yhovae smks lave tyare israelioe potana hath
leviona mstk pr mukva, pchi harune levione israelio
trphthi khas uphar trike mne dhravva ane mamri
seva mamte smrpit krva. israeli prjana prtinnidhi trike
levio yhovani seva krse. “tyarbad levie bmne bldona
mamtha pr hath mukva ane ek bld papartharpn trike
ane bijo dhnarpn trike yhovane dhravva, levione
suddh krva mamte prayscit krvani a vidhi che. pchi
srv levione harun ane tena putro smks ubha krva ane
yhovane upasna trike dhravvam. a rite tare levione
bija israeliothi alg krine vidhisr mne arpn krva, jethi
levio mamra potana the. “a prmamne levionum sud-
dhikrn ane artyrpn thya pchi j teo mulakatmmdp-
mam seva krvanum sru kri ske. tare levioni suddh
krine mne smrpit krva. karn ke bdham j israelio tr-
phthi teo mne inamrupe apayela che. tethi teo mamra
potana che. israeli kulna srv prthmjnitona bdlamam
mem leviono svikar kryo che. karn ke israelionum
prthmjnit balk pchi te mnusynum hoy ke psunum
hoy, mamrum che, je divse mem misrna ekeek prth-
mjnit balk, pchi te mnusynum hoy ke psunum hoy,
srvne mamri nakhyam, te divse mem israelnam prth-
mjnit putrone mem mamra mamte rakhi lidha htam.
hve mem israeli smamjna srv jyesth putroni avejiam
levione svikaryo che, hum temne harunne ttha tena
putrone israelio trphthi seva krva ane temna bde
prayscitvidhi krva mulakat mmdpmam bheto trike
apis. jethi jyare israelio pvitrsthanni pase ave tyare
mrki ke koi muskeli temna pr n pde.” pchi yhovae
musane levioni diksavidhi vise je sucnao api hti teno
musae, harune ttha smgr israeli smamje aml kryo.
levioe potani jatne suddh kri ane vstro pn dhoyam.
harune te saune arpn trike yhovane dhravi didha,
ane temne suddh krva mamte prayscitvidhi krine
saune suddh krya. tyarvad levione mulakatmmdp-
mam harun ane tena putrona hath nice seva krvani
chut mli. am yhovae levio amge je ajnao musane jnavi
hti tenum aksrs: paln krvamam avyum. yhovae mu-
sane khyum, “pcis vrsni umre levio mulakatmmdpni
seva sru kri ske. pcas vrsni umre teo sevamamthi
nivrtt thay ane seva krvanum bmdh kre. teo mulakat-
mmdpmam seva krt potana sathine bhle mdd kre,
pn pote niymrsni seva n kre, levioni seva mamte a
vyvsthanum ayojn krvm.”

9

misrmamthi prsthan krya pchi bija vrsna prthm mhi-
namam israeli prja ane musa sinaina arnymam hta
tyare yhovae musane khyum, “israeli prjae niyt smye
paskhaprv palvanum che. paskhaprv prthm mhina-
mam caudmam divsni smdhyao sru thay che. tmamre
ene lgta bdha niymo ane vidhionum custpne paln

krvanum che.” tethi musae israeli prjane paskhaprv
ujjvni ajna kri. israeli prjae paskha prvni ujvni
sinaina arnymam prthm mhinana caudmam divse
smdhyakale sru kri hti. yhovae musane sucvum
htum te mujb israelioe kryum. prmtu evum bnyum
ke ketlak mamnso mrtdehna sprsthi asuddh thya hta,
teo dphnkriyamam hta tethi te divse paskhaprv pali
ske em nhotum. temne te j divse musa ane harunni
pase jine potani hkikt drsavi. teoe musane khyum,
“ame mrt dehna sprsthi asuddh thyla che. srv israelio
niyt smye yhovane blidan arpn kre che. te amne
sa mamte tem krvani mnai krvamam ave che?” musae
temne khyum, “tmamri babtman yhovani ajna si che
te hum jani lu tyam sudhi tme dhirj dhro.” yhovae
musane khyum, “tare israelione a prmamne khevum
ke: tmamramamthi athva tmamra vmsjomamthi koi
mrtdehna sprsne karne asuddh thyo hoy athva dur
prvasmam hoy, to pn mamra mamnmam paskha nice
prmamne pali ske che. ava loko bija mhinana caud-
mam divse smdhyakale ujvni sru kri ske che. teoe
arpn krelu hlvan bekhmir rotli ttha kdvi bhaji sathe
khavum; emamnum ksum svar sudhi rheva devum
nhi, temj e blina psunum koi hadkum bhamgvum
pn nhi. temne e paskhane lgta bdha niymo ane vid-
hionum paln krvm. prmtu jo koi vykti asuddh na
hoy te lamba prvasmam hoy ane paskhanum paln n
kre, to tene tena lokothi judo krvo. karn, ene niyt
smye yhovane blidan arpn nthi kryu, tethi te dosit
gnay ane enum pap ene bhogvvum j joie. “prmtu
tmamri vcce koi videsi rheto hoy ane te paskha ujvva
iccho hoy to tene pn ena bdha niymo ane vidhio
prmamne e ujvum joie. desna vtnio ttha videsio
saune mamte ek j niym che.” je divse krarno pvitr-
mmdp etle krarmmdp ubho krvamam avyo te j di-
vse tena pr vadle acchadn kryu. ane samje vadl-
num sthan agnie lidhum ane akhi rat te jhlhto rhyo.
a prmamne hmmea thtum rhyum. divse vadl ac-
chadn krtto ane ratre agnini jem jhlhtum. jyare jyare
pvitr mmdp uprthi vadl hthi jtum, tyare tyare is-
raeli prja mukam uthavti, ane agl musaphri krti ane
jyam jyam vadl thobhe tyam tyam mukam krti. am
yhovani ajna prmamne teo mukam uthavta musaphri
krti ane mukam krti. jyam sudhi vadlnum acchadn
lamba smy sudhi rhe to tyam sudhi teo mukam calu
rakhta. jo vadl lamba smy sudhi pvitrmmdp pr
rhetum to israeli prja yhovani ajna mamthe cdhavine
agl prvas krti nhi ane lamba smy sudhi tyam j rokati.
prmtu ketlik vkht vadl thoda divs j mulakat mmdp
pr rhetum tyare pn teo yhovani ajna thtam mukam
krti ane yhovani ajna thta mukam uthavta. ketlik
vkht vadl samjthi svar sudhi rhetum, svare vadl hth-
tam j teo mukam uthavta, ane tene anusrtam. jo te
ratna hthtam to tene anusrta. jyam sudhi vadl pvit-
rmmdp pr bhle rhe pchi e be divs mamte hoy, ek
mhina mamte hoy ke ek vrs mamte hoy tyam sudhi
israelio mukam uthavta nhi; jyare vadl hthtum tyare j
teo mukam uthavi prvas krti. am teo yhovani ajna
anudar chavni krtam athva prvas krti, yhovam musa
dvare teone je ajna kre te prmamne teo krti.

yhovae musane khyum, “be camdinam dhdelam rnsingdam bnavdav ane lokone bhega thva kheva mamte ttha pdavne agl vdhva kheva mamte teno upyog krje. je smye bmne rnsingda vgadvamam ave, tyare smgr smamje mulakatmmdpna prvesdvar agl tari smks ektr thvanum che. prmtu jo ek j rnsingdum vgadvamam ave, to phkt israel prjana kulona mukhy agevanoe tari smks avvanum che. “jyare phelivar tutk tutk rnsingdam vgadvamam ave, tyare purv disamam nakheli chavnioe kuc krvi. biji vkhte rnsingdam tutk tutk vage, tyare dksin disamamni chavnie kuc krvi. am mukam uthavvana smket trike tutk tutk rnsingdum vgadvum. pn israel smamjne sbha mamte ektr thva jnavvum hoy to ekdharnam rnsingdum vgadvum. harunna vmsjoe etle ke yajkoe j rnsingdam vgadvanam che. a kaymi kanunno aml tmamre pedhi drpedhi krvano che. “tmamri bhumimam dusmno sathe ldta phelam jorthi rnsingda phumko, tyare yhova rnsingdamno avaj sambhlse ane tmne yad krse ane tmne tmamra dusmnothi bcavse. vli utsvo vkhte, dr amamsna divse temj tme dhnarpne ane samtyrpon dhravo te divse pn rnsingdam vgadvam, yhova tmne smbhare te mamte am kro. hum tmamro dev yhova, tmne smbharis.” israelio misrmamthi prsthan kri avya tena bija vrsna bija mhinana vismam divse krarna pvitrmmdp vadthi vadthi gym ane israeli prjae sinaina arnymamthi kuc sru kri tyam to paranna arnymam vadl pachu sthir thyum. yhova trphtthi musane yatra hti. kuc vkhte yhudana vmsna dhvj nicensum sainya prthm caltum: amminadabno putr nahson temno agevan hto. teoni pacht issakharna kulsmuhnum sainya hto, jeno agevan suarno putr nthaniyel hto. ane helonna putr aliabni sdari hethl jhbhlonna kulsmuhnum sainya hto. tyar pchi pvitr mmdp uthavi levamam avto ane tene upadnar gerson ttha mrarina vmsjo kuc krta. pvitrmmdpne utarine teo potana khhba upr uckine calta hta. e pchi rubenna kulsmuhna dhvj hethlni sena kutumbvar kuc krti: sdeurnam putr alisurni sdari hethl rubenna kulsmuhnum sainya hto. temni pacht surisadaina putr slumieli sdari hethl simyonna kulsmuhoni sena hti. ane te pchi deuena putr elyasaphni sdari hethl gadna kulsmuhonum sainya hto. teoni pacht khathna vmsjo pvitrsthanmamni vividh sadhnsamgri uckine calta hta. teo bije mukame phomce te phelam tyam pvitrmmdp ubho kri devamam avto. temni pacht ephraimna vmsna dhvj hethlnum sainya kuc krtum. ammihudna putr alisamamni sdari hethl ephraimna vmsjonum sainya hto. te lokoni pacht pdahsur na putr gmamlyelni gntri hethl mnassana kulsmuhonum sainya hto. gidiyonina putr abidanni sdari hethl binyaminna kulsmuhonum sainya hto. chek chevte rksk trike danna vmsna dhvj hethl bdhi senaona rksk trike tukdivar kuc krti. ammisadayno putr ahiejher te tukdino agevan hto. teni sdari hethl danna kulsmuhoni tukdi hti. ophranna putr pagielni sdari hethl aserna kulsmuhoni tukdi hti. ane enanna putr ahirani sdari hethl nphtalina kulsmuhoni tukdi hti. hmesse a krmam j israelna kul tukdivar kuc

krta. ek divs musana ssra midhani reuelna putr hobabne musae khyum, “chevte deve amne je des apvanum vcn apyum hto. hum tyam jva mamte ame prsthan krie chie. tme pn amamri sathe calo. ame tmamra subhcimtk bnisum; karn ke yhovae israelne adbhut surksa ane jnsruh mamte vcnno apyam che.” hobabe prtyuttr apyo, “na, hum tmamri sathe nhi avum. hum to mamra potana desmam mamram smgaio pase pachio jis.” musae vinmti kri khyum, “amne cho-dine n jso, karn ke arnymam keva rstao che te tum jane che, kyam mukam krvo te pn tme jano cho etle tme to amamri amkh bni rheso. ane jo tme amamri sathe avso, to yhova amne je suksmsmptti apse temam ame tmne bhagidar bnavisum.” ane hobab smmt thyo, tyarbad temne yhovana sinai prvthi nikli trn divs yatra kri. te trne divs drmyan yhovana pvitr kos temne mamte mukam krvani jgya sodhva sauthi agl rtheo. jyare teo mukam uthavta tyare te divse yhovonum vadl temna upr rhetum. jyare jyare krarkos cali niklto, tyare musa pokar krto: “he yhova, tme utho ane tmamra dusmnone vervikher kri nakho, ane tmamro tiskar krnarne hamki kadho.” ane jyare krarkosne nice mukvamam avto tyare te kheto; “lakho israelio vcce, he yhova, pacha pdharjo.”

11

loko potani hadmamrioni phriyado yhova smks krva lagya. yhova te sambhline teona pr gusse thyo. yhovano agni chavnina chevadena loko vcce bhdhbdi uthyo ane teno chedo bli go. lokoe musane shay mamte pokar kri, tethi tene loko mamte yhovane prarthna kri tethi agni samt thi go. tyarbad te jgyano vistar taberah name prclit thyo. karn, tyam yhovano agni te lokoni vcce bhdhbdi uthyo hto. israelio sathena ketlak loko sarum sarum khavana lalcu hta; teone misrno khorak yad avyo. israeliomam pn asmtos vdhtam teoe rodnam rdva lagya. “are! amne khava mamte mams kon apse? misrmam to ame mphtmam njathi mamchlio khata hta, tyam to kakdi, tdbuc, dumgli, pyaj ane lsn pn mlmtam hta! ahim to amamra srir divse divse nbla pdi gya che. drroj phkt a mamnna j amne mle che.” mamnnum kd dhnana dana jethlum hto. teno rmg pilas pdto dhoho hto. loko khetrmam phrine mamnna vinine ektr kri lavta ane ghmtimam dlta athva khamdnyamam khamdi leta ane lot bnavine tene tpeliamam baphine teni bhakhri bnavta. eno svad movn nakheli bhakhri jevo lagho. ratna smye chavni upr jhaki pdtum tyare teni sathe mamnna pn pdtum. musae bdha lokone potpotana tmbuna barna agl ubha rhine rodnam rdta sambhlya. yhovano krodh bhhbhuiki uthta musa pn bhare citamam pdyo. musae yhovane khyum, “tme mamri avi bhumdi dsa sa mamte kri? tmne dvidha thay evum me sum kryu che? smgr israeli lokoni jvabdari leva tme mne kem psmid kryo? sum hum teono pita chum? sum te bdham mamram balko che? tme teona pitrone je des apvanum vcn apyum hto te desmam tme, ko dhavna balkne katie vlgadine li jay tem teoni smbalh rakhvanum kary mne sa mamte saupyam che? a bdha lokone mamte mne mams kyamthi mli ske? teo rudn krine mne khe che, “amne mams apo.” pn mamre a loko mamte mams

lavvum kyamthi? hve hum eklo a smgr prjano bhar shn krva asmrth chum. jo mamri pasethi tme a bd-hum kam kravva mamgta ho, to krpa krine hmna j mne mamri nakho; tme mamra upr bhlai krta ho, to mne agl pn duhk n jova deta.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “israelna sitter vdilone mamri smks mulakat mmdp agl li av jeone vise tne khatri hoy, ane tyam tari sathe ubha rhevanum teone khe. hum nice utrine tyam avis ane tari sathe vat kris, mem tne je atmam apyo che temamthi line hum e lokone apis tethi teo pn tari sathe lokono bhar ucse, pchi tare eklae te bhar shn krvo pdse nhi.” yhovae musane khyum, “tum lokone a prmamne khe; deh suddh kri avtikalne mamte taiyar thao, tmne mams khava mlse, teone e pn khe ke, yhovae tmne rdtam ane phriyad krtam sabhlyam che ke, ‘amne mams kon apse? ame misr-mam j sara htam! te tmne mams apse, ne tme te jms. ek divs ke be divs nhi, pamc, ds ke vis divs nhi, prmtu ek mhina sudhi, tme enathi kmtali jao, tmne citri cde tyam sudhi tmamre te jmvum pdse. karn ke tme tmamri vcce vsta yhovano anadr kryo che, ane temni agl em khine rodnam rdyo cho ke, ‘ame misr chodine n avya hot to sarum that.” musae khyum, “atyare ahim mamri sathe 6,00,000 puruso kuc kri rhya che, ‘ane tme emne ek akha mhina sudhi mams apvanum vcn apo cho?’ are! ame amamram bdham j ghetam bkram ttha dhordhamkhr kapie, to pn temamthi atlum bd-hum mams mli ske nhi. driyani bdhi mamchlio pkdie to pn te puri pde nhi.” yhovae musane khyum, “mamri skti to amryadit che, tum hmnam j jose ke, mam-rum vcn sacum sabit thay che ke nhi.” pchi musae bhar avine yhovae je khyum htum te lokone khi smbhlayyum. tene lokomamthi sitter vdilo psmd krine bhega krya. ane teone tmbuni ajubaju ubha rakhya. tyarbad yhova vadlmamthi utri avya ane musa sathe vat kri, pchi temne musane je atmam apyo hto te li ane te sitter vdilone apyo etle teonamam atmamno smcar thyo. etle thoda smy sudhi prbodbkna jeva bhavavesmam prbodbh kryo, pn tyar pchi teoe em kryu nhi. prmtu sitter psmdgi pamela vdiplomamthi be eldad ane medad hju chavnimam j hta, teo tmbu agl gya nhotam che chtam teonamam pn atmamno smcar thyo jene temne prbodbh kravvyo. ek yuvane dodi jine musane khyum ke, “eldad ane medad chavni-mam prbodbh kna jeva bhavavesmam prbodbh kri rhya che.” nunna putr yhosua, je nano hto tyarthi musani sevamam rhyo hto, tene virodh drsavtam khyum, “mamra dhni, musa, mherbani kri temne roko.” pn musae prtyuttr apyo, “sum tne mamr prtisthani cimta che? hum to icchum chum ke yhovana bdha loko prbodbhko thay yhova saune atmam ape.” tyarbad musa ttha sitter agevano chavnimam pacha gya. ena pchi trt yhovae pvnnne moklyo, ane te driyamamthi teni sathe lavrione upadi lavyo. lavrio chavnimam ttha teni aspas ghsdaine pdva lagi. teoe jminne trn phut udi dhamki didhi. mamns ek divsmam jetlum amtr kapi ske tetlam amtrmam drek disamam lavrio phe-laylihti. tethi lokoe te akho divs ane akhi rat ane pchino akho divs lavrio bhegi kri. koi pn vyktie ds homerthi ochi lavrio bhegi kri nhoti. teoe tene chavnini phrta sukava mamte phelavi didhi. pn hjum mams temna damt vcce j htum. temne cavyum pn nhotum tyam to temna upr yhovano ros bbbhuki

uthyo; chavnimam bhyamkr rognro updrv phati niklyo. mrkimam asmkhy loko mrtyu pamy. tethi temne e jgyanum nam ‘kibroth-hattavah’ etle ke lalcuoni kbro padyum. karn ke tyam lokoe mamsni ane misrni lalsa krnaraoe dphnavya hta. tyarbad te lokoe te sthlnro tyag kryo ane yatra krine hseroth avya, ane tyam teoe thoda smy mamte mukam kryo.

12

musa ek kusi strine prnyo hto. ekvar mriym ane harune musani tika kri, kemke te tene prnyo. teoe khyum, “sum phkt musa sathe j yhovae vat kri che? temne sum apni sathe pn vat nthi kri?” yhovae temna a sbdo sambhlya. musa to khub nmr mamns hto ena jevo nmr mamns visvnam pn mle nhi. yhovae tatkalik musa, harun ane mriymne mulakat mmdp-mam hajr thva ajna kri; “tme trne jn ahim avo.” tethi teo yhova smks ubha rhya. pchi tmbuna prvesd-var pase yhova mekshstmbhmam nice utrya, ane tmbuna prvesdar agl ubha rhi temne “harunne ane mriymne” bolavyam, “jyare te bmne jn agl gyam etle deve khyum, hum khum te dhyanthi sambhlo. pr-bodbhkoni sathe hum svpnmam drsn apine vat krum chum. prmtu mamra sevk musani vat to nyari che. mamrum akhum ghr mem ena visvase chodyum che. hum eni sathe to modhamodh vat krum chum, hum cckhkhi vat krum chum, mrmomam bolto nthi, tene mamrum svrup nihalyum che. te pchi mamra sevk musani tika krtam tmne dr kem lagto nthi?” pchi yhovano kop temna pr utryo ane teo tyamthi calya gya. tmbu prthi vadl hthi jtmni sathe j mriymne kodh phuti niklyo ane teni camdi kodhthi dholi thi gi. harune te joyum. tyare tene musane pokar kryo, “mamra dhni, dya krine murkhaimam ame je pap kri betham che tene mamte amne siksa krso nhi. jnm vkhte j jenum addhum mams khvai gym hov eva mre la jnmela balk jevi ene thva n deso.” etle musae yhovane pokar kryo, “o dev, tene saji kro, hum tmne vinmti krum chum.” yhovae musane khyum, “jo teno pita tena mukh pr thumkro hot, to sat divs te ljiti gnat. tethi tene sat divs chavni bhar ekamtam moklo, tyarbad tene pachi chavnimam li avjo.” athi mriymne sat divs sudhi chavnini bhar judi rakhvamam avi, ane lokoe te chavnimam pachi n avi tyam sudhi mukam upadine agl musaphri kri nhi. tyarvad temne hseroththi agl prvas kryo ane paranna arnyprdes-mam mukam kryo.

13

pchi yhovae musane khyum, “hum je knani bhumi israelione apvano chum. teni phrine jasusi krva mamte mamns mokl. drek kulsmuhmamthi ek ek mamns je agevan hov tene psmd krine mokl.” yhovani ajna anasar paranna arnymamthi musae israeliona nice prmamnena agevanone mokli apyam: ruben kulsmuhmamthi jhakkurno putr sammua; simyonna kulsmuhmamthi horino putr saphat; yhudana kulsmuhmamthi yphunnehno putr kaleb; issakharna kulsmuhmamthi yusphno putr igal; ephraimna kulsmuhmamthi nunno putr hosiya;

binyaminna kulsmuhmamthi raphruno putr palti; jhbulonna kulsmuhmamthi sodino putr gadiel; yushpna mnassa kulsmuhmamthi susino putr gadi; dan kulsmuhmamthi gmamllino putr ammiel; aserna kulsmuh trphtthi mikhayelno putr sthur; nphtalina kulsmuh trphtthi vopsino putr nahbi; gadna kulsmuhmamthi mamkhino putr geuel. je purusone musae desni jasusi krva moklya teonam nam e hta. musae nunna putr hosianum nam bdlino yhosua padyum. musae teone knanbhumini phrine tpas krva moklti vkhte sucnao api: “tme negebni dksinmam thine ucc prdesmam jao. ane tyam jine juo ke te prdes kevo che; tyam rhenara loko keva che-blvan che ke nbla, vsti vdhare che ke ochi; te desni jmin upjau che ke nhi; teo je sheromam rhe che te arksit che ke killebmdivala ngro; tyamni jmin phldrup che ke ujjd, tyam jmglo che ke nhi, nirbhy thine jao ane tyamna ketlamm phlona nmuna line avo.” e smy draksni rtuno prthm pakno hto. teoe smgr desmam jine sinna arnythi mamdine hmamthni ghati pase avela rhob sudhino prdes tpsasyo. uttr trph jtam teo negebmamthi psar thya ane hebron phomcyo. tyam teoe rakss anakna vmsjona ahimamn, sesay ane talmamy kutumbone vselam joyam. (mismmam soan sthpayum tena sat vrs phelam hebron sthpayum htum.) teo pchi halmam je eskolni khin trike olkhay che tyam avya. teoe tyam draksna ek jhumkha satheni draksni velni ek dali kapi lidhi. be mamnsae tene ek vams upr upadvi pdi, pchi temne dadm ane amjirna pn keltak nmuna bhega krya. israelioe tyamthi draksno ek jhumkho kapi lidho hovathi e jgyanum nam eskolnumkotr padvamam avyum. te desmam phrine te lokoe 40 divs udthi tpas kri. pchi pacha e loko paranna arnymam kades mukame musa ane harunni temji smgr israeli smamjni pase pacha avya. tyam paranna arnymam kades mukame temne temni agl aheval rju kryo ane te desmam phlonam nmuna btavayam. teoe musane a mujb khyum, “tme amne je desmam tpas krva moklya hta tyam ame gya, tyam khrekrh dudh ane mdhni relchel che. a rhyam tyamnam phl. pn tyamna loko sktisali che, teonam ngro visal ane killebmdhivala che. vli ame tyam anakna rakssione pn joya. amamlekio dksinmam rhe che, hittio, ybusio ane amorio phadi prdesomam rhe che, ane knanio driyakamthe ane yrdnele kamthe rhe che.” pchi kalebe musani agl ubha rhlala lokone samt padya ane khyum, “apne, trt e desno kbjo lie, apne ene jiti skva mamte sace j smrth chie.” pn temni sathe gyela bija jasusoe khyum, “apne e lokone jiti skie tem che j nhi, teo apna krtam vdhu blvan che.” temne tpsaeli bhumi viruddh israelione khevanum teoe sru kryu; “ame je bhumi tpassi te sktisali lokothi bhreli che ke jeo tyam jti koi pn vyktine srltathi hravva sksm che. tyam ame joyela bdha mamnsno kdavr ane blvan hta. tdupramt ame tyam anakna vmsjo puratn smyna rakssona vmsjone pn joya, teo khub uca ane kdavr che, ane ame to temni agl titidhoda jeva chie. em amne lagtum htum. ane te lokone pn ame titidhoda jeva j lagya hoisum.”

e sambhline smgr israeli smamj mote sade akhi rat rudn krto rhyo. teo bdha musa ane harunni viruddh bdbdat krva lagya. “ana krtam to ame mismmam ke ahim arnymam j mrtyu pamyam hot to vdhare sarum that. yhova amne e desmam sa mamte li jay che? tyam ame yuddhmam mamrya jisum ane amamri strio ttha balkone teo banmam pkdi lese. ana krtam to misr pacha jvum sarum!” am teo ekbijane kheva lagya ke, “calo, apne koine agevan trike psmd krie ane pacha misr jie.” a sambhline musa ttha harun israeliona bhega mlela smgr smamj smks udhe mstke bhumi pr pdya. ane desmam phrine tpas krva gyelamamna be jne, nunna putr yhosuae ttha yphunnehna putr kalebe duhkha mamrya potanam kpdam phadi nakhyam, ane israeliona smgr smamjine udesine khyum, “ame je desni tpas krva gya hta te adbhut khub saro des che. jo yhova apna pr prsn hse, to te apne e desmam li jse ane jyam dudh ane mdhni relchel che tevi bhumi te apne apse. yhovani viruddh bmd n krso, e lokothi drso nhi, te bdhane hravva apne sktimamn chie. hve temnum rksn krnar koi rhyo nthi ane yhova apni sathe che, tethi temnathi jray drso nhi.” tem chtam loko yhosua ane kalebne pththre mamrvani dhmki apta hta, prmtu te j smye yhovatum gaurv mulakat-mmdp pr bdha israelio smks prgt thyum. yhovae musane khyum, “e loko kyam sudhi mamri vimukh rhese? emni vcce mem atla bdha cmtkaro krya chtam pn teo mamramam visvas rakhta nthi kyam, sudhi teo mamra pr visvas rakhvani na padya krse? hum mrkino rogalco phelavine temno nas kris ane taramamthi hum ek nvi vdhare mhan ane blvan prja utpnn kris.” pn musae yhovane khyum, “prmtu misrna loko jane che ke, tme tmamra bahubhlthi teone mismmamthi li avya cho. temne a desni prjane pn te jnavyum che. e loko jane che ke, yhova amamri vcce vse che ane te amne modhamodh drsn ape che, amne temna vadlni othe mle che, e loko jane che ke, tme divse vadlna stmbhrupe ane ratre agnina stmbhrupe amamri agl calo cho. hve, jo tme tmamri prjano smhar krso, to je prjae tmamri e bdhi vato sambhli che teo khese, ‘yhovae a lokone je des apvanum vcn apyum htum temam te emne li ji skya nhi; etle temne te bdhane arnymam eksamta motne ghat utari didha.’ etle mamri tmne vinmti che ke, jem tme khyum htum tem tmamrum sarmthi btavo. tme khyum htum ke, ‘hum yhova ekdm gusse thto nthi, hum mhan prem ane visvas drsavum chum, ane pap ttha apradhoni mamphi apum chum tem chtam papiona papni sja triji ane cothi pedhinam balko sudhi krvanum hum cukto nthi.’ e hve sacum purvar kro. ame mismmamthi bhar niklya tyarthi ajprymt drek smye tme teone mamphi api che, temj aje pn tmamri mhanta ane tmamra atl premne karne tme a lokonam papone mamph kro evi hum tmne agrhpurv vinmti krum chum.” yhovae khyum, “tmamri vinmti mujb hum teone mamphi apis, mamra jiv jetli coksaiti hum mamra potana gaurv ke je akhi prthvivam vyapelum che tenathi sm khaine khum chum ke, je lokoe mamrum gaurv ane mismmam ttha arnymam mamram prakrmo joyam chtam dsds vkht mamrum parkhum kryu che ane mamrum khyum mamnyum

nthi, mem emna pitrone je des apvanum vcn apyvm
htum temam teomamno ek pn dakhlt hva pamso nhi,
mamri viruddh phri jnar koi pn te desne jova pamse
nhi. prmtu mamro sevk kaleb alg prkrtno mamns
che, te mne smpurnpne vphadar rhyo che, tethi je
desmam e jine avyo che te desmam hum ene li jis
ane tena smtan ena dhni thse. e desna spat bhago-
mam atyare amamlekio ane knanio vse che. tethi
kale j tmamre a jgya chodi devani che ane rata smu-
drne rste pacha rnmam jjo.” tyarbad yhovae musane
ane harunne khyum, “a dust loko kyam sudhi mamri
viruddh phriyado krya krse? teoe je khyum che te srv
mem sambhlyum che. tum e lokone jnav ke, ‘a yho-
vanam vcn che: hum mamra sm khaine khum chum
ke, tme mamra sambhlta je bolya hta te j prmamne
hum kris. tme lokoe mamra viruddh phriyad kri che
tethi tmamram sauna mrtdeh a arnymam rjhlse. mem
tmne je desmam vsavvanum vcn apyvm htum temam
vis vrsna ene teni uprna tmamramanna koi prvesva
pamse nhi. phkt yphunnehno putr kaleb ane nunno
putr yhosua temam prves krse. tme em pn khyum
htum ke, dushman tmamra balko banmam pkdse pn
hum te balkone te bhumimam pacha li avis ane tme
asvikar kreli bhumino teo anmd mamnse. pn tmam-
ram mrtdeho to a arnymam rjhlse. “ane tmamra-
mamno chello mamns arnymam mrtyu pamse nhi
tyam sudhi tmamram balko arnymam 40 vrs sudhi
bhrvad trike rjhlse; teo duhkhi thse kemke tme mne
vphadar n hta. calis dibs sudhi tme desmam phrine
tpas kri hti; tem tme 40 vrs sudhi arnymam ekdi-
vsne bdle ek vrs sudhi tmamram paponno boj mamthe
uckine bhktso tyare tmne smjase ke mamri nara-
jginum prinam kevum ave che?” “hum yhova a bolum
chum. mamro virodh krva ektr thyela a dust lokana
hum bhudam hal kris. teo eke ek a arnymam mrtyu
pamse.” je ds mamnsone musae desmam phrine tpas
krva moklya hta temne khoto heval apyo, jene karne
lokoe yhova viruddh bmd kryum. teo bdha yhova
smks rognno bhog bnya ane mri gya, karn, temne e
desne vkhodi kadhryo hto. jeo desmam tpas krva gya
hta, te jasusomamthi phkt nunno dikro yhosua ane
yphunnehno dikro kaleb j jivta rhya. jyare musae
smgr israeli prjane yhovana vcn khi smbhlayvam
tyare chavnimam bhare sok chvai gyo ane teo khub
pstava lagya. bije divse vveli svare teo uthya ane
bolya, “juo, yhovae je bhumini vat kri hti tyam jva ane
taiyar chie, ame krelam papnum amne bhan thyum
che. hve ame yhovae je desnum vcn apyvm htum
tyam jva taiyar chie, em khetam teo phadi prdes upr
cdhai krva nikli pdya.” pchi musae khyum, “hve te
mamte ghnum modum thyum khevay. yhovae tmne
arnymam pacha jvani ajna krel che, tme hve yhovani
ajnanum ullmghn sa mamte kro cho? emam tmne
koi labh thse nhi. hve tme jray agl vdho nhi, nhi to
tmamra dushman tmne prast krse. karn ke yhova hve
tmamri sathe nthi. amamlekio ane knanio tmamro
samno krva ubha che ane tme temna sikarno bhog
bnso. karn tme yhovane anusrvanum tyji didhum
che, ane tethi hve yhova tmamri sathe nthi.” krarkos
ane musa chavnimamthi bhar gya nthi e hkikt janva
chtam temne hthpurvk phadi prdes trphni kuc calu
rakhi. pchi phadi prdesmam vsta amamlekio ane
knanio temna pr tuti pdya ane teone hravya, ane chek

hormamh sudhi teone mamri nsadya.

15

yhovae musane khyum, “israeli prjane tum a mujb
khe: je desni bhumini hum tmne vsvat mamte apvano
chum tyam prveso tyare a niymonum paln krvm
j. nicanamamthi koi pn arpn mamte blidan krva
yhova smks tme bld, ghetum ke bkrum lavi sko:
dhnarpn, prtijna purn krva mamtenum arpn, ke prtij-
nani bhet, ke ujani drmyan thtam arpo e arponi
suvasthi yhova prsnn thay che, tethi tmamre nicena
niymonum paln krvm: “bli arpn krti vkhte arpn cd-
havnare eni sathe ath vatka jina dlala lotmam gelna
cotha bhagnum jaitun tel bhelvine khadyarpn trike
arpn krvm. ane hlvanne dhnarpn trike arpn krti
vkhte ek litr draksars pn peyarpn trike arpn krvo.
“jo ghetanum arpn cdhavvum hoy to, tmamre 16
vatka jhina dlala lotmam gelna cotha bhagnum tel
bhelvine khadyarpn trike ane dodh litr draksars pe-
yarpn trike cdhavvo, a blidanni suvasthi yhova prsnn
thay che. “dhnarpn ke prtijna purn krva mamte rju
krvanum arpn ke samtyrpn mamte vachrdanum arpn
lave. ane te vachrda sathe khadyarpn pn lave; addha
geln jaitun tel sathe 24 vatka jhino dlelo lot bhelvi
arpe. ane addho geln draksars pn peyarpn trike cd-
havvam. e arpnni saurbhthi yhova prsnn thay che.
prtyek blidan bld, ghetum ke bkru cdhavti vkhte a
prmamne krvm. jo ek krtam vdhare pranianum blid-
an hoy to prtyek prani dith upr jnavya prmamne
khadyarpn ttha peyarpnmam vdharo krvo. “yho-
vane arpn cdhavar israelno vtnei hoy to tene uprna
niymo palva, ava arpnni suvasthi yhova prsnn thay
che. yhovane arpn cdhavar tmamri sathe kaymi
dhorne ke thoda smy mamte vsto videsi hoy to pn
tene e j niymnum paln krvm, arpnni suvasthi yhova
prsnn thay che. a kanuno tmamre mamte ttha tmamri
sathe rheta videsio mamte smamn che, ane te kaym
mamte tme ane tmamra vmsjone bmdhnrta che.
yhova smks svdesi ane videsi srkha j che. tmne ane
tmamri vcce vsta videsione a j kanuno ane niymo
lagu pdse.” yhovae musane khyum, “tum israeli pr-
jane khe ke, hum tmne je desmam li jvano chum tyam
gya pchi tme e bhuminum anaj khao tyare tmamre
yhovane dhravva thodo bhag alg rakhvo. pheli kap-
nina danamamthi bamdhele lotne tmamre ek trph
rakhvo te prthm bamdhele lotne bhet trike yhovane
apo. te khlamamthi avta khadyarpn jevum gnase. tme
bamdhele prthm knkno amuk bhag tmamre yhovane
mamte alg rakhvo, a ucchaliyarpn tmamre lavvanum
che. “a niym tmamra vmsjone pn lagu pde che. yho-
vae musa mamrphte tmne apeli a ajnaomamthi koino
tmamramamthi aje ke bhvisyam bhlthi bhmg thi
jay to tmamre a prmamne krvm. ane jo akha
smamje ajnantane karne bhul kri hoy, to teo dhnarpn
trike vachrdum blidanmam ape. ane teni sathe niym
prmamne khadyarpn ttha peyarpn rju kre. teni su-
vasthi yhova prsnn thse. a sathe papartharpn mamte
ek bkranum pn blidan krvm. “yajke smgr israeli
smamj mamte prayscitni vidhi kri, tethi temne pn
mamph kravam avse. karn, e srtcuk hti ane e srtcuk
mamte teoe yhovane ahuti pn cdhavyam che. tethi
smgr israeli smamjane ane temni bhega vsta videsione

mamph krvamam avse, karn ke srtyukthi e sauni thiyeli bhul hti. "jo koi vykti ajanta pap kri bese to tene ek vrsni bkri papartharpane mamte bli trike cdhavvi. ane yajk yhova smks tene mamte prayscitvidhi kre to tene mamph krvamam avse. ajanta bhulthi pap krnar prtyek mamte a kanun che. pchi te desno vtnei israeli hoy ke temni sathe rtheo videsi hoy. "pn jo koi vykti pchi te israeli vtnei hoy ke videsi hoy, jani joine iradapurvk pap kre to te yhovanum apmamn kre che. eva mamnsno bhiskar krvo ane smamjthi alg rakhvo, karn ke, tene yhovani ajanunum ullmghn iradapurvk kryum che. tene yhovani avjna kri che. tethi e mamnsno smpurn bhiskar krvo. ena papni jvabdari ena eklana j mamthe che." israeli prja arnymam hti tyare ek vykti visramvare lakdam vintam pkdai gyo. je lokoe tene lakda vinto joyo hto teoe eni dhrpkd kri ane tene musa, harun ane smgr smamj smks rju krvamam avyo. tene bmdikhanamam rakhvamam avyo, karn, ene so dmd avpo te hiji nkki thuyum nhotum. pchi yhovae musane khyum, "a mamnsne mrtyudmndi siksa krvi joie. smgr samjane ene chavni bhar itali krine motne ghat utarvo joie." tethi yhovae musane ajna kri hti te mujb teo tene chavnini bhar li gya ane itali krine mamri nakhyo. yhovae musane khyum, "israeli prjane tum khe ke, tmamram vmsjoe ane tmamre tmamram vstrne khune phumtam mukva ane e phumtamam bhura rmngno doro gumthvo. tmne e phumtum joine mamri bdhi ajnaonum smrn thse, tene enum paln krso ttha a rite mamri sevamam smrpit rheso. tme mamrathi dur bhtki jso nhi ane tmamra srirni icchao ane tmamri njr je jue che teni pachi khemcaso nhi, jethi tme e phumtaone joso tyare mamri bdhi ajnaone yad kri tenum paln krso pchi tme devna khas loko bnso. tmamro dev bnva tmne mismamthi bhar lavnar hum tmamro dev yhova chum. ha, hum yhova tmamro dev chum."

16

levi kulna vmsj korah, je khathna putr yisharno putr hto, rubenna vmsjo dathan ttha abiram je aliabna putro hta ttha ruben kul smuhno hju ek vmsj on je pelethno putr hto e care jn bhega thya ane musa same ubha thya. temni sathe 250 israeli temni uskernithi musa viruddh bmdmam jodaya. teo bdha smamjna agevano, pmcna cumtayela agrni ttha prtisthit mamnsno hta. teo bdha musa ane harunni viruddh thya ane temne khyum, "tme hve hd vtavo cho, tmamri agevanithi ame thaki gya chie. israela srv loko pvitr che? teoni vcce yhovano vas nthi? tme tmamri jatne yhovani mmdli krtam umci sa mamte gnavo cho?" a sbdo kane pdtam j musa jmin pr pchad khaine pdyo. pchi tene korahne ane tena bdha sathimitrone khyum, "avti kale svare yhova jaher krse ke, kon yhovana che, ane kon khrekhr pvitr che, yhova e vyktine psmd kri ane tene potani njik bolavse. korah, tum ane tara sathio a mujb kro: avtikale tmamre dhupdani line temam agni ane dhup mukhro ane yhovane dhravvi. yhova psmd krse te j khrekhro pvitr bnse. levina putro tme j cho. je mryada vtavo cho." vli musa vdhumam korahne khyum, "o levio, mamri vat sambhlo. smgr israeli smamjmamthi deve tmne psmd krya, ane alg krya,

mmdirmam seva upasna ane israeli lokone devni upasna krvamam mdd krva mamte. etlum tmamra mamte sum purtum nthi? phkt tne korahne, ttha tara any levibmdhuone potani atli seva krvano adhikar apyo che ane hve tme yajkpdni abhilasa kro cho? harune ki khotum kryu che ke tme eni same phriyad kro cho? tum ane tara sathio yhovani viruddh blvo kro cho?" tyarbad musae aliavna putr dathanne ane abiramne tedavya, pn temne khedvavyum, "ame nthi avta, tum amne dudh ane mhdni relchel hti eva desmamthi a arnymam mrva mamte li avyo etlum ochum che ke tum amamra pr pachor dor clavva mamge che? tdupramt je adbhut desnum tem vcn apyum htum temam tum amne lavyo nthi, tem amne khetro ke draksavadio pn api nthi, tne sum lokoni amkho kadhi nakhis jethi teo upr krelum nuksan jue nhi? na, ame tari pase avvana nthi." pchi musae gusse thine yhovane khyum, "emna arpn krelam blidanono svikar krso nhi, mem te loko pasethi ek gdhedum pn lidhum nthi ke teomamna koinum ksum nuksan pn kryu nthi." etle musae korahne khyum, "tum ane tara srv sathio avtikale yhova smks ahim hajr thjo. harun pn avse. tmamramamno prtyek vykti potani dhupdani sathe line yhova smks ave. tyam agevano mamte 250 dhupdani ane tara ane harun mamte ek-ek dhupdani hse." tethi te bdha potani dhupdani sathe lavya ane temam devta muki dhup nakhyo; ane musa ane harunni sathe mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agl avine ubha rhya. te drmyan korahne smgr samjane musa ane harun viruddh uskerine e be jnni same bhega krya hta. tyam to yhovana gaurve smgr samjane drsn didham. yhovae musane ane harunne khyum, "tme a lokona smamjmamthi bhar nikli jao, etle hum tkal e srvno nas krum." prmtu musane ane harune yhova smks sastang nmskar krya ane khyum, "he dev, tme j bdha jivona jivndata cho, ek j vyktina papne karne sum tme smgr smamj prtye krodhaymamn thso?" etle yhovae musane khyum, "tum e lokone khe ke teo korah, dathan ane abiramna tmbu aglthi dur khsi jay." tyarpchi musae israeliona vdilo sathe dathan ane abiramni pase jine akha samjane udesine khyum, "tme a dust mamnsona tmbuothi adha khsi jao. emni koi vstune adso nhi. nhi to temnam bdham papone karne tme pn temni sathe nas pamso." tethi korah, dathan ane abiramna tmbuo aglthi bdha loko dur calya gya, dathan ane abiram potani ptnio, putro ane balko sathe potana tmbumamthi bhar avine prvesdvar agl avine ubha rhya. musae khyum, "a dvara tmne khatri thse ke mem je kmi kryum che te krva mamte mne yhovae moklyo che; karn ke hum kami mamri mrji mujb a bdham karyo krto nthi. jo a loko bija bdha mamnsoni jem kudrti rite mrtyu pame to mamnvum ke yhovae mne moklyo nthi, pn jo yhova cmtkar kre ane dhrti potanum mukh udhade ane teone ttha teoni bdhi j vstuone gli jay ane teo jivta mrtyulokomam phomci jay to tmamre janvum ke, e lokoe yhovanum apmamn kryum che." musa boli rhyo ke trt j te lokona pg niceni dhrti phati; dhrtie kholela mukhamam temnam kutumbo, temnam tmbuo, teo ane teona sathio ane teonum srsvs jtu rhyum. teo potana srsvs sathe jivta mrtyulokomam phomci gya; dhrti pachi smdhai gi. amam teono srvasn thi gyo, teo smudayamamthi jtam rhyam. temni ciso sambhline tyam aspas ub-

hela bdham israelio bhybhit thine bhagva mamda. rkhe ne teone pn “dhrti hdp kri jay.” pchi yhovano agni avyo ane dhup cdhavva avela 250 mamnsone bhs m kri gyo. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “tum yajk harunna putr elajharne khe ke, agnimamthi dhup-danio upadi le; kemke temamno dhup pvitr che karn e yhovane arpit thyl che. ane emne kho ke temamno kolso ane rakh amtem veri de. yhovani vedi smks te rju thi hti tethi te dhup-danio pvitr che, tethi pap krine mrtyune bhetnar e lokoni dhup-daniomamthi ptram bnadvayi tena vde vedina dhankne mdhavje, e israeli loko mamte cetvnirup thi pdse.” yhovae musa mamprhte krel i ajna mujb yajk elajhare dhup ghravti vkhte agnino bhog lokoni dhup-danio line teni vedine dhankva mamte ptram bnadvayam. jene joine israelione yad rhe ke je harunna kutumbmamthi na hoy ane binadhikrt hoy tene yhova smks dhup dhravva avvum nhi. nhi to teni halt korah ane tena sathio jevi thse. am musa dvara yhovae elajharne apeli ajna anasar bdhum krvamam avyum. prmtu bije divse smgr israeli smamj musani ane harunni viruddh ene kheta kavat krva lagyo, “tme j yhovana mamnsone mot nipjavya che.” thoda smyam j phriyad krta lokonum motum tolu bhegum thyum. teoe mulakat mmdp trph joyum to ekaek tena pr ek vadlo acchadn kryum htum. ane yhovana gaurve tyam drsn ditham htam. musa ane harun mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agl jine ubha rhyam. etle yhovae musane khyum, “a lokothi dur khsi ja, jethi hum e lokono ek plmam nas krum.” etle musa ane harune jmin pr lamba thine temne samstang nmskar krya. ane musae harunne khyum, “jldithi dhup-dani line temam vedimamthi deva bhr ane temam dhup nakh, ane te line dodto dodto loko pase ja ane temna papnum prayscit kr, karn ke yhovano kop teona pr utryo che ane rogcalo phati niklyo che. lokomam mrki sru thi gi che.” athi musae khyum te mujb harune kryu. ane jhdpthi dhup-dani line bhega mlela loko vcce doddi gyo, to khbr pdi ke teomam rogcalo sru thi gyo hto. tene dhup-danimam dhup nakhi mrelam ane jivta vcce ubha rhi lokona papnum prayscit kryum. rogcalo bmdh thi gyo. prmtu tetla smyam 14,700 loko mrtyu pamyam htam ane korahna bmd vkhte mrtyu pamela te to juda. am rogcalo bmdh thi gyo etle harun mulakat mmdpna prves dvar agl musa pase pachio calyo gyo.

17

pchi yhovae musane khyum, “tum israeli lokone khe ke temna kulsmuhna agevano tne kuldith ek etle ekmdre bar lakdio ape. drekn i lakdi pr temnum nam kotravvum. levina kulsmuhni lakdi pr harunnum nam kotravvum; karn ke levina vmsni pn ek j lakdi hoy. pchi hum tene mulakat mmdpmam krarkos smks mlum chum tyam tare a lakdio mukvi. mem je mamsne psmd kryo che teni lakdine klio phutse. a rite hum israeli prjani tari sameni phriyadono amt lavis.” musae israelione vat kri, tethi kulsmuhona agevano teni pase potpotani lakdi lavya. ane harunni lakdi pn te lakdio sathie muki. musae e lakdio mulakat mmdpni amd rni saksymmdpmam yhova smks muki. bije divse jyare musa amd r gyo tyare levina

kulnum prtinidhitv krti harunni lakdine klio bethi hti. phul khilyam htam, ane paki bdamo pn lagi hti. musae yhova aglthi e lakdio bhar lavine bdha israelione btavi. temne lakdi same joyu, prtyek agevan teni lakdi pachi li lidhi. yhovae musane khyum, “harunni lakdi pachi krar smks muki de. e bmdkhor israelio mamte cetvnirup che, jethi mamri viruddhna temna a kcvatno amt ave ane emne mrvum pde nhi.” yhovae jnavyum htum te mujb musae kryu. chtam israeli prjae musa smks phriyad krvanam calu rakhyum: “apne janie chie ke apnum mrtyu niscit che, apne gumamvelam chie! apno bdhano vinas thse. je koi yhovanam pvitr sthanni njik jay che, tenum mrtyu thay che. to sum ame bdha am j mri jvana? sum amamra srvo nas thse?”

18

yhovae harunne khyum, “pvitrsthanni sevani jvabdari tari, tara putroni temj levi vmsna bija bdha mamnsone che. sevamam dos n ave ttha yajk trikena karymam koi pn dos n rhe te tare ttha tara putrone jovanum che. te jvabdari pn tmamri j che. tum ane tara putro krnam mmdpmam seva kro, tyare tara pitae levina kulsmuhna tara bija jatbhaione pn sathe mddmam rakhva. teo tara hath nice rhine tm-bune lgti bdhi jvabdari puri kri ske, mamtr temne pvitrsthanmam patro ke vedini njik jvum nhi. jo teo jse to teo bdhaj mrtyu pamse. levi vms sivayna koi pn vyktine te kammam sathe rakhvo nhi. “pvitrsthanmam ane vedi smks phkt yajkoe j pvitr phrjo bjavvani che, jethi israeli prja upr phri kdi mamro kop utrse nhi. hum tne phrithi khum chum, mem pote bdha israeliomamthi tara kutumbi levione mulakatmmdpmam seva bjavva mamte psmd kryo che. teo mne smrpit thyle che. je mem tmne bhet apya che. prmtu vedine lgti ane pddani amd r prmpvitrsthanmam lgti yajk trikeni bdhi j phrjo tare ane tara putroe j puri krvani che. karn ke, tmamri yajk trikeni seva mem tmne bheto trike api che. biju koi je mamra pvitrsthanmani njik ave to tene mrtyudmdni j siksa krvi.” vli yhovae harunne khyum, “mne arpn krvamam avel bdhi vstuo mem yajkone api che. israeli prja mne je ki dhravse te hum tara bhag trike tne ane tara vmsjone kaym mamte apum chum. agnimam homvamam n avela arpnmam bhago sivay a bdha ati pvitr arpo tara gnaso; bdha khadyarpno, papartharpno ane dosartharpno e bdha pvitr arpo tara ane tara vmsjona gnase. tare a arpo phkt pvitrsthanmam j jmva. ane te pn phkt purusoe j jmva; ane tare pvitr gnva. “israelio mne bija je ucchaliyarpno dhrave te pn tara j gnase. te pn hum tne ane taram putrputrione kaym mamte apum chum. mamtr te smye je asuddh hoy te sivayna tmamram kutumbna srj sbhyo a jmi ske. “ane yhovane arpn krva mamte loko pakna prthm phl lave. uttm jaittel, bdho uttm nvo draksars ane ghu. te bdha tare levam. loko potani bhumina prthm pak trike je kmi mne dhravva lave te bdhu tarum thse. tmamram kutumbna bdham sbhyo te jmi ske. sivay ke te smye je asuddh hoy. “israelmam mne smrpit prtyek vstuo tari che. “teo mne prthmjnit balko ane psuo arpn kre te pn taram che. chtam prtyek prthmjnit balkni ttha asuddh pranini

kimmt line tare temne mukt krvam. prtyek prthmjnit balkne mukt krvani kimmtrupe adhiakaryukt adhikrt mampm pamc sekel camdi levi. ane balk ek mhinanum thay tyare tene mukt krvum. “prmtu gay, ghetā, ane bkrana prthmjnitone bdlamam nanam line mukt n krvam, karn ke, teo smprunpne yhovane smrpit che. tare temnum lohi vedi pr chamtum ane temni crbi arpn trike homvi. teni suvasthi yhova prsnm thay che. prmtu artyrpn trike dhravvam avela pranini chati ane jmni jamghni jem enum mams tarum gnase. vedi agl yhovane arpn mamte israelio je koi pvitir bheto dhrave te bdhi kaym mamte tne, ane taram putr ane putrione apel che. tari ane tara vmsjoni sathe mem krelo a kaymi krar che, jeno kdi bhmgi thi ske nhi.” yhovae harunne khyum, “tmne yajkone bija israelioni jem tmamri potani bhumī ke bhumimam bhag hoy nhi. karn ke hum j israelio mdhye tmamro hisso ane tmamro varso chum. “levio mulakat mmdpni je seva bjave che tena bdlamam hum temne israelmamthi ughravati bdhi vstuono dsmo bhag apum chum. hve pchi yajko ane levio sivay any koi pn israeli mulakat mmdpmam prves krse nhi. jo prves krse to motni sja vhoiri lese. mulakat mmdpni seva phkt levioe j krvi ane teni bdhi j jvabdari uthavvi. a kaymi kanun che ane j tmamra vmsjone pn bmdhnrkta che. lokoe temni pase je kai hoy teno dsmo bhag yhovane arpn krva. te arpo leviona che. te hum temne temna varsa trike apu chum; tethi j mem a sbdo levio vise khyam htam, teone bija israelioni jem jmin jagir mle nhi.” yhovae musane khyum, “tum levione jnav ke, mem tmamre mamte thravelo israelio trphtthi mlvo joito dsmo bhag mne vises bhēt trike dhravvo. am yhovane arpn krvamam avelum anaj ane draksars jane ke tmamri prthm paknum arpn che ane tmamri potani j smptimamthi arpn krelum che tem yhova teno svikar krse. a rite israelio trphtthi tmne mlela dsmam bhagmamthi mamre mamte ek bhag judo kadhi mukso, to te tmamri kmaminno dsmo bhag mne arpn trike gnase. tme mamre mamte judo rakhelo bhag yajk harunne apjo. tmne je mle temamthi je sresth che te yhovano bhag bne che. “musa, levione kho! te jano tmamri j jminni ttha draksakumdni upjono dsmo bhag hoy tem gnvamam avse. harun ane tena putro ttha teonam kutumbo potpotanam ghromam athva potane gme te jgyae teo tene jmi skse, karn ke mulakat mmdpmamni teoni sevannu te vetn gnase, bdlo gnase. tme e prmamne yajkone tmamro dsams sresth bhag apso, to pchi israelioe dhraveli pvitir bheto bhrst krvano dos tmamre mamthe avse nhi, ane tmamre mrtyu pamvum pdse nhi.”

19

yhovae musane ane harunne khyum, “israelna lokone a kanuno jnav: teo khodkhampn vgrni ane kdi jo-trai na hoy tevi ek lal gay musa ane harun pase lave. tare e gay yajk elajharne apvi. ane tene tene chavni bhar li jvi ane tyam tene mamri nakhvi. elajhar tenum thodum lohi potani amgli pr le ane mulakatmmdpni agl tenam sat vykht chmtkav kre. tyarbad yajkni smks biji koi pvitir vykti gaynum camdum, mams, rkt ttha channum dhn kre. tyarbad yajke gmdhtrumnum lakdum, jhupho ane kirmji rmgni dori line gaynum

dhn thtum hoy tyare te agnimam nakhvum. tyarbad tene potanam kpdam dhoi nakhvam ane akha srīre snankrvum ane chavnimam pacha phrvum. samj sudhi vidhi anasar te asuddh gnay. jene gaynum dhn kryu hoy tene potanam kpdam dhoi nakhvam ane akha srīre snan krvum, chtam te pn samj sudhi asuddh gnay. “te pchi vidhi mujb je suddh n hoy tevi vyktie gayni rakh bhegi krvi, ane chavni bhar suddh kreli jgyae teni dhgli krvi. ane te rakh vyktina pap dur krvani vidhi mantenum pavkjl bnava rakhi mukvi. “je mamnse gayni rakh bhegi kri hoy tene potanam kpdam dhoi nakhvam, pn te samj sudhi asuddh gnase.”israeli prja mamte ane tmamri bhega rheta videosio mamte a kaymi niym che. je koi mnusyna mrtdehne sprs kre tene sat divs sutk palvum. pchi tene trije ane satme divse pavkjl vde potani suddhi kravvi. tyarbad te suddh thyo gnase. pn jo te a prmamne trija divse ane satme divse potani suddhi nhi krave to te suddh nhi gnay. je koi mnusy mrtdehne sprs krya pchi jnaveli rit mujb potane suddh nhi kre to te yhovana mulakatmmdpne asuddh kre che. tena pr suddhijl chamtvamam avyum nthi tethi teva mamnsno bhiskar krvo, karn ke te yhovana mmdirne apvitir kre che. “jo koi mamns tm-bumam mrtyu pame to te mamte a niymo che: tm-bumam te vkhte prves krnara ane mrtyu smye hajr rhenara saune sat divsnam sutk lage. mmdpmam-num dhakn vgrnum prtyek mamtr asuddh gnay. jo koi mmdpni bhar bhtiyarthi athva kudrti rite mrtyu pamela mamnsne sprs kre athva hadkamne ke kbrne sprs kre to te sat divs sutki gnay. “ava sutk mamte p-partharpnni lal gayni rakhne vasnmam li jhrana pani sathe misr krvi. tyarbad je vykti suddh na hoy tene jhupho line e panimam boline tena vde mmdp upr ane temannam bdham patro upr ttha temanna bdha mamnsu upr chamtum, jene vyktina hadkane ke mrele ke mamri nakhvamam avela vyktina mrtdehne ke kbrne sprs kryo hoy to te vykti upr pn chatum. “sutk vgrna mamnsse sutkvala mamns upr trije ane satme divse pani chamtum. ane satme divse tene te mamnsni suddhi krvi. sutki mamns e divse potana kpdā dhoi nakhvam, pote akha srīre snan krvum, etle samje te suddh thyo gnase. “prmtu jo koi sutki potani suddhi n krave to teno smajmjamthi bhiskar krvo, karn, tene pvitir mmdpne bhrst kryu che, tena pr sud-dhijl chamtvamam avyum nthi, tethi te sutki che. a tmamre mamte kaymi niym che. panino chmtkav krnar vykti tyarbad potanam kpdam dhoi nakhe. vli je koi te panine sprs kre te pn samj sudhi sutki gnay. sutki vykti je koi vstune sprs kre te pn samj suddhi asuddh gnay; ane te vstune sprs krnar vykti pn samj sudhi asuddh gnay.”

20

phela mhinamam bdham israelio sinna arnymam avyam ane kadesmam pdav nakhyo. tyam mriym-num avsan thtam tene dphnavvamam avi. te sthle smaji mamte purtum pani nhotum tethi bdha loko musani ane harunni viruddh tole vline kckc krva lagya. e loko musa sathe jghdhva lagya, “yhovani same j amamra bhaio mrtyu pamya tyare j ame pn mri gya hot to saru that. tum yhovana smajmne

iradapurvk a arnymam lavyo che, ame ane amamra ghetambkram ttha dhordhamkhr ahim mri jie etla mamte tum li avyo che? tum sa mamte amne mismamthi bhar li avyo? sa mamte tum amne a khrab jgyae li avyo? a jgyae nthi anaj ke amjir ke draks ke dadm. ahi to pivanum pani pn nthi." musa ane harun teo pasethi mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agl gya. temne bhumi pr pdine sastamg nmskar krya. ane yhovana gaurve temne drsn didham. yhovae musane khyum, "tum krarkos pase pdeli lakdi le, ane pchi tara bhai harun sathe smgr smamjne bhego kr ane sauna dekhta khdkne khe ke te potanum pani ape! am tum khis etle emamthi teone ane teonam psuone piva mamte pani puskil prmamnmam niklse." yhovae ajna kri te prmamne musae yhova smks mukeli lakdi lidhi. pchi musae ane harune smgr smamjne khdk agl bhego kryo ane tene teone khyum, "o bmdkhor, sambhlo, ame sum a khdkmamthi tmamra mamte pani kadhie?" pchi musae hath uco krine lakdi be vkht khdk pr pchadi etle khdkmamthi puskil pani dhsara sathe bhar niklyum. te saue ttha psuo dhraine pidhum. pn yhovae musane ane harunne khyum, "bdha israelio smks tme tmamrum mamra prtye snmamn btavyum nhi. tme teone btavyum nhi ke pani kadhvani skti mamramamthi avi hti teone tme btavyum nhi ke tme mamramam visvas kryo hto tethi mem teone je bhumi apvanum vcn apyum htum tyam tme te lokone li jso nhi." a sthlnum nam 'mrubah' num pani etle 'tkrarnum pani' padvamam avyum karn ke, 'mrubah' na jhra agl a bnyum htum. jyam israelioe yhova viruddh jhghdo kryo hto ane jyam yhovae temne prco btavyo hto. kadeshti musae a smdesa sathe smdesvahko edomna rajane moklya, "a smdeso tmamra israeli bhaio trphtthi che. amamre kevi hadmamri shn krvi pdi che e tme jano cho. amamra pitro misr gya hta ane tyam ame lambo smy rhyam htam priname to misrvasiona gulamo bnya. prmtu ame yhovane pokarine khyum tyare teme amamro pokar sambhline ek devdutine mokli apyo, je amne mismamthi bhar li avyo."atyare ame tmamri srhde avela kadesmam chavni kri che. krpa krine amne tmamra desmam thine jvani rja apo. ame tmamra khetrmamthi ke draksnivadimamthi psar thisum nhi, ke tmamra kuvanum pani pn pisum nhi, ame am ke tem vamkacuka gya vina rajmamrgy tmamro des vtavi jisum." prmtu adomna rajao khyum, "tmamre amamra desmam thine jvanum nthi. jo tme gya to ame trvar line samam thisum." israelioe khyum, "ame rajmamrg thine calya jisum. jo ame ane amamram psuo tmamrum pani pisum to ame teni rkm cukvisum. ame phkt tmamra desmam thine pgpala jvani rja mamgie chie." chtam adomna rajae cetvni apine khyum, "nhi, tmamre jvanum nthi. mamra desni bhar rho."pchi potanum sainya ektr krine puri takatthi temni same ldva mamte ghisi avyo. adomioe israelione potana desmam thine jva devani na padi etle israelio phrine bije rste goyo. israeliono akho smamj kadeshti nikline adomni srhde avela hor prvt pase avyo. tyam yhovae musane ane harunne khyu, "harun pitrllok bhego thnar che. mem israelione je bhumi apvanum vcn apyum che temam e dakhli thi skse nhi, karn ke, mrubahna jhrna agl tme mamri ajnanum ullmgghn kryu htum. "harun ane tena putr ela-

gharne line tum hor prvt upr ja. tyam tum harunna yajk trikenam vstro utari line tena putr elajarne e pheravje. harun tyam avsan pamse." musae yhovana khyu prmamne kryum. smgr smamjna dekhtam j te loko hor prvt pr gya. jyare prvtna sikhr pr phomcya tyare musae harunna yajk trikena vstro utari line tena putr elajharne pheravyam. tyam prvtna sikhr pr harunnum mrtyu thyum, pchi musa ane elajhar pacha phrya. smgr smamjne khbr pdi ke harunum mrtyu thi gyum che, tyare bdha israelioe tris divs sudhi tene mamte sok palyo.

21

jyare negebmamrgheta aradna knani rajae sambhlyum ke israeli ektra atharim trph ji rhi che tyare tene potana sainyne ektr krine temna upr humlo krine temanna ketlakne bmdivan trike pkdi lidham. tethi israelioe yhovane vcn apyum ke, "tum jo a lokone amamra hathmam sompi de to ame emnam gamo yhovane arpn krisum ane teono spurn nas krisum." yhovae israelioni vinmti mamny rakhi knanione hravya ane israeliona hathmam sompi didha. israelioe teono ttha temna ngrono spurn nas kryo. ane te jgyanum nam hormamh padyum. israelio hor prvt pacha phrya, tyamthi teo dksin trph rata smudrne rste thine adom des phrtam agl gya; hve lokoni dhirj khuti gi hti. teo devni ane musani viruddh bolva lagya, "tme sa mamte amne mismamthi li avya. ahi mrva mamte? ahim khava anaj nthi, pivane pani nthi. a svadrhit mamnnathi to ame kmtali gya chie." tyare yhovae temni vcce teone siksa krva jheri sap moklya ane ghna israeli loko sap krdivathi mrtyu pama. tethi loko musa pase avya ane kheva lagya, "ame yhovani ane tari viruddh boline pap kryu che, tum amne a srpothi chodavva mamte yhovane prarthna kr." tethi musae loko mamte prarthna kri. ane yhovae musane khyum, "jheri sapna akar valo ek pittlno sap bnav ane tene lakdini toc pr muk, jethi jene sap krdiva hoy te tene joine sajam thi jay." tethi musae pittlno sap bnavine stmbh pr mukyo, ane jene jene sap krdiva hoy te tena trph jotam j saja thi jtam. israeli prjae agl musaphri krine obothmam mukam kryo. ane oboththi nikli temne moabni purv srhde avela arnymam iyeabarimmam mukam kryo. ane tyamthi nikline temne jheredna jhrani khin agl mukam kryo. tyarbad temne jheredthi nikli arnon ndini uttr bajue amorio vceni srhd sudhi jta arnymam mukam kryo. arnon moabio ane amorio vceni srhd che. athi yhovana yuddhona grmthmam lkhyum che, "arnon ndi ane suphamam vahebni khino, ane ar sherne mlta khino prvto. a jgyao moabni srhd pr aveli che." tyarbad israeli prja musaphri krine ber (kuvo) avi. ahima kuva agl yhovae musane khyum htum ke, "tum lokone ektha kr ane hum teone pani apis." ane te smye israeli lokoe a git gayum htum: "he kuva, tarum pani upr avo, tmne gitthi vdhavismu ame. prjana agevanoe a kuvo khodyo che ane, rajdmne lakdiothi teoe khodyo che, a to arnymam bhet che." tyamthi teo arnymam thine mamttanah gya ane mamttanahthi nahliel, ane nahlielthi bamoth, ane bamoththi moabiona prdesmam pisgahna sikhrni tletimam rn trph aveli khin trph gya. tyar pchi israelie potana kasdo mamr-

phte amoriona raja sihonne smdeso moklyo ke, "krpa krine amne tmamra desmam thine jva mamte rja apo, ame tmamra khetro ke draknsi vadiomam thine jisum nhi, ame tmamra kuvaomamthi pani pn pisum nhi. ame tmamri srhdne pele par nhi jie tyam sudhi ame phkt mukhy rstao upr j calisum." prmtu sihone israelione potana desmam thine jva didha nhi. tene potana sainyne ektr kryu ane rnmam israelio upr humlo kryo ane yahas pase phomci gyo. tyam teoni sathe yuddh kryu. pn israelioe temno smhar kryo ane arnonthi yabbok, ammonioni srhd sudhino temno prdes kbje kri lidho. ahim teo atki gya; karn ke ammonni srhde rksn mjbut htum. israelioe hesbon ane teni aspasnam gamo shit amorionam bdham shero jiti lidham ane temam temne rhevanam sru kryum. hesbon amoriona raja sihonni rajdhaninum ngr htum. agauna moabna raja same sihone yuddh krine arnon sudhino teno bdho prdes li lidho hto. tethi gaykoe a git gayum che:"jao ane hesbon phrithi bamdho, ham, calo apne sihonna sherne; mjbut bnavi ane tene phri vsavie. ek vkht hesbonmamthi niklyam htam ag, jem sihonnam lskr; arnonna prvtne gli ji, bhsm kryu moabnum ar ngr. a si tmamri dsa! moab tne dilgiri! kmosna bhjnikono nas! nirasrit bnavyo tne tara deve, dilgiri! ame tmamri strio bni, amoriona raja sihonni kedi, dilgiri! ane hve kryo che ena upr apne hlo, hesbon, dibon, nophah, ne medbano thyo vinas!" a rite israelio amoriona prdesmam vsava lagya. musae yajher ngr pr kevi rite humlo krvo teni jasusi krva mamte mamsmo moklya. ane israelioe aspasnam gamo shit yajhermo kbjo lidho ane tyam vsta amorione hamki kadhyia. pchi teoe basan trphna rsta pr musaphri kri, basanno raja og yuddh mamte potana sainy sathe edrei avyo. yhovae musane khyum, "enathi drto nhi, karn ke mem tene, eni prjane ane tena desne tmamra hathmam sompi didham che. hesbonmam rhetam amoriona raja sihonni jevi halt kri, tevi j halt tme teni krjo." ane e prmanne j thyum. israelno vijy thyo. israelioe raja og, tena putro ane tena srv lokono smhar kryo jivto pachho jva pamyo nhi. ane israelioe teno prdes kbje kri lidho.

22

pchi israeli loko agl yatra krine moabna medanmam yrdn ndine purvkamthe yrikhoni same avya ane tyam pdav nakhyo. amoriona je hal israelioe krya hta te moabna raja sipporna putr balake joya, tyare te ane tena loko israeliothi ththri gya. emni bhu moti smkhyia joinne moavio bhybhit thi gya. ane emne midyanna agevanone khyum, "jem koi bld cramnamnum ghas khai jay che, tem a dhada apnne khai jse." ane te smye sipporno dikro balk moabno raja hto. tethi raja balake, byorna putr blamne bolavi lavva mamte tene tena mamsmone moklya. te vkhte blam tena vtnmam yuphretis ndine kinare pthor-mam rheto hto; te tene a smdeso apvana hta, "mismmamthi smgr prja avi gi che, teo etla bdha che ke teo smgr bhumu dhamki de. teoe mamri pase j pdav namkhyo che. mamte tme avine mne mdd kro. e loko amamra krtam vdhare mjbut che, tethi krpa krine trt avo ane e lokone srp apo, to kdac hum e lokone hravine desmamthi hamki kadhi skum, mne

khbr che ke, tme jene asirvad apo cho teoni sathe sarum thay che ane tme jene srp apo cho teoni sathe khotum thay che." tene moabna ane midyanna ucckksana agevanone smdesvahko trike moklya hta. jdummtrni dksina sathe teoe blam pase avine tene balakno smdeso khi smbhlayvo. blame teone khyum, "ajni rat tme ahim rho, hum tmne yhovae khese te jvab apis." tethi moabna agevano blam sathe rat rhya. te ratre deve blam pase avine puchyum, "tari sathe a mamsmo kon che?" blame jvab apyo, "moabna raja sipporna putr balak pasethi teo avya che. temne khedavyum che ke mismmamthi ek prja mamri srhde avi phomci che, teo smkhyamam etla bdha che ke teo smgr bhumu dhamki de. krpa krine avo ane e lokone srp apo, to hum e lokone hravine desmamthi hamki kadhi sku." deve blamne khyum, "tare emni sathe jvanum nthi ke te lokone srp apvano nthi, karn ke mem teone asirvad apela che." tethi blame biji svare vhela uthine balakna krmcarione khyum, "tme tmamra desmam pacha jao, karn ke, yhovae mne tmamri sathe avvani na padi che." tethi moabna agevanoe tyamthi nikline pacha balak pase jine tene khyum, "blame amamri sathe avvani na padi che." balake phrithi prytyn kryo, ane phelam krtam smkhyamam vdhare ane vdhare prtisthit agevanone moklya. etle temne blam pase avine jnavyum, "sipporna putr balake a mujb sedeso moklyo che. krpa krine tme mamri pase jldi avi phomcvamam koi avrodh ubho thva deso nhi. hum tmne bhare moto bdlo apis ane tme je khese te hum kris, mamte jrur avso ane a lokone srp apso." blame balakna mamsmone jvab apyo, "jo te mne tena mhelmamnum tmamm sonum ane camdi ape toye hum nani ke moti koi pn babbmam mamra dev yhovani ajna viruddh kmi kri skum tem nthi. etle ajni rat pela lokoni jem tme pn rokai jao etle yhovae phelam je khyum htum te krtam kmik vises khevum hoy to te hum jani skum." ratrri drmyan deve avine blamne khyum, "jo a loko tne bolavva avya hoy, to tum jht uthine temni sathe ja, pn hum tne khum etlum j tum krje, ane tenum dhyam rakhje." athi blam biji svare potani gdhedhi upr jin bamdhine moabna agevano sathe gyo. prmtu blam temni sathe gyo tethi devne tena pr ros cdhyo, jyare blam potana be nokro sathe gdhedhi pr svar thine jto hto tyare tene rokva mamte tena rstamam yhovano dut ubho rhyo. acank rstani vcce trvar khecine ubhela yhovana dutne gdhedie joyo, tethi gdhedie potano rsto bdlyo ane khetrmam vli gi. blam tene mamrine phri rsta pr li avyo. pchi yhovano dut ek naliya agl jine ubho rhyo, jeni bmne bajue pththroni vad krela draknsi vadio aveli hti. yhovana dutne jota gdhedhi ek trph pththroni vadni njik calva lagi ane blamno pg divalmam cgdayo, tethi tene gdhedine phri mamri. tyamthi agl jine yhovano dut ek evi samkdi jgyae ubho rhyo ke, jyamthi gdhedhi amtem dabijmni bajue phmtai ske nhi. yhovana dutne joi te blam sathe jmin pr besi pdi, tethi blam ekdm gusse thi gyo ane tene gdhedine phrithi lakdie lakdie mamri. pchi yhovae gdhedine vaca api. tene blamne khyum, "mem tarum sum bgadyum che? tem mne trn vkht sa mamte mamri?" blame mota sade jvab apyo, "karn ke tme mamri phjeti kre che, atyare jo mamri pase trvar hot to mem tne atyare j kapi nakhi hot." gdhedie blamne puchyum, "jo hum kmi

tarathi ajani chum? tem akhu jivn to mamra pr svari kri che. mamra smgr jivnmam mem phela kdi avum kryu che khrum?" blame khyum, "na, kdapi nhi." pchi yhovae blamni amkho kholi, ane tene yhovana dutne rstani vcce ughadi trvar line ubhelo joyo ane tene sas-tamg prnam krya. yhovana dute tene khyum, "tem a gdhedine trn vkht sa mamte mamri! tne atkavva mamte hum jate rstamam avine ubho hto. karn ke mne tum jay e gmtum nhotum. gdhedie mne joyo etle e trn var bajue khsi gi. jo e khsi gi na hot to mem tne mamri nakhyo hot, ane gdhedino bcav kryo hot." pchi blame yhovana dutne khyum, "mem pap kryu che. mamri bhul thi gi che, mne khbr nhoti ke, tme mamra mamrgmam ada ubha cho, tmamri iccha hum tyam n jaum tevi hoy to hum pachho gher jis." yhovana dute blamne jnavyum, "tum a loko sathe ja, pn hum jetlum khum tetlam sbdo j kheje." athi blam balakna mamnso sathe gyo. raja balake jyare sambhlyum ke blam avi rhyo che, tyare te patngr chodine tene mlva mamte moabni srhd pr arnon pase avela ar sudhi gyo, tene blamne puchyum, "me tmne bolavva mamnso nhoti moklya? tme atlo bdho vilmb sa mamte kryo? tmne sum em lagyum htum ke hum tmne bdlo nhi api skum?" etle blame balakne khyum, "hum ahim avyo chum te tum jue che, sum tum em mamne che ke hum dharum te kri skum chum? hum to dev mne je bolave che te j bolum chum." pchi blam balak sathe kiryath-husoth gyo. balake te jgyae bldo ane ghetano yjn cdhavyo ttha blam ane teni sathena agevanone teonam blidano mamte pranio apyam. bije divse svare balak blamne bamoth-bal upr li gyo. tyamthi teo israeli padavno ek bhag joi skta hta.

23

blame balakne khyum, "ahim mamre mamte sat vedio bamdho ane sad bld ttha sat nr ghetana mne lavi apo." balake blamni sucnao prmamne kryu, ane tene ane blame drek vedi pr ek vld ane ek nr ghetani ahuti cdhavi. blame pchi rajane khyum, "tum tari vedi pase ubho rhe. hum eklo jau chum. kdac yhovana mne mle pn khra. e mne je khese te hum tne jnavis." ane pchi te ek khulli tekri pr gyo. tyam tene devno melap thyo. blame yhovane khyum, "mem sat vedio taiyar kri che ane drek pr ek bld ane ek nr ghetani ahuti cdhavi che." pchi yhovae blamne sum khevum te jnavyum, ane khyum, "tum pachho balak pase ja ane mamra khyam prmamne tene kheje." balak jyare blam pase pachho phryo tyare te hji ahuti pase moabna agevano sathe j ubho hto. blame yhovana trphthi potane mlelo smdeso prgt kryo tene khyum: "moabno raja balak mne arammamthi, purvna prvtomamthi li avyo che, ane mne khyum che, "av, mamre mamte yakubne srp de! av ane israelne srp de." jene dev srp n apto hoy tene hum si rite srp apum? dev jenum bhudum icchto nthi tenum bhudum hum si rite icchum? hum cho khdkni toc prthi te lokone nihalum chum, e prja ekli rhe che, te any prjaothi potane bhinn gne che. israelni prja asmkhy che! gnya gnay nhi tetla che. mamrum mrrtyu sijn jevum thao. bhle mamrum jivn israelioni jem purum thay." raja balake a sambhline blamne khyum, "a te sum kryum? mem tmne mamra dusnnone srp apva tadavyo ane tme

to temne asirvad apya." prmtu blame prtyuttr apyo, "mamre to yhovana bolave te j bolvanum hoy che." tyar pchi balake temne khyum, "mamri sathe biji jgyae avo, tyamthi tme israeli prjane joi sko. tme phkt ek bhagne j joi skso, kdac te jgyaethi tme teone mamra mamte srapi kri sko." em khine raja balak blamne pisgah prvtni toce avela kokina medanmam li gyo, tyam tene sat vedio bamdhi ane prtyek vedi upr ek bld ane ek ghetanum blidan apyum. blame raja balakne khyum, "hum yhovano melap krva jau chum. tum tari vedi pase ubho rhe." yhovana blamne mlva avya ane blame sum khevum te yhovae tene jnavyum. athi raja ane moabna srj srvaro teoni ahuti pase ubha hta tyam blam balak pase pachho gyo. raja balake atur-tathi puchyum: "yhovae tne sum khyum che?" etle blame jvab apyo: "balak uth, ubho tha ane dhyanthi sambhl. he sipporna putr, hum je khum te kane dhr. dev te kami mnusy nthi ke juthum bole, vli te kmi mamns nthi ke potana vicar bdle. te to je bole te pale, ne je khe te prmamne kre. hum teone asirvad apum tevi mne ajna mli che. dev teone asirvad ape te hum phervi skum nhi. deve yakubna lokomam ki j khotum n joyum. deve israelna lokomam koi pap joyum n htum. teona dev yhovana temni sathe che; teoni vcce teno jyjykar rajani jem thay che. e j temne misrmamthi bhar li avya che, ane te j emne israelione jmgli akhla jevi takat ape che. israeli prja viruddh koi jmtmrmttr cale tem nthi. koi pn kam-tumjn sphl thay tem nthi. israel vise loko khese; 'jao to khra deve teone mamte kevam adbhut karyo krya che!' e prja to simhni jem chlang mamrvane taki rhi che; e sikarne phadi khadha vina ane tenum lohi pidha vina jmpine besnar nthi." pchi balake blamne khyum, "bhle, tum temne srp n ape to kmi nhi, pn ochamam ochum tum emne asirvad n apto." blame jvab apyo, "mem tmne khyum nhinum ke mamre to yhovana mne je khe te j bolvanum che." pchi raja balake blamne khyum, "cal, hum tne biji koi ek jgyae li jau, kdac dev prsnn thay ane tyamthi tne mamra trphthi temne srp apva de." tethi raja balak, blamne rnne kamthe avela peor prvtna sikhr pr li gyo; jyamthi rn joi skatum htum. pchi blame balakne khyum, "tum mne sat vedi bamdhi ap ane sat bld ane sat ghetam blidan mamte li av." blame je khyum te j prmamne balake kryum ane prtyek vedi pr ek bld ane ek ghetanum blidan apvamam avyum.

24

blamne khbr pdi ke yhovana israelne asirvad apva icche che, tethi tene jadui khelo krine tene bdla prytin kryo nhi. tene bdle te rn trph israeli chavni trph phrine ubho rhyo. tene joyum to israelioe kulsmuho prmamne chavni namkhi hti. pchi devna atmame tenamam prves kryo. ane tene bhvisyvani uccarta khyum, "byorno putr blam khe che, je spst nihale che te divy drsti dhravarni vani che. devna sbdo sambhlnarni vani che. smamdhimgn chtam khulam anthcksthi srsvmrth deve btavelam divydrso jonarni vani che. he yakubna loko, tmamra mmdp keva sumdr che! he israelio tmamra ghro keva rdhiyal che! jane ndikamthe vistrela bagbgica, jane yhovae ropela kuvarna chod, ane pani pasena erej vrk-

sna jeva che, teone bhrpur panithi asirvadit kravamam avse. ghum jlsimcn krela khetromam te bi vavse. teono raja agag raja krtam mhan thse; teonum rajy prtapi rajy bnse. dev teone misrmamthi li avya te j rani bldna simgdani jem temnum rksn kre che. teo simh jeva che; potani viruddh thnar prjaone te khai jse; te teonam hadkam bhagmine cura krse, ane te asmkhy tirothi teone vimdhi nakhse. pchi te ado pdine ughe che, tene uthadvani himmt kon kre? he israelejo, tmne je asirvad ape tena pr asirvad utro, tmne je srup ape tena pr srup utro." a sambhline raja balak blam pr khub gusse thyo. krodhavesmam mukki pchadine tene angmo vykt krtam umca sade khyum, "hum mamra dusmnone srup apva mamte tne li avyo ane tem trn trn var temne asirvad apya! cal, bhag, ahimthi calyo ja. ghr bhago thi ja! mem tne bhare snmamn apvanum vcn apyum hntum, pn yhovae tne tenathi vmcit rakhyo che." blame prtyuttr apyo, "mem to tem moklela mamnsone khyum hntum ke, 'balak mne tena ghrnum bdhum sonum ane camdi ape, toye hum yhovani ajnani viruddh jine mamri mrji mujb sarum ke khrab ki j n kri skum. hum to yhova je khevanum mne khese te j khis.' hve hum mamra loko pase jau chum pn te phela tne savdhan kрто jau chum ke a israelio bhvisyamam tmamra moabiona sa hal krse." em khine tene nice prmamne bhvisyvan prgt kri: "byorna putr blamni, divy drsti dhravnarni a vani che. devna sbdo sambhlnarni, jene pratpr dev pase jnan prapt kryu che teni a vani che. smadhdimgn chtam khullam amthcksuthi srvmrth deva btavala divydrso jonarni a vani che. hum je jou chum te drsy ajnum nthi, pn bhvisynum che. yakubna vmsmamthi ek taro ugse, israelna lokomamthi ek nvo sask avse, te potana rajdmthi moabionam pran hrse. ane sethna putrono te nas krse. israel mijbut bnse! tene adomni bhumi prapt thse. tene tena dusmn seirni bhumi prapt thse. yakubna kutumbmamthi ek nvo sask avse. te sask shermam baki rhela lokono vinas krse." pchi blame amamlekione joya ane bhvisyvani prgt kri: "amamlekio srj prjaomam agl hta; pn teno amt spurnum vinasmam avse." pchi kenione joya pchi blame bhvisyvani kri: "tmamrum asrysthan lage che to surksit, te khdkomam bamdhela mamla samn che. pn e bli jva nimamyo che. keniono vinas thse. tme kyam sudhi assurna kedi bni rheso?" amtmam tene bhvisyvani prgt krtam khyum: "dev a prmamne kre tyare kon jivi ske? kittimmamthi (sayprs) kinara prthi vhano avse. teo assurne ane eberne kcdi nakhse, pchi chevte vijeta pn vinas pamse." pchi blam utro potane gher phryo ane balak pn potana rste pdyo.

25

iyare israelioe sittimmam mukam kryu hto, tyare e loko moabi strio sathe vybhicar krva lagya. a strio te lokone potana devone blidan arpn krvana prsmgoe nimntrn pathvti, e loko yjno jmn leta ane moabiona devoni puja krtā. am israelio pe-orna balne pujta thi gya; etle yhova temna pr ko-paymamn thya. yhovae musane ajna kri ke, "tum israeli lokona bdha agevanone line temno dhole divse mamri smks vdh kr, jethi israel prthi mamro krodh smi jay." tethi musae israelna nyayadhisone hukm

kryo, "tmamramamni prtyek vykthi potpotana ad-hikar nicena mamnsomamthi jene jene peorna balni puja yakr hoy te sauno vdh kre." prmtu musa ane smgr israeli smgh mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agl rudn krtā hta te smye temna dekhtam j ek israeli ek midyani strine potani chavnimam khemci lavyo. tethi yakr harunna putr elajharno putr phinhase a joine sbhamamthi ubho thi gyo ane potana hathmam bhalo lidho. te pela israeli vykthini pacht chavnimam jhdpthi dodi gyo ane bhalano ek gha krine te israeli vyk-tina dehne ane strina petne vimdhi nakhyo, ane pri-name israeliomam mrkino rogcalo phati niklyo hto te bmdh thi gyo. prmtu tyam sudhimam to 24,000 israelio te mamdgithi motno bhog bni cukya hta. pchi yhovae musane khyum, "harun yakna putr elajharna putr phinhase israelio prno mamro krodh samt kryo, e lokomam mamra prtyeni nisthano abhav joi ene etlo bdho ros vykt kryo, mamro krodh smi gyo, jethi mem emno nas n kryo. tethi tum tene hve khe ke; hum eni sathe hmes mamte samtino krar krine ene ane ena vmsjone yakpdno hkk apum chum. je hkk teo sdane mamte bhogvse. karn ke, tene potana dev mamteni srddhanum ullmghn shn nhotum kryu ane tene israeli prjana paponum prayscit kryu hntum." pchi midyani strini sathe mamri nakhvamam avela israeli purusnum nam jhimri hntum, te simyon kulsmuhna privarna agevan saluno putr hto. e midyani strinum nam kojhbi hntum, te midyaniona ek kutumbna vda surni putri hti. pchi yhovae musane ajna kri, "ja, midyani pr humlo kr ane teono smhar kr. peormam temne midyani strio dvāra tene khel kravi, tmne mithya dev balni puja krtā krya, midyani agevanni putri kojhbi namni stri dvāra teoe tmne ph-savayam. pchi murtipujane karne israelio ek rogthi mrtyu pamyā. tethi teo tmamra dusmno che."

26

rogcalo bmdh thi gya pchi yhovae musane ttha yakr harunna putr elajharne khyum, "israelmam jeo vis vrs ke tenathi moti vna che, teoni vsti gntri kr, ttha prtyek kul ane gotrmamthi je loko lskrmam nokri krva layk hoy te srvi kutumbvar gntri kr." tethi yrdn ndine kinare yrikho same, moabna medianmam musae ane yakr elajhare israelna agevanone jnavyum, "yhovae musane ajna api che te prmamne vis vrs ane tenathi vdhare umrna purusoni vsti gntri kro." misrmamthi avela je israelio che te nice mujb che: israelna jeyest putr rubenna vmsnam kutumbo:hnokhnum kutumb. pallunum kutumb. hesronnum kutumb. ane karminum kutumb. rubenna kulsmuhna atlam kutumbo hntam, temni kul smkhya 43,730ni hti. palluna vmsjo: aliab, ane tena putro: nmuel, dathan, ane abiram. dathan ane abiram etle musani ane harunni same bmd pokarnar pmcactna sbhyo, korahe ane teni tolkie yhova same blvo kryu tyare emne teone sath apyo hto. prmtu prthvie potanum mukh kholyum ane teone gli gi; ttha smgr prjane cetvni mle te mamte te j divse yhovana agnie 250 mamnsone bhsmbhut krya hta. tem chtam korahna vmsjo mrtyu pamyā nhota. simyonna kulsmuho:nmuelnum kutumb. yaminnum kutumb.yakhinnnum kutumb, jherahnum

kutumb. saulnum kutumb. simyonna kulsmuhna atlam kutumbo hta jemni kul smkhyā 22,200ni hti. gadna kulsmuhmam tena putronam nam uprthi gotro hta.sphonthi sphonionum kutumb.haggithi haggionum kutumb.sunithi sunionum kutumb. ojhnithi ojhnionum kutumb.erithi erionum kutumb. ardthi ardionum kutumb.arelithi arelionum kutumb. a gadna kulsmuhnam atlam kutumbo hta jemni kul smkhyā 40,500ni hti. yhudana kulsmuhnam kutumb:er ane onay yhudana putro hta.pn teo knan desmam mrydu pama hta. yhudana vms mamtrna putrona nam uprthi gotro hta:selathi selanionum kutumb.peresthi peresionum kutumb.jherahthi jherahionum kutumb.peresna kutumbono pn a vsti gntrimam smamves thay che. peresna putronam nam uprthi pn kutumbona nam avya:hesronthi hesronionum kutumb.teona purvj hesronna nam uprthi j a nam htu. hamulthi hamulionum kutumb. a yhudana kulsmuhnam kutumbo che; teoni kul smkhyā 76,500 hti. issakharna kulsmuhnam tena dikraonam nam uprthi kutumbo hta:tolathi tolaionum kutumb.puahtthi puahtionum kutumb. yasubthi yasubionum kutumb.simronthi simronionum kutumb. a issakharna kulsmuhonam kutumbo che; teoni kul smkhyā 64,300ni che. jhbulonna kulsmuhmam tena putronam nam uprthi kutumbo hta:seredthi seredionum kutumb.elonthi elonionum kutumb.yahlethi yahlelionum kutumb. jhbulonna kulsmuhna atlam kutumbo hta. emni kul smkhyā 60,500ni hti. yusphna kulsmuhmam tena putr mnassa ane ephraimna putrona nam uprthi kutumbo hta. mnassanam vmsnam kutumbo:mamkhirthi mamkhirionum kutumb. mamkhirna putr gilyadmamthi atlam kutumbo utri ave che:iejherthi iejherionum kutumb.helekthi helekionum kutumb, ane asrielthi asrielionum kutumb.ane skhemthi skhemionum kutumb. smidathi smidaionum kutumb.hepherthi hepherionum kutumb. hepherna putr slophhadne putr nhota, teni putronam nam a prmamne che:mamhlah, noah, hoglah, milkah ane tirsah. mnassana kulsmuhna atlam kutumbo hta:temni kul smkhyā 52,700 ni hti. ephraimna kulsmuhna kutumbo tena putronam nam uprthi hta.suthelahthi suthelahionum kutumb.bekherthi bekherionum kutumb.tahanthi tahanionum kutumb. suthelahna vmsjo.eranthi eranionum kutumb. ephraimna kulsmuhnam atlam kutumbo hta. emni kul smkhyā 32,500ni hti. a bdham yusphna kulsmuhonam kutumbo che. binyaminna kulsmuhnam tena putronam nam uprthi kutumbo hta:belathi belaiionum kutumb.asbelthi asbelionum kutumb.ahiramthi ahiramionum kutumb. sphuphamthi sphamionum kutumb.huphamthi huphamionum kutumb. belana vmsanam kutumbo:ardthi ardionum kutumb.namamnthi namamnionum kutumb. a binyaminna kulsmuhnam atlam kutumbo hta, jemni kul smkhyā 45,600ni hti. danna kulsmuhmam teona putrnay nam uprthi kutumb htu:suhamthi suhamionum kutumb. am danna kulsmuhnam mamtr ek j kutumb htu. suhamna kulsmuhna sbhyoni kul smkhyā 64,400ni hti. aserna kulsmuhmam tena putronam nam uprthi kutumbo hta.yimnahthi yimnionum kutumb.yisvithi

yisvionum kutumb. teonam purvj yisvina nam uprthi htu.briah bhiahionum kutumb. bhiahna vmsnam kutumbo. tena putronam nam uprthi hta.heberthi heberionum kutumb.mamlkielthi mamlkielionum kutumb. aserne ek putri hti, jenun nam serah htu. a aserna kulsmuhnam atlam kutumbo hta, jemni kul smkhyā 53, 400ni hti. nphtalina kulsmuhmam tena putronam nam uprthi kutumbo hta:yahselthi yahselionum kutumb.gunithi gunionum kutumb. yeserthi yeserionum kutumb.sillemtthi sillemionum kutumb. nphtalina kulsmuhna atlam kutumbo hta. jemni kul smkhyā 45,400ni hti. israelna kul vmsjo 6,01,730 hta, je yuddhmam ji ske teva hta. pchi yhovae musane khyum, “vsti gntrina adhare kulsmuhone a jmin temni smkhyana prmamnam vhemci apvani che. jemni smkhyā moti che temne vdhu jmin apvani che, jemni smkhyā nani che temne ochi jmin apvani che. prtyek kulsmuhe nomdhaveli smkhyā prmamne jmin apvani che. prmtu jminni vhemcni ciththi nakhine krvani che. drekne temna kulsmuhna vyktioni smkhyana prmamnam jmin apvani che. prtyek vmsne ciththina adhare jmin mlse. tethi jmin drek kutumbne mlse bhle te nanum hoy ke motum.” leviona nomdhyela kulsmuho ane kutumbo nice mujb hta:gersonnum kutumb. khathnum kutumb.mrarinum kutumb, levionam kulsmuhomamthi bijam kutumbo nice mujb che:libninum kutumb. hebronnum kutumb.mamhlinum kutumb. musinum kutumb.ttha korahnum kutumb. khathno putr amram htu. amranni ptninum nam yokhebed htu. te levini putri hti. ane mirmam jmni hti, tenathi amranne harun, musa ane temni bhen mryim jnmyam hta. harunna putr nadab abihu, elajhar ane ithamamr hta. nadab ane abihu nisiddh agni yhova smks arpn krvathi mryu pama hta. levi kulsmuhni vsti gntrimam ek mhino ane tenathi vdhare umrna pursoni kul smkhyā 23,000 thi. emni nomdhnii bija israelo bhegi krvamam nyoti avi, karn ke emne jmin mli nhoti. musae ane yajk elajhare yrdn ndine kamthe yrikho same moabna medanmam israelioni vsti gntri kri tyare atlam mamns nomdhayam hta. musae ane yajk harune sinaina rnmam vsti gntri kri hti, tyare nomdhayelaoamamthi ek pn mamns hyat nhoto. karn, yhovae temne khyum htu ke yphunnehno putr kaleb, ane nunna putr yhosua sivay bdha j loko rnmam mrn pamse. ane khrekhr bdhaj mrn pama. sivay kaleb ane yhosua.

27

ane yusphna putr mnassana kutumbomamthi mnassana putr mamkhirna putr gilyadna putr hepherna putr slophhadni putronam nam mamhlah, noah, hoglah, milkah ane tirsah hta. temne musani ttha elajharni ane smgr smajjna agevanoni smks mulakat mmdpna prvesdvar agl hajr thine davo rju kryo ke, “amamra pita rnmam mryu pama hta. yhova same blvo krnar korahni tolimam te nhota. te temna potana pape j mryu pama hta ane temne koi putr nhoto. amamra pita apur hta etla j karnsr temnum nam kutumbmamthi sa mamte bhumisai jay? amamra pitana bhaioni sathe ame pn varso apvamam

ave.” etle musae a babt yhova smks lavi. ane yhovae tene khyum, “slophhadni putrioni vat brabr che. e lokone pn emna pitana bhaioni sathe tum temne bhag ap; temna pita jivtam hot to je varso temne apvamam avyo hot te tum teone ap. “te upramt tmamra sau mamte a samamny kanun che: ‘tum israelione a prmamne khe; jo koi vykti aputr mrtyu pame to teni milkt teni putrine mle. jo tene putri pn na hoy, to teni milkt tena bhaione mle. jo tene bhaio pn na hoy, to teni milkt tena kakaone mle. ane jo tene kakao n hoy, to teni milkt tena sauthi njiknam sgane mle, ane te teno mamlik bne. mem yhovae musane ajna kri che te mujb a kaydo sau israeli prjae palvano che.” yhovae musane khyum, “tum a abarimna prvt pr cdhi ja ane israeli prjane mem je bhumi api che te joi le. taro bhai harun mrtyu pamyto tem tum pn te bhumine joya pchi mrtyu pamse. karn ke sinna rnmm jyare smgr smamje jhrna agl mamri same jhghdo kryo hto, tyare tene mamri ajnalo bhmg kryo hto: tme temni agl mamri skti vise avisvas prgt kryo ane lokone btavyu nhi ke hum pvitr chum.” sinna rnmm avela kades njikna ‘mrubah’na jhrnani a vat che. tyarbad musae yhovane khyum, “he yhova, srv mam-nvjatna atmamona dev, a tmne mamri arj che ke hve a smamjno koi agevan psmd kro. je emni agl rhe ane bdhi j babbomam mamrgdrsn ape, jethi tmamra loko bhrvad vgrnam ghetam jeva n rhe.” yhovae musane jvab apyo, “nunno putr yhosua sktisali mamns che. tum tene yajk elajhar ttha smgr smamj smks ubho kr, pchi tena mamtha pr hath muki temna dektam j tene taro uttradhikari niyukt kr. “ane pchi tari ketlik stta tene somp, jethi israeliono smgr smamj teni ajnamam rhe. tene mamri iccha janva mamte yajk elajar pase jvum pdse. pchi elajhar yhova smks urim paso nakhine yhovane jvab melvse. a rite elajhar yhosuane ane smgr israeli smamjne temni bdhi babbomam mamrgdrsn apse.” etle musae yhovana khyu prmamne kryum. tene yhosuane li jine yajk elajhar ttha smgr israeli smamj smks rju kryo. ane sau lokoni hajrimam musae tene mamthe hath mukine tene yhovae jnavya mujb uttradhikari niyukt kryo.

28

yhovae musane khyum, “israeli prjane a prmamne ajna kr: tmamre niyt smye mne agmam bnavelum khadyarpn dhrvum, teni sugmdh mne prsnm kre che.” tethi tmamre nice mujb arpn cdhavam. prtidin tmamre ek vrsna khodkhampn vgrna be nr hlvanonum dhnaprn krvum j. ek hlvanni ahuti svare ane bijani smdhyakale ane ratrini vcce ahuti apvi. jhina dlela ath vatka memdana lotmam ek kvartjaitun tel bhelvine te pn khadyarpn trike arpn kro.” teose sinai prvt pr dainik arpo apvanum sru kryum, a arpo agthi bnavela hta, teni sugmdh yhovane prsnm kre che. peyarpn trike pa geln draksars drekh hlvan sathe arpn krvo. tmamre tene devne peyarpn trike pvitr jgyamamni vedi pr redi devo. bija hlvanni ahuti pn tmamre smdhyu ane ratrini vcce apvi, ane teni sathe svarna jeva j khadyarpn ttha peyarpn dhravvam. a homyjnni suvasthi yhova prsnm thay che. “visram-varne divse tmamre khodkhampn vinana ek vrsni umrna be hlvan, khadyarpn trike tele moyela 16 vatka

memdano lot ane nkki krayeli mamtramam draksars dhravvo. prtyek visramvare a arpn niymit dhnaprn ane peyarpn upramt lavvanum che.” “prtyek mhinana prthm divse tmamre yhovane dhnaprnmmam 2 vachrda, ek ghetu ane 1 vrsni umr na 7 nr hlvano khodkhampn vgrna cdhavam. prtyek bld sathe tmamre 24 vatka jhino dlelo lot jaitun0 tel sathe bhelvi arpn krvo. ane nr ghetu sathe 16 vatka jhino dlelo lot jaitun tel sathe bhelvi arpn krvo. ane prtyek hlvam mamte tele moyela 8 vatka jhina dlela lotmam jaitun tel bhelvi agnimam bnavi tare arpn krvum teni sumgdhthi yhova prsnm thay che. tmamre peyarpnmmam vachrda dith addho geln draksars, ghetu dith sva geln draksars ane hlvam dith pa geln draksars cdhavo, vrsna prtyek mhinamam bare mams arpn krvanum a dhnaprn che. prtyek mamsna prthm divse ek bkro parpartharpn trike tmamre yhovane cdhavo. ane dainik dhnaprn ane te sathe na peyarpn upramtnu a arpn che. “phela mhinano caudmo divs te yhovano paskhano divs che, dr vrse phela mhinani 14 mi tarikhi teni ujvni krvi. a mamsne pm-drme divse bekhmir rotlino prv sru the ane sat divs sudhi te calu rheshe je drmyan tmamre bekhmir rotli khavi. prthm divse yhovani smks srv lokoni dhrmsbha rakhvi. te divse rojnnum prsrmnum kam krvum nhi. tmamre yhovane dhnaprnmmam 2 vachrda, 1 ghetu ane 1 vrsni umrnamm khodkhampn vinanam 7 hlvano cdhavam. prtyek vachrda dith 24 vatka jhina dlela lotmam jaitun tel bhelvi ttha nr ghetu sathe 16 vatka jhina dlela lotmam jaitun tel bhelvi arpn krvam. ane prtyek hlvam sathe 8 vatka telthi moyelo lot. ane tmamra potana mamte prayscit krva parpartharpn trike tmamre ek bkranum arpn krvum. drojna dhnaprno upramt a arpo tmamre sat divs sudhi lavvanam che. “utsvna sate divs droj yhovane mamte suvasit homyjnnum ann; jathuna dhnaprn sathe na peyarpn upramt cdhavanam che. “satmam divse phrithi pvitr dhrmsbha mamte srv lokoe bhega thvum ane te divse rojnnum prsrmnum kam krvum nhi. “kapnina prvna prthm divse, nva pakni ujvni krva yhova smks srv lokoe dhrmsbhamam bhega thvum, te divse tmamre tmamra nva paknum prthm phl yhovane khadyarpn trike arpn krvum. ane rojnnum kam krvum nhi. te divse ek khas dhnaprn yhova smks cdhavam. teni suvasthi yhova prsnm thay che, te mamte tmamre 2 vachrda, 1 ghetu ane ek vrsna 7 nr hlvano lavva. eni sathe bld dith 24 vatka, ghetu dith 16 vatka ane hlvam dith 8 vatka telthi moyelo lot cdhavo. tdupramt tmamra potana prayscitne mamte ek bkro arpn krvo. prtidin niymit cdhavamam avtam dhnaprn, khadyarpn ane peyarpn upramt a arpo tmamre lavvanam che. blidan mamtenam pranio khodkhampn vinana hoy teni kalji rakhvi.

29

prtvrs satmam mhinana prthm divse tmamre dhrmsmmeln rakhvum. e divse rnsingdam vgvadvano utsv ujvvo. rojnnum kam te divse krvum nhi. te divse tmamre saue anmdna pokaro krva. te divse tmamre yhovane dhnaprnmmam ek vachrdo, ek ghetu ane ek vrsni vynam khodkhampn vinana

7 hlvan arpn krvam. teni suvasthi yhova prsn thay che. teni sathe vachrda dith 24 vatka, ghet dith 16 vatka lot ane hlvan dith 8 vatka lot telmam moyine khadyarpn mamte lavine cdhavvo. a upramt tmamra potana mamte prayscit krva papartharpn trike ek bkro cdhavvo. amamvasyana dhnaprn ttha dainik yjno ane te sathena khadyarpn ane peyarpn upramt a visist arpo che. e yhovani suvasit ahuti che. "a satmam mhinana dsme divse dhrm smmeln rakhvum, te divse tmamre upvas krvo ane rojnum koi kam n krvum. te divse tmamre yhova smks dhnaprnmmam ek vachrdo, ek ghetu ane ek vrsni vyna sat nr hlvano khodkhampn vinana arpn krvam. ani suvasthi yhova prsn thay che. tmamre vachrda sathe 24 vatka telmam bhvelo lot arpn krvo, prtyek ghet dith 16 vatka, ane hlvan dith 8 vatka, telthi moyelo lot cdhavvo. vli papartharpn mamte tmamre ek bkranum blidan apvum. prayscitna divsnum papartharpn vrsnam ek vkht te prayscitna divse arpn krvamam avtum ane prtidin thtam dhnaprno, khadyarpo ane peyarpo upramtnum a arpn che. pchi satmam mhinana pmdrme divse tmamre dhrmsmmeln rakhvum. rojnum kam krvum nhi, ane sat divs sudhi tmamre yhovano utsv ujvvo. te divse yhova jenathi prsn thay che te arpn krvum. tmamra a visist dhnaprnmmam 13 vachrda. 2gheta ane ek vrsni umrnam khodkhampn vinanam nr hlvan cdhavvam. 14 eni sathe khadyarpnmmam vachrda dith 24 vatka, ghet dith 16 vatka ane hlvan dith 8 vatka telthi moyelo lot dhravvo. tdupramt prayscittarpn trike ek bkro cdhavvo. prtidin niymit ttha yjno, khadyarpo ane peyarpn upramt a arpn krvanum che. "bije divse 12 vachrda, 2 gheta ane ek vrsni umrna khodkhampn vgrna 14 nr hlvano cdhavva. teni sathe niym prmamne khadyarpn ttha peyarpn cdhavva. tdupramt niymit prtidin ttha yjn upramt papartharpn mamte ek bkranum blidan ane te sathenam khadyarpn ttha peyarpn cdhavvam. "trije divse 11 vachrda, 2 gheta ane ek vrsni umrna khodkhampn vinana 14 hlvano, ttha teni sathe pranioni smkhyia anasar nkki krela dhorn mujb khadyarpn ttha peyarpn cdhavva. upramt, prayscittarpn trike ek bkro cdhavvo. a prtidin thtam dhnaprno, khadyarpo ane peyarpn upramt cdhavvum. "cothe divse 10 vachrda, 2 gheta ane ek vrsni umrna khodkhampn vgrna 14 hlvano, ttha teni sathe pranioni smkhyia anasar nkki krela dhorn mujb khadyarpn ttha peyarpn cdhavva. upramt, prayscittarpn trike ek bkro cdhavvo. a prtidin apamat dhnaprn, khadyarpn ttha peyarpn upramt cdhavvum. "pamcme divse 9 vachrda, 2 gheta ane ek vrsni umrna khodkhampn vgrna 14 hlvan. ttha teni sathe pranioni smkhyia mujb yogy purta khadyarpn ttha peyarpn cdhavva. prtidin thtam yjn ane te sathe niym prmamne khadyarpn ane peyarpn upramt papartharpn mamte ek bkranum blidan apvum. "chththe divse 8 vachrda, 2 gheta ane ek vrsni umrna khodkhampn vgrna 14 hlvan ttha teni sathe pranioni smkhyia anasar jruri purtam khadyarpn ttha peyarpn cdhavva. a bdhum prtidin niymit thtam yjn ane te sathe niym prmamne khadyarpn ttha peyarpn upramt papartharpnne mamte ek bkranum blidan arpn krvum. "satme divse 7 vachrda, 2 gheta ane ek vrsni

umrna khodkhampn vgrna 14 hlvan. ttha teni sathe pranioni smkhyia anasar niym mujb khadyarpn ttha peyarpn cdhavvam. upramt papartharpn trike ek bkro cdhavvo. a arpn prtidin thtam khadyarpn ane peyarpn upramtna hse. "athmam divse tmamra mamte khubj visist sbhano divs hse, te divse tmamre rojna kam n krva. tmamre yhovane dhnaprno arpva. teni suvas yhovane prsn kre che. a tmamra khas dhnaprnmmam ek bld, ek ghetu ane ek vrsni umrna khodkhampn vgrna 7 hlvan hova joie. ttha teni sate smkhyia anasar niym mujb khadyarpn ttha peyarpn cdhavva. upramt tmamre papartharpn trike ek bkro cdhavvo. a arpn prtidin dhnaprn ane khadyarpn ttha peyarpn upramt cdhavvum. "tmamra thavela vrsik ustvo drmyan a arpo prhijay che. a arpo tmamri badhana purn krvana arpo, athva khas bheta arpo athva dhnaprno, khadyarpo, peyarpo ttha samtyrpnoni upramt arpn krvana che." musae a srv sucnao yhovani ajna prmamne israeli prjane khi smbhavi.

30

musae israeliona kulsmuhona vdaone khyum, "yho-vani ajna a prmamne che: "jo koi vykti koi babt mamte athva koi vstuno tyag krva mamte dev smks vcn ape to tene teno bhmg krvo nhi. vcnnum paln acuk krvum. "jo koi kumvari stri potana pitane gher hoy tyare yhovane ksum cdhavvanum vcn ape agr any koi vstuno tyag krvanum vrt le. ane tena pitane te vcn vise jan thay chtam te kso vamdho uthave nhi, to te vcn te strine bmdhnrkta bne che. prmtu jo tena pitane je divse jan thay te j divse tenine vcn puru krvani mmai kre to te tene puru krva bmdhnrkta n rhe, tena pitae tene roki hovathi yhova tene vcn todva mamte dosit gne nhi. "prmtu jo koi stri ki krvani prtijna le, ane pchi lgn kre, ane tena ptine tena vcn viseni khbr pde ane je divse khbr pde te divse te vise ksum n kre to tenum vcn bmdhnrkta bne che. jo teno pti teni prtijna athva vcn purum krva n de to te prtijna athva vcn mukt thi jay che. tethi yhova tene mamph krse. "jo koi vidhva ke chutacheda apeli strinum vcn hoy to te tene bmdhnrkta gnay, te acuk purn krvam. "jo koi prneli strie sasre avya pchi yhovane koi vcn apyum hoy, ane teni jan thva chtam teno pti tene kami j khe nhi ke na pade nhi, to tenum vcn tene bmdhnrkta gnay. pn jo ptine jan thtam tene rd kre to tene je vcn apyum hoy te bmdhnrkta rhe nhi. tena ptie tene rd krya hovathi yhova tene mamph kri dese. ptnina koi pn vcenne pti mmjur ke rd kri ske che. prmtu jo jan thya pchi bija divs sudhimam ptie tene kmij khyum na hoy to eno arth e ke te ena vcn sathe smmt che, ane ptie jan thi te j divse tene ksum j khyum nhi, etle e mmjur rakhyum gnay. pn jo janya pchi thoda smy bad pti na kre to tenina vcnanam bhmgno jvabdar teno pti che." pti ane ptnine vise tenj pita ane tena ghrnam rheti kumvari knyia vise yhovae musane a prmamne niymo jnavya hta.

yhovae musane khyum, “murtipujamam israelne li jnar midyano upr tum purepurum ver vsul krje. te pchi tum pitro bhego podhi jse.” pchi musae lokone khyum, “tmamramamthi ketlake sstrsji thine midyano upr humlo kro, ane yhova tmamra dvara midyano upr bdlo lese. tmamre israelna prtyek kulsmuhmamthi 1,000 mamnsone yuddhamam mok- lva.” athi prtyek kulsmuhmamthi hjar mamnsa mujb musae 12,000 mamnsa bhega krine temne sstrsji krine yuddhamam moklya.” ane yajk elajharno putr pinhas pvitr samgri ane yuddhnaad kranam rnsing- dam line sathe gyo. yuddhamam midyanna srv pu- rusono smhar kramam avyo. karn ke musae yho- vani ajna mujb midyano pr humlo krya hto. yud- dhmam mamrya gyla mamnsomam midyani rajao avi, rekem, sur, hur ane reba hta. upramt byorna putr blamne pn mamri nakhyo hto. israelioe midyan- ioni srv strione ane balkone ked pkdyam, temna bd- ham dhor, ghetam btham ane srsamamni lutid- ham. temne temna bdham sherone ane chavnione lutyam. tyar pchi teo bdhi lut ane kbje krelam psuo ane mamnsone moabna medanmam yrikhoni same yrdn ndine kamthe aveli chavnimam musa, yajk elaj- hjar ane smgr israeli smamj smks lavya. musa, elajhar yajk ane lokona agevano vijji sainyne mlva mamte bhar avya. musa yuddhamamthi pacha phrta lskrna senapth, ane lskrna nanamota adhiario upr krodhe bhrayo hto. tene teone puchyum, “tme a bdhi stri- one sa mamte jivti rheva didhi? a e j strio che jeoe blamni sikhamn mujb peorna prvt pr israelione yhovano tyag krva ttha murtipujamam llcavi gi hti, ane tene karne j israeli smamjmam mrkino rogcalo phati niklyo hto. athi bdham purus smtanone mamri nakho, ane jemne saririk sbmdh krya hoy evi bdhi strione pn mamri nakho. prmtu je strioe saririk sbm- mdh n krya hoy teone tmamre mamte jivti rakho. ane jeoe koino smhar krya che athva mrtdehno sprs krya che teo bdhae sat divs sudhi chavnini bhar rhe- vum. tmamre ane tmamra kedioe trije ane satme di- vsee dehsuddhi krvi, vli tmamram bdha kpdam ttha je kami camdanum ke bkrana valnum ke lakdanum bnavelu hoy te bdhum j suddh kranam yad rakho.” pchi yajk elajhare yuddhamamthi pacha phrela yod- dhaone khyum, “yhovae musa mamrphite jnavela a sastrno niym che. je kami agnimam muki skay jemke sonum, camdi, kamsa, lokhmd, klai ane sisane suddh krva mamte agnimamthi psar krvum pdse; pchi suddhina pani vde tene suddh kramam avse, jo kami agnimam muki n skay te bdhane panithi suddh krvum. satme divse tmamre kpdam dhoi nakhvam, tyar pchi tme suddh thso, ane pacha chavnimam dakhli thi skso.” ane yhovae musane khyum, “tum ttha elajhar yajk ane kulna vdao sathe mline kbje krayelam mamnsa ane psuo shit bdhani gntri kr, ane e yuddhamam gleya yoddhao ane bakina smamj vcce srkhe bhage vhemci ap. yuddhamam gylea yoddhaona bhagamamthi tare dr 500 kedio, bdlo, gdhedam ke ghetam dith ek yhovane mamte kadhli levum. peli vsuo sainikoe yuddhamam lidheli vstuona addha bhag- mamthi levi ane tene yajk elajharne apvi te bhag yho- vano che. lokona addha bhagamamthi, dr 50 mamns

dith, bdlo, gdhedam, ghetam ane bijam bdham psuo- mamthi ek line yhovana pvitrmdpni smbhal leta levione te ap. te devno bhag che.” tethi yhovae ajna kri hti te prmamne musae ane yajk elajhare kryum. yod- dhaoe je lumt ektr kri hti teni yadi: 6,75,000 ghetam, bomter hjardhor, eksth hjar gdhed, btris hjar kum- vari knyao. yuddhamam gylea sainikoe lumtmamthi je addho bhag teni vigto: 3,37,500 ghet; temamthi 675 kr trike yhovane apvavam avyam. chtris hjar dhor, temamthi 72 kr trike yhovane apvavam avyam. tris hjarne pamcsau ghedam; temamthi 61 kr trike yhovane apvavam avya. sol hjar mamnsa, temamthi 32 kr trike yhovane apvavam avya. yhovae musane khyum htum te prmamne yhovane srv bhag yajk elaj- hjarne apvavam avyo. lumtno addho bhag israeli loko mamte hto, musae yuddhamam gylea yoddhaona bhagthi tene judo rakhyo hto, teni vigto; addha bhag- mam 3,37,500 ghetam chtris hjar gayo. tris hjarne pamcsau gdhedam, ne sol hjar purusoo hta. yhovani ajna anasar musae lokone mlela addha bhagamamthi dr 50 mamnsomamthi ek mamnsa ane dr 50 psuo- mamthi ek psu line yhovana pvitr mmdpni smbhal rakhar levione te apyam. pchi senaptho ane lskrna nanamota adhiarioe avine musane jnavyum, “ame apna sevko temna hath nicene mamnsoni gntri kri che ane ek pn mamnsa ocho thyo nathi. athi lumtna amamra bhagamamthi khas stutyarpo yhovane arpn krva lavya chie: sonanam dhrenam, samkla, kdam, vi- tio, kudlo ane haro-amamra pran bcavva bdl yhovane dhrava avya chie. yhova smks amamra atmamona prayscitne mamte a srv arpo che.” musae ane yajk elajhare temni pasethi daginao svikari lidha. te vdha sobhaymamn almkarna rupmam hta. temne yhovane dhraveli a sonani bhetnum kul vjn bso kilo htum. teni kimmt 420 paumd hti. e 1000 mamnsa ane 100 mamnsa agevanoe apel htum. adhiario nhota teva yoddhaoe potpotani lumt potani pase rakhi hti. musa ane yajk elajhar ‘hjar-hjar’ na ane sosona senanayko pasethi sonum svikarine mulakat mmdpnam li avya, israel prjana smrnarthe yhova smks te rakhvamam avyum, jethi yhova israelnum rksn kre.

32

israeli prja yajhar ane gilyadna prdesmam avi, ruben ane gadna kulsmuho pase ghetanam motam motam ghn hta. temne joyum ke a prdes dhordhamkhrna ucher mamte uttm ane anukul che. tethi teoe musa; yajk elajhar ane smamjna agevano smks avine khyum, “israeli smamjne yhovae jiti apelo prdes, ataroth, di- bon, yajhar, nimrah, hesbon, elaleh, sbam, nbo ane beon. a smgr prdes dhordhamkhrna ucher mamte khub anukul che, ane apna sevko pase puskl dhoro che. amamra pr krpa hoy to yrdn ndi olmgine te trphna vistarne bde a prdes amamra bhagamam apo.” musae gad ane rubenna kulsmuhone khyum, “tmamra bija israeli bhaio to yuddhamam jay che tyaresum tme ahi rheva mamgo cho? israelio yrdn ndi olmgine yhovae temne apeli bhumimam dakhli thva jay che, tyare tme sa mamte temne nirutsahi kro cho? jyare mem tmamra pitrone kades barneathi desni jasusi krva moklya hta, tyare teoe avu j vrtm kryu htum, te loko eskol khin sudhi gya. prdes

joyo ane je prdes yhovae israelione apyo hto tyam jvano temno utsah toti padyo. athi te divse yhovano krodh bbbhuki uthyo hto ane tene vcn apyum ke, 'te loko mne visvasu rhya nthi tethi misrmamthi avela emamna 20 vrs ane tethi vdhare umrna israelio ibrahim, ishak ane yakubne je bhumi apvanum vcn apyu htum temam te prves krse nhi. apvadruphe phkt mamramam smpurn visvas rakhnar knijjhiji yphunnehno putr kaleb ane nunno putr yhosua jeoe vcnna desmam jva mamte lokone anurodh kryo hto.' "israelio upr yhovano kop bbbhuki uthyo, ane tene temne 40 vrs sudhi rnmam rjhlavya, ane akher yhovane duhkh apnari akhi pedhi smampth thi gi ane hve tme, papi loko, pn tmamra pitaoe kryu tem kro cho. sum tmamre yhovane tena loko viruddh hju vdhare gusse krva che? karn, jo tme atyare a prmamne devthi vimukh thso to te a bdha lokone rnmam rjhltham chodi dese ane tme temna vinasnum nimitt bnso." tethi temne musani pase jine khyum, "ame ahim amamram ghetambkram mamte vada bamdhisum ane amamram stri balko mamte killebmdhi ngro bamdhisum; tyar bad ame jate sstrsij thine israeli prjani agl rhi temne temni bhumimam phomcadta sudhi ldisum, e smy drmyan amamram stri balko e gamomam desna mul vtniona humlathi surksit rhi skse. ane bdha israelione teono varso-potana bhagni jminno pacho nhi mle tyam sudhi ame pacha nhi phrie. vli ame yrdn ndine pele parna prdesmam temni sathe jminmam bhag mamgisum nhi, karn ke, tena bdle amne yrdn ndine purvkamthe amamra bhagni jmin mleli che tyam rhevanum ame psmd krisum." etle musae khyum, "thik, to tme je khyum che te prmamne kro ane yhovana yuddh mamte potane sij kro. ane yhova potana struone te desmamthi hamki kadhe tyam sudhi tmamri senani tukdione yrdn ndine par rakho ane tyam rho. pchi te bhumi yhovana tabamam avi jay tyar bad j tme pacha phro to, tme yhovana ane israel prtyena krtvythi mukt thso ane a bhumi yhovani drstie tmamri mamlikini thse. prmtu jo tme je khyum, te prmamne nhi kro to, te yhovani viruddhnum tmamrum pap gnase, ane tmamre tmamrum pap acuk bhogvum pdse. bhile, jao ane tmamram kutumbo, stri balko mamte ngro ttha tmamram dhordhamkhr mamte vada bamdho, ane tme khyum che te bdhum tme kro. tmamrum vcn paljo." gad ane rubenna kulsmuhoe musane khyum, "dhni, ame apna sevko ap kheso tem krisum, ane tmamri sucnao akshrs palisum. amamram balko ane strio, amamram ghetabkram ane bijam bdham pranio ahim gilyadnam gamomam rheshe, pn ame apna sevko bdha hthiyar dharn krisum ane yrdn par jisum yhovani smks ldva mamte amamra dhnie khya mujb." tethi musae yajk elajhar, yhosua ane israelina kulsmuhna agevanone khyum, "jo gadna ane rubenna vmsjo hthiyar dharn krine tmamri sathe yhova smks ldvane yrdn olmgine ave, ane jo te prdes tmamra tabamam avi jay to tmamre temne gilyadno prdes temam bhag trike apvo. pn jo teo hthiyar dharn krine tmamri sathe yrdn olmgine n ave to temne temno bhag knanmam j tmamri sathe mlse." gadna ane rubenna lokoe khyum, "dhni, ame yhovae jnavya mujb krisum. ame hthiyar dharn krine yhova smks yrdn par krine knanna prdesmam jisum. pn

amne yrdn ndina a purvkamthe amamra bhagni jmin mlvi joie." athi musae gadna ane rubenna vmsjone ttha yushna putr mnassana ardhkulsmuhne amoriona raja sihonnum rajy ane basanna raja ognum rajy, e smgr prdes ane temamna shero ttha ajubajuni jmin bdhum api didhum. pchi gadna vmsjoe kotvalam ngro bamdhyam; dibon, atarath, aroer, atroth-sophan, yajher, yogbhah, beth-nimrah ane ben-haran, ttha ghetabkramo mamte vadao bamdhyah. rubenna vmsjoe hesbon, elaleh, kiryathaim, nbo, bal-meon ane sibmamh a rite nbo ane bal-meonne nva nam apya. tyarbad mnassana vmsjomamthi mamkhirna kulsmuhna lokoe gilyad pr cdhai krine te jit lidhum ane tyamthi amorione hamki kadhyah. athi musae mnassana kulsmuhna mamkhirne gilyad apyum ane te tyam sthir thyo. mnassana kulsmuhmamthi yairna gotrna mamnsoe gilyadna anek ngro pr cdhai kri temnam gamdam kbje kri lidham ane teona prdesnum nam bdline havvoth-yair nam apyum. vli nobah namno vykti lskr line knath ane teni aspasna gamdam pr cdhi avyo ane te kbje kri lidham ane tenum nam potana nam uprthi 'nobah' rakhyum.

33

musa ane harunni agevani hethl israel prja misrmamthi bhar avya pchi te lokoe je je thekane musaphri kri hti. te te sthlonam nam yhovani ajna anusar musae nomdhi lidham hta. te a prmamne che: paskha prvni ratri pchina divse etle phela mhinana 15 mam divse teo misrna ramses ngrthi niklya. misrvasiona dekhnam teo yhovana rksn hethl ughade choge niklya hta. te vkhte misrio yhovae mamri nakhelam temnam phelam smtanone dphnavta hta. am yhova misrna bdha j devo pr prakrmi dev purvar thyah. tyarbad israelioe ramsesthi nikline sukkothmam mukam kryo. te pchi temne sukkoththi nikline rrne kinare avela ethammam mukam kryo. tyamthi nikline teo bal-sphonni pase avel pi-hahiroth trph jine migdol prvtni tletimam mukam kryo. pchi pi-hahiroththi nikli rata smudrmam thine teo rnmam phomkya. pchi ethamna rnmam trn divsno rsto kapine teoe mamrahmam mukam kryo, ane pchi mamrahtthi nikli teo elim avya, tyam panina 12 jhra ane tadnam 70 khjurinam vrkso htam, tyam temne mukam kryo. pchi elimthi nikline temne rata smudr pase mukam kryo. teoe ratam smudr chodine sinna rnmam mukam kryo, te pchi sinna rnmamthi nikline dophkahmam chavni kri. dophkahthi nikline pchi alusmam mukam kryo. alusthi nikline temne rphidimmam mukam kryo. pn tyam pivanum pani nhotum. pchi rphidimthi nikline teoe sinaina rnmam mukam kryo. sinaina rnmamthi nikline temne kibroth-httavahmam mukam kryo. kibroth-httavahthi nikli temne hserothmam mukam kryo. hseroththi temne rithmamhmamthi mukam kryo. rithmamhmamthi nikline teoe rimmon-peresmam chavni kri. rimmon-peresthi nikline teoe libnahmam mukam kryo. pchi libnahthi nikline temne rissahmam mukam kryo. rissahthi nikli temne khelathahmam mukam kryo. khelathahthi nikline teoe sepher prvthi mukam kryo. sepher prvthi nikline teoe

hradahmam mukam kryo. hradahthi nikline temne mamkeheloththi mukam kryo. mamkeheloththi nikli temne tahathamam mukam kryo. tahaththi nikli temne terahmam mukam kryo. terahthi nikli temne mithkhammam mukam kryo. mithkhammamthi nikli temne hasmonahmam mukam kryo. hasmonahthi nikli teoe moserothmam mukam kryo. moseroththi nikline temne bni-yaakanmam mukam kryo. bni-yaakanthi nikline teoe hor-hagidgadam mukam kryo. hor-hagidgadthi nikline temne yotbathahmam mukam kryo. cotbathahthi nikline temne abronahmam mukam kryo. abronahthi nikline teoe esyon-gebermam mukam kryo. esyon-geberthi nikline temne sinna rnmam etle ke kadesmam mukam kryo. kadesthi nikli temne adomni srhde avela hor prvt agl mukam kryo. yhovae ajna api te prmamne yajk harun hor prvt upr gyo ane tyam j te israelioe misr-mamthi mhaprasthan krya pchi calismam vrse, pam-cmam mhinana prthm divse te mrtyu pamyoy. te mrtyu pamyoy tyare teni umr 123 vrsni hti. knani bhumhimam negebmmam avela sher aradna knani rajao sabbhlyu ke israeli loko tena des trph avi rhya che. pchi israeli prjae hor prvtthi yatra kri ane salmonahmam mukam kryo. salmonahthi nikline teoe punonmam mukam kryo. punonthi nikline teoe obothmam mukam kryo. oboththi nikline teoe moabiona prdesmam abarimmam khmderomam mukam kryo. tyamthi nikline teoe hibon-gadam mukam kryo. hibon-gadthi nikline teoe almon diblathaimmam mukam kryo. almon diblathaimmamthi nikline temne nboni same avela abarim prvt agl mukam kryo. abarim prvtthi nikline amte teoe yrikhoni same yrdn ndina kamthe moabna medanomam mukam kryo. pchi teoe yrdne kamthe beth-ysimoththi abel-sittim sudhi moabna medanmam mukam kryo. tyam moabna medanomam yrdne kinare yrikhoni same yhovae musane khyum, “tum israeli prjane khe ke, tme yrdn ndi par krine knan desmam prves kro; tyare tmamre desna bdha vtnione hamki kadhva, tmamre temni bdhi pththrni ke dhatuni murtiono nas krvo, temnam bdham kotrela pththro, dhatuni galeli prtimamo ttha prvtomam avelam murtioni puja krvanam devsthanono tmamre puro nas krvo. tmamre te prdesno kbjo levo ane temam vsvat krvo, karn ke, me e prdes tme j api didho che, tmamre ciththi nakhine e prdes tmamra vsta lokone tyamthi hamki nhi kadhso, ane tyam rhexa didha hse to teo tmamri amkhmam knani jem ane tmamra pdkhamam sulni jem khumcyra krse, desni mamliki babt teo stt tmamri sathe jhdhdyra krse, ane mem temni je dsa krva dharyu htum tevi dsa hum tmamri kris ane tmamro vinas kris.”

34

yhovae musane khyum, “israelione tum a prmamne ajna kr: hve tme knanna prdesmam dakhli tsho, tmamra tabamam avnar e prdesni srhd a prmamne che: eno dksin chedo adomni srhde avela sinna rn

agl puro thay che. eni dksinni srhd purvnam mrt smudrna chedathi sru thi dksinmam akrabbam ghat sudhi ji sinmam thine dksinmam kades-barnea sudhi jay che. tyamthi te hsar adar thine chek asmon sudhi jse. tyamthi misrna kotr trph vli bhumdhy smudr agl puri thay che. bhumdhy smudr e tmamri pscim srhd hse. tmamri uttrni srhd bhumdhy smudrthi sru thi hor prvt sudhi jse. tyamthi lbohmmamth thine sdad sudhi jse. tyamthi e jhiphron thine hsar-enan agl puri the. a tmamri uttrni srhd the. tmamri purvni srhd hsar enanthi sru thi skram jse. skramthi e ayinni purve avel riblah thi nice utri kinnerethna srovra purv kinare phomcse. tyamthi e srhd yrdne kinare agl vdhi mrt smudr agl puri the. a thi tmamra desni care disani srhdo.” musae israelione a prmamne ajna api, “a prdes tmamre ciththi nakhine vhemci levano che, yhovae e prdes nv akha ane ek addha kulsmuhone sompi deva jnavyum che. ruben ane gadna kulsmuhone ane mnassana ardhkulne varso vhemci apvamam avyo che. yrikhoni same yrdn ndini purv trphno prdes teone apyo che.” yhovae musane khyum, “nicena mamnsone tne jminni vhemc-inmam mdd krse; yajk elajhar ane nunno putr yho-sua. uprat jmin vhemcni mamte teone mdd krva tare drek kulsmuhmamthi ek agevan levo. emnam nam a prmamne che:yhudana kulsmuhmamthi yphun-nehno putr kaleb, simyonna kulsmuhmamthi ammi-hudno putr simyon. binyaminna kulsmuhmamthi kislono putr alidad. danna kulsmuhmamthi yoglino putr bukki, yushna vmsj mnassana kulsmuhmamthi ephodno putr hanniel ephraimna kulsmuhmamthi siphatanno putr kmuel, jhbulonna kulsmuhmamthi parnakhno putr alisaphan. issakharna kulsmuhmamthi ajbhanno putr paltiel. aserna kulsmuhmamthi slomino putr ahihud, nphtalina kulsmuhmamthi ammihudno putr pdahel.” knan prdesmam kulo mdhye israelione jmin vhemcva mamte a mamnsone nimnuk mem kri che.

35

moabna medanmam yrikho njik yrdne kamthe yhovae musane khyum, “tum israelione ajna kr ke, teo levione teona varsa trike ketlamk ngro ane aspasni gaurc jmin ape. te ngromam teo vsvat krse ane gaurcni jminmam teo potanam dhoro, ghetambkram ane any psuo rakhse. tme levione je ngro apo teni gaurcni jmin gamamna kotni care bajue 1000 hath hoy. ngtrthi 2000 hath purv sudhino, 2000 hath dksin sudhino, 2000 hath pscim sudhino ane 2000 hath uttr sudhini bdhi bhumi levioni the. ngr te smgr bhumini mdhymam avelum hse. tmamre levione ekmdre 48 gamo gaurc jmin sathe sompvana che, temamthi 6 as-ryngro trike apvana che. ajanta jenathi mamnvhtya thi gi hoy temamna ek asryngmam nasi jine tya asry melvi ske. am, kul utdalis ngro ane teni aspasni gaurcni jmin levione sompvamam ave. a ngro desna vividh bhagomam avela hoy, motam kulsmuho pase vdhu ngro che, tethi teo vdhu ngro ape ane nanam kulsmuho pase ocham ngro che tethi teo levione thodam ngro ape.” yhovae musane khyum, “tum israeli lokone a prmamne khe: jyare tme yrdn ndi olmgine knanna prdesmam prves kro. tyare tmamre amuk

ngrone asrynam ngro trike psmđ křvam jemam je mamnse akřmamte htya kri hoy te asry li ske. e ngrmam te mřnarnum ver leva ichta sğathi te surksit rhi ske. smamj smks nyay clavva vina tene mamri skay nhi. tethi tmamre asrynam ngro trike ch shero psmđ křvam, trn yřdn ndini purv bajue ane trn knanmam. e ch shero asryngro gñase ane temam jene aksmamte khun kryu hoy tevo israeli ke videsi ke tmamri sathe vřto hoy tevo koi pn vykty asry li skse. “jo koie lokhmdna sadhnthi koine mamri nakhyo hoy, to te khun gñase. te khunine dehatdmdni sja apvavam ave. athva moto pththř mamrine koini htya kri hoy, to pn te khun gñase. te khunine dehatdmdni sja thře. e j prmamne lakdathi ija phomcadi koine mamri nakhyo hoy, to te pn khun gñase ane te khunine dehatdmdni sja thře. motno bdlo lenar, khunine mle tyare te pote j tene mamri nakhe. “tethi jo koi dvesne karne biji vykty pr koi vřtuno gha krine mamri nakhe athva chupaine lag joine mamri nakhe. athva gusse thine mukka mamri biji vyktine mamri nakhe to te khuni che. motno bdlo lenar vykty jyare te khunine mle tyare tene mamri nakhe. “pn jo koi vykty dusmnavt vřř koine aksmamte gbđavi muke athva tene mamri nakhvamna irada vřt tena upr koi hthiyar phemke, athva joya vřř pththř phemke ane te koine vage ane te mři jay, ane jo mřnar mamns mamrnarno dusmn na hoy ane tene ija krvana iradathi mamryo na hoy, to smamje e mamrnar ane mřnarna sauthi njikna sga vcceno nyay a niymo prmamne krvo; smamje e mamrnarnum mřnarna bdlo leva ichta sothi njikna sgana haththi rksn křvum ane tene ene je shermam asry lidho hoy tyam pacho lavvo, prmkh yajknum mřtyu thay tyam sudhi tene e ngrmam rhevum. “jo mot nipiavnar asryngř chodine bhar jay, ane motno bdlo lenar tene mle ane tene mamri nakhe to te khun gñay nhi. karn ke mukhy yajknum mřtyu thay tyam sudhi mot nipiavnaire asryngřmam j rhevum joitum htum. mukhy yajkna mřtyu pchi te vykty potana prdesmam ane potane ghře pacho phři ske che. tmne ane tmamra vmsjone a niymo sřvr ane sřvda bmdhnkřta che. “mnusyvdh krnarne ekthi vdhu saksiona puravane adhare j khuni thravine dehatdmdni sja kri skay. phkt ek j saksino puravo dehamtdmd apva mamte purto gñay nhi. “dehatdmdni sja thi hoy teva khunine paisa line chodi skay nhi. teno vdħ thvo j joie. tena mamte koi pn khmdanino svikar křvamam ave nhi. “mukhy yajknum mřn thay te phelam asryngřmam rksn lenar htyara pasethi koi pn prkarni rkm svikarine tene ghře pacha phřva mamteni řja api skay nhi. “tme je bhumimam vřo cho tene bħřst n křřo. khunthi bħumi bħřst thay che. je bħumi pr khun thyum che tenum prayřcit biji koi rite thi ske nhi, khunine dehatdmdni sja thvi j joie. prayřcit křva mamte khunina lohi řivay bijo koi rřto nthi. tme je desmam vřva mamte jao cho, tene tme apvitr n křřo, karn ke hum yhova tmamri mdhye nivas krnar chum. tme je bhumimam vřo cho, jemam hum vřřo chum tene tmamre bħřst n křvi, karn hum yhova israelio vřře vřřo chum.”

pchi yusphna putronam-kutumbomamna mnassana putř-mamkħirna putř gilyadna putřona kutumbna pitronam għrna vdiloe pase avine musani agl; tħa israelputřona kulřmuhona vdilo etle adħiptioni agl jine nmr vinmti kri khyum, “yħovae tmne ciththi upadine israeli prja vřře jmin vħemci apva ades křyo che, ane temne amamra bħai slophdahni jmin teni putřione apvanum pn ades křyo che. prmtu hve jo teo israeliona koi bija kulřmuhmam prne, to temni jmin te kulřmuhne jře, ane amamra kulřmuhna bħagni jminmam etlo għtado thře. ane jyare israelionum jubilionum vřř ave, tyare pn temni jmin teo je kulřmuhmam prni hře te kulřmuhni jminmam j kaym rħese, ane amamro kulřmuh e kaymne mamte gumamvře.” athi musae jahermam yħova trphthi mlei ajna anasar israelione a nirny khi řmbħlavyo: “yusphna kulřmuhni phřiyad saci che, slophdahni putřio řmbmdhi yħovae vdħarmam a ajnao api che: potani přmdgini vykty sathe teo lgn kri ske che; pn te potana j kulřmuhno hovo joie. israelioni jmin ek kulřmuhmamthi bija kulřmuhmam ji ske nhi. prmtu drek israeli potana purvjoni jmin rakhře. je te kulřmuhni jmin je te kulřmuhmam j varřmam řđane mamte jlvai rħevi joie, koi pn israeli řtrine pitani jminno varřo mlyo hoy to tene potana kulřmuhna j koi kutumbmam prnvum, jethi drek israelini vřřprmpřagt jmin řvavai rħe, a rite varřano koi bħag ek kulřmuhmamthi bija kulřmuhmam jře nhi.” yħovae musane jnavyum htum te prmamne j slophdahni putřioe křyu, tethi mamħlah, nirsah, hoglah, milkah ane noaħe teona pitrai bħaio etle ke potana kakaona putřo sathe lgn křya. teoe yusphna putř mnassana kulřmuhmam temna kutumbmam j lgn křya, etle temni jmin temna kulřmuhmam j řhim ane temno varřo surksit rhyo. yřdn ndine kamthe moabna medianmam yřikho same yħovae musa mamrpħte israelio mamte jnavela kahunno ane niymo upř prmamne Ĥta.

jyare srv israeli prja yrdn ndine puver avela moabna rn prdesmam hti, musae te lokone je vcnno khyam htaam te a prmamne che, te vkhte teo yrdnkamthamam suphni same hta. temni ek trph parannum rn avelum htaam ane biji trph tophel, laban, hseroth ane dijahab avelam htaam. horeb prvtthi seir prvte kades-banera dvara yatrane agiyar divs thta. israeli lokoe misr chodya pchi calismam vsena agiyarmam mhinana prthm divse musae, yhovani ajna mujb a vcnno te lokone khi smbhlayvam. yhovae heesbonmam amoriona raja sionne ane edei pase astarothmam basanna raja ogne hravya hta tyar pchinua a htaam. musae lokone smbodhya ane deve israel mamte bnavela niymo temne smjavyam. te smye isaelna loko moabna desmam yrdn ndini purv disa pr htaam. "jyare apne horebmam hta tyare apna dev yhovae apnne am khyum htaam ke, 'tme a prvt agl ghnium lambu rhyam. hve a jyha chodo, agl vdho ane amoriono prvtiy prdes, yrdnni khin, mdhyno prvtiy des, dksinno rn prdes, bhumdhy smudr kinaro, knan ane lbanonni jmino, chek mhandi phramt sudhi kbje kro. juo, e smgr prdes hum tmne sompi du chum; tmamra purvjo ibrahim, ishak ane yakubne ttha temna vmsjone yhovae je des apvanum vcn apyum htaam, te prdesmam tme jao ane teno kbjo melvo.' "te vkhte mem tmne lokone jnavyum htaam ke 'hve hum eklo tmamra bdhano bojo upadi skum tem nthi. karn ke yhovae tmamro vmsvelo ghno vdinaryo che, aje tme akasna tarao jetla thi gya cho. tmamra purvjona dev yhovae tmamri smkhya 1,000 gni vdhari che. te tmne tena vcn prmamne asirvad ape. pn hum eklo tmamra sauna jhgghda ane prsrnonum nirakrn kevi rite kri skum? 'mamte tme prtyek kulsumhamthi sana, smju ane anubhvi mamnsone psmd kro ane hum temne tmamra agevan trike niyukt kris.' "ane tme sau smmt thya hta ane khyum ke 'tmamro abhipray saro che ame te krisum.' "tethi prtyek kulmamthi hosiyar ane anubhvi mamnsone mem psmd krya ane teone tmamra agevano ane amldaro trike nimya; ketlakne 1,000na, ketlakne 100na, ketlakne 50na to ketlakne 10na agevano bnavya. ane mem bijane prtyek kulsumhna amldaro nimyam. "mem tmamra adhikarione te vkhte a prmamne ajna krel: 'tmamra jatibhaio vcce je jhgghda thay te tmamre sambhlva, koine potana jatibhaio sathe ke tmamri vcce rheta videsio sathe jhgghdo hoy to teno nispks rhine nanamota sauno ucit nyay krvo. nyay krti vkhte tmamra upr koine prbhav n pdva devo. nanamota sauni sathe smamn vyvhar krvo. je kukado tme apo cho te devno kukado che, tethi koinathi drvum nhi. jo koi mukmdo tmne aghro lage to te tmamre mamri pase lavvo, hum teno nikal kris.' te j vkhte mem teone temne krvani bdhi babto vise sucanao api hti. "tyarbad apne dev yhovani ajnane anusrine horeb prvt chodine pela visal ane bhymk rnrprdesmam thine amoriona prvtiy prdes trph jva nikli pdya, ane kades-banera phomcy. tyare mem tmne khyum htaam: 'hve tme amoriona prdesmam avi phomcy cho, je apna dev yhovae apnne apvanum vcn apyum htaam. juo, tmamra dev yhovae tmne a prdes sompi didho che. tmamra pitrona dev yhovani

ajnane anusro, jao ane eno kbjo li lo, drso nhi ke nahimmt pn thso nhi.' "prmtu tme bdhae mamri pase avine mne jnavyum ke, 'apne phelam desni tpas krva jasuso moklie, teo avine apnne khese ke apne kya mamger jvum ane tyamnam ngro kevam che?' "mne a sucna thik lagi, tethi mem prtyek vmsmamthi ek em bar vmsmamthi bar mamrso psmd krya. te bdha prvtiy desmam eskolna kotr sudhi gya ane jminne joi, tyamthi temne ketlamk phl bhegam krya ane tyamthi teo pacha avya ane jnavyum ke, 'apna dev yhovae apnne je prdes apyo che te smrddh che.' "pn tme lokoe te prdesmam jvani na padi ane yhovani ajnana anadr kryo. tme lokoe tmamra tmbumam bddat sru kryo ke, 'yhoava apnne dhikkare che, tethi j temne apnne misrmamthi bhar lavine amoriona hathmam sompi didham jethi teo apna sauno vinas kre. apne kyam ji rhya che? apna j jatibhaio em khi apnamam khub bhy utpn kryo che ke, 'tyamna loko apna krtam kdmam motam ane skitsali che, temnam ngro motam che ane tena kot akase ade teva uca che ane ame tyam kdavro pn joyam!' "tyare mem tmne khyum, 'tme gbhraso nhi, emnathi drso nhi. tmamra dev yhoava tmamri agl jse, ane tme misrmam hta tyare tmamra mamte jem prakrmi krtyo krya tem tmamra mamte ldse. rnrprdesni yatra drmyan tme joyum che ke koi pita potana balkne upadi le tem yhoava tmne ahim sudhi stt tmamri smbhal rakhine lavya che.' "chtam mamra khevano koi prbhav tmamra pr pdyo nhi, tme tmamra dev yhoava upr visvas n kryo. yhoava akha rste tmamra mukam mamte jgya sodhva tmamri agl calta hta. ratre agnistmbh dvara ane divse meghestmbh dvara te agl rhi tmne mamrg btavta hta. "yhoava tmamro bddat sambhline khub kopaymamn thya ane temne prtijna kri ke, 'tmamra pitrone mem je smrdv prdes apvanum vcn apyum htaam te a lokomamna koine-a dust pedhimamna koine, jova n devo. phkt yphunnehna putr kalebne te prdes jova mlse. te je bhumimamthi phri avyo che te hum tene ane tena vmsjone apis, karn, te mne purepuro visvasu rhyo che.' "vli tmamra karne yhovae mamra upr rose bhraine khyum, 'tum pn e prdesmam prves kri skse nhi. pn taro sevk yhosua je nunno putr che te lokone dori jse, tene himmt apje, karn ke e j israelne e prdesno kbjo apavnar che.' "pn te tmamra balko ke je tyam jse te balko ke jena vise tme khelum ke, 'teo rnmmam mrtyu pamse ane te divsomam jeone sara ane dust vcceana amtrni khbr n hti. hum jmin te balkone api disa ane teo tene kbje krse. hve tmamre saue to pacha prvine rata smudrnmat rste pacha rnmmam j jvanum che.' "tyare tme kbul thya ane mne evo jvab apyo hto ke, 'ame yhovano guno krine pap kryum che, hve ame amamra dev yhovani ajna mujb jisum ane te prdes kbje krva yuddh krisum.' "pchi teo bdhae hthiyar dharn krya ane prvtiy prdes upr humlo krva adhira thi nikli pdya. prmtu yhovae mne khyum, 'tum e lokone jnavi ke, teo yuddh krva jay nhi, hum teoni sathe nthi, teo temna struo same har pamse.' "mem te bdhane e mujb khyum, pn te lokoe sambhlyum nhi, ane teoe phrithi yhovani ajnana anadr kryo ane avesmam prvtiy prdes upr humlo kryo. prmtu tyam prvtomam vsta amorio tmamro samno krva bhar nikli avya ane mdhmamkhio jem

tmamro picho pkdi seirmam avela hormamh agl tmamri senane bhykmr nuksan phocadyum ane har api. etle tme pacha avya ane yhovaa smks akrmd krva lagya, chtam pn yhovae tmamro pokar sambhlyo nhi, athi tmamre kadesmam lamba smy sudhi rokavum pdyum.

2

“pchi yhovae mne apeli ajna mujb apne pacha phrya ane rata smudrne rste rnpredsmam agl vdhy. ghna vsor sudhi apne seirna prvtiy prdesni ajubaju bhtkya. pchi yhovae mne khyum, ‘a prvtiy prdesmam tme bhu smy bhtkya hve uttrmam jao. lokone am khe: hve tme seirni bhumimamthi psar thvana cho, jyam esavna vmsjo, tmamra sgamo rhe che. teo tmamrathi dri jse. chtam kalji rakhjo. teoni sathe yuddh sru krso nhi. karn ke seir prvtio e smgr prvtiy prdes mem esavne kaymi varsa trike sompi didho che. hum tmne emna prdesmamthi ek vemt jetli jmin pn apis nhi. tme je kmi khao ke jl pio teni rkm cukvi deyo; paisa cukvya vina ksum j khaso-piso nhi, karn ke atyar sudhi tmamram bdham j karyomam yhovaa tmamra deve tmne splhta api che, ane a visal rnpredsmam 40 vrs yhovaa tmamra deve musaphri drmyan tmamrum rksn kryu che, te sday tmamri sathe rhya che ane tmne joitum bdhum tmne mli gyum htum.’ ‘athi apne seirmam vsta apna sgamo esavna vmsjomamthi psar thya ane elath ane esyon-geberthi mrt sovr jta mamger musaphri kri. pchi ame vlyam ane moabna rn trph agl vdhyam. ‘tyam yhovae apne cetvni aptam khyum, ‘lotna vmsjo moabione pn chedso nhi ke temni sathe yuddh pn krso nhi, karn ke, teona prdesmamthi pn hum tmne jmin apis nhi. mem arngr ane te prdes lotna vmsjone api didho che.’” (agau emio tyam rheta hta. teoni vsti ghni hti ane teo anakio jeva uca thta kdavr hta. anakioni jem teo pn rphaimio gnata hta pn moabio temne emio kheta hta. horio phela seirmam rheta hta, pn esavna vmsjo teone hmaki kadhine temni bhumi pdavi lidhi, ane temnum nammisan bhumsi nakhyum. ane temni jgyae pote vsva lagya, jem israelioe yhovae, temne apeli bhuminam mul vtnioni sathe kryu tem.) pchi yhovae apne khyum, “‘hve, jheredni khin olngo.’ athi apne jheredni khin olmgi. apni musaphri kades banerathi nikline jherednum kotr olmgta sudhimam apne adtris vsor lagyam. ane e smy drmyan yhovana khyu prmamne yodvaoni ek akhi pedhi smampt thi gi. teo bdha mrtyu pame ane teone israeli pdavmamthi dur krvamam ave tem yhovae kryu. ‘jyare e lokomamna bdha j yodva mri gya tyare yhovae mne khyum, ‘aje tare moabni srhde avela arne vtavine lotna vmsjo ammoniona prdesmam phomci jvanum che. prmtu temne chedso nhi ke temni sathe yuddh pn krso nhi, karn ke, teoni bhumimamthi hum tmne ek vstu pn apvano nhti. mem te prdes to lotna vmsjone api didho che.’” e prdes pn rphaiono gnato karn ke, ek vkhte teo tyam vsta hta, jo ke ammonio temne ‘jhamjhumio’ khe che. te prja pn anakioni jem kdnam uci ane kdavr hti. teoni vsti ghni vdhare hti. prmtu ammonionio dhsaro thtam yhovae teono nas kryo ane ammonio teoni jgyae vsya. tevi j rite seirmam vsta esavna vmsjone deve mdd kri.

jyare horioe emna upr humlo kryu tyare deve horiono nas krvamam temni mdd kri. ane esavna vmsjoe te lokona prdesno kbjo line tyam vsvat kryu ane aje pn teo tyam rhe che. chek gajha sudhina gamomam rheta avvionum pn em j thyum htum. kaphtorthi avela kaphtorioe teonum nikmdn kadhine teoni jgyae vsva mamdyum. “pddhi yhovae apne khyum, ‘hve, calo, nikli pdo ane anormni khin vtavi jao, karn, mem hesbonna raja amori sihonne tenj tena prdesne tmamra hathmam sompi didha che. tena upr humlo kro ane prdes kbje leva mamdo. akas nice vsta bdha lokone advthi tmamrathi gbhrata ane bita rhe em hum kris; bdha bhythi ththsrse jyare teo tmamra vise sambhlse.’ ‘tyarbad mem kdemothna vgdamamthi hesbonna raja sihonne a mujb samtino smdeso elcio mamrphte moklavyo ke, ‘mherbani krine amne tmamra prdesmamthi psar thvado. dabi ke jmni baju phmtaya vina ame sdha dhori mamrge calya jisum. rstamam ame je kami khaikum ke jlpan krisum ena paisa cukvi disum; amamre phkt tmamra prdesmamthi psar thi. yrdn ndi olmgine amamra dev yhovaa amne je bhumi ape che tyam amamre jvum che. amne psar thva de jem seirmam vsta esavna vmsjoe ttha armam vsta moabioe thva didham.’ ‘prmtu hesbonna raja sihone apne mamrg apvani na pemdi, karn, tmamra dev yhovae tene thhilo ane blvakhor bnavi didho, jethi te tmamra hathe sihonno vinas kre ane tena prdesno tme kbjo kri sko, je hji pn amamri pase che. “pddhi yhovae mne khyum, ‘jo mem sihonne ane tena prdesne tara hathmam sompi deva mamdy che, eni bhumino kbjo levantum tum sru kri de.’ ‘tyarbad sihon potanum smgr sainya line yahhas agl apni same yddh krvane bhar pdyo, prmtu apna dev yhovae tene apna hathmam sompi didha; amte apne tene tena putrone ttha tena smgr sainyne hravya. tyarbad apne tenam bdham shero kbje krya, ane drek sheramamna bdham j stri, puruso ane balkoni htya kri, koiney jivta rheva n didha; pn apne jitlam ngromamthi mli lumt ttha psdhn apne rakhyam. anornni khinni dhare avela aroerthi mamdine gilyad sdhina spat prdesmam ek pn ngr apni same tki skyum nhotum, apna dev yhovae bdham j ngro apna hathmam sompi didham. prmtu ammoniona prdesmam-ybbok khinni aspasna ke prvtiy prdesmam avelam gamomam jyam jyam jvani apna dev yhovae apne mnai kri hti tyam tyam apne gya j nhi.

3

“tyarbad apne vline basanne mamger agl vdhy. basanno raja og potanum akhum sainya line edei mukame apni same yuddh krva dhsi avyo. prmtu yhovae mne khyum, ‘enathi tum drto na, karn ke, mem tene eni akhi sena ane tena prdes sathe tara hathmam sompi didho che. mem je hal hesbonna rheta ammoniona raja sihonna krya teva j hal tum ena kr.’ ‘am, apna dev yhovae basanna raja ogne pn tena smgr sainya sathe hravvamam apne mdd kri ane apne te tmammno smhar kryu, ekne y jivto jva didho nhi, te vkhte apne ogna srv etle kul sath ngrothi smpuran agorb prdes etle ke raja ognum basan rajy kbje kryu, tevum ek pn ngr n htum je ame kbje n kryu hoy. a bdham ngro uca kot ane drvajam

sathe bhumglovalam htam. upramt, kot vgrnam anek gamo apne kbje krya. hesbonna raja sihonni babt-mam pn apne je kryu htum tem, akhane akha basan-nam ngro ane tena stri, purus, balkono nas kryo. prmtu kbje krelam ngromamthi prapt thyel lumt ane psudhn apne mamte rakhi lidham. “e vkhte apne yrdn ndini purv bajue amoriona e be rajaono smgr prdes-anornni khinthi hemorn prvt sudhino kbje kryo. sidonio hemorn prvtne siryonni khe che ane amorio tene snir khe che. apne ogna taba hethlham spat prdesmamnam tmamm ngro, smgr gilyad tem j chek salkhah ane edei sudhino basanno smgr prdes jiti lidho hto.” jrrakssi rphaiomamthi phkt basanno raja og eklo j baki rhyo hto. aje pn ammoniona rab-bah ngrnam teno lokhmdno sadater hath lamba ane ch hath pholo plmg jova mle che. “apne je bhumi kbje kri hti, te mem ruben ane gadna vmsjone api: aroerno anorn ndina kamtha prno prdes ttha gilyadna prvtiy prdesno addho bhag tena ngro shitt. ane gilyadno bakino prdes, basanno smgr prdes, ognum raji, etle ke agorbno smgr prdes mem mnassana addha vm-sen apyo.” jrbasanno smgr prdes rphaiono des khevay che. mnassana vmsj yaire gsurio ane mamakhathioni srhd sudhino smgr agorbno etle ke basanno prdes kbje kryo, ane potana nam uprthi tyammam gam-daonum nam ‘yairna gamdao’ padyum. aje pn te prdes e namthi j olkhay che.” “me mamkhirna vm-sjone gilyad apyum htum. ane rubenna ane gadna vmsjone mem gilyadthi mamdine anornna kotr sudhino prdes apyo hto. kotrno mdhy bhag te teni dksin srhd hti ane ammonioni srhde aveli yabbok ndie eni uttr srhd hti. pscimmam temni jmin yrdn ndi sudhi vistrelti hti. uttmam kinnerethna srovrtthi dksinmam arabanh smudr sudhi etle ke khara smudr sudhi, ane purvmam pisgah prvtini tletina dhal sudhi te prdes vistrelto hto, jmin khacayeli hti. “e vkhte mem ruben ane gadna kulsmuhone ane mnassana ardhkulne ajna kri hti ke; ‘tmamra dev yhovae a bhumi tmamra kb-jamam sompi che. deve tmne tmamro bhag apyo che. tmamra bdha yoddhae hthiyar dharn krine israelna bija kulsmuhone dorvine yrdn ndine pele parna prdes trph agl vdhvum je prdes deve temne apvanum vcn apyum htum. mem teone e pn khyum htum ke, ‘mem tmne je ngro apya che temam tmamri strio ane balko ttha psuo pachl j rhe. mne khbr che tmamri pase ghna dhore che ane strio tene pmbhal rakhe. yrdne pele par tmamra dev yhovae temne apeli bhumino kbjo teo prapt kre ane jem temne pn yhova sthayi thva de tyam sudhi tmamre emne sath apvano che. tyar pchi tmamre mem tmne apeli bhumimam pacha phrvanum che.’ “tyarbad mem yhosuane evo ades apyo ke, ‘yhovae a be rajaona je hal krya te, tem tari sgi amkhe joia che, ane tum je prdesmam jay che tyamna rajaona pn eva j hal krse. tyam rheti prjaothi tum jray gbhrais nhi, karn ke tmamra dev yhova tmamra pkse ldse.’ “te smye mem devne agrhpurvkr arj kri; ‘he yhova dev, tme amamri mdhye tmamri mhanta ttha sarmthya prgt kro cho tenum prinam jovani mamri iccha che; akasmam ke prthvi pr evo koi dev nthi je tme amamra mamte krelam karyoni srasi kri ske. he yhova, mne krpa krine yrdn ndi olmgine same kinare aveli smrdv bhumi, pelo rmniy prvtiy prdes ttha lbanonmam jva do.’ “prmtu tmamra karne yhova

4

mamra pr rose bhraya hta ane mamri arj sambhli nhoti; temne mne khyum, ‘bs, hve e vise phri vat kris nhi. prmtu pisgah prvtini toce jine pscimmam, uttr-mam, dksinmam ane purvmam njr kr, dhyanpurvk joje, karn ke, tum a yrdn ndi olmgine same par javano nthi. tum tarum sthan leva mamte yhosuane ades apje, tene himmt apje, bl apje, karn ke, prvtini toc prthi tum je des jose tene jitva mamte, lokone mamte te pele par agl li jse.’ “e prmamne apne beth-peorni sameni khinmam mukam kryo.”

musae lokone jnavyum, “he israeli prjaino, hum tmne je kaydao ane niymo sikhvum chum te dhyanthi sambhlo ane tenum paln kro; to tme jivta rhi skso ane tmamra pitrona dev yhova je bhumi tmne api rhya che, temam prves kri skso ane teno kbjo pn tmne mlse. hum tmne je ajna krum chum temam tmamre kso vdharo ke ghtado krvo nhi. hum tmne tmamra dev yhovani je ajno jnavum tenum j tmamre paln krvum. “bal-peormam yhovae je kmi kryu te tme prtyks joyum che. tmamra dev yhovae tmamra-mamthi je koi bal devni puja krva lagya hta te bdhano smhar kryo. prmtu tme ke jeo tmamra dev yhovane drdhtathi vphadar rhya te aje jivta rhya cho. “yhova mamra deve mne ajna kri te mujb mem tmne kanuno ane niymo sikhvya che, jyare tme te prdesmam prves kro ane teno kbjo lo, tyare tmamre saue e kanuno ane niymonum paln krvum. ane jo tme tenum kaljipurvk paln krso to tme scet ane jnani rast thso, ane ajuba-juna rasto a kanuno vise sambhlse tyare teo khese, ‘a mhan rastne kevi dksta ane smjdari che!’ “apne jem apna dev yhovane jyare pokarie chie tyare te apni sathe j hoy che. evo dev satheno niktano smbmndh biji kmi moti ke nani prjane che? biji ki prja evi mhan che ke jena kayda ane niymo aje hum tmamri agl rju krum chum e smgr acarsmhita jeva nyayi hoy? pn dhyan rakhine savdhe rhejo, tme tmamri sgi amakhe je joyum che te bhuli jso nhi, ane mrtyu pamo tyam sudhi tene tmamra mnmamthi dur krso nhi, prmtu tmamra smtanone ane temnam smtanone e sikhvjo. e divsne tme kdapi bhuulo nhi, je divse tme horeb-mam tmamra dev yhova smmukh ubha hta, ane yho-vae mne khyum htum ke, ‘lokone mamri smkstamam bhaga kr. hum te bdhane mamram vcno smbhlayis ane teo prthvi pr jivse tyam sudhi mamrathi drine caltam sikhse ane potanam smtanone pn tem krtam sikhvse.’ tethi tme nijik avine prvtini tleti agl ubha rhya hta. prvt agnithi bdbhdhto hto ane jvalao akas sudhi phomcti hti. srvtar amdhar, vadl ane gadh ghumms chvayelam htam, tyare yhova tmamra dev agnimamthi tmamri sathe bolyo. tene je khyum tme sambhlyum, pn tme temni akrti joi nhi tme phkt avaj sambhlyo. temne tmne potana krarna ds niymonum paln krvanum khyum. ane te temne pththrni be tktio pr lkhyo. te j smye yhovae tme je bhumimam prves krine kbjo levana cho te bhumimam tmamre e j kay-dao ane niymo palvana che, te tmne sikhvvan mne ajna kri. “savdhan rhejo. je divse tme horebmam yho-vane agnimamthi tmamri sathe bolta sambhlyo te di-vse tme devni koi akrti joi nhoti, tethi devni murti bnavine pap krso nhi, purus athva stri jevi dekhyay

tevi murti bnavso nhi. prthvi pr calnara koi pranini ke akasmam udta pmkhini, prthvi tlena panimamni mamchlini murti ke akrti bnavi bhrst thso nhi. tme, akas trph njr kro tyare sury, cmdr ke taraoni seva-puja krso nhi. tmamra dev yhovae emne to prthvi pr vsta bdham lokona labh mamte apela che. prmtu tmne to yхова misrni bhdhdti bhtthimamthi bhar li avyo hto, jethi tme eni potani prja bni rho ane temno potano varso bno, jem tme aje cho. "prmtu tmamre karne yхова mamra pr rose bhraya hta ane temne sm purvk jnavyum htum ke, "tum yrdn ndi olmgj hum je smrdv bhumino kbjo tmamra lokone sompi rhyo chum temam prves pamse nhi." hum yrdn ndi olmgj skvano nthi. mamre ndini a bajuna desmam j mrvanum che. pn tme yrdn olmgine te smrdv bhumino kbjo prapt krso. pn savdhan! tmamra dev yhovae tmamri sathe je krar kryo che, tene bhuulo nhi, tmamra dev yhovae jeni spst mnaai kri che evi koi pn murti bnavso nhi. dev to bhsni kri nakhnar agnirup che. e to smpurn nistha mamgnar dev che, te murti puja shn nhi kre. "bhvisyam tmne smtano ane smtanonam pn smtano thay ane tme bdham te desmam sthavi thso, tme jo murtio bnavine pap krso to tmamra dev yхова tmamra papne karne ati krodhit the. ane hum akas thda prthvini sak-sie tmne khum chum ke, tme yrdn olmgva pchi je bhumino kbjo levana cho temamthi tme thoda j smy-mam smampt thi jso. tyam tme lambo smy nhi rho ane tmamro nas thse. yхова tmne any prjaomam vervikher kri nakhse ane tmne je lokomam te dori jse temni vcce tme bhu thoda j baki rheso. tme tyam lakdani ane pththrni bnaveli murtio ke je joi skti nthi ke sambhli skti nthi ane khati nthi ke sumghti pn nthi, ne svas pn nthi leti, teni seva puja krso. "jo tme yхова tmamra dev mamte a bijii bhumiomam sodhkhoh krso to tmne te mli jse. pn tmamre sodh purn hrdy purvk krvi pdse. to pachla divsomam jyare aphtmam avi pdso ane tmne a bdhum vitse tyare tme phri tmamra dev yхова trph vloso ane temni ajna mstk pr gharn krso. tmamra dev yхова dyalo che; te tmamro tyag krse nhi ke, tmamro nas pn krse nhi ke, tmamra purvjone apelam vcno pn bhulse nhi. "deve prthvi pr mamnvinum srjn kryum tyarthi mamdine aj sudhina itihasma prstho tpasi jao, akasna ek chedathi bijia cheda sudhi phri vlo ane pucho ke, pheelam kdi a prmamneni adrbhut ghtna bneli joi che ke sambhli che? tme lokoe jem devne agnimamthi bolta sambhlya che tem any koi prjae sambhlya che khra? ane chtam pn te jivti rhi che? athva tmamra dev yhovani jem koie ek prjane bijii prja pasethi potane mamte li levani himmt kri che? temne to misrmam tmamre mamte tmamra dekhmt, potana prcmd bahublna cmdtkaro btavine bhykmr aphtono vrsad vrsavyo hto. yuddho, cmdtkaro, prakrmo ane bhrankrt krya htam. a tmamm temne etla mamte kryu ke pote j dev che, bijum koi nthi, eni khatri tmne kravi skay. tmne updes mle e mamte yhovae akasmamthi temni bodh apni vani sambhlavi. ane tmne prthvi pr potana mhaagninam drsn kravyam. ane e j agnimamthi tme temnam vcno sambhlyam "yхова tmamra purvjo pr prem rakhta hta. ane teona vmsjone asirvad apva mamte temne psmid krya hta. etle e jate j tmne prcmd bahubhlthi misrmamthi bhar li avya. tmamra krta

mota ane skitsali rastone temne hmaki kadhi ane teona deso tmne sompya, jem aje che tem. "etle tme coksks rite mnmam rakho ke yхова j dev che, ane bija koi dev nthi. te akasmam ane prthvi upr dev che. aje hum tmne je kanuno ane niymo apum chum tenum tme paln krjo, jethi tmamrum ane tmamram smtanonum bhum thay ane tmamra yхова dev je bhumii tmne ape che temam tme dirdhkal vso ane dirdhayu bhogvo." tyar bad musae israeli lokone yrdn ndini purvmam trn ngromam alg kadhyam. jyam koi mamnse agauna koi pn verjher vgr ajantam koi vyk-itnum khun kryu hoy, to te tyam asry li ske. evo mamns jo a ngrmamna koinum srnum le to teno jivno bcav thay. e trn ngro a prmamne hta: rubeniona vmsjone mamne rnmna spat prdesmam avelum "beser" gadna vmsjo mamte gilyadmam avelum ramoth ane mnsana vmsjo mamte basanmam avelum golan. israeli prjane musae devni niymshhita api. teo misrmamthi niklya tyare musae te lokone a niymo apya hta. yrdn ndini purvmam beth-peor ngr pase musae a vcno khi smbhlayvam. agau a des amoriona raja sihonna kbjamam hto, teni rajdhani hesbon hti. musa ttha israelioe misrmamthi avtam e rajane hravyo hto. ane tena prdesno tem j basanna raja ogna prdesno em yrdnna purvkamthe avela be amori rajaona prdesno kbjo lidho hto. am israelae anornni khinni srhde avela aroerthi te siyon prvt je hemorn prvt trike pn olkhay che. ane yrdn ndini purve avelo smgr arabahno prdes temj pisgah prvtna dholav nice avelo mrt smudr arabah sudhino prdes kbje kri lidho.

5

bdha israeli lokone bolavine musae teone khyum, "he israelio, aje hum tmne je kaydao ane niymo smbhlayum chum te dhyanthi sambhlo ane e sikhi lo ane coksks enum paln kro. apna dev yhovae apni sathe horebmam krar kryo hto. e krar yhovae apna pitro sathe nhi pn apni sathe kryo hto, jeo aje ahim jivta rhya che. yхова tmamri sathe tyam prvt pr agnimamthi prtyks bolya hta, te smye yhovana sbdo tmne smbhlayva hum mdhysth trike ubho hto, karn ke, tmne agnino bhy lagto hto ane tme prvt pr temni pase gya nhota. ane mem tmne te khi smbhlayva hta. temne khyum htum: "gulamina des misrmamthi tmne mukt kri bhar lavnar hum j tmamro dev chum. "mamra sivay tmamre koi pn any devni upasna krvi joie nhi. "upr akasmam ke nice prthvi pr ke prthvi nicena jlmam vsnar psu, pksi ke jlcr pranini murti tmamre bnavvi nhi. ane tmamre tene nmskar krine temni puja krvi nhi. karn ke, hum tmamro dev yхова anny nisthani apeksa rakhnar dev chum. je mamro tiskar kre che, temnam smtanone hum triji ttha cothi pedhi sudhi temnam paponi siksa krum chum. prmtu je loko mamra pr prembhav rakhe che ane mamri ajnaonum paln kre che, teoni hjaro pedhi sudhi hum temna pr krpa krum chum. "tmamri iccha tme lidheli prtijna purn krvani na hoy to tmamre tmamra devnum yhovatum nam nkamum na levum. je koi yhovatum nam nkamum le che tene te siksa krya vgr rheto nthi. "tmamra dev yhovani ajna mujb visramvarne pvitr rakhjo. bakina ch divso tmamre tmamra rojna bdha kamkaj krvam. prmtu satmo divs

to visramvar che, tmamra dev yhovano divs che. te divse tmamre koi pn prkarnum kam krvmu nhi, tmamre ke tmamra putro ke tmamri putroe, tmamra das ke tmamri dasie, tmamra bldoe ke gdhedaoe ke pchi bija koi psue, temj tmamra gamomam vsta koi pn videsie pn kam n krvmu, jethi tmamra das-dasio pn tmamri jem aram kre. tmamre visram divsnun paln krvanmu che. yhova tmne a ajna ape che ke jethi tme yad rakho ke tme misrmam gulamo htm, ane yhova tmamra deve teni mhan hath vde tmne gulamimamthi mukt krya ane tmne misrmamthi bhar lavyam. “yhovani ajna prmamne tmamre tmamra mamta ane pitano adr krvo, ke jethi yhova tmamra dev tmne je bhumu api rhyam che temam tme lamba smy mamte saru jivo. “tare htya krvi nhi, “tare vybhar krvo nhi. “tare cori krvi nhi. “tare bija loko viruddh khoti saksi purvi nhi. “tmamra pdosini pt-nini kamna krvi nhi, tem tena ghr ke khetr, das ke dasi, psu, gdhedam ke any koi pn vstuno kbjo kr-vani iccha krvi nhi.” “a ds ajnao tmamra smgr smu-dayne yhovae te prvt upr agni ttha gadh vadlmamthi mota sade sambhlavi hti. e pchi te ksum bolya nhota ane temne e ajnao mne pththrni be ktio upr lkhine api hti. “prvt jyare agnithi bhdbhd blto hto, tyare tme amdhkarmamthi e avaj sambhlyo, pchi tmamra kulsumuhona bdham agevano ane vdilo mamri pase avyam ane vinmti kri, “apna dev yhovae amne potana gaurv ane mamhatmy drsn kravyam che, ane ame ag-nimamthi temno avaj sambhlyo che; aje ame joyum ane janym che ke dev mamns sathe bole chtar mamns jivto rhe che. prmtu amamre motnum jokhm phri sa mamte levum? a mhabhymkr agni to amne saune bhsimbhut kri nakhse. jo ame phri var amamra dev yhovano avaj sambhlisum to ame jrur mrtyu pamisum. prthvi pr evi koi vykit nithi jene, jivta de-vne agnimamthi bolta sambhlyo hoy apni jem, ane hiji jivtum hoy. tme j temni pase jao ane apnam dev yhovae je khe te sambhlo, ane tene tmne je khyum hoy te amne jnavo. ame te sambhlisum ane tenum paln avsy krisum.” “jyare yhovae tmamri vinmti mamny rakhi ane mne khyum, ‘a lokoe tne je jnavyum che te mem sambhlyum che. hum teoni vat mamny rakhum chum. te lokoni vrtti hmmae avi rhe ane teo mam-rathi drta rhe ane mamri ajnaonum paln krta rhe to kevum sarum! te loko ane temnam smtano pedhi dr pedhi sukhi rhe. “ja, tum jine te lokone khe ke, tme tmamra tmbuomam pacha jao. pn tum pote ahim mamri pase ubho rhe, etle hum tne mamri bdhi aj-nao, kaydao ane niymo sambhlavis; ane pchi tum te e lokone kheje, jethi hum emne je bhumino kbjo ap-nar chum temam tyam teo te bdhi ajnaonum paln kre.” “pchi musae lokone khyum. “tmamra dev yhovae tmne je ajnao kri che tenum kalji rakhine paln krjo. ane tme je manger cali rhyam cho temamthi vta nhi. ane jo tmamre jivta rhevum hoy, sukhi thvum hoy ane je bhumino kbjo tme prapt krvana cho temam dird-hayu bhogvum hoy to tme tmamra dev yhovae apela mamrg pr jivn gujarjo.

6

“tme je desno kbjo levane ji rhya cho, tyam je ajnao, kaydao ane niymo palvanum tmne sikhvva mamteni

ajna tmamra dev yhovae mne khi hti te a che. tmne a niymo sikhvvano hetu e che ke tme yhovathi drine calo ane hum tmne je kaydao ane ajnao apum chum tenum tme, tmamra smtano ane tmamra bdha vm-sjo jivnbhr paln kro jethi tme splh dirghayu bhogvo. he israeli prajano, jo tme dhyanthi sambhlso ane kaljipurvk enum paln krso, to tmamra pitrona dev yhovae apela vcn prmamne jyam dudh ane mdhni relchel che eva desmam tme sukhi thso ane tmamro vmsvelo khub vdhse. ane tme ek mhan prja bni rheso. “he israeli prajano; sambhlo, yhovae apna dev che. ek mamtr yhovae ane tmamre tmamra dev yhovae pr purn mnthi purn amt:krnthi ttha purn mnoblthi prem rakho. aje hum tmne je ajnao apu chum tene tmamra mnmam smdhri rakho. ane tmamram smtanone te sikhvo, tme ghrmam hoy ke rste calta hoy sutam hoy ke jagtam hoy, tenum rtn krta rho. tme e ajnaone tmamra hathe yadi trike bamsdho ane tmamra llat pr billa trike. tmamra ghrni barsakh upr ttha tmamra drvaja upr te lkhjo. “tmamra dev yhovae ke jemne je des apvanum, tmamra pitro ibrahim, ishakne ane yakubne vcn apyum htum te desmam tmne li jse. khyam motam sumdr ngro che, je tme bamdhyam nithi. tyam srj prkarni sari vstuothi bhre-lam ghr che, je tme vsavyam nithi. pththrmam khodi kadhela kuva che, je tme khoghya nathi; ttha drak-sni ane jaitunni vemdio che, je tme vaveli nithi, tyam tme puskl prmemnmam khaso ne trpt thso. “khbr-dar rhejo, rkheane misr etle ke gulamina desmamthi tmne kadhi lavnar yhovane tme bhuli jav. tmamra dev yhovemthi dro, teni seva krvi ane tmamra bdha vcnomam phkt temnum j nam vaprvum. tmamre pdosi prjaona devoni puja krvi nhi. karn ke, tmamri semthe rhenar tmamra dev yhovae eknistha mamgta dev che. jo tme avjna krso to tmamra pr rose bhrase ane tmne prthvina pd prthi bhumsi nakhse ane tmamrum namnisan rheso nhi. “tme mamssah-mam temni viruddh phriyad krine temne uskerya hta ane temni dhirjni priksa kri hti tevi yhovani ksoti krso nhi. tmamra dev yhovana kanuno, niymo ane temni ajnaonum tmamre khub j kaljipurvk paln krvmu. ane yhovani njrmam je yogy ane sarum che te jyare tme krso, tyare j tmamrum bhlum thse ane yho-vae tmamra pitrone je saro des apvanum vcn apyum che temam dakhil thine teno kbjo tme melvi skso. vli devna khyo prmemne temni mddhti tme tmamra desmamthi tmamri samena bdha dushmanne kadhi skso. “bhsisynam tmamro putr tmne puche ke; ‘apna dev yhovae tmne kaydao, niymo ane ajnao sa mamte jnavyam hta?’ tyare tmamre khevum, ‘ame misrmam pharunna gulam hta. yhovae temna mhan prakrm vde amne misrmamthi mukt krine bhar lavya. temne bhare prcao btavi misrvasio, pharun ane temna bdha amlardo pr bhymkr aptho utari hti, e bdlum ame prtyks njre nihalyum che. prmtu apne to te tyamthi bhar li avyam, jethi apna pitrone je bhumu apvanum vcn apyum htum temam apne li ave ane teno kbjo apne sompe. te vkhte yhovae a bdha niymonum paln krvani ajna kri hti, jethi apne teno bhy rakhine calie ane tethi aj sdhi apne jem sukhsmudvimam rheta avya chie tem sdane mamte rheva pamie. jo apne kaljipurvk a bdha niymonum paln krie je yhovae, apna deve apne ajna kreli, te apna mamte sdacari

"tme je bhumino kbjo leva mamte ji rhya cho tyam tmne tmamra dev yhova li jse ane tmamra mamte anek prjane te hamki kadhse, etle hittio, girgasio, amorio, knanio, prijhjhio, hvivio, ane ybusio, a sat rasto tmamram krtam mota ane skitsali che. pn te teone hamki kadhse. tmamra dev yhova e prjaone tmamre hvale sompi dese. ane tme temno prajy krso, te vkhete tmamre temno purn vinas krvo. tmamre temni sathe dya rakhvi nhi ke krar krvo nhi. tme teoni sathe lgnvyvhar n rakho. tmamra putrone teoni putrio sathe ke tmamri putrione teona putro sathe prnavso nhi. karn te loko tmamra smtanone yhovani puja krtam bije valse, ane teo bija dev dione pujvanum sru krse, pchi yhova tmamra pr rosee bhrase ane stvre tmamro nas krse. "prmtu tmamre te loko sathe a prmamne vrtvum: temni vedione todi padvi, temna stmbhone bhangi nakhva, teoni dhikkarpatriptimamone todi nakhvi ane temni murtione bali nakhvi. tme tmamra yhova devne apitr thyela pvitr loko cho. tmamra dev yhovae prthvi prni biji bdhi prjaomamthi tmne j potana khas loko thva mamte psmd krela che. tme any koi pn prja krtam smkhyamblmam vdhare hta mamte yhovae tmne psmd krya nthi, tme bdham rastomamnam sauthi nana hta. prmtu yhovane tmamra pr prem hto ane tmamra pitrone-vdvaone apela vcnum paln krvum htum, mamte te tmne gulamina desmamthi, misrna raja pharunna hathmamthi prcmd bhujblthi chodavi layvo hto. "tethi tmamre smji levum joie ke phkt yhova j tmamra dev che, e j mamtr saca visvasu dev che. te potano krar hjaro pedhio sudhi rakhe che, ane jeo tena pr prem rakhe che ane teni ajnaonum paln kre che, temna pr kruna rakhe che. prmtu jeo temno tirsakar kre che teo jahermam siksa bhogvse ane nas pamse, je koi temno tirsakar kre che temno bdlo levamam te ghadinoy vilmb nhi kre. athi a bdhi ajnao je hum aje tmne jnavum chum. te a kaydao ane niymonum tmamre paln krvum, "jo tme loko a kaydao, niymo ane ajnao dhyanthi sambhlso ane khub kaljipurvk tenum paln krso, to tmamra dev yhova tmamra pitro sathee krela krar palse ane tmamra pr kruna drsavse. te tmamri sathe prem krse ane subh asirvad apse ane tmamro vmsvelo vdhare, je bhumi tmne apvani emne tmamra pitro smks sm khadha hta te bhumimam te tmne asirvad apse; te tmne puskl smtti, ane bhumini pedas, anaj, draksars ane tel, ttha dhor ane ghetambkram apse. "prthvi prni bdhi prjao krtam tme vises asirvadit thso, tmamra lokomam tem j tmamram dhormam koi nisntam nhi rhe. yhova tmamri bdhi bimamrio li lese, misrmam je khrab rogoni tmne anubhv thyo hto, temanno koi e tmne nhi thva de, pn tmamra dusmnone e rogoni bhog bnavse. yhova tmamra dev tmne je bdhi prjaone sompvana che, teono nas kro. teona prtye shanu-bhuti n anubhvo ane teona devone n pujo, jo tme tem krso to tme phsai jso. "kdac tmne evo vicar ave ke, 'a prjao to amamra krtam ghni taktvr che; ane temne si rite kadhi skie?' prmtu tme temnathi gbhraso nhi, tmamra yhova deve pharun ttha misr desna je hal

krya hta tenum smrn krvum. yhova temna pr je bhyank aphto lavya te yad kro. tme tmamri jate te bnta joyum htum. misrmamthi tmne mukt kravva mamte deve potana prcmd bl ane sarmthyno upyog krine je prco btavyo hto ane adrbhut krtyo krya hta te yad kro. tme je lokothi dro cho teoni same yhova dev evum j bl vaprese. "je loko tmamrathi smtai gya hse ane bhagi gya hse teo viruddh yhova tmamra dev bhmram moklse. e prjathi tme jray drso nhi. karn ke, tmamra dev yhova tmamri vcce che; ane te to mhan ane bhymkr dev che. te dhime dhime tmamri aglthi e prjaone hamki kadhse; ek samto teono ucched nhi kre. karn ke, kdac jmgli psuo vdhi jay ane tmne heran kre. tmamra dev yhova e lokone tmamra hvale krse, jyam sudhi teo nas n pame tyam sudhi te teone yud-dhmam gbhrata krse. yhova teona rajaone tmamra hathmam suptr krse ane tme loko prthvi prthi temnum namonisan smamptr kri deso. temno nas krtam sudhi koi tmamro sanno kri skse nhi. "tme loko teoni murtione bali muko, e murtio uprna sonacam-dina mohmam pdine te dhatuone adkso nhi. jo tme te dhatuone leso to te tmamra mamte phamdarup bnse, karn, tmamra dev murtipujane dhikkare che. mamte tmamre dhikkarpatri koi pn murtine tmamra ghramam lavvi nhi, ane teni puja krvi nhi, jo tme em krso to murtini jem tmamro pn nas thse. mamte tme tene dhikkaro, te srapit vstu che.

8

"aje hum tmne je bdhi ajnao jnavum chum enum tmamre bdhae kaljithi paln krvum, jethi tme jivta rho, tmamri vmsrvdi thay ane tmamra pitrone yhovae je bhumi apvanum vcn apyum che, temam prves krine tme teno kbjo li sko. yad rakho ke tmne nmr bnava, tmamri ksoti krva ane tme temni ajnaonum paln krva mango cho ke kem, e janva mamte tmamra dev yhovae a calis vrs sudhi tmne rnmam ther ther phervya. ane ha, tene tmne dukhi krya ane tmne bhukhya jva didha, ane tmne nmr bnavya. tyia tene tmne mamanna khava apyum jene tme ke tmamra pitroe phelam joyum nhtum, tene tmne phkt mamn-nathi posyam. te rite te tmne anubhv kravva mamgta hta ke mamns phkt rotlithi jivit rheto nthi. lokonu jivn yhovae temne apel vcno pr adharit che. a calis vrs drmyan tmamra srir prnam vsro ghsai gyam nthi ke nthi tmamra pg phuli gya. etle a vat tme hrdy-mam kotri rakho je je rite pita potana putrne sistmam rakhva siksa krine kelve che tem tmamra dev yhova tmne sistmam rakhi kelvta hta. "tethi tme loko tmamra yhova devna niymonum paln kro. temne cimdihela mamrgre calo ane temni bik rakho. karn ke tmamra dev yhova tmne ek smrdv bhumimam li ji rhya che, jyam puskl ndio ane anek jhrnam phuti nikline prvtomam ane khinmam vhe che. jyam ghu, ane jv pake che, draks, amjir dadm pn thay che, ttha je jaitun tel ane mdhno prdes che. e evo prdes che jyam khavani koi khot nthi, vli koi vstuni khot pn nthi, tem j pthtrini jem tyam khdkomam puskl lokhmd che ane tekkriomam tambani khano pthrayeli che. tyam tme khaine trpt thso tyare tmamra yhova deve je smrdv bhumimam tmne api che te mamte tme tmamra dev yhovano abhar mamns. "prmtu khrbdr! a

vkhte tmamra dev yhovane bhuli n jso. puskl smrdvine karne yhova devne bhuli n jta. ane hum tmne emna je kaydao, nismo ane ajnao smbhlayum chum tenum paln krvanum rkhenek cuka, jyare tme bhrpet khaime trpt thao ane sara bamdhelam mkanomam rheta thno, ane jyare tmamra ghetam ane dhordhamkhrni smkhyamam vdharo thay ane jyare tmamri pase sonum ane camdi thay, ane jyare tmamri pase bdhi vstuo ghni mamtramam thay. tyare abhimamnmam chki n jso ane gulamina des misramamthi tmne bhar lavnar tmamra dev yhovane bhuli n jso. rkhe tme e dev yhovane bhuli jta je tmne jheri sap ttha vimchiotthi bhrela visal ane bhyumkr rnmam jine, sukabht npaniya prdesmam jine tmne dori lavya, kthn khdkmamthi emne tmamra mamte pani vhetum kryum, ane tmamra pitroek kdiy joyum nhotum evum mamna tmne arnymam khava apyum; am tmamri ksoti krine tmamrum abhimamn utarine amte to tmamrum bhlum j kryum. tmamre tmamra mnmam evum kdiye vicarvum nhi ke 'a smrdzhi mem mamra bhujbl ane udhmthi j melvi che.' hmesse stt smrnmam rakho ke tmne smrdzhi prapt krva mantenum bl apnar to e j che; ane e rite tmamra pitrone apelum vcn e purn kre che. "jo tme tmamra dev yhovane bhuli jso ane any devo trph vlso ane pge pdine temni puja krso to hum tmne aje skht cetvni api savdhan krum chum ke tme acuk vinas pamso. karn jo tme yhova tmamra devne anusrvanum bmdh kro, to te tmamro nas te lokoni jem krse je tmamra struo che.

9

"he israeli prajno sambhlo! aje tme yrdn ndi olmgine tmamra krtam mhan ane skitsali prjaono des kbje krvana cho. temnam shero motam che ane temne ggncumbi kot che. e loko pote mhakay ane blvan che. teo rakss jeva che, e tme jano cho. ane tme peli khevth sambhli che ke, 'rakss same kon tkkr jhili ske?' tethi tme smji lejo ke aje tmamra dev yhova svym svrbhksi agnirupe tmamra sauni agl rhine jse. ane te e lokono vinas krse. ane yhovana vcn anusar tme teone hamki kadhva temj trt hravva smrth bnso. "tmamra dev yhova temne tmamri aglthi hamki kamdhe tyare tme em n mamni leso ke, 'ame sara chie tethi yhovae amne a prdesno kbjo apavyo che.' e loko dust che tethi yhova teone hamki kadhe che." tme nispks ane pramannik cho etla mamte yhova tmne a prdes nthi apta. e loko dust che etla mamte yhova temne hamki kadhe che. ane tene tmamra pitro ibrahim, ishak ane yakubne apelum vcn palu chum e saru. tme smji lejo ke tmamra koi punyne lidhe yhova tmne a smrdzhd bhumino kbjo apto nthi, karn, tme to hthili prja cho. "yad rakho, e vat kdi bhuslo nhi ke tme tmamra dev yhovana ros rnmam vhoi lidho hto. tme misramamthi bhar niklya te divsthi te ahim avya tyam sudhi yhovani ajnanum ullmghn krta avya cho. horeb prvt agl tme yhovano kop vhoi lidho hto ane te etla bdha kopaymamn thay hta ke tmamro vinas krva taiyar thay hta. hum tyam prvt pr hto, yhovae tmamri sathe krela krarni tktio leva hum tyam gyo hto. hum tyam khadhapidha vina calis divs ane rat rhyo hto. je divse tme bdha prvt pase bhega thay hta ane agnimamthi yhovae tmne je ajnao khi hti te a be tk-

tio pr temne potana hstaksrmam lkhi me api hti. "tyare 40 divs ane rat pchi yhovae mne te krar lkhele tktio api, ane yhovae mne khyum, 'jhdpthi prvt utri ja, karn tara loko jene tum misramamthi bhar lavyo hto, mamri ajnaothi bhu jhdpthi phri gya che ane dhaleli murtio bnavi bhrsttathi rvtya che.' "vli yhovae mne khyum, 'e loko keva hthila che e mem joi lidhum che. tum mne rokis nhi, hum emno nas krnar chum. prthvi prthi hum emnum namonisan bhumsi nakhis, ane taramamthi emna krtam vdhare skst ane mhan prja utpnn kris.' "tethi hum trt pachio phrine prvt prthi nice avyo. tyare prvt agnithi bhdhbd slgto hto ane mamra be hathmam krarni be tktio hti. mem joyum to tme tmamra dev yhovani viruddhd bhyumkr pap kryu htum. tme ek vachrdamni murti bnavi hti ane yhovae tmne je mamger calvanum khyum htum te mamgrthi tme etli j varmam clit thi gya hta. etle mem tmamri njr same j peli tktio jmin pr pchadine todi nakhi. pchi pachio bija calis divs ane calis rat hum yhovani hajrimam jmin upr chero nmamvi kmi khadha-pidha vina rhyo. karn tme pap kryum htum je yhovani drstie dust htum ane tene khub gusse krya hta. tmamrum sum thse teni mne khub bik hti, te tmamra pr etla bdha rose bhraya hta ke tmamro nas krva taiyar thay hta, tethi phri ek var yhovae mamri prarthna sambhli. yhova harun pr pn rose bhraya hta ane teno nas krva pn taiyar thay hta, tethi mem harun mamte pn te j vkhte prarthna kri. pchi tme je papmy vstu bnavi hti, pelum vachrdum pothiyo-te line mem bali nakhyum, tena tukde tukda kri nakhya, ane teno dline jhino bhuko bnavyo ane te bhukane prvt prthi vhetam jhrnamam phemki didho. "phriti tme taberahmam, mamssahmam ane kibroth-hattavahmam pn yhovano kop vhoi lidho hto. ane pchi yhovae tmne kades-banerathi jyare em khine moklya ke, 'jao, mem tmne je prdes apyo che teno kbjo lo.' tyare pn tmamra dev yhovani same bmd kryum. ane te tmne mdd krse evo tme visvas rakhyo nhi. ane temni ajnanum paln kryu nhi. hum jyarthi tmne olkhto thyo tyarthi tme teni same blvo pokarta rhyo cho. "tethi j hum calis divs ane calis rat sudhi yhova smks ghumtnie pdine pdi rhyo, karn ke, yhovae tmamro nas krvano niscy kryo hto. etle mem temne prarthna kri, "he yhova mamra prbhu, krpa krine tmamra lokono, jemne tme apnavela che, jemne tme tmamri mhan skitthi chodavya che, jemne tme tmamra prcmd babuhli misramamthi bhar li avya cho, temno nas n krso. tmamra sevko, ibrahim, ishak ane yakubne apelam vcnone yad krine a lokoni hth ane dusta ttha emnam papne dhyannam leso nhi. nhimtr tum amne je desmamthi li avyo che tyamna loko khese ke, 'yhovae e lokone je desmam li jvanum vcn apyum htum temam te li ji skya nhi, te temne dhikkarta hta mamte temne ahithi bhar rnmam mamra mamte li gya.' akhre to, teo tmamra loko che, teo tmamri milkt che, teo tmamri visist mamlikini che ane tme tmamri mhan skit vapri tme temne misramamthi bhar lavya cho.

10

"e pchi yhovae mne khyum, 'phelam hti tevi j be pththrni tktio taiyar kr ane tene mukva mamte lakdani ek peti bnay. pchi mamri pase tktio line prvt

pr av. tethi hum tem je phelani tktio todi nakhi che, tena pr je lkhan htum te j hum a tktio upr lkhi apis, ane pchi tum e tktionne petimam muki deje. “mamte mem bavlina lakdani ek peti bnavi ane phelana jevi j pththrni be tktio bnavi ane te line hum prvt pr gyo. pchi, yhovae jyare tme prvt pr sbhamam bhaga thya htam te divse agnimamthi je tmne khyum htum te smamn ds ajnao lkhi ane te mne api. pchi mem prvt prthi pacha nice avine te tktionne yhovani ajanusar kosmam muki, ane hji pn te tyam j che.” (israeli prja beroth beni-yaakanthi yatrano armbh kri moserah avi; tyam harunnum mrtyu thuyam ane tene tyam j dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi teno putr elajhar yajk thyo. tyamthi israelio gudgodah gya ane gudgodahthi yotbathah gya. tyam panina jhrnam puskl htam. ahim yhovae levina kulne judum padine khas seva sompi: yhovae apeli ds ajnao jemam hti te peti teo ucke, yhovani sevamam ubha rhi temni seva kre ane yhovana name asirvad ape. ajprymt levina kulnum kam e j rhyum che. tethi levina vmsjone jminno koi bhag apvamam avyo nhi; jem bija kulmuhone apvamam avto. tmamra dev yhovae temne khyum htum te mujb, yhovae pote j teono bhag che.) “phelamni jem hum 40 divs ane 40 rat prvt pr rhyo ane yhovae phrithi mamri yacna sambhli ane tmamro nas nhi krva te smmt thya. pchi yhovae mne khyum, ‘cal, a lokoni agevani leva taiyar tha, jethi mem emna pitrone je prdes apvanum vcn apyum htum teno e loko tyam jine kbjio melvi sck.” “he israelio, kaljipurvk sambhlo. yhovae tmamra dev tmamri pasethi sum icche che? te phkt tmne tenathi drva, tena dvara btavayela mamger calva, tene prem krva, ane teni hrde ane atmammam udethi seva krva khe che. ane aje hum tmne yhovani je ajnao ane niymo apum chum tenum paln tmamra potana phayda mamte kro. “prthvi prnum srsvs ane ucammam uca akaso pn tmamra yhovae devnam che. tem chtam yhovano tmamra pitro prno prem etlo to drdh hto ke, tene bdhi prjaomamthi temna vmsjone-tmne psmd krya ane aje pn tme eni psmd kreli prja cho. “tethi tmamram papi hrdeone sudv kro, ne hth chodi do, karn ke, tmamra dev yhovae devadhive che, te mhan, prakrmi ane bhishn che, te nispks ane nyayi che, te kdi lamc leta nthi. te vidhvaone ttha anathone nyay ape che, prdesio pr prem rakhe che ane teone khorak ttha vstro ape che. tethi tmamre pn prdesio pr prem rakhvo. karn ke tme pn misrmam videsi hta. “tmamra dev yhovathi dro ane teni upasna kro. tene kdi n chodo ane tena nam mamtrthi sogn khav. tmamre emni j stuti krvi, te j tmamra dev che. temne tmamra mamte je mhan ane adbhut karyo krya che te tme prtyks nihalya che. jyare tmamra pitro misr gya hta tyare teo phkt sitter j hta. pn atyare tmamra dev yhovae tmne akasna tarani jem asmkhy ane agnit bnavya che.

11

“tmamre tmamra dev yhovae pr visvas rakhvo. ane temna ades, kayda, niymo ane ajnaonum sda paln krvm. sambhlo, a hum tmamra smtano vise vat nthi krto, hum tmamri vat krum chum. tme yhovani mhanta, tenum sarmthi, teni skit ane tene tmamra

mamte kreli adbhut vstuo tme joi che. tethi aje tmamre yhovae tmamra dev dvara apayel path bhnavvo j pds. misrna raja pharun ttha tena des viruddh temne je adbhut prakrmo krya hta e tmamram smtanoe joyam nthi. ane misrnum lskr tena ghoda ane rtho tmamro picho krtam htam, tyare rata smudrna pani temna pr phri vle e rite temne temne kevi rite sdmtr vinas kryo hto te tme kyam nthi janta? atyare tme a sthle avi phomcyo cho, te phela vsor prymt rn prdesmam bhktya tyare deve stt tmamri smbhal rakhi hti te teoe joyam nthi. ane rubenna vmsjomamthi, aliabna putro, dathan ane abiramne deve sum kryum te tme jano cho. bdha israeliona dekhta prthvi potanum mom ughadine teone, teona kutumbone, teona tmbuone ane temni sathena nokrcakr ttha temna sau pranione gli gi hti. a bdhum tmamram smtanoe joyum ke anubhyyum nthi, pn tme to yhovanam adbhut prakrmo njronjr nihalyam che. “tethi hve, hum aje tmne je kmi jnavum chum te srvmum tmamre paln krvm, jethi tme loko same par je desmam ji rhyo cho temam prves krvanum ane tene kbje krvanum tmne bl prapt thay. ane yhovae dudh ane mdhni jyam relchel hoy evi je bhumti tmamra pitrone ane temnam smtanone apvanum vcn apyum htum, temam tme sukhi dirdhayu pamo. tme je bhumino kbjio leva ji rhyo cho te misrni bhumti jevi nthi, jyamthi tme avo cho, ane jyam bi vavya pchi tmamre sakbhajini vadini jem pani pavum pdtum htum. prmtu a des to prvto ane khinone des che. tyam puskl vrsad pde che. e eva des che, jeni sarsmbhal tmamra dev yhovae le che. ane vrsna armbhthi te amt sudhi temni njr stt tena pr rhe che. “aje hum tmne je ajnao jnavum chum tenum jo tme kaljipurvk paln krso. ane tmamra dev yhovae pr priti rakhi tmamra mn ane atmamthi teni seva krso to, te tmamra khetro mamte rtu anusar avsyk vrsad mokkse. agotro ane pachotro bmne prkarno, jethi tmne dhany ane draksars mamteni drakso ttha jaittel pda krse. tmamram dhordhamkhr mamte te lilamchm gaucro apse. tmamri pase puskl khorak hse ane tmne dhraine joie tetlum khava mlse.” “pn jojo, savdh rhejo, tmamrum hrde bholvai jine ade rste cdhine bja devoni sevamam lagi n jay. nhi to tmamra pr yhovano kop utrse ane te akasmamthi vrsad pdto bmdh kri dese, tmamri jminmam kami pakse nhi, ane yhovae je phldrup jmin-des api rhyo che temam tmamrum namnisn thoda smymam bhumisai jse. “tethi mamri a ajnao sday yad rakhho, tmamra hathmam cinhni jem bamdho, athva temne tmamra kpal pr tene smrtiptalni jem phero. tmamram smtanone te sikhvo. temnum rtn krta rho; bhle tme ghrmam hoy ke bhar calta hoy, bhle suta hoy ho ke utha hoy. tmamram ghrni barsakh ane drvaja pr devni ajna lkhi rakhjo. jethi yhovae je des apvanum vcn tmamra pitrone apyum htum temam tme ane tmamram vmsjo jyam sudhi akas prthvi pr rhe tetlum lambum jivo. “hum je bdhi ajnaonum paln krvano ades apum chum tenum jo tme kaljipurvk paln krso, tmamra yhovae dev pr priti rakhso ane temne vlgi rheso, ane temna dorela mamger agl vdhsro, to yhovae tmamra krtam moti ane vdhu blvan prjaone pn e bhumti prthi hamki kadhse. jeno tme kbjio krvana cho. ane tme jyam jyam pg mukso te bdhi bhumti pn tmamri thse. tmamri srhd dksinmam rnthi te ut-

tmam lbanon sudhi ane purvmam phrat ndithi te pscimmam smudr sudhi vistrse. vli tmamri same koi tki skse nhi, tmamra dev yhovana vcn mujb tme jyam jyam jso tyamna lokomam te tmamri bik ane dhak besadva tmamri sathe rhese. “dhyan rakho. aje hum tmamri smks devna asirvad ane devna srapni psmdgi rju krum chum. aje hum tmne yhova devni ajnao apum chum. jo tme tenum paln krso to asirvad pamso. jo tme yhova, tmamra devni ajnaonum palan nhi kro, ane aje hum tmne je mamrg vise ajna krum chum te n anusro ane bija lokona devone pujo to. te tmamra pr srap moklse. “je smye tmamra yhova dev tmne vcn mujbna desno kbjo leva li ave tyare tme grijhim prvt prthi asirvad ane ebal prvt prthi srap pokarso! e prvto yrdni same par pscime kamthana prdesmam vsta knanioni bhumimam rsta upr, morehnam pvtir elon vrkso njik gilgalni pase avela che. tumkamra j tme yrdn ndi olmgi jso ane yhova tmamra dev tmne je bhumi api rhya che te dharn krso ane tyam sthayi thso. mamte hum aje tmamri smks je bdha kaydao ane niymo rju krum chum tenum kaljipurvk paln krjo.

12

“tmamra pitrona dev yhovae tmne sdane mamte vtn trike je bhumi api che, temam tmamre nicena niymo ttha kaydao ajivn palvana che. tme jyam jyam uca prvto pr ttha dumgrao pr athva vrksoni nice tme je prjaoni bhumi kbje kro cho temni rceli vedio ane sthanko juo-te srvo tmamre nas krvo. temni agni vedio vikheri nakho, temna smamrk stmbhone bhmagi nakho. aserimna thambhlane bali nakhva ane temna devoni murtio todi nakho. yad rakho-tmamre temnum nam te jgyaethi bhumsi nakhvanum che. “e loko temna potana devonum je rite pujn kre che te rite tmamre tmamra dev yhovani aradhna krvi nhi. yhova tmamra dev tmamra kulsmuho vcce ek khas jgya psmd krse. yhova temnum nam tyam mukse. te temnum khas ghr rhese. tmamre teni bhkit krva te jgyae j jyanum che. tyam j tmamre tmamram bdham dharnapno ane any arpo je vedi pr arpit krvamam avse, krso upjno dsmo bhag, krso upjna any arpo, tmamri prtijna purn krva mamte-nam khas arpo, tmamri khas bheto ane tmamram gheta, bkramna ttha dhordhamkhrna prthmjnito lavvam. yhova tmamra devni hajrimam tme ane tmamra privaroe sathe anmd mamnvo tmamra prismnam phlothi sukhi rho ane deve tmne je bdhamthi asirvadit krya che tenathi anmd mamnvo. “jyare tme bhumimam prveso tyare tmamre atyare jem puja krie chie tem n krvi. aje prtyek vykit potane mn phave tyam puja kre che. karn ke, yhova tmne je visramsthan, je bhumi apnar che, tme yrdn ndi par krine tmamra dev-yhovae tmne je bhumi api che temam jyare tme vsvat krso, tyare yhova tmne tmamra care disana dumniothi rksn apse ane tme bdha surksit rite sukhe rhi skso. te smye tmamra dev yhova temni potani seva mamte ek jgyani psmdgi krse tyam hum ajna krum chum te bdhum tmamre lavvum; tmamri upjno dsmo bhag,yjno temj tmamram bdham dharnpn ttha any arpo te j jgyae cdavvam. badha trike cdhavvani khas bheto tmamre sathe lavvi.

tyam tmamra dev yhovani smks tmamram smtano, dasdasio tem j tmamram gamomam vsta levio sathe anmd mamnvo; karn ke; e levione bhumino koi bhag potana mamte prapt thyel nthi. dhyan rakhjo, tmamre dharnapno gme te jgyae arpn krvana nthi. tmamra bdha vmsona prdesmamthi yhova je ek jgya psmd krse; tyam j tmamre tmamram blidano arpa ane tmamri bheto lavvi ane hum tmne je cdhavvani ajna kru te bdhum cdhavvum. “tmamra vsvatomam tmamra dev yhova ape tetlam praniono tme khava mamte upyog kri sko cho. hrn athva sabr jeva pranio tme chutthi khai sko cho. tme sudv ke asudv ho teno koi vamdho nthi. enum lohi tmamre khavum nhi, e tmamre panini jem jmin pr dedi devu. “prmtu arponamnum ksum j ghre khavum nhi, anajno, draksarsno ke telno dsmo bhag, athva tmamram dhornam ke ghetambkramnam prthmjnit athva badhablio, svaicchik blio ke danbio tmamre tmamra vsvatomam khavana nthi. a bdhum tmamre ek j jgyae lavvum, je yhova tmamra dev psmd krse jyam tme, tmamram balko ane levio yhova tmamra devni smks te tmamra nr ane nari sevko, ane tmamra sheromam vsta sathe khai sko. tmamram prismnam phlono anmd yhova smks sathe mamno. pn tme e bhumi pr vso tyam sudhi levioni jivnbhr kaljipurvk sarsmbhal levannum kukso nhi. tme levione bhuli n jta. teone tmamra bhagidar bnajvo. “jyare tmamra dev yhova pote vcn apya mujb tmamro vistar vdhare tyare tmne jo mams khavani iccha thay to khavum hoy etlum khavani chut che. tmamra dev yhovae potana nam mamte psmd krelum sthan jo bhu dur hoy to mem tmne khyum tem, tme yhovae apelam tmamram dhore ke ghetam bkrammamthi koine mamri nakhine tenum mams tmamra gammam chutthi tmamre ghre khai sko cho. sudv ke asudv gme te sthitimam tem e prani, hrn ke sabr khao cho tem khai sko cho; prmtu tmamre tenum lohi kdi pn khavum nhi, karn ke, lohimam j jiv che, ane tmamre te mams nthi j khavannum jemam jiv che. tmamre lohi khavum nhi, pn jlmi jem jmin pr dholi devum. jo tme e nhi khao to tmne ane tmamra smtano mamte bdhum j sarum rhese, karn ke, yhovani drstie tme sacum kam kryu che. “dev smks lidheli prtijna purn krva mamte-nam arpo ttha dan yhovae psmd krela sthanmam j li jvam. tme dharnpn krso to tenum mams ane lohi bmne tmamra dev yhovani vedi pr dhavvam joie, jo te khadyarpn hoy to tenum mams tme khai sko cho, pn tenum lohi tmamre dev yhovani vedi pr redvum. hum je a srv ajnao tmne khum chum tenum paln krvamam kalji rakhvi, yad rakho, yhova tmamra devni drstimam je sarum ane yogy che te tme krso to tmne ane tmamram smtanone sdasrva bdhu sarum thay. “tmamra dev yhova tmamre mamte tme jemna prdesno kbjo lo cho te prjaono nas krse ane tme te prdesmam vsvat krso, tyare jojo, tme phsai n jta ane tyamni prjaona pgle caline teona devonum pujn krvamam teonum anusrn n krso. emni jem puja krvana hetuthi e loko potana devni puja ki rite kre che te janvano pryt pn krso nhie, teo je rite potana devoni puja kre che te rite tmamre tmamra dev yhovani upasna krvi nhmi, karn ke, teo potana devo mamte je kmi kre che te yhovani drstie dhikkarjnk ane dhrnane patr che. teo potana devoni smks potana putro ttha putrione sud-

dhma blio trike homi de che. “mem tmne je kmi ajnao kri che te srvnum paln krjo. temam

13

“tmamra koi prbodhk ke svpnrdsta tmamri pase avse ane koi ardbhut ghtna ke cmtkarni agahi krine tme kdiye puja na hoy eva parka devoni puja krvanum khevano davo krnar che. kdac tene kreli agahi saci pn pde, ane jo tmne te khe ‘avo, apne any prjana devonum pujn krie.’ to prbodhk ke svpnrdstanum sambhlso nhi, tmamra dev yhova tmamri ksoti krine e janva icche che ke, tme temna pr mn ane srd-dhathi prembhav rakho cho ke kem, tmamre tmamra dev yhov a sivay any koi devnum pujn kdi krvum nhi. tenathi drvum, phkt temni j ajnaone anusrvum, ane temne j vlgi rhevum ane temni j upasna krvi. je prbodhk athva svpnrdsta tmne lokone tmamra dev yhovathi dur li jva pryt krne tene mrtyu trph dhkelo, tena pr shanubhuti anubhvi nhi. karn ke, te jene tmne gulamimamthi mukt krya ane mismamthi ajhad krya. tmamra dev yhovani same blvo krvanum khe che. e tmne tmamra dev yhovae je mamger jvanum jnavyum che te mamgerthi clit krvano pryt kr che. tmamri vccthi tmamre e anist dur krvum j joie. “jo tmamra khub j njikna sgamamnum koi, athva tmamra khas mitromamnum koi, tmamro putr athva putri athva tmamri priy ptni tmne khangimam uskere ane any devo ke jeone tme ke tmamra pitroe kdi puja nathi, teonum pujn krva llcave. ttha je prja tmamri njdik aspasmam ke duniyanam koi pn chede vse che tena devonum athva je prja tmamrathi dur rhe che tena devonum bhjn krva teomamthi koi khe, to tmamre teni vat sambhlvi ke mamnvi nhi, tenum up-ranum levum nhi ne teni dya pn khavi nhi. prmtu tene mamri nakhvo, teni htya krva mamte tmamre potano hath sauthi phelo ugamvo joie ane tyar bad bija loko pn tem krse. tme sau tene pththr vde mamri nakho, karn ke, tmne misr desmamthi gulamimamthi mukt apavine bhar li avnar tmamra yhov a devthi tmne dur li jvano pryt tene kryo che. smgr is-raelne eni jan thse ane bdha gbhai jse pchi tmamra-mamthi koi evum duskrty nhi kre. “jyare tme tmamra yhov a deve tmne apelam ngromam rho. ane ek ahe-val sambhlo, ke tmamra rastnam amuk sud lokoe temna sherna lokone germamger dorine tme kdi pu-ja n hoy teva parka devoni puja krvanum temne khyum che, tethi tmamre teni purepuri tpas krvi, jo tmne lage ke te sacum che ane avi bhyimkr babb deve tmne je ngro apyam che temamna ek ngrmam bni rhi che, to tmamre ngrna bdha rhevasio ttha ngrno ane temam rhetam sau dhordhamkhrni htya krvi; ne te mamte koi pn jatno vilmb krya vina ngr viruddh yuddh jaher krvum. pchi tmamre te ngrmamthi prapt thyeli bdhi vstuone rsta vcce dhglo krine bali nakhvi. pchi smgr ngrne bali nakhvum. sher ane teni lumtne yhov a tmamra devne dhnarpn trike homi devum te ngr sdane mamte khmder nirjn tekri jevum j rhe ane tene phirithi kdi bamdhvamam ave nhi. lumtmamthi ksum j tmamra mamte raksho nhi, jeno vinas krvano che jethi dev tmamra pr gusse ttha bmdh thay ane bd-lamam teo tmamra prtye krpalu bnse. teo tmamri pr krna drsavse ane jem tmamra pitrone vcn apelum

te prmamne tmne ek mhan prja bnavse. avum bnse jo tme devni ajnaone anusrso ane aje hum je niymo tmne apum chum tenum paln krso, ttha tmamra dev yhovani drstimam je yogy che te j krso

14

“tme tmamra dev yhovanam smtan cho tethi mrt mnusyno sok palva mamte tmamra potana pr kapa n krva, vli dphnkryia mamte tmamra mamthana aglna bhagnum mumdn n kravu. tme dev yhovane sm-rpun smpritt thyel prja cho ane yhovae bdhi prjaomamthi tmne psmd krine potani khas prja trike apnavya che. “yhovae niymprmemne jeno nisedh kryo che evum ksum asudv tmamre khavum nhi. tme at-lam premniono ahar trike upyog kri sko: bld, ghetam, bkram, pn hrn, sabr, kaliyan, rani bkram, prvtyi bkrio ttha rani ghetam, je koi premnini khri phateli hoy ane te vagoltum hoy te tme khai sko. prmtu jo a bmne lksn na hoy to tevam premnio tme khai sko nhi tethi ut, sslum ke ghorkhodimyu (saphan) khava mamte nisedh che. teo vagole che khram pn teoni khri phateli nathi hoti. vli dukkrni khri phateli hoy che pn te vagoltum nathi etle te khava mamte nisidv che. tmamre avam premnionam mams khavam nhi. tmamre temna mrtdehno sprs pn krvo nhi. “jlcr premniomam jemne pr ane bhimgdam hoy te khai skay. prmtu jemne pr ke bhimgdam na hoy e prem-nio tmamre mamte nisidv che. “tme bdham j sudv pksio khai sko. tmamrathi khai n skay tevam pk-sioni yadi nice mujb che. grud, dadhivalu gidh, kalum gidh, smdi ttha prtyek jatna baj; prtyek jatna kag-dam; sahmrg, cibri, lamba kanvalum ghuvd: ttha judi judi jatna skra; bdami ghuvd, hms, dhimc, gidh, krd-hok; koi pn jatna sars, chchumdr ttha camamcidium. “bdha pamkhalam jmtuo tmamra mamte nisidv che. tmamre te khavam joie nhi. prmtu tme bdham sudv jmtuo khai sko. “kudrti rite mrtyu pamel koi pn pspumkhinum mams tmamre khavam nhi. tmamra gammam rheta videsione khava mamte apvum hoy to apvum. bhle te loko teno ahar krtam athva koi videsine te veci sko cho. karn ke tme to tmamra dev yhovani psmdgi pamel cho, tme temni pvitr prja cho ane vli lvarane tmamre teni mamtana dudhmam udhalvum athva raumdhumv nhi. “prtvirs tmamre tmamram khetrni bdhi j upimamthi dsmo bhag judo rakhvo, ane deve je jgya potana pvitrsthan mamte nni kri hoy tyam temni smks a dsams khava mamte lavvo. tme anajno, draksarsno, ttha teln dsmo bhag tem j tmamram dhoro ttha ghetam bkramna prth-mjnitne pn khai sko, tethi tme tmamra dev yhovemthi hmmeda dhine jivtam sikhso. jo tmamra dev yho-vae tmne puskl pakna asirvad apya hoy, ane yhovae potani upasna mamte psmd krelum sthan etlum dur hoy ke tmamri upj dsmo bhag tyam li ji n sko, to tmamre te vecine paisa line upasnasthane jvum. tyam tmamre e paisa vde bld, ghetam, draksars ane sura tmamri je icddha hoy te khridvum ane tmamra dev yhov a smks tmamre ane tmamra kutumbe prsnatthi semthe besine khavum. tmamra vistarvam vsta levione tmamre kdi bhulva joie nhi. karn ke, temne bhumino koi pn bhag mlelo nathi. “dr trije vsrer te vrsni upjno dsmo bhag tmamra gamna coramam lavine

tmamre rakhvo jethi je lokone bhagam bhumino koi bhag mlyo nthi. levio, jeone potani koi jmin nthi temj tmamra gammam rheta videsio, vidhvao ane anemtho avine khaine smtos prapt kre, am krso to tmamro dev yhova tme je kami kam hathmam leso temam tmne labh apse. ane temna asirvad tmamra pr utrse.

15

“dr satme vser tmamre tmamra dendaronum srv prkarnum devam mampri kri devam. devamam-phino niym a prmamne che: drekh mahajne devadar ke jeo tena rni che teone denamthi mukt krvam. tene potana jatbhai pase devam vsul krva dban krvum nhi. karn ke e yhovae thravelum devamamphinum vrs che. athi tme videsi pase devam bhrpai kravi sko prmtu dendar jo tmamro israeli bhaji hoy to tmamre te devam rd krvum. tmamra dev yhova tmne je prdes ape che, temam te tmne khub vipulta apse tmamrammamnum koi grib hse nhi. prmtu srt etli ke tme devni ajnaonum paln krso. ane aje tmne hum je ajnao jnavum chum, tenum paln brabr krso. tmamra dev yhova vcn mujb tmne asirvad apse ane tme anek prajao lendar bnso, tme koina devadar bni bno, ane tme anek prjao upr sasn krso, pn koi tmamra upr raj krse nhi. “prmtu tmamra dev yhova tmne je prdes ape che, tena koi pn gammam tmamro koi jatibhai athirk muskelimam avi pde, to kthor hrdaya na bnso. ke mddnam hathne rokso nhi. prmtu udar hathe tme teone juriyat prmamne dhirjo. “pn savdhan! jojo, evum na bne ke, “jyare satmam rnmukitnum vrs njik avyum che tyare hlka vicarthei bhraine tme tmamra athirk muskelimam avi pdela jatbhai prtye lagnihin bni tene kmi n apo, nthir te tmamri viruddh yhovane pokar krse ane tme dosit thrso. “vli tene jeni jrur hoy te tmamre tene uchinum apvum ane te mamte dukhi thvum nhi! karn ke, ana lidhe tme je krso temam yhova tmne tmamram bdham karyomam labh apse. tmamra desmam hmesa tmamri vcce koi grib to hovana j. tethi hum tmne ajna krum chum ke, tmamra je koi jatbhai grib hoy ane athirk bhimsam hoy to temne udartathi mdd krjo. “tme jo koi hibru stri ke purusne gulam trike khrido, te tmamri ch prs seva kre ane tmamre tene satme vser mukit apvi. vmtu mukt krti vkhte tene khali hathe jva devo nhi. tmamram ghetam-bkram, jaitvadio ane draksavadiomamthi viday tane teone bheta apo. karn ke, tmamra dev yhovae tmne suksmrdivi api che, tethi tena prmamnam temne apo. ane tmamre smrn krvum ke, tme pote pn misrmam gulam hta ane tmamra dev yhovae tmne chodavya hta. tethi j hum aje tmne a ajna krum chum. “pn jo tmamro hibru gulam tene tmamre tyam smtos hoy em kheto hoy ke, ‘mamre tmamre tyamthi jvum nthi’ karn ke mne tmamra pr ane tmamra privar pr prem che. to tmamre ek soyo line tena kanni arpar vimdhine barnamam khosi devo, tethi te jivnbhr tmamro gulam bnine rhese. strigulamni babbtmam pn tmamre a prmamne j vrtvum, “gulamne mukt krti vkhte tmamre khotum lgadine mn ucum n krvum. karn ke, roje rakhela mijur krtam adher khrece ene tmamri nokri kri che, vli tene tme mukt kryo mamte yhova tmamra dev tme je krso te srvmam

tmne asirvad apse. “tmamram ghetam ane dhord-hamkhrna prthmjnit nr bccamne tmamre tmamra dev yhovane smrpn kri devam. prthmjnitone etle ke pranione khetrmam kame lgadvam nhi, ke prthmjnit ghetambkrannum un tmamre utarvum nhi. prtivrs tmamre ane tmamra privare yhovae psmd krela sthane tmamra dev yhovane dhraivne pchi j te pranio khavam. “prmtu jo temnammam koi khodkhampn hoy, te lulu,lmgdu ke amdhlh hoy athva tene biji koi moti khod hoy, to tmamre tene tmamra dev yhovane dhraivum nhi. ane teno upyog tmamre gher tmamra kutumbna khorak trike krvo. sudv ke asudv gme te sthitimam hoy to tme, hrn ke kaliyarni jem e pranione khai sko cho. prmtu tmamre tenum lohi khavam nhi, tene jlmi jem jmin pr dholi devam.

16

“abibna mhinamam yhova tmamra devna mamnam paskhaprvne uvjvanum hmesa yad rakhso. karn ke, e mhinamam tmamra dev yhova tmne ratorat misrmamthi bhar li avya hta. yhovae psmd krela pvtirsthane tmamre tmamra dev yhovane blidan trike ek nr gadru, lvarum ke vachrdum dhraivum. tmamre ena prsad sathe bekhmir rotli khavi. misrmamthi tme nasi chutya tyare je rotli khadhi hti teni smrtimam tme sat divs sudhi bekhmir rotli khao. karn ke, tmamre misrmamthi bhu utavlmam niklvum pdyum htum ane a rite tme misrmamthi je rite je divse bhar avya teni smrti jivnbhr taji rakhso. sat divs prymt tmamra ghrmam khmirno chamto pn n hovo joie. temj phele divse samje vdherela psunum thodum pn mams svar sudhi vasi rhevum joie nhi. “paskhana blidannum psu tmamre tmamra dev yhovae tmne apela koi pn gammam vdherum nhi. prmtu tmamre yhovae potani upasna mamte psmd krela sthane j vdherum. tmamre e psune paskhana bline smdhyakale je sdmammye tme misrmamthi bhar avya hta tyare mamrvum. ane yhovae psmd krel pvtirsthane j tmamre te raumdhine khavam ane svarmam pacha potpotane gher jva niklvum. ch divs sdhi tmamre bekhmir rotli j khavi. satmam divse prtyek ngrmam loko yhova tmamra dev smks temna mamnam utsvni purnahuti kre, te divse koi kam krvum nhi. “ubha pakne Invani srut kro tyarthi tmamre sat athvadiyam gnvam, tyar bad tmamra dev yhovana mamnam kapnino utsv uvjvo, ane yhovana tmamra prna asirvadona karne thiyeli upjna prmemnammam tmamre aicchikarpaimn lavvum. yhovae potani upasna mamte psmd krela sthane tmamre ane tmamram smtano, tmamram dasdasio, tmamra gammam vsta videsio, ane tmamra bhaga vsta videsio, anemtho ttha vidhvaoe mline a anmdotsa memnvno. tme misrmam gulam hta, tethi a ajnanum paln krine kaljipurvk niymonum paln krvanum yad rakhjo. “tme tmamram khlamam anaj upnvannum ane draksa pilvanum kam pumru kro te pddhi kapnini rtuna amt bhagam sat divs sdhi mamdvaprv uvjvum. tmamre, tmamram smtano, dasdasio, levio ttha tmamra gammam vsta videsio, anatho ane vidhvaoe sathe e utsvno anmd memnvno. tmamra dev yhovana mamnammam tmamre yhovae psmd krela sthane sat divs sdhi utsv uvjvo. tmamra dev yhovana asirvadthi tmne tmamra pak-

mam tem j tmamram bdham karyomam thyel labh mamte tmamre anaimdthi utsv ujvvo, tethi anmd kro, ne khus rho. "tmamramamna bdham purusoe yhovae psmd krela sthane tmamra dev yhovane vrs-mam trn var mlva avvum j. bekhmir rotlina prvna prsmge athvadiya prvna prsmge ane mamdvayprvna prsmge koi pn vykit yhovva smks khali hathe ave nhi. prtyeke yhovae apela asirvadna prmanmam pot-potani skit mujb arpaaimno lavva. "tmamra yhovva dev tmne je bdham ngro ape temam tmamre vmsvar nyayadhiso ttha bija zhviti adhikarioni nimnuk krvi, ane teoe smgr desmam ucit nyay krvo. temne nyayna kammam ghalme krvi nhi. koini srmam khem-cavum nhi, lamc levi nhi, karn lamc semna memn-sne pn amdh bnavi de che. ane nyayi memns pase pn khota cukada apave che. sarapnum ane nispkspnum mhtvnam che, hmesse sara ane nispks rheva icddho. tmamra dev yhovva tmne je bhumi ape che jemam tme kaym mamte vsvat krvana cho tena pr jivta rhevano a ek j mamrg che. dev yhovva murtione dhikkare che "tme tmamra dev yhovva mamte vedi bmdho to teni pase koi pn smjogomam srmjnk murtio ke aserade-vionum koi pn lakdanum prtik ropvum nhi. temj koi pujastmbh ubho krvo nhi. karn ke; tmamra dev yhovva teone dhikkare che.

17

"tmamra dev yhovane tmamre khodkhampnvalam bld ke ghetum arpn krvam nhi. karn ke avam blidano yhovane dhrnapatr che. "tmamra dev yhovae apela koi gammam koi stri ke purus yhovana krano bhmg krine teni drstie pap kre, ane mem je vise skht na jnavi che teva any devo etle sury, cmdr athva taraonum-nkstronum pujn kre che. ane tmne e vatni khbr pde to tmamre teni kaljipurvk tpas krvi. ane jo e vat saci thre ane evum sabit thay ke, evi ghrnapatr ghtna israelmam bnva pami che, to evum dustkrty krnar stri ke purusne sherna drvaja agl lavi, itali kri tene mamri nakhvo. prmtu ekad saksina adhare koi vyk-itne mamri nakhvi nhi; te mamte ochamam ocha be athva trn saksi hova j joie. itali krti vkhte saksioe prthm pththr mamrvo ane tyarbad bijaoe mamrva; a rite tmamre e anist dur krvum. "koi var koi khtlano cukado apvo tmne bhum muskel lage-jem ke khunno, milktna hkno ke mamramamrino ke tmamra shero-mamna koi vivadno jo koi avo khtlo tmamri smks ave te babt tmamre je jgya tmamra dev yhovva psmd krse tyam li jvi. levi kulsmuhna yajkoni ke te vkhtna nyayadhisni pase ji temne puchvum, teo tmne saco nirny khese. tyam yhovani psmd krela jgya pr teo temno cukado tmne khese. tmamre te cukadane svikarvo ane ytharth tenum anusrn krvum, teo tmne je ki krva khe te krva niscit bno. teo je cukado ape tene svikarvo, ane temni tmamm sucnaono aml krvo. teo khe temam ki pn bdlso nhi. "jo koi te vkhte dev yhovani seva krnar yajkna ke nyayadhisna cukadao asvikar krvani drstta kre, to tene dehatmd apvo. am, tmamre e papione israelmamthi dur krva. pchi bija bdha lokone eni jan thse tyare teo gbhrai vse ane evi dustta kdi krse nhi. "tmamra dev yhovva tmne je des ape che tyam phomci jao ane teno kbjo li tyam vs-vat kro, pchi tmne em lage ke, 'amamri aspasni any

prjaoni jem amamre pn raja hovo joie.' to tmamre tmamra yhovva dev je vykitne psmd kre tene j tmamre raja trike niyukt krvo. prmtu te israeli hovo joie, videsi nhi. te raja pase moti smkhyamam ghodao n hova joie. ane tene ghodao lavva mamte potana mamnsone misr moklva nhi. yhovae ades kryo che ke, 'tmamre phri kdi misr pacha jvum nhi.' vli tene vdhare ptnio pn krvi nhi. nhi to tenum hrady yhovva trphthi vimukh thi jvano bhy che. vli tene vdhare sonum; camdi pn smghruv nhi. te ati srimmt n hovo joie. "tena rajyabhisek pchi tene jvum yajko pase rhel niymni ek nkl potane mamte kravi levi. ane tene e jivnpryt potani pase rakhvi ane drroj eno path krvo, jethi te potana dev yhovathi gbhraine caltam sikhe ane a niymna prtyek niymonum paln kre. em krvathi te potana desbmdhuone utrti kotina gnse nhi, ttha a ajnaothi vimukh thse nhi ane am krvathi teo lmabo smy sasn krse, ane tena vmsjo israel pr pedhio sudhi rajy krse.

18

"yad rakhjo, yajko ttha levi kulsmuhna any srj sb-hyone israelmam koi prdes phalvvamam nhi ave, teo yhovane cdhavelam yjn ane bija blidan upr gujran clave. teone temna bija kulsmuhoni jem prdesno koi bhag mle nhi, yhovae apela vcn prmamne yhovva j temno bhag che. "blidan mamte lavvamam avtam prtyek ghetana athva bldna kbbhano bhag, mom ttha petno bhag yajkone j apvamam ave. tdupramt ab-harstuti ather kapnino je bhag yhovva smks lavvamam ave te yajkone mle-anajno, nva draksarsno jaitelno ane ghetanum un utare tyare teno prthm phal. karn ke yhovae tmamra bdha vmsomamthi tena hitmam rhi seva krva levina vmsjone kaymne mamte psmd krela che. "israelmam koi pn jgyae rheta levine koi pn smye devna khas sthanam avvano hkke che. tyam niymit seva krta tena sathi levioni jem te yhovana nammam seva kri ske che. yjnmamthi temno jetlo j bhag che tetlano j e hkdkar che. ena kutumbne samamny rite je mamte mle che, a teni upramtum hse. "jyare tme tmamra dev yhovva tmne je bhumi api rhya che tyam phomco, tyare tyamni any pr-jaona dhikkarpatr dust rivajonum anukrn krine bhrst thso nhi. koi pn israelie potana putr ke putrine ag-nimam bli trike homvam nhi, koi pn israeli jyotis, jadugr, dakin, ke manyavi jadugr bne nhi. mdr-inum kam krvum nhi, bhuvanum ke jmtmrmttrni jadukriya krine pretatmamone bolavva nhi, je loko avam kamo kre che teone yhovva dhikkare che, ane ava dhikkarpatr rivajone karne j tmamra dev yhovva e prjaone tmamra mamrgmamthi dur kre che. tethi tmamre tmamra yhovva dev smks dosrhit jivn jivvum ane yhovane anny nisthathi vlgi rhevum. "je pr-jaonum sthan tme li rhya cho te prjao josio ttha sukn apsuken jonaraoni vat kane dhre che, pn tmne to tmamra dev yhovva evi chut apta nthi. prmtu dev tmamramamthi j mamra jevo ek prbodbh israel-mamthi peda krse. ane temni vat j tmamre sambh-lvi. karn ke tme a j maggni horeb prvt agl dev pase kri hti. tyam prvtni tleti agl tme magvum htum ke, 'tmamre devno avo bhyjnk avaj phri n sambhlvo pde athva prvt pr bhyjnk agni jovo n pde, rkhehe tme mr-

tyu pamo.’ “yhovae mne khyum, ‘teo mamge che te sarum che. teoe je vinmti kri che te prmamne hum kris. hum teomamthi tara jeva ek israeli prbodbhke peda kris. sum bolvum te hum tene jnavis ane te mamra vti lokoni sathe vat krse; ane jo koi mamra name e je vcnno uccarse teno anadr krse, to hum teno jvab mamgis. “pn jo koi prbodbh khoto davo krse ke mem tene ki smdeso apyo che, to tene mamri nakhvo ane any devo trpthi tene smdeso mlyo che em koi prbodbh khe tene mamri j nakhvo. chtam tmamra mn-mam jo em thtum hoy ke, ‘amuk vcnno yhovana nthi, e amamre kevi rite janvum?’ to eno uttr che, jyare koi prbodbh yhovana name kmi khe ane te jo sacum n pde to smjvum ke, e yhovatum vcn nthi. e prbodbhni khoti vani che, pote upjavi kadheli che, tethi tmamre tenathi gbhravum nhi.

19

“je prjaoni bhumii tmamra dev yhovaa tmne ape, ane tmamra dvara tyam rheti prjaone hamki kadhii temno nas kre, tyarbad tme teno kbjo melvi teonam ngromam ane ghromam vsvat kro. tyare tmamre temamnam trn ngrone asryngro trike alg rakhvam. tmamra dev yhovaa tmne je bhumii ape che tene trn vibhagomam vhemci nakhjo ane te drekmam ek ngr psmid kro. koi vykit jene ajantam biji vykitnum khun kryu hoy to te surksa mamte te shermam dodyo jay. ane a ngrmam li jta bdha rstao sari sthitimam rakhva. “jo koi vykit biji vykitne ajanta athva, phelamna koi ver vgr, mamri nakhe ane pchi amamna koi ek shermam asry le to teno jiv bci rhe, koi vykit potana pdosi sathe jmglmam lakdam kapva jay, ane tyam lakdam kaptam kaptam kuhado hathmamthi chtkine any vykitne vage ane enum mrtu thay, ane evo khuni a trn shermamthi koimam asry le, to teno jiv bci rhe. em bne ke bdlo leva mamte mnrnaro njikno sgo gussathi teni pachl dode, te a khas sher phoce te phela pkdi le ane mamri nakhe karn ke te ghu dur che. am nirdos vykitnum lohi vhevdayay karn ke e khuni dehamtdmdne patr n hto. tene je mamnsne mamri nakhyo te tene ghrna krto n hto. tethi hum jnavum chum te mujb tmamre e trne ngro ekbijathi amuk amtre rakhvam. “ane jyare tmamra dev yhovaa, tmamra pitrone apela vcn prmamne, tmamri srhdo vdhare ane vcn mujb smgr des tmne suprt kre. yare tmamre a trn shermam bija trn sherono umero krvo. (jo tme aje hum tmne lokone je ajnao krum chum te bdhanum tme paln krso ane tmamra dev yhovaa pr prembhav rakhine hmmea tene mamger calso to te tmne e des apse.) a rite tme yhovae tmne je bhumii api che temam nidors lokona lohi vhetam atkavi skso ane e anyayi rktapt mamte tme dosit gnaso nhi. “prmtu jo koi vykit potana pdosini irsya kre ke dves rakhe ane lag takine chupai rhe ane tene tk mlamt tena pdosini htya kri nakhe ane pchi a trn ngromamthi koi ekmam asry le, to tena potana ngrna agevanoe tene pkdavi mmgavvo ane tene mnrnara njikna sgamne suprt krvo pchi te teni htya kre. teva gunegar prtye les mamtr dya btavvi nhi. ane israelamthi tmamm khunionum kasl kadhii nakhso to j samti ane sukhthi rhi skso. “tmamra dev yhovae tmne sompela prdesmam, phelamna smymam purvjoe nkki kreli tmamra

pdosioni srhd hthavso nhi. “koi ek j vykitni saksine adhare koine dosit n thravi skay. gunegar sabit krva mamte be ke trn saksioni jubani avsyk che. “jo koi vervrttivalo saksi koi mamnsne ija krva prytyn kre ane tene n joyum hoy chtam tevi saksi ape ke tene mamnsne ki khutum krta joyo chemo, to e bmne pkskarone yhovana mndiirmam yajko ane te smyna nyayadhiso smks nyay mamte ubha krva. nyayadhiseo kaljipurvk nispks tpas krvi, ane jo arop muknar saksi khoto che em purvar thay, to ene je siksaa sami vykitne krva dhari hti te siksaa tene krvamam ave, a rite tmamre e anistnum kasl kadhii nakhvum. etle bakina jem jem a janse tem tem gbhraine calse; ane bhvisyamam tmamra lokomam koi avum adhm kary krine khoti saksi apta bise. “khoti saksi apnar vykitna prtii tmamre jray dya drsavvi nhi. jivne bdle jiv, amkhne bdle amkh, damtne bdle dat, hathne bdlee hath ane pgne bdle pg leve. ava kissaomam tmamra loko mamte a niym che.

20

“jyare tme yuddhmam jao ane tmamra dushmano same yuddhe cdho ane tmamra krtam moti smkhyamam rtho, ghodao ane sena juo to gbhraii jso nhi, karn ke, tmne misrmamthi bhar lavnar tmamra dev yhovaa tmamri sathe rhese. “tme yuddh sru kro te phelam yajke israeli sena agl avine a rite smbodhn krvm, ‘he israelna prajano, sambhlo; aje tme dushmano same yuddhe cdho cho, jyare temno samno kro tyare himmt harso nhi; ke gbhraso nhi, ke bhybhit thso nhi: karn ke tmamra dev yhovaa tmamri sathe avnar che, te tmamra pkse rhine dushmano same ldse. ane tmne vijay apavse.’ “tyarbad senana adhiharioe pn senana a prmamne smbodhn krvm; ‘sum ahim tmamramam koi evo che ke jene nvum ghrv bmdhavyum hoy ane arpnvidhi kri na hoy?’ jo tevo koi hoy to te pachho gher jay, nhi to yuddhmam te kdac mamryo jay ane tena ghrnum arpn bija koie krvm pde. sum ahim koi evi vykit che jene draksni vadi ropi hoy ane hji tenam phl n cakhayam hoy?’ jo hoy to te gher pachho jay! karn ke, jo tme ldaimam kdac mamrya jao to tenam phl bija koi khase! sum ahim koi evi vykit che jene koi stri sathe sgoj kri hoy pn teni sathe hji lgn n krya hoy.’ ane jo hoy to te pachho gher jay, nhi to kdac te yuddhmam mamryo jay ane bijo koi purus teni stri sathe lgn kre.’ “vli adhiharioe vdhumam khevum ke, ‘hve, sum ahim koi evo purus che je gbhraii gyo hoy ke himmt hari gyo hoy.’ ane jo hoy to te pachho jay; nhi to te kdac any sathidarone pn nahimmt bnavi dese.’ ane adhiharioe senana smbodhn krya bad senani tukdiona senanayko niyukt krine teo temnam nam jaher kre. “jyare tme koi ngr same yuddh krva jao tyare phelam tene smdhinum khen moklvum. jo te smdhino svikar kre ane tmamra mamte ngrna drvaja ughade, to te ngrna tmamm loko tmamra gulam bni jay. prmtu jo teo smdhino asvikar kre ane yuddhe cdhava mamge to tmamre te ngrne ghero ghalvo. ane jyare tmamra yhovaa dev te ngrne tmamre hvale krse, tmamre te ngrna tmamm purusono smhar krvo. prmtu strio, balko, dhordhamkr ane bijum bdhum lumti levum. tmamra dev yhovae dushmano pasethi apaveli lumt tme bhogvi skso cho. je prjaoni bhu-

mimam tme vsvana cho te prjaonam na hoy evam durna ngro sathe tmamre e rite vrtvum. “prmtu dev yhova je bhumi tmne tmamra kbjamam ape che, temam tmamra dvara koi pn jivtum chodai jvum n joie. tmamre tmamm mnusy ane praniono nas krvo. hittio, amorio, knanio, hvivio prijhio ane ybusiono tmamre smpurn nas krvo. tmamra yhova devni a ajna che. jethi teo pote potana devoni pujamam je dhrna-jnk vidhio kre che enum anukrn krva tmne llcave nhi ane sikhve nhi, tethi tme tmamra dev yhovana tunegar n bno. “koi ngrne jiti leva mamte lamba smy sudhi ghero ghalvo pde to, tmamre ajubajunam vrk-sona nas n krva, phlaurvkrsonam phl khavam, prmtu te vrksono nas n kro. vrkso tmamram dushmano nthi ke temne kapi nakhva pde. phlo na ape tevam vrk-sone tme kapi sko. killamam amdr athva bhar jvana rstane rokvamam tene vapro ane yuddhmam vprata ojaro mamte vapro, tme sherne kbje krva smrth thav tyam sudhi.

21

“vcn anuser tmamra dev yhova tmne je desno kbjo sompi rha che tyam koinum khun thyum hoy ane teni las khulla khetrmam mli ave ane eno mamrnar kon che eni khbr na hoy, to tmamra agevano ane nyayadhis to lasthi aspasna ngronum amtr mampe ane kyum njik che te nkki kre. tyarbad te ngrna vdilo e evi gay lavvi ke jene khetrmam kam kryum nthi ane kdi jhumsrie jodai na hoy. ane teoe tene jyam kdi vavni ke khedan na thyum hoy tevi khin-mam li jvi, vheta jlina vhelamam tene li jay ane teni dok tyam bhangi nakhvi. pchi levivmsi yajko agl avvum; karn, tmamra dev yhovae temne potani seva krva mamte ttha yhovana name asirvad apva psmd krela che, ttha bdha j jghdiao ttha mamramamrina bnavono temni ajna prmamne cukado apvano che. tyarbad lasni sauthi njikna gamna vdilo te gay pr potana hath dhoi nakhe, ke jeni dok khinmam temne bhmagi che. ane prtijnapurvk jaher kre ke, ‘amamre hathe a lohi redayum nhotum tem ame ena saksai pn nhota. he yhova, tme jemne gulamimamthi mukit apavi che tmamra potana israeli bmdhuone mamph kro, ane a nidorsna khunna dosmamthi temne mukt kro.’ a rite yhovae je nijm thravyo che tene anus-rine yhovani njrmam je nyay che te krso to tme nidorsna khunna dosmamthi mukt thso. “jyare tme yuddhmam jao ane tmamra yhova dev tmamra dushmanone tmamra kbje krave. teomamna ketlakne tme ked kri ane e kedioni koi rupali stri tmamri njre pde ane tmne gmi jay ane tmamre teni sathe prnvum hoy to, tmamre tene tmamre gher li avvi, tyam te potanum mamthum mumdave ane potana nkx lev-dave ane bmdivan thi tyare je vstro pheryam hoy te bdli nakhe; tyarbad te tmamra ghrmam rhe ane ek mams sudhi tena mamtapita mamte sok kre. pchi tme teni sathe prni sko, tene ptni mamni teni pase jvum. pchi jyare te tmne n gme to tmamre tene mukt kri devi. prmtu tmamre tene vecvi ke gulam trike rakhvi nhi, karn ke tme teni abru lidhi che. “jo koi purusne be ptnio hoy, ek mamniti ane biji anmam-niti, ane te bmnene putr jnme, ane anmamniti ptnio putr moto hoy, ane pchi jyare putro vcce milkt

vhemcvano vkht ave tyare tene anmamniti ptnio putr je eno sako moto putr che teni avgnna krine mamniti ptnina putrne moto putr gnvo nhi. tene anmamniti strina putrna mota putr trikena adhikaro mamny rakhva ttha potani bdhi milktmamthi tene bmnio bhag apvo, karn, te tena prthm kholano putr che, ane jyesth putr trikeno adhikar teno che. “jo koi vykitno putr jiddi ane bmdkhor hoy, ane mamtapitani avjna kro hoy, ane siksa krva chtam gnkarto na hoy, to tenam mamtapitae tene pkdine gamna cora-mam gamna vdilo agl rju krvo. ane temne khevum ke, ‘amamro putr amamra khyamam nthi, jiddi ane blvakhor che, te lalcu ane piykkd che, te kabu bhar calyo gyo che.’ pchi te gamna bdha lokoe tene itali krine mamri nakhvo. ane a rite tmamre tmamri vc-cethi e anist dur krvm. pchi srj israelio a janse ane gbhraine calse. “jo koi vykit apradh kre je tena pr mrtyu dmd lave ane te mri jay tyare tmamre tena sirrne koi vrksni dalie ltkavvum. prmtu tena mrt-dehne ratri smye ltkto n rakhvo, te j divse tene dati devo, karn ke vrks pr ltkavala mamns devthi srapit thay che, je bhumi tmamra dev yhova tmne api rhya che tene tmamre asudv krvi nhi.

22

“jo tme tmamra koi israelibhaina bhula pdi gyela rkhdta bldne ke ghetane juo to joyum na joyum krvm nhi, prmtu tene sathe li jine tena mamlikne pachum sompvum. ane jo teno mamlik njikmam n rheto hoy ane tme tene olkhta n hoy, to e psune tmamre potane gher li jvum ane te kholto ave tyam sudhi tmamri pase rakhvum. jyare e avi phmoce tyare te tene pachum sompi do. koina gdhedam, vstro athva bijum je kami tmne mli ave to tena mamte pn a j nijm che, tethi tena mamlik mamte te sacvi rakhvum; joyum na joyum krvm nhi. “tme tmamra israelib-haina gdhedane ke bldne bharne karne rstamam pdi gylum ke besi pdelum juo to tmamre tene phri ubho krvamam shay krvi; joyum na joyum krvm nhi. “koi pn strie purusnam vstro pherva nhi, temj koi pn puruse strina vstro pherva nhi; karn ke, je koi em kre che te tmamra dev yhovani drstie ammgil lage che. “rste jtam avtam koi pksino mamlo jmin pr athva vrks pr bamdheo tmamra jovamam ave ane mamlamam bccam hoy athva ida pr betheli mamda hoy, to bccam sathe tmamre e mamdane levi nhi, phkt bccamne j lo ane mamdane jva do. am krso to yhova tmne asirvad apse ane sukhi thso ane dirghayu pamso. “jyare tme nvum mkan bmdhavo tyare dhava pr bhimt bamdho, jethi koi pdi n jay ane mkanmamlikne mamthe htyano dos n ave. “tmamri draksni vadiomam be judi-judi jatnum biyarn vavvum nhi; nhi to bdhoj draksno pak temj je kmi vavyum hse te tmamra upyog mamte nisiddh thse. tene judu rakhvum pdse. “bld ttha gdhedane ek sathe jotrjne tmamre hi vde khedvum nhi. “be jatna doramamthi taiyar thyelam kpdam jem ke un ane snna doranmu jemam misrn hoy te phervam nhi. “je jhbhbho tme phero cho tene car khune suusobhit phumtam muk-vam. “koi purus stri sathe lgn kre ane teni sathe saririk smbmdh krya pchi tena prtye angmo peda thay, ane tene bdnam kri tena pr khoto arop muke,

'Ign smye te kumvari n hti.' to te strinam mamtapitae te stri akst hovano puravo coramam gamna agevano smks rju krvo. tyar bad putrina mambape gamna vdilone khevum; 'me mamri putri a purusne prnavi, ne hve te tene dhikkare che; ane tee ena pr khotum al mukyum em khine ke, 'mne tmamri putri akst mam-lum pdi nthi. prmtu a rhyo amamri putrina akstp-nano puravo.' pchi temne gamna vdilo smks lohithi khrdayeli cadr pathrvi. tyarbad shernam vdilo te pu-rusne sja kre, ttha israelni ek knyani bdnami krva bdl teno 100 tola camdino dmd kre. ane tene te rkm knyana pitane apvi. ane te stri pela purusni ptini trike calu rhe. ane te purus te strine kdi chutacheda api ske nhi. "prmtu jo e mamnsna aropo saca hoy ane te knyia kumvari na hoy to; ttha amamri vdilo te strine tena bapna ghrna barna agl li jay ane tyam gamna lokoe te strine itali krine mamri nakhvi, karn ke, tene potana pitana ghrmam j vybharic krine israelmam guna kryo che. tmamre tmamri vccethi e anist dur krum j joie. "jo koi purus any prinit stri sathe vybharic krtam pkday, to te bmnene-te strine ttha vybharic krnar purusne dehatdmndi siksa krvi. a rite israelmamthi dustta dur thse. "jo koi purus koi shernam ek kumamrikane mle jeni sgai koi bija mamns sathe thi hoy, ane teni sathe vybharic kre, to tmamre te bmnene gamna cora agl lavine jahermam itali krine mamri nakhvam. chokrine etla mamte mamri nakhvi ke gammam hova chtam tene shay mamte bum padi nhi. ane pela mamnsne etla mamte mamri nakhvo ke tene e stri sathe vybharic kryo jeni tena jatbhai sathe sgai thi hti. tmamre tmamri vccethi e dustne dur krum j joie. "prmtu jo a bnav ngr bhar vgdamam bnyo hoy, to phkt te purusne j itali krine mamri nakhvo. chokrine chodi mukvi karn ke tene dehamtdmdne yogy krti kryum nthi. a to koi mamns bija mamns pr humlo kri tene mamri nakhe tevum che. tene any purus sathe sgai thiyeli knyia pr sherthi bhar nirjn sthl pr vybharic kryo ane tene mdd mamte bumdo padi pn tenine sambhlva ane bcavvma tuma koi nhotum. "vli jo koi mamns kumvari kumamrikane mle ane teni sathe vybharic krtam pkdai jay. to te puruse te knyia sathe lgn krum ane dmd trike knyana pitane 50 tola camdi ape. te chokri teni ptini thse. vli tene bljbrithi te knyia jode vybharic kryo che mamte te kdi tene chutacheda ape nhi. "koi pn puruse potana pitani koi pn ptini sathe vybharic krvo nhi, karn ke te tena pitanum apmamam che."

23

"jo koi vykitna vrsn ghayl thya hoy athva jeni jnendriy kapi nakhvamam avi hoy, tene yhovani sbhamam dakhli thva devo nhi. vybharicarthi jnmel pote ttha teni ds pedhi sudhi tena koi pn vmsjne pn yhovani sbhamam dakhli n krvo. "koi ammonine ke moabine athva ds pedhina temna koi pn vmsjne yhovani upasna manteni sbhamam dakhli n krvam; a niumnum karn che ke jyare tme misrmamthi bhar avya, tyare a prjae pani ane rotli line mamrgmam tmne avkar pn apyo nhi. vli tmne srap apva toea aramnairaimna pthorthi byorna putr blamne paisani lalc api bo lavyo. prmtu tmamra dev yhovae blamni vat sambhli nhi ane tena sapne pn asirvadmam phervi nakhyo karnke

tmamra dev yhovane tmamra pr prem hto. tme jivnbhr ammonio ane moabioni sathe smati jalvso nhi. "prmtu adomio ane misrvasio prtye evo vyvhar rakhso nhi; adomio tmamra bhaio che ane misrvasio vcce tme rhya cho. teona vmsjoni triji pedhi etle ke adomio ane misrvasiona pauto-prpauto yhovani upasna krva ekthi thiyeli sbhamam jodai ske. "jyare tme koi dusmn sathe yuddhna smye chavnimam rheta hoy tyare drek prkarni dusttathi dur rho. jo tmamramamthi koi vykit ratre virypat thvathi asudv thyo hoy to tene chavnimamthi bhar calya jvum ane samj sudhi amdr pacha n phrvum. samje suryast pchi tene snan krum ane te pchi chavnimam pacha avvum. "kudrti hajt mamteno vistar chavnini bhar hovo joie. kudrti hajte jti vkhte sathe pavdo rakhvo, ane dr vkhte tmamre khado khodine mlne mamti vde dhamki devo. "tmamra dev yhova tmamrum rksn krva ttha dusmnothi tmne ugavva chavnimam phre che. mamte tmamre chavnine sudv rakhvi. tmamri chavnimam koi asudv vstu emni njre cdvi joie nhi, nhi to te tmamro tyag krse. "koi gulam tena mamlikne chodine rksn mamte tmamri pase bhagine ave to tene pachon n moklo. tmamra ngromamthi ene jyam gme tyam rheva devo, ane tmamre tene rmjadvo nhi. "mmdirmam kam krti koi pn israeli vykit varamgnavrti acsrse nhi. devdas ke devdasina varamgnavrtithi tthi kmamnina paisa koipn karne dev yhovana pvitrsthanmam lavva nhi; karn ke, varamgnavrtine tmamra dev yhova dhikkare che. te paisane yhovane krela koi pn smni kimmt bhrva n vaprvna. "tme tmamra israeli jatibmdhune nanam, anaj ke bijum kami dhiro tyare tena pr vyaj levum nhi. prmtu tme jo koi videsine kmi dhiro to tena pr vyaj li sko cho, pn tmamra israeli jatibmdhu pase vyaj levum nhi, tethi tmamra dev yhova tmne, tme je bhumimam prves krnar cho temam bdham karyomam labh apse. "jo tme tmamra dev yhovani koi babb mamte badha rakhhi hoy to te purn kravamam vilmb n kro, karn ke badha ke prtijna mamte yhova tmne j jvabdar gnse. prtijna ke badha n levi e koi pap nthi. prmtu jo tme svecchae tmamre mamthe tmamra dev yhovani badha rakho to pchi tmamre te purn krvi j rhi. "jyare tme bijani draksni vadimamthi psar thtam hoy tyare joie tetli draks dhraine khai sko cho, prmtu koi patrmam bhrine tme li jao nhi, tevum j bijana khetrmamna anaj smbmdhi che. koina ubha pakmam thine psar thtam tme hath vde knslam todine ekad muththi anaj khai sko pn tena pakne damtrda vde kapi sko nhi.

24

"jo koi purus strine prnyo hoy, ane teni sathe thoda smy smsar mamdya bad tenamam knim srmjnk hovane karn tene te psmd na hoy to tene chutacheda lkhi api ghrmamthi kadhi muki ske. ane te tenum ghr chodine any purus sathe lgn kre. ane teno bijo pti pn tene n cahe. ane chutacheda lkhi api tene ghrmamthi kadhi muke, athva jo te avsan pame, e strine chutacheda apnar eno prthm pti ene potani ptini trike phrithi lgn krine rakhi ske nhi, karn ke, tene mamte asuddh thiyeli che. yhovani drstie e pap che. tmamra dev yhova tmne je des apnar che tene tmamre bgadvo joie nhi. "koi pn nvprinit pu-

rusni lskrmam ke any koi jaher nokrimam nimnuk krvi nhi; karn ke ek vrs sudhi te gher potani ptni sathe rhinee anmd krva mamte mukt che.” “koi pn vykite ghmtinum pd ke uplum pd pn girve rakhvum nhi; e mnusynum jivn girve rakhya brabr che.” “koi vykite tena jatibmdhu israelinum apnri kri tene gulam bnave ane pchi tene gulam trike veci de, to tene mrtyudmdni siksa krvi. tmamramamthi a anist dur krvm.” “koi vykitne rktpiit kodhno rog thyo hoy to levi yajko je sucnao ape tenum atymt kaljipurvk paln kro, karn ke, mem teoene spst mamrgdrsn apyum che ane te tmamre bhu j kaljipurvk palvum tme loko mismamthi avta hta tyare tmamra dev yhovae mryimni si dsa kri hti te yad rakhvum.” “tme koi vykitne ksum dharo, to girve vstu leva mamte tmamre tena ghrmam prves krvo nhi. bhar ubha rhevum, je vykite uchinum lidhum hse te tmne bhar avine vstu girve mukva apse. ane jo koi mamns grib hoy to girve mukelo jhbhbho pehrine tme sui jao nhi. samj phelam tmamre te jhbhbho ene pachio api devo, jethi te e pehrine sue ane tmne asirvad ape, tmamra dev yhovani drstie te nyayi ane sacum kary gnase.” “tme koi grib mamnsne dainik vetne mjurie rakho to tene pjvso nhi, pchi te tmamro jatibmdhu hoy ke tmamra ngrmam vsto videsi hoy, pn teni roji atkavso nhi. suryast phelam te mamnsne tmamre teni mjuri rojni roj cukvi devi, karn ke e grib hovathi e nanam pr j tena jivnno adhar che. tme jo em krso to ene tmamri viruddh yhovane phriyad krvi pdse nhi ane tmne pap pn lagse nhi. “putronam papne karne temna pitaoene mrtyudmdni siksa thse nhi, ane pitaoenam papne karne putrone mrtyudmdni siksa thse nhi. potpotana papne karne prtyekne mrtyudmdni siksa thse.” “videsio ke anatho nyaythi vmcit rhi n jay tenum dhyan rakhvum. vidhvanam vrsro tena deva pete kdi girve levam nhi. tme mismmam gulam hta ane tmamra yhova deve tmne mukt kravyma hta e hmesse yad rakhvum. tethi j hum tme am krvani ajna jnavum chum.” “jyare pakni kapni kro tyare ekad pulo khetrmam rhi jay, to te leva pacha khetre jvum nhi; videsio, anatho ttha vidhvao mamte tene tyam j pydo rheva devo, jethi tmamra yhova dev tmne asirvad apse ane tmamra kammam labh apse. jyare tme phl levam jaitunna vrksne jhudo tyare koi dalne biji var jhudvi nhi, kmi rhi gyum hoy to te videsio, vidhvao ane anatho mamte rheva devum. e j rite jyare tme draksni vadimamthi pak utaro tyare draks biji var vino nhi. je kmi rhi jay te videsio, vidhvao ane anatho mamte rheva do. yad rakho ke tme mismmam gulam hta, tethi hum tmne am krvani ajna krum chum.

25

“jo koi be mamns vce jghdo hoy ke tkrar hoy to teoe nyay mamte adaltmam jvum joie. ane nyayadhisano kon nidors che ane kon gunegar che teno pshelo krse. guna anusar jo gunegar phtka mamrva yogy hoy to e nkki krase ke tene ketla phtka mamrva. gunegare potanum modhum nice trph rakhi suvu ane tene ucit mamtramam phtka mamrva. cabukna calis phtkathi vdhare phtkani sja kri skay nhi; jo calisthi vdhare phtka mamrvamam ave to te btave che ke tme tena jivnum mhtv jetlum amakvum joie tetlum amkta nthi.

“koi pn vykite bld dumdam khumdto hoy tyare tene mori pheravvi nhi. “be bhaio sathe rheta hoy ane temanno ek nisntan mrtyu pame, to mrnarni ptnie kutumbni bhar koi parka purusne prnvum nhi. tena ptina bhaie teni sathe lgn krine diytr trikeni phrj bjavvi. tenathi te strine je prthm putr jnme te mrnar bhaino putr gnay, jethi tenum nam israelmamthi bhusai n jay. prmtu jo te potana mrt bhaini ptni sathe lgn krva icchto na hoy to te strie coramam ngrna agevano smks jine khევum ke, ‘mamro diytr tena bhaina kulnum nam israelmam jivmt rakhva mamgto nthi, vli te mamra prtyeni pti trikeni jvabdari leva icchto nthi.’ tyarbad gamna agevan vdilo tene bolavi tene smjave, ane tem chtam te hth pkdine jnave ke, ‘hum tene prnva mamgto nthi.’ to pchi te vidhva vdiloni hajrimam teni pase jay, tena pgmamthi tenam cmpl kadhi nakhe ane tena mukh pr thumke, pchi khe, ‘je mamns potana bhaino vms calu rakhva icchto nthi tena ava j hal thay che.’ ane tyarbad hmesse tenum ghr israelmam a prmamne olkhase je vykitnam cmpl kadhi nmkhaya hta tenum kutumb.’ “jo be vykito vce jghdo thay ane potana ptine bcavva temannma ekni vhu vcmam pde ane bija mamnsna vrsne pkdine khemce ane ija phomcade, to dya btavya vina tmamre te strino hath kapi nakhvo. “tmamri thelimam khub hlakam ke khub bhare katalam n hova joie. vli tmamra ghrmam tmamre khub nanam ane khub mota mamp rakhvam nhi. tmamre saca ane prmamnit vjn ane mampono upyog krvo, jethi yhovae apeli bhumimam tme lambu ayusy bhogvo. je koi vykit khotam vjn ane khota mamphthi chetrpimdi kre che, te tmamra yhova devni njrmam dhrnajnk che. “tme jyare misrthi avta hta tyare amamleki prjae tmamri sathe kevo vrtav rakhyo hto te yad rakhjo. te loko tmamri viruddh ldyam ane tmamra loko je thaki gya hta ane nbla hta ane jeo bdhani pachi dhime cali rhyam htaam temna pr akrmn kryu, amamlekione devno dr n hto. tethi tmamra dev yhova tmne je des api rhya che temam te tmamri aspasna struothi tmne raht ape tyare tmamre amamlekionum namnisan dhrtina pt uprthi bhumsi nakhvanum che, te babt kdi bhuolso nhi.

26

“tmamra dev yhova tmne je des api rhya che temam tme phomco ane teno kbjo line temam vsvat kro, tyare tmamre tmamra dev yhova tmne je bhumi api rhyama che temam ttha prtyek pakno prthm bhag tmamre li, ane tene yhova tmamra dev teni upasna krva je jgya psmd kre tyam li jvo. ane te divse tyam je koi yajk seva krto hoy teni pase jine khევum ke, ‘hum tmamra dev yhova smks jaher krum chum ke, je des amne apvanum yhovae amamra pitrone vcn apyum htaam temam ame prves kryo che.’ “pchi yajke tmamra hathmamthi topo line tmamra dev yhovani vedi smks mukvo. pchi tmamre tmamra yhova dev smks khევum, ‘mamra pitro sthlamtr krine avela aramio hta ane asry mamte mismmam gya hta. teo ghni ochi smkhyamam hta, prmtu teo tyam ek moti, skitsali ane asmkhy prja bnya hta, prmtu misrioee amamri sathe durvyvhar kryo, amne gulam bnavi, amamra pr tras gujari ane atyacar kri, amamri pase

mjuri kravi. tyare ame amamra yhova devne pokar kryo. temne amamro sad sambhlyo ane amamram dukkho, muskelio ane stamni joja; ane tenece prcao ttha adbhut krtyo krya, ke je misrvasiona mnmam khub bhy lavyam, ane tena prcmd bahublthi te apnne misr mamthi bhar lavya. ane amne a jgyae lavine dudh ane mdhthi relchel thto a prdes apyo. ane hve, he yhova juo je prdes tme mne apyo che teni up-jnum prthm phl, hum lavyo chum.” pchi tyam tmamra yhova dev smks te bhag mukine dmdvt prnam kri temni upasna krvi. ane pchi tmamra dev yhovae tmamrum ane tmamra kutumbnum je bhlum kryu che tene mamte tmamre levioe ane tmamri vcce rheta videsioe bhega mline anmdotsv krvo. “prtyek tri-jum vrs khas dsamsnum vrs gnvum. te vser tmamre tmamro srv dsams levione, videsione, vidhvaone ane anathone apvo jethi teo tmamram gamomam dhraine khava pame. pchi tmamre tmamra dev yhova smks khevum ke, ‘mem mamra ghrethi bdhi vstuono dsams bhag kadhi lidho che ane te levione, videsione, vidhvaone ane anathone tmamri ajna mujb api didho che. tmamri ekpn ajnane mem bhmj kryo nthi temj hum bhulyo pn nthi. hum asudv hto tyare hum dsam-sne adkyo pn n hto. sokna smymam mem kami khad-hum nthi, ke mrtatmamone dhraryum pn nthi, he mamra yhova, mem tmamrum khyum j kryu che. tme je ajnao jnavi hti te bdhi j mem pali che. tmamra pvit-rdham svrgmamthi nice juo, ane tmamri israeli prja upr, tem j amamra pitrone vcn apya prmamne tme amne dudh ane mdhthi chlikto je des apyo che tena upr asirvad vrsavo.’ “aje tmamra dev yhova tmne a nyimo ane kanuno palvani ajna kre che; tmamre pramamniktathi hrdypurv temne palvana che. tme aje yhovane tmamra dev trike svikarya che. tme tene cimdihela mangar calvano krar krya che. tenam kay-dao, ajnao ane nyimo palvanam che ane e je khe te prmamne krvanum vcn tme apyum che. yhovae tmne je vcn apyum htum te prmamne aje tmne potana khas loko trike psmd krya che, tethi tmamre teni srv aj-naonum paln krvanum che. tethi jo tme te prmamne krso to yhova tmne any prjao krta mhan prja bnavse, ane tmne mamn-prtistha ane gaurv prapt the. ane yhovae apela vcn prmamne tme ek pvitr des bnso ke je yhovane visist rite smprti che.”

27

tyarbad musae ane israelna agevanoe a prmamne jnavyum, “aje hum tmne bdhane je ajnao krum chum te srvnum paln krjo. jyare tme yrdn ndi olmgine tmamra dev yhovae tmne je des apyo che temam prves kro te divse tmamre tyam mota pththro ubha krine tena pr cunanum plastr krvm. ane tena upr niymna srv sbdo lkhi nakhva, pchi tme tmamra dev yhova tmne je bhumi api rhyam che temam sthai thi skso. tmamra pitrona yhova deve tmne je vcn apyum htum tem a bhumimam dudh ane mdhni relchel the. “ane yrdne same kinare tme phomco tyare ebal prvt pr vhelamam vhele tke smrticinhrupe pththrono ek stmbh ubho kri tena pr cunanum plastr kro. pchi tyam tmamre tmamra dev yhovana namre ek pththrni vedi bamdhvi. tmamra dev yhova mamte vedi bamd-hva mamte vngdhya pththrono upyog krvo. ane tena

upr tmamra dev yhovane ahuti cdhavvi. jyano ane samtyrpn kro ane tmamra dev yhova smks anmdthi khavu. a pththro upr tmamre niymnam sbdo spst vamci skay te rite kaljipurvk kotrva.” pchi musae ttha levi yajkoe tmamm israelione khyum, “he is-raeli bmdhuo, samt thao, ane sambhlo. aje tme tmamra dev yhovani potani prja mamte bni gya cho. mamte tmamra dev yhovani ajna sambhlo. aje hum tmne je ajnao ane kanuno jnavum chum tenum paln tmamre ajthi j sru krvanum che.” te j divse musae te lokone a mujb ajna kri: “yrdn ndi pr krya pchi loko upr asirvad uccaray, te vkhte nicenam kulo gri-jhim prvt pr ubha rhe: simyon, levi, yhudal, issakhar, yusph ane binyamin, srup uccaray tyare ebal prvt upr ruben, gad, aser, jhbulon, dan ane nphatalina kulo ubha rhe. “te pchi levio mote sade tmamm israel-ione khe: ‘srapit che te vykit je khota dev bnave che, pchi te kotreli prtimam hoy athva dhatuni murti hoy ane teni gupt rite puja kre, karn ke mnusysjirt de-voano yhova dhikkar kre che.” ane bdha loko ‘amin’ khine svikrti apse. “jo koi vykit potana pita ke mantanum apmamn kre to tena pr srup utro.” ane bdha loko ‘amin’ khine svikrti apse. “je koi vykit potana pdsini simammum nisan hthave to tena pr srup utro.” ane bdha loko ‘amin’ khine svikrti apse. “jo koi vykit amdth vykitno phaydo uthave to tena pr srup utro.” ane bdha loko khese ‘amin’. “jo koi vykit videsi, anath ane vidhvane anyay kre to tena upr srup utro.” ane bdha loko khese ‘amin’. “je vykit potana pi-tani ptnei sathe vybhikar kre che srapit che, karn ke, te tena pitani bdnami kre che;” ane bdha loko khese ‘amin’. “jo koi vykit pranini sathe aghtit krm kre to te srapit thao.” bdha loko khese ‘amin’. “jo koi vykit potani bhen sathe, pchi te sgi bhen hoy ke ormann, jo teni sathe kukrm kre to te srapit thao;” ane bdha loko khese, ‘amin’. “jo koi vykit teni sasu sathe kukrm kre to te srapit thao.” ane bdha loko khese, ‘amin’. “jo koi vykit khangimam koini htaya kre to te sapit thao;” ane bdha loko khese, ‘amin’. “je vykit nidors mamnsni htaya krva mamte paisa le che te srapit che;” ane bdha loko khese, ‘amin’. “jo koi vykit a ajnaonum paln n kre to te pn srapit thao;” ane bdha loko khese, ‘amin.’

28

“aje hum tmne tmamra yhova devni a bdhi aj-nao krum chum te srvnum paln krine tmamra dev yhovannum khyum, nisthapurv anusrso to te tmne prthvini bdhi prjaomam ucst sthane sthapse, tethi jo tme tmamra dev yhovane anusrso to nicena asir-vado tmamra pr utrse: “ngrmam ane khetrmam pn tme asirvadit thso. ghnamm smtano, puskl dhnd-hany, asmky ghetambkram ane dhordhamkhr dev-nam asirvadthi prapt the. tmamram toplao ane bho-jna thalo khub khorakthi asirvadit the. vli tmamri amdgni ane bharni prvrttiomam tmne asirvad prapt the. “yhova tmamra upr humlo krva avnar dushmanone prajit krse; teo bhega mline tmamri same ek disamamthi avse to pn tmamri aglthi sat disaomam bhagi jse. “tmamra yhova dev tmne je des ape temam jyare tme phomco tyare te tmamra anajna kotharo bhrine tmne asirvadit krse. ane tme je kami kam krso temam sphltano asirvad apse. ane tme jo tmamra

dev yhovani ajnaonum paln krine temna mamer calso, to tene apela vcn prmamne te tmne pvitr des trike sthapit krse. tethi prthvi prna bdha loko tme yhovani prja cho e janine tmamrathi gbhrata rhese. "yhoavae tmne je des apvanum tmamra pitrone vcn apyum htum te desmam yhova tmne ghnam smtano, dhordhamkhr ttha puskul upj apine srv saram vanam sathe smrdvi apse. yhova tmamra desmam tmamri bhumi pr tmne prtyek rtumam puskul pak apva mamte akasna potana smrdv bhmdarne kholine ythartu vrsti krse, ane khetina prtyek kammam labh apse, jethi tme biji ghni prjaone uchinum apso pn teothi ki pn uchinum lesa nhi. aje hum tmne tmamra dev yhovani je ajnao jnavum chum tenum tme nisthapurvuk paln krso to yhova tmne agl rakhshe, pachi rakhshe nhi, ane tme hmesse upr rheso nice nhi. aje mem tmne je niymo drsavya che temamthi tme am ke tem jray clit thso nhi, ane any devoni kdapi sevapuja krso nhi, tena upr a srvasivadono adhar che. "prmtu jo tme tmamra dev yhovani ajna nhi palo ane aje hum je emni ajnao ane niymo jnavum chum tenum nisthapurvuk paln nhi kro to a srv srapo tmamra pr utse. "tmamram sher ane khetram tme srapi thso. tmamra toplao ane bhojina thal upr khorakni durlbhtano srapi utse. tmamri smiti upr, khetini upj upr, tmamram dhordhamkhr upr ttha ghetambkram upr srapi utse. tmamri tmammi prvrtiomam tmamra upr srapi utse. "karn ke yhova pote temno srapi tmamra pr moklse, yhova tmne srapi apse ane tmne vyakul bnavi dese. tme je kami krso temam nisphla ttha aphto avse. amte tme thodaj smymam nas pamso. karn ke tme dustkrmo krine yhovane chodi didha che. ane tme je desno kbjo leva ji rhyia cho tyam yhova tmamramam rogcalo moklse, jemam tme bdha smampt thi jso, yhova tmne ghasni, jvr, soja, dukal, lu ane geruna bhog bnavse. e aphto tmamro picho chode nhi ane amte tmamro nas thse. tmamra mamtha uprunum akas tambana tva jevum ane niceni dhrti lokhmd jevi bni jse. yhova tmamri dhrti pr panini jgyae dhul ane retino vrsad vrsavse, vrsadni achtne karne tmamro nas thse. "yhova tmamra dusmnothi tmamro prajy kravdavse. tme ek disamamthi temna upr humlo krso prmtu tme temnathi sat judi disaomam bhare gumcvaine bhagi jso. smgr prthvinam rajyo tmamri dsa joine bhybhit thi jse. akasmam udtam pmkbio ane jmglnam pranio tmamram mrtdehne khava avse; ane temne hamknar koi nhi hoy. "yhova tmamra upr misramam thtam gumdam, gamtho, pruan ane khujlino rog moklse, koi dvani asr tena pr thse nhi. ane koi tene mtadi skse nhi. yhova tme gamda, amdhlav bnavse ane bija mamnsik rogo apse; jethi tme koi amdhllo dhole dhade amdhamam phampham mamre tem tme phampham mamro chitam tmne rsto jdse nhi, stt tmamrum sosn thse, tme lumtaso chitam koi tmne avine bcavse nhi. "tmamra vivah koi stri sathe thse, prmtu teno upbhog bijo purus krse; tme tmamra mamte ghr bamdhso chitam pn tme temam rheva pamso nhi. draksni vadio tme krso prmtu tenam phl tme cakhi skso nhi. tmamram dhorne tmamri amkho same kapvamam avse, pn tenum mams tme khava pamso nhi, tmamri njr same tmamro gdhedo corai jse prmtu te tmne pacholse nhi. vli tmamra gheta bkram tmamra struo

uthavi jse chtam koi tmamri mdde avse nhi. "tmamra putr-putrione tmamram dekhtam prdesio upadi jse, ane roj tme temne sodhso pn teo tmne mlse nhi, pn tme kami mdd kri skso nhi. "koi ajnat prja j tmamra des ane tmamri mhentnam phl bhogvse, ane tmamre bhage to hmesse sosn ane pida j rhese. tmamri ajubaju a bdhi dukhd ghtnao bnti joine tmamrum mamthum phtki jse. yhova, tmne pge ane ghumtne gumdamna bhog bnavse ane teno koi upay hse nhi; ane e gumdam pgthi mamtha sudhi prsri jse. "yhova tmne ane tmamra niyukt krela rajane videsi prja vcce desvte li jse ke jeno tme ane tmamra pitroe kdij vicar kryo nhi hoy ane tyam tme lakdana ane pththra bnavela bija j devoni puja krso. yhova tmne je desomam moklse tyam tmne thti khrab cijothi lokone aghat lagse. teo tmamra pr hsse ane tmamra vise khrab bolse. "tme puskul bi vavso pn lnsio ochum. karn ke, tmamro bdho pak tido khai jse. tme draksavadio ropso, kaljipurvk kelvso, chtam tme teni draks khava ke draksars piva pamso nhi, karn ke jmtuo draksone khai jse. tmamri jminmam jaitunnam vrkso ther ther usge pn tme tmamre srire tenum tel colva nhi pamso. karn ke, phlo pake te phelam j vrkso prthi nice khri pdse. tmne putr-putrio prapt thse pn te tmamram nhi rhe, karn ke tmamri pasethi li levase ane teo gulamo bnse. tmamra draksavelaono, vrksone ttha khetini bdhi pedasno tido nas krse. tmamri vcce rheta videsioni uttrottr prgti thse. teo dhnavan bnse ane tme uttrottr pdti tvathi grib bnso. teo tmamra lendar bnse. tme te lokana lendar nhi bno, teo upr rhese ane tme nice rheso.' a bdham srapo tmamra pr utse; tmamro picho pkdse ane amte tme nas pamso-karn ke tme tmamra dev yhovani vani sambhlva na padcho, temne jnaveli ajnaonum paln tme kryu nthi, vli e cetvnirup srapo tmamra papna purava rup bnse ane tmamra ttha tmamra vmsjo pr kayam rhese. "jyare tmamri pase yhoavae apeli vstuo joie tetli hti tyare tme prsnccithe anmdpurvk tmamra dev yhovani seva kri nhoti, tethi tme tmamra dusmnona gulam bni jso. yhova tmamra dusmnone tmamri viruddh lavse ane tme bhukhya, trsya ane ngn rheso ane prtyek vstuni acht anubhavo. teo tmamri dok pr lokhmdhi humsri ladse ane chevte tme motne bhetso. "yhova, tme jeni bhasa smjta nthi evi dur desni prjane tmamri upr cdhai krine grudni jem trap mamrva moklse. e prjana mamnsio yuvan ke vrdv pr jray dya dakhvse nhi, karn ke teo ati himsk ane krodhi che. jyam sudhi tmamro nas n thi jay tyam sudhi teo tmamra dhordhamkhr ane pak li jse. tmamrum anaj, nvo draksars, jaittel, vachdras, ghetam bnse anaj, priname tme mot bhega thi jso. "tmamra dev yhova tmne je bhumi ape che temamna bdham ngrone teo ghero ghalse ane amte je koto pr tme surksa mamte adhar rakho cho, te umca ane abhedh kotone bhomybhemga kri nakhshe. te aphtna divsomam jyare tmamra shero pr dusmno ghero ghalse, koi pn khady sangir sheroni amdr avva nhi de tyare tme yhova tmamra deve apela tmamra potana dikranam ane dikrionum mams khaso. "tmamramamno ati koml hrdyno nmr vykit pn tena bhaji prtye, vlahi ptni prtye ane hijye jivtam rhlam tenam smtano prtye nisthur bnse. te potana j smtannum mams khashe pn kutumbna any sbhyne temamthi bhag apvani na padi dese. tmamra

dusmno tmamra sherone gheri lese ane tmne khorak vina trphdavse tyare te am krse. “tmamramamni ati koma, ane nmr stri, ke jene dhrti pr pg mukyo nthi, te pn potana pti jene te prem kre che ane tena putr ane putri sathe krur bnse. te potana taja jnmela balkne teothi chupavse ane balkna jnm vkhte tena srirmamthi niklta drvyo ane te balk te pote khai jse. tmamra dusmno tmamra sherone dhere, ane tme khorak vina trphdo tyare teni am krse. “a pustkmam niymna lkhele ekeek sbdo tme nhi palo ane tmamra dev yhovana mhimamvmt ane bhyjnk namno nkar krso, to yhova tmne ane tmamra vmsjone bhyimkr aphto ane khrtnak ane asadhy rogo apse. yhova tmamra upr misrmam prclit asadhy rogo moklse jenathi tme ghrata hta ane tmne a rogo lagu pds. upramt, te tmne a smhitamam n gnavela bija bdha rogo ane mrkionno bhog bnave ane amte tme hta n hta thi jso. tme smkhyamam akasna tarani jem gnya gnyai nhi etla bdha hova chtam dev yhovani ajananum ullghm krvane karne tmamramamna bhu j thoda bci jse. “je rite yhovae tmamra pr prsn thine tmamra mamte adbhut karyo krya ane tmamri vmsvrddhi pn kri tetli j prsnnta temne tmamro nas kravamam tem j tmamrum nikmdn kadhvamam thse. tme je prdesmam dakhil thao cho te prdesmamthi tmne ukhedi nakhvamam avse. yhova tmne prthvina ek chedathi bija cheda sudhina bdha rastomam vervikher kri nakhshe. ane n ke tme athva tmamra pitro jene janta n hta teva, lakdam ttha pththrmamthi bnavela devonum pujn kro. “tyam te rastomam tmne nhi mle samti ke nhi mle aram krvani koi jgya. tyam yhovae tmne cimta, nirasa ane visadthi bhri dese. tme stt bhyne karne adhdhr rheso. tmamrum jivn bhybhit j rheso. ratdivs tme bhyamam j jivso. svarno prkas tme jova pamso ke nhi teno pn visvas tmne nhi hoy. tmamra hrdyam evo bhy vyapi jse ane tme evam drsyo joso ke drroj svare tme icchso ke ‘samj pde to kevm sarum!’ ane prtyek samje icchso ke ‘svar thay to kevm sarum!’ yhovae tmne vcn apyvm htm ke tmamre misr pacha jvani jrur nhi pde, prmtu hve yhovae jate j tmne vhanomam besadi misr pacha mokli apse. tyam tme tmamri jatne tmamra dusmnone gulam trike vecva taiyar thso, chtamy tyam tmne khridnar koi nhi hoy.”

29

yhovae horebmam israeli loko sathe je krar kryo. teni upramt yhovae musane temni sathe moabmam krar krva ajna kri te krar a che. tene israel prjana srj lokone bolavya ane khyum, “tmamri njr agl misr desmam pharunne ttha tena adhikarione ttha smgr desne yhovae je kryu te bdhum tme nihalyum che; tme joyum ke yhovae pharunne tena tena amldarone ane smgr misr desne sum kryu. yhovae kreli bhyimkr mrkio cmtkaro ttha adbhut prakrmo tme joya. pn yhovae aj sudhi tmne e smjavani budvi ke e jovani amkh ke e sambhvlane kan apya n htm. calis vrs sudhi temne tmne rnmam clavya, tem chtam n to tmamram srir prnam kpdam ghsai gyam ke n to tmamram pgrkham ghsai gyam. joke tmamri pase khorak ke draksars athva mdh n hta chtam pn temne tmamri jruriyato puri padi jethi tmne smjnmam ave

ke te yhova che tmamra dev. “jyare apne a jgyae avya tyare hesbonno raja sihon ttha basanno raja og apni same ldva avya ane apne temno prajy kryo. ane apne temno des kbje kri lidho, ane ruben vmsna, gadna vmsna ttha mnassana addha vmsne tene vhemci apyo. tethi a krarni tmamm klmonum tmamre paln krvanum che. jo tme tem krsro to tme je koi kary hathmam leso temam splh thso, “aje tme bdha vmsona vdao, agevano, israelna loko, tmamra nyayadhis, ttha vhiyti adhikario-ahim tmamra yhovae devna sannidhyam ubha cho. vli tmamri sathe tmamram smtano, ptnio, tmamri sathena videsio, kthiyara ttha pkhalio pn che. tme bdha tmamra dev yhovae aje tmamri sathe je krar kre che te svikarvane ttha ena bhmg bdl thti siksna mamthe cdhadvane taiyar thya cho. tmne ane tmamra pitro ibrahim, ishak ane yakubne vcn apya prmamne e krarthi yhovae tmne aje potani prja bnave che ane pote tmamra dev thay che. a krar ane teni srto dev mamt tmamri sathe, aje temni smks ubhela apne sauni sathe ane apna vmsjo je aje ahim hajr nthi temni sathe pn teo a krar kre che. tme misrmam kevi rite rheta hta ane te chodine kevi rite dusmnona desona shermam thine surksapurvk apne yatra kri, te bdhum tmne yad che. tme te lokona desni lakdani, pththrni, camdini tem j sonani dhrnaink murtio joi che. tethi khatri kro ke tmamramamthi koi pn vykit-purus, stri, kutumb ke israelnum koi kul-tmamra yhovae dev trphthi bhtki jine biji prjaona a devoni puja krva n icche. khatri kro ke tmamramam koi kdvm ane jheri chodjevum to nthi ne. “tmamramam evi koi vykit na hovi joie, je ajnabhmgni sjanam vcn sambhlya chtam tene gmbhirtathi n svikare ane evum vicare ke mn phave te rite calis chtam mamrum ksum ahit nhi thay! karn, suka bhegum lilum pn bli jse. to yhovae tene mamph nhi kre, teni same yhovano ugr ros bhbhuki uthse ane a grmthmam lkhele ekeek sja tena pr uttre, ane yhovae prthvi prthi tenum namnisan bhusi dese. yhovae israelna tmamm kulsmuhomamthi tene judo padine niymna grmthmam lkhele krarmamna bdha srapo anasar tena upr vinas utarse. “bhvisyam tmamra vmsjo, temj dur desthi avnar videsio pn yhovae tmamra ane tmamra desne apela rogo ane aphto jose. smgr prdesmam srvt r gmdhk ane mithathi bdhi dhrti bli gi hse, ksumy vavi skay ke ugadi skay evum rhyum nhi hoy, yhovae jyare rose bhraine sdom ane gmorahne, admamhne ane sboimne khedan-medan kri nakhyam htm tena jeva hal tmamra thse. “a joine bdhi prjao puchse, ‘yhovae potana a prdesna ava hal sa mamte krya?’ ena upr avo bhare ros sa mamte utaryo?’ teone prtyut mlse, ‘teona pitrona dev yhovae teone misrmamthi bhar lavya pchi temni sathe krele krarne e lokoe phgavi didho, ane e lokoe agau kdi puja nhoti ttha yhovae jeni puja kravani mnai kri hti eva bija j devoni temne sevapuja krva mamdi. tethi yhovae bhuminam loko pr rose bhraya ane a grmthmam lkhele bdha srapo temna pr utarya, ane temne ati kopaymamn thine te lokone temni potani bhumimamthi ukhedine bija prdesmam pheki didha, jyam teo aje pn vse che.’ “tmamra yhovae deve temna tmamm rhyo apni smks prgt krya nthi. prmtu tene a niym hmnesane mamte apni ane apna vmsjoni smks prgt kri che, jethi apne niymna ekeek vcnonum paln krie.

“me tmamri psmdgi mamte drsavela a bdham asirvad temj srapo tme anubhvo pchi, yhova tmamra dev tmne bija desomam desvte jva dban krse. tyam tme a bdhi babto vise vicarso ane pstaso. ane tme ttha tmamra balko phrivar adhin bnso ane aje hum je ajna tmne krum chum tenum paln purn hdyuprvk krso. tmamra dev yhova tmamra pr dyadrsti krine tmamrum bhagy phervi nakhse, ane tmne je bdha desomam vervikher kri nakhya hse tyamthi phri pacha bhega krse. tme dhrtina cheda sudhi vervikher thine gme tyam vsya cho tyamthi tmne te sodhi kadhse ane tmne tmamra desmam pacha lavse. “tmamra dev yhova tmne je des ek vkht tmamra pitrona kbjamam hto, tyam phrithi lavse, ane tme teno kbjo pacho melvso, pchi yhova tmamra pitro krtam pn tmamri abadi ane vstimam vrdvi krse. tmamra dev yhova tmamram ttha tmamram smtanonam hdy privrtm krse, jethi tme tene purn hrdy ane atmamthi prem kro ane jethi tme jivta rheso. “tyarbad tmamra dev yhova a bdha srup tmamra struo ttha tmne rmjadnar pr mokli apse. ane tme phrithi tene adhin thso ane aje hum tmne teni je ajnao jnavum chum tenum phrithi paln krso, tethi tmamra yhova dev tme je koi kam krso temam tmne splhta apse, ane tmne ghnām smtano, puskl dhordhamkhr ttha uttm pakni upj apse. yhova tmamra pitro pr prsnm hta tem tmamra pr pn phri prsnm thse ane tmamrum klyan krse; pn tmamre tene kaljipurv sambhlvo j. a niymna pustkmam tmamra deve lkheli ajnao ane niymo palo. ane teni trph purn hdy ane atmamthi pacha phro tyare te bhum prsnm thse. “hum aje tmne je ajnao jnavum chum te tmamri skit bharni nthi, tem tmamrathi chek durni pn nthi. a niymo akasmam umce nthi ke tme kho ke, ‘kon etlum upr jse ane apna mamte te lavse, ke jethi apne te sambhli tenum paln krie.’ tem e driyapar pn nthi ke tmne evum thay ke, ‘driyapar jine kon amamre mamte e li ave? ane amne jnave, jethi ame tenum paln kri skie?’ prmtu te to chek tmamri njik che, tmamre hothe ane haiye che, tethi tme tene adhin thao. “juo, aje hum tmne jivn ane mrtyu vcce; sara ane dust vcce psmdgi apum chum. aje hum tmne tmamra dev yhovani je ajnao jnavum chum teno aml krso, tmamra dev yhova pr prem rakhso ane temni ajnao, niymo ane kaydaonum paln krine tene mamger calso, to tmamra dev yhova tmamra pr asirvad vrasve, tme je desno kbjo leva mamte temam prves kri rhya cho tyam sdane mamte rhi skso, ttha vrdhhi ane smrdhhi pamso. prmtu jo tmamra hrdy yhovathi vimukh thi jay ane tme teni avjna kro ane tenum n sambhlo, ane any devoni tme seva puja krva mamte dorvai jao, to aje hum tmne jnavi du chum ke tme nas pamso, ane yrdn olmgine tme je desmam kbjo leva ji rhya cho tyam vdhare ayusv bhogvi nhi sko.” “aje hum akas ane prthvini saksie tmamri agl jivn ane mrn, asirvad ane srup psmdgi mamte rju krum chum. tme jivn psmd kro jethi tme ane tmamram smtano e desmam sday rho. tmamra dev yhova pr prembhav rakhjo; temne adhin rho, ane temne kdi chodi deso nhi, karn ke yhova tmamrum jivn che. ane te tmne tmamra pitro ibrahim, ishak, ane yakubne apela vcn prmamne apela desmam dirdhavo prdan krse.”

israeli prjane udesine musae a bdhi babto amge vdhumam khyum, “hum hve 120 vrsno thyo chum, tethi tmne saune dorva mamte hum skitmamn nthi. yhovae mne khyum che ke, ‘hum yrdn ndi par kri skis nhi.’ prmtu tmamra dev yhova tmamri agl rhine yrdn ndi olmgse ane tmamri sameni prjaono nas krse ane tme temno prdes kbje krso. ane yhovani ajna prmamne yhosua tmamri agevani lese. “yhovae amoriona rajao sihon ane og ane temna desono nas kryo te rite te a desmam rheta lokono nas krse. ane yhova te lokone tmamra hathmam suprt krse ane tmamre temni sathe mem tmne ajna kri che te mujb vrtvu. tmamre blvan ane himmtvan thvum, teothi gbhravum nhi, karn ke, tmamra yhova dev tmamri sathe che. te tmne chodi dese nhi ke tmne tji dese pn nhi.” tyarbad musae yhosuane bolavdavine bdha israelio smks tene khyum, “blvan ttha himmtvan thje, drdh rheje, karn, tare a lokone yhovae emna pitrone je des apvanum vcn apyum htum te desmam li javana che. ane tare e lokone te desni bhumi vhemci apvani che, yhova jate tari agevani lese, te tari sathe rheso, te tara prtye avisvasu bnse nhi; ke tne eklohe pn mukse nhi, mamte tum jray gbhras nhi ke nahimitt this nhi.” musae a niym lkhine yhovana krarkos upadnar levi yajkone ane bdha agevanone pn te niymni ek ek nkl api. ane teone evi ajna kri ke, “dr satme vser, etle ke mukit mamte nkki krela vser kammadvan utsv vkhte, jyare bdha israelio yhova tmamra deve psmd krela sthane devne mlva ave tyare tmamre a niymo jahermam vanci sambhlavvo, ke jethi israelna loko teone sambhli ske. tmamre sau puruso, strio ane balko tem j tmamra bhega vsta videsione a sambhlva mamte sbhamam ektr krvam, jethi teo yhovathi gbhraine jivtam sikhe ane a niymonum kaljipurv paln kre. ane a niymthi janita nhi eva temna vmsjo pn e sambhlse, yrdn ndini sameni bhumi ke je tme kbje krva ji rhyam cho temam yhova tmamra devthi gbhrata sikhe.” pchi yhovae musane khyum, “tara mrtyuno smy njik avi rhyo che. yhosuane bolav ane tme bmne mulakat mmdpmam mamri pase avo, jethi hum tne mamro ades api skum.” tethi musa ane yhosua gya ane mulakat mmdpmam ubha rhyam. mulakat mmdpna presvadar pase yhovae meghestmbhmmam drsn apya. yhovae musane khyum, “tara pitroni jem tum pn hve mrvani ani pr che. a loko je desmam ji rhya che temam ji videsio bhega rheso etle mamra prtyeni bhkittithi clit thine teo te lokona devoni puja krva mamdse, mne chodi dese ane mem temni sathe krela krarno teo bhng krse. tyare mamro kop te loko pr bhbhukhi utlise ane hum teone tji dis. ane temnathi vimukh thi jis. temna pr anek aphto ane smkto utirse ane teone bhrkhi jse, tyare teo khese ke, ‘apna dev apni vcce nthi tethi a bdha smkto apna pr ave che.’ pn any devoni puja krine teoe krelam papne karne hum temnathi te divse mamrum mukh teothi smtadis. “hve a git tum lkhi le, ane pchi tum te israelione sikhvje, temno te sikhva ane rtn krva khe ke jethi a git mamra mamte temni viruddh saksie trike ubhu rheso. je des mem emna pitrone apvanum vcn apyum htum tyam hum temne li jis tyare te dudh ane mdhthi ubhrato hse, teone jetlum khavum hoy tetlum

khase, ke jyam sudhi smpurn trpt n thay. ane teo any devo trph vli jine temni puja krse, em teo mamri avjna krine mamam krarno bhmg krse. ane teona pr bhykmr vinas avi pde tyare a git te lokone temna du:khnum karn yad kravse. (karn ke a git pedhi dr pedhi gvase.) teo te desmam prvse te agau hum janum chum ke, "a loko keva mnsuba ghde che." tethi te j divse musae e gitna sbdo lkhi lidha ane te israelione sikhvyum. pchi yhovae nunna putr yhosuane khyum, "blvan thje ane drdh rheje, karn ke, israelione mem je des apva khyum htum tyam tare emne li jvana che, ane hum tari sathe rhis." jyare musae a niymona sbdo aththi iti sudhi ek pustkmam lkhvanum purn kryum. jyar pchi am khim tene yhovana krarkosne upadvani levione ajna kri, "a niymnum pustk lo ane tene tmamra dev yhovani krarkosni jode rakho, jethi e israeli prjane gmbhir cetvni trike te tyam j rhe. musae teone khyum, tme keva blvakhor ane hthila cho te hum janum chum. hum hji tmamri vcce jivto chum chtam aje tme yhovani ajnanum ullmghn kro cho, to mamra mrtyu pchi to tme sum nhi kro! hve tmamra bdha kulsmuhona agevano, vdilo ane aml-darone mamni agl bhega kro, jethi hum teo sathe vat krum. ane akas ttha prthvine teoni viruddh saksi trike rakhum. mne khbr che ke mamra mrtyu pchi tme dust thso, mem tmne je mamrg apnavani ajna kri hti te mamrg chodi dine tme yhovathi ttha temni ajnaothi bhtki jso, tethi bhvisymam tmamra pr apht utrvani che, karn ke yhovani njrmam je bhumdum che te tme krso ane tme yhovane khub gusse krso." pchi musae israeliona smgr smanjna sambhltam e akha gitno path kryo:

32

"are! he akaso, hum khum te kane dhro, ane he prthvi, tu mamra sbdo sambhl. mamra updeso vrsani jem vrsse, mamram sbdo jhaklni jem pdse ghas pr pdta vrsana timpani jem, phul pr pdta chamtani jem khkse. hum yhovani mhanta prgt kris avo, avo, ane teni mhanta gao. yhovaa acl khdk che, temnam karyo pn smpurn che; karn teo hmesse nyayni sathe che, te je ki kre te nyayi ane uttm che. te srva visvaspatr che! tenamam kmi pn dustta nthi. tme israelio bhrst thya ane paphthi khrdaya. tme enam, kevam kutil-kpti dust smtan nivdyam! o murkh loko! jra to vicaro, sum tme yhovane a bdbo apo cho? e sum te tmamra pita nthi, jene tmne jnm didho? are! ene j tmne srjya, sthappa ane drd kryam. bhutkalnum tme jra smrn to kro; keva hta tmamra purvjo! pucho tmamra pitane, te tmne khese; pucho tmamra vdilone, te pn jnavse. pratrpr yhovae prthvi pr, prjaone vibhajit krya, prtyekne bhumi vhemcine bamdhi api, srhd devdutoni smkhya sm prjaone sthapi. prmtu temne koine israel mante n nimya, karn, israel devni potani prja che. veran-rnmam emnum rksn kryum htum, ane amkhni kikini jem smbhal krim hti. jem koi grud potana mamlani coki kre ane potana bc-am upr cckr mamrya kre ane temne potani pamkho upr upadi le tem temne smbhal lidhi ane isral pr krpa kri. ekla yhovae j temne dorya hta. koi videsi devono tene sath nhoto. deve teone phlvmt prdes apya, khetrano mol khvdavyo, ne kradomamna mdh

ane jaitunna tel; apya ane ucc prdesmam li ji sthappya. yhovae temne gayonum ane bkriyom duth, sresth ghetam ane saramam sara ghu apyam. teoe draksomamthi sresth pinum draksars pidho. prmtu ysurun psmd krelo lokoe crbi vdhari ane rajdroh kryo. israelna loko jadam ane khadhe sukhi hta ane bgdi gya hta. teoe temna srjnhar devne chodi didha. teo, temne bcavnara temna blvan tarnharni dharna krvanmu sru kryum. any devoni kri puja, yhovamam irsya jgadi; dharnajn acaro pali devno ros vhorio. je dev n hta eva daityone to bli cdhavva lagyam. jeo aspasni ajnat prjaomamthi avya hta ane jemni bhutkalmam pitroo puja kri nhoti eva devoni bhkit krine saue temne arpno cdhavyam. teo temna srjnhar, temna blvan tarnhar devne bhuli gya ane teo temne jnmapnar devne bhuli gya. a joine yhovaa rose bharya, tenam putro ane putroo tene gusse krya. temne vicaryu, 'hum vimukh thi jaum e lokothi, ne jomu to khro, sa hal thay che e lokona, e pedhi dgabaj ane visvasghati chokram che, jou to khro, kevi e lok pok bhuke che? khevata devoni puja krine e lokoe mamramam irsya jgadi che. ane murtioni kri puja, vhorio che emne mamro ros; hve to hum pn khevati prja vde emnamam irsya jgadi; apirmuj prem videsi prjaone, hum emno jgadis ros. e muj kroghagni bhbhuki uthyo che, patalna liya sudhi bdhu bhsmtse. ane mulmamthi akha prvtne ane prthvine ane pakne bhrkhi jse. pchi hum te loko pr ek pchi ek aphto utaris; trksnam mamram tiksn tirothi hum teone vimdhi nakhis. kri dukal, rogcalo ane mrki; jse temno koliyo. ane chuta mukis hum temna pr, jheri nago ane jnavro jmgli. ghr bhar trvar temne pura krse, ne ghrmam bhythi phphdi mrse; juvan stripurus ke vrdvo, vli dhavnam balk pn nhi bce. durna desomam teone vikheri nakhvano me nirny kryo hto, temnum smrn suddham n rhe, tevo mem smklp kryo hto. prmtu mne bhy che evo ke temnam struo khotum smjse; amamra bahubhlthi israelio kryo vinas-bdas hamkse. "yhovae temno vinas nthi kryo." 'israel smjn vgrni murkh prja che. teomam hosi-yari-smjn hot to kevm sarum? kyam ji rhyia che etlum pn janta hot to kevm sarum? ek mamns kho si rite hjarne hrave? 10,000 ne be mamns kho si rite nsade? sivay ke khdk smam yhovae temne tjya hoy; ke pchi te saune dusmnona hathmam sompya hoy. any prjao pase apna khdk sm khdk nthi, apna struo pn te jane che. teoni draks ltao ane khetro adom ane gmorahni jem kdvas ane jherthi bhrela che. visvel jeva kdva vkh, ne srpna jivlen vis jeva. draksars teo pie che. yhovaa khe che: 'sja mamri pase rksit che, mem tene mamra smgrhkanamam talum mamri rakhyam che. hum bdlo lis, hum temna dusmnone sja kris; tenam dusmno lpsi pdse, temna vinasno divs njik che.' yhovano nyay tene lokona pksmam hse, teo dya drsavi saune bcavi lese; gulam ane mukt bmnani skit ksin thtam joi te du:khithse. yhovaa te smye lokone, puchse ke 'teona devo kyam che? jemne blvan tarnhar khdk mamnya hta, te tmamra devo kyam che? khevata dev, jemnum srnum tme lidhum htum, je tmamra blini crbi khatam hta; je peyarpnno draksars pita hta, te tmamri mdmam kem avta nthi? hum j eklo dev chum. bijo koi dev nthi, sum tme nthi jota? hum j mamrum chum, ne hum j jivadum chum, hum j krum chum ghayl, ne

hum j krum chum saja; tmne muj hathmamthi koi chodavi ske? hum mamro hath akas trph umco krum chum. ane sm khauchum ke hum sday jivmt chum. ke hum j mamri clkti trvarni dhar kadhis, ane nyay kris; dusmno pr hum ver valis ane je mne dhikkare che tene hum sja kris. mamra bano mamra dusmnonum lohi pise, ane mamri trvar jeone mamri nakhvamam avyam che, te ttha kediona mamsni mijbani krse. te teona agevanona mamtha kapi nakhshe. 3o desjatio, devna lokono jynad kro; te potana sevkona khunno bdlo lese, krse sja te potana dusmnone, ne krse pavn potana lokona desne." musae ane yhosuae a gitna sbdo lokona smks gai smbhlavya. musae tmamm israeilone a vcno apvanum purum krya pchi. tene khyum, "aje mem tmamri smks je vcno uccarya che te haiye kotri rakhjo, tmamra vmsjone a niymnam vcnonum paln krvanum jnavjo. a niymo phkt sbdo j nthi, te tmamrum jivn che! tene adhin thine paln krso to yrdn ndi olmgine je desno, tme kbjo melvso temam tme dirghkal sukhi ane smudv ayusy bhogvso." te j divse yhovae musane khyum, "moabna prdesmam yrikhoni same abarimna prvtomam nbo prvt pr ja, teni toc pr cdhine israeli lokone hum je knanno prdes apvano chum te tum joi le. taro bhai harun hor prvt pr mrtyu pamine tara purvjo sathe jodai gyo, tem te des joya pchi tare pn e j prvt pr mrtyu pamine pitrlokmam jvanum che, karn ke tme sinna rnmam kades agl avela mribahnam jhrna njik mamra pr avisvas krine israelio agl mamrum apmamn kryu htum. tethi srv israeilone je des apnar chum. tene tu durthi joi skis. pn temam prves kri skis nhi."

33

devna visvasu sevk musae potana mrtyu phelam israeilone a prmamne asirvad apya hta. "musae khyum, yhovaa apni pase sinai prvt prthi avya. te seir prvt prthi potana loko same suryni jem prgrt thya. paran prvt prthi te prkasya. temni sathe 10,000 duto hta. ane temne jmnne hathe jhlhlti jvala hti. ha, yhovaa potanana lokone cahe che, tena bdha pvitr loko tena hathmam che. teo tena pg agl bese che, ane teno updes grhn kre che. musae amne je niymnum paln krvanum khyum htum te j amamro yakubna vmsjona mulyvan varso che. yhovaa israeli lokona raja che, jyare israeilonea bdha vmso potana agevano shit bhega mlya tyare temne potana raja trike psmd krya hta. musae ruben vms vise khyum, "ruben sda jivmt rho, prmtu tenum kulsmtuh hmmesa nanum rhe." yhudaa mamte musae khyum, "he yhovaa, yhudano pokar sambhlje, ane tene tena loko pase lav, tene bl apjo ane emna dusmnono samno krvamam emne shay krjo." tyarbad musae levi vms vise khyum, "he yhovaa, levi vmsjo tmamra saca sevk che, teo urim ane tummim rakhe che. mamssah mukame tem levini prkh kri hti, ane mribahna jhrnam agl tem emni ksoti kri hti. ane teoe tmamri ajna mamthe cdhavi hti. teo tmamri sathena kranne vlgi rhya hta. potana mamtapitane temne khyum htum; ame tmne jra pn olkhta nthi. ane teoe potana bhao ane smtaneone pn olkhvano inkar kryu hto. taro niym levio israelene sikhvse ane teo tmamri dhupvedi ttha dhnapnni vedi smks sevao apse. he yhovaa, tara asirvadthi emni smpttini vrdvi krje, teoni

pr prsnn rheje, temna dusmnoni kmr todi nakhje, jethi teo phri var betha j n thi ske." pchi binyamin vise musae khyum, "te yhovano priy che, devna rksnmam te surksit che. pratpr dev sday tenum rksn kre che. ane e tena kholamam vse che." pchi tene yushph vms vise khyum, "yhovaa, tena prdesne khub labh apo, uprthi akasni vrsti ane nicethi patalna jlthi dev teni bhumine asirvadit kro. sury temne sresth pak melvva ttha cmdr temne sresth phlo melvva mdd kre. ena pracin prvto ane juna prvto uttm phlothi lci rho. prthivini smgr smrdvi ene mlo. bltam jhamkhrmam prgt thyel yhovani tena asirvadothi tene asirvadit kre emna upr krpavrti thao, karn ke, bdha bhaoithi tene judo krvamam avyo hto, temna pr srv asirvad utro. e mhan prtapi bldna jevo che, enam simgdam rani samdhna jevam che, je bhomki bhomkine te prjaone prthvine chede hamki kadhse. ephaimna asmkhy yodvao ane mnassana hjaro yodvao ena simgdam che." pchi musae jhbulon ane issakhar vms vise khyum, "jhbulon, teni musaphriomam asirvadit thao anee issakhar tena tmbuomam asirvadit thao. teo bija lokone temni sathe jodava bolavse, bno blio brabr rite arspe, teo smudrni smrdthi mamnse, ane retimam chupayel bhmdarone bhogvse." gadna asirvado: "gadna prdesne vistarnar asirvadit ho! gad simh jevo che, tena sikarne jhdpva taiyar che, ane pchi te teona hathone kadh ane temni khoprio bhamgi nakhe che. tene potana mamte uttmam uttm prdes kryu hto. karn ke, tene agevan trikeno bhag phalvavam avyo hto. tene lokone netrtr purum padyum, karn ke, israela mamteni yhovani ajnao ane nyaycukadano tene aml kryu." musae dan vise khyum, "dan to simhnum bccum che-te basanmamthi dholavo prthi phal bhtum ave che." tyarbad nphtali vise tene khyum, "nphtali pr to yhovani krpa arpmar che, tena pr yhovana asim asirvad che. teno prdes galilna srovtrthi chek dksin sudhi vistre che." agl jtam tene aser vise khyum, "bdha putromam aser sauthi vdhare vhalo hovathi vdhu mamnito hto tethi vdhu labh pamyo che. te potana pg jaittelmam bole che, tena prdesmam mblkh tel peda thay che. teni bhumglo lokhmd athva pitlini the, te sda mamte blvan rhe. he israel, tmamra dev jevo bijo koi dev nthi, te akasmamthi vadl pr svar thine tena gaurvram tmne mdd krva ave che. snatn dev tmamro rkks che, tena anmt bahu tne jhili le che. tene dusmnone tari aglthi haki kadhya che, ane tne emno vinas krvani ajna kri che. israelio niscit thine surksamam vas kre che. yakubna vmsjo mblkh anaj ane draksarsna bhmdar smi dhrti pr, akr vlsavta akas nice surksit rhe che. he israel, tum asirvadit che! tmamra asirvado keva mhan che! yhovana hathe udvar thnar tara jevi bijo koi prja nthi. yhovaa dhalni jem tarum rksn kre che. te nne vijy apavnar trvar jeva che. tmamra dusmno tmamra pgmam pdse, tme tmamra pg vde teone chumdi naksho ane teoni pvitr jgyaone kcric naksho."

34

tyarbad musa moabna medanmamthi yrikhoni puvor avela nbo prvt pr, pishghna sikhrr pr cdhyo, ane yhovae tene smgr prdes btavyo: gilyadthi dan sudhino prdes, akho nphtalino prdes, ephaim ane mnassano

prdes, pscim smudr sudhino yhudano smgr prdes,
negebno prdes ane khjuriona ngr yrikhothi soar sud-
hino spat prdes. pchi yhovae musane khyum, "a rhyo
te prdes je temna vmsjone apvanum mem ibrahim,
ishak ane yakubne vcn apyum htum. 'mem tne tari sgi
amkhe e jova didho che, pn tum temam agl jine prves
krva nhi pame.'" am, yhovano sevk musa temna khya
prmamne moabni bhumimam mrtyu pamyo. tene e
j moabni bhumimam bethpeorni sameni koi khin-
mam dphnavvamam avyo, prmtu aj sudhi koine teni
kbrni khbr nthi. musa mrtyu pamyo tyare teni umr
120 vrsni hti. tena srire skit gumamvi n hti ke teni
amkhoni skit ochi thi nhoti. moabna medanmam is-
raelioe tris divs sudhi musana mrtyuno sok palyo.
ane tyar bad sokna divso pura thya. nunno putr yho-
sua jnanna atmamthi bhrpur hto, karn ke musae tena
mstk pr potano hath mukyo hto, tethi israeli loko
yhosuane adhin rheta ane yhovae musa dvara apeli
ajnao palta hta. tyar bad israelmam musa jevo koi
bijo prbodhk thyo nthi; yhovae tene prtyks drsn api
teni sathe vato kri hti. misrna desmam pharun ane
tena amlaro ttha smgr des viruddh yhovae teni pase
je cmtkaro ane prcao kravva teva bija koi prbodhke
krya nthi. smgr israeli prjana dekhtam temne je mhan
ane ascryjnk krtyo krya, tevam krtyo any koi pr-
bodhk kri skyo

musa yhovano sevk hto, nunno putr yhosua musano mddnis hto. musana mrtyu pchi yhosua sathe yhovae vat kri ane tene khyum: "hve mamra sevk musanum avsan thyum che. tethi tum israela lokono neta che. tethi israelna bdha lokone li ane yrdn ndini pele par hum tne je des apum chum tyam ja. mem musane vcn apyum htum ke hum tmne a ja apis. je jmin tmamra pg nice avte ke hum tmne apis. hitioni bdhi bhum i rn ane lbanonthi mhan ndi yuphretis sudhi ane pscim-mam chek mhasagr tmamri simammam hse. tum jyam sudhi jivto rhis tyam sudhi koi tne roki skse nhi. hum mem musani sathe rheto hto. te j prmamne tari sathe pn hum rhis. "yhosua blvan ane himmtvan tha. karn, tare a lokone je des trph dori jvana che je mem teona purvjoni agl temne apva mamte vcn apyum htum. tare to mamtr blvan ane himmtvan thvanum che. ane mamra sevk musae je niymo tne apyam tenum tare smpurn paln kvanum che. jo tum tene smpurnpne anusris to tum je kmi kris temam sphl this. tenathi phrto nhi, nhi dabe ke nhi jmne. e niym sastr tara mommamthi jay nhi pn ratdivs tare enum mnn kvanum che jethi emam je lkhelum che tenum tum kaljipurvk paln kri ske: karnke to j tum sphl this ane smrddhi pamse. mem tne blvan ane himmtvan thva ajna kri hti. tethi bhybhit ke nahim-mmt this nhi karn hum taro dev yhova chum. yhosua jyam kyamy tum jay che tyam taro dev, hum tari sathe chum. "tyarbad yhosuae lokona agevanone a prmamne ajna kri ke, "chavnimam bdhe phrine lokone kho ke, 'tmamri sathe leva mamte thodum khavanum taiyar rakhjo karnke yrdn ndi olmgva mamte tmne trn divs lagse ane apna dev yhovaa apne vcn apel des apse. apne tyam jisum ane rhisum!" pchi tene ruben ane gadna kulsmuhna srv mamnsone ttha mnassana ardh kulsmuhna agevanone cetvni api "yad kro, yhovana sevk musae tmne tum khyum htum, tene khyum ke tmamra dev yhovaa tmne aram apse. te tmne a des apse. tmamri ptnio ane balko te desmam rhi ske che ke je yrdn ndini purve che je deve tmne api didhi che. pn tmamra sainikoe teoni bhumina bija bhago dhravti vkhte temni sathe yrdn ndi par kri ane teoni sathe ldai krva teona israeli bhaione mdd krvi. ke jethi teo pn yhovaa temne je bhum i api rhyaa che te dharn koi ske. ane teo pase aram kvanum sthan hse. tena pchi tme pacha avi sko ane yrdn ndini purvni bhumimam rhi sko je yhovana sevk musae tmne api hti." te lokoe yhosuane uttrmam jnavyum, "tme je ajna amne api che te a me palisum ane tme jyam moklso tyam jisum." ame je rite musani ajnane adhin hta ane je prmamne tenum khyum mamnta hta, te j prmamne tmne adhin rhisum. phkt etlum tmamra dev yhovaa jem musani sathe hta, temj tmamri sathe pn rhe. koi pn je tmamri ajnane a anusre athva koi pn je tmamro virodh kre, te koi pn hoy topn te mamryo jay; etlum jke tum blvan ane himmtvan tha!"

tyar pchi nunna putr yhosuae sittimmamthi israeli chavnimamthi be jasuso moklya. tene teone khyum, "jao tme jine desni ttha yrikhongrni batmi kadhoo."

tethi teo yrikho gya. yrikhomam rahab namni varamgna stri, dhrrsala clavti hti, teo tenina sthane gya ane tyam rat rokavani yojna krta hta. pn yrikhona rajae koi pasethi sambhlyum ke, "gi ratre ketlak israeli jasuso apna desni jasusi krva avya hta." pchi yrikhona rajaa rahabpse mamnsu moklyam ane teno tenine smdes hto: "je mamnsu tare tyam avine tara ghrmam rhela che temne bhar kadh, karn ke e loko apna desmam jasusi krva avela che." prmtu te strie te be mamnsone smtadi didha hta, tethi jvab apyo ke, "mamra ghrmam ketlak mamnsu avya hta khra pn teo kyamthi avya hta ane teo jasus che eni mne khbr nthi. rat pdtam sherna drvajaa bmdh krvano vkht thyo tyare te calya gya hta, pchi teo kyam gya teni mne khbr nthi. pn jo tme jhdpthi temno picho kro to tme teone pkdi padso." khrekhre tenie teone dhaba upr snnam dhglaoni nice smtadi didha hta. rajana mamnsu temno picho pkdva yrdn ndina ghat sudhi gya; ane teo bhar gya te drmyan lokoe ngrna drvajao bmdh kri didha hta. ratre pela bmne jn hji suta nhota tyam to rahabe dhaba upr temni pase avine teone khyum, "mne khbr che ke yhovae tmne a des api didho che. ane ame bdham tmamrathi dri gyam chie, ane tmamra avvathi desna vtnio thrthr dhruji gya che. ame sambhlyum che ke, tme misr-mamthi avta hta tyare yhovae rata smudrna panine sukvi nakhyum htum, ane ame em pn sambhlyum che ke be amori rajao sihon, og ane tenum sainy tmamra dvara yrdn ndini purve mrtyu ane prajy pamyum htum. a sambhline ame bhu dri gyam ane amamri bhaduri gumamvi didhi. ahim koipn tmamri sathe ldva purtum bhadur nthi. karn yhovaa tmamra dev tej upr akasam ane prthvi pr raj kre che. hve tme yhovana name sogmd khaiane mne vcn apo ke, mem tmamra prtye jevo manyalu vrtav rakhjo che tevo manyalu vrtav tme mamra kutumb prtye rakhso, ane enu koi coks cihn apo. ane evum vcn apo ke, tme mamra pitane, maintane, mamra bhaione ane mamri behnone ane temnam bdham j mnusyone jivndan apo ane amne bdhamne motmamthi ugari lesa!" pela bmne mamnsue tenine khyum, "tmamra mamte ame amamrum jivn hodmam mukva taiyar chie, jo tum amamri a vat khulli n padi de to, yhovaa amne jyare a des suprt krse tyare ame coks dya dakhvsu ane tmne vphadar rhisum." rahab je mkanmam rheti hti te ngrni divalni pase avelum htum. tethi tenie te bmne purusone tenina ghrni barimamthi dordani mddthi nice utrva didha. ane temne khyum, "tme prvtomam calya jao, nhitr tme picho pkdnaraona hathmam jhd-pai jao. trn divs sudhi tme smtaine rhejo, tyam sudhimam e loko pacha avi jse. tyar pchi tme tmamra mamrge agl vdhjo." viday thitam phelam te mamnsue tene khyum, "tum jo amamra khyaa prmamne nhi kre to tem amamri pase je vcn lidhum che temamthi ame mukt thi jisum. sambhl, ame jyare a des upr akrmn krie tyare je barimamthi tem amne utarya che, te barie a kirmji rmngnum dordum bamdhje, tara mamtapita, bhaibhen ane tara kutumbna saune tara ghrmam bhega kri rakhje. jo koi tara ghrna barnani bhar niklse, to tena motna jvabdari tene mamthe, emam amamro dos nhi; pn tari sathe ghrmam hoy eva koine ija thay to teno dos amamre mamthe. pn jo tum amamri vat jher kri dese, to tem amamri pase

krelo krar amne bmdhnrta rheshe nhi. tene khyum, “kbul che.” pchi te strie te lokone viday krya ane teo cali niklya pchi tene barie kirmji rmgnum lal dordum bamdhi didhum. pela mamnso phadomam chupaine trn divs sudhi tyam rhya. emno picho pkdnarao akha desmam emne sodhi sodhine thakya ane amte pacha phrya. pchi a be jasuso prvto utri gya, ne ndi olmgi pacha nunna putr yhosua pase avya. ane potane je je vityum htum teni mamhiti teoe tene api. 4teoe yhosuane em khyum, “yhovae akho des apnne suprt kryo che. ane apna agmnthi tyamna vtinio atyarthi j dhruji rhya che.”

3

bije divse vheli prodhe yhosua ttha bdha israeli loko sittim shermamthi bhar avya ane samje teoe ndi olmgta phela yrdn ndina kinara pr mukam kryo. trn divs pchi adhiarioe chavnimam phrine lokone ajna krine khyum ke, “jyare tme levi yajkone tmamra dev yhovana pvitr krar kosne upadine li jtam juo, tyare bdhame chavni chodi temne anusrvum. jethi tmne kya rste jvum teni khbr pde, karn, tme a rste pehlam kdi avya nthi. prmtu tme pvitr krar kosni njik jso nhi. tmamri ane krarkosni vcce 2,000 hathnum amtr rakhso.” yhosuae lokone khyum ke, “tmamri jatni suddhi kro, kem ke avti kale yhova tmamri mdhye ascrykrtyo krse.” biji svare yhosuae yajkone ajna kri, “krar kosne upadi lokoni agl calo.” tethi teoe krarkos upadyo ane lokoni agl calya. pchi yhovae yhosuane khyum, “hum evum kris ke ajthi israeli loko tne mhapurus trike guse, pchti tme janshe ke, hum jem musani sathe hto tem hum tari sathe pn rhis. krarkos li jtam yajkone ajna kro: ‘tme yrdn ndina kinare phomco pchi tme ndina panimam prveso te phelam tyam ubha rho.’” pchi yhosuae israelna lokone khyum, “ahim avo ane tmamra dev yhova je khe che te sambhlo. aje tme khatripurv k janso ke jivmt yhova tmamri mdhye vse che. a desmam vsti prjao knanio, hittio, hivvio, prijhijho, girsasio, amorio ttha ybusione te acuk hamki kadhse ane tme te desna mamlik thso. juo, smst prthvina yhovano krarkos tmamri agl yrdn ndi olmgse. hve israelna bar kulsmuhomamthi drekmamthi ek ek agevan cumti kadhlo. akhi prthvina prbhu yhovane kos vojiko upadse etle yrdn ndinum vhen kpai jse, ane pani bmdhni jem ekthum thse.” tethi loko temna tmbuomamthi bhar niklya ane yrdn ndine olmgi ane yajkoe krar kos lidho ane temni agl calya. a rtum pakni kapnini hti. yrdn ndi bmne kathe bhrpur vheti hti. yajkoe yrdn ndine kinare phomcine tena panimam pg muktam j uprvasthi avtum pani tmbhji gym. pani bmdhni jem pachl ekthum thyum, chek uddgm sthan adam, sarethan pasenam shre trph ane khara smudrt trph vhetam roki devaya htam. pchi lokoe yrikhio njik yrdn ndi olmgi. bdha israeli loko suki jmin pr calya ane ndi par kri ane yhovana krarkosne li jtam yajko, ndini mdhymam rokaya. em akhi prja yrdn utri gi.

4

smgr prja surksit rite yrdn ndi olmgi rhi etle yhovae yhosuane khyum, “prtyek kulsmuhmamthi ek em bar mamnsone cumti kadhlo, ane temne jnavo ke, yrdn ndini mdhye jyam yajko ubha hta te j jgyaethi bar pththr lo. dreke ek pththr upadvo ane tene ndini par li jvo ane tme rat galo tyam tene rakho.” tyar pchi prtyek kulsmuhmamthi ek em bar kulsmuhomamthi bar jna jeone yhosuae psmd krya hta teone bolavvamam avya. ane tene khyum, “tmamramamna bdha yajko dvara upadayela tmamra yhova devna kosni agl yrdn ndimam jao, ane tmamramamna dreke ek pththr upadvo. tyam drek kulsmuh mamte ek pththr lo. a pththro hmmea tmamra mamte smket bnse ane jyare tmamram smtano puchse, ‘a smamrk sa mamte che?’ tyare tme teone khejo ke, ‘jyare yhovana krarkos yrdn ndi olmgta hta tyare yrdnnum vhen kpai gym htum. a pththro israeli prjane a divse sum bnyum htum tenum hmesanum smamrk bni rheshe.” tethi israeli prjae yhosuae jnavya mujb kryu. yhovae yhosuane ajna kri hti te mujb kulsmuhdith ek em bar israelioe yrdnni adhvccethi bar pththro upadi lidha ane jyam teo ratre chavni krvana hta tyam teoe smamrk bnayum. yhosuae yrdn ndini mdhymam bar pththro pn ubha krya jyam yajko pvitr kos sathe ubha hta, ane tyam smamrk kryum ane aje pn te tyam che. je srv ajnao musae yhosuane api hti, te prmamne je ki lokone phrmamvvanum yhovae yhosuone khyum htum te sdhlum purum thyum tyam sudhi yajko krarkos sathe yrdn ndini vcovcc ubha rhya. ane loko utavl krine ndi par kri gya. bdha j mamnso ndi olmgi gya tyare yhovano krarkos umcknara yajko ndimamthi bhar avta lokoe nihavya. musae jnavyum htum te mujb ruben, gad ane mnassana ardhkulsmuhni tukdio spurn strsjj thine israeli prjani agl ndi olmgi gi. yhovani smks yuddh mamte taiyar 40,000 hthiyarbmth mamnso psar thya. teo yrikhona medano trph kuc krta hta. te divse yhovae bdham israelio smks yhosuane mhapurus bnavi didho. te smy pchi smgr jivn drmyan teo yhosuano adr krva lagya. je rite teo musane adr krtam htam. yhovae yhosuane khyum, “saksykosne upadnara yajkone yrdn ndimamthi bhar avvanum khe.” ane yhosuae yajkone ajna kri, “yrdn ndimamthi bhar avo. krar kos upadnara yajko ndimamthi bhar avyam, ane jyare temno pg ndini biji bajumni jminne adyo, trt ndino prvah sru thyo ane phelani jem panie tena kinara chlkavaym. e lokoe phela mhinani dsmi tarikhs yrdn ndi olmgine yrikhoni purve gilgalmam pdav nakhyo, ane tyam yhosuae israeli loko dvara yrdn ndimamthi vini lavela bar pththro smamrk trike tyam ubha krya. pchi yhosuae phritthi pththro mukvano hetu smjavitam khyum, “bhvisymam tmamram smtano jyare tmne puche ke, ‘a pththrono so arth che?’ tyare tmamre temne smjavvum ane khevum ke, ‘jyare israelioe yrdn ndi olmgvini hti tyare te sukai gi hti. tme jyam sudhi psar thyam yhovae tene sukavi nakhi hti. jem yhovae rata smudrne suki nakhyo hto tem. tyare tme yrdn ndi olmgi prhavi htam.’” yhovae a prmamne khyu jethi prthvi prna bdha mamnso yhovani skti vise jane, ane tmamre pote pn hmesa tmamra dev yhovathi drtam rhevum joie.”

iyare yrdn ndina pscim kamthana bdha knani rajaoe ttha amori rajaoe sambhlyum ke israelio yrdn ndine olngi gya tyam sudhi yhovae tenam pani suvki nakhayam htam, tyare teo himmt hari gya ane israeliothi bhybhit thi gyam. e vkhte yhovae yhosuane khyum, “ckmknam pththr mamthi tiksn chrío bnav, ane israelioni sunnt kr.” tethi yhosuae tiksn cpvu bnavi ane gíbt heroloth upr israelioni sunnt kri. yhosuae bdham israeli purusoni sunnt kri. tene am kem kryum tenum a karn che: israelna lokoe misr chodya pchi je puruso senamam rhi ske teva hta teoni sunnt krvamam avi hti rnmam rheta tyare ghna ldaku lokoe yhovanan mamnyum nhi tethi yhovae vcn apyum te loko “vdhare anaj uge che” te jmin nhi jove. yhovae apna purvjone te bhumí apvanum vcn apyum htum. pn te mamnsone karne deve lokone 40 vrs rnmam bhtkvani phrj padi te rite te ldt loko mri jse. te bdham ldt loko mri gya ane temna putroe teoni jgyam lidhi. pn misrmamthi prvas drmyan jeo rnmam jmya hta temannae ekey chokrani sunnt nhoti thi. tethi yhosuae temni sunnt kri. yhosuae bdham purusoni sunnt kravvanum purum kryu. bdham purusona gha rujhaya tyam sudhi loko potpotane thekane chavnimam rhyam. pchi yhovae yhosuane khyum, “aje mem tmamramamthi dos dur kryo che je tmne misrmam hto.” tethi ajthi a jgane gilgal khevase ane aje pn te e j name olkhay che. yrikhona medano pr avela gilgalmam israelioe chavni kri hti tyare teoe te mhinana caudmam divsni samje paskha prv uvjyvm. paskhaprv ujanina bije divse teoe khetromam ugelum anaj khadhvm; etle tej divse atha vgrni rotli ane bhumjela dhany khadhvm. jevum lokoe prdesni upjnum anaj khadhu ke biji svarthi svrgmamthi avto khas khorak (mamnna) bmdh thi gyum ane te vrse teoe knana bhumimam paktum dhany khadhvm. iyare yhosua yrikh njik phomcom tyare tene potani same khulli trvar line ubhelo ek mamns joyo. tethi yhosuae tene puchyum, “tum kona trpy che? tum amamro mitr che ke dushman?” tene trpyutr apyo, “hum to eke nthi,” pn hum to yhovani senano senadhipti chum. ane e tmne kheva mamte avyo chum. yhosuae tene jmin pr modhum krine bhjn krine khyum, “mamra mamlikni tena sevkne si ajna che?” yhovani senana senaptie tene khyum, “taram pgrkham utari nakh, karn ke tum je bhumí pr ubho che te bhumí pvitr che.” ane yhosuae tem kryum.

yrikhongrna krvajao bmdh kri devamam avya hta, karn ke tena loko israeliothi bhybhit thyela hta. koi amdr ke bhar av-ja krnum nhi. yhovae yhosuane khyum ke, “hum tne yrikho tena raja ane bhadur yoddhaone hravva dis. tare ane tara smgr bhadur yoddhaone ch divs sudhi prtidin ek vkht sherni phrte prdksina krvi. sat yajkoe hathmam ghetamna simgdamamthi bnavel sat rnsingdam line kosni agl cale. satme divse tare ane tara sainikoe sat vkht shrne phrte prdksina krvi ane yajke rnsingdao vgdavm. tyarbad teo lamba jordar dhmamka sathe rnsingmu phumkse ane te sambhline loko mota avaje bum padse, tyare

ngрно дрвајо тути пдсе; ане тмапре бдһае сидһа нгр-мам дһуи јвуm.” ати yhosuae yajkone bolavayam ane temne khyum, “krarkos umcko, ane 7yajkone yhovana pvitrkos agl sat rnsingda line cale.” ane tene lokone khyum, “agl calo ane ngrne phrte prdksina kro ane hthiyarbmdh puruso yhovano pvitr kosni agl calse.” iyare yhosuae loko sathe vato krvanam purum kryum, tyare sat yajkoe yhovani agl sat rnsingdam dhri rakhayam htam tene phumkya. iyare temne anurstam yajko dvara li jvato yhovanam krarno kos temni pacht calto hto. yajkoni agl ssstr sainiko, ane pachlna smtrio pvitrkosni pacht calta hta sathe rnsingdam phuktam, pn yhosuae lokone samti jalvanyi ane yuddhnadni bumo n padva khyum. tene khyum, “iyare hum tmne bum padvanum khis tyare bum padjo nhitr koi avaj n krtam. iyare hum tmne khum tyare j tme bum padjo.” e prmamne tene yhovano pvitrkos lidho ane pheli var sherni phrte prdksina krya pchi teo potani chavnimam pacha phrya ane ratna tyam aram kryo. pchi svare yhosua vhele uthyo, ane yajkoe yhovano pvitrkos pacho umcki lidho. ghetanam sat rnsingdam line sat yajko temne vgdattam yhovanam pvitrkos agl calya. ssstr mamns agl calta hta ane pacht rkskonum bijum juth tyam kuc krtum htum. ane a srv smy drmyan rnsingdam vagta htm. bija divse phrithi temne ngrni eke var prdksina kri ane pacha chavnimam avi gya. teoe a prmamne ch divs sudhi kryum. ane satme divse teo mlske uthya ane e j rite sat vkht ngrni prdksina kri. phkt te divse j temne ngrni sat var prdksina kri hti satmam phera vkhte lamba smy sudhi yajkoe jorthi rnsingdam phumkya, tethi yhosuae lokone khyum, “jorthi bumo pado yhovae apne a ngr api didhum che! e ngr ttha temannum bdhumj yhovanam che, kevl rahab varamgane ane tena gharna mamns sivayni prtyek vyktine mamri nakhjo, karn ke tene apne moklela jasusone rksn apyvm htum. tmamre bdhame strk bnyvm temanni koi sapit vstu n levi jeno smprun nas krvano che. tme emamthi ki lo ane rakho to israeli chavni pr vipti avse ane tme vinas notrsó. sona ane camdini jem j lokhmdnam bdha patr yhovane mamte agl rakhela che ane tmamre te bdhum yhovana bhmdarmam apvanum che.” tethi lokoe pokar kryo ane yajkoe rnsingdam phumkyam, iyare lokoe rnsingdamno avaj sambhlyo teoe moti bum padi ane te smye ngrni dival pdi gi, ane tyam je bdha loko ubha hta amdr dhsi gya ane tene kbje kri lidhum. temne ngrnam srv sjivo abalvrddh stri-purusone trvarthi vinas kryo dhor, ghetam, ttha gdhedamne pn jivtam rheva didham nhi. tyar bad je be mamnsó desni jasusi kri hti teone yhosuae khyum ke, “tme bnne varamgnana ghramam jine tene ane tena privarnam mamnsone tme vcn apya mujb bhar li avo.” tethi teo tyam gya ane rahabne, tena pitane, mamtane, bhaione ane tena privarna srv lokone bhar kadhya, ane israeli chavnini bhar surksit jgyamam rakhya. pchi teoe ngr ane temannum sghlum bali mukyvm. phkt sona-rupani ane pitlini ane lodhani vstuo yhovana bhmdarmam mukvamam avi hti. am yhosuae rahab varamgnane ane tenam bdham kutumbijnone ane privarne jivtdan apyvm. karn, tene yhosuae crikhomam jasusi krva moklela mamnsone smtadi rakhine rksn kryu htum. tena vmsjo ajsudhi israel-

mam vsta avya che. te smye yhosuae teone eva spth khvdavya che: “je koi utihne a yrikho sherne phri bamdhiva mamte prytin krse te yhovani agl sapit thaο. je koi sherno payo nakhse te eno vdo putr gumamvse. ane je koi ena drvaja ubha krse teno sauthi nano putr gumamvse.” e prmamne yhova yhosuani sathe hta, ane tena namni kirti akha desmam prsri gi.

7

pn israelioe vinas krvani sapit vstuomamthi line pap kryu che. yhuda kulsmuhno ek mamns akhane je jherahno putr jhabdinam putr karmino putr hto tene ghni vstuo potane mamte rakhi lidhi hti. etle yhova israelio upr rose bhraya. yrikho ngrna ptn pchi trt j yhosuae ketlak mamnsone yrikhothi bethelni putr beth-aven pase avela ay ngrmam moklya ane temne khyum ke, “ay jao ane e loko pr jasusi kro ne amne smdeso moklo.” tethi teo gya ane ayni jasusi kri. tyamthi pacha phrya bad temne yhosuane jnavyum ke, “e to nanum ngr che, bdha mamnsōe jvum nhi, teno nas krva mamte 2,000-3,000 mamnsōe purta che. bdhane tkliph apvani jrur nthi. te loko bhum thoda che.” athi asre 3,000 israeli purusone ay ngr upr humlo krva moklvamam avya; pn ayna lokoe temne ghor prajy apyo. prmtu a humla drmyan israelna 36 mamnsōe mamrya gya; ane bakinane ngrna drvajathi te chek (sbarim) pththrni khanosudhi picho krvamam avyo ane dholav pr teone mamni nakhvamam avyam. athi israelioe temni himmt gumamvi didhi ane teo bhybhit thi gya. yhosua ttha temna agevanoe vstro phadi nakhyam ane mamtham pr dhul nakhyo, ane samj sudhi modhum jmin pr rakhi yhovana pvitrkos smks pdi rhyam. tyare yhosuae yhova ne khyum, “he yhova mamra mamlik! te amne yrdn ndine par kravya ane em a trph avya sa mamte? sum taro irado amne amorione sompi devano hto jethi amamro vinas krvamam ave? ame ndine pele par samti ane smtosthi rhya hot to kevum sarum! o mamra mamlik! israelio potana struothi nasi chutya che, te pchi hve mamre sum khevum? knanione ttha desna bdha j vtnione a babtai jan thvani che. teo bdha amne gheri vlse ane amne amamri bhumii prthi kadhi nakhse ane prthvi prthi amamru namnisan bhumsi nakhse. to pchi tmamra mhan nam vise sum krso?” yhosuone yhovae khyum, “ubho tha, am umdhe mamthe jmin pr sa mamte pdyo che? israelioe pap kryu che ane mamro krar todyo che, jene anusrva me ajna kri hti. me vinas krva mamte ajna kri hti te sapit vstuomamthi teoe cori kri che. ane ena vise teoe khyum nhi. ane temne coreli vstuo chupavi didhi che. athi teo dushman same tki skta nthi. ane teo ldoi chodine pacha bhagi gya karkne teo nas pamva mamte thravayela che. hve jya sudhi tme tmamra dvara levayeli bdhi vstuono nas nhi kro, tyam sudhi hum tmamri sathe rhenar nthi. “tethi, ubho tha ane lokone suddh kr. temne khe: ‘avti kal mamte tme tmamri jatn suddh kro, karn israeliona yhova deve khyum che ke, ‘lokoe cori kri che ane je tmamre n rakhvi joie te vstuo rakhi lidhi che, tme tmamra tabamam te sapit vstuo rakhi che jeno mem tmne nas krvani ajna kri hti ane jo jyam sudhi te vstuo nas n pame tyam sudhi tme tmamra dushmanone kravi

skvana nthi.” “athi svare tme bdha potana kulsmuh prmamne avjo ane je kulsmuhne yhova psmd krse te jati prmamne agl avse ane je jati yhova psmd krse te kutumbo prmamne agl avse. ane yhova je kutumbne psmd kre te vykti prmamne agl avse. jo vyktie vstuo-mamthi cori kri hoy jeno nas krvano hto, tene teni milkt sathe jivto bali mukase, karkne tene yhovani ajnanum ullmdhn kryum htum, yhovana karkne todyo che, ane israelna lokone bhymkri ija phocadi che.” yhosua svarmam vhelo uthyo ane israelione kutumb prmamne agl li avyo, ane yhudana kutumbne psmd krvamam avyum. yhosua yhudana kutumbone agl li avyo ane jherahna kutumbne psmd krvamam avyum. pchi te jherahiona kutumbne agl lavyo, ane jhimirina kutumbne psmd krvamam avyum. jhimri potana kutumbna sbhyone varaphrti yhudana kulsmuhmamthi agl lavyo, ane jherahna putr jabdina putr karmina putr akhanne sodhi kadhvamam avyo. pchi yhosuae akhanne khyum, “putr, israelna dev yhovane adr ap ane tem je kami kryum hoy te mne khe. mam-rathi ksum chupavis nhi.” akhane khyum, “hum kbulat krum chum ke, mem israelna dev yhova viruddh pap kryum che, mamro guno a che: lumtni vstuomam mamri njr sinar desna ek sumdr jhbhbha upr ane bso tola camdi ane pcas tola sonani lgdi upr pdi ane mamrum mn llcayum tethi me e vstuo upardhi lidhi ane mamra tmbumam jminmam dati didhi che. camdi sauthi nice che.” tethi yhosuae te sodhva mamte ketlak mamnsōe moklya. te dodta tmbumam gya ane akhane khyum htm te j rite coreli vstuo ane sauthi nice camdi jminmam datela htm. temne e vstuo tmbumamthi bhar kadhi yhosua ane bdha israelio agl lavine yhova smks rju kri. tyar pchi yhosua jherahna putr akhanne camdi, jhbhbho ane sonani lgdi ttha tenam chokrachokri, dhōr, gdhedam, tmbu ttha tena srsvs sathe aphtni khinmam li gyo, ane bdha israelio teni sathe gya. yhosuae akhanne khyum, “tem amamra upr a apht kem utari? hve yhova tmamra upr apht utarse.” pchi bdha israelioe tene imtali krine mamri nakhyo. te lokoe te bdhamne bali mukyam, ane imtali krine mamri nakhyam. pchi teoe te jgyae pththrono moto dhglo kryu, je aje pn tyam che. te jgya akhorni khinne name olkhay che. tyar pchi yhova gusse n hta.

8

yhovae yhosuane khyum, “bhybhit ke nahimmt this nhi, smgr sena sathe tum ayngir upr cdhai kr. mem ayngirna rajane, teni prjane, tena sherne ane tena prdesne ne sompi didham che. tem yrikho ane tena rajana je hal krya te j ‘ay’ na ane ena rajana krje, prmtu a vkhte tme temamno mamlamam ttha dhōr-dhamkhr potane mamte rakhi sko cho, ane e ngrni pachlni bajueti humlo krva sainikone chupavi rakhje.” tethi yhosuae akhi sena sathe ay ngr upr cdhai krvani taiyari kri. tene ratorat 30,000 survir yoddhaone cumti kadhine mokli apya, ane tene teone hukm kryo, “ngrni pachlna ksetrmam chupai jao ngrthi bhu dur jso nhi ane humlo krva taiyar rhejo.” hum pote bakini sena sathe bhar avum etle ame bhagva mamdisum. teo amamro picho pkdse ane ame temne ngrthi dur li jisum. teo em mamnsōe ke ame

pheelani jem temnathi drine nasi jie chie, e vkhte tme jyam smtai rhyam ho tyamthi nikli avjo ane ngrno kbjo li lejo, tmamra dev yhovha tmne vijy apse. "tme vijyi thso ane pchi yhovani ajna prmamne sher bali mukjo. yad rakho a mamro ades che." am khine yhosuae teone mokli didha ane teo 'ay' ni pachlni bajue bethel ane ayni vcce smtai rhya. prmtu yhosua ane baki rhelum sainy yrikhoni chavnimam rokayum. yhosua svaram vhelu uthyo ane tena lskrne bhegum kryu ane ay ngr upr humlo kryu. to pote ane israeliona agevano lskrni agl gya. akhum lskr teni sathe updyum ane sherni njik phomci gym. teo ngrni utre aveli khin pase thobhya. yhosuae te ratre ngrni pscime bethel ane ayni vcce smtava mamte bija 5,000 mamnsone moklya. e mukhy lskre ngrni uttre chavni nakhi, ane chupayela loko pscime rhya ane yhosuae rat khinmam psar kri. ayna rajae yhosuana mamnsone joya etle te ane tena mamnsio israeli sena sathe ldva mamte utavle bhar niklya. teoe sher chodyum ane yrdnni khin trph gya. ayna rajane khbr nhoti ke ngrni pachli bajue mamnsio bdhane mamri nakhva mamte ane sher pr humlo krva smtayela hta. yhosua pote ane tena mamnsio jane teo har pamy a hoy tem ngrmamthi rn trph bhagva lagya. ngrna bdha ldvaiaone teono picho pkdva mamte bolavvamam avya ane yhosuano picho pkdva mamte teone bolavvamam avya ane yhosuano picho pkdta teo ngrthi dur nikli gya. ay ke bethelmam ek pn yoddho rhyo nhi bdhaj israelioni pachl gya hta ane ngrnum rksn krnar koi rhyum n htum ane ngrna drvaja pn khulla hta. pchi yhovae yhosuane khyum, "tara hathmam bhalo che tene ay ngr trph tak, karn ke a ngr mem tne sompi didhum che." tethi yhosuae te prmamne kryum. tene bhalo khemcyo ane trt j smtai rhela mamnsio agl avya ane ngr trph dodyam ane temam dakhli thi gya, teoe ngr kbje krine ag lgadi didhi. ayna mamnsioe pachl joyum to temne ngrmamthi dhumamdo akasmam cdhto joyo. teo kyamy bhagi ji ske em rhyum nhi, karn je israelio vgda trph bhagi gya hta temne pacha phrine picho pkdnarao upr humlo kryu. jyare yhosua ane tena mamnsioe joyum ke smtai gyela mamnsioe sher kbje kryu che ane shermamthi dhumamdana gota umce akasmam cdhi rhyam che, tethi teo pacha phrya ane 'ay' na mamnsio pr humlo kryu. te j smye ngrthi bhar avela sainikoe pn temna upr humlo kryu, athi 'ay' na mamnsio bdhi bajuo gherai gya. israelioe temno smhar kryu. ek pn mamnsio jivto na rhyo ke na bhagi jva pamyu. pn 'ay' na raja jivto ked pkdayo ane tene yhosua smks lavvamam avyo. jyare israelini senae ngrni bhar srv mamnsiono smhar krvanum kary purum kryu tyare teo pacha avya ane ngrni amdr baki rhela srvo smhar kryu. te divse 'ay' ngrna bdha loko jeone mamri nakhvamam avyam te 12,000 stri puruso hta. yhosuae bhala tena hathmam hto ane tene tene upadyo ane jyam sudhi tena bdha loko nas n pamyam tyam sudhi tene tena trph takye rakhyyo. israelioe bdha pranio ane biji vs-tuo je ngrmamthi lumtai hti te potana mamte rakhi lidhi. teoe a yhovae yhosuane krel ajna prmamne kryum. yhosuae 'ay' ne bali mukyum ane tene kaym mamte khmderono ujjd dhglo bnavi didhum, te aje pn evum j che. yhosuae 'ay' na rajane samj sudhi jad pr umdhe mamthe ltkavi rakhyyo, prmtu suryast smye

tena srirne jad uprthi utaryum ane yhosuana ades prmamne ngrna drvaja agl nakhine tena pr pththrono dhglo kryu, je aje pn tyam j che. tyarbad yhosuae ebal prvt pr israelna yhovha dev mamte ek vedi bnavi. musae tena niymasstrmam jnavyam prmamne bdha niymo palvamam avya hta. je pththro vaprvamam avela te kpayela n hta. lokhmdthi bnavela koi pn ojaro teni upr vpraya n hta. a pththrne vaprine vedi bnavya pchi, teoe tena upr devne dhnaprno arpit krya. teoe samtyrpn pn arpn krya. pchi pththro upr yhosuae musano niym lkhyo tyare israelnam bdha loko tene joi rhyam htam. srv israelio, temna agevano, amldaro ane nyayadhisio devna krarkosni bdhi trph levi yajko je te li gya teni same ubha hta. yhovana sevk musae yhovana israelio pr asirvad uccarn krvana vise apel ades prmamne addha israelioe ebal prvt trph momdhum kryum ane bija addhae grijhim prvt trph momdhum kryum. yhosuae niymasstrmam bdham sbdo asirvado ane srapo shit vammcam jem teo niymnam pustkmam lkhele htam phkt temj. musa dvara apvavam aveli dret ajnao yhosuae israelna loko smks vanci. te vkhte tmamm israelio strio balk temj temni sathe vsta videsio pn upsthit hta.

9

a vstuone yrdn ndini pscim disana bdha rajao dvara sambhvlvamam avi hti. hittio, amorio, knanio, prijhio, ybusio, hivviona rajao. teoe temnum rajy prvtiy desmam ane bhumdhy smudrna smgr kinarathi chek lbanon. yhosua ane israelio same ldvana ek lksy sathe a bdha rajao mli gym. pn jyare gibyonna lokoe yhosuae yrikho ane 'ay' na ngrna sa hal krya hta te sambhlyum. tyare teoe teni sathe kpt krvanum nkki kryum. teo thodum bhathum line niklya, teoe gheda pr juni gunpato ttha draksarsni juni ne phatli msko ladi hti. teoe potana elcione phatelam ttha thigdam mamrelam kpdam pheravine yhosua pase moklya, jethi evum lage ke teo ghni lambi musaphri krine avya che. teoe juna samdhela pgrkham pherya htam, temne sathe lidhela rotla suka ane phugai gyela hta. pchi teo gilgalni chavnimam yhosuane mlya ane teoe yhosua ttha israelna lokone khyum, "ame dur desthi tmamri sathe samtina krar krvani mamngi sathe avya chie." amamri sathe smdhi kro." prmtu israelioe hivvione khyum, "tme kdac amamri pdosmam j rheta hov em pn bne. ane tme pdosmam rhyam hoy to ame tmamri sathe smdhi kevi rite kri skie?" etle temne yhosuane khyum, "ame tmamra sevkio chie." yhosuae temne puchyum, "tme kon cho ane tme kyamthi avyam cho?" teoe prtyutttr apyo, "ame tmamra dev yhovani mhan skti ane smrthna vise sambhlyum che. ane khub durna desthi avya chie; ame e pn sambhlyum kem tene tmne bdhane misrmamthi bhar layva ane misrmam tene krel srv vise. ane tmamra dev yhovae ane yrdn ndini purvena be amori rajao: hesbonna raja sihon ane as-tarothmam rheta basanna raja ogne sum kryum che te ame sambhlyum che. tethi amamra agevano ane amamra desna bdha lokoe amne khyum, 'musaphri mamte jruri bhathum line e lokone jine mlo ane kho ke, "ame tmamra das chie etle amamri sathe krpa krine smdhi kro." a amamra rotla juo.'" "ame jyare

tmne mlva mamte gherthi niklya tyare e grm hta, pn atyare tme juo ke e keva suka ane phugai gya che! ame jyare a mskomam draksars bhryo tyare e nva hta, pn atyare e bdha phati gya che, amamram kpdam ane pgrkham pn lamba prvasne karne ghsai ne phati gyam che.” israeliona agevanoe temna thelaomamthi teoni rotlio cakhi pn yhovani slah lidhi nhi. yhosuae temni sathe samtina krar krya ane temne jivndan apvanum vcn apyum. ane israelna smamjna agevanoe tene vcn apine mmjuri api. prmtu smdhi krya bad trn divs pchi saci hkikt jaher thi ke e loko to temna njikna padosio j hta. tethi israeli loko gibyonio jyam rhyam te jgyae jva taiyar thya. trije divse te lokonom ngro gibyon, kphirah, beroth ane kiryath-yarim avi phomcya. prmtu agevanoe israelna dev yhovana nam pr spth lidham hta ke teo temna pr humlo nhi kre, etle teo temne mamri skyam nhi, bdha lokoe agevano virudhd phriyad kri. tethi agevanoe bhri sbhamam jnavyvm, “apne israelna dev yhovs smke e lokone sm line vcn apyum che, etle a prmamne krisum: apne temne jivta rheva disum; karn ke jo em vcnno bhmng krie to yhovano kop apna pr avi pde.” tethi e loko jivta rhe. pn teoe smamjna kthiyara ane pkhali thvum pdse.” loko agevanona khyam prmamne krvane kbul thya ane samtina krarno bhmng kryo nhi. yhosuae gibyonna mamnsone bolavdavya ane khyum, “tme amamri njikmam j rheta hova chtam, ame dur desmam rhie chie e khine amamri sathe chetrpimdi sa mamte kri? athi tme hve sapit thya cho. tme bdha sda mamte amamra gulam thso. tme amamra devna mmdirna pkhali ane kthiyara rheso.” teoe prtyuttr apyo, “ame evum etla mamte kryum ke amne cokks khbr mli hti ke tmamra dev yhovae potana sevk musane a akho des tmne apvani ane ena srj rhevasionio smhar krvani ajna kri hti. athi tme jem jem amamra trph agl vdhyta tem tem amne tmamro khub bhy lagva mamdyo ke tme amne mamri nakhso, tethi ame am kryum. prmtu hve ame tmamra hathmam chie, tmne jem yogy lage tem kro.” tethi yhosuae te lokone mamri nakhvani prvangi israeli lokone api nhim ane teone ugari lidha. pn tyar pchi yhosuae a lokone lakdam kapva ane israelna loko mamte ane yhovana mmdir mamte pani lavva phrj padi. aj divs sudhi teo yhovae psmd krel jgyae aj kam kri rhyam che.

10

jyare yrusalemna raja adoni sdeke sambhlyum ke, yhosuae ayngr kbje kryu che ane tene jem yrikhono ane tena rajano nas kryo hto tem ayngrno ane tena rajano pn nas kryo che, ane gibyonni prjae israel sathe samtikrar krine temni sathe rheva mamdyum che. te vise janyum tyarthi yrusalemna loko ghna j dri gya, karn ke gibyon to mhangr htum ane te rajngr jevum htum ane te ayngr krtam visal htum. te ngrna loko bhadr htam, ane teo tena mamte bhu prkhyat hta. tethi yrusalemna raja adonisedeke hebronna raja hohamne, yarmuthna raja piramne, lakhisna raja yaphiane ane eglonna raja dbirne smdeso moklyo. “mamri sathe av ane mne gibyon pr akrnm krva mdd kr. gibyone yhosua ane israelna loko sathe samtikrar kryo hto.” e pamc amori rajao-yrusalem hebron, yarmuth,

lakhis ane eglonna rajao bhega thine potanam lskro sathe updya ane gibonne gheri li temne tena upr humlo kryo. prmtu gibyonna lokoe yhosuane gilgalni chavnimam smdeso moklavyo ke, “ame tmamra daso chie, amne ekla n mukso, vhele amamri trph avo ane amamrum rksn kro, karn ke prvti prdesmam bdha amori rajao amamri virudhd ek thi gya che.” athi yhosua potana lskrna bdha survir yodhaone line gilgalthi tyam phomci gyo. pchi yhovae yhosuane khyum, “e lokothi drto nhim. hum tmne, teone hravva dis ane temnamanno koipn tmne hravi skse nhi.” yhosuae gilgalthi nikli akhi rat kuc krine temna upr acank chapo mamryo. yhovae gibyonna lskrone khub mumjhvi nakhyam, tethi israle temne hravi didha. teoe temno picho beth-horonna rsta pr kryo ane temne bdhane ajhekah ane mamkkedah sudhi mamri nakhya. strunum sainy israelna sainythi bhagine beth-horonna rste avyum ane ajhekah sudhina smgr mamrgmam yhovae akasmamthi temna upr mota brphna kra vrsavya. israeli sainikone trvaro krtam brphna kraothi vdhare struo mamrya htam. te divse yhovae israelne amorione hravva didha. ane te divse yhosua israelna bdha loko smks ubho rhyo ane yhovane khyum: “o sury, gibyon upr thmbhi ja. o cmdr aylonni khin upr sthir tha.” tethi jyam sudhi a lokoe struo pr vijt melvyo sury hlyo ane cmdr thobhi gyo. a ghtnanum visd vistrtr nrn yasarna grmthmam lkelum che, tem sury akasni vccovc thmbhi gyo ane lgbhg ek divs sudhi tene athmi jvam vilmb kryo. te divs phela ane tyar pchi avum kdi bnyum nthi ke jyare sury ane cmdr thobhi gya hoy. e bdhum ek mamnsni prarthnana karne thyum htum. jethi yhovae koi mamnsnum sambhlyum ane israelna loko mamte ldyam. pchi yhosua israelio sathe gilgalni chavnimam pacha gya. yuddh drmyan pela pamc rajao bhagine mamkkedahni guphamam chupai gya hta. teone sodhavam avyam htam ane mamkkedah paseni guphamam chupayela mlya. jyare yhosuae ana vise sambhlyum. tene am khine jvab apyo: “guphana mukhdvar ne bmdh krva mota pththro muko ane rajao bhagi n jay te jova rksko muko. stru sainyono picho krvanum calu rakho ane pachlthi temna upr humla krjo. temne temna shermam phrva deso nhim. tmamra dev yhovae a lokone tmamra hathmam sompi didha che.” yhosua ane israelioe dushman mamrvanum sru kryu ane lgbhg bdhamne mamri nakhyam. teo ke je chtki gyam killavala shero-mam smtaya. thoda bci gya temne killabmdh shero-mam asry lidho. tyarbad yhosuana mamnsno temni mamkkedahni chavni pr surksit pacha phrya. pchi koie israelna loko same kmi pn kheva mamte himmt kri nhi. hve yhosuae khyum, “peli guphanum mukh kholo ane e pamc rajaone bhar kadhi mamri pase li avo.” etle teoe te prmamne kryu ane yrusalemna, hebron, yarmuth, lakhis ane eglonna pamcey rajaone guphamamthi bhar kadhya. jyare a rajaone yhosua smks lavvamam avya, bdha israelioe bolavaya ane yhosuae tena sainyana adhikarione khyum: “ahim avo ane temni dok pr tmamro pg rakho.” tethi teoe teonam pg rajani dok pr mukya. pchi yhosuae te lokone khyum, “gbhraso nhi ke jra y nahimmt thso nhi, bhadr ane mkkmb bnjo. karn ke tmamra drek dushman sathe yhovae a prmamne j krse, avaj hal temna

krse.” pchi yhosuae te rajaone trvarthi mamri nakhya. ane temnam sb pamc jad upr ltkavyam, ane chek samj thtam sudhi te tyam lktam rhyam. pchi suryast thvana smye teona mrtdehone jad prthi utarya ane teo je guphamam smtai rhyam hta temam phemki didham, pchi guphana mukhdvar agl mota pththro mukvamam avya, je aje pn che. yhosuae te divse mamkkedah kbje kryum. ane tena lokone ttha rajane motne ghat utarya. ngrna bdha mamnsono tene smhar kryu. tene yrikhona rajana je hal krya hta te j hal mamkkedahna rajana pn krya. tyarbad yhosua ane teni senae mamkkedah chodyum ane libnah jine te sher pr akrmn kryu. yhovae e pn israeliona hathmam sompi didham. ane temne tyamna bdhamj mamnsono trvarne ghat utarya. koine chodya nhim. ane yrikhona rajani je halt kri hti te j halt tyamna rajani kri. e pchi yhosua ane bdha israeli loko libnahthi lakkhis gyam. temne te sherne ghero ghali tena pr humlo kryu. pchi yhovae lakkhis israelna hathmam sompi didham. bije divse temne teno kbjo lidho ane libnahmam je kryu htum te j tyamna bdhamj mamnsonum kryu. saune trvarne ghat utarya. drmyanmam gejherno raja horam lakkhisne mdd krva avyo pn yhosuae ane tena mamnsoe temne bdhamne mamri nakhyam. tenam sainyno smpurn nas kryu. tyarpchi yhosua ane tenum sainy lakkhisti eglon gyum. temne tene ghero ghali humlo kryu. te j divse temne tene kbje kryu. ane lakhismam kryum htum tem tyamnam bdham j mamnsono smhar kryu. eglon chodya pchi teoe hebron pr akrmn kryum. ane rajani sathe, loko ane njiknam sheromam rhetam bija lokone pn mamri nakhvamam avyam htam. koine pn jivtum chodvamam avyum nhotum. teoe eglonne jem kryu htum tem kryum. tyarbad yhosua ane tena sainye pacha dbir ji tena upr humlo kryu. temne dbirne, tena rajane ane ajubajunam gamone kbje kryu. ane temne motne ghat utari didha, tene tyamna bdhamj mamnsono smhar kryu. yhosuae hebron, libnah ane tena rajaona je hal krya hta te j hal dbirna ane tyamna rajana krya. a rite yhosuae smpurn bhumu hravi: phadi des, negeb, pscimni tletio, dholavo ane temna bdha rajao. tene koine jivta jva didham nhim. israelna dev yhovani ajna prmamne temne ekek pranino nas kryu. yhosuae kades-barneathi gaja sudhi bdhane hravyam ane gibyonna sher gosenni bdhi bhumu. ek j smye yhosua a bdha rajao ane temni jmin jityo. karn ke israelna yhova dev lokone pkse rhine ldtam hta. a pchi yhosua ane tenum lskr pacham gilgalni chavnimam gya.

11

a smamcar hasorna raja yabinne phomcya. yavine a sbdo apela rajaone moklya: mamdonno raja simronno raja yobab ane akhsaphno raja; uttrna prvti prdesnam bdham rajao: yrdnni khin, kinneroth tlavnum dksin, thti pscim tletio ane pscimmam naphroth dor. purvmam ane pscimmam knanione, amorione, hittione, prijhjhione ane prvti prdesmam rheta ybusio ane hivvio je mispah ksetrmam hermon prvtna crn pase rhyam te bdhane, tene smdeso moklyo. a srv rajao israelne kcdi nakhvana hetu sathe potpotana akha sainyo sathe nikli pdya. emam

sagrkamthani retina knoni jem gnya gnyai nhim eva asmkhy ghoda ane rth hta. vyuhrcna krine asmkhy loko merom srovrni aspas ektr thya, karn ke e bdha rajaoe bhega thine israelio same ldva mamte merom srovr pase potano pdav nakhyo hto. pchi yhovae yhosuane khyum, “e sainyithi gbhrais nhim. hum tmne teone hravva dis. kal a smy sudhimam, tme te bdhane mamri nakhya hse. tme ghodaona pgo kapsa ane teona bdham rtho balso.” athi yhosua ane tena mamnsonum sainy ekaek merom srovr agl avine temna upr tuti pdyum. yhovae e lokone israeliona hathmam sompi didha ane teoe temne hravya ane uttr trph chek mhangr sidon ane purvmam misrephoth-mamim sudhi ane purv trph theth mispehni khin sudhi temne bhagtam kryam bdham struo mri gyam tyam sudhi israelioe ldvanum calum rakhyum. je yhovae khyum htum yhosuae kryum yhosuae teona ghodaonam pg kapyam ane temna rth balyam. tyarbad yhosuae pacha phrine hasor kbje kryum, ane tena rajane motne ghat utaryo. te smye hasor bdham j smyukt rastronum patngr htum. temne tyamna ekek mamnsne mamri nakhyo. koiney jivto jva didho nhim; ane ngrno agnimam nas kryu. yhosua e bdha rajaone ane temnam ngrone kbje krya, ane yhovana sevk musae jnavya mujb htyakamd clavi temno nas kryu. pn israeli loko tekrio pr bamdhela ngromamthi hasor sivay koiponne balyum n htum. israeli lokone sheromamthi je bdhi vstuo mli te potanam mamte rakhi. teoe shermam je pranio mlyam te rakhyam. pn teoe tyamna bdha mamnsono mamri nakhyam. teoe koi lokone jivta n chodyam. jem yhovae tena sevk musane ajnamkit kryu, phkt temj musae yhosuane ajnamkit kryu ane yhosuae te palyum. tene te bdhum kryum jena mamte yhovae musane ajnamkit kryu hto: a rite yhosuae smgr bhumu dumgral prdes, nicanno prdes, smgr dksinno prdes, gosennno smgr prdes, pscimi tekrio, yrdnni khin, israelno prvti prdes ane teni tekrio kbje kri. tene seir njik halak prvti hermon prvt nice lbanonni khinmam bal-gad sudhini bdhi jminnum sasn lidhum. tene te desona rajaone pkdya ane teone mamri nakhya. a bdha rajao sathe yhosuae khub lambu yuddh kryu htum. phkt gibyonmam rhenara hivvio sathe yhosua ane israelioe samtikrar kryu hto. bija srv ngrone yuddham hravvamam avyam. karnke yhovae struona mn kthor bnavi nakhya htam jeo israel same ldva krtniscy hta, jethi yhovae musane jnavya mujb teo nirdyi rite mamrya jay. tyarbad yhosuae prvti des, hebron, dbir, anab, yhudiyana prvti prdes ane israelna smgr prvti prdesmam rhenara anakiono nas kryu. yhosuae bdha anakiono temna ngro sathe nas kryu hto. tethi teomamnum koi pn israelioni bhumimam vcyum nhim. bs thoda j gaja, gath ane asdodmam baki rhyam. jem yhovae musane jnavyu htum te mujb yhosuae smgr prdes kbje kri lidho. te tene israelione apyo yhosuae bdha kulsmuhone temno bhag apyo pchi desmam samti prsrhi rhi.

12

israelioe yrdn ndina purvkamthano smgr prdes-arnonni khinthe hermon prvti sudhino prdes,

arabahni smgr purviy baju sathe kbje kri lidho. israelioe prast krela rajaonam nam a mujb che: hesbonvasi amoriona raja sihon pase arnonni dhare avela aroer ane khinno mdhyvrti prdes, ane ardha gilyad thi chek ammonni srhd yabbok ndi sudhino prdes hto. te purviy yrdnni khin pr galilna srovrti mrtsovr sudhi, beth-ysimoth sudhina ane dksin trph pisgah prvtina dholav prdes sudhi rajy krto hto. basanno raja og, je rphaioamanno chello hto te astaroth ane edreimam rheto hto; te hermon prvt, salkhah ane chek gsurio ttha mamakhathioni srhd sudhina akha basan pramt upr ttha chek hesbonna raja sihonni srhd sudhi addha gilyad pramt upr raj krto hto. yhovana sevk musae rajaone israelioni mdthi hravya, ane temni bhumi prdes ruben, gadna kulsmuho ane mnassana addha kulsmuhne musa dvara apvavam avi hti. yhosua ane israelioe yrdn ndini pscime lbanoni khinmam avel bal-gadthi seir nijik avela halak prvt sudhina bdha rajaone hravya ane a bhumine kulsmuho vcce temna bhag prmamne vhemci api. prtyek kulsmuhne potano bhag vhemci apyo. a vistarmam yrdnni khinmam, purviy dholavomam, prvtiy prdesomam, pscimi tekriomam, arny prdesmam, negebmam. a bhumimam hittio, amorio, knanio, prijihio, hivvio thtaybusio rheta hta. yrikhono raja lbethelni pasena ayno raja l yrusalemmo raja lhebbronno raja l yarmuthono raja l lakhisno raja l eglonno raja lgejherno raja l dbrino raja lgederno raja l hormamhno raja l aradno raja l libnahno raja l adullamno raja l mamkedahno raja l bethelno raja l tappuahno raja l hepherno raja l ephekno raja llassaronno raja l mamdonno raja lhasoronno raja l simron-mronno raja l khesonno raja l taanakhno raja lmgiddono raja l kedesonno raja l karmelmamna yoknamno raja l dorna prvt uprno dorno raja l gilgalmamna goimno raja l tirsahno raja l a srj rajao mline kul 31 hta.

13

hve yhosua khub vrddh thyo hto ane yhovae tene khyum, "tum vyovrddh thyo che, ane hji bijam gham rajyo jivvana baki che, je a prmamne che: plistiono smgr prdes. gsuriono smgr prdes, misrni purvmam sihorthi uttrmam ekon je knanioni bhumi che, pamc plisti sasko gaja asdod, askelon, gitti ane ekron ttha avvini bhumi, dksinmam knanioni bdhi bhumi ane marah je sidoni lokona kbjyam hto ttha emorioni srhdmam avel ephek, ane gbaliono prdes. ane purv trphnum akhum lbanon, hermon prvt nice bal-gadthi lbnon sudhi, "lbanon thi misrephoth-mamim sudhina prvtiy desmam rheta bdha sidoni loko, israeli lokoni same hum potej teone hamki kadhisi. mem tmne ajna kri hti tem tme israelio vcce bhumina bhagla pado tyare a bhumi avri levani khatri kro. hve a bhumine nv kulsmuho ane mnassana ardha kulsmuh vcce vhemci ap." ruben ane gadna kulsmuho ane mnassa kulna bakina addhane yrdn ndine purvni jmin mli je devna sevk musae temne api hti. tene a bhumi arnon khinni dhare avel aroerthi ane sher ke je khinni vcce che ane dibonthi medba sudhino smgr spat prdes kbje krya hta. amori raja sihon je hesbonthi ommonitsni srhd sudhi rajy krto

hto, tenam bdham sher. ane gilyad; gsur ane makhath prdes; hermon prvtio smgr prdes; bdhum basan chek salkhah, og jene basanmam astarothmam ane edreimam rajy kryu tenum smgr rajy te bhumi pr htu. te rphaionam chellamanno ek hto, karn musae repaio pr humlo kryo hto ane temne dur khse diidham htu. pn israelioe gsurione ane makhathione hamki kadhya n hta. teo aje pn israelna loko vcce rhe che. phkt levi kulsmuhne koi pn bhumi mli n hti. teono bhag phkt israelna dev yhovane arpata dharnapno mamthi j mlt hto jem yhovae temne vcn apyum htu. musae rubenna kulsmuhne bhumi api temni tolio dvara. teone prapt thyelo aroerno prdes je arnoni khadini dhare avelo che, ane ngr je khinni mdhyam avelum che, ane medbano smgr spat prdes. ane hesbonni spat bhumi ane tena bdha ngro, dibon, bamoth-bal, beth-balmeon, yahash, kdemoth, mephath, kiriyathaim, sibmam, khinmamna dumgr uprnum serethsahar, beth-peor, pisgah ane bethysimothni tekrio, bhumimam spat bhumimam bdham ngro ane amori raja sihon je hesbonmam rajy krto hto tena bdha rajyono smamves thto hto. musae tene ane midhaanna netao ttha avi, rekem, sur, hur ane sionnarebane pn hravya hta. je lokone israelioe yuddhamam mamri nakhya hta mam byor na dikra blam ke je ek bhuvo hto teno pn smamves thto hto. rubenioni srhd yrdn ndi ane tena kamthano prdes hto, rubenione a rgya temni tolio dvara apvavam avi hti. jeone a shero gamo sathe apvavam aya hta. musae gad kulsmuhne pn temni tolio prmamne bhumi api hti. temni pase yajherni bhumi, gilyadna bdham shero ane amorioni addhi bhumithi chek aroer sudhi, je rabbahni purve che te hta. e prdes hesbonthi te ramamth-mispah ane btonim sudhi ane mamhnaimthi dbrini srhd sudhi vistrelo hto. ane khinmam beth-haram, beth-nimrah, sukkoth ane saphon ane hesbonna raja sihonu bakinum rajy. uttrmam galilna srovno prdes, yrdn ndina purvkamtha sudhino bdham prdes avri levayelo hto, je temni pscim srhd hti. gadna kulsmuhne te tolio prmamne prapt kri, temam shero ane tena gamdaono smamves thto hto. musae mnassana ardha kulsmuhne temni tolio prmamne jmin api hti. mnassa kulsmuhna addha kutumbone a prdes mlyo hto. teoni hd mamhnaimthi, akhum basan, basanna raja ognum smgr rajy, basanmam avela yairnam bdha shero, kul 60 ngro, ane addhum gilyad, basanna ngro astaroth ane edei jyam og raja rheto a bdhi bhumi musae mnassana dikra mamkhirna adha kutumbone api hti. temj musae teone yrdn ndi par, yrikho purve, moabno spat prdes apyo hto. prmtu musae levina kulsmuhne koi bhumi api n hti. yhovae pote j temno bhag thvanum vcn temne apyum htu. israelno dev yhovae j tmamro bhag che vtn varso che, tmamri srj jruriyatono strot mamtr che; ane tethi yhovae j teoni prtyek jruriyatni kalji rakhse.

14

a bhumio knanmam che je israelioe phalvni dvara melvi. vhemci yajk elajar, nunno putr yhosua ane israelna kulsmuhona agevano dvara krvavam avi hti. yhovae musane sada nv kulsmuho vcce citthi

nakhine prdesni vhemcni kem krvi teni ajna api hti. musae yrdn ndini purve. rubenna kulsmuho, gad ane mnassana addhakulne bhumi api didhi hti. pn tene levikul smuhone koi prdes apyo nhoto. yusphna vmsjo be kulsmuhomam vhemcayela hta: mnassa ane ephraim. teomamna dreke thodi jmin melvi. pn levione jminno koi bhag n mlyo. rheva ane temnna dhordhamkhr mamte, teoe amuk shero ane temna khetro melvyam. je prmamne yhovae musane ajna api hti, te mujb israelioe bhumi vhemci lidhi. ek divs yhudana kulsmuhna loko gilgalam yhosua pase avyam. teomamna ek knijihji, kalebe temne khyum, “devna mamns musae kades-barneamam tmamra ane mamra vise sum khyum htum te tme jano cho? yhovana sevk musae mne ame ji rhyam htam te bhumi jova moklyo. te smye hum 40 vrsno hto. jyare hum pachao avyo me musane jmin vise je vicaryu te khyum. hum ek prmannik aheval lavyo, pn mamns je mamri sathe aya htam, teoe lokone temna aheval vde nirustah krya. pn hum mamra yhova devmam srddha rakhi rhyo. pchi te divse musae mne vcn apyum htum, “tme yhova mamra devne smnisth htam. tethi je koi jmin pr tme calo, te tmne ane tmamra vmsjone sdane mamte api devamam avse.” “hve jo, yhovae mne hji 45 vrs sudhi jivto rakhyo che. tena musana vcn prmamne je israelio rnmamthi musaphri kri rhya htam tyare apvamam avyum htum. ane hve hum 85 vrsno chum. aje hum 85 vrsno thyo chum. ane musae mne jasusi krva moklyo tyare hto, tevo j hum mjbut chum. aje pn mamramam yud-dhamm jvani ne bdham kamo krvani skti te vkhte hti teli j che. hve mne prvt des ap jenu vcn yhovae bhu phela apyum htum. te smye tmne mamhitgar krvamam avyam htam ke, anakio tyam rhelam ane teonam shero bhum motam ane killebmdh htam. kdac mne yhovano sath mli rhesa ane hum yhova dvara apayela vcn prmamne tenne tyamthi hamki kadhis.” tethi yhosuae yphunnehna dikra kalebne asirvad apya ane hebronno prdes tene api didho. aje pn hebronni bhumi yphunnehna dikra kalebna kutumbna hathmam che, karn tene israelna dev yhovani ajanum nisthathi paln kryum htum. apha hebronni kiriyath-arba trike jnitum htum. arba anakiomam sauthi mhan purus hto. tyare te prdesmam samti hti.

15

yhudana kutumbne tolio prmamne ciththi namkhi bhumi vhemcvamam avi hti. e dksin trph adomni srhd, temamnni dhare avela sinna rn sudhi phelayli che. temni dksini srhd mrtsmudrna dksin chedathi, armhb hti hti. tyamthi srhd skorpiyn ghatni dksin sudhi jay che, sinni pase thine kades-barneani dksine thine ane pchi hesron pcas thine adar sudhi ane tyamthi te karka trph vli jay che. pchi srhd asmon sudhi calu rhe che, iijptna jhrnam ane pchi bhumdhy smudr sudhi. teni purvni srhd mrt srovr sudhi avel yrdn ndina mukh ttha uttrni srhd yrdn ndina mukh pase avel beth-hoglah sudhi upr jti hti. pchi te beth-hoglahi upr ji ane beth-arabani uttre calu rhine bohan je rubenno putr hto teni sila sudhi je jay che. pchi srhd akhorni khin agl thine dbir sudhi jay che, pchi uttr trph vline gilgal trph vle che. gilgal kotrni dksin

bajue adummimna ghatni same avelum che. adummim ghatni vccthi kotrni dksine jine pchi ensemes jl srot sudhi calu rhine enrogl agl atkti hti. pchi srhd ybusio etle ke yrusalemna dhalni dksinthi ben hin-nomni khin sudhi jay che, pchi e prvtna sikhr trph vle che, je rphaimni khinna uttr cheda pr, hinnom khinni pscime avelo che. pchi srhd prvtna sikhr prthi “nephtoahno jlsmuh” jhrna trph vline tyamthi ekon prvt prna ngromam jay che. te jgyaethi srhd baalah je “kiyarth-yarim” trike olkhay che tena trph vli jay che. pchi srhd baalahni pscime seir na prvti des trph vlti hti; ane yarim prvti uttr bajue dhal sudhi jine, nice utri beth-semes trph vline timnah trph jay che. pchi srhd ekonni uttrni tekri sudhi jay che. tyamthi sikkron trph vline pchi baalah prvt sudhi ane pchi yabnel sudhi calu rhine bhumdhy smudr-mam puri thay che. pscimi srhd bhumdhy smudr sudhi hti. a yhudana kulsmuhni srhd che. jem yhovae yhosuane ajna kri hti tem, tene yphunnehna dikra kalebne yhudana lokoni bhumimamthi bhag apyo. tene tene kiriyath-arba apyum htum. arba anakno pita hto. kalebe tyamthi anakna trn dikra-sesay, ahimam ane talmamne hamki kadhya. kalebe tyamthi jine dbirna loko upr cdhai kri. phelam dbir kiriyath-sepher trike janitum htum. kalebe khyum, “je koi kiriyath-sepher upr humlo kri tene kbje krse tene hum mamri dikri akhsah prnavis.” kalebna bhai knajhna putr othniele e sher kbje kryum. tethi kalebe tene potani dikri akhsah prnavi. jyare te prnine avi tyare othniele tene tena bap pase ek khetrni mamgni krva cdavi. te kaleb pase gi ane gdhedha uprthi utri etle kalebe tene puchyum, “tare sum joie che?” tenie khyum, “mne asirvad apo! tme mne negebno suko prdes apyo hto. tethi mne thodi bhumi apo jemam pani hoy” athi kalebe tenine uprnem ane nicanem jhrnamo apyam. yhudana kulsmuhne mel bhumi a che. drek kutumbne jminno bhag mlyo hto: a shero yhudana kulsmuhne mela che: negebmam adomni srhde avelam shero: kabsel, eder, yagur, kinah, dimonah, adadah, kedese, hasor, pithnan, jhiph, telem, bealoth, hasor hddath, phriyoth-hesron etle ke hasor. amamm, smam, moladah, hasar-gadah ttha she-mon, beth-pelet, hasar-sual, ber-seba, bijhyothyah. baalah, iyim, esem, estolad, ksil, hormamh, siklag, mamdmamnna, sansannah, lbaoth, silhim, ayin ane rimmon ane aspasna gamdao shit kul 29 shero hta, pscim tektrina dholavmam shero: estaol, sorah, asnah htam. janoah, engannim, tappuah, enam. yarmuth, adullam, sokhoh, ajhekah, saaraim, adithaim, gderah, ane gdthrotham ane teni ajubajuna gamo shit kul 14 ngro hta. e upramt, snan, hdsas, migdal-gad, dilan-mispah, yoktel, lakhis, boskath, eglon, kabbon, lahmamm, kithlis, gderoth, beth-dagon, naamamh ane mamkeddake: ajubajuna gamo shit kul 16 ngro, tdupramt libnah, ether asan, yphta, asnah, nsib, kilah, akhjhib ane mamresah ttha teni ajubajuna gamo shit kul 9 ngro hta. yhudana lokone ekonumm ngro pn mlyum ane bdham shero ane nijiknamna gamo pn mlyam. teone ekonni pscimno prdes pn mlyo hto, teni srhd ekonthi bhumdhy smudr sudhi ane as-dodni pase avelam ngro ttha teni ajubajuna gamo sudhi hti. pchi asdod ane teni njikna shero ane gamo, gajana ane teni nijiknam shero ane gamothi misrni

ndi sudhi ane bhumdhy smudrna kinara sudhi hti. prvtiy prdesna 44 ngro ttha teni ajubajuna gamo pn vtn trike mlya htam. samir, yattir, sokhoh, dannah, kiryath-sannah (etle ke dbir); anab, estmoh, anim, goston, holon, giloh ane teni ajubajuna gamo shit kul agiyar ngro hto. arab, dumamh, esan, yanim, beth-tappuah, aphekah, humtah, kiryath-arba etle ke hebron ane sior ane teni ajubajuna gamo shit kul 9 shero htam. mamon, karmel, jhiph, yutah, yokdam, janoah, yijael, kain, gibyah ane timnah ane teni ajubajuna gamo shit kul 10 shero hta. halhul, beth-sur, gdor, mamarath, beth-anoth ane eltkon, ajubajuna gamo shit kul tyam 6 shero hta. kiryath-bal, (kiryath-yarim) rabbah ane teni njiknam gamo. sathe tyam be shero htam. rnmam: beth-arabah, midin ttha skhakhah; nibsan, mithanumngr ane ane gedi ane teni ajubajuna gamo shit kul 6 shero hta. pn yhudana loko yrusalemmamthi ybusioe hamki sudhi skya nhi, tethi ybusio yhudana lokoni sathe a kadhj yrusalemmam rhe che.

16

yusphna vmsjona prdesni srhd yrikhothi mamdine yrdnthi sru thi, yrikhona jhrnani purv trph rnmam thine bethelna prvtiy prdes sudhi jti hti. ane teni srhd bethelthi, atarothmam arkioni srhd sudhini hti; ane pscim trph te yaphletioni simamthi chek nicla beth-horon ane gejher sudhi ane te bhumdhy smudr trph cali. mnassa ane ephraimna lokone mnassa ane ephraim yusphna putro htam a bhumu mli hti. ephraimnam kutumbijnone mli bhumu a hti; temni purv disani srhd ataroth-adarthi uprna beth-horon sudhi hti. tyamthi te smudr sudhi jti rhi. uttre mikhmthath htum. purvmam e srhd taanathsiloh trph vli ane tyamthi yanoahna njikna vistar trph vlti hti. pchi yanoah nice utrine ataroth ane naarah jti hti. tyamthi yrikho ji yrdn agl puri thti hti. srhd kanah ndithi pscim tppuah gi. ane smudr pr puri thi. a bdhi bhumu che je ephraim lokone apvamam avi hti. te kulsmuhmam drek kutumbne a bhumino bhag mlyo. ephraimna ghna srhd ngro mnassani srhdmam htam, pn ephraimna lokone a ngro ane temni ajubajuna khetro mlya htam. pn ephraimio je gejhermam rheta ane knanione te ksetrmamthi teoe kdij hamki kadhya nhi, tethi teo aj sudhi ephraimna loko vcce rheta avya che; pn temne cakro trike kam krvum pde che.

17

mnassa yusphno jyesth putr hto tethi tena kulsmuhne pn prdesno bhag apvamam avyo hto. gilyadno pita mamkhir mnassano jyesth putr hto je yoddho hto. tethi gilyad ane basanna pramto tene phalvvamam avya hta. mnassanam bakina kulsmuhna kutumbone pn prdes phalvvamam avya hta: abiejher, helek, asriel, sekhem, hepher ane smida e yusphna dikra mnassana dikra hta. teo kutumbna vda hta. mnassana dikra mamkhirna dikra gilyadna dikra hepherna dikra slopphadne dikro n hto. phkt dikrio j hti, temnam nam mamhlah, noah, hoglah, milkah, ane tirsah htam. teo yajk elajar, nunna dikra yhosuane

agevano pase avya ane tene khyum, “yhoavae musane hukm kryo hto ke apna purus sbmdhioni jem amne pn prdes apvo.” tethi yhosua devne anusyuro ane temna kakaona bhagni jem temne thodi bhumu api. am mnassana kulsmuhne bhage yrdn ndine same kamthe avelam gilyad ane basanni bhumu upramt bhumina ds bhag mlya. jyare, mnassani dikri-one pn purus vmsjoni sathe bhumu mli hti. gilyadni bhumu mnassana bakina kutumbone apvamam avi hti. mnassana prdesni srhd aserthi sru thi skhemni purve mikhmthath sudhi jti hti. pchi te dksinmam en-tappuah loko sudhi jti hti. tappuahno prdes mnassani mamlikino hto. pn tappuah pote mnassani srhd upr avelum htum ane tena mamlik ephraimna vmsjo hta. tyarbad srhd kanahni khin dksin sudhi phomci gi. khinni dksine avela a shero mnassana prdesmam avelam shero vcce hova chtam ephraimna hta. prmtu ephraimni srhd khinni uttre hti ane bhumdhy smudrmam puri thti hti. dksin trphni bhumu ephraimni hti ane uttr trphni bhumu mnassani hti. ane bhumdhy smudr teni pscimi srhd hti, srhd uttrmam aserthi bhumine ane purvmam issakharna prdesne adti hti. mnassana lokone issakhara ane asernam ksetromam pn shero htam. a sherono pn temam smamves thto hto: beth-sean ane tena njikna shero, yiblam ane tni njikna shero, dor ane tenam njikna shero, endor ane taanakh, mgidona ngro ane temna njikna shero. teo mnassana kul dvara sasit htam. teo nphotana trn sheromam pn rhyam. mnassana loko a sheroni mamliki melvi skya nhi, tethi knanio tyam rhyam. jyare israelio blvan thya tyare pn temne knanione hamki n kadhya pn temne cakro bnayva. yusphna be putroe yhosua pase jine khyum, “jyare yhoavae amne moti vsti apine asirvadit krya che pchi tem amne bhumino ek j bhag kem apyo che?” yhosuae jvab apyo, “jo ephraimno prvtiy prdes tme bdha moti smkhyamam ho, ne te purto na hoy, to tme jo sktimam ho to priyjhio ane rphaio rhe che je jmg-lone kapi nakhine jgya kro.” yusphna lokoe khyum, “dumgral des amamra mamte purto nthi, pn knanio je spat prdesmam rhe che, temni pase lokhmdna rtho che. knanio bethsean ane tena njikna shero ane yijhel khinna ksetrmam rheta.” yhosuae yusphna loko mnassa ane ephraimna kutumbna lokone khyum, “tme bdha moti smkhyamam cho ane bhu sktisali cho, tethi tmne ek krta vdhu jminno bhag mlvo joie.” pn tmne dumgral prdes mlse, e jmglti chvayelo che, pn tme ene kapine jgya lejo. ena ek chedethi bija cheda sudhi e prdes tmamro thse. knanio pase lokhmdna rtho che, teo bhu sktisali che chtampm mne khatri che ke tme teone khinmamthi bhar kadhj skso.

18

smgr israeli loko silohmam ektr thya ane temne mulakatmmdp ubho kryo, hve bdham ksetro jitai gya hta ane temna tabamam hta. hji israeliona sat kulsmuhone jminno bhag mlyo nphoto. athi yhosuae temne khyum, “yhoava tmamra purvjona deve tmne apeli jmin kbje krvana sbmdhmam kyam sudhi tme alsu bni rhevanum calu raksho?” prtyek kulsmuhmamthi trn mamnso psmd kro; hum temne akha desmam moklis. ane teo prdesnum vrnn lkhs ane

mamri pase pacha avse. teo bhumine 7 bhagam vhemci dese; yhuda potana dksinna nivasmam j rhesa ane yusphna loko uttrna potana nivasmam rhesa. tmamro des sat bhagamam vibhajit ane citrit thvano che, ane te line mamri pase avjo, tyarbad hum apna dev yhovani saksie ciththi nakhis tmne bhag srkha prmammmam vhemci apis. pn tmamri vcce rheta levi kutumbna lokone temno bhag nhi mle, karn yajk trike seva krvi te temno bhag che. gad ane ruben kulona loko ane ardha mnassa kulne yrdn ndini purv bhagni jmin apvamm avi hti, je musa devna sevke temne api hti.” tethi te loko teone tyam sum mlyum te vise yhosuane aheval pachao apva jmin jova gya. yhosuae a ades te mamnsone apyo: “te jminnum vrnn lkho, temamthi bdhe musaphri krti vkhte, ane pchi mamri pase pacha avo. hum siloh pr devni hajrimam jminna vibhajn mamte ciththio nakhis.” athi te mamnsoe jine akho des joine bdhi vatni nomdh lidhi. teoe bdha ngro nomdhyam ane bhumine sat bhagamam vhemci ane silohni chavni-mam yhosuani pase pacha phrya. yhosua silohmam hto, ane yhova pase gyo ane teni same ciththio nakhi ane israeliona drek kulsmuhne temno potano bhag apyo. binyaminna kutumbono bhag ciththi nakhyam pchi nkki thyo hto. temne avpamm avelo prdes yhudana ane yusphna prdes vcce avelo hto. uttrmam temni srhd yrdn ndithi sru thti, ane tyamthi nicanni bhumi pr yrikhoni uttrmam te calu rhi ane pchi te prvti ksetrni pscime gi ane beth-aven rn ksetr sudhi calu rhi. tyathi e srhd lujhni ajubaju jay che, tyamthi lujh (etle ke bethel) na dksin dholav sudhi jay che. tyamthi te nice ataroth-adar ji, beth-horonni nice dksine avela prvti des sudhi jay che. tyamthi srhd dhvard vlamk line pscim baju pr, dksin baju trph prvt pr ke je beth-horonni dksine che tyam ji, ane te kiyarth-bal (etle ke kiriyath-yarim) ke je yhuda lokonom ngr che tyam puri thay che a temni pscimi srhd hti. dksin cheda trph kiyarth-yarimthi nephtoah ndi sudhi vistri, pchi srhd hinnomni khinni same avel prvti tleti sudhi jay che ke rephraimni khinni uttre che, ane hinnom khinithi ybusi dholav sudhi ji ane te en-rogel sudhi jay che. tyamthi e uttrmam vline adummim ghatni sam gliloth sudhi calu hti tyamthi srhd rubenna dikra bohanna pththrni nice jti hti. pchi srhd arabahna uttr bhag sudhi jti hti, pchi yrdnni khinmam ji, tyamthi te beth-hoglahna uttriy dholavthi thi ane yrdn dksin chede mrt smudrni uttrni khadi agl srhd puri thay che. a hti dksinni srhdo. yrdn ndi e purvni srhd hti. binyaminna kulsmuhna kutumbone mlela prdesni a srhdo hti. binyamin kulna kutumbo a shermam rhyam htm: yrikho, beth-hoglah, emek-ksis, beth-arabah, smamraim, bethel, avvim, parah, ophrah, kphar-ammoni, ophni ane geba, bdha mline tyam bar shero ane temnam njikna khetro htm. upramt, gibyon, ramam, beroth, mispeh, kphirah, mosah, rekem, yirpel, taralah, selah, eleph, ybusisher (yrsaleam) gibyath, ane kiriyath, bdha mli 14 shero ane temna khetro hta, binyaminmam kutumbne a bdha ksetro temna bhag trike mlya.

simyonna lokone jminno bijo bhag prapt thyo. teoni bhumi yhudana lokona prdesni amdr hti. teone mlya: ber-sebba, je seba trike olkhay che, mam-ladah, hsar-sual, balah, esem, eltolad, bthul hor-mamh, siklag, beth-mamrkaboth, hsar-susah, beth-lbaoth ane saruhen; ane ajubajuna gamo shit kul 13 ngro, tdupramt, ayin, rimmon, ether ane asan em gamo shit car shero pn emam avtam htm. emam baalath-ber ane negevena ramam sudhinam ane a negebni ajubajuna bdha ksetro tenam gamdao sathe temj shero temam avrayela htm. simyonni kulna lokone je bhag mlyo te a prmamne hta. simyonna kulsmuhe temno prdes yhudani bhumini amdr melyvo. yhudana loko pase joie te krtam vdhare prdes hto, tethi simyonnum ksetr temni bhumi hti. jhbulon kulsmuhna kutumbona bhagamam trijo bhag avyo. temne mlelo prdes sarid sudhi vistar pamelo hto. tyamthi pscim srhd mamralahni disamam ane tyamthi dabbeseth sudhi ane yokn-amni purve khinni pase. saridni biji bajue e srhd purvmam kislath-taborni srhd sudhi gi, tyamthi dabrath ane yaphia sudhi upr jti hti. tyamthi te purv disam agla prdesmam gath-hepher ane eth kasin thi tyamthi te rimmon jay che ane dhارد rite neah trph vle che. neahmam srhd phrithi vli ane uttr trph hannathon trph ane pchi yphtaelni khinmam jay che. tdupramt kattath, nahlah, simron, yidalah ane bethelehem em gamo shit 12 ngrono temam smamves thto hto. jhbulonna vmsna kutumbona bhagamam a ngro temna gamo shit avyam htm. issakharna kulsmuhna kutumbone bhage cotho bhag avyo. ena prdesmam yijael, ksulloth, sunem, hpharaim, sion, anahrath, rabbith kison, ebess, remeth, en-gannim, en-hadah ane beth-passesno smamves thto hto. eni srhd tabor, sahsamamh, ane bethemesne adti hti ane yrdn agl puri thti hti, emam gamo shit 16 ngrono smamves thto hto. issakharna kulsmuhna kutumbona bhagamam a ngro temna gamo shit avj jtam htm. aserna kulsmuhna kutumbone bhage pamcmo bhag avyo. eni srhdmam helkath, hli, beten, akhsaph, allammelekh, amad, ane misalno smamves thto hto.pscimmam eni srhd karmelne ane sihorlibnathne adti hti. purv trph vlya pchi e srhd beth-dagon thi jhbulonne uttrmam yphtaelni khinne, beth-emek ane neielne adine uttr trph ji kabul, ebdon, herob, hammon ane kanahthi chek mhan sidonhi. te temni bhumimam smamves pamti hti. pchi temni srhd dksin ramam trph phri ane sorna tene vistarela sher sudhi gi tyamthi. te hosah gi ane te akhjhib njik smudrmam amt pami. emam mhlb, akhjhib, ummamh, aphek, ane rhobno smamves thto hto: gamo shit kul 22 ngro. aserna kulsmuhnam kutumbona bhagamam a shero temna gamo shit avyam hta. nphtalina kulsmuhna kutumbone bhage chththo bhag avyo. temni srhd heleph njik sru thi, saanan-nimmam mota ok jadthi adami nekeb ane yabnel, lakkum srhd, ane te yrdn ndie puri thi. pscim disa pr srhd ajhnoth tabor trph phri. ane tyamthi te hukkoth thobhi ane dksinmam srhd jhbulonne adi ane pscim disamam te aser adi ane purvmam tene yrdn ndino smamves kryo je yhudana ksetrne adi.

enam bhagmam killebmdivalam ngro htam. siddim, ser, hmmamth, rakkath, kinnereth, adamamh, ramam, hasor, kedes, edrei, enhasor, yiron, migdalel, horem, beth-anath ane bethsems em gamo shit oggnis ngro htam. nphtalina kulsamuhna kutumbona bhagmam a ngro temna gamo shit avyam htam. danna kulsamuhna kutumbone bhage satmo hisso avyo. emna prdesni srhdmam sorah, estaol, irsems, saalabbin, ayalon, yithlah, elon, timnah, ekron, eltkheh, gibbthon, baalath, yhud, bni-brak, gathrimmon, me-yarkon, ane rakkon temj yaphoni same avelo prdes smami jto hto. jyare danna loko potano prdes khoi betha tyare temne lesem jine tena upr humlo kryo. ane tene jiti lidhum ane tyamna lokone motne ghat utarya; tyarbad temne teno kbjo melvine tyam vsvat kryo. temne tenum nam lesem bdline potana dan kulsamuhna nam prthi 'dan' rakhyu. dannam kulsamuhna kutumbona bhagmam a ngro temna gamo shit avyam htam. am, sdhlo prdes srv kulsamuhno vcce simamvar vhemcvamam avyo; israeli putroe prdes vhemcvanum ane srhdo nkki krvanum kam purum kryo. temne nunna putr yhosuae prdesno ek bhag avyo. yhovani ajna prmamne teoe tene ephraimna prvtyi desmam timnath-serah sher apyum htm. a te sher htm je yhosuae teone khyum htu ke tene joie che. yhosuae sher phrithi bamdhyum ane tyam shthayi thyo. yajk elajar, nunno putr yhosua ane israeli kutumbona agevano silohe mlya. ane yhovani same mulakat mmdpana prves dvar agl bhaga thya. ane teoe ciththio nakhni ane te prmamne temne jmin phalvi ane a rite teoe loko vcce jminni phalvni puri kri.

20

pchi yhovae yhosuane khyum, israelna lokone tum khe ke, "yhovala musa mamprhte tmne je khyum htm te mujb slamtina ngro sthapit krvanam che. ane jo tyam koi mamnse aksmamthi ke ajantam koinum khun kryum hoy to angro temna mamte khunina sgaothi chupava mamtenum asry sthan bni rheshe, jethi jeo khunine mamri nakhva mamgta hoy, tenathi rksn pami ske. "jyare avo mamns a shermamthi koi ekmam asro le, te tene ngr dvar pase ubha rhevum ane sum bnyum te agevanone khavum ane teo tene shermam rheva prvangi apse ane tene jgya apse. jo bdlo leva mamgnar vyktyi pn teno picho te sher trph kre, to sherna lokoe khunine tena hathmam n sompyo. karnke ene irada vgr pela mamnsnum khun kryu ene teni sathe ver nhotum. htyano nyay smudayni smks smbhllvavam avse ane jyam sudhi teo thrav psar kre, te vyktyie shermam rhevum. vda yajkna avsan pchi te mamns potana te ngrmam potaka phri ske che, jyamthi te bhagi avyo hto." athi teoe a sherone "surksitngro" trike juda padya: nphtalina dumgral des galilam avelum kedes ephraimna dumgral desmam avelum sekhem, ane yhudana dumgral desmam avelum kiryath-arba (etle ke hebron). yrdnni biji bajue, yrikhoni purve rnmam rubenna prdesmam avelu beser sher temne psmd kryu, biju sher htm gadni bhumimam avelu gilyadmam avelum ramoth, ane mnassani bhumi basanmam avelum golan sher. bdha israelio ane temni sathe videsione a surksa mamte

nkki krvamam avel ngromam asry levani rja apvamam avi hti. koi pn mamnse bhumimam koinum khun kryu hoy to te vyktyi asry li ske. pchi khuni surksit hse, tenum khun bdlo lenar vyktyi dvara nhi thay. pchi smuday smks teno nyay thse.

21

tyarbad levi kulsamuhna kutumb saskoe knan desmam silohmam yajk elajar ane nunna putr yhosua ane israelna bdha kulsamuhnam kutumbona agevano sathe vat krva gya. a knanni bhumimam silohnam shermam bnyum. levi saskoe temne khyum, "yhovala musane ajna api hti. tene ajna apeli ke tum amne rheva shero ap. ane tene ajna apeli ke tum amne khetro ap jyamthi amamra pranio khai ske." athi yhovani ajanusar israelioe potana prdesmamthi levione a prmamnenam shero ane gaucro apyam: khathnum kutumb yajk harun je levi kulsamuhno hto, tena vmsjo hta. khath kutumbna thoda bhagne 13 ngro apvamam avyam htm je prdes yhuda, simyon ttha binyamin kulsamuhoni mamlikino hto. bakina khath kutumbna lokone ephraim, dan ane ardha mnassani kulsamuhna mamlikina prdesmamthi ds shero apvamam avyam. gersonna kutumbna lokone issakhar, aser, nphtali ane basanmamna ardha mnassani mamlikini bhumimamthi ter ngro apvamam avyam. mrarina kutumbna lokone ruben, gad ane jbulonni toloni mamlikini bhumimamthi bar shero apvamam avyam. a rite israelione yhovae musa mamprhte jnavya mujb ciththio nakhine levione a ngro ane tenam gaucro phalvi apyam. teoe apela shero yhuda ane simyonni tolio pasethi melyam: khath kutumbna levione sheroni phelo bhag apvamam avyo hto. temne yhudana dumgral prdesmam avelum kiryath-arba anakna bapnum ngr. etle ke hebron ane teni ajubajuno gaucr prdes mlyo. pn e shrenam ane tena gamdaonam khetro yphunnehna putr kalebne apayam hta. harunna vmsjone hebron surksanum sher ane teno gaucr mlyo. temne a bdham shero pn mlyam: libnah, yattir, estmoa, holon, dbir, ayin, yuttah, ane beth-sems temnam bdham gaucr shit; a ve kulsamuhomamthi teoe nv shero apya. binyaminna kulsamuhna bhagmamthi temne vmsjo shit car shero apya: gibyon, geba, anathoth ane almon: am, harunna vmsj yajkone gaucr shit kul ter ngro apvamam avyam htm. levi kulsamuhna bakina khathi kutumbone ephraim kulsamuhna shero apvamam avyam htm. ephraimna dumgral prdesmam teone skhem surksanum sherane tenum gejh-erne tenam gaucr, kibsaime ane beth-horon: gaucro shit car shero. danna kulsamuh trphthi temne eltkhe, gibbthon, ayalon, ane gath-rimmon e car ngro, gaucro shit apyam. mnassana addha kulsamuhne temne apyym: naanakh ane gath-rimmon a be ngro gaucro shit apayam htm. am, khathna bakina kutumbne ds ngro gaucro shit apvamam avyam. levioni toli-mamna gersoniona kutumbne apel shero apvamam avyam htm. mnassana ardha vmsna bhagmamthi be ngro: basan pramtmamnum golan (surksanum sher) ane bestrah tena gerson shit. ane teni sathe gaucro pn apaya htm. issakharna kulsamuh trphthi temne kisyon, dabra yarmuth ane en-gannim e car ngro gau-

cro shit mlyam. aserna kutumb trphthi temne misal, abdon, helkath ane rhob e car ngro gaucro shit prapt thya. nphtalina kulsmuh trphthi temne mlya: galil mamnum kedese (kedese surksanum ngr htum) ane hammoth-dor ane kartan temna gaucro shit-em trn ngro mlyam. gersonna kutumbne ekdre gaucro shit kul ter ngro mlyam. levi smuhna bija smuhne mrari jhbulonni tolio dvara yoknam, kartah, temna gaucro shit mlyam htam. dimnah ane nahlah e car ngro gaucro shit prapt thya. rubenna kulsmuh dvara temne beser, yahash, temna gaucro sathe mlyam. kdemoth, ane mephaath e car ngro gaucro shit mlyam. gadna kulsmuh trphthi temne gilyadmam avelum ramoth (ramoth ek surksanum sher che) temj mamhnaim ane tena gaucro bhumi mlyam. hesbon ane yajher em gaucro shit kul car ngro prapt thyam. am, mrari-nam kutumbone ciththi dvara 12 shero apvavam avyam. jeo leviona baki rhela kutumbo htam. am levione kul 48 ngro gaucro bhumi shit mlyam, a shero je prdesmam htam te israeliona kulsmuhni mamlik-nam htam. e bdham ngroni phrte care trph gaucro htam. am yhovae israelione srve prdes api didho je tene teone apvanum teona pitrone vcn apyum htum teo avyam ane teni mamliki lidhi ane tyam sthayi thyam. am yhovae israelne teonam purvjone apelam vcn prmanne temna desni care disaothi surksa api. temna struo temna pr akrmn kri skya nhi ane teo surksit htam. karn ke yhovae temna bdhaj struone teona hathmam sompi didha htam. yhovae israeli lokone apelam drek subh vcnno palyam, drek vcn phlibhut thyum.

22

pchi yhosuae ruben, gad ane mnassana ardha kulsmuhna lokone bolavya, ane tene teone khyum, “yhovana sevk musae tmne je ajnao kri hti te bdhi j tme pali che ane mamra tmamm adesonum pn tme paln kryum che. tme a bdho smy tmamra bhaione nhi tji dine tmamra dev yhovani ajnanum paln kaljipurvk kryum che. ane hve yhovade tmamra israeli bmdhuone samti ane surksa api che. tethi hve tme tmamre dher pacha phro, yrdn ndine same kamthe avel tmamra prdesmam, je tmne yhovana sevk musa dvara apvavam avyo hto. phkt je ki yhovana sevk, musae niym ane ajnaone lgti tmne ajna kri che, tmamre bdhae bdhi bhu j kaljithi palvi. tmamra dev yhovay upr prem rakhjo. hmesa tene mamrage caljo ane teni ajnaonum paln krijo, vphadar rhejo ane pura mnthi ane pura utsaithi teni seva krjo.” yhosuae teone asirvad apine viday krya, ane teo potane dher pacha phrya. musae mnassani addhi toline basan pramtno prdes apyo hto ane yhosuae bakini addhi mnassani toline yrdn ndini pscim kamtha prdes apyo hto. ane temna bija kulbhaione teo vistarum mdhyksetri mlyum. yhosuae lokone asirvad apine viday kri vkhte khyum, “tme puskl smptti, puskl dhor, sonum, camdi, pittl ane lodhum ttha puskl jththamam vstro line gher pacha jao cho. tmamra dushman pasethi melveli a lumtmamthi tmamra kutumbione bhag apjo.” athi rubenna, gadna ane mnassana ardha kulsmuhna lokoe knanamam siloh pr israelione chodya ane pacha potana gilyad

prdesmam gya. e prdes je musae teone yhovani ajna prmanne apyam htam. jyare rubenio, gadio ane mnassanum ardh kulsmuh knanamam geliloth phocum je yrdn ndini njik htum. teoe yrdn ndi pase moti ane sumdr vedi bnavi. bakina israelione eva smamcar sambhlva mlya ke, “juo, rubenna, gadna ane mnassana ardha kul smuhona lokoe knanni srhd same, israelioni srhdne pele par yrdn ndini aspasna prdesmam vedi bamdhi che!” a smamcar sambhlne israeliono smgr samaj teoni same yuddh krva jvani taiyari mamte silohmam bhego thyo. pchi israelioe yajk elajarna putr phinhasne gilyad pramtmam ruben, gad ane mnassana ardha vmsna loko pase moklyo. ane israelna prtyek kulsmuhomamthi ek ek em ds agevan, jeo kulsmuhna vda hoy teone teni sathe moklya. teo rubenna, gadna ane ardha mnassani toline loko pase gilyadmam gya ane temne khyum, “yhovani akhi sbha tmne puche che, ‘tme sa mamte a pap kryuz?’ tme bdhae a vedi puja mamte bnayine israelna dev yhovay viruddh bmd kryum che. peorna papne lidhe apne hju pn shn kri rhyay chie. te bhyank papne lidhe yhovay jmant pr pleg moklyo hto. ane aj sudhi apne e papthi sumddh thya nhti. tme aje yhovathi vimukh thi gya cho? jo tme aje teni same blvo krso to avti kale te smgr israeli smamj upr rose bhrase. ‘jo tmamro prdes apvrit hoy to tme bdha yhovana potana prdesmam avi sko. jyam yhovay devno mulakatmmdp che ane amamri bhumimamthi tme thodi bhumi lo. prmtu apna dev yhovani vedithi judi biji vedi bamdhi yovay same ane amamri same blvo krso nhi. ‘e yad rakhjo ke jhmrahna putr akhane sapit thraveli vstuoni babtmmam ajnanum ullmghn kryu htum. ane smgr israeli smamj upr yhovano kop utryo hto. akhanna papne karne tene eklane mrvum pdyum nhotum.” rubenna, gadna ane mnassana ardha kulsmuhna lokoe israeli kutumbona vdaone jvab apyo, “devadhive yhovay jane che ane israelioe pn janvum joie ke jo apne ullmghn dvara yhovay viruddh pap kri rhyam hoie to aje emne bcavso nhi, emne mamri nakho! jo ame vedi tena pr blio arpva, bnavi hoy ke jethi ame devthi phri skie, to yhovay amne tena mamte sja kre. saci hkikt to e che ke ame eva dirthi am kryu che ke, bhvisyam tmamram balko amamra balkone em khe pn khra ke, “israelna mamlik yhovay sathe tmamre so smbmdh che? israelna yhovay amamra devni puja krvano tmne so adhikar che? yhovay amne apyum: yhovay ruben ane gadna lokone yrdn ndini biji baju prni bhumi api tethi ndi tmne ane amne juda pade che. tethi tmamra balko amamra balkone yhovano dr rakhtam rokse. teo amamra balkone khese: ‘tmamro yhovamam koi bhag nhti.’ ‘tethi ame vedi bmdhavano nirny kryo che; emam jyano ke dhnapno dhavva mamte nhi, pn e vedi tmamri ane amamri vcce ane apni bhavi pedhio vcce e vatni saksi thse ke ame pn devne puji skie ane yhovane blio ane arpo api skie, jethi tmamri bhvisyni pedhio amamri avti pedhione nhi khe ke, ‘tmne yhovamam koi bhag nhti.’ ame em viyaryu ke jo kdi teo evum khe to ame em khi skie ke, ‘amamra purvjoe yhovani vedina jevi j a vedi bnavi che te juo, e kmi jyano cdavva mamte nhti, pn tmamri ane amamri vcce ek saksirup bni rthe etla mamte che.’ ‘yhovana pvitrmmdp aglni vedi sivayna biji vedi pr

dhnarpn ke khadyarpn cdavva mamte bamdhone amamro irado yhova viruddh bmd krvano ke tenathi vimukh thi jvano nthi.” jyare yajk phinhas ttha israeli agevanoe ruben, gad ane mnassana vmsna lokoe je khyum te sambhline teone smtos thyo. pchi yajk elajarna putr phinhas ruben, gad ane mnassana lokone khyum, “hve amne khatri thi che ke yhova apni vcce che, karn tme bdhae yhova same blvo kryo nthi, ethi tme yhovani sjamamthi israelione ugari lidha che.” tyarbad phinhas ane agevanoe ruben ane gadna vmsna lokone gilyadmam chodine pacha knan ji lokone bdhi vat khi smbhilavi. e sambhline israelione smtos thyo. temne devno abhar mamnyo ane ruben ane gadna vmsna loko je prdesmam vsya hta tena pr yuddh krine tene khedanmedan kri nakhvani vat chodi didhi. ruben ane gadna lokoe vedinum nam padyum: “te apni vcce na saksi che ke yhova e j dev che.”

23

yhovae israelione tena ajubajuna struothi samti apavi. tyar pchi ghnamm vrso viti gyan. yhosua vrdh ane asktimamm thyo hto. tene israelna agevanone, israeli lokone ane teona kutumbone israeliona drek kutumbna mukhi sathe, nyayadhisona ane amldarone bolavine ane khyum, “hum hve khub ghrdo thyo chum. tmamra dev yhova tmamra bdha mamte ldyam htam. te tme joyum che. tmamra dev yhova pote tmamra pkse ldt avya che. juo, yrdn ndithi pscim-mam bhumdhy smudr sudhi vcce na prdesmamthi je bdha desone me hravi didha che temni bhumni ane hji je deso baki rhya che temni jmin mem tmamri tolione varsagt rupe api che. tethi hve yrdn ndithi mamdine smudr sudhinum bdhum tmamrum thse. tmamra dev yhova teone tmamri smks dbanthi hamki kadhse, ane tene tmne apela vcn prmamne, tme temni bhumni kbje krso. “tethi musae musana niym sastrnam pustk-mam je kmil khyum che, te bdhi vstuo temamni dreke palvi joie. te niymthi phri n jao. tmamri vcce je rastro baki che, tmamre temni sathe mitr n bnvm joie, ane tmamre temnam devo anusrva n joie. tmamre temna devona nam vapri sm n khava, tmamre teona devo puja nhi ke tmamre nicum nmine temna pge pdvu nhi. tme aj sudhi tmamra dev yhovane vligi rhyam cho tem vligi rhejo. “yhovae mhan kary kryu che ane tmamri samethi mhan ane sktisali rastrone hamki kadhiam che ane koi pn tmamri viruddh ubhum rheva smrth nthi. tmamramamna prtyek jn hjarone bhgadi ske tem che, karn, tmamro dev yhova vcn mujb tmamra vti lde che. tethi tmamra dev yhova upr prem rakhvani babtamm kalji rakhjo. “pn jo tme teni viruddh phrso, jo tme tmamri vcce hju je rastro rhela che temni sathe jodav, ane temni sathe amtrlgn kro, to khatri rakho, tmamra dev yhova tmamri aglthi e lokone pchi hamki kadhse nhi, prmtu teo tmamra bdha mamte bhykmr bni jse, teo amkhmam dhumamda ke kamta jeva bnse athva tmamri pachl srp jevam jyam sudhi yhova tmamra dev jene a sari bhumni tmne api che. te tmne temamthi bhar jva dban nhi kre. “hum mrtyu pamva pr chum. tethi tmamre bdhae janvum ane smjvum joie, tmamri bdhi mamnsik ane adhyatmik ksmata sathe ke yhovae je bdha saram

vcno je tmne apyam htam te tene palyam che, ane te bdha saca pdyam che. temamnum koi pn nkamum nthi gyum. saram vcno je yhovae apyam htam, tene temamna bdham palyam che, ane jo tme tenum paln nhi kro to tmamra bdha pr viptti avse ane te tmne dban kri a bdhi bhumimamthi kadhse je tene tmne api hti ane tmamra nas krse, jo tme yhova devno krar janvva nisppl thav je tene ajna kri hti ane jo tme bija devone pujoane teone nmo, to yhova tmamri sathe gusse thse ane turmt j tmne a bhumni je phldrup che je tene tmne api che temamthi dban kri bhar kadhse.”

24

yhosuae israelna bdha kulsmuhone skhemmam bhega krya, tene israelna vdilone, agevanone, nyayadhisona, ane amldarone bolavi mmgavya, ane teo bdha dev smks hajr thya. pchi yhosuae bdham lokone khyum, “israelna dev yhovae am khyum che: ‘pracinyugmam tmamra purvjo terah ane tena putro shit ibrahim ane nahor phrat ndine kamthe rhta hta ane teo bija dvini puja krta hta. hum tmamra purvj ibrahimne phramt ndine bije kamthethi knanna prdesmamthi dori gyo. mem tene anek vmsjo apyam, ane mem tene ishak apyo, ane mem ishakne be putro yakub ane esav apyo, ane esavne mem seirno dumgral des sompyo. pn yakub ane tena putro misr yalya gya. mem musane ane harunne moklya, ane mem misrione khub muskelio api ane misr pr smkt moklya ane tyar pchi hum tmne mismamthi bhar li avyo. hum tmamra pitrone misrni bhar li avyo; ane rata smudr agl lavyo. misrio potana rthone ane ghodesvarone line tmamra pitrone picho pkdta pkdta rata smudr agl avya. pn tmamra purvjoe mamri mdd mamte rudn kryu-yhova ane mem misrioni vcce amdhkarno pddo nakhi didho. ane temna upr smudrne relavi temne dubavi didha. mem misrna sa hal krya, te tme njro njr nihalyum che: ‘tyarbad ghnamm vrso sudhi israeli loko rnmam rhyam. pchi hum tmne yrdn ndini purve, amorioni bhumimam li avyo: ane teoe tmamri viruddh yuddh kryu. pn mem teono vinas kryo ane tmne teono prdes apyo. tyarbad moabna raja sipponno putr balak israelio same rnmam utryo, tene tmne sap avya mamte byorna putr blamne tedavyo. pn mem blamnum sambhlyu nhi tethi tene tmne bdhane asirvadit krya, am mem tmne blamni takatmamthi bcavi lidha. “pchi tme yrdn ndi par krine yrikhomam avya. yrikhona mamnsno tmamri viruddh yuddh kryu ane eva bija ghnamm etle ke prijhjho, amorio, knanio, hittio, girgasio, hivvio ane ybusio tmamri same yuddhe cdyo, pn mem tmamra hathmam sompi didha. ane me tmamri agl hornet moklyam tethi hornet be amorio rajao ane temnam lokone hamki kadhiam. a vijy tmamri trvar athva dhnus ane tirthi nhoto melvyo. ‘je jmin tme khedi nhoti ane je ngro tme kdi bamdhlyam nhotam te mem tmne sompi didham, tme a sheromam sthayi thyam ane hve tme draksni ane jaitunni draksavadio dhravo cho. je tme bdhame vavyum nhotum pn phl melvi rhyam cho.” “tethi hve tme bdham yhovano dr rakho ane nistha ttha scaipurvk teni seva kro. je devone tmamra pitro phratndine bije kamthe ane

misrmam pujta hta tene sdane mamte dur phemki do ane yhovane aradho. "yhosuae lokone khyum, "prmtu jo tmne yhovani seva krvanum psmd na hoy to tmamre koni puja krvi che teno aje j nirny kri lo: je devone tmamra pitro phrat ndine kamthe pujta hta teni ke jemna prdesmam tme vso cho te amoriona devoni? pn hum ane mamrum kutumb to yhovani j seva krisum." lokoe prtyuttr valyo, "ame pn yhovane kdiy tjisum nhi ane any devoni bhkti pn krisu nhi. karn, amne ane amamra pitrone gulamina des misrmamthi bhar lavnar amamra dev yhova j hta. ane tene j amamri smks te mhan cmtkaro kri btavya hta ane ame je mamrge thine ane je je loko vcce thine, jyare ame temni bhumiomamthi psar thyam temam amamrum rksn kryu htum. "temne j amorione ane a desmam rheta bija bdha lokone amamra mamrgmamthi hamki kadhya hta. etle ame pn yhovani j seva krisum. karn te amamra dev che." prmtu yhosuae lokone jnavyum, "tmamrathi yhovani seva thi ske nhi, karn, e pvitr dev che. eknistha mamgnar dev che. ane e tmamram ullmghno ke papo mamph nhi kre. jo tme yhovane chodine bija devone bhjso to te tmamri same thi jse ane tmamra upr viptti lavse, bhutkalmam tene tmamrum sarum kryu che, pn jo tme teni viruddh jso to, te tmamra bdhano nas krse." tyare lokoe yhosuane khyum, "ame to yhovani seva krsam." yhosua bolyo, "tme bdha yhova devne pujo ane teni nice rheva psmd kryum che, ane tene pujva mamgo cho, ane tme bdha tme je khyum tena saksi cho." pchi lokoe jvab valyo, "ame saksi chie." yhosua bolya, "to a ksne j tmamramam je bija devo che, teno tyag kro ane israelna dev yhovana trph tmamram hrady valo ane emni ajnaone adhin thao." lokoe yhosuane khyum, "ame amamra dev yhovani j seva krisum ane teni j ajnanum paln krisum." athi yhosuae te j divse loko sathe krar kryo ane tene teone skhemmam kanuno ane niymo apyam. ane pchi te bdhum yhovana niymo pustkmam yhosuae lkhyum. ane yhosuae loko pase krar kravya pchi tene ek moto pththr li ane tyam yhovana pvitr mmdp pase mota elon jhad nice tene rakhyo. pchi yhosuae lokone udesine khyum, "a pththr apno saksi che, yhovae apne je kmi khyum che te bdhum tene sambhlyu che. tme jo tmamra yhova devno virodh krso, te e tmamri viruddh saksi purse." tyarbad yhosuae lokone potpotane mleli bhumimam prdesmam mokli didha. e bdhi ghtna o bnya pchi, yhovano sevk, nunno putr yhosua mrtyu pamyo. te 110 vrsno hto. tene gaas prvtna uttre, ephraimna prvtiy desmam aveli timnath-serahmam dphnavvamam avyo. tene potani bhumimam dphnavyo. yhosua jivto hto tyam sudhi, ane israelne mamte yhovae sum sum kryum che te bdhum jeo janta htam teva tena pchi rhela a israeli vdilo, jivya tyam sudhi yhovani seva krtam rhyam. misr chodyum tyare israeli lokoe yusphnam asthi sathe lidham hta. temne yusphna asthine sekhemmam dphnavyam. je bhumi yakub dvara hamor ke je sekhemno pita hto teni pasethi 100 camdina tukdani bdlimam khridvamam avi hti. ane te jmin yusphna kutumbne bhag trike apvamam avi hti. harunno putr elajar mrn pamyo tyare tene ephraimna prvtiy prdesmam tena putr phinhasne apvamam avela gibyah ngrmam dphnavvamam

avyo.

yhosuana avsan pchi israelio yhova pase teni icchajvanva gya, teoe yhovane puchyum, "amamramamthi kiyum kulsmuh knanio upr prthm yuddh kre?" yhovae khyum, "sauthi phela yhuda kulsmuh humlo kre. hum teone te prdes pr vijj apavis." yhudana lokoe potana bhaio simyonna kulsmuhna lokone khyum, "tme amamra bhagna prdesmam amamri sathe avo ane apne knanio upr akrmn krie. tyarbad ame pn tmamra bhagna prdesmam avisum." tethi simyonna loko yhudana loko sathe gya. pchi teoe akrmn kryu, ane yhovae knanio ane prjijhione hravvam teone mdd kri. teoe bejhekmmam 10,000na sainyno smhar kryu. bejhekmmam raja adonibejhekm bhetothtam teni same lday ane knanio ptha prjijhione hravya. adonibejhek bhagi chutyu, pn te lokoe teno picho kri tene ked kryu. ane teoe tena amgutha ane teni moti amglio kapi nakhi. adonibejheke khyum, "mem a j rite 70 rajaona hathpgna amgutha kapi nakhya htam, ne te bdha rajao mamra bhanamamthi mej nice pdela tukdao vini khata hta. teva j hal deve mamra krya." teo tene yrusalem li gya ane tyam j tenum avsan thyum. yhudana lokoe yrusalem upr akrmn krine tene kbje kryu. te lokoe tyamna vtniono potani trvaro dvara smhar kryu ane ngrne ag campi. te pchi yhudana loko prvtij prdes, dksini negeb ane pscimi prvtij tekrio trph gya. te vistarmam rheta knanio sathe teo ldyam. pchi te lokoe hebronna knanio upr humlo kryu. (e shernum nam phelam 'kiryath-arba' htum.) tyam temne sesay, ahimamn ane talmamy kutumb smuhone hravya. tyarbad teoe dbrina vtnio upr humlo kryu. (phelam dbrinum nam kiryath-sepher htum.) kalebe vcn aptam khyum, "je koi kiyarth-sepher upr humlo krine tene kbje krse tene hum mamri putri akhsah prnavis." kalebana nana bhai knajhna putr othniele te ngrno kbjo melyo, ethe kalebe potani putri akhsah sathe tena lgn krya. jyare teo prnine potane nva ghre jva niklya tyare akhsahne othniel tena pita pase ek khetr mamgva smjavi, etle te gdhedha prthi utri tena pita pase gi etle kalebe tene puchyum, "tare sum joie che?" etle tene khyum, "pitaji, tme mne asirvad apo, tme mne negebno suko prdes apyo che, to mne jyam paninam kudrti jhrna hro evi jmin apo," tethi kalebe tene prdesna uprnam ane nicenam panina jhrnamo apyam. keni jatina lokoe jeo musana ssrana kutumbna htam, khjurina shermam avela potana ghro chodi didham. teo yhudana lokoni sathe yhudana vgdadam aradni dksine avela negebmmam gyam, knanio tyam jine yhudana loko sathe vsya. tyarbad yhudana loko ane simyonna kulsmuhna loko tena bhaio sathe jine sphatham vsta knanio jeo yhudadam rhetam htam temni upr humlo kryu ane sherno nas kryu, athi e shernum nam hormamh pdyum. yhudana lokoe gajha, asklon, ekron ane teni aspano prdes kbje kryu. ane yhova, yhudana lokoni sathe htam teoe prvtij prdes kbje kri lidho. prmtu teo pase lokhmdna rth nhi hovathi nicanna desni prjane teo kadhi skya nhi. musana vcn mujb hebron kalebne apvamm avyum! ane tene anakna trn putrone tyamthi hamki kadhya. prmtu binyaminna kulsmuhna loko yrusalemmam vsta ybusiona hamki kadhvamam nisphl gya, tethi aje pny-

busio binyaminnam vmsjo sathe yrusalemmam vse che. yosephna kulsmuhna lokoe bethel upr humlo kryu tyare yhovae temni sathe htam. teoe bethelmam phelam jasuso moklya. phelam e shernum nam lujh htum. jasusoe ek mamnsne ngrmamthi bhar niklta joyo etle tene pkdyo ane puchyum, "tum jo amne ngrmam prvesvano rsto btavis to ame tara pr krpa rakhisum." tethi tene ngrmam prves krva mamteno rsto btavyo. ane temne ngrna bdha vtniono potani trvarthi smhar kryu, prmtu pela mamnsne tena privar sathe jivto jva didho. te mamns pachtithi htiona prdesmam calyo gyo ane tyam tene ek ngr vsavum ane tenum nam lujh rakhyum. aje pn te sher e j name olkhay che. mnassana kulsmuhna lokoe bethsean, taanakh, dor, yiblam, mgidona e shero ane temni ajubajuna gamdamomam vsta lokone hamki kadhya nhi; e prdesmam knaniono pgdmdo calu rakhyo. pachtithi jyare israelio blvan thya tyare temne knanio pase gulamoni jem kam kravum pn teone hamki kadhya nhi. ephraimna kulsmuhna lokoe gejerham vsta knanione hamki kadhya nhi, athi knanioe temni sathe gejerham rhevannu sru kryu. jhbulonna kulsmuhna lokoe kitron, nahlolna vtnione hamki n kadhya. knanio teoni bhegaj rhyam ane temna gulamo trike mjuri krva lagya. aserna kulsmuhna lokoe akko, sidon, ahlab, akjhjib, helbah, aphik ane rhobna vtnione hamki n kadhya. aserna vmsjo tyamna knanio bhega j rheva lagya; karn, temne te lokone hamki kadhya nhota. nph-tali kulsmuhna lokoe bethseme ane bethanathna vtnione hamki kadhya nhi, pn teo te sheronana knani vtnio bhega j rheva lagya. a knanioe temna mamte gulamo trike kam kryu. amorioe danna kulsmuhna lokone phadi prdesmam vsa mamte dban kryu ane te lokone nice khinprdesmam avva didha nhi. amorio ayalonmam avela heresna prvtmam, ane saalbimmam rheva icchta hta, jyare yusphnum kulsmuh vdhare mjbnt bni gyum, tyare teoe amorione gulam bnavi didha. adomioni srhd akrabbimna ghatthi sru thi selamamthi psar thine agl jti hti.

2

ek divs yhovae potana devdutine gilgalthi bokhim moklyo ane israelione khyum, "mem tmne misrmamthi bhar kadhya che ane tmamra pitrone mem vcn apyum htum te prmamne a bhumti tmne api che, mem tmne apelum vcn kyarey todis nhi, tem tmamre pn a desni prja sathe koi kar krvo nhi, tmamre te lokoni vedio todi padvi. pn tme mamri ajananum paln kryum nthi, tme loko a sum kri betha cho? "tme mamra krarno bhmj kryu che tethi hum tmne khum chum ke hve hum a lokone tmamri aglthi hamki kadhis nhi, teo tmamri kukhomam kamtani jem bhomkase ane teona devo tmne stt struoni jem phsavse." devdute bdha israelione a sbdo smbhlayva etle teo mote sade rdva lagya: ane te prthi te sthlnum nam 'bokhim'pdyum. tyam teoe yhovane yjno kryu. yhosuae lokone temna ghre pacha mokli didham. tethi srj kulsmuhna israeli loko temna ghre pacha gya ane potani bhumino kbjo lidho. jyare yhosua jivta htam ane israelna vdilo jeo yhovae krela mhan karyona saksi htam, ane jeo yhosuathi lambu jivya htam,

tyam sudhi loko yhovani seva krta rhyam. ekso ds vrsni umtre nunno putr yhosua, yhovano sevk mrtu pamy. tene gaas prvtni uttre ephraimna phadi prdesmam aveli bhumimam je timnath heresni jmin tena hissamam avi hti tyam dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi a akhi pedhi gujri gi. biji pedhi avi, tene n hti yhovani khbr ke n hti israelio mamte tene krelam umda karyoni khbr. teoe yhovani drstie pap gnay evum acrn kryu ane any bal devni murtioni puja krva lagya. yhovae krel mddne karne teo misrmamthi bhar avi gya. pn teoe temna pitrone mdd krnar dev yhovane chodi didha ane temni aspasna devoni puja krva lagya. any devoni puja krine teoe yhovane kop vdhari didho. te lokoe yhovani upasna chodine bal dev ane astaroth devoni puja krva mamdi. yhovano prkop israelio same bbbhuki uthyo ane tene teone struona hathmam sompi didha, jeo temne lumtta rhyam; tene temne aspasna struone hvale kri didha ane israelio temni same tki skya nhi, israeli loko potana struo same yuddh krva jta tyare yhovano hath teoni viruddh rheto, yhovae te lokone cetvni api hti ane prtijna lidhi hti ke pote a prmamne krse. priname israelio bhare aphtmam avi pdy. tyarbad yhovae israelio upr nyayadhisio nimya. ane teoe temne struona hathmamthi ugari lidha. pn temne te nyayadhisonum pn sambhlyum nhi. teo dev prtyeni vphadari chodi dine any devdevione mamnva lagya ane emni puja krva lagya. temna pitro yhovani ajna prmamne rheta htam, pn a lokone a gmyum nhi ane teoe yhovana hukmo mamnvanum bmdh kri didhum. jyare jyare yhovna temna upr koi nyayadhis nimta tyare teo teni sathe rheta, tene teoni kalji lidhi ane temnum temna struoth rksn kryu. tene teoni upr dya btavva am kryu karnke teona struo dvara temna upr julmo ane atyacaro thyam htam. nyayadhisna avsan pchi teo yhovathi dur phri gya ane potana pitrothi pn vdhare bhrst thi gyam, teo any devni puja krtam, temne pge lagta; teoe potana dust mamrgothi pacha phrvano inkar kri didho. athi phrithi yhovano kop israelio upr bbbhuki uthto, te kheta, "a prjae mem emna pitrone palva khela krarno bhmg kryo che. mem krel i ajnaonum paln temne kryum nthi. tethi yhosua rhyam pama te vkhte je je prjao jitvani baki hti teone hve hum hamki kadhisi nhi. ane e rite, israelio potana pitrona pglane anusrse ke nhi, teni hum ksoti kris." tethi yhovae e prjaone potani bhumimamthi hamki kadhya vina temne tyam rheva didham. tene temne yhosuana hathmam pn sompi didha nhota, ane tene israelione teono nas krva didho nhi.

3

a e prjao che jene yhovae bhumimam chodi didhi, tene a mujb israelna lokoni priksa krva kryu jeoe knanni bhumimam yuddhomam bhag lidho nhoto. am krva pachl yhovano hetu israelioni ek pchi ek avti pedhione ane khas krine to prthm je lokone yuddhno anubhv nhoto temne yuddhni kla sikhvavano hto. e prjao a prmamne hti: pamc plisti rajao, bdhaj knanio, sidonio ane bal hermon prvrtthi mamdine lbo-hmamthi sudhi lbanon prvtna vistar-mam vsta hivvio. a prjao israelioni ksoti mamte hti ane jova ke yhovae je ajnao musa mamprhte teona

pitrone api hti te israeli nvi pedhi palse ke nhi. am israelio, knanio, hittio, amorio, prijjhio, hivvio ane ybusio bhaga rheva lagya. israelioe te lokoni knyano ptnio trike svikar krva mamdyo ane potani knyaoone biji prjaona putroni sathe prnavva mamdi, ane temna devoni puja kri. am israelio devni drstiam dust papi thi gya. potana dev yhovane chodi bal dev ane aserothni puja krva lagya. athi israelio upr yhovano kop bbbhuki uthyo ane tene temne aram-nahraimna raja kusan risathaimna dvara hravya, ane ath vrs sudhi teoe teni gulami kri. tyar pchi israelioe yhovane dha nakhi ane tene temne ugarva mamte ek mamns moklyo. e kalebna nana bhai knajhno dikro othniel hto. yhovano atmam teni sathe hto, yhovae tene skti api hti ane te israeliono nyayadhis bnyo. tene israelione yuddhmam dorya ane aramna raja kusanne hravya mamte yhovae teni shay kri. am, othniel knajhna putrum avsan thyum tyam sudhi desmam 40 vrs samti rhi. tyarbad phri ekvar israelioe temna vrtm dvara yhova same pap krvanum srum kryu, tethi yhovae moabna raja eglonne sktisali bnayvo ane tene israelio same moklyo. eglon ammonione ane amamlekione bhaga kri israelio upr humlo kryo ane yrikho khjuriono prdes jiti lidhum. adhar vrs prymt israelio moabna raja eglonna tabamam rhyam. tyarbad teoe yhovane potane bcavva pokar kryo tethi yhovae ek vyktine binyaminna kulsmuhna gerana putr ehudne ubho kryo. te dabodi hto, israelioe tene khmdni sathe moabna raja eglon pase moklyo. ehude potana mamte dodhpud lambi bdhari trvar bnavi. ane potani jmni baju kpdam sathe bamdhi didhi. tyarbad ehude moabna raja eglonne khmdni api. eglon srire bhu pust hto. khmdni arpn api rhyam pchi ehude khmdni upadi lavnara sathione pacha mokli didha. pn te pote gilgalni murtio pase raja agl pachho phryo ane khyum, "he raja, mamre apne ek khangi smdeso apvano che." rajae tene cup rhevano hukm kryo ane potana bdha sevkone rajae bhar mokli didha. raja tena mhelmam upla mamle avela potana vrmdana sitl bhagamam hto jyare te eklo hto. tyare ehud teni pase gyo ane tene gupt rite khyum, "mamre apne devno ek gupt smdes apvano che." etle eglon potana asn uprthi ubho thi gyo; ane ehude potana daba hathe jmne pdkthethi trvar khemci kadhine rajana petmam ude sudhi hulavi didhi. trvarna pana pchi muth pn amdrt utri gi ane tena upr crbi phri vli, karn, ehude trvar pachi khemci kadhni nhoti. pchi ehude bhar ji ordina barnam bmdh krine talum mamri didhum. tena calyam gya pchi eglonna nokro avya ane barnamne talum mamre-lum joi temne dharyum ke raja thmdti ordina amdrna bhagamam bathrummam gya hse. lamba smy sudhi rah joya pchi pn rajae barnumna udharyum tyare teone cimta thi ane cavi lavine kl udhadi, barnum kholine joyum to teono raja jmin pr mrelo pdyo hto. te loko rah jota htam te drmyan ehud bhagi gyo. te pttthrni khino olmgine seirah sudhi phomci gyo hto. ephraimna phadi prdesmam avine tene rnsing-dum vgyadum ane israeli loko tekri prthi nice avya ane tene anusrayam. tene teone khyum, "mamri pachl avo! karn, yhovae tmamra dushman moabione tmamra hathmam sompi didha che." athi teo teni pachl nice utri avya ane te loko je ghatethi yrdn ndi olmgvana

htam te kbje kri lidha ane teoe ek pn jnne simam olmgine jva didho nhi. te pchi temne moabio pr humlo kri teona asre 10,000 survir khdti moabi yoddhaone mamri nakhya. ek pn bcva n pamy. te divse moabione israelio agl nmvm pdyum, pchina 80 vrs sudhi desmam samti rhi. ehud pchi anathno putr samgar nyayadhis bnyo. tene 600 plistione mamri nakhyam. tene israeli prjane ugari hti.

4

ehudna mrtyu pchi israeli prjae phri ek var yhovani drstie pap gnay evum acrn kryum. tethi yhovani icchapmamne israelione hasormam raj krnar knani raja yabinna hathe prajit kraya htam. tena sainyna senaptinum nam sisro htum je hroseth hgoimmam rheto hto. yabin pase lokhmdna 900 rth htam ane 20 vrs sudhi tene israelio upr bhare julm gujaryo hto, tethi teoe yhovane shay mamte pokar kryo. e vkhte lapidothni ptnei dborah israelioni nyayadhis hti. te prbodhika hti, ephraimna phadi prdesmam ramam ane bethelni vcce ek motum tadnum jhad htum. teni nice te besti hti. ane israelio tyam temna nyay vise nirny krva mamte avta htam. ek divs dborae nphtali pramtna kedessam rheta abinoamna putr barakne tedavyo ane tene khyum ke, "israelna dev yhovae tne a hukm kryo che, 'nphtali ane jhbulonna kulsmuhomamthi 10,000 sainikone line tabor prvt upr ja. hum yabinna senapti sisrane tena rtho ane yoddhao sathe kison ndine kamthe li avis, pchi hum teone tara hathmam sompi dis, tethi tum ene tyam hravi ske.'" barake tene khyum, "tum jo mamri sathe avti hoy to hum jaum, pn tum jo mamri sathe n avti hoy to hum n jaum." tene jvab apyo, "hum tari sathe jrur avis;" pn sisrane jitvanum srey tne mlse nhi, karn yhova sisrane ek strina hathmam sompi denar che."tyarbad dborah ubhi thi ane bark sathe kedese gi. barak nphtali ane jhbulonna kulsmuho pase gyo ane lokone bolavya ane lgbhgi 10,000 mamnsone sainy mamte line te gyo dborah pn teni sathe gi. keni jatina heber je bija keni lokothi alg pdi gyo hto ane tene potano tmbu kedese njik elon-saanannimni pase nakhyo hto. kenio-musana sala hobabna vmsjo hta. sisrane smamcar mlyam ke abinoamna putr barak tena sainy sathe tabor prvt upr gya che. etle sisrae potana bdha 900 lokhmdna rthone temj potana bdha sainikone hroseth-hgoimthi kison ndi agl bhega krya. tyare barakne dborae khyum, "jldi ubho tha! yhovae aje sisrane tara hathmam sompi didho che. atyare pn yhova tara mamte lde che." athi barak 10,000num sainy line dushmano pr humlo krva tabor prvtna dholavo prthi nice dhsi avyo. yhovae barakne sisra pr humlo krva mdd kri ane tena bdha rth sainikone baraknum lskr joine bebaklam bnavi didham. sisra pote rthmamthi kudine bhagi gyo. barake tena sainy sathe hroseth-hgoimthi sudhi sisrana rthone ane lskarno picho pkdyo. sisranum smgr sainy hnai gym ekey mamns jivto rheva pamyo nhi. sisra bhagi gyo ane dodto keni heberni ptnei yaelna tmbue phomci gyo. karn hasorna raja yabin ane keni heberna privar vcce sara parivarik sambmdho htam. sisrane mlva mamte yael same avine ubhi rhi ane boli, "avo, namdar, amdr avo, drso nhi." athi te tmbumam

gyo ane tenie tene dhabla vde dhamki didho. sisrae yaelne khyum, "mne trs lagi che, mne piva mamte thodum pani ap." tethi tenie tene dudhni bhreli msk api ane phri tene dhamki didho. pchi sisrae yaelne khyum, "tmbuna barnamam ubhi rhee, ane koi mamri tpas krva ave ane puche ke amdr koi che, to kheje, 'na.' pn te khub thakelo hto ane jldithi ghshgsat sui gyo tyare hebrni ptnei yael ek hthodo ane tmbuno khillo line sisrana mamthamam thoki didho tethi sisro am mrtyu pamy. jyare sisrane sodhto sodhto barak tyam avyo tyare yael avine tene khyum, "avo, tme je mamnsne sodho cho te hum btavum." te teni sathe tmbumam gyo ane tyam tmbuno khillo joyo je sisrana mamthamam hto ane te mrt pdyo hto. tethi te divse deve knanna raja yabinne israelio mamte hravyo. tyarbad israelio knanna raja yabin samena humlaomam vdhune vdhu blvan thta gya ane akhre temne teno nas kryo.

5

te divse dborah ane abinoamna putr barake a git gayum. "yhovani stuti kro, gungan gao! karn ke israelna yoddhao taiyar htam ane ek sksm netla dvara dorai jva mamte agl avyam. o rajao, sambhlo, hum yhovana gito gaum chum, hum israelna dev yhovani stuti gau chum. he yhova, tme seirmamthi bhar avya, tme adomna prdesmamthi niklya, ane te smye dhrti dhrujti hti, akas kmptum htum, ane vadlam pani redi rhyam htam. sinaina dev, yhovani same, israelna dev yhovani same prvto pn thrthri gya. anathna putr samgarna smyam, yaelna smyam dhorimamrgo prni lokoni avrjvr thmbhi gi, ane lokoe nana rstao prthi calvanum sru kryu. o dborah, tum israelni mamta smi prgti tyam sudhi israelnam bdham gamdamo bilkul ujjd-nirjn htam. tyam phkt mota ngro htam. israelioe nva dev psmd krya, pchi teone ngr drvaje ldvum pdtum htum. bhle teo smkhyani drstie 40,000 yoddhao htam, prmtu temni pase trvar ke bkht rhota! hum mamri jatne survir israeli sainikone sopi dis, yhovani stuti kro! are, o svet grdbho pr svari krnarao, kimmti galica pr besnarao, pgpala pmth kapnarao, o jlasyo agl ektr thine anmdna pokaro krtam loko yhovanam vijygit gay che. yhovae israelna khedutona sainy vde mha uddhar kryo che. yhovana lokoe drvajaoam thine kuc kri. yhovana loko ngrmamthi bhar dodi avya. dborah, ubhi tha ane yhovani stuti gao, abinoamna putr barak, ubho tha, ane dushmano pkdi le. pchi yhovana lokomamthi bcela sktisali yoddhaoni same nice avya. yoddhaoni viruddh teo mamri sathe nice avya. ephraimna loko jeo amamleki vcce rheta hti, te binyamin, tara loko sathe nice avya." mamkhirthi senaptio kuc krine dhsi avya, jhbulonna kulsmuhna adhiakario pn avi phomcya. issakharna agevano dborah sathe htam: issakharna loko barakni sathe rhyam, tena hukmthi teo ldaina medanmam gya. pn rubenna kulnam sainiko lamba smy sudhi crca krta rhyam tethi teo ldva mamte n gya. kem tme dhorni komdham besi rhyam htm? ghetamna tola mamte vgvadam avtum smgit sambhlta rubenna sainiko lamba vkht sudhi crca krta htam. yrdn ndini biji bajue gilyadna loko ghram j rhyam, danna loko vhamo

pase sa mamte rhyam? aserna loko smudrkamthe rokai rhyam, ane teo khadi pase rah jota rhyam. pn jhbulonaa lokoe jiv jokhmam mukyo, nphtalina lokoe pn yuddhna medanmam pran apvani himmt kri mrtuuno samno kryo. rajao avya ane taanakhmam aveli mgidona ndini njik yuddh srum thyum. knanna rajao yuddh cdyo, pn teone lumt trike camdi n mli, jena mamte teo ldyo htam. akasna tarao pn ldyo. teo akasmamna temna bhrmn mamrgomamthi sisra same ldyo. pracin kison ndina dshmsta pur temne tani gya, o mamra atmam, mjbut bn ane agl dhs. jeva dhodao purpat dodva lagya ke temna dabda bhomy pr pddhava lagya. yhovano dut khe che, “merojh pr srup utrse, tena vtnio upr srup utrse.” teo yhovani mdde avya nhota; yoddhao viruddh yhovane mdd krva. heber kenini ptini yael bdhi striothi vdhare asirvadit hse, tmbuomam rhenari striomam e sauthi vdhu bhagysali che. sisrae jyare pani mamgyum to ene tene kimmti dudh apyum sresth vatkamam. tene hath lmbavine tmbuno khilo lidho, ane jmne hathe tene karigрно hthodo upadyo, pchi sisrana mamthamte te arpar thoki didho. te yoelna cnomam dhli pdyo ane jyam pdyo tyam j mri gyo. sisrani mam barimamthi jova mamte dokum kadhe che, ane motethi cis pade che, “hji teno rth avto kem ntheni? hji tena ghoda pacha kem phrta ntheni?” tethi tenini skhiomamni sauthi sanie jvab apyo. cokks te potani jatne khi rhi hti. “teo puskl vstuo lumtta hse ane bhag vhemcta hse. prtyek yoddhane mamte ek stri, sisra mamte be rmnine vstro, lumtarani grdn mamte khub momdhi ek sal!” am, o yhova, tmamra srv struo nas pamo, prmtu tara bhkto ugta prkhr suryni jem jhlhli utho, tyarbad 40 vrs sudhi desmam samti rhi.

6

tyarbad phrivar yhovani drstie pap gnay evum acrn israeli prjae kryu. ane tene teone sat vrs sudhi midyaniona hathmam sompi heran-presan krya. israeli prja krtam midyanio vdhare sktisali htam etle midyanioni krurtathi potane bcavva mamte israeli prjane prvt pr tekri guphaomam ane any gupt jgyae bhrai jvum pdyum. jyare jyare israeli prja potane khetromam vavni krti tyare tyare midyanio, amamlekio ane biji purvni prjao avine temna upr humlo krti. teo chek gajha sudhina prdesmam pdav nakhine tyam nivas krti, teo tyam rheta ane lokona pak ane kapnino nas krti. teo israelio mamte ksum j khavanum rheva deta nhi, nhi ghetum, nhi bkri, nhi bld ke nhi gdhedum. teo temna dhor ane temna tmbuo sathe tolabmdh cdhi avta, ane loko upr mdhmamkhini jem tratkta emnam umt gnya gnay em nhomta, ane teo bdham bhumino nas krva avta. am israelio midyanio agl lacar htam. athi israelioe midyanio same mdd melvva yhovane pokar kryo. tyare yhovae ek prboddhk dvara smdeso mokliyo, tene teone khyum, “israelna dev yhova je khe che te a che; tmne misrmamthi mem bhar kadhya htam ane tmne gulamimamthi mukt krya htam. misrona ane tmamra upr julm gujarnaraona hathmamthi tmne chodavnar hum hto. a lokone mem tmamri same-thi hamki kadhya htam, ane temni jmin tmne api hti.”

mem tmne khyum htum, ‘hum tmamro dev yhova chum; tme je amoriona desmam atyare vso cho temna devoni puja krso nhi.’ pn tme mamri vat sambhli ntheni.” ek divs yhovano dut abiejheri kutumbna yoasni mamlikona ophrah game gyo hto ane okna jhad nice betho. yoasno putr gidiyon midyanioni njr n pde mamte draksna kolomam ghum jhudito hto. yhovana dute tene drsn dine khyum, “mhan yoddha, yhova tari sathe che.” tyar pchi gidiyone khyum, “mamra yhova, jo yhova sace j mamri ane israelioni pdkhe hoy to amne a bdhum sum thyum? amamra pitroe amne yhovana prcmd karyo vise khyum htum jyare teo temne misrmamthi bhar li avya htam, ane jyare teoe a vise vat kri tyare teoe abdhut sory ane mhan ghtnanum vrnn kryu htum. je bdham kyam gya? hve aje to yhovae amamro tyag kryo che amne midyaniona hathmam sompi didha che.” pchi yhovae tena trph vline khyum, “ja, ane tari takatthi tum israelione midyaniona hathmamthi chodav. hum pote j tne moklum chum.” gidiyone khyum, “pn, yhova hum israelione kevi rite chodavi skum? tme jano cho ke mamrum kulsmuh mnassana vmsmam nblamam nblum che, ane mamra bapna kutumbmam hum sauthi nano mamns chum.” tyare yhovae khyum, “hum tari mddmam rhis ane tum midyanione teo jane ek j mamns hoy tem kcdi skis.” gidiyone yhovane khyum, “jo tme mamra pr prsnn thya ho to tme j mamri sathe vat kro cho eni koi nisan apo; ane jyam sudhi hum tmne arpn lavine na dhravum tyam sudhi ahimthi calya jso nhi.” yhovae khyum, “tum pacho ave tyam sudhi hum ahim j rhis.” athi gidiyone jldi gher jine ek lvarum line ramdhyum ttha ek ephrahlotni bekhmir rotli bnavi. tene mams ek toplimam mukyum. rso tpeлимam lidho ane te bdhum te okna jhad nice layo ane tene yhovane dhravum. yhovana devdut khyum, “mams ane rotli a khdk upr muk ane tena pr rso redi de.” gidiyone te prmamne kryu. tyare yhovana dute potana hathmamni lakdi lmbavine teni ani mamsne ane bekhmir rotline atkadi. trt j khdkmamthi agni prgtyo ane te mamsne ttha rotline svaha kri gyo. ane e j ksne yhovano dut alop thi gyo. gidiyone tyare janyum ane tene khatri thi ke e yhovano dut hto. ane te boli uthyo, “mne aphsos! o yhova srsvmrth, karn ke me yhovana dutne momdha momdho joyo che.” pn yhovae tene khyum, “samti rakh, dris nhi, tum mri nhi jay.” tyarbad gidiyon tyam gyo ane tyam yhovane mamte ek vedi bamdhi ane tenum nam ‘yhovani samti’ padyum. ajna divse pn e vedi ‘yhovani samti’ yhova salom: ophrah ngrmam che jyam abiejhrinum kutumb vse che. te ratre yhovae gidiyonne khyum, “tara pitano sat vrsni umrno sresth bld le. tara pitani je bal devni bedi che te todi pad. ane teni paseni aserah devini prtimamne kapi nakh, ane tyar pchi a tekra upr tara dev yhovane mamte yogy rite bamdheli yjnvedi bnay. pchi pelo bijo bld line tem kapi nakheli prtimamnam lakdam vede arpn cdhav.” pchi gidiyone ds nokrone line yhovana khyam prmamne kryum. pn tene potanam kutumbijnoni ane gam lokoni bik lagti hti ethi tene a kam divse n krtam ratre kryum. bije divse svare lokoni avrjvr srthi tyare lokoe joyum ke balni vedine todi nakh che, teni paseni asera devino stmbh todi nakhvamam avyo che. teoe

ek nvi bamdhehi vedi pn joi jyam bija bldnum arpn krayum htum. teo ekbijane puchva lagya, “a kone kryu?” ane temne tpas kri, akhre teone khbr pdi ke, “yoasna putr gidiyone a kryu che.” tyare temne yoasne khyum, “tara putrne bhar kadh, ene mrtyudmdni sja thes j; karn ene balni vde ukhadi nakhi che ane teni paseni aseradevini prtiamam kapi nakhi che.” prmtu yoase teni same bhega thyelam lokone khyum, “tme sa mamte balno pks lo cho? sa mamte tme tene bcavva mamgo cho? je koi balno pks krse tene sar thtam phelam mamri nakhvamam avse. jo bal khrekhra dev hoy ane koi teni vedi todi pade to te potani jatno bcav kre. tyarthi gidiyonnum nam ‘yrubbal’ pdyum, karn yoase khyum, “tene balni vedi todi padi che.” tyarbad midyanioe, amamlekieo ane purvni any prjaoe bhega thine yrdn ndi olmgi yijhrelni khinmam temna chavni tanya. pchi yhovano atmam gidiyonmam avyo, yuddhnam jvanum ahvan apva tene rnsimgdm phumkyum, tethi abiejherna puruso teni pase bhega thya. tene mnassana kulsmuhna smgr prdesmam potana mamnsio moklyam ane tyathi lokone bolavi lidha. ane te bdham teni ajubaju bhega thyam tene aser, jhbulon ane nphtalina lokone kasdo moklya ane te kulsmuhona loko pn tene avi mlyam. pchi gidiyone devne puchyum, “tme mne vcn apyum che te mujb tme khyum che ke tme israelione bcavso, tethi hum a ghum jhudvani jmin upr un pathrum chum, jo e un upr j jhakl jovamam ave ane bdhi jmin suki hoy, to hum smjis ke tme vcn apya prmamne mamra hathe israelione bcavvana cho.” ane e j prmamne thyum. bija divse te svrmam vhele uthyo, ane tene unne nicovyum, to temamthi kthoro bhray etlum jhakl niklyum. pchi gidiyone devne khyum, “mamra pr kop n krso, hji ek var mne bolva do. hji ek vkht mne un dvara tmamri ksoti krva do. a vkhte un korum j rhe ane mamtr carebaju jmin upr j jhakl pde ek kro.” te ratre tene mamgyum te prmamne deve kryu, un korum rhyum ane jmin upr jhakl pdyum.

7

yrubbal etle ke gidiyon ane teni sathena bdha loko vhele uthya ane temne harodna jhrna njik potani chavni nakhi. midyanioni chavni israelioni uttre moreh prvtni tletini khinna prdesmam hti. yhovae gidiyonne khyum, “tari pase lskrmam ghna bdham sainiko che etli moti smkhyamam ke hum temne midyanio same yuddhnam moklva cahto nthi, karn ke teo kdac bdas mamrine khe ke, teo potana sorythi jitya che. nhi ke yhovani sktithi. mamte tum e lokomam jaherat kr ke, ‘je koi drno mamryo ththrtio hoy to te trt j gilyad prvt chodine gher pacho calyo jay.’ tyare 22,000 sainiko pacha gher gya ane 10,000 baki rhyam. pchi yhovae gidiyonne khyum, “hji pn smkhyia moti che. tmamrum lskr visal che. teone panina jhra pase lav; tyam hum nkki kris ke tara bdle kon jse. hum jo tne em khum ke, ‘a mamns tari sathe avse’ to te tari sathe avse, ane hum jyare tne em khum ke, pelo mamns tari sathe nhi ave’ to te tari sathe nhi ave.” gidiyon bdha lokone panina jhra pase li gyo. jyam yhovae tene khyum, “je loko kutrani jem potani jibh vde pani pise temne ek

baju rakh ane jeo pani piva mamte ghumtniye pde temne bija smuhmam rakh.” kutrani jem jibh vde pani pinara lokoni smkhyia 300 hti. bakina bdha pani piva mamte ghumtniye pdya htam. pchi yhovae gidiyonne khyum, “jimthi pani pinara mamnsioni smkhyia 300 che. a 300 mamns dvara hum tne jit apavis ane midyanione tara hathmam sompi dis; bakina bdha sainiko potpotane ghre pacha jay.” tethi gidiyone 300 mamnsone rakhine bakina bdhane ghre pacha moklya, pn a mamnsio khorak ane rnsimga potana mamte rakti lidham. midyanioni chavni teoni chavnini niceni khinmam hti. te divse ratre yhovae gidiyonne khyum, “uth, tarum sainy line tum tabdtob midyanioni chavni pr humlo kr, karn mem temne tara hathmam sompi didha che. pn jo tne humlo krta dr lagto hoy to phela tum eklo tara nokr purah sathe chavnimam ja, teoni vat dhyanthi sambhl, ane tne pusklt protsahn mlse.” tethi te potana nokr purahne line ratna amdhararam dumsnmoni chavnimam midyanioni lskri tukdi pase tyam gyo. midyanio, amamlekieo ttha purvni any prjaoe asmkhyi sainikoni sathe tidoni jem khinmam pthrayeli hti, temni pase driyani retini jem pthrayela asmkhyi umt htam. jyare gidiyon tyam phomcyo tyare ek mamns bija mamnsone potana svpnni vat khetto hto; te bolyo, “mne evum svpn avyum ke ek jvni rotli midyanioni chavnimam gbdti gbdti avi ane ek tmbu agl phomctam teni sathe athdai etle tmbu tuti pdyo.” bija mamns jvab apyo, “jrur, e israeli yoasna putr gidiyonni trvar j hovi joie. tara svpnno e j khulaso hoi ske. deve midyanne ane ana akka sainiye gidiyonna hathmam sompi didham che.” jyare gidiyone svpn ane teno khulaso sambhlyo tyare tene devni upasna kri ane pchi israelioni chavnimam jine bolyo, “utho, yhovae midyanioni chavni ane loko tmamra hathmam sompi didha che,” tene 300 sainikonum sainy lidhum ane tene trn tukdiomam vhemci nakhyum, tene drek mamnsne ek rnsimgdu apyum ane ek khali brni temam msal mukine api. pchi tene temne khyum, “mamra upr njr rakhjo, chavni pase phomctam j hum jem krum tem krjo, jyare hum ane mamra mamnsio amamram rnsimgdam vgadie tyare tme pn chavnine phrte tmamra rnsimgdam vgadjo, ane pokar krjo ke, “yho-vano jy! gidiyonno jy!” midyan pase gidiyon ane teni sathena 100 mamnsio mdhrati cokini sruatmam jyare teoe smrtio hji hmnam j bdlya hta. tyam chavnimam phomcyo e lokoe temna rnsimgdam phumkyam ane hathmamni brnio phodi nakhi. gidiyonna lskrni trn tukdioe rnsimgdam phukya ane brnio phodi nakhi, pchi temna daba hathmam msalo pkdi ane jmna hathmam rnsimgda pkdya jethi teo tene phumki ske pchi teoe pokar kryo, “yho-vano jy, gidiyonno jy!” prtyek mamns chavnini phrte gidiyonna bdham mamnsio potani jgyae ubha rhyam. midyani chavnina bdham loko bhythi cis padine bhagva lagyam. jyare pela 300 mamnsio rnsimgdam phumkta htam tena avajithi yhovae stru-sainiye evum gumcvi nakhyum ke chavnimam srvt do bdha amdrom amdri ldine ekbijane mamrva lagya. teonum lskr srerahnii disamam bethsittah sudhi ane tabbath njik avela abel-mholah sudhi nasi gym. pchi gidiyone nphtalina, aser ane akka mnassana kulsmuhona prdesna israelione tene mdd krva bolavdavya ane temne nasi gyela midyan-

iono picho pkdyo. pchi gidiyone ephraimna smgr phadi prdesmam potana smdesvahko moklya ane jather kravadvyum ke, utri avo, midyaniono samno kro ane teo ndi par utre te phela bethbarahthi yrdn ndina bdha panivala sthlo kbje kri lo.”jethi ephraimna kulsmuhne bhegum krvamam avyuum, ane temne bethbarah sudhina yrdn ndina tmamm panivala sthlo kbjo kri lidha. temne midyaniona be srdaro oreb ane jhebne jivta ked pkdyo. orebne oreb khdk pase mamri nakhvamam avyo ane jhebne jhebna draksakumd-pase mamri nakhvamam avyo. te pchi pn teoe prthi midyaniono picho krvo calu rakhyo, ane teo oreb ane jhebnam mamtham yrdnne pele par gidiyon li avya.

8

ephraim kulna agevan lokoe gidiyon pr rose bhraine khyum, “tme amamri sathe avo vrtav sa mamte kryo? tme midyanio sathe ldva mamte gya tyare tme amne sa mamte na bolavya? am emne te lokoe skht th-pko apyo.” pn gidiyone khyum, “tmamri tulnamam mem je kmi kryum che e to kmi visatmam nthi. tme ephraimna lokoe je kryum che te mamra smgr kul kutumbe je kryu che tena krtam kyamy cdiya-tum che. deve tmamra j hathmam midyaniona srdaro oreb ane jhebne suprt krya teni tulnamam mem sum kryum che?” tyare j teo samt thya. gidiyon 300 sainiko sathe yrdn ndi olmgio gyo teo bdha khub thakela hova chtam dussmno picho chodta nhota. pchi gidiyone sukkothna lokone khyum, “mamra sainikone khava mamte thodi rotli apso? e loko khub thaki gya che, ane ame hji midyani rajao jhebah ane salmunnano picho kri rhyam chie.” pn sukkothna agevanoe khyum, “tmamra sainikone ame sa mamte khava mamte rotli apie? tmne etli khatri ke ke tme jhebah ane salmunnanne pkdi skso? nisphl jao to teo pacha avine amamro nas kro.” etle gidiyone temne cetvni api, “thik jyare yhova jhebah ane salmunnanne mamra hathmam sompi dese tyare hum kamta jhamkhra vde tmamri camdi ujhrdi nakhis ane tmne mamr mamsris.” gidiyon tyamthi pnuel gyo, ane tyamna loko pase khorakni mamgni kri. teoe pn sukkothna agevano jevo j jvab apyo. athi tene pnuelna lokone pn khyum, “jyare hum yuddh purum krine surksit pacho apis tyare tmamro a killo todi padya vina nhi rhum.” te smye jhebah ane salmunna emna 15,000 na sainy sathe karkormam htam. purvni pr-jaomamthi phkt etla j bci gya htam. emnam 1,20,000 mamnsio to yuddhamam mamrya gya htam. gidiyon, nobah ttha yogbhahni purve rhevasiona mamrge avela midyanioni chavnimam gyo ane midyanna lskr upr ocimto chapo mamryo. jhebah ane salmunna bmne rajao bhagi gya, prmtu gidiyone temno picho pkdine teone jivta ked krya, ane pchi tene smgr lskrne bhybhit kri nakhyum temna smgr sainyne vervikher kri nakhyum. tyarbad yoasno putr gidiyon yud-dhamamthi heres ghatne mamrge pacho phrto hto. tyare tene sukkothna ek yuvanne pkdine teni pasethi 77 vdilo ane agevanonam nam lkhavi lidham. tyarbad gidiyon sukkothna loko smks avyo ane teone khyum, “a rhyam jhebah ane salmunna, jemne vise tme mne tono mamryo hto ane khyum htum ke tara hathmam jhebah ane salmunna thodaj avi gya che ke ame tara

thakela ttha bhukhya mamnsone khavanum apie?” pchi tene sukkoth ngrna vdilone pkdyo ane vgdamna kamta ane jhakhram vde mamr mamrine temne path bhnavyo. tyarbad te pnuel gyo ane tyano killo todi padi tyamna lokoni htya kri. pchi tene jhebah ane salmunnanne puchyum, “tme tabormam je lokone mamri nakhya te kona jeva htam?” teoe khyum, “teo tmamra jeva j hta. teoe tmamra jeva j vstro pridhan krya hta, ane teo rajkumvro jeva dekhata htam.” gidiyone khyum, “to pchi teo mamra bhaio j hova joie. mamri sgi mamna putro, hum yhovana sm khaine khum chum ke tme jo temne jivta jva didha hot to mem tmamra pran lidha na hot. ane me tmne jivta chodi mukya hot.” pchi gidiyone potana sauthi mota putr yetherne khyum, “uth, ane a lokone mamri nakh.” prmtu tena putre trvar khemci nhi, te hju nadan hto etle teni himmt cali nhi. prmtu jhebah ane salmunnae khyum, “tme, jate j amarro smhar kro, karn, jo mamns khrekhr mjbut hse to te pote j te krse.” pchi gidiyone te bmne mamri nakhya ane temnam utona srir prthi almkaro utari lidham. tyarpchi is-raeli lokoe gidionne khyum, “tme amne midyanio-thi bcavya che hve tme amamra raja cho, tmamra putro ane tmamra vmsjo amamra pr sasn kro.” pn gidiyone israelione khyum, “hum tmamra upr raj nhi krum, temj mamro putr pn nhi kre, pn yhova tmamra upr raj krse.” pchi tene khyum, “mamre tmne ek vinmti krvani che, tmamramamthi prtyek vykti mne tme melvel lumtni samgrimamthi ek ek butti api do.” midyanionum lskr ismamelionum bnelum htum ane teo kanmam sonani butti pherta hta. pchi teoe khyum, “ame raji khusithi te apisum.” pchi teoe ek jhbhbho pathryo. prtyek vyktie temam lumtmam melveli sonani butti namkhi. gidiyone mamgi lidhela sonani buttinum vjn asre ek hjar satso sekel thyum, temam jhverat, glano har ane midyani rajaoe phere-lam kimmti vstrono smamves thto nhoto temj temam umtna glamamthi li levayela ghrenamono smamves thto nhoto. gidiyone temamthi ek ephod bnadvavyo ane teni sthapna potana ngr ophrahmam kri. bdha israelio yhovane chodine teni puja krva lagya ane te ephod gidiyon ane tena privarna ptnnum karn thi pdyum. am, midyanio israelione tabe thya ane tyarpchi kdapi temne mamthum umcu kryu nhi, ane gidiyon jivyo tyam sudhi 40 vrs desmam samti rhi. yoasno putr, yrubbal rheva mamte potane gher pach phryo. gidiyonne ghni ptnio hti ane 70 putro htam. skhemmam tene ek upptni hti eni kukhe abimelek namno putr avtryo. yoasno putr, gidiyon avsan pamyto tyare ghno ghrdo hto. teoe tene abiejhe-riona prdesmam ophrah ngrmam tena pita yoasni kbrmam dphnavvamam avyo. ena avsan pchi israelio phri pacha devne chodine devdevioni puja krva lagya, ane temne balbrithne istdev trike svikarya. israelio ajubajuna struothi temne chodavnar temna dev yho-vane bhuli gya. ane israelnum atatlum bhulum krnar yrubbal ktumbne (gidionne) pn teo vphadar nhota.

9

ek divs yrubbalno putr abimelekh skhemmam tena mammona gher gyo hto ane temne ane teni mam-tana kutumbna bdha sbhyene tene khyum, “tme

skhemna nagrikone atlum puchi juo ke, 'tmamre mamte sum sarum che? tmamra upr 70 jn-yrubbalna sitter putro rajy kre ke ek jn rajy kre? tem e pn yad rakhjo ke, hum ane tme ek j lohiamams ane hadkamna bnela chie.' tena mammamoe skhemna nagriko sathe vat kri ane temne a bdhi vstuo vise puchyum. teoe abimelek ane teno pks levanum nkki kryum. karn ke teoe vicaryu ke, "abimelekhni mam teona ngrni vtnei che tethi te temna bhai jevo j che." athi teoe balvrithna mmdirmamthi 70 camdina sikka kadhi lidha ane e sikka vde abimelekh tephani ane nka-mam lokone rokyo, jeo tene anusrta htam ane te je khe te mujb krtam htam. teone line te potana pitana gher aphrah gyo ane tyam ek j pththr upr tene potana 70 bhaione yrubbalna putrone rhesi nakhya. phkt sauthi nano putr yotham chupai gyo tethi te bhagi gyo. tyarbad skhem ane bethmillona bdha loko bhega mlyo ane teoe skhehmmam ubha krela elonna thambhla njik abimelekhne potano raja bnavyo. jyare yothame a sambhlyum tyare te gerijhim prvtina sikhr pr gyo tyam ubho rhyo ane mota sade skhemna mamnsone kheva lagyo; 'o skhemna loko, mamri vat sambhlo, ane dev, tmne bdhane sambhle! "ek divs bda vrkso raja psmd krva gyam. temne jaitunna vrksne khyum, "sum hum mamrum tel, je devo ane mamnvone snmamnvu mamte vpray che, te chodine vrkso pr rajy krva avum?" "pchi vrksoe amjirna vrksne khyum, "tum amamro raja tha." "pn jaitunna vrksne khyum, "sum hum mamrum tel, je devo ane mamnvone snmamnvu mamte vpray che, te chodine vrkso pr rajy krva avum?" "pchi vrksoe draksna velane khyum, "to tum av ane amamro raja tha." "pn temne jvab apyo, "vrksone raja bnva mamte thine dev ane mamnsone anmdit krnar draksars upjavvanum hum sa mamte chodi dum?" "tyare bdham vrksoe kamtana chodne khyum, "to tum av ane amamra pr raj kr." "etle kamtala vrksne khyum, 'jo tme mne khrekhr tmamro raja bnava mamgta ho to avo ane mamri chayamam avine beso, nhi to kamtala jhadmamthi ag prgte ane lbanon-nam devdarna vrksone bali nakhe.' "pchi yotham agl bolyo, hve tme abimelekhne saca mnthi prman-nikpne raja bnavyo che? ttha gidiyon ane tena pri-var prtye yogy vrtav kryo che? tme mamra pitane ene krelam karyono yogy bdlo apyo che? teni khat-ri kri lo. mamra pitae to tmamre mamte potane jiv jokhmmam mukine; yuddh krine tmne midyaniona hathmamthi mukti apavi che; prmtu aje tme bdhae mamra pitani viruddh tmamra mamtha umckya che ane temna 70 putrone ek j pththr pr mamri nakhya che. ane hve teni dasina putr abimelekhne, karnke te tmamro bhai che. mamte skhemno raja bnavo cho. jo tme yrubbal ane tena privar prtye vphadar ho to bhle tme abimelekhne raja trike melvine khush thao ane tmne teni prja trike melvine bhle te khush thto. nhi to pchi abimelekhmamthi agni prgto ane te skhemna ane millona lokone bali nakhe ane skhem ttha mil-lona lokomamthi agni prgto ane te abimelekhne bali nakhe." e pchi yotham tyamthi bhagi jine dher calyo gyo, ane potana bhai abimelekhthi bcva mamte tyam rhyo. abimelekh israel upr trn vrs rajy kryu. tyar pchi abimelekh ane skhemna loko vcce deve ver thva didhum. tethi skhemna lokoe abimelekh same blvo

kryo. a etla mamte thyum ke jethi yrubbalna 70 pu-trone mamri nakhya bdl abimelekhne ttha tene a rkt-pat krvamam mdd krnar skhemna lokone path sikhya mle. skhemna lokoe abimelekhni coki krva prvto pr guptcro, abimelekh upr humlo krva temj tene lumti leva mamte gothvya; teo te rste jta bdha j mamnsone lumtva lagya ane abimelekhne eni khbr pdi gi. e smy drmyan ebedno putr gaal tena bhaio sathe skhem-mam rheva avyo. ane tene skhemna lokono visvas jiti lidho. teo draksni vadiomam gya ane draks bhegi kri tene teoe kcdi ane draksars bnavyo ane utsv uyvyo. teoe temna devna mmdirmam a ujvni kri teoe khad-hum pidhum ane pchi abimelekhne sap deva lagya. gaal ebedno putr ghamta padva lagyo, "abimelekh kon che? sa mamte apne skhemna loko kon chie ke apne teni gulami krvi joie? abimelekh yrubbalno putr nthi! ane jhbul teno aphsr nthi? skhemna pita hmorna mamnsone seva kro! apne sa mamte abimelekhne anusrum joie? tme ek vkht mne raja bnavo; pchi juo, hum tene path bhnavis hu tene khis, 'tarum sainy line yuddh krva mamri same pd. ngrpti jhbule jyare ebedna putr gaale je khyum htum te sambhlyum, tyare te khub krodhe bhrayo. guptrite tene abimelekh pase smdesvahk em kheva mamte moklya ke, "ebedno putr gaal ane tena bhaio skhem rheva avya che ane teo ngrna lokone tari viruddh uskere che. mamte tum ane tara mamnsone ratre ahim avo ane khetromam smtai jao." svare suryody thtam j ngr upr humlo kro ane gaal ane tena mamnsone tmamro samno krva bhar ave tyare tari iccha mujb teone siksa krje." athi abimelekh ane tena mamnsone ratorat up-dya ane car tukdiomam skhem upr humlo krva sm-taine betha. bije divse ebedno putr gaal bhar avine sherna drvajana prvesdvar agl ubho rhyo ane e j smye abimelekh ane tena mamnsone temna chupavana sthloethi bhar avya, ane ngr pr humlo kryo. gaale te lokone joya ane jhbulne khym, "jo, dumgroni toc uprthi mamnsone utre che!" pn jhbule khyum, "na, e j dumgrna pdchaya tmne mamnsone jeva lage che." phrithi gaale khyum, "na, tyam jo. hum purepuri khatrithi khum chum ke loko tekrio prthi nice utri ave che ane biji tukdi jadugrnam vrkspasethi avi rhi che." tyare jhbule tene khyum, "hve tari bdai kyam gi? tme to kheta htam ke, "e abimelekh vli kon che? apne tena gulam thie? tme jeni msكري krtam htam e j a loko che ne?" to pchi pdo medane ane kro yuddh." gaal skhemna mamnsone sathe bhar pdyo ane abimelekh same ldyo. pn abimelekh teno picho pkdta te tyamthi bhagi gyo. sherna drvajia pase skhemna ghna mamnsone khrab rite ghayl thine ajubaju pyda htam. a smye abimelekh arumamhmam rheto hto. jhbule gaal ttha tena sgaone skhemmamthi kadhi mukyam, teone skhemmam rheva didham nhi. bije divse skhemna loko khetromam bhar avya. ane abimelekhne a babtnei jan thi. tethi tene potana mamnsone trn tuk-dio padine te khetrmam temna mamte rah joto rhyo. jyare tene ngrmamthi lokone bhar avta joia tyare a smtai rhela mamnsone bhar avya ane temna upr humlo krine temne bdhane mamri nakhya. abimelekh ane teni tukdi agl vdhine sherna drvajana prves dvar agl gothvai gi ane bije be tukdioe jeo simmam htam temna upr tuti pdi ane temne pura kryo, akho divs yuddh calyum. akhre abimelekh skhem ngrne jiti

lidhum. tene ngrna srv lokono smhar kryo. ane ngrne bhoybhegu kri nakhyum. ane tyamni bhumi pr mithum veryum. jyare skhemna killana agevanoe a vat jani tyare teo bdha elbrith devna mmdirna bhomyramam bhega thya. abimelekhne khbr pdi ke skhemna killana srv loko mmdirna bhoyramam che. tyare te potana sainiko sathe salmon prvt pr gya, tene kuhadi line jhadni ek dali kapine potana khbha pr muki ane potana sainikone khyum, “mem sum kryum e tme joyum che. tme pn jhtpt e prmamne kro.” athi prtyek mamnse ek ek dali kapine lidhi, pchi temne abimelekhni pachl pachl jine bhomyramam teno moto dhglo kryo ane tene ag campi, tethi skhem gdhna bhoyrammam rhela lokomamthi asre 1,000 stry-puruso mrtyu pamyam. tyarbad abimelekh tebes jine tene ghero dhalyo ane jiti lidhum. ngrini vccovcc ek mjbut killo hto ane temam shernam bdham stri-purusoe asro lidho, temne amdr ji barnane bhoglvasi didhi ane bdham dhaba upr cdhi gyam. abimelekh killa agl phomci jine tena upr humlo kryo. ne killane ag lgadva mamte tena drvaja agl gyo. tyare dhaba prthi ek strie ghmtinum uplum pd abimelekhna mamtha pr phekyum, ane teni khopri chumdi nakhi. tene trt j potana bkht upadnar nokrne bum mamri ane khyum, “mne trvarthi mamri nakh jethi ek strie abimelekhne mamri nakhyo che evum koi khe nhi.” te yuvane tene trvar bhoki didhi ane te mrtyu pamy. jyare israelioe joyum ke abimelekhnum mrtyu thyum che tyare teo potpotane gher calya gya. abimelekh potana sitter bhaioni htya kri potana pita viruddh pap kryu htm. teni deve a rite tene siksa kri. ane skhemna lokone pn temna gunani sja kri, am gidiyonna putr yothamno sap saca thryo.

10

abimelekhna mrtyu pchi dodona putr puahno putr tola israel agl avyo. te issakharna kulsmuhno hto ane ephraimnam phadi prdesmam samirmam rheto hto. trevis vrs sudhi te israeliono nyayadhis hto. pchi te mrtyu pamy ane tene samirmam dphnavamm avyo. tena pchi gilyadno nyayadhis yair bnyo. tene 22 vrs sudhi israelno nyay kryo. tene 30 putro htm ane teo 30 gdhedha upr svari krtam htm. teona gilyadnam 30 ngro htm j aje pn yairna ngro trike janita che. yairnum mrtyu thyum tyare tene kamonmam dphnavavamm avyo. phri israelioe yhovani drstie pap gnay evum acrn kryum. temne baldevni ane aseradevini murtini temj aram, sidon, moab, ammon ane plistonam devdevioni puja krva mamdi, temne devne chodi didho ane teni upasna kranum bmdh kryu. athi yhovano ros israelio same bhbhuki uthyo ane tene temne plistio ane ammoniona hathmam sompi didha. temne te vrese ane tyarpchil 18 vrs sudhi yrdn parna gilyadnam avela amoriona desmam vsta bdha israelione plistio ane ammonioe heran-presan krya htm ane tras apyo hto. vli ammonioe yrdn par krine yhuda, binyamin ttha ephraim kulo pr humla krya. israelio bhare aphtmam avi pdya. pchi israelioe yhovane pokarine khyum, “ame amamra dev, tme tji dine balni puja kri ane tmamri viruddh pap kryu che.” tyare yhovae israelione khyum, “misrio, amor-

ioe, ammonioe, plistioe jyare sidonioe, amamlekieo ane amamonioe tmamra bda upr nirdyapurvk vrtn kryu tyare tme mdd krva mamte mne bolavyo tyare mem tmne nhota ugari lidha? pn tme mne chodi didho ane bija devdevioni puja krva lagya etle hve hum tmne ugari lenar nthi. tme je devone psmd krya che temni pase jao ane dha nakho. te tmne tmamri aphtmamthi ugarse.” prmtu teoe ajiji krine khyum, “ame pap kryum che, tmne yogy lage te siksa amne kro. prmtu amne phkt alo vkht amamra dusmnona hathmamthi chodavo.” temne vidhrmiona devdevlam phemki didham ane yhovani upasna krva mamdi. yhovathi israelionum kst joi skayum nhi. ammonina sainyne sathe bolavavamm avyum htm ane teoe gilyadnam chavni nakhi hti. israelnum sainy pn sathe thva ekthum thyum ane mispahmam chavni nakhi. gilyadna agevano ekbijane ane bdha lokone kheva lagya, “je koi ammonio sathe yuddh krse ane teone hravse te gilyadno neta bnse.”

11

hve gilyadnam yphta namno ek survir ane blvan yoddho hto. te ek varamgnano putr hto ane gilyad teno pita hto. gilyadni ptinine pn putro htm ane jyare teo mota thya, tyare temne yphtane em khine kadhni mukyo, “amamra pitana varsamam taro kso bhag nthi. karn, tum biji strino putr che.” tethi yphtae tena pitanum ghr chodi didhum ane tob prdesmam avyo, te tyam rhyo ane ghna nkamam mamnso teni sathe jodaya. thoda smy pchi ammonio israelio same yud-dhe cdaya; ane jyare ldai thi tyare gilyadna vdilo yph-tane leva tob avya. teoe tene khyum, “ammonio same yuddh krva mamte tum amamri sathe av ane amamro senadhipti tha.” pn yphtae gilyadna vdlone khyum, “tme saue mamro tirsar kryo ane mne mamra pitana ghrmamthi hamki kadhio hto, hve tme aphtmam avi pdya hovathi mamri pase avo cho?” gilyadna agevanoe yphtane khyum, “ame tari pase pacha avya chie karn ke ame udi aphtmam chie. amamri sathe cal, ammonio same yuddh kr ane gilyadna bdha lokono neta tha. yphtae teone khyum, jo tme mne ammonio same ldva mamte pachlo li jva mamgta ho, ane jo yhovna mne tyam vijy apave, to tmamre mne neta bnavvo pds.” teoe khyum, “ame yhovani saksie vcn apie chie ke, ame tmamra kheva prmamne krisum.” tethi yphtae teoni mamgni svikari ane lokoe tene temno neta ane lskrno senadhipti bnavyo, ane yphtae mispahmam yhovna smks a bdha vcn phrithi khi smbhlayva. yphtae smdesvahko mokline ammoniona rajane khevdavyum ke, “tmamre amamri sathe so jhgdo che? tme amamra upr sa mamte akrmn kryu che? rajae jvab apyo, “jyare israelio misr avya tyare arnon ndithi yabbok ane yrdn ndi sudhino smgr des amamro hto, pn israelioe amamri pasethi te li lidho. hve samtithi amamra srv prdes amne pacha api do.” yphtae phrithi teni pase smdesvahko moklya, ane khevdavyum ke, “moab ke ammonno prdes israle li lidho che te hkikt saci nthi. jyare israelio misrthi avya tyare rnmam thine lal smudr sudhi gya ane kades phocya. tyarbad teoe adomna rajane “tena desmam thine teone jva dev mamte prvangi leva smdesvahko moklya.” pn teone prvangi apai nhi, tethi teoe moabna

rajane evi j rite vinmti kri, prmtu tene pn khyum, 'na' tethi israelio kadesna desmam rhyam. "tyarbad teo vny prdesmam gya ane adom ane moab desni aspas gya ane arnon ndini same pdav nakhyo. teo moabni srhdni bhar hta. karnke teoe arnon ndi olngi n hti je moab desni srhd hti. "tyarpchi israelioe hesbon ngrna amoriona raja sihonne smdesvakhone kheva moklya; amne tmamra desmam psar thine jvado jethi ame amamra amtim mukam pr ji skie." prmtu sihonne israeliomam visvas n hto tethi tene potana desmamthi psar thva didha nhi. pn tene potana bdha sainikone bhega krya. teoe yahasmam chavni nakhi ane israel sathe ldy. israelna dev yhovae sihonne ane tena sainyne israelione sompi didhum. tethi teoe temne prajy apyo ane tyam rheta amoriona bdha prdes kbje krya. teoe amoriona desni srhdni amdrum bdhu j, arnon ndithi yabbok sudhi ane rnthi yrdn ndi sudhi smgr des kbje kryo. "a rite, israelna dev yhovae potana loko israelione mamte amoriona des li lidho hto ane hve teo tena varsdar che. ane tme e des pacho leva mamgo cho? tmamra dev kmose tmne je apyo che te des tme rakho, ane ame amamra dev yhovae amne je apyo che te des ame rakhisum. sum moabna raja sipporna putr balakna krtam sum tum cdhiyato che? israeleno teno prajy krya pchi sum tene potano des pacho melvva prytyn kryo hto? na, bilkul nhi. chella 300 vrsthi israelioe hesbon ane teni aspasnam ngromam, aroerni njikmam ane teni pasena ngromam, ane arnon ndi ane njiknam ngromam rheta avya che, tme kem e bdham ngro a smy drmyan pacham li n lidham? mem tmamrum kmi pap kryum nthi, prmtu tme mamra upr cdai krine mamrum bgado cho, yhova nyayadhis che, ane e j aje israelio ane ammonio vcce nyay krse." pn ammoniona rajae yphtae moklelo smdeso dhyannam lidho nhi.yphtanum vcn e vkhte yhovana atmame yphtamam prves kryo, ane gilyad ane mnassamam thine gilyadmam avela mispah game ane tyamthi ammoniona desmam gyo. yphtae yhovane vcn apyum, "jo tme ammonione mamra hathmam sompi deso to hum ammonio upr vijy prapt krine pacho dher jaum tyare je koi mamra ghrmamthi mne mlva prthm bhar avse tenum dhnarpn hum tmne dhravis." tyar pchi yphtae jine ammonio upr humlo kryo ane yhovae ammonione tena hathmam sompi didha. teoe aroerthi minnith sudhina prdes jiti lidham ane 20 ngromam ttha chek abel-kramim sudhi tene ammonioneno picho kryo. a ek mhan vijy hto. a rite, israelio ammonione hravi skya. jyare yphta mispahmam potane gher avyo tyare teni putri khmjri vgadti, ane nacti tene mlva dodhi avi. te tenum eknum ek smtan htum. tene bija koi putr ke putri n hta. tene joine tene sokna mamrya kpdam phadi nakhyam ane khyum o dikri, tem to mne aje dukhi ane kmgal bnavi didho! mem yhovani same vicarya vgr mamnta kri hti ke hum blidan apis. ane te hum pachi li skum nhi." te boli, "pitaji, tme vicarya vgr yhovani smks mamnta kri che, to hve mne tmamra mukhmamthi bhar avya prmamne kro; karn yhovae tmamra stru ammonio upr tmne ver valvamam vijyi bnava mdd kri che." "prmtu prthm be mhina sudhi mne mamri skhio sathe prvt pr phri leva do, ane mamre kmvura mrvm pde che eno sok palis." tethi tene khyum, "tari bhenpnio sathe be

mhina mamte ja," te teni bhenpnio sathe prvtomam cali gi ane tyam potana kaumamry mamte sok kryo. be mhina pchi te tena pita pase pachi avi. ane tene tena yhovane apela vcn prmamne tene kryu tethi tene lgn kryo nhi. tyarbad israelmam a rivaj thi gyo. yuvan strio prtivrs car divs bhar jti ane gilyadna yphtani putrino sok mnnavti.

12

ephraimna kulsmuh yuddh mamte bhega thya ane saphon gya. temne yphtane khyum, "tume amne bolavya vina ammonio same ldva kem gyo? am tne ttha tara ghrne pn slgavi disum." yphtae teone khyum, "mamre ane mamra mamnsone ammonio sathe bhare jhdhdo thyo hto. mem tmne mdd mamte bolavya hta, pn tme amne temnathi bcava avya nhi, mem joyum ke tme amne mdd krva avya nhotam, tethi tmamri mdd vina hum eklo mamra jivna jokhme ammonio same yuddh krva gyo, yhovae mne mamra dushmano pr vijy apavyo, to pchi tme aje mamri sathe ldva sa mamte avo cho?" tyar pchi yphtae gilyadna bdha mamnsone ekrit kri ane ephraimna kulsmuh sathe ldai kri ane teone hravya; karn ke, ephraimna loko temne hmessa kheta, "tme srj je gilyadmam rho cho, ephraimthi bhagi avela cho, tmamri pase tmamri potani jmin nthi tme ephraim ane mnassa vcce rho." tene ephraimna sainyni pachl avela yrdnna ara kbje kri lidha, koi ephraimi yrdn olmgine nasi jva prytyn kre to gilyadna rksko tene pdkarta. "sum tum ephraimna kulno che?" jo te "na" khe to teo kheta, "ke bol, 'sibboleth'" pn te "sibboleth" bolto, karn te eno cokkhko uttar kri skto nhi, etle teo tene pkdine yrdnna ghat upr mamri nakhta, te yuddhmam 42,000 ephraimio mamrya gya hta. gilyadno yphta ch vrs israelno nyayadhis trike hto. pchi te mrtyu pamyo ane tene gilyadmam tena potana shermam dphnavvamam avyo. yphtah pchi bethlehmnio ibsan israelno nyayadhis thyo, tene tris putro ane tris putrio hti. tene teni trisetris putrione ajanya skhsone prnavi hti ane tena tris putro tene amdrna sgamamthi n hoy tevi ptnio lavya hta. te sat vrs sudhi israelio nyayadhis hto ane teone nyay apyo hto. pchi ibsannum avsan thyum. tene bethlehmmam dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi jhbulonna kulsmuhno elon israelno nyayadhis thyo. tene israelmam 10 vrs lokono nyay kryo. tyarbad elonnum pn avsan thyum ane tene jhbulonna kulsmuhna ayalonmam dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi hillelno putr abdon pirathonio israelno nyayadhis thyo. tene calis putro ane tris putro hta. jeo sitter ghedao upr svarti krti, tene israelio upr ath vrs sudhi sasn kryum. pchi hillelno putr abdon pirathoninum avsan thyum, tene amamlekiona phadi prdesmam avela ephraim desna pirathon ngrmam dphnavvamam avyo.

13

phrithi israelioe yhovani drstie pap gnay evum acrn kryu ethi yhovae plistione israel upr vijy apavyo. calis vrs sudhi israelio plistione tabe rhyam. te smyamam sorahmam dan kulsmuhno mamnoah namno mamns

hto, eni ptni vamjhni hti. yhovana dute tene drsn ap-
 ine khyum, “tum lamba smythi nihsmtan ame vamjhni
 che, pn hve tum grbhvti thse ane tne putr jnmse! hve
 hum tne khum te prmamne tum krje, draksars ke koi
 pn kephi pinum pis nhi, ane koipn asuddh khorak
 khais nhi. karn ke hve tum grbhvti thse ane ek pu-
 trne jnm apse mamte tena val kdi kpavis nhi, te ek
 najhirithse. te plistiona hathmamthi israelione mukt
 krse.” pchi e strie jine potana ptine a vat kri, “devno
 mamns mamri pase avyo hto. eno dekhav devna dut
 jevo khub j tejsvi dekhato hto. te kyamthi avyo te
 mem ene puchyum nhotum, tem tene mne potanum
 nam pn khyum nhotum. pn tene mne am khyum,
 “tum sgrbha thse ane tne putr avtrse. hvethi tum
 draksars ke koi pn kephi pinum pise nhi temj asuddh
 khorak khais nhi, karnke te putr devne arpn thse
 ane najhiri thse ane tena jnmthi mrtyu sudhi te de-
 vni sevamam hse.” pchi mamnoahe yhovane prarthna
 kri, “krpa kri tme je devna mamnsne moklyo hto
 tene pachok moklo, jethi te amne khe ke putr jnm
 dharn krvano che, tenum amamre sum krvum?” te
 mamte vdhare sucno apo.” deve mamnoahni prarthna
 sambhli ane teni ptni khetmam bethi hti tyam de-
 vna dute tene phri ekvar drsn apyam. teno dhni
 teni pase nhoto. athi te baie trt j dodta dodta jine
 potana ptine khyum, “juo, je mamns pele divse mamri
 pase avyo hto e j mamns phrithi ahi avyo che!” mam-
 noah uthyo ane teni ptni sathe jhdpthi pachok avyo.
 tene pela mamnsne puchyum, “te divse mamri ptni
 sathe vat kri hti te mamns tme j cho?” devdute jvab
 apyo, ‘ha, hum te j chum.’ etle mamnoahe khyum,
 “tmamra vcno saca pdyo pchi ane balkna jnm pchi
 amamre teno ucher kevi rite krvo? amamre teni
 sathe kevi rite vrtvum? ene sum krvum? krpakri
 a bdhu amne kho.” yhovana dute khyum, “tari pt-
 nine mem je sucnao apeli che te kaljipurvk tare pal-
 vani che, tene draksamamthi bnaveli koi pn cij khavi
 nhi, tene draksars ke koi pn kephi pinam piva nhi,
 temj asuddh khorak khavo nhi; tene bdhum mem
 apela hukm prmamne krvum. mamnoahe yhovana
 dutne khyum, “ame tmamra mamte lvarum ramdhie
 tyam sudhi krpa krine tme ahi rho.” yhovana dute
 khyum, “hum rokais, toye tmamrum bhojn lis nhi,
 pn jo tmamre dharnarpn apvum j hoy to yhovane apo.”
 chtam mamnoahne khbr n pdi ke a yhovano dut che.
 athi tene yhovana devdute puchyum, “tmamrum
 nam jo amne janva mle ke tme je khyum che te sacum
 che to ame tmne snmamn api skie.” yhovana devdute
 tene khyum, “mamrum nam janine tmne sum mlse?
 tme te smji skso nhi.” pchi mamnoahe ek bkrinum
 bccum khadyarpn sathe line yhovane ek pththr upr
 arpn kryu, je vismykark cijo kre che ane mamnoah
 ane teni ptni te jotam htam. jynno bhdko akas trph
 umce cdyo tyare e jvalaomam devno devdut mam-
 noah ane teni ptnina dekhtram e jvalaomam akasmam
 uce gyo. a joya pchi bmne jnae teona mukh nice jmin
 trph rakhya. tyarbad mamnoah ke teni ptnie yhovana
 devdute phri joyo nhi. pchi mamnoahe khatri thi
 ke e mamns yhovano devdut hto. mamnoahe potani
 ptnine mote sade khyum, “hve apnum mrtyu niscit
 che. karn ke apne devnam drsn krya che.” pn teni pt-
 nie khyum, “jo yhovae apnne mamri nakhva hot to
 tene apne arpn krela arpn svikarya na hot, tene apnne

a bdhu btavyum na hot, temne a cmtkar kryo n hot.”
 pchi te strie ek putrne jnm apyo ane tenum nam sam-
 sun rakkhyum. balk moto thyo ane tene yhovana asir-
 vad prapt thya. jyare te mamhneh danna shermam
 hto te drmyan yhovano atmam teni upr prerna krva
 lagyo. te sher sorah ane estaol, je danni chavnimam
 avela che, teni vcne avelum che.

14

ek divs samsun ‘timnah’ gyo to tyam ek plisti yu-
 vti trph tenum dhyan khemcayum. dher pachya avya
 pchi tene potana mamtapitana khyum ke, ‘timnah-
 mam mem ek yuvti joi che, hum tmamra thki tene
 mamri pase lava mangu chum, jethi hum tene prni
 skum.” pn tenum mambape tene khyum, “sum apnam
 sgamsmbdhiomam ke apni jatimam sum knyao
 nthi ke amamre tne sunntvgrna plistione smbmdhit
 stri jode tne prnavvo pde?” pn samsune teone khyum,
 “mne e gme che, ane mamra mamte tene li avo.” tena
 mamtapitane khbr nthi ke a bdhum yhovak kri rhyam
 che; tene plistio sathe ldivanum karn joitum htum,
 karn e vkhete plistio israelio upr rajy krta htam. sam-
 sun tena mamtapitana sathe timnah gyo. teo drak-
 sni vadio agl phomcyam ane acank ek simhnun be-
 cum tena pr hummlo krva avyum. yhovana atmame
 samsunmam prves kryo, ane tena hathmam koi hthi-
 yar nhotum tem chtam tene e simhne jane lvarum n
 hoy tem cirine phadiyam kri nakhyo, pn tene potana
 mamtapitane a vat khi nhi. te timnah avyo pchi
 samsune te yuvti sathe vat kri, ane tene te gmi gi.
 thoda divso pchi te teni sathe vivah krva pachok phryo,
 jyam simhne mamryo hto te jova mamte te sthl trph
 phryo, tene joyum to simhni lasmam mdhpudo hto
 ane temam mdh pn htum! tene temamthi thodum
 mdh potana hathmam lidhum ane khato khato calva
 lagyo. jyare te tena mamtapita pase phocco tyare
 tene temne pn thodum mdh khava apyum. temne te
 khadhum pn samsune temne em n jnavyum ke pote
 e simhna mrtdehmmamthi lavyo hto. tena pita knyane
 gher gya ane knyana ghrna rivaj prmamne samsune
 ujani taiyar kri. samsunne joine plistio eni sathe
 rheva tris juvanone li avya. samsune teone khyum,
 “hum tmne ek ukhanum puchum chum tme jo mamra
 mhemam trikena sat divsna rhevas drmyan eno jvab
 api skso to hum tmne tris jod umda kpdam ane tris
 jod roj phervana kpdam apis. pn jo tme teno jvab n api
 sko to tmamre mne tris jod umda kpdam ane tris jod
 niymit phervana kpdam apvam pde.” tethi temne
 khyum, “tmamrum ukhanum, amne pucho amamre
 sambhlvum che.” etle tene khyum, “ek prani je khay
 che, temamthi khorak ave che ane ek blvan prani-
 mamthi mithas ave che.” trn divs sudhi teo ukhanano
 ukel sodhva prytyn kri rhyam hta. cothe divse te
 lokoe samsunni ptnine khyum, “tara ptine llcavine
 amne a ukhanano jvab kre, nhi to ame tarum ane tara
 bapnum ghr bali nakhsun, tme sum amne lumtva
 ahim notrya hta?” etle samsunni ptni tene gle vl-
 gine rdva lagi ane boli, “tmne mamra prtye jraye prem
 nthi, tme mne dhikkaro cho, karn ke tme mamra
 lokone ukhanum puchum che ane mne teno jvab
 khyo nthi!” tene jvab apyo, “mem mamra mamtap-
 itane pn jvab nthi khyo, pchi tne sa mamte khum?

mhemamn trike sat divs rhyam pchi tene akho divs rdyā kryum, hth pkdi tethi samsune tene ukhanano jvab khyo, karn ke tena rudne tene cimta krave rakhi. ane pchi tene te jvab potana lokone khi didho. etle satme divse samsun syngrhām dakhil thay te phelam sherna lokoe tene khyum, “mdh krtam mithum sum? simh krtam blvan sum?” samsune prtyuttr apyo, “tmne jo mamri gaythi khedyum n hot to mamra ukhanano pttō tmne kdi mlyo n hot.” pchi yhovana atname samsunnam prves kryo, te trt j asklon gyo ane tyam tene tris mamnsone mamri nakhya, tene teona vstro li lidha, ane teone ngn kri didha ane temna vstro tena ukhanano jvab apnara lokone api didham, pchi te khub gusse thyo ane potana pitane gher calyo gyo. tyar pchi samsunni thnar vhu tena mitr sathe prni gi.

15

thoda smy pchi dhuni kapnini rtumam samsun potani ptnine mlva gyo ane sathe tene mamte ek lvarum lte go. tene ptnina pitane khyum, “mamre mamri ptnina ordamam jvum che.” tene spst rite khyum, “mne janva mlyum che ke tum tene jray psmd krtō nthi ane cahto nthi. tethi mne tene tara mitr sathe prnavi didhi. pn eni nani bhen ene krtamy vdhū sari che, ene bdlē tum tene li ja.” pn samsune gus-samam mote sade khyum, “hve a vakte jo hum plistione nuksan krum to koi mamro vamk kadhi ske tem nthi.” athi tene trnsō siyalo ane msalo lidhi. ane be siyaloni pumchdi ek bija sathe bamdhi ane drekni vcmam ek msal khosi didhi pchi tene msalo slgavi ane siyalone plistiona anajna kothar ttha khetro sl-gavi mukva chutam muki didham. teoe jaitunni ane draksni vadio pn bali muki. plistioe puchyum, “a kone kryum?” tethi teone khevamam avyum, “samsune, karn ke teni thnar ptnina pita timnie tene bija purus sathe prnavi didhi.” pchi plistioe jine putri ane tena pitane pkdyam ane teona ghrmam jivtam sl-gavi mukyam. samsune teone khyum, “jo tme a rite vrtso to hum coksks khum chum ke, hum bdlō lidha vina chodvano nthi,” tene teona upr teni puri takatthi humlo kryo ane srvene mamri nakhya. pchi te etamni khdkni guphamam jine rheva lagyo. plistioe avine yhudamam saininyi tukdi mokli api ane lehi upr chapo mamryo. yhudana kulsmuhe tene puchyum, “tme ahim sa mamte amamri sathe ldva avya cho?” plistioe khyum, “ame samsunni dhrpkd krva ane tene amamri upr je kryu che, te teni pr krva avya chie.” tethi yhudana kulsmuhamathi trnhjar mamnsō ‘etam’na khdkni gupha agl gya samsunne mlyā ane khyum, “tne etli khbr nthi ke ame plistiona tabedar chie? te amne kevi kphodi sthitimam muki didha?” tene khyum, “mem teo sathe evoj vrtav kryo, jevo vrtav teoe mamri sathe kryo hto.” teoe tene khyum, “ame tne pkdine plistio pase li jva mamte avya chie.” samsune khyum, “sarum pn mne vcn apo ke tme pote mne mamri nhi nakho,” “ame tne mamri nhi nakhie, ame to phkt tne bamdhine te lokone sompi disum.” pchi temne tene be nvam dordam vde bamdhya ane guphamamthi pachō lavya. samsun jyare lehi pho-cyo tyare plistio jynad krtam krtam eni same avya. prmtu yhovana atname samsunmam smcar kryo ane tene hathe bamdhelam dordam snni lt hoy tem todi

nakhayam. tene tyam jmin pr pdelum gdhedanam jdbum upadyum ane tena vde ekhjar mamnsone mamri nakhyam. tene bolvanum calu rakhyum, “gdhedana jdbana hadka vde mem ek hjar mamnsone smhar kryo che. gdhedana jdbana hadka vde mem teona mamnsone mamri nakhya ane teone thppi kri muki didha.” em khine tene te gdhedana jdbanum hadkum phemki didhum ane te jgyanum nam ramamth lehi-rakhyum. tene khub trs lagi hti tethi tene yhovane pokar krine khyum, “tme tmamra a sevkne a vijy apavyo che, to sum mamre hve trsya mri jvum ane sunnt krya vgrna lokona tabamam jvum?” tyare dev tyam lehini dhrtimam ek khado padyo, ane temamthi ekdm pani bhar avyum, te pidha pchi samsun tajo thyo ane te jgyanum nam tene en-hakkorepadyum, aje pn e jhrnum lehimam che. plistiona smyamam samsune pchi vis vrs sudhi israelno nyay kryo.

16

pchi ek divs samsun plistiona ngr gajhamam gyo, tyam tene ek varamgna joi ane te teni pase gyo. gajhamam lokomam vat prsrī gi ke, “samsun tyam avyo che,” etle teo tene dheri vlyā ane akhi rat tena bhar avvani rat jeta ngrna drvaje tampine tene pkdva mamte besi rhyam, akhi rat em j besi rhyam. temne vicaryu, “svār sudhi apne rah joisum ane pchi tene mamri nakhisum.” pn samsun mdhrat sudhi sui rhyo ane addhi rate uthine tene ngrna drvajanam barnam pkdine ane barsakh temj bhugl je drvajane talu mamri de te bdhum j nice khemci kadhyum ane a srj khhba upr upadi lidhum ane te bdhum hebron ngrni pase avela prvti cot prli gyo. e pchi samsun sorekni khin-mam rheti dlilah namni ek strina premmam pdyo. ngrna plisti sasnkrtao dlilah pase gya. ane khyum, “samsunne llcavine tum jani le ke, ‘enamam atli bdhi skti kymathi ave che? ane ame tene kevi rite bmdivan kri skie ane bamdhi skie? ane ame tene kevirite lacar bnavi skie? tme amne a srj jnavso to ame tmne agiyarso camdina sikka apisum.” dlilahe samsunne khyum, “tarum mhabl samam rhelum che, ttha tum sathi bmdhay ke jethi tne duhkh di skay te tum krpa krine mne khe. samsune khyum, “mne jo teo sat lili pncho ke je sukai n hoyte vde bamdhe to hum teo jevo durlb thi jaum.” athi plisti sdraro dlilahne sat lili pncho tene bamdhva je sukeyeli n hti api tethi tene teno bamdhva mamte upyog kryo. samsunne pkdva thoda mamnsō tena ordamam smtaya htam. dlilahe bum padi, “samsun, plistio tne pkdva ave che!” pn agni pase li jta jem snni dori acank tuti jay tme tene pncho todi nakhi, a rite teni sktinu rshy teo jani skya nhi. tyar pchi dlilahe tene khyum, “tum mamri mskri kre che! te mne juthum khyum che! krpa krine mne khe, tne kevi rite bamdhi skay? tene khyum, “jo mne kdi vprayam n hoy evam nvamnkor dordam vde bamdhe to hum koi pn mamnsna jevo dublo thi jaum.” dlilahe tene nvam dordam lina tena vde bamdhi didho. pchi tene bum padi, “samsun, plistio tmne pkdva ave che! tene potana ordanam drvajani bhar mamnsone smtadi rakhya htam.” pn samsune potane hathe bamdhela nva dordame tamtnani jem todi nakhyam. tyare dlilahe samsunne khyum, “atyar sudhi tme mamri hamsi udavi ane mne khotum

khyum, pn hve mne kho, mamre jo tmne bamdhva hoy to mamre kevi rite krvum?" samsune khyum, "jo tum mamra mamthana valni sat ltone salno upyog kri teni sathe gumthi le ane mne khilithi jkdi de, to hum koi pn bija mamns jevo j durbl thi jaum," tethi tene tene umdhadi didho. te jyare umdhi gyo tyare tene sal lidhi ane teni sat ltone gumthi ane tmbuna khila sathe jkdi didhi ane pchi bum padi, "samsun, plistio tne pkdva avya che!" te umdhmamthi jagyo ane tmbuno khilo khemci kadhya ane potana valni sat ltone chodi nakhi. athi dlilahe tene thpko aptam khyum, "jo tne mamramam visvas na hoy to tum kevi rite khi ske ke tum mne prem kre che? a triji var te mamri hamsi udavi, ane hju sudhi tne mne btavyum nthi ke atli bdhi takat tmamramam sathi che?" dlilah droj tene a sval puchti ane dhan krti etle akhre thakine tene tene kyamthi skti mle che, te sacum rshy jnavi didhum. tene khyum, "mamra mamthana val kdi astrathi kapvamam avya nthi, karn ke hum jnmryo te divsthi ek najhiri thva mamte hum devne smrpit thyelo chum. jo mamrum mamthum mumdavamam ave to mamri takat jti rhe ane hum bija samamny mamns jevo durbl thi jaum." dlilahne lagyum ke akhre tene tene sacum khyum htum, athi tene plisti sr-darone tedva mamns mokli khevdavyum, "hve a vkhte chelli var tne sau avo. karn ke chevte tene mne potani saci sktina rshy vise mne khyum che." athi plisti agevano teoni sathe nanam line avya. dlilahe samsune potana kholamam udhadi didho ane ek mamnsne bolavi tena valni sat lto bodavi nkhavi; a rite dlilahe tene nirbl bnavi didho ane teni takat tene chodi cali gi. tyar pchi dlilahe bum padi, "samsun, plistio tmne pkdva avya che!" te udhmamthi jagi uthyo ane vicar krva lagyo ke, "hum jhtko mamrine dr vkhtni jem chuto thi jis." pn tene khbr n pdi ke yhova tene chodine jtam rhyam che. plistio tene pkdi lidho ane teni amkho kadhhi nakhi, ane tene gajha li gya, tyam tene pittni samklothi bamdhine keddhanamam anaj dlvantum kam sompvamam avyum. prmtu tena mumdi nakhela val phri ugva mamdya. plisti agevanoe temna dev dagonne moto utsv ane arpo apva mamte taiyari krta htam ane anmd krva bhaga thya. teo kheta htam, "apna deve, apna stru samsunne apna hvale kri didho che." ane tene joine teoe temna dev-vni stuti kri ane khyum, apna deve apna strune apne hvale kri didho che, "je mamns desno nas kryo, ane jene apnam lokone mamri nakhya hve te apna kbja-mam chol" nsani haltmam teoe khyum, "samsunne bolovo; jethi te amamrum mnormjn kri skel" am samsunne keddhanamamthi bhar lavvamam avyo ane tene teo mamte abhiny kryo. pchi tene mmdirna be thambhlaoni vcce ubho rakhvamam avyo. samsune ke chokrae teno hath pkdi rakhyo hto, tene khyum, "mne evi rite ubho rakh ke mmdirna mukhy thambh-lane hum adi skum, jethi hum tene adheli aram kri skum." mmdir stri-purusothi khicokhic bhrelum htum. bdha j plisti srdaro tyam hajr htam. ane asre 3,000 stri puruso dhaba uprthi samsunna khel jotam htam, pchi samsune yhovane pokar krine khyum, "o srsvmrth yhova, mne sambhlo, ane a chelli var mne skti apo ke jethi hum mamri amkho mamte plistio upr bdlo li skum." pchi mmdirna be tekarp vcce na thambhlane tene bathmam lidha, tene jmno hath ek

thambhla upr ane dabo hat bija thambhla upr mukine bdhum vjn tena upr nakhyum ane pokar kryo, samsune khyum, "mne plistioni sathe mrva do." pchi tene mmdirna thambhla pr smpurn bl vaprine nice evi rite kheci padya ke te mmdirna tmamm loko upr tuti pde jemam plistina agevano pn htam am, tene ghna mamns mamri nakhya te mri rhyo hovathi tene jetla lokone mamrya htam tena krta vdhare smkhyamam lokone mamrya. pchithi tena bhaio ane tenum akhu kutumb teno mrtdeh leva mamte avyam. teo tene so-rah ane estaol vcce aveli tena pita mamnoahni kbre li gya; teo tene tyam li gya ane tene dphnavyo, tene vis vrs sudhi israelno nyay kryo hto.

17

ephraimna phadi prdesmam mikah name ek mamns rheto hto. ek divs tene teni mamtane khyum, "jyare tara agiyarso camdina sikkacorai gya tyare tem corne sap didho hto, te mem sambhlyo hto, e sikka mamri pase j che, mem j te corya htam.teni mamtae khyum, "yhova tarum bhlum kro, beta." etle tene agiyarso camdina sikka teni mamne pacha apya, mam boli, "mamra putrna hit mamte mem a camdina sikka lak-dani koteli ane dhatuthi mdheli prtimam bnava mamte yhovane smrpi didha htam, hve tne pacha sompum chum." pn chokrae te pacha apya." pchi mikhae camdina sikka teni mamtane pacha apya teni 200 sekelline jhveri pase gi. tene temamthi dhatuni murti bnavi ane te mikhae tena ghrmam rakhi. mikhahna ghrmam mmdir htum, tyam tene ek ephrodni murti muki ane tena kuldevtani murtio bnadvani ane te murtina yajk trike tene tena putro-mamthi ek putrne yajk trike nimyo. karn ke te smye israelmam koi raja n hto, ane prtyek mamns potani icchaprmamne potani njrmam je sarum lage te krto hto. purve ekvar, yhuda kulsumhamthi ek yuvan mamns je levi hto. te bethlhemmam ek videsini jem rheto hto. vsvat mamte biji koi sari jgyani sodh-mam te bethlehem chodine phrta phrta ephraimna phadi prdesmam mikahne gher avi cdyo. mikhae tene khyum, "tum kyamthi avyo?" tene jvab apyo, "hum yhudamam avela bethlehemna levi kulno yajk chum ane vsvat mamteni jgyani sodhmam chum." mikhae tene khyum, "tum mamri sathe rhe, kulna vda thvani jvabdari le ane amamro yajk bn, hum tne dr vrse ds camdina sikka apis, hum tne srkhum khavanum ane sara kpdam pn apis tethi levi teni sathe gyo." levi teni sathe rheva kbul thyo ane tena ek putr jevo j bni gyo. mikhae teni yajkpde nimnumk kri ane te teno yajk bnyo ane tena ghrmam rheva lagyo. mikhahne thyum, "hve mne khatri thi ke, yhova mamrum klyan krse, karn ke ek yajk mamro levimsi che."

18

te divsomam israelmam koi raja n hto ane dankulsumhuna loko sthayi thva mamte sthl sodhi rhyam htam. karn ke teone prdesno ek bhag israelna bija kulsumuhoni sathe apvamam avyo nhto. tethi danna kulsumuhe pamc survir purusone sorah ane es-taol ngromamthi psmd krya, teoe sthayi thva mamte

ane teona kulna ucher mamte yogy sthl sodhvum htum. tethi teoe "jao ane desni sodh kro" khine prdesni sodh krva a survivrone moklya.ephraimna prvt upr phomcya ane mikhahna ghre rat rokaya, teo jyare tyam htam, teoe levino avaj olkhi lidho ane tena trph vline tene puchyum, "tne ahi kon li avyum? ahim tum sum kre che?" tum ahi sa mamte che?" tene mikhahe tena mamte je kmi kryu htum te teone khi didhum ane khyum che, "tene mne kam rakhyo che ane hum teno yajk chum." pela lokoe khyum, "sarum, to amamra trphtthi devne prsn kr ke amamro a prvas splh thse ke kem?" yajke khyum, "samtithi jao. tmamra prvas upr yhovani dya drsti che." tethi te pamc jn tyamthi nikline 'lais' phocya. tyam temne joyum to loko sidonna lokona sasn hethl niscimt jivn galta htam. te lokone samti hti ane koi cimta nthoti teo ekbija sathe jhgdo krta n htam, atyacar krnar koi n htam. teo sidonina lokotha khub dur rheta htam ane teoe koini pn sathe koi krar krya n htam. teo sorah ane estaolmam potana bhaio pase pacha phrya ane tyam temne puchvamam avyum, "sum smamcar che?" temne khyum, "calo, apne jie ane lais upr humlo krie. ame e bhumj joi che ane te bhu sari che. apne ahim sust besi rhevum n joie, jldi kro, ubha thav ane te desno kbjo li lo. tme tyam jso tyare joso ke tyamna loko niscimt che. te des visal che, deve tmamra hathmam eve des sompi didho che jyam koi vatni khot nthi." athi dankulsmuhna 600 ssstr sainiko sorah ane estaolthi nikli pdya. temne jine yhudana prdesmam kiryath-yarimnam chavni nakhi, tethi e jgya aje pn danni chavnine name olkhay che. e kiryath-yarimni pscimem aveli che. tyamthi teo ephraimna phadi prdesmam mikhahe gher gya. a pamc jn jeo 'lais' ni ajubajuna prdesmam loko vise janva gya htam temne potana bhaione khyum, "tyam bdhamamthi ek ghrmam camdini ek murti ttha ek ephrod ane thoda ghrbarna devo che! tme sum vicaro cho? apne sum krvm joie?" athi teo e trph vline levi rheto hto tyam mikhahe gher gyo ane tene abhinmdn apya. yuddh mamte taiyar eva dan kulsmuhna ssstr 300 sainiko drjava bhar ubha htam. ane je pamc jn mamhiti melvva avya htam, teoe amdr jine lakdani kotrkam kreli ane camdithi mdheli murti, ephrod ttha kuldevtaone li lidha. drmyan yajk 600 ssstr sainiko sathe drjava agl ubho hto. jyare yuvan yajke pela pamc jnne mikhahe ghrmam pesine lakdani kotreli ane camdithi dhaleli murti ephrod ttha biji murtio li bhar jta joya tyare yajke temne puchyum, "sum kro cho?" tyare teoe khyum, "cup rho! ek sbd pn bolsno nhi, amamri sathe calo ane amamra kulna yajk ane agrninum sthan amamre mamte lo. phkt ek jnna yajk thvum te sarum ke pchi smgr israeli kulsmuhna yajk thvum te sarum?" a sambhline te yajk teoni sathe jva mamte raji thi gyo, tene ephod, ghrna devo ttha biji murtio potani sathe li lidhi. teo bdham potane rste agl vdhy. teoe balko, dhordhamkhr ttha ghrvkhri sauthi agl rakhyam. jyare teo mikhahe ghrthi thode dur nikli gya tyare mikhahe ghrna mamnsone ane teni aspas rheta lokoe dankulsmuhno picho kryo ane temne pkdi padya. temne teone thobhi jva mamte jorthi bum padi, etle dankulsmuhoe pacha phrine joyum ane mikhahe puchyum, "sum vat che? sa mamte

tmamra mamnsone ldva bolavya che?" mikhahe gussamam khyum, "mem mamra mamte bnadvavali murtine ane yajkne line tme rste pdya cho, pchi mamri pase rhyum sum ane pacha uprthi pucho cho ke, sum che?" dan kulsmuhe jvab apyo, "motethi n bol. nhi to a lokono pitto jse ane teo tara upr tuti pdse. tum ane tarum kutumb bmne htam nhtam thi jso." em khine danvmsio rste pdya ane mikhahe smji gyo ke e lokone mamrathi phomcay em nthi, tethi te gher pacho phryo. tyar pchi dan kulsmuhna lokoe murtio ane yajkne 'lais' namna sthle li gya jyam samtimy ane smkarhit loko htam. teo ngrni amdr gya ane srvt lokoni teoni trvarthi htya kri ane tene bali nakhya. tyam e lokone mdd kre evum koi n htum. karn ke teo ngr sidonthi dhna dur hta ane teone aramna loko sathe koi smbdh nthoti, lais e beth-rhobna ek bhagamam khinmam avelum htum. dankulsmuhoe phri te ngr bamdhvanum sru kryu ane tyam vsvat kryo. teoe potana pitrna nam uprthi te ngrnum nam 'dan' padyum; dan, je israelmam jnmjyo hto, pn tenum mul nam 'lais' htum. dankulsmuhoe peli murtio li ane teoni prtistha kri yonathan gersomno putr, ttha musano pautr hto ane tena putro des, bmdivan thyo tyam sudhi dan kulsmuhna yajk bni rhyam. mulakat mmdp jyam sudhi devnum ghr silohmam rhyum tyam sudhi danna kule mikhahe murtionum bhjn kryu.

19

e vkhte israelmam koi raja nthoti. tyare ephraimni tekrio pr amdrna bhagamam ek levi rheto hto, tene bethlehemni ek yhudi knyane potni upptni trike rakhi hti. te stri gusse thine potana bapne gher beth-lehem pachi gi. te stri tyam lgbhg carek mhina mamte rhi. teno pti tene smjavine pachi lavva mamte ek nokrne ane be gdhedanne line tene pachtl gyo. jyare te tene gher phomcyo tyare te tene potana pitana gher li gi; jyare tena pitae tene joyo tene mline tene khub anmd tyo. ane te strina pitae tena jmamine thoda smy tene tyam rheva mamte smjavjo. te tyam trn divs rhyo ane teoe khadhu, pidhum ane trn rat tyam gali. cothe divse vhele svare levi ghre pacho jva tai-yar thyo. pn tena ssrae tene khyum, "phela kami khai lo, pchi tme ji sko cho." tethi te be jne bhega besine khadhum pidhum; ssrae jmamine khyum, "mamni jao, rat ahim j galo, ane moj kro." chtam te mamnsa na padi, pn tena ssrae tene vinmti krya j kri, akhre te tyam rokava taiyar thyo. bija divse te vhele uthyo ane tena ssrae khyum, "phelam kai khai lo, ane pchi thoda smy pchi jao." tethi teo khava betha modi bpor sudhi te rhyo. pchi levi potani ptni ane nokr sathe jva mamte uthyo. pn tena ssrae khyum, "juo hve to samj thi gi che, ahi rat rhi jao, ane moj kro pchi avti kale vhele gher jjo. prmtu a vkhte e mamnsa sambh-lyum nhi, te rat rokava kbul thyo nhi ane jva mamte taiyar thyo, tene potanam be ladelam gdhedam ane ptni sathe ybus arthar yrusalmini njik phomcya sudhi musaphri kri. jyare teo ybus phomcya tyare divs puro thva avyo hto, tethi nokre ghnine khyum, "calo apne a ybusiona shermam jie ane rat tyam galie." pn tena dhnie jvab apyo, "na, a videsi ngrmam apne jvum nthi, tyam koi israeli nthi, apne gibyah jie."

calo, apne koi biji jgyae jie. gibyah ke ramammam ratvaso krie." tethi teoe calvanum calu rakhyum ane samj pdtam binyaminkulsmuhna prdesmam avela gibyah njik avi phomcyā. ratvaso krva teo gibyah gya. ane ngrna cokmam betha. koie teone potana ghre ammtrn apyum nhi. evamam jyare samj pdi, ek vrddh mamns te mamrge psar thyo, te tena khetrthi kam krine gher pachō phrto hto. te ephraimna phadi prdesno vtñi loko. ane gibyah avyo hto ane tyam rheto hto. te ngrna loko binyaminkulsmuhna htam. ane njr krtam ngrna cokmam pdav nakhela musaphrne joyo ane puchyum, "tme kyamthi avo cho? kyam jao cho?" tene jvab apyo, "yhudamam avela bethlehemthi hum avum chum, ephraimna phadi prdesno hum vtñi chum. hum bethlehem gyo hto ane atyare hum gher pachō jaum chum, pn koie amne rat galva mamte potane gher bolavya nthi; amamri pase amamra gdhedam mamte anaj ane ghas che ane mamra mamte mamri stri ane nokr mamte purto khorak ttha draksars che. amne koi cijni jrur nthi." pela ghrda mamns khyum, "ksi cimta n krso. hum bdhum smbhali lis. ahim cokmam rat galvani na hoy, kemke ahi koi surksa nthi." em khine te temne potne gher li gyo ane tene teonam gdhedane caro niryō, teoe, teona pg dhoya, khadhum ane pidhum. jyare a loko khatapitam ane anmd krta htam evamam ngrna dust mamnsō ghre gheri vlyā ane barnam khtkhtavya. teoe ghrna ghrda mamnsne bumo padine kheva lagya, "tare ghre je mamns avyo che tene bhar mokl, jethi ame teni abru lye." tethi ghrdo mamns bhar avyo. tene vinmti krine khyum, "mamra bhaio, avum pap acrso nhi, e mamro mhemamn che, avum murkh ane namosi bhryu krty n krso. mamre ek kumvari putri che ttha te mamnsne teni upptni che, hum teone bhar moklis. tme teoni abru lo. ane tmamre temni sathe je krvm hoy te kro. pn a mamns upr tme avum gunahit krty krso nhi." chtam teoe tenum khavam sambhlyum nhi, tethi tene teni upptnine teo pase bhar jva phrj padi, teoe akhi rat tena upr bdhae vara phrti atyacar kryone tena upr blatkar kryō. ane jyare svar thi tyare tene jva didhi. prodh thyum tyare te stri tena dhnina ghrna drvaja agl gi ane svar sudhi te tyam pdi rhi. svarmam tena dñhi levie phri prvasē jva mamte tene barnum udhadyum, to tene potani upptnine ghrna barnam agl pdeli joi. tena hath barnana umbra pr pdela htam. tene tene khyum, "uth, cal, apne hve jie." pn koi jvab n mlyō, te mrtyu pami hti. athi tene tene upadine gdhedā upr muki ane te gher jva niklyō. ghre phomcyā pchi tene ek chro lidho ane tena srinna kapine bar tukda krya pchi te tukdao tene akha israelmam mokli apya. pchi evum bnyum ke jemne jemne e joyum temne khyum, "israele misr chodyum tyarthi aj sudhi avo bhyumkr gunho kdi njre cdyō nthi. mamte ano vicar kro, crca kro ane mne nirny jnavo.

20

uttre danthi mamdine dksine berseba prdes sudhina israelna smgr desmamthi ane purvna gilyadthi srj loko mispah mukame yhova smks ektr thyam. israeli lokoni a sbhamam israelna srj kulsmuhona vda htam. 4,00,000 trvar sathe hthiyarbmddh sainiko

htam. binyaminione smamcar mlyā htam ke israeli mispahmam bhega thya che. israelioe puchyum, "a adhm krty kevi rite krvmam avyum, te amne jnavo." levi mamns jeni upptninum khun thi gyum htum tene jvab apyo, "hum ane mamri upptni binyaminnam gibyahmam ratvaso krva avyam. gibyahna loko mamri viruddh thi gya ane temne hum je ghrmam hto tene gheri lidhum. mne teo mamri nakhva ichta htam; mamri upptni upr temne blatkar gujaryo ane te mrtyu pami. tethi mem tenum sb kapine tukda krya ane ek ek tukdo israelmam drek kulsmuhne mokli apyo. karn teoe israelmam a dust guno kryō hto. hve he israel putro, tme bdha e babtñi crca kro ane atyare ne atyare sum krvm te jnavo." bdha loko eki sathe smmt thya, teo ubha thi gya ane bolya, "jyam sudhi a smsyano ukel apne n lavie, amamramamno koi apna ghre hve pachō jse nhi, ame gibyahni vatnam a prmamne krva icchie chie. ame ciththi nakhine gibyah upr humlo krva mamte mamnsō psmd krisum. ame israelna drek kulsmuhomamthi dr so mamnsō lisum. dr hjar mamnsō so mamnsō lisum. ane dr dshjar mamnsōe ek hjar mamnsō lisum. teo sainyne mamte khorak puro padse. bakina binyaminna prdesmam avela gibyah sthle jyam teoe israelmam khubj bhyumkr krty kryu htum teni sja krva jse." am, israelna tmamm loko te ngr upr humlo krvane ekmt thine ektha thya. pchi israelna kulsmuhoe tena mamnsone binyaminna kulsmuh pase moklya, jeoe temne khyum, "jao tmamra lokomam a bhyumkr krty je thyum che! gibyah e tmamramamna dust mamnsō, jeoe a kryu che teone amamra hathmam sompi deva joie etle ame temne mamri nakhie ane israelmam krele e papne bhusi nakhie."prmtu binyamin kulsmuhna lokoe potana bija israeli bhaionum khyum sambhlyum nhi. binyaminna kulsmuhmam tyam srj ngromamthi israeli same ldva mamte loko bhar avya ane gibyahmam ektr thya. te divse binyamin kulsmuhe trvar sathena hthiyarbmddh 26,000 sainiko bhega krya hta. a smkhyamam gibyahna ngrmamthi psmd krele 700 mamnsōno smamves thto hto. a psmd krele 700 sainikone daba hathe ldvani talim apvamam avi hti. ane teo nisan cukyavgr sari rite nisan takine gophnamthi pththr phemki skta htam. binyamin kulsmuh sivayna israelio je tyam bhega thya htam, teo yuddh mamte talim apayela 4,00,000 ssstr sainiko htam. yuddh sru krtam phelam israeli sainy devñi slah levane bthelam gyum. temne puchyum, "binyamin kulsmuh upr amamramamthi kon phelo humlo kre?"yhovae khyum, "yhuda kulsmuhe prthm humlo krvo." tethi israelioe vñeli svare kuc kri ane gibyah pase chavni nakhi. israelna loko binyamin upr humlo krva mamte gya ane teona lskrne gibyah pr yuddh krva taiyar krya. binyamin kulsmuhna sainiko ldva mamte gibyahmamthi bhar avya te divse teoe 22,000 israelione rmbhumi upr mamri nakhya. prmtu israeli sainyne har mamni nhi, bije divse teo ldva mamte taiyar thya ane jyam phele divse teo bhega thya htam te j sthle sathe bhega thya. (israelioe samj sudhi yhova smks rudn kryu ane temne puchyum, "sum amamre amamra bhai binyamin viruddhñi ldai calu rakhyi?"yhovae khyum, "yddhe cdho." tethi israeliona lskrmam nvo utsah avyo ane temne agla di-

vsni j jgyae phri lskr gothvi didhum.) pchi bije divse teo binyaminna kulsmuh same ldy. ane binyaminnum lskr teone yuddham mlva mamte gibyahthi bhar niklyum ane 18,000 israeli yoddhaone bije divse rnbhumimam mamri nakhya, teo bdha trvarthi sstr sji htm. pchi bdha j israelio bethel gya ane yhova smks besine vilap kryo. ane samj sudhi upvas kryo. teoe yhovane dhnapno ane samtyrpn arpn krya. tyam israelioe devne teoe sum krvm joie te vise puchyum. teo divsomam devno krarkos tyam hto. elajharno putr ttha harunno pautr phinhas yajk hto. israelioe yhovane puchyum, “amamre phrithi jine amamra bhaio same binyaminmam ldai krvi ke amamre teo same ldvanum bmdh krvm?yhovae jvab apyo, “jao, kale binyaminne hum tmamra hathmam sompi dis.” tyar pchi israelioe gibyah ngrni ajubaju njikna sthlomam sainikone chupavi rakhya. pchi trija divse israelio binyaminioni same agl vdhya ane phelamni jem j gibyah agl sainy gothvi didhum. binyaminnum sainy humlo krvane mamte ngrmamthi same avyum. israelioe piche hth kri. binyaminna sainy teone ngrthi ghe dur sudhi picho kryo.phelani jem j teoe bethel sudhi jta mamrgomamna ek mamrg pr ane gibyah trphna jta rsta pr israelione mamri nakhya lagya ane khetro-mam kul mline asre tris mamnsone mamri nakhya. binyaminona mamnsoe khyum, “phelamni jem a loko amamrathi yuddham hari gya che.”prmtu israelioe khyum, calo apne bhagi jie ane teone sherthi dur mamrg upr li jie. tyar pchi israeliona mukhy sainye potanum sthan chodine bal tmamrna yuddh mamte teo pote taiyari krva lagya. tyare smtai rhela israelio gibyah njik avela potana sthanthi yuddh mamte bhar gshi avya. israelna 10,000 psmd krayela mamnsogibyah njik teona smtavana sthanethi humlo krva bhar avya te chta binyamin sainyne smjayum nhi ke israel sainyithi teo pr bhyno abhas che. yhovae binyamini kulsmuhne israelione hathre prajy apavyo ane teo divse 25,100 binyamini yoddhao mamrya gya ane teo srve trvarthi sstr sji htm. binyaminio smji gya ke potani har thi che.israelio binyamini kulsmuhthi pacha hthi gya htm karnke gibyahni aspas smtadi rakhela mamnsu upr temne adhar rakhyo hto. smtai rhela sainiko gibyah upr dhsi gya ane ngrmam prvesi temamna drekn htya kri, israeli sainy ane smtayela mamnsu vcce edo smket nkki thyo hto ke ngrmamthi dhumamdano goto akasmam cdavvo. ane dhumamdo joya pchi israelio phrithi ldva pacha phrya. binyaminiona kulsmuhe srutamam mamnsone mamrva lagya. ane asre 30 israelione mamri nakhya htm. teo kheta htm, “phelani jem teo apnathi hari jse.” prmtu tyam to ngrmamthi dhumamdo akasmam cdva lagyo. smket prmamne thyum. binyaminioe pacha vline joyum to akhum ngr bhdke bltum htm. israelio pacha phrya etle binyaminio gbhai gya. karn, teo smji gya ke potanum avi bnyum che. teo rn trph bhagya pn israelio teoni pachl pdy; ane je sainiko chupai rhyam htm teo bhar avya ane binyamin kulsmuhne mamrva lagya, je bmne sainyni vcce htm. israelioe binyamin kulsmuhne gheri lidha. ane visramti leva thobhya vgr temno picho kryo ane gibyahna purv vistaramam teone pkdi padya ane teone mamri nakhya. adhar hjar binyamini

vir sainiko mamrya gya. bakina sainiko rnmam rimmonna killa trph bhagi gya, israelioe rste jta 5,000 no smhar kryo, ane baki rhelaono gidom sudhi picho kri temamna bija 2,000 mamri nakhya. teo divse lgbhg 25,000 binyamini vir sainiko mamrya gya hta ane teo srv trvarthi sji htm. phkt 600 sainiko rn trph rimmonna killa pr gya ane teo tyam car mhina rhyam. tyar pchi israeli sainy teoni pachl gym; baki rhela binyaminna kulsmuh upr humlo kryo ane ngrna srv loko, psuo pn ane je koi teone mlyum bdhane mamri nakhya. teoe rstamam avta bdham gamone pn bali nakhya.

21

israelioe mispahmam prtijna lidhi ke; teomamthi koi pn potani putri binyamini kulsmuhmam prnavse nhi.” hve israelio bethelmam sathe mlya ane dev smks, samj sudhi motethi rdy, ane mota sade kheva lagya: “o israelna dev yhova, aje israelna potana ek kulsmuhne khovanum sathi thum?” bije divse teo svaramam vhela uthya ane tyam ek vedi bamdhi, dhnapn ane samtyrpn tena pr arpn krya. ane temne ekbijani tpa kri ane puchyum, “israelna bdha kulsmuhomamthi yhovani smks kyum kulsmuh hajr nthi? karn temne mispahmam vcn apyum htm ke je koi pn israeli yhovani smks hajr nhi hoy teno vdh krvamam avse. potana bhai binyamin kulne gumamvyane lidhe smgr israeli prja udum dukhkh anubhvti hti. teo ek bijane kheta htm, srvas thi gyo, “aje israelmamthi ek kulsmuh bhusai gym. tethi teo vicar krva lagya ke, hve je bcca che teone mamte ptnio melvva apne sum krisum? karn ke yhovani saksie apne vcn apyum che ke, ame amamri putrio temne pnavisum nhi.” pchi teoe khyum, “israelna srv kulsmuhomamthi kon mispahmam yhova smks avyum nhotum?” pchi teone jan thi yabes gilyadthi chavni pr ane mispahni sbhamam koi avyum nhotum. teoe lokoni gntri kri to temne khbr pdi ke yabes-gilyadthi koi sbhamam bhag leva chavnimam avyum nhotum. athi sbhae potana uttm sainiko-mamthi 12,000 ne yabes-gilyadna lokono strio ane balkono nas krva mamte moklya. ane hukm kryo, “tmamre am krvm joie; drek purus ane drek stri jene pn purusno anubhv kryo hoy te saune mamri nakho prmtu kumvari strione mamrsu nhi.” teone yabes-gilyadmamthi 400 kumvari knyao mli, jeoe purus sathe smbmdh rakhyo nhotu. ane teone knanam silohni chavnimam li avya. tyar pchi sbhana smgr lokoe binyaminna kulsmuh jeo rimmonna killa pr htm tyam smdesvahnke samti krva moklyo. tethi binyaminna kulsmuh teo vkhte pacha phrya temne yabes-gilyadni je strione israelioe mamri nakhi hti teo apvamam avi, pn teo srv mamte ptnio purta prmamnmam nhoti. loko hji binyaminiona kulsmuh mamte dukhki htm, karn ke yhovae lgbhg israeliona akha kulsmuhmam bhmgal padyu htm. israelna vdlloe crca kri. “bakina binyaminione mamte ptni melvva apne sum krisum? binyaminioni bdhi strione to mamri nakhvamam avi che. teo mamte ptnio lavvano koik rsto hovo joie. israeli binyaminiono vmsvelo to calu rakhyo joie. israelni ek jatine bhumsai jva devani nhoti. pn ame amamri putrio temne prnavi skie tem

nthi. karnke ame prtijna lidhi hti: 'je koi binyaminione putri apse teo sapit thse.' teoe khyum, "juo, yhova mamte bethelthi skhem jvana mukhy rstani purv trph ane bethelni upr trphna ngrmam ane dksin lbonahmam varsik dharmik utsv rakhvamam avyo. tethi temne binyaminione khyum, "jao, jine draksni vadiomam lag jota chupai rhejo. silohni knyao nrty krva mamte bhar ave tyare tyam dhsi jine teone pkdi lejo ane tmamri ptni thvane mamte tmamri sathe tmamri gher li jjo. jo temna pita ke bhai amamri agl phriyad kre to ame temne khesum, 'mherbani krine, temne a strio rakhva do. karnke, ame yabes gilyadna yuddhmam teo mamte purta prmamnmam strio lidhi nthi; ane tme tmamri putrio temne api nthi etle tmamre mamthe dos nhi ave.'" binyaminiona kulsmuhe te prmamne kryu: jyare knyao nrty krti hti tyare prtyek vyktie ek knyao psmd kri lidhi ane tene teona desmam li gya. temne potana ngronum punhnirmamn kryu. ane temam vsvat kryo. pchi israelio pn silohthi potpotana kulsmuh ane kutumb prmamne potpotana vtnmam pacha phrya. e vkhte israelmam koi raja nphoto ane prtyek vykti potane mn phave te rite vrtto hto.

ephaimna prvtiy prdesmam elkanah namno mamns rheto hto. te suph kulhamthi hto. tena pitanum nam yroham htum. yrohamna pitanum nam alihu htum. alihuna pitanum nam tohu htum ane tohuna pitanum nam suph htum je ephaim kulsmuhmamthi hto. tene hanna ane pninna namni be ptnio hti. pninnane smtano hta; jyare hanna ni:smtan hti. prtivrs elkanah ane tenum kutumb sathe srvsmrth devni up-asna krva ane arpo arpn krva mamte siloh jta hta. tyam elina be putro hophni ane phinhas yhovana yajko trike seva apta hta. jyare jyare elkanah potana arpo arpn krto tyare te potani ptini pninnane ane tenam bdham balkone khorakno bhag apto. elkanah hannane hmesa khorakno ek srkho bhag apto, hannane yhovae ni:smtan rakhi hti chta elkanah am krto. elkanah etla mamte am krto kemke hannaj e ptini hti jeni pr te vdhare prem krto hto. pninna hmesa hannane cimitit krti ane tene khrab lage tem krti hti. pninnane am kryum karnke hanna smtan melvi skti n hti. prtivrs am bntum; jyare teo yhovana mmdire siloh jta tyare pninna tene mhenam mamrti ane teni mskrti krti, tethi hanna rdi pdti ane khati pn nhi. teno pti hmnesa tenine puchto, "hanna, tum sa mamte rde che? ane tum khati kem nhti? tum sa mamte atli udas che? hum ds putro krtam saro chum tem tare vicarvum." ek vkht mmdirmam temne prsad grhn krya pchi hanna pvitrmmdpmam gi yhovani mase ubhi rhi. te vkhte yajk eli yhovana mmdirna prvesdvar pase potana asn upr betho hto. hanna bhu du:khi hti. tenie yhovane prarthna krti tyare teni bhu rdi. tene evi mamnta rakhi ke, "o srvsmrth yhova, tum jo tari a dasi pr krpadrsti kre, mamri prarthna sambhle, bhuli n jay ane mne ek putr ape, to hum te putr devne smrpn kris, je jivnprymt devno thine rhese ane tena val kdi kpavis nhi." am lamba smy sudhi hanna yhova smks prarthna kri elie joyum ke mamtr tena hoth halta hta. te mnmam prarthna krti hti; tena hoth halta hta prmtu teno avaj smbhlato nhotu, athi elie mamtyum ke, "te pidheli che. tme bhum j pi lidhu che! tene tenine khyum draksars chod ane dhirj dhr." hanna khyum, "na mamra dhni, mem draksars ke koi kephi pinum pidhum nhti. pn hum umdi upadhimm chum, hum srvsmrth devne prarthna krti rhi chum ane temne mamra du:kho ane icchao vise khi rhi chum. mne evi pti na mamns. pn a bdho vkht hum mamri vytha ane du:kho ni bhar thi devne prarthna krti hti." etle elie tene khyum, "samtithi ja, ane israelno dev tari iccha puri krse ane tari prarthnanao bdlo ape!" hanna khyum, "tmamro abhar, mamra upr dya rakhta rhejo." ane pchi te cali gi. tene thodum khadhum, hve te udas rhethi nhoti. bije divse svaramam teo vhelam uthyam ane mmdire gyam. tyam teoe srvsmrth yhovanyum bhjn kryu. pchi teo temna ghre pacha ramam gya.elkanah teni ptini hanna sathe suto, ane deve tene yad kri ane teni iccha puri thi. aj smye tena pchina vser hanna grbhvti bni ane tene ek putrne jnm apyo, tene tenum nam smuel padyum. karn, te kheti, "mem yhova pase tene mamgyo hto." ek vrs bad elkanah ane tenum smgr kutumb prtii vrsni jem yhova devne prarthna ane yjn krva ane tene devne apelum vcn puru krva siloh gyam. pn hanna gi nhi,

tene tena ptine khyum, "putr khato thay pchi hum ene yhova smks li jis, ane yhovane arpn kris pchi kaym mamte te tyam j rhese." etle tena pti elkanah khyum, "tne jem thik lage tem kr ane tyam sudhi tum balkne rakh. yhovana sbdo saca pde," te balk sathe gharmam rhi ane te nkkr ahar leva jetlo moto thyo tyam sudhi eni sacvni pchi. pchi dhavn chodavya bad te tene siloh yhovana mmdirmam li gi, tene trn vrsno ek bld, ek ephah lot ane thodo draksars pn sathe lidho. temne bldne vdheryo, pchi balkne eli agl rju kryo. hanna khyum, "mamra murbbi, hum sm khine khum chum ke hum sacum boli rhi chum. hum ej sri chum je tmamri pase ubhi hti ane yhovane prarthna krti hti. mem a balk melvva mamte prarthna kri ane yhovae mamri prarthnanao jvab apyo che. hve hum a putrne yhovane smprt krum chum. te jyam sudhi jivse tyam sudhi yhovani sevamam rhese." pchi tene yhovani up-asna kri.

2

pchi hanna a mujb devne prarthna kri: "yhova tme mamrum hrdy anmdthi bhri didhum che. hum mamra devmam bhum visvas krum chum ane hve mamra struone hum jvab apis. deve mne mdd krine mamri muskeli dur kri che. ethi hum tmamra tarnmam ati anmdmam chum. yhova jevam pvitr dev koi nhti. temna sivay bija koi dev nhti. apna dev jeva koi rkshnar nhti. abhimam ane bdai hamknar n bno. bdas mamrvanam bmdh kro karnke dev bdhum jane che. te lokone dorve che ane temno nyay kre che. blvan yoddhaona dhnusy tute che, pn hve nirbl blvan bnya che. je dhnvan loko pase puski khorak bhutkalmam hto teoe khorak mamte hve kam krvum pdse. jyare bhukhyaone hve bhukh khi nhti. vami jni strione sat sat smtano che ane je strine ghnam smtano hta te du:khi che kemke temna smtano jta rhyam che. yhova j mamre che, ane te j jivn ape che. yhova j mamnsone mrtyulokmam li jay che ane pacha lave che. yhova j rmk bnave che, ne tvmgr pn ej bnave che. yhova koi lokone utari pade che, ane bi-jane mamnmata bnva de che. yhova j ekla grib lokone dhulmamthi upade che ane temni muskelio dur kre che. yhova j temne rajaoni sathe besade che ane iccha prmamne bhumuly asno ane smnamn ape che. a akhi dhrti yhovani potani che, tena payao sudhi, yhovae tena pr jgt ubhu kryum che. yhova potana bhktoni smbhal rakhe che, pn dusto ne amdhkarmam rkhy che ane teo nas pamse. temni skit temne vijay melvvamam mdd nhi kre. yhova temna struono nas kre che. pratpr dev lokoni viruddh akasamthi grjna krse. yhova durnam prdesono pn nyay krse. te potana rajane bl apse ane tena khas rajane blvan bnave." tyar bad teoe smuelne silohmam rakhyo ane elkanah ane teno privar potane gher pacha phryam. balk smuel yhovano sevk bnyo ane te eli yajkne devni sevamam mdd krto hto. hve elina putro dust hta. teone yhova prtii prem n hto! yajkoe loko sathe kevi rite vrtvum teni teone cimta n hti. yajkoe loko mamte a krvum joie ke jyare koi vykit yjnarnp lave, yajkoe mamsne ukhta panina vasmnam nakhvum. pchi yajknam sevk te trn anivalo khas kamto lavvo. yajkna sevk te kato vasmnamthi thodum mams kadhva vaprvu.

sevke vasnmamthi katam vde jetlum mams kadhuyam tetlumj yajkne mle. siloh pr arpo krva avela israelio mamte yajkoe avi rite krvanum htum. prmtu elina putroe tem n kryu. ghni vkht vedi pr crbi bli jay te phelamj, yajkno sevk arpn krnarao pase avto ane kheto, "sekv mamte yajkne mams apo. te tmamri pasethi ramdhelum mams nhi svikare; te phkt kacum mams j svikare." jo blidan arpn krnar em khe: "tare jetlum joie tetlum li ja, pn crbinum dhn thi jva de." to te kheto, "na, te nhi cale, mne atyare j ap; tum jo mne nhi ape to hum bljbrithi li jis." elina putronum a pap yhovani drstimam atymt gmbhir htum, karn ke teo yhovana arpnno anadr krta hta. smuel yhovano sevk hto. te yhovani seva krto ane ek snnum kedyum pherto. teni mamta prtrivs tene mamte ek nano jhbhbho sivti ane tena ptini sathe yjn krva avti tyare sathe line avti. te vkhte yajk eli elkanahne ane teni vhune asirvad apto ane kheto, "tme tmamra putrne yhovane smpirnt kryo che. tena bdlamam te tne a strithi vdhare balko apo."tyarbad teo pacham gher jtam. tyarbad yhovae hanna upr krpa kri ane tene trn putro ane be putriane jnm apyo. e drmyan balk smuel pn yhovana pvitr sannidhymam moto thto gyo. hve eli ghno vrdv thyo hto. potana putro israelio sathe kevi rite vrta te, ane yhovana mulakat-mmdpna prvesvdar agl bhegi thti strio sathe suta pn hta e bdhu te sambhlto hto. tethi tene teone khyum, "tme avum duskrty sa mamte kro cho? tme je khrab rite vtor cho, bdha loko mne em khe che. dikrao, a bdhum bmdh kro. yhovana loko je vat kre che te ati dukhd che. jo koi mamns bija mamns same pap kre to dev tene mdd kre. prmtu koi mamns yhovani viruddh pap kre to kon vcce pde ane tene bcave? a rite elie temne thpko apyo."pn tena dikraoe tenum sambhlyum nhi. tethi yhovae bmnene mamri nakhvano nirny kryo. drmyan balk smuel moto thto gyo, ane yhovani ane lokoni priti pamto gyo. devna ek mamns elini pase avine khyum, "a yhovanam vcn che; jyare tara pitro pharunnam gulam htam, tyare mem tene drsn apya htam. israelna bdha kulomamthi mem tmamra kulne mamra yajko trike, arpo arpn krva mamte, ane vedi upr dhup balva mamte ane yajkne phervano khas jhbhbho pherva mamte psmd kryum. israelio mne je arpo arpn kre che temamthi mem tara kulsmuhne mams leva didhum. tum e arpone ane bhetone kem mamn nhti apto? tum mamra krtam tara putrone sa mamte vdhu mamn-snmamn ape che? mamra lokoe arpn krelam blidanomamthi tmne uttm bhag mle ke ane te khaine pust bnya cho?" "israelna deve bhutkalmam hvne vcn apyum htum ke, taru kutumb kaym mamte mamri sevamam rhese,prmtu tevum kdi nhi bne! loko mne mamn apse to hum temne mamn apis, prmtu loko jo mamri avjna krse, to hum emni avjna kris. jo, hve evo divs avi rhyo che, jyare hum tara kutumbna ane kulna bdha vmsjone mamri nakhis, jethi tara kutumbmam koi ghdpn jova pamse nhi. israel sathe sari ghstnao ghtse pn tme tmamra ghrmam khoti ghtnao jso, pn tara kutumbmam hve pchi koi kdapi ghdpn jova nhi pame, pn hum tara vmsjomamthi ekne jivto rheva dis ane te yajk ane sevk trike mamri seva krse, ani amkho nbli thse tyam sudhi te jivse. te ghrdo, ane bhu nblo thi jse. prmtu tara kutumbna bdha loko kmote mrtyu pamse.

tara be putro hophni ane phinhas bmne ek j divse mrtyu pamse, ane emna hal joine tne khatri thse ke mamrum khyum sacum pdvanum che. hum mamra mamte ek visvasu yajk psmd kris. te mamri ajananum paln krse. hum tene mamte sthir ghr bamdhis. je kaym mamra abhisikt rajani smks seva krse. tara kutumbmam je koi bcva pamse te avine yajk same nmse. teo thoda paisa ane rotla mamte bhikh mamgse, em khine: "mne yajk trike nokri apo jethi mne khavanum mle."

3

balk smuel elini hjurmam rhine yhovani seva krto hto. e divso drmyan yhovana sbdo jvlejj sambhlva mlta. tyare bhu ocha smdrsn dekhata. ek ratre eli potani kaymni jyga e suto hto. ghdpne karn teni amkho bhu j nbli bni gi hti, te lgbhg amdhllo bni gyo hto. ane devna divani jyot hji holvay nhoti. yhovana mmdirmam devna pvitr kosni pase smuel sutelo hto. te smye yhovae tene hamk mamri, "smuel!" smuele khyum "hum ahimyam chum!" ane smuel eli pase doddi gyo ane bolyo, "tme mne bolavyo? hum a rhyo."elie khyum, "na, mem tne bolavyo nhti. ja pachosui ja."athi te jine sui gyo. yhovae phri var smuelne hamk mamri ane te uthine eli pase jine bolyo, "tme mne bolavyo? hum a rhyo."elie khyum, "mem tne bolavyo nhti. pachosui ja." smuel hji sudhi yhovane janto n hto, karnke yhovae tyam sudhi teni sathe sidhi vat kri n hti. jyare yhovae tene triji var hamk mamri tyare te phrithi elini pase jine bolyo, "tme mne bolavyo? hum a rhyo."tyare eli smji gyo ke yhovae chokrane bolave che. etle elie smuelne khyum, "hve tum sui ja, jo tne phri hamk mamre, to kheje ke, 'ha, mamra dev, krpa krine bolo. hum tmamro sevk chum ane hum sambhli rhyo chum.'"athi smuel jine potani jygae sui gyo. pchi yhovae tyam avine ubha rhine phelamni jem bum mamri, "smuel! smuel!"smuele uttr apyo, "ha apno sevk sambhlyum chum." yhovae smuelne khyum, "thoda j smymam hum israelio mamte kmik krvano chum. jeo te sambhlse tene aghat lagse. te divs avse tyare eli ane tena kutumb viruddh mem je kni khyum che tene phelethi j te chelle sudhi aksre aksr hum sacum padis. karn ke mem tene khyum htum ke tena kulne hum kaym mamte sja kris. karn ke tena putro mamri nimda kre che ane eli te janto hova chtam tene teone varya nhoti. etle mem elina kutumbni viruddh sm khadha che. hum sm khau chum ke arpo ane khadharpo elina kutumbna papo dur nhi kre." smuel svar thtam sudhi sui rhyo, ane pchi tene yhovana mmdirna barnanam kholi nakhyam. prmtu tene sambhleli daivi drsnai vat eline khetam te bito hto. elie smuelne bolavyo, "smuel, mamra putr."smuele jvab apyo, "hu a rhyo." elie puchyum, "yhovae tne sum khyum che? te mamrathi chupavis nhi; temne tne je je khyum temamthi kmipn jo tum mamrathi chupave to dev tne evum ne e krtam pn vdhare kro." pchi smuele eline ki j chupavya vgr bdhum khyum.elie bdhum sambhlyum ane khyum : "te to yova che tene je thik lage te kre." am, smuel moto thto gyo ane yhovae teni sathe hta. yhovae smuelni bdhi bhvisyvani saci sabit kri. danthi ber-seba sudhi israelmam sau koi

yhovana saca prbodbk trike smuelne mamnyo. yhovae silohmam smuelne drsn apvanum calu rakhyum. jyam te smuelni smks devna sbd trike prgt thyo hto.

4

smuel viseni khbr akha israelmam phelai gi. te divsomam israelio plistio viruddh ldva nikli pdya. israelioe eben-ejhermam chavni nakhi ane plistioe aphek-mam chavni nakhi. plistioe israel same vyuh gothvyo, yuddh jamyum. israelio harya. plistioe lgbhg 4,000 israelione rnbhumi upr kapi nakhya. jyare bakinam sainiko temni chavnimam pacha avya tyare israeliona agevanoe puchyum, “yhovae plistiona hathe apnne kem hravya? calo, apne siloh jine yhovana krarkosne li avie. a rite dev apni vcce rheshe ane apnum dushmanthi rksn krse.” tethi lokoe devno krarkos lavva mamte mansone siloh moklya. kosni upr krub devduto hta, je devna simhasn jeva hta. elina be putro hophni ane phinhas kosni sathe avya. jyare yhovano krarkos chavnimam avyo, tyare bdha israelioe tene eva to mota hrsnemdthi vdHAVI ldho ke dhrti dhndhni uthi. israelionoe hrsnad sambhline plistio puchva lagya, “hibruoni chavnimam a bdho avaj ane anmd sena che?” pddhi teone smj pdi ke yhovano krarkos israelioni chavnimam avyo che. tethi teo gbhrai gya ane khyum, “dev temni chavnimam avya che! hve apne phela kdi nthi pdi tevi muskelimam pdisum. a prbl devothi apnne kon bcavse? a devoe misrione rnmam bhyumkr rogothi hravya hta. plistio himmt rakho, bhador bno, nhi to hibruo apna gulam hta, tem apne temna bnisum. mamte bhadorithi ldo.” tethi plistioe israelione hravya. israelna 30,000 sainiko mrya, bakina chavnimam nasi gya. devno pvitrkos kbje kravamam avyo ane elina putro hophni ane phinhas mamrya gya. binyamin vmsno ek memns yddhbhumimamthi dodine te j divse siloh avi phomcyo. sokmam tene vstro phadi nakhyam hta; ane memthe dhul nakhi hti. jyare te avi phomcyo tyare eli sherna drvaja pase betho hto ane yhovana krarkosni rah joto hto. pvitr kosni surksani tene cimta hti. yddhbhumim prthi avela smdesvahke teone du:khd smamcar apya etle bdha loko jorthi rdva lagya. te sambhline elie puchyum, “a ghomghat sano che?” pela memnse ekdm eli pase dodi jine bdhum khi smbhlayum. elini ummr 98 vrsni thi hti ane te aumdhlo bni gyo hto. pela memnse khyum, “hum yddhbhumim prthi hmna j calyo avum chum. hum aje j yddhmamthi bhagine avyo chum.” elie tene puchyum, “mamra dikra, tyam sum thyum che?” bhagi avela kasde khyum, “israelioni har thi che. hjaro israeli sainiko mamrya gya che, hophni ane phinhas pn mri gya che; ane devno pvitrkos struoche kbje ldho che.” smdesvahko devna pvitr kosno ullekhtani krtani semthe j te drvajni baju pasena asn prthi pdi gyo; ane teni dok tuti gi ane te mrrn pamyo kemke te vddh hto ane tenum srir bhu bhare htm. elie 40vrs israelno nyay kryo hto. elini putrvdhu phinhasni vhu sgrbha hti, ane teni prsutino smy pase avyo hto, jyare tene devno pvitrkos bijaoe kbje kryanam ane potana ssranam ane ptnum avsan thyanum sambhlyum tyare tene ekdm ven updi avi, te nmi pdi ane tene prsuti thi gi. te jyare pdamam hti ane mrtyuni ndhk hti tyare tene mdd krti sriomamthi

ek srie khyum: “cimta kris nhi; tem putrne jnm apyo che.” pn tene koi jvab apyo nhi, ane tena pr dhyan n apyum. tene te chokranam nam ikhabod pemdyum em kheta, “israelionum gaurvjum rhyum che.” tene a khyum karn ke devno pvitrkos dushmanthi li gya che, ane tena dhnninum ttha ssranam avsan thyum che. tene khyum ke: “israelnum gaurvjum rhyum che,” etla mamte ke yhovano pvitrkos dushmanthi li gya hta.

5

devno pvitrkos kbje krya pchi plistio tene eben-ejherthi asdod li avya. teo pvitrkosne dagonna mmdirmam li gya ane dagonni murti pase mukyo. bije divse svare asdodna loko uthya, tyare dagon umghe mamthe yhovana kos agl pdelo hto. teoe tene upadine pacho teni jgya pr besadyo. bije divse svare teo uthya tyare, phri dagon yhovana pvitrkos agl udhe mamthe pdelo hto. tenum mamthum ane bmne hath bhamgi gyam htm ane ubra agl pdelam htm. mamtr dagonnunm dhd teni jgyae rhyum htm, mamte dagonna yajko ke, bija loko dagonna mmdirmam ave che teo aj sudhi asdodmam dagonna mmdirna umbra pr pg mukta nthi. yhovae asdodna lokone skht sja krine temne bhybhit bnavi didha; temne asdod ane teni aspasna prdesna lokomam gummdamno rogcalo phelavi didho. a bdhum joine teo kheva lagya ke, “israeliona devno pvitrkos apni sathe ahim rkhyan nhi, karn, te dev apnne ane apna dev dagonne skht sja kri rhya che.” athi temne srvi plisti rajaone bolavya ane khyum, “israeliona devna pvitrkos sathe apne sum krisum?” sasnkrtaoe khyum, “tene gath khsedo.” tethi teo tene gath li gya. pn teo tene tyam li gya tyarbad yhovae te sherne bhare sja kri ane smgr shermam bhy vyapi gyo. shermam nanam-motam saune gummdam phuti niklyam. athi temne temna dev yhovana krarkosne ekron mokli apyo, jyare pvitrkos ekron phomcyo tyare tyamna loko pokar kri uthya ke, “apnne ane apni prjane mamri nakhva mamte e loko israeliona devno krarkos ahim li avya che!” athi ekronna lokoe bdha plisti rajaoni sbha bolavi ane khyum, krpa krine “israeliona devno pvitrkosne teni jgya pr pacho mokli do, jethi e apnne ttha apni prjane mamri n nakhe.” smgr shermam loko bhare bhybhit thi gya karn deve temne skht sja kri hti. je mri nhota gya, temne gumdam phuti niklya; ane ekron sherno artnad akas sudhi phomcyo.

6

yhovano pvitrkos plistioni bhumimam sat mhina hto. pchi plistioe potana jadugrone ane yajkonee bolavine puchyum, “yhovana krarkosnum apne sum krisum? amne kho ke si rite enee pacho ena thekane moklvo? te amne kho.” teoe jvab apyo, “jo tmamre yhovana pvitrkosne teni jgyae pacho moklvo hoy, to te khali moklso nhi. tene dosarthapne sathe moklo jethi israelna dev tmne mamph kre.” plistioe khyum, “apnne mamph krva mamte apne israelna devne arpnmam su moklvum.” tethi teoe khyum, “apni pase pamc plisti srdaro che, tethi apne umdrna pamc sonana nmuna ane gumdam jeva lagta pamc sonana nmuna mok-

lva joie karn tmne ane tmamra srdaro te j muske-
 lithi pidata hta. umdro desno nas kri rhyam hta,
 ane loko pn gumdamthi heran thya. tethi umdrna
 pamc sonana nmuna ane gumdam na pamc sonana
 nmuna bnavo ane israelna devne temni prmsamam
 arpn kro. jethi dev tmne tmamra devone ane tmamri
 bhumine sja krvanam bmdh kre. pharun ane misri-
 oni jem hthila thso nhim! yad rakhjo ke temne israe-
 lione mismamthi jva n didha tyam sudhi deve temne
 heran krya hta. "hve ek nvum gadum taiyar kro, ane
 jene kdi khetromam khedva mamte n vapryum hoy,
 ane halmam j vachrdam jnmyam tevi be gay mm-
 gavo, vachrdaone teni mamtao pachl jva n deta. gay-
 one gade jodo, temnam vachrdamne vadamam pacha
 moklo. pchi pvitr kosne gada upr muko. kosni ba-
 juni thelimam sonanam nmunao muko. sonanam
 nmunao tmamra papone mamph krva mamte de-
 vne bhet che. pchi gadane sidhum tena rste moklo.
 gada upr njr rakho. a bhyamkr apht israelna dev
 yhovathi apni pr avi che. pn jo e beth-semes n jay
 to a bhyamkr apht yhovathi nthi avi, te apmele and-
 haryum khyum che." pchi te lokoe e prmamne kryu.
 temne be dujhni gayo lidhi ane temne gadae jodi
 ane temnam vachrdamne kodhmam puri didham.
 temne devna pvitركosne gadamam muki ane teni
 sathe sonanam umdro ane sonanam gumdana nmun-
 ao mukya. gayo sidhi beth-semesne mamger calva
 mamdi. teo bhambhrda nakhti dabe ke jinne hathe
 vlya vgr sidhine sidhi calti rhi. plisti srdaro beth-
 semesni srhd sudhi temni pachl pachl gya. te vkhte
 beth-semesna loko khinmam, nicanmam ghum kapta
 hta. ekaek umcum jotam j pvitركos temni njre pdyo,
 ane ene joine teo anmdmam avi gya. gadum beth-
 semesna yhosuana khetrmam ayum. te ek mota
 khdk pase ubhum rhyum, lokoe lakdanum gadum
 todi nakhyum ane teoe gayone yhovani prmsamam
 arpn kri nakhi. pchi levioe yhovano pvitركos ane so-
 nana dagainavalo dabdo utari lidham ane pela mota
 pththr upr mukyam, pchi beth-semesna lokoe te di-
 vse yhovane dhnapno cdavyam. pamc plisti sasnkra-
 taoe a bdhum joymu ane te j divse pacha ekon calya
 gya. a rite plistioe dr ek plisti ngr mamte gum-
 damna sonana nmunao potana papona prayscit trike
 moklya a ngro che asdod, gajha, asklon, gath ane
 ekon. plistioe pamc plisti sasnkraona killabmdhi
 ngroni smkhya prmamne umdroona sonana nmuna
 moklya. beth-semesna lokoe devna pvitركosne khdk
 pr mukyo. a khdk hji pn beth-semesmam yhosuanam
 khetrmam che. jyare pvitركos beth-semes phocyo, to
 samamny lokoe te joym tyam koi yajk n hta, tethi
 yhova gusse thya ane 50,070 lokone mamri nakhya.
 beth-semesnam loko rdyane ane sok mnayvo; kemke
 deve temne bhum kthor rite sja kri hti. beth-semesna
 loko cimta krva lagya. kheva lagya, "a pvitr dev agl
 kon tki ske em che? a pvitركosne ahithi kyam mok-
 lvo?" temne kiriyath-yarim lokone smdeso moklyo ke,
 "plistioe yhovano pvitركos pachosompi didho che.
 tme nice utrine te tmamre tyam li jao."

7

etle kiriyath-yarimna loko avine yhovano pvitركos
 li gya. teo tene tekri upr avela abinadabne gher

li gya. ane temne tena putr elajharni eni smbhal
 rakhva nimnuk kri. a rite, yhovano krarkos 20
 vrs sudhi kiriyath-yarimnam rakhvamam avyo hto. e
 smye israelio phrithi yhovane anusrva lagya. smuele
 bdha israelione khyum, "tme jo hrdypurv k yhovani
 trph vlsoto tmamre bija devoni prtimamo ane as-
 tarothi murtio kadhi nakhvi pdse; tmamre sm-
 purpnne yhovane smpirit thvum pdse ane mamtr yho-
 vani seva krvi pdse! to yhova tmamrum plistiothi
 rksn krse." tyare israelioe bal ttha astaroth devini
 murtionne hthavi didhi ane teo phkt yhovane j pu-
 jva lagya. tyarbad smuele khyum ke, "bdha israe-
 lio mispahmam bhega thao, etle hum tmamra mamte
 yhovane prarthna kris." athi bdha israelio mispah-
 mam bhega thya. temne pani lidhum ane yhovani agl
 redyum, ne te divse temne upvas kryo, ane khyum,
 "ame yhova viruddha papo krya che." smuele mispah-
 mam israeli lokona nyayadhis trike seva bjavi. plis-
 tioe jyare sambhlyum ke israelio mispahmam bhega
 thya che tyare plisti srdaro israelio upr humlo krva
 lskr line updya. a smamcar sambhline israelio gbhrai
 gya. ane israelioe smuelne khyum, "prarthna krta rho
 ane yhovane kho ke plistiothi amamrum rksn krjo."
 smuele ek dhavnum ghetum li yhovane teni ahuti
 dhraivi ane israelio vti yhovane dha nakhi, ane yho-
 vae te sambhli. smuel dhnaprn krto hto etlamam plis-
 tio israelni sathe ldai krva mamte pase avya; prmtu
 te divse yhovae plistio pr mota dhdkata sathe grjna
 krine teone hravya; teo israelio same harine bhagi
 gya. israelioe mispahthi nikline temni pachl pdyam
 ane temne mamrta mamrta beth-kar sudhi phomci
 gya. tyare smuele tyam ek pththr line mispah ane sen
 vcce ubho kryo. ane tenum nam "eben-ejher" padine
 khyum ke, "atyar sudhi yhovae apnne mdd kri che."
 am, plistiono prajy thyo. ane smuel jivyo tyam sudhi
 yhovae temne israeliona prdes upr akrmn krva did-
 hum nhi. ephonthi gath sudhinam shero je plistioe
 israelio pasethi kbje krya hta, te bdham shero temne
 pacham sompi devamam ayam, a sheroni aspasni
 jgya pn israelione pachi mli. vli israelio ane amorio
 vcce pn sulesamti jlvai rhi. smuele potana jivnprymt
 israelno nyar kryo. te prtivrs bethel, gilgal ane mis-
 pahmam svare jto ane bdhej thekane te israelno nyar
 krto hto. ramam smuelnum vtn htum. tethi te ramam
 jto hto. e sherthi smuel israeli loko pr rajy krto hto
 ane temno nyar krto hto ane tyam yhova mamte ek
 vedi pn bamdhi.

8

jyare smuel vudv thyo tyare tene potana be putrone
 israeliona nyayadhis bnavya. mota putrnunam nam
 yoel htum, ane nananum nam abiya htum; teo ber-
 seabam nyayadhis hta. prmtu teo temna pita jevi
 rite rheta hta tevi rite n rhyam. teo paisana lobhi hta.
 teo lamic-rusvt leta ane nyar apvamam teo kpspat krta
 hta. tethi israelna srv vdilo bhega mline "ramam"mam
 smuelni pase avya; teoe temne khyum, "juo, tme hve
 vrdiv thya cho, ane tmamra putro tmamre pgle calta
 nthi, mamte jem biji prjaomam che tem amamra upr
 sasn krva mamte ek rajani nimnuk kro." pn, amamra
 upr sasn krva mamte ek raja apo. evi temne vin-
 mti kri, ethi smuel naraj thyo, ane tene yhovane

prarthna kri. yhovae smuelne khyum, “loko je kami khe te prmamne kro. karn ke teoe tne nkaryo nthi, pn hum teo pr raj n krum mamte mne nkaryo che. mem jyarthi temno misrmamthi bhar kadhiam che. te smythi teo te j kam kri rhyam che, je teo krtam avyam che. teoe mamro tyag kryo che ane any devoni puja kri che. ane hve tari sathe pn teo a j kri rhyam che. to pchi e loko khe tem kr, pn emne spst cetvni apje ane smj padje ke, emna upr rajy krnar rajano vyvhar kevo hse.” yhovae je kami khyum te srv smuele je loko rajani mamgni krta hta temne khi smbhlayum. smuele khyum, “tmamra upr rajy krnar raja avo vyvhar rakhse; te tmamra putrone line temni pase bljbrithi potani rthsenamam ane avsenamam seva lese. ane temne potana rthni agl agl rksk trike dodavse. “temamnam ketlak ek hjarni tukdina sdrar bnse ane bija pcas mamnseni senani tukdina sdrar bnse. te teoni pase tena khetrmam kam kravse ane pak lnavse. te bljbrithi temni pase tena sainy mamte yuddhna ssro ane rthnam sadhno taiyar kravse. “ane te tmamri putrone pkdine temne kmdoyno, rsoyno bnavse. “vli te tmamram khetro, tmamri draksvadio ane jaitunna bgica li lese ane potana adhikari-one je je uttm hse te line apse. te tmamra anajno ane draksono dsmo bhag lese ane potana drbarione ane amldarone api dese. “te tmamram saramam saram nokro ane nokrdione dhorone ane gdhedaoone kbje lese ane potane kame lgadse. te tmamram ghetam-bkramno dsmo bhag lese.” ane tmne tena gulam bnavi dese. te divse tme tmamra psmd krela rajane karne temni viruddh pokar krso, pn te vkhte yhova tmamrum sambhlse nhi.” em chtam lokoe smuelne sambhlvani na padi, temne khyum, “na, amamre to raja joie j, athi ame pn any prjao jeva thie; ane amamra raja amamra upr rajy kre ane agl rhi amamram yuddho lde.” athi smuele lokonom khevum sambhli lidhum. pchi tene yhovane lokona sbdo khi smbhlayva. tyare yhovae smuelne khyum, “yhovae khyum ke loko khe te prmamne kro emne ek raja apo.” pchi smuele israelione khyum; tmne ek nvo raja mlse tme bdha loko ngrmam jao.

9

binyaminna kulmam kis namno ek mamns hto. te bhu survir hto. kis binyamini apiahna putr bkho-rathna putr srorna putr abielno putr thto hto. tene saul namno ek putr hto. te yuvan ane rupalo hto. israeliomam tena krtam vdhare rupalum koi n htum ane bija krtam te ek vemt vdhum umco hto. ek vkht saulna pita kisnam ketlamk gdhedam kho-va gyam, tethi kise saulne khyu, “ek cakrne sathe line gdhedaoone sodhva ja.” teo ephaimnam dumgral prdesmam ane salisamam gya, teone gdhedao mlya nhi. teo saalim gya, pn te n mlya. teoe binyaminna prdesmam musaphri kri, prmtu tyam pn te n mlya. chevte teo suph prdesmam prves thya, tyare saule potani sathena cakrne khyum, “cal, hve apne pacha jie, nhi to mamra pita gdhedamni cimta krvanum chodine apni cimta krva lagse.” tethi cakre jvab apyo, “a, shermam ek devno mamns rhe che. tenum mamn gnum che. te je kamim khe che te sacum pde che. to apne teni pase jvum joie, kdac e apne khe ke

apne kya mamger jvum.” tyare saule potana cakrne khyum, “dharo ke apne jie to teni agl bheth apva sum lie? apni thelimam kmi khavanum to rhyum nthi, e devna mamnsne bheth dhrva apni pase to ksum j nthi, apne tene apisum sum?” tethi cakre saulne prtyuttr apyo ke, “jo, mamri pase pa sekel camdi che; te hum e devna mamnsne apis ke, te apne apno mamrg btave.” bhutkalmam israelna loko prbodbkne dev pasethi ki janvum hoy to teo kheta, “calo apne drsta pase jie.” saul smmt thyo, “thik apne prytyn kri joie!” te ngrmam jva tekro cdhta hta, tyare pani bhrva jti ketlik yuvan knyao teone same mli. teoe temne puchyum, “sum drsta ngrmam che?” knyaoe khyum, “haji, a j mamger agl vdho, mlse. vheha jao. te hmnam j shermam avya che, kem ke aje tekri upnam mmdirmam lokoe upasna ane samtyrpn rakhiam che. tme shermam dakhil thso ke trt j tekri pr jmvam jtam phelam tme temne mlso. ena avya phelam loko jmse nhi, e yjine asirvad ape tyar pchi j mhemamno jmse. tme hmna j upr jao etle trt j teo tmne mlse.” teo ngrmam gya ane drvajani amdr prvesya te j smye temne smuelne upasna sthan trph avta joyo. saul avyo tene agle divse yhovae smuelne khyum htum, “avti kale a smye hum binyaminna prdesmamthi ek vyk-itne hum tari pase moklis. teno tum israeli lokona raja trike abhisek krje, ane te israelna lokone plstionmthi bcavse. kemke mem mamra lokonom du:kh joyum che, ane temni phriyad sambhli che.” jyare smuele saulne joyo tyare yhovae tene khyum, “mem tne je mamnsni vat kri hti te j a che, e mamns mamra loko upr sasn krse.” e j vkhte saul smuel pase gyo ane khyuum, “krpa krine mne kheso, drstanum ghr kyam che?” smuele jvab apyo, “hum j drsta chum! mamri agl tum tekra prna mmdire phomci ja. aje tmamre mamri sathe jmvanum che. tara mnam je prsrn che teno uttr hum tne svare apis. ane tne tare rste jva dis. trn divs phelam je gdhedam khovai gyam htam te vise cimta kris nhi, te mli gya che. pn bdha israelio tmamri ane tmamra kutumbni bhni joi rhyam che.” saule khyum, “hum binyaminna vmsno chum. amamro vms to israeliomam sauthi nano che ane binyamini prjamam amamru kutumb nanamam nanu che. to tme avum kem kho cho?” pchi smuele saulne ane tena cakrne bhojnkmdmam li gyo, ane temne mhemamnoni agl besadya. lgbgh trisek mhemamno hta. smuele rsoiyane khyum, “ek khas mhemamn mamte rakhva me tne je mamnsno uttm tukdo apyo hto te li av.” athi rsoiyae arpno jamdhno bhag lavine saulne apyo. smuele khyum, “krpa krine jmva mamd a khas melavda pr a bhag me tare mamte rakhi mukyo hto. a rite saule arpne smuel sathe khadhu. teo prarthna sthanethi nice avya ane ngrmam gya. smuele saulne ratre dhaba upr suva mamte ammtyn apyu ane te tyam sui gyo. vheli prodhe smuele saulne dhaba upr bum padi ane khyum, “uth, hum tne tare mamger jva dum chum.” saul uthyo ane te ane smuel bmne rsta upr nikli pdya. teo sherne nake avya, tyare smuele saulne khyum, “tara cakrne agl mokli de.” cakr calto thyo. smuele khyum, “tum thodi var ahim ubho rhe. hum tne devno smdeso khum chum.”

pchi smuele telni sisi line saulna mamtha upr redi ane tene cumbn kryum. smuele khyum, “yhovae tne israeli prjana raja trike abhisikt kryo che. tum yhovana loko pr sasn kris. aje tum mamri pasethi viday thse tyare tne binyaminna prdesmam selsah khate avel ‘rahel’ni kbr njik be mamnso mlse. teo tne khese ke, ‘je gdhedamni sodh krva tum gyo hto te mlyam che. hve gdhedamni bdle tara pita tari cimta krta hse. teo vicar krta hse ke, ‘mamra putrne sodhva hum sum krum?’” smuel khyum, “pchi tyamthi tum taborna mota ok vrks sudhi calyo jje. tyam jtam tne yhovani upasna krva jta trn mamnso mlse. teo a vs-tuo li jta hse: phela juvane bkrio upadeli hse, bijae trn rotla upadya hse ane trijae draksarsni ek sisi upadeli hse. tyam teo tne prnam krine tne be rotla apse. tare e be ratela temni pasethi svikari leva. tyarbad tare ‘gibey ilohim jvu jyam plisti killo che, tyam tne dhol, srnai, vina ane vamsli vgadta upasnasthanethi uttra prbodbhono smgh mlse, ane teo prbodbh krta khbr pdse, e vkhte yhovano atmam ghna bl sathe taranam smcarit thse. tyarbad tum biji vykitmam bdai jis. a prbodbho sathe tum prbodbh kris. jyare a bdhi ghtnao nne tyare tne je sujhe te tare kryum. karn, tne devno sath hse. “tum mamra phelam gilgal calyo jje. pchi hum tne tyam mlva avis. tyam hum tne dhnarpno ttha samtyrpo arpn kris. pn tare sat divs sudhi mamri rah jovi; pchi hum avis ane tne khis ke tare sum kryum.” ane pchi smuel pasethi jva mamte saule jevi pith phervi ke trt j deve tene smulgo phervi nakhyo; ane te j divse e bdhi ghtnao bni. jyare saul ane teno cackr peli tekri pr phomcya tyare prbodbhono smgh tene mlva same avyo ane devna atmamno tenamam smcar thyo; athi te pn prbodbhna jeva bhavavesmam avi gyo. ane je loko tene phelethi olkhta tha teo e tene prbodbhni sathe prbodbh krta joyo. teo ek bijane puchva lagya, “kisna putrne sum thyum che? sum saul pn prbodbho mamthi ek che?” tyare tyam rhenar ek mamnsne uttr apyo, “teona bap kon che?” tyarbad a khevt prkhyat thi: “sum saul pn prbodbhkomamthi ek che?” jyare saule prbodbh krvanum bmdh kryum, te upasnanam ucstthane gyo. saulna kakae tene ane pela cakrne puchyum, “tme kyam gya hta?” etle tene khyum ke, “gdhedani sodh krva; ane te n mlyam etle ame smuelne mlva gya hta.” saulna kakae puchyum, “mne kho, tene tmne sum khyum?” saule jvab apyo, “tne amne khyum ke, gdhedna mlyam che.” pn tena kakane rajy vise smuele je khyum htum te vise tene kij khyum nhi. smuele israelione yhovane mlva mamte mispahmam bhega krya, ane khyum, “israeliona dev yhova khe che, hum tmne misramamthi bhar li avyo hto. tmne tmamri misrio niceni gulamimamthi ane tmamra upr tras gujarnar sau rajyothi chodavi layo hto.” prmtu aje tme bdham duk:khothi ttha apthothi ugarnar tmamra devne nkarya che, prmtu tme khyum, ‘amamra upr sasn krva mamte ek raja nkki kri apo,’ to tme bdham avo ane tmamra kulsmuho ane kutumbvar ahi ubha rho.” pchi smuele prtyek kulsmuhne agl avva khyum ane yhovae binyaminna kulsmuhne tarvi kadhyo. tyarbad binyaminna kulsmuhne psmd krva-mam avyum ane kutumbvar agl avya; tyare mamtina

kutumbne psmd krvanam avyum ane chevte kisna putr saulne psmd krvamam avyo. temne teni sodh kri pn te mlyo nhi. temne yhovane puchyum, “e mamns ahim avyo che?” tyare yhovae uttr apyo ke, “te pela samammam smtayelo che.” tyarbad loko dodine tene tyamthi bhar li avya; ane tene lokoni vcce ubho rakhyo. saul te bdha krtaam ek vemt umco hto. smuele lokone khyum, “yhovae psmd krela mamnsne tme joyo che? smgr prjamam ena jevo koi nthi.” pchi lokoe pokaryum, “raja ghnun jivo.” pchi smuele lokone rajana kaydao vise khyum ane tene pustkam lkhone yhovani smks mukyum. pchi tene lokone gher mokli didha. saul pn pachu potane gher gibyahmam gyo; teni sathe ketlak yoddhao gya. jemna hrdyam deve saul prtye vphadari jgadi hti. prmtu ketlak muskeli krnaraoe khyum, “a mamns apno bcav si rite krvano che?” ane temne tene tirsrt kryo. ane tene ksi bheth dhri nhi chtam pn saul samt rhyo.

11

ammonna raja nahas yabes gilyad upr cdai krva avyo ane teni sainathi sher pr ghero ghalyo. yabesna lokoe nahasne khyum, “amamri sathe smdhi kro ane ame tmamra sevko bnsam.” etle nahase khyum, “hum ek j srte tmamri sathe smdhi krum; hum tmamri bdhani jmi amkh kotri kadhum ane smgr israelini namosi krum.” pchi yabesna agevanoe khyum, “tme amne israelna bdha lokone smdesvahko moklvane mamte ek athvadiyum apo. jo koi amamri mdd krva n ave, to ame tmamre tabe thisum.” pchi kasdoe saulna gibyahmam avine lokone a smamcar khyo; tyare bdha loko mote sade akrmd krva lagya. e j vkhte saul khetrmamthi bldo line gammam avto hto. tene puchyum, “sum thyum che? bdha kem rde che?” temne tene yabesna mamnsne kheli vat khi smbhlayi. saule e vat sambhli, tyare saulmam devno atmam mhaskit shit avyo, ane teno krodh bbbhuki uthyo. tene bldni ek jod line temne kapi kapine tukda kri nakhya. ane e tukda sathe smgr israelmam kasdo mokli tene evo smdeso khedavayo ke, je koi saul ttha smuelni pachl nhi ave tena bldna a hal thse.” etle lokone yhovano bhy lagyo, ne ek mte teo sau nikli pdya. pchi saulee bejhekmam mamnsno bhega krya; israelmamthi lgbhg 3,00,000 mamnsno hta ane yhudamamthi 30,000 mamnsno hta. ane je kasdo avya hta temne teoe khyum ke, tme yabes-gilyadna mamnsone kho, ‘avti kale surj mamte ave tyam sudhimam tmamro chutkaro thyo hse.’ a smdeso sambhline yabesna lokona anmdno par n rhyo temne nahasne khyum, “avti kale ame tmamre tabe thisum ane tmne je yogy lage te krjo.” bije divse svare saule lskrne trn tukdimam vhemci nakhyum. ane prodh thtam teo dushmani chavnimam dhsi gya ane bpor thtam sudhi ammonioni htia kri. je loko bci gya teo eva to vervikher thi gya ke, be jn pn bhega n rhya. pchi lokoe smuelne khyum, “kon htam e mamnsno jene puchyum ke, ‘saul apna pr raja trike raj krse?’ e lokone amamri pase lavo ane ame temno smhar krie.” prmtu saule khyum, “aje koino pran levano nthi. karn, aje yhovae israelne vije jvy apavoyo che.” pchi smuele lokone khyum, “calo, apne gilgal jine tyam saulne phri var raja jaher krie.” athi teo bdha gilgal gya, ane tyam yhovae

smks saulne potana raja jaher kryo. teoe yhovane samtyrpon arpn krya; saule ttha israelna srp prajnoe moto utsrv kryo.

12

israelni smgr prjane smuele khyum, "tme mne je kr-
vanum khyum te mem kryu che, hve tmamra upr sasn
krva mamte raja che. hve e raja tmne dorse; hum
to ghrdo thyo chum ane mne pliyam avyam che, pn
mamra putr tmamri semthe che. hum mamri yu-
vavsthatthi tmamri seva krto avyo chum, hve hum
tmamri smks ubho chum. jo me ki khotu kryum
hoy to tmamre yhovane ane ena abhisikt rajane khe-
vum. me koino bld athva gadhedo ldho che? me
koino ija phocadi che athva koino visvasghat kryom
che? jo me uprni babbomamthi ki kryum hoy to hum
tene thik kris. me amkho baimdh krine lamc ldhi
che jethi mamra gunhani upaksa thao?" teoe khyum,
"tme amamrum khotum kryu nthi ke amamri upr
julg kryu nthi. tme koini pase ksum y lidhum nthi."
tyare smuele temne khyum, "yhova ane tene psm-
d krela raja aje e vatna saks che ke, tmne mamra-
mam koi dos jdto nthi." lokoe khyum, "ha, yhova saks
che." pddhi smuele lokone khyum, "je yhovae musane
ane harunne psmd krya hta, ane je tmamra pitrone
mismamthi bhar lavyo hto, te yhova tmamra sb-
donam saks che. to hve tme chanamamna ubha rho,
tmamra ane tmamra pitro upr yhovae je mhan up-
kar krya hta teni yad apine hum yhova smks tmamra
upr dosaropn krum chum. "yakub misr goy. khyam
misrioie tena vmsjo upr julg gujaryo. tethi teoe yho-
vane dha nakhi. etle tene musane ane harunne mokli
apy, teo tmamra pitrone mismamthi bhar li avya
ane temne ahim vsavya. "prmtu teo yhova temna de-
vne bhuli gya. tethi tene teone hasormam sainyna
senapti sisrana gulamo bnayva. ane plistiona gu-
lamo ane moabna rajana gulamo. teo bdha tmamra
pitro viruddh ldyam htam. tyare tmamra pitroe yho-
vane dha nakhi ane khyum, "ame papmam pdya chie,
ame yhovano tyag kryu che, ane bal ttha astarothni
seva kri che; pn hve amamra struona hathmamthi
amne chodavo; ame tmamri seva krisum." "athi yho-
vae yrubbalne, brakne, yphthane ane chevte mne mok-
lyo ane tmamri aspana struothi tmamrum rksemm
kryu ane tme sau surksathi rheva lagya. pn pddhi tme
ammonna raja nahas tmamra upr humlo krva avyo.
te smye yhova tmamra raja hta pn tme khyum, 'nhi,
amamra upr sasn krva ek raja joie.' hve a rhyo tme
mamgelo raja, tmamra upr raj krva yhovae ene raja
trike psmd kryu che. jo tme tmamra dev yhovemthi
drine calso, teni seva krso, teni ajanun paln krso
teno virodh krso nhi, tme ane tmamro raja tene
anusrso to tmne amc pn nhi ave. prmtu jo tme tenum
khyum nhi sambhlo, ane teni same thso, to te tmamri
ane tmamra rajani viruddh thi jse. "to hve ubha rho,
ane yhova tmamri potani njr smks je mhan kary krse
te juo. atyare ghumni kapnini rtum che, hum yhova-
nee premrthna kris etle te gavjiv semthe puskl vrsad
moklse; ane e joine pddhi tmne khatri the se ke, tme ra-
jani mamgni krine yhovani njrmam kevo moto guno
kryo che." pddhi smuele yhovane vinmti kri. ej di-
vse yhovae grjna vijli ttha vrsad moklya, ane karne

loko yhovemthi ane smuelthi drva lagya. te bdhae
smuele khyum, "tara sevkone mamte tara dev yho-
vane premrthna kr, jethi ame mri n jie. karn, amamra
bdham papmam rajani mamgnina ghor papno ame
umero kryo che." smuele lokone khyum, "gbhraso
nhi, e vat saci che ke yhova viruddh tme ghor pap
kryu che, tem chtam yhovemthi vimukh thso nhi.
prmtu saca amt:krnthi temni seva krjo. yhovano tyag
krso nhi, murtioni puja ke seva krso nhi karn ke te
putla mamtr che, te tmamri mdd kri skse nhi. te
kimj nthi! "potana mota namni khatri yhova tmamro
tyag nhi kre, karn, tene tmne potani prja bnayva che.
hum to tmamre mamte premrthna krvanum baimdh
krine yhova viruddh pap nhi krum, hum tmne saco
ane sdho mamrg btavo j rhis. mamtr yhovemthi
gbhraise calo, ane saca hrdythi yhovani srddhapurv
seva kro. tmamre mamte je mhan karyo tene krya
che teno vicar kro. pn jo tme papkrmmam rcya pcya
rheso, to tmamro ane tmamra rajano nas niscit che
em janjo."

13

e smye saulna rajysasnum ek vrs psar thi gym
htum. israel upr vrs sasn krya pchi 2 tene israel-
mamthi 3,000 sainikoni bhrti kri. temamna 2,000
potani sathe bethel phadi desmam mikhmamsam
rakhya. jyare bakina hjarnum sainy saulno putr
yonathanni sathe binyaminna prdesna gibyahmam
rakhum. bakina sainikone saule potpotane gher
mokli didha. pchi yonathane gebamamna plisti
senaptine mamri nakhyo ane plistioe ana vise sambh-
lyum. pchi saule tena sainikone dhrtina ek chedathi
bija cheda sudhi rnsimgu phukva khyum ane khyum,
"bhle hibru loko a smamcar sambhle." ane bdham
israelioe a smamcar sambhalya ane khyum, "saule
plisti senaptine mamri nakhyo che. hve plistio is-
raelione khrekhr dhikkare che." ane gilgalmam israe-
lione saul sathe jodava khevamam avyum. plistio is-
rael upr humlo krva mamte bhega thya. temni pase
3,000 rth, 6,000 ghodesvar ane driyakamthani retini
jem agnit paydl htum. temne beth avenni purvmam
mikhmams jine chavni nakhi. israeli sainikoe joyum
ke teo bhare smktmam che ane teonum lskr bhism-
mam avi pdyum che, tyare teo gbhrai gya ane guphao-
mam, jhadiomam, khdkomam, ane kotromam temj
panini tamkiomam smtai gya lagya. tethi ketlak hi-
bruoie yrdn ndi olmgi ane gilyad gad bhumi trph gya.
saul hju gilgalmam rhyo. teni sathe tena bdha loko hta
jeo gbhrayela hta. ane smuele krela vayda mujb saule
sat divs rah joi; pn smuel gilgalmam avyo nhi, etle
lskr saulne chodine vikhray gya lagyum. tethi saule
temne khyum: "mamri pase dharnp ttha samtyrpon
lavo." pchi tene dharnp arpya. arponni vidhi te purn
kri rhyo tyam j smuel avi phomcyo. saul tene avkar
apva same goy. khyum, "tem a sum kymr?" saule
jvab apyo, "mem joyum ke loko mamri pasethi vikhray
rhya che, tem jnavela smy prmamne tum avyo nhi,
ane plistio mikhmams pase yuddhne mamte ektr
thya che. tethi mem vicayumr ke, 'hve plistio gil-
gal upr humlo krvane taiyar che, ane mme hji yho-
vane prsn krva prarthna kri nthi; tethi mamrum
hrdy dukhavinne vdhare rah joya vina dharnponam-

blidan arpn krya.” tyare smuele saulne khyum , “te gamdpn kryum che, tne tara dev yhovae je ajna api hti tenum tem paln nthi kryu. tem jo tem kryum hot to yhovae israel upr tari ane tara vmsni rajstta kaym mamte sthapi hot. prmtu hve tari stta tkse nhi. yhovapotane mngmto mamns sodhi kadhse ane tene potana loko upr rajy krva nimse, karn tem temni ajananum paln kryu nthi.” tyarbad smuel gilgal chodine dur gyo. bakinam sainye saul sathe gilgal chodyum. teo gilgalthi binyaminna gibyahmam gya. tene sainyam mamns gnyam tyam lglg 600 mamns htm. saule, tena putr yonathanne ane temni sathena lskre binyaminna prdesmam geba khate mukam kryo, ane plistioe mikhmamsmam chavni nakhi. plistioni chavnimamthi dhadpaduoni trn tukdio bhar pdi. ek tukdi sual jillamam avela ophah bhni gi. biji beth-horon trph gi ane triji rn trph sboimni khinmam gi. smgr israhelam ek pn israeli luhar sodhyo jdto n hto. karn, plistioe israeliane lodhani trvar ane bhala bnavani kla sikhvi hti nhi tena karne teo israeliothi drta hta. tethi israelione potanam hl, khrpdi, kuhada, ane datrdmamne dhar kdhavva plistio pase jvum pdtum. hl ane khrpdine dhar kadhvani mjuri a prmamne apvi pdti; hlai dhar kadhva mamte be trtiyams sekel, khrpdini dhar kadhvana be trtiyams sekel, kuhadini dhar kadhva mamte ek trtiyams sekel, datrdani dhar kadhvana ek trtiyams sekel. bldne hamkvani pronini dhar kadhvana ek trtiyams sekel. athi jyare yuddh phati niklyum tyare saul ane tena putr yonathan sivay temna koi Idvaiya pase nhoti trvar ke nhoto bhalo. pchi plistioni ek tukdi mikhmams ghatnum rksn krva phomci gi.

14

ek divse saulna putr yonathane potana sstr upadnar mamnsne khyum, “cal, apne peli baju pr aveli plistioni cokie jie.” prmtu tene e vise potana pitane ksum khyum nhi. saule phadni kinare avela migronmam dadmna jhad nice mukam kryo hto. te khlani njik htm. teni sathe lgbhg 600 sainiko htm. te smye silohmam ahiya yajk hto. te ahitubna bhai ikhabodno putr hto. ikhabod phinhasno putr hto, phinhas yajk elino putr hto. hve ahiyae ephod pherelo hto.yonathan gyelo che te loko janta nhota. yonathan ghatimam thine plistioni chavnimam jvani vojna krto hto. dhatini bnne bajue mota khdkho hta. a khdkona nam boses ane seneh hta. ek moto khdk uttrmam mikhmamsni same ane bijo khdk dksinmam gebani same hto. yonathane potana sstrsj yuvan mamnsne khyum, “cal, apne a videsioni chavnimam jie. kdac yhovapotane teone hravva mdd kre. kim pn yhovane roni ske nhi- bble apni pase vdhare sainiko ke thoda sainiko hoy.” tethi sstrvahke khyum, “tmamra mnmmam je kmi hoy te prmamne kro, hum tmamri sathe chum,” yonathane khyum, “thik apne sami baju jie ane te lokoni njr apna upr pde tem krie. jo teo em khe ke, ‘ame avie tyam sudhi ubha rho.’ to apne apni jgyae ubha rhisum, temni pase nhi jie. pn jo teo em khe ke, ‘ahi amamri pase upr avo.’ to apne upr jisum. karn, yhovapotane hravva dese. e apn mamte emdhani rheshe.” athi teo plistioni njre cdyaa ane plistio boli uthya, “juo, pela hibruo guphaomam

chupayela hta yamthi bhar ave che.” plisti cokidaroe yonathanne ane tena sevkne khyum, “ahi upr avo, amamre tmne kmik khevum che.”tethi yonathane tena sevkne khyum, “mamri pachl prvt upr av. yhovae israelione plistione hravva dese.” athi teo dhumtniye pdine upr cdhi gyam ane yonathane ttha tena yuvan rkske plistio pr humlo krine teone mamri nakhya. a phela humlamam, yonathane ane tena mddgare asre dodh ekr ksetrmam visek mamnsone motne ghat utarya. plistioni chavnimam, ane smgr sainyam bhy vyapi gyo. sainik toliona mamns ththri gya. dhrti dhrujva lagi. bhymkr bhiti phelai gi. binyaminna gibyahmamna saulna pheregireoe joyum; plistionam tolana mamns amtem vikhrat jtam hta. tethi saule potana mamansone hukm kryo, “sainikoni hajri lo ane kon khute che te sodhi kadhho.”teoe joyum to yonathan ane teno amgrksk tyam n hta. saule ahiyane devno pvitros lavva ajna kri, karn te israelio pase hto. prmtu jyare saul yajk ahiya sathe bolto hto te drmyan plistioni chavnimam kolahl vdhto j gyo. saule yajkne khyum, “bs! taro hath nice kr ane prarthna krvanum bmdh kr!” pchi saul ane tena mamns rnbhuvamimam jta rhya. plisti sainiko bhare amdhadhudhi-mam hta ane ekbjia upr trvar clavi rhyma hta. atyar sudhi je hibruo plistiona pksmam hta ane jao temni sathe chavnimam gya hta, teo phri gya ane saul ane yonathan sathena israelio sathe jodai gya. temj je israeli sainiko ephaimna phadi prdesmam chupai gya htm te bdha pn, plistio nase che evum sambhline, teo pn yuddhmam jodaya ane plistioni pachl pdya. a rite yhovae israelne vijy apavyo, ane lldai beth-aven sudhi prsri gi. bdhi sena saul sathe hti. teni pase lgbhg10,000 puruso hta, ephaimna prvti prdesna drek shermam yuddhnum vatavrn htm. te divse israelio thakine loth thi gya hta, karn, saule lokone sm dine khyum htm ke, “hum mamra struo upr ver valum te phelam samj sudhi kami khaso nhi, je khase tene mamthe sap utrse.” athi koie ksum y khadhum nhotum. teae jmglmam prves kryo tyare temne jmin pr mdh joyum. mdhpudamamthi mdh tptkum htm. teo mdhpuda sudhi gya chtam saulne apela somgdne karne koie te khadhum nhi. pn saule lokone sm didha hta eni yonathanne khbr nhoti, athi tene potana hathmamni lakdi lmbavine mdhpudamam khosi modhamam nakhi; tethi te ekdm tajo thi gyo. tyare lokomamthi koie tene khyum, “tara pitae lokone sm didha che ke, ‘aje je koi kami khase tena upr sap utrse.’ tethi j a bdha loko bhukthi ardha thi gya che.” yonathane tene khyum, “mamra pitae lokoni bhare kuseva kri che. jo, thodum mdh kakhvathi pn hum kevo tajo thi gyo chum! e j rite jo apna bdha mamansoe struo pasethi prapt thyeli lumtmamthi dhraive khadhum hot, to temne hji ketla bdha plistionon ghan kadhhi nakhyo hot!” prmtu bhukhya hova chtam teoe mikhmamsthi ayalon sudhi plistionon picho krine akho divs teoni htya krine hravya. prmtu israelio bhukthi ardha thi gya hovathi lumt upr tuti pdya, ane ghetam, bld ane vachrdam line temne jmin upr vadhi nakhya, ane lohi sathe j mams khava lagya, koike saulne khyum, “tara loko rkt sathe mams khaine yhovani viruddh pap kre che.”saul khyum, “tme pap kryum che! ek moto pththr lavine ahim muko.” pchi tene temne khyum, “jav, ane purusone

kho ke drek potanum ghetum ne bld ahim li ave, ane tene kapine khay. teae lohivalum mams kha-
vanum nthi karn ke te yhova viruddh pap che. tyar
pchi te ratre teo bdham temna psuane lavya ane
tyam kappya. pchi saule yhovane mamte ek vedi
bamdhi. tene pote tene bamdhvanum sru kryum.
yhovane mamte bamdhihi teni tee pheli vnte hti.
saule khyum, “calo, apne aje ratre plistio upr chapo
mamrie, svar sudhi temne lumtine ane ekeekne pura
krie.”sainikoe khyum, “tmne thik lage tem kro.”prmtu
yajke khyum, “apne devni slah lie.” tethi saule de-
vne puchyum, “hum plistio pr humlo krum? tme
emne israelna hathmam suprt krso?” pn te divse deve
koi jvab apyo nhi. pchi saule khyum, “lokona srv
agevano, tme agl avo; ane aje samam a pap thyum che
e tpsas kri sodhi kadho. israelne vijy apavnar yho-
vana sm khaine hum khum chum ke, mamra putr
yonathanno dos hse to tene pn motni sja thse.” pn
koi ksum bolyum nhi. pchi israelione tene khyum,
“tme bdha ek bajue ubha rho ane hum mamro putr
yonathan biji bajue ubha rhie.”lokoe khyum, “tmne
thik lage tem kro.” pchi saule parthana kri, “israelna
dev yhova, tme tmamra sevkne aje jvab kem nthi
apyo. jo me ke mamra putre pap kryum hoy to
urim ap. jo israelioe pap kryum hoy to thummim
ap. saul ane yonathan psmdgi pamyia pn lokoe bci
gya.”yonathan ane saulno dos niklyo ane loko nidors
thrya. pchi saule khyum, “mamri ane mamra putr
vce nirny krva pasa nakho.” ane dos yonathanno
niklyo. saule yonathanne puchyum, “te sum kryuum
che te mne khe.”yonathane khyum, “mem mamri lak-
dine chede lagelum shej mdh khadhum htum. hum
ahim ubho chum ane hum mrvane taiyar chum.” saul
bolyo, “yonathan, hum jo tne motni sja n krum to
dev mne puche.” pn lokoe saulne khyum, “israelne
mamte avo moto vijy melvna yonathanne mrvum
pdse? e to kdi y bne j nhi. ame devna sm khaine
khe chie ke, eno ek val pn vamko nhi thay, karn, aje
ene je kmi kryum che te devni mddthi kryum che.”
am, lokoe yonathanne mrto ugari lidho. saule plis-
tione picho krvo chodi didho. ane teo potana prdes-
mam phomci gya. israelmam rajpd dharn krya pchi
saule care bajuna dusmno same yuddh khedyam, tene
moabio, ammonio, adomio, sobahna raja, ane plis-
tio sathe yuddh krya, te je disamam vlyo tyam tene
vijy mlyo. tene bhare prakrm krine amamlekione
pn hravyam. tene israelione bdha dusmnona humla-
mamthi bcavya. hve saulna putr yonathan, yisvi ane
mamkisyua hta. teni be putrionam nam a prmamne
hta: motinum nam merab ane naninum nam mikhal.
saulni ptninu nam ahinoam htum. e ahimamasni pu-
tri hti.saulna senapitnum nam abner htum. te tena
kaka nerno putr hto. saulna pita kis ane abnerna pita
ner abielna putr hta. saulne jivnprymt israelio mamte
plistioni sathe khunkhar yuddho ldvam pdyam. tethi
saul koi prakrmi vykitne ke koi survir mamnsne joto,
to tene potana lskrmam bhrti kri deto.

15

smuele ek divse saulne khyum, “yhovae mne raja
trike taro abhisek krva moklyo che. hve tum yho-
vana vcn sambhl. yhova srvmrth khe che, ‘israelio,

te smye jyare teo misrmamthi avta hta, amamlekna
lokoe temne temni bhumiamamthi psar thtam rokya.
amamlokioe sum kryum te me joyum htum. hve tme
jine amamlekio upr tuti pdo ane temna srsvsno nas
kro. koine jivtum jva deso nhi; puruso, strio, balko,
bccao, dhoroe ane ghetam, umto ane gdhedam bd-
hani htia krjo.” athi saule bdha lokone ‘tlaim’ bolavva
te jgyae bhega krya. tyam 2,00,000 paydl ane bija
10,000 mamnsio htam. temam yhudaniam mamnsio
smamves che. pchi teo amamlekiona ngr pase gya,
ane ndina kotromam temni rah joi. temne kenione
smdeso moklyo ke, “tme to israelio jyare misrmamthi
avya tyare temni sathe maitribhryo vyvhar rakhyo
hto. tme amamlekion prdes chodine calya jao, nhi
to mamre temni sathe tme pn mamri nakhya pdse.”
tethi kenio amamlekion prdes chodine calya gya.
tyar pchi saule amamlekione hravya ane temne dur
hamki kathyam, hvilahthi sur sudhi, misrni srhde.
tene amamlekiona raja agagne jivto pkdyo prmtu
bakina bdha lokoni htia krine srvas kryo. pchi
saul ane tena sainye agagne jivto chodyo pchi sreth
jadi gayo, ghetam ane hlvanone mamrya nhi. pn
teoe nblma pranio jeo mulyhin hta ane biji nkami
cijono nas kryo. pchi smuelne yhovani vani smbhl-
lai: “hu saulne raja bnava mamte pstavum chu, karn
te mne bhuli gyo che ane mamru ullmghn kryum
che.” smuelne khub krodh cdhyo; ane akhi rat tene
yhova agl vinmti kri. smuel svanam vhele uthyo;
ane saulne mlva gyo pn lokoe tene khyum, “saul
potani khyatimam ek smamrk ubhum krva kamerl
gyo che. tyathi te biji jgyaoe jse ane chevte gil-
gal jse.” smuel jyare saul pase phomcyo; tyare saule
tene avkarta khyum, “yhova tmamrum bhlum kro;
mem yhovani ajna pali che.” etle smuele puchyum,
“to pchi mamre kane ghetamna rdvano ane bld ane
gayna bhambhryano avaj kem ave che? avum kem
che?” saule jvab apyo, “mamra mamnsioe e bdham
pranio amamlekio pasethi pdavi lidham che. sara-
mam saram ghetam ane bldne temne jivtam rheva
didham che jethi teo tmamra dev yhovano yjn kri
ske. bakinam bdhamno ame puro nas krya che.”
smuele saulne khyum, “thobho, gi ratre yhovae mne
sum khyum te mamre tne khemyj pdse.”saul bolyo,
“kho.” smuele khyum, “jyare tem vicaryu tum kai pn
nthi, yhovae tne israelion raja bnavyo, ane hve tum
israelna kulsmuhono mukhi che. yhovae tne visist
kam sompine moklyo hto, tne jnavyuhm htum, ‘ja,
ane dust amamlekion nas kr. jyam sudhi temnum
namnisan nas na pame tyam sudhi teoni sathe ldai
kr.’ to pchi tem yhovani ajna kem mamni nhi? tum
sa mamte lumt krva tuti pdyo, ane yhovani njrmam
guno gnay tevum tem sa mamte kryu?” saule jvab
apyo, “pn mem yhovani ajnanum paln kryu che. mne
yhovae jyam jvanum khyum htum tyam hum gyo hto,
ane hum amamlekion raja agagne jivto pkdi lavyo
chum, ane bakinaone mem puro nas krya che. mamra
mamnsioe nas krvani vstuomamthi lumtmam mlelam
saramam saram ghetam ane bldone mamri nakhyane
bdle gilgalmam tmamra dev yhovano yjn krva li lidha
che.” prmtu jvab apyo, “yhovane arpno vdhare gme
che ke temni ajnanum paln gme che? arpno krtam
temni ajnanum paln beht che. prmtu temni ajnanum
ullmghn krvum e murti puja ane jmtmrmtina pap

jetluj khrab che. tme yhovani ajna palvani na padi tethi hve yhova tmne raja trike rakhvani na pade che.” saule smuelne khyum, “mem pap kryum che. mem yhovani ajnani ane tmamra hukmni avgnna kri che. hum mamra mamnsothi dri gyo ane temna khyuma prmamne vtryo, pn hve krpa krine mamrum pap mamph kro. hum tmne prarthna krum chum ke tme mamri sathe pacha phro, jethi hum yhovani upasna kri skum.” smuele khyum, “hum tari sathe pachho nhi avum, tem yhovani ajnane nkari didhi che etle yhovae tne israelna raja trike hve apatr thravyo che.” smuel jva mamte phryo tyare tene atkavva mamte saule tena jhbhbhani cal pkdi lidhi ane te phati gi. smuele tene khyum, “tem mamro jhbhbho phadyo che. te j rite yhovae aje tari pasethi israelnum rajy phadi lidhum che ane je tara krtam sari vykit che te tara mitromamthi ekne api didhum che. israelno mhan dev yhova kdi juthum bolto nthi ke, potano nirny bldto nthi. te mamns jevo nthi je pstay ane teno nirny pherve.” saule khyum, “mem pap kryum che; pn mamra lokona agevano agl ane israelio agl mamrum mamn jalvo ane mamri sathe pacha avo, jethi hum tmamra dev yhovani upasna kri skum.” athi smuel saulni sathe pachho gyo ane saule yhovani upasna kri. pchi smuele khyum, “amamlekiona raja agagne mamri pase lavo.” etle agag lthada pge teni same avyo ane bolyo, “khrekrh, mrtyuni ghdi hve viti gi che ane mamro jiv bci gyo che.” smuele khyum, “tari tvrave ghni mamtaone putrin bnavi che, etle hve tari mamta putrin bnse.” ane tene gilgalni vedi same agagne kapi nakhyo. pchi smuel ramammam calyo gyo ane, raja saul potane gher gibyahmam gyo. smuele jivnpryrit phri kdi saulnum mom joyum nhi. prmtu tene mamte tene sok ghno thyo. karn ke, tene israelno raja bnavyo te mamte yhovane pstavo thyo hto.

16

yhovae smuelne khyum, “saulne mamte tum kyam sudhi sok krya kris? mem ene raja pdethi uthadi mukyo che. tara simgdamam tel bhri le ane ja. hum tne bethlehemna ysai pase moklum chum. karn ke, mem tene putromamthi ekne raja trike psmd kryo che.” smuele puchyum, “hum kevi rite jaum? jo saulne teni khbr pdi jay to te mne mamri nakhse.” yhovae khyum, “tum tari sathe ek vachrdum li ja, ane tene kheje ke, ‘hum yhovane yjn arpa avyo chum.’ ysaine e yjnmam bolavje. pchi tare sum krvanum che te hum tne khis. je vykit hum tne dekhadum, tmamre teno raja trike abhisek krvo.” pchi yhovae khyum; te mujb smuele kryum. te bethlehem gyo ane sherna vdilo tene mlva dodi avya. teoe puchyum, “ap sa mamte avya cho? smamcar to sara che ne?” smuele khyum, “ha, hum samtiam avyo chum. hum yhovane yjn arpn apva avyo chum. tme bdha tmamri jatne suddh kro ane mamri sathe yjn arpn mamte avo.” tene teni jate ysai ane tena putrone taiyar kryo ane temne yjn arpn mamte ammrtrit kryam teo avya etle aliabne joine smuelne vicar avyo ke, “jrur, yhovano psmd krelo mamns eni smks avyo che.” pn yhovae smuelne khyum, “eno dekhav ane umcai joine tene dhyannam n lo, karn hum teno asvikar krum

chu. yhovani drsti ane mamnvni drstimam tphavt hoy che. mamns bahy dekhav jue che, prmtu yhovae mamnsna amtr ane bhavnane jue che.” pchi ysai abinadabne bolavine smuelni agl rju kryo. ane smuele khyum, “na, yhovae tene psmd kryo nthi.” pchi ysai sammamhne lavyo, pn smuele khyum: “nhi, yhovae tene psmd kryo nthi.” ysai potana sate putrone smuel agl rju krya. pn tene khyum, “amamna eke y ne yhovae psmd kryo nthi.” pchi smuele ysaine puchyu, “sum tare a sat putro ji che?” ysai uttr apyo, “hji sauthi nano baki che, pn te ghetam ane pranio cravva gyo che.” tethi smuele ysaine khyum, “tene bolavva mamte moklo, ane tene lavo, te n ave tyam sudhi apne bhojn nhi krie.” etle ysai tene lavva mamns moklyo, te dekhav rupalo hto, teno choro lal ane amkho tejsvi hti. yhovae khyum, “te psmd krayelo che. uth, ane eno abhisek kr.” smuele telnum sigdum line teno tena bhaiona dekhdam abhisek kryo. pchi yhovana atmane daudmam smcar kryo ane te divsthi tena bhego rhyo. smuel pchi teni jgyae pachho gyo. hve yhovano atmam saul pasethi jto rhyo hto, ane yhovano moklayelo koi dust atmam tene stavto hto. saulna sevkoe tene khyum, “svami, joyum ne, devno preryo koi dust atmam apne kevo stave che? jo tme ajna opo to ame saro vinavadk sodhi kadhie. tmamra pr trasdayk atmam ave tyare te vina vgade; ane tethi tmne samti thse.” saule sevkone khyum, “koi kusl bjvayane sodhi kadhio ane mamri pase li avo.” temamna ek sevke khyum, “mem bethlehemna ysaina ek putrne joyo che. te vgadamam kusl che, ne bhadur ane bhu kusl che, te dekhavdo pn che ane yhovae dev teni sathe che.” tethi saule ysaine vinmti krtam mamns moklyam, “tmamra putr daudne moklo je mamra ghenta care che.” tyare ysai rotli, draksarsni ek kumdi ttha bkranam ek bccu ek gdhedam pr ladinge potana putr sathe saulne moklavayam jethi te raji thay. daud saul pase avyo, ne teni snmukh ubho rhyo. tene jotam j tena pr tene khub prembhav jagyo; ane tene teno sstr vahk bnavyo. etle saule ysaine smdeso moklyo ke, “daudne mamri sevamam rheva de, karn hum ena upr prsnn chum.” ane jyare jyare devno pre-ryo koi dust atmam saulmam prves krto tyare daud vina line vgadto, etle saulne aram ane samti thi jti. dust atmam tyare tene chodi deto ane te brabr thi jto.

17

plistic yhudana loko sathe ldva taiyar thya ane yhudamam sokhoh agl bhega thya, sainya bhegu thyum ane sokhoh ane ajhekah vcce chavni nakhi, ephes dammim bolavata ek shremam. saul ane israelioe bhega thine elahni khinmam chavni nakhi ane plistic same ldva, teoe prvt hrol kri. plistic ek tekri upr ektham thyam ane israelioe biji tekri upr; bmneni vcce ek khin hti. plistic chavnimamthi golyath namno ek yoddho israelione dvmddhyuddh mamte pdkarva bhar avyo. te gathno vtnei hto. te asre nv phut umco hto. e gath ngrno vtnei hto. te nv phut krta umco hto. tene kamsano top pheryo hto, ane mamchlini camdi uprna bhimgda jevu bkhr pherelu htum a kamsanam bkhtnum yjn pamc hjar sekel htum. tene pge kamsanum bkhr cdavelum htum ane tena kbhha upr kamsano bhalo ltkavelo hto. tena

bhalano hatho vnkri salna tar jevo hto ane tenum lokhmdnum pamnu asre chso sekel vjnnum htum, teni dhal upadnaro teni agl calto hto. tene ubha rhine israelnam sainyne hamk mamri, “tme tyam yuddh mamte vyuhbddd kem thya cho? hum plisti chum ane tme bdham saulna gulamo cho. mamri sathe ldva tme tmamro ek mamns psmid kro. jo te mamns mne mamri nakhe, to ame tmamra gulam thisum. pn jo hum tene mamri nakhum, to tmamre bdhae amamra gulam thine amamri seva krvi.” tene vdhumam khyum, “hum aje israeli senane pdkar krum chum, mamri sathe ldva mamte e mamnsone moklavum hum ahvan apu chu.” a sambhline saul ane tena mamns bhythi ththri gya.ldva jto daud yhudana bethlehemmam ephathi kulmamna ysaino putr daud hto. ysaine sath putro hta. saulna smye ysai vrdv gnato. ysaina trn mota putro saul sathe yuddhamam gya hta. te hta: eliab phelo putr, abinadab bijo ane smmamh trijo. daud sauthi nano hto. mota trn putro saulni senamam jodaya htam. prmtu daud ghetamni smbhal rakhva saulni chavni ane bethlehem vcce avja krto hto. calis divs sudhi svar ane samj pelo plisti golyath bhar avto ane temne pdkar krto. pchi ek divse ysaie tena putr daudne khyum, “tara bhaio mamte a ds rotli ane thoda sekel dana li ja. ane a ds pnirna tumkda teona shsradhiptne apje ane tara bhaiona kusl smamcar janiane ane temni kmi emdhani line pachho av! raja saul, tara bhaio ane bdha israelio elahni khinmam plistio same ldi rhya che.” bije divse vheli svare daud uthyo ane ghetam smbhalvanum rkhevalne sompine, khavanum line ysaini ajna mujb cali niklyo. lskr yuddhnad krtum krtum yuddhksetr bhni jtum htum, tyam daud chavnie avi phomcyo. tho-divarmam israelio ane plistioni sena yuddh mamte samsami gothvai gi. daud potano samam, bhmdar sacvnar amldarne sompine tena bhaione mlva jhdpthi sainy trph dodyo. te teoni sathe vato krto hto te j smye plisti yoddha golyathe senamamthi bhar avine rojni jem israelione pdkar phemkyo. daude e sambhlyum. israelio golyathne joine bhyna mamrya nasva lagya. ek israeli sainike khyum, “pela mamnsne tem joyo je israelione pdkarva avyo hto? ane ene je koi mamri nakhe tene raja motum inam apse, ane te tene ghni smptti apse, potani kumvri teni sathe prnavse ane tena kutumbne krvero bhrvamamthi mukit apvamam avse.” daude tya ubhela mamnsone puchyom, “je koi a plistine mamri nakhe ane israelioni namosi bhumsi nakhe tene sun inam mle? akhre a golyath che kon? te koi j nthi. ek videsi thine jivtajagta devna sainyno tirskar krvani himmt te kevi rite kri ske?” daudne golyathne mamri nakhvana inamno jvab loko pasethi mli go. prmtu daudna sauthi mota bhai aliabe tene loko sathe vat krtam sambhlyo, etle tene ekm kusse cdyo. tene daudne khyum. “tum ahim sum kre che? ane tum vgdamam taram muthibhr ghetam kone sompine avyo? hum janum chum; tum kevo ghmmidi ane uddht chokro che. tum ldoi jova j avyo che ne?” daude jvab apyo, “mem sum kryum che? mamre koine sval pn na puchvo?” em khine tene bija mamns trph phrine tene e j sval puchyo, pn bdhae e j jvab apyo. daude je khyum htum te thoda loko sambhlyum, temne saulne a vise khyum. tethi saule tene bolavdayo. daude saulne khyum,

“himmt harvani jrur nthi. hum te plisti sathe ldis.” saule khyum, “na, tum jine e plisti sathe kevi rite ldse? tum to nano chokro che ane tene to nano hto tyarthi akhi jimdgi ldvamam j gali che.” daude bharpurvk jnavyom, “namdar, hum mamra pitanam ghetam carum chum. jo koi var simh ke rimch avine amamra tolamamthi ghetum upadi jay che, to hum teni pacht pdi tena upr humlo krine tena mommamthi tene chodavi lavum chum. jo te mamri same thay che to hum teni dadhi pkdine mamri mamrine teno jiv lum hum. a rite mem simhne ane rimchne mamrya che. a videsi plistina pn hum eva j hal kris. karn ke tene jivta jagta devni senano tirskar kryo che. yhovae mne simhona ane richona pmjamamthi bcavya che, te j mne a plistiona pmjamamthi pn bcavse.” akhre saul smmt thyo ane khyum, “ja, bhle ja, yhova tarum rksn kro.” saule daudne potanum bkhtir pheravvum. tena mamtha pr kamsano top mukyo ane kvc pheravvum. pchi tena bkhtir upr saule potani krvar ltkavi, ane daude calvano pryt n kri joyo, pn te a bdhathi teyavelo n hovathi te cali skyo nhi.tene saulne khyum, “a bdham sathe mne caltam phavtum nthi. hum enathi teyavelo nthi,” athi tene te bdhu utari nakhyum. pchi tene potani theli lidhi ane ndina vhenmamthi pamc sumvala pthra upadine thelimam mukya, ane hathmam gophn line te pela plisti trph updyo. teni dhal umcknar teni agl calto hto. te daudni njik avto jto hto. tene daudne dhari dharine joyo ane tena upr hsto hto, karn ke te daud to hju ek glgota jevo rupalo juvan hto. tene daudne khyum, “hum te kmi kutro chum ke tum mamri same lakdi line avyo che?” tene potana devona name daudne sap apyo. tene daudne khyum, “mamri njik av, hum tarum mams akasnam pksione ane jngli pranione apis.” daude jvab apyom, “tum mamri same trvar, bhalo ne ktari line avyo che, prmtu hum tari same je israeli sainynum tem apmamn kryu che; tena jivta dev srsvmrth yhovana name avyo chum. aje yhova tne mamra hathmam suprt kri dese ane hum taro jiv lis. aje hum tarum mamthum kapi nakhis ane tara sbne pksione ane jngli pranione khava apis; ame bija plisti sainikona sbonum pn am j krisum. tyare smst jgt jans ke israelmam dev che. ahim bhaga thyela sau koi jane ke, yhovane rksn krva mamte nthi jrur trvarni ke nthi jrur bhalani; yuddham vijy yhovano che ane te tmne amamra hathmam sompi dese.” pchi te plisti uthine daudni same ldva agl avva lagyo, etle daud plistiona lskr trph teno samno krva dodi go. daude jholimam hath nakhine ek pththir kadhyo ane te gophnmam mukine plistina kpalmam mamryo. pthro tena kpalmam jorthi vagyo ane te umdhe mamthe bhomy pr ptkai pdyo. am, daude pththir ane gophn vde plisti upr jit melvi ane trvar vgr j tene mamri nakhyo. pchi tene teni pase dodi jine teni chati upr ubha rhi tene myanmamthi trvar khemci kadhi tenum mamthum dhdthi judum krine tene mamri nakhyo.plistioe jyare joyum ke potano yoddho mamryo go che tyare teo bhagva lagya. israel ane yhudana loko rngrija kri agl dhsi avya ane gath sudhi ttha ekonni bhagolo sudhi plistioni pacht pdyo. saaramthi mamdine chek gath ane ekon sudhino akho rsto ghvayela plistiothi chvai go. israelioe plistiono picho krine pacha phrta temni chavni lumti. daude golyathnum mstk lidhum ane te yrusalem li

gyo; e plistina hthiyaro potana tmbumam j rheva didham. jyare saule daudne golyathni same ldva jto joyo tyare tene tena senapti abnerne sval kryo, “abner, e juvan kon che?” abner jvab apyo, “namdar, apna sm, e kon che, hum janto nthi.” etle rajae tene khyum, “ja, te kono putr che, te hkikt sodhi lav.” athi daud jyare plistine mamri nakhine tenum mamthum hathmam line pachu avyo tyare abner tene saul pase li gyo. saule puchyum, “tum, kono putr che?” daude jvab apyo, “hum apna sevk bethlehemna ysaino putr chum.”

18

daudni ane saulni vatcit puri thi, saulna putr yonathan daudno mitr bnyo, ane tene potana pranni jem prem krva lagyo. te divsthi saule daudne potani sathe j rakhi lidho ane tene pachu gher jva didho nhi. yonathan ane daud bmne vcce pransmamn prem hovathi kaym maitribhav rakhvani smdhi spthpurvk kri. ane yonathane potano jhbhbho kadhine daudne api didho. upramt, potanum bkht, trvar, dhnusy ane kmrpto pn mitrtana prtik trike apya. hve raja saul daudne yrusalemmam j rakhto hto ane tene gher jva deto nhi. saule daudne ghna yuddho ldva moklyo, daude khub splhta melvi, tethi saule tene sainymam umci pdvi api, tene yoddhaoni dekhrekhnun kam apyum. saulna mamnsone ane bdham lokone pn a gmyum. daude golyathne mamrya pchi vijyi israeli sainy pachum phrtum htum tyare rste avtam israelnam bdhamj sheroni strio raja saulne vdhavva khmjri ane vina vgadti vgadti nacti ane anmdnam gito gati bhar avti. teo utsvnam ullasam evum git gati hti ke, “saule hjarone smharya che pn daude to lakhone.” saulne a gmyum nhi, tene gusso cdyo, te bolyo, “daudne e loko lakhonum srey ape che, jyare mne mamtr hjaronum j! hve to ane raja thum j baki che.” te divsthi saul raja daudne irsyani drstithi jova lagyo. ane bije divse dev trphtthi ek dustatmame saulne vsmam kryo, tene saulno kbjo lidho ane te gamda jevo thi gyo, agauni jem daud vina vgadine tene samt padva lagyo, pn saul to potana hathmam bhalo phervto hto. saule acank daudne bhimt sathe jdi devana iradathi be vkht teni trph bhalo phemkyo. prmtu daude be var baju pr khsi jine gha ukavayo. saul tyarthi daudthi drva lagyo, karn, yhova saul pasethi jta rhya hta ane daudni sathe hta. tethi saule tene potani hjurmamthi khshedine tene potana sainymam shstradhipti trike nimyo. pchi te lokone yuddhmam dori jto hto ane pacha lavto hto. daud bdham j kamomam splh thto hto karn ke yhova teni sathee hta. daudni splhta joine saul tenathi vdhare drva lagyo, prmtu israelna ane yhudana bdha loko tena upr prem rakhta hta, karn te yuddhmam tukdione dorvto hto. pchi ek divs saule daudne khyum, “a mamri moti putri merab che ene hum tari sathe prnavum. jo tumm yuddhmam bhaduri ane vphadaripurvk mamri seva bjavto hoy ane yhovani ldao lline potane saka sainik trike sabit kri skto hoy,” saulna mmam em ke, a rite e plistione hathe mamryo jse ane mamre tene mamryo pdse nhi. daude jvab apyo, “hum evo te kon chum ne mamra privarnum israelnam evum te kyum sthan che ke hum rajano jmami thaum?” pn

jyare daud sathe saulni putri merabno prnavvano smy avyo tyare saulee mholathna adriel sathe tene prnavi didhi. tyar bad saulni biji putri mikhal daudnam premmam pdi ane saulne jyare eni jan thi tyare te bhu raji thyo. tene vicaryum, “hum mikhalne daud sathe prnavis. te daudne phsavse ane pchi te plistione hathe mrtyu pamse.” athi saule biji var daudne khyum, “tare mamra jmami thvanum che.” saule potana drbarione khyum, “tme khangi rite daudne em kho ke, ‘raja tara upr ghna prsnn che ane rajana bdha amlaro pn tara pr prembhav rakhe che. rajana jmami thva mamte tara mamte a khro smy che.’” saulna mamnsae daudna kane a vat nakhi, tyare daude khyum, “sum tme rajana jmami thvanum etlum shelum mamno cho ke, mamra jevo ek grip ane samamny mamns pn rajano jmami thi ske?” saulna amlaroe jyare daudna sbdo temne khyam tyare saule jnavyum, “tene temne khyum ke, daudne kho ke, ‘rajane tari pasethi dhej-mam phkt so plistioni indriyni camdi j joie che tene tena dumsno upr ver valvum che.’” saulna mmam evum htum ke, a rite daud plistine hathe mamryo jse. daudna amlaroe saulnam sbdo tene khyam. daude a prstav shrs svikari lidho. ane trt kam upadum. daude ane tena mamnsae jine b so plistione mamri nakhya; daude temni indriyni camdi lavine rajane api; jethi pote rajano jmami thi ske. athi saule potani putri mikhal daudne prnavi. saule joyum ke, yhova daudni sathe che, vli teni putri mikhal pn tena premmam pdi che, athi te daudthi vdhune vdhru drva lagyo ane teno jivnbhr dumsn bni gyo. jyare plistonum sainy humlo krtum, tyare drek vkhte saulna bija amlaro krta daudne vdhare splhta mlti ane athi daudnum nam smgr desmam khub j khyati pamyum.

19

saule potan putr yonathanne ane potana bdha amlarone daudne mamri nakhvana potana iradani vat kri, prmtu yonathanne daud upr khub mitrprem hto. tethi tene daudne cetvyo ke, “mamra pita saul taro jiv levani tk sodhe che, mamte avti kale svare savdhan rheje; koi gupt jgyae chupai rheje. pchi hum mamra pitani sathe tum je khetmam chupayo hse tyam avis, ane teni sathe tara vise vat kris, ane mne je ki janva mlse te hum tene jnavis.” bije divse svare yonathane saul agl daudni prsmsa krtam khyum, “murbbi, tmamre tmamra jmami ane sevk daudne anyan n krvo joie. tene tmamrum kmi bgadyum nthi, tene je kmi kryu che tenathi to tmne labh j thyo che. tene potano jiv jokhmam mukine pela plistine mamryo hto ane yhovae israelne moto vijyi apavyo hto e joine tme pn anmd pamyta hta. to pchi ek nidors mamnsae sa mamte anyay krvo ane vgr karne sa mamte daudne mamri nakhvo?” akhre saul teni sathe smmt thyo ane yhovana name prtijna kri ke, “mamre daudne mamri nakhvo nhi.” yonathane daudne bolavine a bdhi vat khi smbhlavi. pchi tene saul pase li gyo. daud phri phelamni mamphk rajani seva krva lagyo. te pdhdi tumk smyam phri yddh phati niklyum. ane daude plistio upr humlo kryo; ane temne eva hravya ke, teo jiv line bhagyam. ek divse saul potana ghrmam betho betho daudnum vnavadn sambhli rhyo hto tyare tena hathmam teno bhalo hto.

acank tena pr yhova trphthi dust atmam avyo; ane saulmam prvesyo. ane saule daudne potana bhala vde bhimt semsho jdi devano prytyn kryo; pn daude gha cukavyo ane saulno bhala bhimtmam pesi gyo; e ratre daud tyamthi bhagi gyo. daudna ghr pr njr rakhva saru saule sainiko moklya ane teone jnavyum ke svare daud ghrni bhar nikle ke trt tene mamri nakhvo. prmtu daudni ptni mikhale tene cetvyo, "jo aje ratre tum nasi nhi jay to kale svare nni tum mrtyu pamse." mikhale daudne ek barimamthi nice utaryo ane te bhagi gyo ane bci gyo. pddhi mikhale kuldevtani murti line ptharimam muki, tene kpda vde dhamki didhi, pddhi tene bkramna val tena mamtha pr nakhi didham. jyare saulna manso daudne pdhdva avya, tyare mikhale khyum, "e bimamr che." pn saule e lokone daudne njro njr jova pacha moklya ane khyum, "tene pthari shit ahim upemdi lavo etle hum tene mamri nakhum." saulna memnsio amdr gya, ane joyum to ptharimam kuldevtani murti mamr hti. etle saule mikhale khyum, "mamra strune bhagi jva dine, tem mne sa mamte chetryo" mikhale saulne jvab apyo, "daude em khyum ke, "jo bhagi jvammam hum teni mdd nhi krum to te mne mamri nakhse." am daud bhagine ramammam smuel pase gyo ane saule tene je bdhum krcum te khyum. pddhi daud ane smuel nayoth jine tyam rhyam. saulne smamcar mlya ke, daud ramam khate avela nayothmam che, tethi saule tena memnsio daudne pdhdva mamte moklya. temne tyam ketlak prbodbhokone temna agevan smuel semthe prbodbh krta joia. saulna mansomam devna atmamno smcar thyo ane teo pn prbodbh krva lagya. jyare saulne khbr pdi ke sum bnyum htm tyare tene vdhare mansone daudne pdhdva mamte moklya, ane teomam pn devna atmamno smcar thyo ane teo pn prbodbh krva lagya tethi tene triji var bija memnsone moklya to temni pn e j halt thi ane teo prbodbh krva lagyam. akhre te pote ramam jva niklyo, ane sekhumammna mota kuva ndhk avine tene puchyum, "smuel ane daud kyam che?" lokoe jvab apyo, "teo to ramam khate nayothmam che." prmtu te tyam jto hto tyare tenamam pn devna atmamno smcar thyo ane te pn nayothsdi prbodbh krto gyo. saul tyam gyo, potanam vstro kadhi nakhyam ane smuelni same prbodbh kryo. e tyam akho divs ane rat nvstro j pdi rhyo. athi loko kheva lagyam, "saul pn prbodbh thi gyo ke sum?"

20

daude ramammam avela nayothmamthi bhagine yonathan pase jine tene khyum, "mem sum kryu che? mamro so guno che? tara pita kem mamro jiv leva pachl pnya che?" yonathane khyum, "a khyal khoto che. taro jiv levano koi irado nhti. mamra pita mne jnavya vina koi mhtvnum ke binmhtvnum kam krta j nhti. tethi te a vat mamrathi chupave sa mamte? na, e sacum nhti." daude jvab apyo, "tara pita brabr jane che; ke tum mamro sacio mitr che. tethi tene em vicaryu hse ke, 'tne ani khbr pdvi joie nhi. nhi to tne dukh the ane e vise tum mne khis.' pn hum tne yhovana sm khaine khum chum, taro mne sm khaine khum chum ke, mamri ane motni vcce ek pglanum j amtr che." yonathane khyum, "to hum tara mamte sum krum?" daude khyum, "avti kale amamsno prv

che. a ujvni na divse mamre raja sathe jmvnam hoy che, pn hve khetrmam chupava do ane bije divs pn tyam rhis. phelam hum a utsvmam hmesa tara pita pase rheto hto, pn avti-kale hum simmam smtai rhis ane trija divsni samj sudhi hum tyam j rhis. jo mamri gerhajri tara pitana dhyanam ave to tum kheje ke, 'daud mamri rja line ekaek tene gher bethlehem gyo che. karn, akha kutumbno vasirk yjnotsv che.' jo te em khe ke 'sarum' to smjvum ke, mne amc ave em nhti. pn jo te gusse thi jay to tare coks smjvum ke, tene mamrum kasl kadhdvanum nkki kryu che. yhovana name apne bhaio trike krar krelo che, tethi tum mamre mamte atlum kr, athva tara pitani viruddh mem pap kryu hoy to tum jate j mne mamri nakh, pn mne tara pitane svadhin krto nhi!" yonathane khyum, "tum e khyal j mgjmmamthi kadhi nakh. mne jo coks khbr hot ke, mamra pitae tarum kasl kadhdvanum nkki kryu che, to mem tne khyum n hot?" tyare daude yonathane khyum, "jo tara pita tari sathe kthortathi vat krse to eni jan mne kon krse?" yonathane daudne khyum, "apne khetrni amdr jie." pchi te bmne khetrmam gya. tyam yonathane daudne khyum, "israelna dev yhovani saksie hum tne vcn apmu chum ke, trn divs sudhimam hum mamra pitane tara vise vat kris ane tara mamte te sum dhare che teni tne trt j jan kris. jo mamra pita tne hani krvana hoy, to hum tne smdeso moklis ane surksit jva dis. jo hum am n krum to bhle yhova mne sja kre. yhova jem mamra pitani mddmam rheta hta tem tari mddmam rho. hum jyam sudhi jivum tyam sudhi mamra upr dya rakhje, ane jo hum mrtyu pamum to mamra kutumb upr dya dekhadvanam bmdh n krta. jyare yhova a jgtmamthi tara bdha dusmnono nas kre tyare pn mamra smtano pr dya rakhje. a prmamne yonathane daud sathe ek smdhi kri, kheta, "yhova daudna dusmnone sja kre." yonathane daud pran samam vhalo hto, athi tene phri daud pase maitrini prtijna kravi. pchi tene daudne khyum, "avtikale amams che; ane tari gerhajri jnai avse, kem ke tari bethk khali hse. trije divse phelam jyam tum smtayo hto te j jgyae jjee. te prvt pase rah joie. pchi hum tyam avine jane ke nisan takto hum tem khdk upr trn tri chodis. pchi hum mamra nokrne moklis ane khis ke, tir sodhi lav. jo hum nokrne em khum ke, 'tir tari a bajue che, upadi le,' to tare smjvum ke tum surksit che, ane bhar avvum, hum tne yhovana sm khaine khum chum ke tara mamthe jrapn bhy nhi hoy. pn jo hum tene em khum chum ke 'tir hji agl che ja ane li av.' to tare bhagi jvum karn, yhova pote j tne mokli de che. apne ekbija sathe krela krarne palvanum apne yad rakhie yhova apni mdd krse karnke te apna sdana saksi che." athi daud khetrmam smtai gyo. amams avi etle raja bhoinmam bhag leva avyo. ane potanam hmesum divjal pasenum asn lidhum. abner teni jodena asn upr betho. ane yonathan samena asn pr betho. daudnum asn khali htm. pn te divse saul kmi bolyo nhi, tene dharyum ke, "kmi thuyum hovum joie, jethi daud asudv thyo hse." saule joyum ke amams pchina divse pn daudnum asn khali htm. etle saule yonathane puchyum, "sa mamte ysaino putr gikale ane aje jmvna n avyo?" yonathane saulne jvab apyo, "daude mamri pase bethlehem jvani rja mangi hti. tene khyum htm ke, 'krpa krine mne jva do, karn,

amamrum kutumb gammam yjn ujve che, ane mamra bhaie mne hajr rheva jnavyum che; etle jo tene mamre mamte lagni hoy, to mne mamra bhaione mlva jva de.' tethi te rajana bhojnmmam gerhajr che." saul yonathan upr gusse thi gyo, ane khyum, "tum ek gulam srino dikro che je ajna palvani mnai kre che? tne khbr nthi ke ysainam dikrano pks levathi tum tara kutumbne apmamnit kris ane tari mamtani bdname kris. jyam sudhi ysaino putr a dhrti upr jive che tyam sudhi n ke tum ke tarum rajy sthapit the. tethi koine mokl to tene mamri pase lava, kem ke tene mrvanum che j." ane yonathan tena pita saul pase avyo ane khyum, "sa mamte apne tene mamri nakho joie? tene sum kryu che?" etle saule yonathanne mamra mamte bhalo ugamyo, etle yonathan smji gyo ke mamra pitae daudno jiv levano niscy kryu che. tethi yonathan gusse thine khana prthi uthi gyo. ane bijne divse tene ksum y khadhum nhi, karn ke tena pitae daudnum apmamn kryu ethi tene ghnun du:kh thyum htum. bije divse svare yonathan daud sathe nkki krya mujb ek chokrane line khetrmmam gyo. tene chokrane khyum, "hum hmna je tir chodum chum tene dodine li av." chokro dodyo ane yonathane tena mamthani uprthi tiro chodyam. chokro tir jyam pdyam hta tyam phomci gyo tyare yonathane tene hum padine khyum, "tir to ghna agl che." "jldi dod, utavl kr, vilmb n kris." chokro tir upadi line tena dhnini pase pachao avyo. phkt yonathan ane daud j ano arth smjta hta. chokrane ksi khbr nhoti. yonathane potanam hthi-yar chokrane apine khyum, "pacho shermam li ja." chokrana gya pchi trt j daud dksin bajuethi uthine avyo, ane yonathanne trn var sastamg dmdvt prnam krya; ane teoe ekbijane cumbn kryum. ane ekbijane bhetine rdyu. daud yonathan krtam vdhare rdtio hto. yonathane daudne khyum, "samtithi ja, karn tari ane mamri vcce ane tara kutumb ane mamram kutumb vcce ek smdhi che ane yhova tena saksi che. apne prtjina lidhi che ane khyum che ke yhova apni vcce sda mamte saksi rheshe."

21

tyarbad daud gyo ane yonathan potana game pachao avyo. daud nob ngrmam ahimelekh yajkne mlva gyo, ahimelekhe tene joyo etle te kampva lagyo, tene puchyum, "tum kem eklo che? kem tari sathe koi nthi?" etle daude ahimelekh yajkne khyum ke, "rajae mne em khine ades kryu che ke, hum tne khangi kam pr mokli rhyo chum. tena vise koine khbr pdvi joie nhi. mem mamra mamnsone mne ek jga pr mlvanum khyum. atyare hve e kho ke bhojn mamte sum che? pamcek rotli che? hoy to apo, je hoy te lavo." pchi yajke daudne khyum, apni pase sadi rotli bilkul nthi, apni pase mamtr pvitr rotli che, jo te ane tara mamnsae koi striotho dur rhela hoy to tme te khai sko cho." daude khyum, "hum tmne khatri apum chum ke ame koi stri sathe jatyi smbdh nthi kryu, mamra mamnsa samamny phrjo pr ldva jay che tyare pn potani jatne suddh rakhe che. aje pn a vises krtvy mamte teoe potani jatne suddh rakhi che." yajke tyam biji rotli n hti tethi temne pvitr rotli api. je yhovani smks arpn trike mukvamam avi hti. drroj taji pvitr rotli arpn kr-vamam avti. te divse saulno ek mamns tyam hto, tene

yhova smks rakhvamam avyo hto; tenum nam doeg adomi htum, te saulna bhrvadano mukhy hto. daude ahimelekhne khyum, "tmamri pase koi ssr che jevmu ke bhalo athva trvar? hum mamri trvar ke bhalo mamri sathe lavyo nthi, karn, rajanum kam takidnum htum." yajke uttr apyo, "mamri pase golyath plistini trvar che, jene tme elahni khinmam mamri nakhyo hto, te kpdammam vintamline ephodni pachl mukeli che. jo tari iccha hoy to te le; mamri pase biji koi nthi." tethi daude khyum, "ena jevi eke nthi; tethi e mne ap." daud ubho thyo ane saulthi akhisnam raja pase nasi gyo. rajana sevkoe akhisne khyum, "a sum te desno raja daud nthi? ene vise j loko nactam nactam gamam nhota ke," saule hjarone smharya che, pn daude to lakhone? daude a sambhlyum tyare raja akhis tene sum krse te vatthi e gbhrayo. pchi tene gamda hovano dhomg kryu. tene ngrna drvaja pr lita dorya, ane dadhi upr lalna rela utavao mamdyu. akhise potana sevkone khyum, "tme juo cho ke e mamns gamdo che, pchi ene mamri pase sa mamte lavo cho?" mamri pase gamda mamnsone khot che ke tme a mamnsne mamri hjurmam gamda cala krvane lavya cho? sum ava mamnsne mamra ghrmam rakhvano che?"

22

tethi daude tyamthi bhagi jine adullamni guphamam asro lidho, jyare tena bhaioe ane akha kutumbe em sambhlyum ke e tyam che, tyare teo tene tyam jine mlyu. mamnsa je muskelimam hta, athva jene devam thi gyum htum athva jeo dukhi hta teo daud sathe jodava bhega thya. asre 400 mamnsa hta. ane te e lokono agevan bnyo. tyathi daud moabna prdesmam mispeh gyo. tene moabna rajane khyum, "yhova mne sum krse teni mne khbr nthi ane teni mne jan thay tyam sudhi, krpa krine mamra mambapne tmamri sathe avine surksa sathe rheva do." am, daude potanam mambapne moabna raja sathe rakhyam ane jyam sudhi daud smtato chupato rhyo, tyam sudhi teo tyam j rhyam. pn gad prbodhke daudne khyum ke, "killani amdr rhis nhi. yhudana prdesmam ja" athi daud killamamthi nikline herethna jmgmmam calyo gyo. ane saul gibyahmam tekri upr avela sruna jhad nice hathmam bhalo line betho hto ane tena drbario teni aspas ubha hta evamam tene smamcar mlyu ke daud ane teni sathena mamnsone ptto mlyo che. tethi saule potani ajubajuna nokrone khyum, "sambhlo, binyaminna mamnsa! tme em mamno cho ke ysaino putr tmne khetro ane draknsi vadio apvano che? tme em mamno cho ke e tmne 1,000 ke 100 sainikna amldar bnnavano che? tme mamri same kavtrum kro cho! tmamramamthi koi eke mne mamra putre ysaina putr sathe krel krar vise khyum nthi. mamri koine pdi nthi. tmamramamthi koi eke mne e khyumu nhi ke mamra dikrae daudne smtaine mamra upr humlo krva prrotsahn apyu htum. tethi hve mamro sevk daud mamra upr humlo krva smtayao che." tyare saulna cakro pase doeg adomi ubho hto. tene khyum, "hum nobmam hto tyare mem daudne ahitubna putr ahimelekh yajk sathe vat krtam joyo hto. ahimelekhke daud mamte yhovane prarthna kri ane tene kha-vanum apyum htum ane plisti golyathni trvar tene api." saule ahitubna putr ahimelekhne ane tena yajk

kutumbione nobmamthi bolavya, ane teo bdha rajani smks hajr thya. saule ahimelekhne khyum, "ahitubna putr, sambhl." "jevi dhnini ajna." tene jvab apyo. saule tene puchyum, "tem ane ysaina putre mamri viruddh kavtrum sa mamte kryu? tem tene khavanum apyum, trvar api ane tena mamte yhovane prarthna pn kri. hve te smtai gyo che mne mamri nakhvani rahmam." ahimelekhe jvab apyo, "tmamra bdha amldaromam daud jevo koi vphadar nthi; te tmamro jmami che, tmamra amgrkskono nayk che, ane tmamra drbarmam mamnbhryu sthan dhraive che. bhutkalmam mem daud mamte prarthna kri hti tethi te phelivarni n hti. mem tari viruddh kmi krvano vicar pn nthi kryu. tethi ena mamte mamre mamro athva mamra kutumbino vamk n kadhvo karn, ke tmamra a sevkne ena vise koi jan hti nhi. " tyare rajae khyum, "he ahimelek, tum tara pitana akha kutumb shit khcit mamryo jse." pchi rajae potani pase ubhela rkskone khyum, "agl vdho ane yhovana yajkone mamri nakho, karn ke teo srv daud sathe mli ji kavtrum krnara che, daud mamri pasethi bhagi jto hto te teo janta hta chtam emne mne jan kri nthi." pn rajana sevko yhovana yajkona jiv leva hath ugamva taiyar nhota, athi saule adomi doegne khyum, "doeg, tum j yajkone mamri nakh." tethi doege yajkone mamri nakhya; e j divse tene teomamna 85 ne mamri nakhya. ane yajkona ngr nobne pn tene trvarni dharthi ktl kryu. saule balbccam suddham, yajkona ngr nobmam vstam bdham j stri-purusoni, tem j bldo, gdhedam ane ghetamni htya kravi. prmtu ahimelekhno ek putr abyathar chtki gyo ane daudne ji mlyo. abyathare saule yhovana yajkoni htya kryani vat daudne kri. tyare daude khyum, "mem te divse adomi doegne joyo tyare j hum smji gyo hto ke e jrur saulne vat krse, tara kutumbiona saul dvara mot mamte hum jvabdar chum. tum ahim mamri sathe rhe, gbhrais nhi. je koi (saul) taro jiv leva pryas kre che te mamro jiv pn leva mthe che. mamri sathe tum slamt che."

23

loke daudne khyum, "plistioe kilah sher upr humlo kryo che ane khlam lumti rhya hta." tethi temne yhovane prsr kryo ke, "mamre jina a plistio upr humlo krvo?" yhovae jvab apyo, "ha, tum jine plistio upr humlo kr ane kilahne bcav." prmtu daudna mamnsae khyum, "ahim apne yhudana lokothi chupai rhya chie ane bhybhit chie. apne kilahmam jine plistioe sathe yuddh kevi rite krisu?" daude phri var yhovane puchyu; yhovae tene khyum, "kilah jav. hum tmne viji bnavis. tme plistione hravso." athi daud ane tena mamnsae kilah jine plistio upr humlo kryo, temne skht har api. ane teo temnam dhorne hamki gya. am temne sherne bcavi lidhum. ane ahimelekhno putr abyathar daud pase kilah bhagi gyo, tyare te potana hathmam ek ephod leto avyo hto. saulne jyare smamcar prapt thya ke daud kilah gyo che, tyare te bolyo, "deve ene mamra hathmam sompi didho che, karn, drvaja ane bhumglovala shermam pesine te phsayo che." kilaha jine daudne ane tena mamnsone gheri leva mamte saule lskrne taiyar thva jnavyum. daudne teni viruddh saulni yojnani khbr pdi. daude abyathar yajkne ephod li avva khyum. pchi daude khyum, "he

yhova, israelna dev mem, tara sevke evum sambhlyum che ke saul kilah avine mamre karne sherno nas krvano che. kilahna nagriko mne saulna hathmam sompi dese? mem sambhlya prmamne saul khrekhr avse? o israelna dev yhova, krpa krine a sevkne jvab apo." yhovae khyum, "saul avse." etle daude khyum, "sum 'kilah'na mamnsone mne ttha mamra mamnsone saulna hathmam sompi dese?" yhovae jvab apyo, "teo tne sompi dese." athi daud ane tena asre 600 mamnsone trt j kilah chodi gya ane ahimthi thim bhtkta rhya. jyare saulne khbr pdi ke daud kilahthi bhagi gyo che, tyare tene humlano vicar mamdi valyo. daud rnni amdr killamam rheto. pddhi te tena manso sathe prvotomam jhiph rnmam smtai gyo. saul hmesa teone sodhto hto. prmtu deve saulne daudne pdhva n didho. tem chtam daud jhiphna ranmam avela horesmam mamryo phrto hto, karn, saul teno jiv leva teni pachl pdyo hto. pddhi saulno dikro yonemthan horesmam daud jya smtai hto tyam mlva gyo ane devmam visvas rakhva protsahn apyum. tene khyum, "gbhrais nhi. mamra pita tne ija kri ske tem nthi. tum israelno raja thnar che, mamrum sthan tara pddhi hse. mamra pita e jane che." ane bmnee yhovani saksie maitrina krar krya. tethi daud horesmam rhyo, ane yonemthan gher gyo. tyarbad jhiphioe gibyahmam saul pase avine khyum, "daud amamra ksetrmam, ysimonni dksinmam, hkhilah dumgr pr killamam smtaelo che. ap namdarni jyare icddha thay tyare avo, ane tene ap namdarnae sompi devanum kam amamrum che." saule khyum, "mamra upr mherbani krva bdl yhova tmamrum bhlum kro. tme jine vdhu khatri kro, te kyam rhe che ane kone tene joyo che, teni cokks tpas kro. 'mne janva mlyum che ke te bhum pako che.' tme bdham jav ane te kyam smtai gyo che teni tpas kro; tmne e vise khatri thay tyare mamri pase pacha avjo tyare hum tmamri semthe avis, jo te e prdesmam hse to, yhudana eke ek kutumbni semedh krvi pde to y hum tene sodhi kadhis." tyar bad jhiphnam loko jhiph phomci gya. daud ane tena memnsone ysimonni dksine avelam mamonna rnmam hta. jyare tene daudnam smtava vise khbr pdi tyare saul ane tena memnsone daudni sodhamam nikli pdya. pn daudne eni jan thtam te mamonna rnmam ek khdkni bhekhdmam calyo gyo. saulne ani khbr pdi ane tyam teno picho kryo, saul ane tena memnsone dumgrni ek bajue hta. daud ane tena memnsone biji kadhis. daud ane tena memnsone saulthi jhtpt bhagi chutvano pryttn krta hta, ane saul ane tena memnsone temne amtri lne pdhdi levani ani upr hta. evamam ek kasde avine saulne khyum, "tabdtob pacha avo! plistioe des pr humlo kryo che." saule daudno picho pdhdvanum baimdh kryum ane plistione samno krva te pachlo vlyo. athi te jgya "sela-hammamhldhoth" ne name olkhay che. daud mamonna rnmamthi nikline en-gedina gdhomam gyo.

24

plistioe sathe yuddh krine saul pachlo avyo tene koie khyum ke, "daud en-gedina vgdamam chupayo che." etle saule srv israelmamthi 3,000 mamnsone psmd krya ane temni sathe daud ane tena mamnsone sodhva jmglj bkramna khdk pr gya. ane pchi te

rste ghetamna vada hta ane teni pase ek gupha hti tyam saul pg dhamkva gyo. e j guphani chek amdrna bhagmam daud ane tena mamnsio smtayela hta. daudna mamnsio tene kanmam khyum, “yohovae tmne khyum htum ke, ‘hum tara dsumnone tara hathmam sompi dis ane tare tene je ksvum hoi te krje. e divs aje avyo che.”daude ubha thine khbr n pde te rite saulna jhbhbhani cal kapi lidhi. pn pchi cal kapva mamte tenum amtr tene dmkhva lagyum. pchi tene tena mamnsone khyum, “mamre te prmamne krvm joitum nhotum. karn ke, te yhovae abhisek krelo raja che,” am khine daude potana mamnsone pacha varya, temne saulni same uthva didha nhi, pchi saul guphamamthi ubho thine rste pdyo. daud pn pachtli uthyo, ne guphani bhar nikline saulne hamk mamrine khyum, “mamra dhni ane raja!”saule pacha phrine joyum. daude bhumi pr lamba thine prnam khyu ane khyum, “daud apne mamri nakhva phre che. ‘evum khenar lokonum tme sambhlo cho sa mamte?’ a tme pote joi rhyam cho. aje yhovae e guphamam tmne mamra hathmam sopi didha ane hum tmne tyaj mamri nakhi skt. mamra mamnsio tmne mamri nakhvanu khyum; prmtu me tmamra jiv pr dya kri, karn ke hu mamra dhnine mamri skto nthi karn ke yhovae pote tmne raja bnayva hta. juo, mamra hathmam sum che? a rhi mamra hathmam apna jhbhbhani cal, mem e kapi lidhi, pn apno vd n kryo. ethi apne khatri thse ke, mamra mnmam apni same blvo krvano ke apne ija phomcadvano khyal j nthi. mem apnum ksum j bgadyum nthi, tem chtam ap mamro jiv leva mamri pachtl pdyo cho. yhova tari ane mamri vcce nyayadhis rheshe. tme mamri sathe khotum kryu che, yhova tena mamte tmne sja kre. pn hum apni same hath ugamvano nthi. ek juni khev che ke, dusta dustomamthi nikle che. pn hum tmamrum kdi nuk-san kris nhi. israelna raja kone pkdva nikli pdyo che? tmamre sum mrela kutra athva camcd hamkavana che? bhle yhova tari ane mamri vcce nyayadhis rhe. yhova mamro pks lese ane hum sabit kris ke hum saco chum. teo mamri sathe rhe ane tara hathmamthi mne bcave.” daud boli rhyo etle saule khyum, “a mamro putr daud bole che?” em boline motethi rdva lagyo, pchi tene daudne khyum, “nyay tare pkse che, mamre pkse nthi, tem mamrum ketlum bdhum bhlum kryu che pn hum tara pr krur hto. aje tem mamra prtye adrbhut bhlai drsavi che. yhovae mne tara hathmam sompi didho hto, pn tem mne mamri nakhyo nhi. jo koi mamnsna hathmam teno dsumn ave, to te tene samtithi jva n de. aj tem mamrum bhlum kryu che tethi yhova tne tara sara kam mamte saro bdlo apse. hum janum chum ke tum cokks raja bnse ane israeli prja pr tum raj krse. mamte aje tum yhovana namni prtijina le ane mne vcn ap ke mamra mrn pchi tum mamra vmsjone nhi mamri nakhe ane mamra pitana kutumbmamthi mamrum nam bhumsi nhi nakhe.” daude saulne e prmamne vcn apyum ane saul pachio gher gyo. prmtu daud ane tena mamnsio pacha gdhomam gya.

25

thoda smy bad smuelnum avsan thyum. srv israelio tena dphn mamte bhega thya ane tena avsan pr teoe

sok jaher kryo, ane ramammam tene ghrmam dphnavyo. e pchi daud paranna nmam calyo gyo. tyam mamonmam ek mamns rheto hto, te ghno dhnvan hto, teni pase 3,000 ghetam ane 1,000 bkram htam. te kamerlmam tena ghetamna un kapvani dekhrekhi kri rhyo hti. tenum nam nabal htum; ane teni ptinun nam abigail htum, te khub rupali ane budhisali stri hti. prmtu teno pti asbhy ane tochdo hto. te kaleb vmsno hto. daudne vgdamam khbr mli ke, nabal ghetamnum un utrave che. etle tene ds juvan mamnsone bolavya ane khyum, “tme kamerl phomci jao, ane nabalne ‘prnam’ krjo ane mamra abhinmdn khejo. tmamre mamra bhaine em khevum ke, “daud tmamri, tmamra kutumbni ane tmamri smptini surksa, abadi ane vrddhi icche che. mem sambhlyum che ke tmamra sevko tmamra ghetamnum un utari rhyo che. tmamra ghetampalko thoda smy mamte kamerlmam amamri sathe hta ane ame temne heran krya nhotu, athva ija kri nhoti ane temnum ksum coryu n htum. jo tme emne puchso to teo khese, athi mamra mamnsio stkar krjo, karn ame utsva divse tmamri pase avie chie. krpa krine tmne je mle te amne tara sevkone ttha tara putr daudne apje.” daudna mamnsio avine nabalne daudna name smdeso phomcadyo, teo boli rhyo etle nabale daudna mamnsone khyum, “daud kon che? a ysaino putr kon che? ajkal ketlay gulamo dhni pase thi bhagi jay che! me rotli, draksars ane mams mamra sevko je un utarvanum kre che temna mamne rakhya, tene mamte mamre e lokone sompi deva, jeone hum janto pn nthi?” daudna mamnsio pacha phrya ane temne daudne a bdhum khi sambhlayum. daude khyum, “drek jn trvar bamdhi le!” bdhae trvar bamdhi lidhi. daude pn trvar bamdhi lidhi, ane 400 mamnsio teni sathe gya ane samamn sacvva mamte 200 mamnsio pachtl rhyo. te drmyan nabalna ek sevke nabalni ptini abigailne khyum, “daude jgmlmamthi ketlak smdesavhko mamrphte apna dhnine prnam khev-davya; pn e temna pr ukli uthyo. prmtu e loko amamri sathe bhu dyathi rvtya hta. e lokoe amne koi ija kri nhoti ane ame emni sathe cramam hta tyare amamrum kmi khovayum nhotum; vli jyare ame ghetam sambhalta hta, tyare ratdivs teo amamrum rksn krta hta. tethi hve a babtno smpurn vicar krine sum krvm te nkki krine kho. nhi to apna ghnine ane temna akha kutumbne muskeli no samno krvo pdse. nabal etlo dust che ke teni sathe vat krvi asky che ke jethi te tenu mn bdlayi ske.” etle abigaille trt j 200 rotli, draksarsni be msko, pamc ramdhelam taiyar ghetam, ek busel sekeli dhani, so jhumkham saki draks, ttha sukam amjirnarn 200 cktam line gdhedam upr cdavi didham. pchi tene sevkone khyum, “tme agl jao, hum tmamri pachtl avum chmu,” ane tene potana ptine ksu khyum nhi. gdhedu pr besine te ek tekri upr vlamk leti hti, tyam daud ane tena mamnsio tene samam mlyo. daudne thtum htu ke, “mem a mamnsni milkt vgdamam sacvi e bhare bhul kri. enum ksum j gyum nhotum, chtam ene upkarno bdlo apkarthi valyo ! hum jo svar sudhimam eno ek pn mamns jivto rheva dum to devno sap mamra pr utro.” daudne jotam j abigail trt j gdhedu uprthi nice utri. ane daud same nicmu modhu krine nmi. abigail daudna pge pdi ane khyum “dhni, je thyum tena mamte mne dos apo.

krpa krine mne tmne kimk kheva do. a tmamri dasi tmne enmu sambhlva khe che. tme e duracari mamns upr dhyan apso nhi, enum nam nabal che ane te ena nam jevo j che te khrekhr ek dust che. dhni, tme ketlak mamnsone moklya, pn me temne joya nhi. ane, mamra mamlik, yhovae j apne khunrejithi ane potane hathe verno bdlo levathi rokya che. hum yhovana ane apna sm khaine khum chum ke apna dushmano ane apnum bhumdum icchnaraona hal nabal jeva thse. je bheta a dasi lavi che te apna taba thehlna mamnsone api do. mamro jo koi apradthi thyo hoy to dhni mamph kre. yhova apne ane apnam vmsjone sdane mamte rapjde sthaphnar che. karn ke ap yhovani ldai ldi rhya cho ane jivn bhr apne koi apht ave tem nthi. hum khu chum, jo koi mamns apni pachl pde ane apno jiv leva mamge, to apna dev yhova apna jivnum rksn krse, pn yhova tmamra dushmano jiv gophnmamthi pthrani jem phemki dese. ane jyare yhova apnum bhumdum kranam bdham vcno puram krse ane apne dev israelna raja bnayse, tme nidors mamnsni htyamnam apradhi nhi bno, tme am pdso nhi. ane yhova jyare tmne vijy ane sphlta apc tyare tmamri a dasine yad krjo.” daude abigailne khyum, “dhny che israelna dev yhovane, jene aje tmne mlva mamte mne mokli! vli dhny che tari cturaine ane tne! tem mne aje khunrejimamthi ane potane hathe ver valvammamthi roki lidho. tmne ija krtam mne roknar israelna dev yhovana sm khaine khum chum ke, jo tum mne ahim mlva mamte vhehi tke avi n hot to svar sudhimam nabalno ek pn mamns jivto rhyo n hot.” tyar pchi daude tene mamte abigail je lavi hti teno svar karyo ane khyum, “ncimt thine samtithi pachi ghre ja, mem tari vat sambhli che, ane hum tari vinmti mamny rakhum chum.” abigail pachi gher gi tyare nabal koi rajane chaje evi ujani mamnto hto; te lhermam avyo hto ane te ghno pidhelo hto, athi abigaile tene svar thtam sudhi kmij khyum nhi. svare teno draksarsno nso utri gyo, tyare abigaile tene bdhum khi smbhlayum. jyare tene bdhum sambhlilidhu tyare tene hrdy pr humlo thyo ane te pththr jevo kthn thi gyo. ds divs pchi yhovae tenu mrn nipjavyu. jyare daude janyum ke, nabal mrtyu pamyo che tyare tene khyum, “dhny che yhovane jene mamrum apmamn krva bdl nabalne sja kri. ene potana a sevkne khotum krtam rokyo! ane tena dasi karyone lidhe nabalnum mrn nipjavyu.” pchi daude abigailne smdese moklyo ke te tenine prnva icche che. daudna mamnsone kamerlmam abigail pase avine khyum, “daude amne tne teni ptni trike li jvane moklya che.” abigaile jmin sudhi vamki vline mn krjum khetta, “a dasi mamra dhnina sevkona crn dhova taiyar che.” pchi abigaile trt uthine gdhedha pr svari kri, teni pamc dasio pn teni pachl cali; ane te daudna hlkarao sathe gi, ne teni stri thi. daud prnelo hto ane hve tene be ptnio hti. teo che: yijheli ahinoam ane kamerlni abigail. dermyanmam saule potani putri mikhal je daudni ptni hti tene gallimna vtini laisna putr palti sathe prnavi didhi hti.

26

jhiphna lokoe gibyahmam saulni pase avine khyum ke, “daud yhudana vgdani same avela hkhilahna prvtmam chupayelo che.” e sambhline saul uthyo, israelna

3,000 cumti kadhela mamnsone potani sathe line te jhiphna ranmam daudni sodh krvane phomci gyo. saule hkhilahna dumgrammam chavni nakhi te rstani bajumam hti. daud rnmam rheto hto, ane tene khbr pdi ke saul hkhilah avyo che. tethi daude amuk jasusone moklya ane teoe paku kryu ke saul khrekhr hkhilah avyo che. khbr melvi ke saul amuk sthle phomcyo che. pchi daud saulni chavni pr gyo. tene saul ane teno senapati nerno putr abner kiyam sutela che te joi limdhu. saul chavnni vcce sutelo hto ane lskr saulni aspas htum. daude hitti ahimelekh ane srucano putr abisay sathe vat kri (abisay yobabno bhai hto) ane khyum, “mamri sathe senani chavnimam saulne mlva mamte kon ave che?” abisaye khyum, “hum taiyar chum.” athi daud ane abisay ratre chavnimam gya. temne saulne sainikoni vcce chavnni mdhye sutelo joyo. teno bhalo tena mamtha agl jminmam khoselo hto. abner ane lskr teni phrte sutela hta. abisaye daudne khyum, “deve aje tara dushmano tara hathmam suprt krya che. hum ene bhalana ek j ghati bhomy sathe jdi dis. mamre bijo gha krvo pde nhi.” daude abisayne khyum, “saulni htya kris nhi, raja yhovano psmid kravelo che, je koi teni htya krse tene sja thse? daude vdhumam khyum, “yhovana sm, yhova j ene puro krse; athva to eno smy bhrase ne te mri jse, athva tee yuddhe cdhse ane temam teno nas thse. pn yhovane hum prarthna krum chum ke temne abhisek kryo che te raja upr mne ija n krva de! hve tum ena mamtha aglthi bhalo ane panino kujo li le ane apne ahimthi calta thie.” athi daude saulna mamtha pase rhelo bhalo ane panino kumjo lidho ane calyo gyo. pn koie daud ane abisayne saulna mamtha pase rhelo bhalo ane kumjo li jta joya nhi. koie koi jiyum nhi. chavni mam bdham umgha hta ane yhovae temne bdhane gadh nidramam nakhya hta. pchi daud biji bajue calyo gyo ane dur ek tekri upr jine ubho rhyo. temni vcce amtr ghum htum. daude lskrne ane nerna putr abnerne hamk mamri khyum, “abner, jvab ap!” abner bolyo, “e kon rajane ghamto pade che?” daude abnerne khyum, “bdha israeliomam tum em smje che ke tum bija mamns krtasaro che, te em che? to te tara dhni rajane mamri nakhya ek samamny mamns avyo tyare sa mamte rksn kryu nhi? je te kryu che te saru n htu, karn tem tara dhninum rksn nthi kryu, apna yhovae tene raja bnayvo che ane te eni rksa nthi kri, tum ane tara mamns mrvane layk cho! rajana mamtha pase hto te bhalo ane kumjo kiyam che te juo.” saule daudno avaj olkhyo ane khyum, “a kon mamro putr daud bole che ke? daude khyum ham mamra dhni ane raja hum chum!” “ap mamri tmamra sevkni pachl kem pdyam cho? mem so guno kryo che? mem kiyam kavtrum kryu che? mamra dhni ane raja, mamru sambhlo, tmamra sevkne vat krtas: jo yhovae apne mamri viruddh uskeryo hoy, to teo mamra arpno svikare, pn jo mamnsone apne mamri viruddh uskeryo hoy to bhle devthi emna mamte khrab thay. yhovae apne apal bhumimamthi lokoe mne bhar hamki kadhio. teoe khyum “calyo ja, ane bija videsi devoni seva kr.” mne yhovani hajrithi dur mamri nakhta nhi israelna raja mamtr mamkhini pachl pdyam che, tme to prvto upr tetrno sikar kre e mamns jeva cho.” tyare saule khyum, “mamri bhul thi, mamra putr daud, tum pachao av; aje tem mne

btavyum che ke mamro jiv tara mamte kimmti che. hve hum tne kdi ija nhi krum ane phri kdi murkhaithi vtirs nhi. mem bhum khotum kryu che.” daude jvab apyo, “a rhyo rajano bhalo. tmamra koi mamnsne mokline mmgavi lo. bhle yhova mamnsne tena saka karyo ane visvasupna prmamne bdlo ape. aje yhovae tne mamra hathmam sopi didho lo prmtu yhovae tne raja bnavyo che. tethi hum emna psmd krela mamnsne ija n kri skum. jem mem tmamro jiv bcavyo che je aje kimmti che, tem yhova btadse ke mamro jiv emne kimmti che! bdhi muskeliothi teo mamru rksn krse.” pchi saule daudne khyum, “mamra putr, daud, hum tne asirvad apu chum. tne asirvad mle, tum mhan karyo kre ane vijyi bne.” pchi daud potane rste pdyo ane saul potane gher pachu phryo.

27

daude potana mnmam vicar kryo, “koi divs saul mne mamri nakhse, etle hum plistiona prdesmam nasi jaum e j uttm che. to saul mamri asa chodi dese; ane akha israelmam mamri sodh krvanum mamdi valse ane hum surksit rhi skis.” athi daud ane tena 600 mamnsno upda ane gathna raja mamokhna putr akhis pase calya gya. daud ane tena mamnsno potpotanam kutumboni sathe akhisni pase gathmam sthayi thya. daudni sathe teni be ptnio hti: yijheli ahinoam ttha nabalni vidhva kamerlni abigail, jyare saulne khbr pdi ke daud gathmam nasi gyo che, tyare tene tene sodhvanum chodi didhum. daude akhisne khyum, “tme jo mamrathi prsn hov to, mne gram prdesna ekad ngrmam ek jgya apo. hum to mamtr ek sevk chum tethi mamre ap namdar sathe patngmam sa mamte rhevum joie?” athi te divse akhise tene siklag apyum; tethi siklag aj sudhi yhudana rajani milkt che. sol mhina sudhi daud plistiona hathmam rhyo. daud ane tena mamnsno gsurio, gijhiro, ane amalekionia prdesmam dhad padva nikli pdta. e loko juna jmam-nathi sur ane misr sudhina prdesmam vsta hta. daud koi des pr humlo krto tyare tyam stri ke purus koine jivta jva deto nhi; ghetam, bldo, gdhedam, umt ane vstro suddham hri leto ane pachu akhis pase avto. akhis pucto ke, “aje tme kyam humlo krva jav cho?” ane daud kheto, “yhudana dksin prdesmam,” athva “yrahmeliona dksinmamna prdesmam.” athva “kenionia dksinmamna prdesmam.” daud kdi koi strine ke purusne jivtam gath lavto nhi, rkhe tne teo daud ane tenam mamnsni viruddh khe ke, “daude am kryu che.” daud plistiona prdesmam rhyo; te bdho tme a prmamne j krto. akhisne daud upr visvas hto, karn, te em dharto ke, “te ena loko israelmam evo akaro thi pdyo che ke, te hmesse mamro das thine rheshe.”

28

thoda smy pchi plistioe israelio same ldva lskr bhégum kryum, ane akhise daudne khyum, “tare ttha tara mamnsnoe mamri sathe sainyam avvum pdse em tare khcit janvum. daude akhisne khyum, “sarum, ane a sevk sum kri ske che teni apne khbr pdse.” akhise khyum, “sarum, hum tne mamro kaymno amgrksk bnavis.” smuel mrtyu pamyto hto.

pchi israelioe teno sok palyo hto ane tene tena gam ‘ramam’ mam dphnavyo hto. saule akha desmamthi bdha meli vimdha vapnararone ane bhuvaoone hamki kadhya hta. sunemmam plisti sena bhégi thi ane chavni nakhí. saule teni sena ekthi kri ane gilboa-mam dumgr upr chavni nakhí. saule jyare plistioni senane joi tyare te gbhraí gyo, ane teni himmti chuti gi. tene yhovane prsrn kryo, pn deve tene jvab n apyo, n svpn dvára, n pasa dvára ke n prbodhk dvára. pchi saule tena amldarone khyum, “jav ane koi stri je tamtrik che tenine bolavo. pchi hum tene mlis ane a yuddhnum prinam sum hse teni agahi krva khis.” pchi teoe khyum “en-dormam tevi ek sri che.” athi saule rajvi-jhbhbho utari mukyo, ane samamny posak pherine vesplto kryo ane ratre potana be mamnsno sathe te strine gher mlva gyo. tene vinmti kri, “pretne puchine mne mamrum bhvisy khe, hum khum tena pretne tum bolav,” te stri khyum, “saule sum kryum che te tme jano cho, tene bdha meli vidya vapnararone ane bhuvaoone desmamthi hamki kadhya che. to tme sum krva mne phsavva ane mamri nakhva mamgo cho?” tyare saule teni agl eva sm khadha ke, “hum tne yhovana sm khaine khum chum ke, e mamte tne koi sja ke nuksan thse nhi.” tyare peli strie puchyum, “hum kone bolavum?” saule khyum, “smuelne,” jyare te strie smuelne joyo tyare te cis padi uthi. tene saulne khyum, “tum saul che, tem mne chetri che.” rajae tene khyum, “tum gbhrais nhi, tne sum dekhay che?” strie khyum, “hum ek at-mamele bhumimamthi bhar avto jom chum.” etle saule puchyum, “eno dekhav kevo che?” tethi te strie khyum, “ek vrdv purus upr ave che ane tene khas jhbhbho pherelo che.” etle saulne khbr pdi ke, e smuel hto. tethi te nice nmyo. smuele saulne puchyum ke, “tem sa mamte mne ahim bolavine heran kryo che?” saule khyum, “hum bhare muskelimam avi pdyo chum, plistio mamri same yuddhe cdyo che, yhova mamri pasethi jta rhyo che, te mne prbodhk mam-rphte ke svpn mamrphte jvab apta nthi; etle mamre sum krvm e janva mem tmne bolavya che.” smuele khyum ke, “yhova tari pasethi jta rhyam che ne tara dusmn thyam che, to tum mne kem puche che? e je krvana che te kheva deve mamro upyog kryo che. ane hmna teo a kri rhyam che. hmna teo rajnye tara hathethi alg krine tara mitr daudne api rhyam che. tem yhovani ajna mamni nhoti, tem amalekionio vinas kryo nhi ane btavyum nhi ke dev temna upr ketla ko-paymam hta. tethi yhova tmne aje a kri rhyam che. ane e j karne te tne ane israelione suddham plistiona hathmam sompi dese, etlum j nhi, pn avti kum ane tara putro ahim mamri sathe hsos.” smuelnam vcno sambhltam j saul bhybhit thine jmin pr cttopat pdi gyo, tenamam kmi skit rhi nhoti, karn ke tene akho divs ane akhi rat kusmy khadhum nhotum. peli stri saulni njik avi ane joyum ke te ghno bhybhit thi gyo che. etle tene khyum, “juo saheb, a dasie tme je ki khyum te kryum. mem mamra jivne jokhmmam nakhine je mne krya mamte ajna kri thi te kryum. hve ap mamri vat sambhlo, apne thodum bhojn apva do, jethi apne prvas mamte skit mli rhe.” pn tene na padi ane khyum, “mamre khavum nthi.” pn peli strie ane amldaroe pn agrh kryo, etle chevte te mamni gyo, ane bhomy uprthi uthine khatla upr betho. e stri pase

ek mamtelum vachrdum htum; te tene jhtpt vdheri nakhyo. pchi tene thodo lot li gumdine khmir vgrni bhakhri seki kadhi; ane saulne ane tena amldarone pirsidi didhi, teo jmya pchi ubha thine te j ratre viday thya.

29

plistic potanum smgr lskr aphek agl bhegum kryum, ane israelioe yijhelmam avela jhrnam pase chavni nakhi. jyare plistic ane teona srdaro potani so so ane hjar hjarni pltno line kuc krta hta tyare daud ane tena mamns akhis rajani sathe lskrna pachla bhage kuc krta hta. prmtu plisti senaptioe puchyum. "a yhudana loko ahim sum kre che?" raja akhise khyum. "a daud che, je israelna raja saulno amldar hto. tene saulne chodyo tyarthi ane mamri semthe jodaya pddhi lamba smy drmyan tenamam mne koi dos dekhayo nhti. plisti senaptioe rose bhraine khyum, "tme ene je sher apyum htum, tyam ene pachoklo, ene yddhmam apni sathe avva deta nhi. karn, yddh drmyan e apnne kdac dgo de. te kdac tena potana dhnine prsnrn krva apna memnsone mamri nakhe. e j daud che jene vise e loko nactam nactam gata hta: saule hjarono smhar kryopn daude to lakhono. akhise daudne tedavya bad khyum, "hum tmne yhovana name khum chum ke tum mne vphadar che. tne mamri senamam nokrimam rakhva mne prsnnta thse. jyarthi tum mamri semthe jodaya che, mne taramam koi dos dekhayo nhti. tum ek saro ane bhadur memns che. hum mamnum chum ke tare amamri semthe avvum joie. pn amldaro tne mamny rakhta nhti. mamte tum samtithi pachyo ja, ane plisti senaptioe khotum lage evum ksum kris nhi." daude akhise puchyum, "o mamra mamlik mamra raja, mem sum kryum che? hum jyarthi apni pase avyo chum, mamramam sum khrab babbat tmne mli che? rajana dushmani viruddh mne jodaya devane bdlle tme mne kem pachyo jva khi rhyam cho?" pn akhise khyum, "mamri njrmam tum deve moklela dut jevo che, hum janum chum ke tum saro memns che. pn plisti sainikna senaptioe khe che 'daud apni sathe yddhmam n avvo joie.' mamte svarnam vhele tara manso sathe tari jgae pachyo nikli je." tethi agle divse daud ane tena memns temna rste plisticioni bhumimam pacha phrva nikli pdya ane plistic yijhel gya.

30

trije divse daud ane tena mamns siklag phomcya. temne joyum ke amamlekioe siklag pr humlo kryo hto ane negeb pr akrmn kryu htum. ane tene bali mukyum htum. amamlekioe srione ked pkdi lidhi ane siklagmam je kmi htum, juvan ke vrddh tene ked trike li gya. temne koini htya kri nhi. jyare daud ane tena mamns siklag phocya; temne joyum ke sherne bali mukvamam avyum htum ane temni strione ane balbccamne kedio trike li jvamam avyam htam. daud ane teni sathena mamns motethi rdva lagya ane etlum rdya ke amte rdvani skit j n rhi. daudni be ptinio yijheli ahinoamne ane nabalni vidhva kamerlni abigailne pn ked krvamam avi hti. daud

bhare muskelimam hto, karn temna kutumbo khovane karne tena mamns bhum udas bni gya hta ane teo bdha ene mamri nakhva mamgta hta. pn daude potana dev yhovamamthi bl prapt kryu htum. daude ahimelekhna putr yajk abyatharne khyum, "mamri pase ephod li av." ane abyathar li avyo. pchi daude yhovane prsrn kryu, "hum a humlakhorono picho pkdum? hu e lokone pkdi padis?" yhovano jvab mlyo, "picho pkd, tum jrur temne pkdi padis, ane banmam pkdayelaone chodavi skis." misri gulam prapt krta daud ane sathio athi, daud ane tena 600 mamns amamlekioni pachl gyam ane bsorna kotramam phomci gya. je 200 mamns etla thaki gya hta ke kotrne olmgi n ske, teo tyam j rokai gya, prmtu bakina 400 mamnsoteo picho jari rakhyo. rstamam temne khetrmam ek misri mlyo, tene teo daud agl li gya, ane khava mamte rotli ane piva mamte pani apyum. teoe tene thoda amjir ane draksani be lummo pn khava mamte apya ane tyar bad tene thodi samti pachyo mli, karn ke trn divs ane trn rat tene ksum khadhum ke pidhum nhotum. daude tene puchyum, "taro dhni kon che? ane tum kyamthi ave che?" tene khyum, "hum misri juvan chum. ek amamlekino gulam chum. pn hum trn divs phela mamdo pdyo, tethi mamra dhni mne mukine calya gya. ame negeb pr akrmn kryu jyam krethio ane kalebna loko rhe che ane yhudani bhumi upr akrmn krine siklagne ame bali nakhyum. daude tene puchyum, "tum mne e humla-khoro pase li jse?" te yuvane uttr apyo, "jo tme mne devna sogmd khaine vcn apo ke tme mne mamri nhi nakho, athva mamra dhnine nhi sompi do, to hum tmne tyam li jaum, " pchi te tene tyam li gyo. tene joyum ke te loko medanmam care trph lamba thine pdya hta, teo khai pine mo udavta hta, teo plisti ane yhudamamthi kbje kreli puskil lumtno anmd mamnta hta. daude bibe divse prodhiye temna upr humlo kryo ane chek samj sudhi calu rakhyo, phkt 400 mamnsoteo upr svar thine bhagi gya, teo sivy koi bcva pamyum nhi. amamlekio lumtine li gya hta teo srav daud pachum lavyo, daude teni bmne ptinioe pn chodavi. kij gum thyelum nhtum. temne emna bdham smtano ane temna bdha sgao, juvan ane vrddh pacha mli gya. temne temni bdhi bhummulu vstuo pachyo mli gi. amamlekio je bdhum li gya hta temne pachum mli gyum. daud bdhi j vstuo pachyo li avyo. tene ghetambkram ane dhoroone pn kbjo lidho ane tena mamns "a daudni lumt che" em khine daudni agl agl temne hamkva lagya. tyarbad daud je 200 mamns thakne karne eni sathe ji skya nhota ane jemne e bsorna kotr agl muki gyo hto, temni pase pachyo gyo, teo ene ane ena mamnsone mlva samam avya. daude temni pase ji kusl smamcar puchya. daudni sathe je mamns gya hta temamna ketlak dust mamns hta teoe khyum, "e mamns apni sathe avya nhota. apne je lumt pachyo melvi che temamthi apne temne ksum apisum nhi. e mamns potpotanam bairichokramne line jta rhe." prmtu daude khyum, "na, mamra bhaio! yhovae apnne bcavya che, ane apna dushmani hravvamam apnne mdd kri che. tme a prmamne bolo te kon sambhise? je lokoe apna gya bad, apni senano purvtho sambhalyo hto temne pn yuddhmam je mamns gya hta temna jeto srkho bhag mlvo joie." teo divsthi daude israel mamte a niym

kryo je ajpymt calum che. daud siklag phomcya tyare tene lumtno thodo bhag potana mitrone, yhudana agevanone, a smdesa sathe mokli apyo ke, “yohovana dushmano pasethi je lut mem pachi lidhi temamthi tmne a bhet mokli che.” daude melveli lumtmamthi tene je ngrona vdilo pr bheto mokli teni yadi: bethel, dksinmam ramoth, yattir aroer, siphmoth, estmoa, rakhal, yrahmeli, kenionam ngro. hormamh, karasan, athakh ane hebron ttha daudna rjhlpat drmyan te ane tena mamnso jyam jyam rhyam htaam te bdham sthlona mamnsone mokli api.

31

plistio israeli same ldy; jeo nasi gya ane gilboa prvt upr mamrya gya. ghna israelio tyam mri gya ane temamniam ghniam bhagi gya. plistioe saulna trn putrone mamri nakhyam yonathanne, abinadabne ane mamlkisuane teoe emno picho pkdyo ane mamri nakhya. ane saulni viruddh khunkhar yuddh thyum htum. ketlak dhnurdharieo teni pase phomci ji tene skht ghayl kryo. tyare tene potana bkht upadnarne khyum, “tari trvar le ane mne mamri nakh, nhitr a videsio avse ane mne ija krse ane mamri hamsi udavse.” pn te bkht upadnar drto hto ane tene tene mamri nakhvani na padi athi saule potani trvar lidhi ane potane potani trvarthi mamri nakhyo. saulne mrtyu pamelo joine bkhtvakh pn potani trvar upr pdtum muki teni sathe motne bhetyo. am te divse saul, tena trn putro, teno bkhtvakh ane tena mamnso bdhaj te j divse sathe mrtyu pamy. khinni peli par rheta israelioe joyum ke israeli sena bhagi gi hti ane saul ane tena trn putro mri gya hta. tethi teoe temna ngro chodya ane bhagi gya. tyar bad plistio avya ane tyam rhyam. bije divse plistio, mrtdeho prthi vsradi almkaro lumti leva avya, tyare temne saulne ane tena trn putrone gilboana dumgr pr mreia pdela joya. te lokoe tenum mamthum kapi nakhyum ane tena sstro utari lidham ane desbhrmam mmdirone ane lokone a subh smamcar phomcadva mamnso moklya. tyar pchi te lokoe saulnam bkhtarne as-tarothna mmdirmam mukyum. teoe tena sbne bethsanni dival upr ltkavi didhum. plistioe saulna srirne ane bkht upadnarne sum kryum te yabes gilyadna lokoe sambhlyu. pchi yabesna bdha sainikoe akhi rat kuc kri; teoe saul ane tena trne dikraona srir bethsanni divalothe utarya ane yabes gilyad li gya ane agnimam bali nakhya. pchi temne temnam hadkamo lidha ane temne yabesmam mota vrks nice dati didha, ane sat divsna upvas krya.

saulna mrtyu pchi daud amamlekione hravine pachy phryo ane be divs siklagmam rhyo. trija divse saulni chavnimamthi ek yuvan avyo. te mamnsa kpdam phatelam htam, ane tena mamtha pr dhul hti, tene daud pase jine jmin pr lamba thine tene prnam krya. daude tene puchyum, “tum kyamthi ave che?” tene khyum, “hum israelioni chavnimamthi bhagine avyo chum.” daude tene puchyum, “tyam sum thyum? yuddhnum prinam sum avyum te mne khe.” tene jvab apyo, “lskr yuddhna medanmamthi bhagi gym che ane yuddhmam ghna mamnsa mamrya gya hta. saul ane teno dikro yonathan pn yuddhmam mrtyu pamyach.” etle smamcar lavnar mamnsne daude puchyum, “saul ane teno dikro yonathan mrtyu pamyach te, tem kevi rite janyum?” tene khyum, “e smye hum gilboana prvt pr hto. mem saulne tena bhala pr teko line pdelo joyo. tena dusmnna rtho teni pachl njik avi gya hta. tene pacha vline joyim, ane mne joine tene mote sade mne bum padoj, etle mem khyum ke hum a rhyo. tene mne puchyum; tum kon che? mem khyum; hum amamleki chum. tene mne vinmti kri ane khyum ‘tum av ane mne mamri nakh, karn ke hum khrab rite ghvayelo chum ane gme tem mrvano j chum.’ tethi mem tene mamri nakhyo, karn mne khbr hti ke te mrvano to hto j. tyar pchi mem tena mamtha uprthi taj ane hath uprthi kdum utari lidham, ane te hum tmamri pase ahimya li avyo chum mamra dev.” a sambhlne daude ane tena mamnsae sokne karne potanam kpdam phadi nakhyam. loko ghna du:khi hta. teoe vilap kryo, ne samj sudhi upvas kryo; karn ke saul, teno putr yonathan yhovana loko ttha israelna ghna sainiko yuddhmam mamrya gya htam. daude khbr apnar mamnsne puchyum, “tum kyamthi ave che?” etle tene jvab apyo, “hum to a desmam vsta ek prdesi amamlekino putr chum.” daude tene puchyum, “yhoavae psmd krela rajane, mamri nakhvani tari himmti kevi rite cali?” te pchi daude potana ek yuvan nokrne bolavine khyum, “tum ja ane a mamnsne mamri namkh.” tethi te gyo ane je mamns smdeso lavyo hto tene mamri namkhyo. tyar pchi daude khyum, “tara mrtyu mamte tum j jvabdar che, ‘karn ke te pote j kbul kryu che ke tem j yhovathi abhiskit rajane mamri nakhyo, tara potana sbdoe tne apradhi sabit kryo. daude saul ane tena putr yonathan mamte mrsiyo gayo. ane tene e mrsiyo yhudana lokone sikhvani ajna kri; te ‘dhnusy’ khevay che ane yasarna pustkmam lkhelum che. ‘o israel, tara prvto upr tem tara blvan sainiko gumamvya. are! te surviro keva mamrya gya! gathmam eni vat krso nhi, asklonni sieriom, a smamcar tne jaher krso nhi; a kdac plitioni putrione khus kre, ane besunitioni putrio anmd pamse ane khus thse. he gilboana prvto, tmamra pr vrsad ke jhakl n pdo. tmamram khetromam ki n upje jethi tmamra trphthi koi arpo n ave. karn, yoddhaoni dhal nkami gnine phemki devamam avi hti ane saulni dhal je telmam bolvamam avi n hti, kat khai gi hti ane tyam pdeli che. yonathana dhnuse tena bhagna dusmnone mamrya ane teonu lohi redayam! tevi j rite saulni trvar ek sacca yodvani trvar jevi hti je mamrya vina kdi pachi phri nhoti. saul ttha yonathan ek bijane cahta hta,

ne ek bijana sahcrymam anmd mamnta hta. jivnmam ane mrtyumam teo kdi vikhuta pdya nhoti; teo grud krtam vegvar ane simho krtam blvan hta. o israelni putrio, saulne mamte vilap kro. tene tmne srve sumdr kirmji vstro pheramvym, ane tmne svrn abhusnothi ngaryam. yuddhbhumimam surviro keva virgtine pamyai! he yonathan, tum gilboa prvt pr mrtyu pamyoy. he mamra vira yonathan, tum mne bhu priy hto; tara mamte mamrum hrdy rde che. taro mamra prtyono prem striona prem krtamy adhik abdhut hto! yuddh bhumimam surviro virgtine pamyai! ne yuddhnam ssro vytrh gyam!”

2

tyar pchi daude yhovane puchyum, “sum hum yhudana koi ek shermam jaum?” yhovae khyum, “ja.” daude puchyum, “hum kya ngrmam jaum?” ane yhovae jvab apyo, “hebron.” tethi daud potani be ptanio, yijheli ahinoano ane kamerlna nabalni vidhva abigaline line hebron gyo. ane potani sathena mamnsone pn temnam privar sathe te li gyo. ane teo hebron ane ajubajuna ksbaomam vsyam. tyarbad yhudana lokoe tyam avine daudno yhudana raja trike abhisek kryo. jyare daudne smamcar mlya ke, “yabesmam gilyadna lokoe saulne dphnavyo hto.” tyare tene yabes gilyadne mamnsa mokli smdeso moklyo ke, “tmamra mamlik saul prtye dya dekhadvu bdl ane tene dphnavu mamte yhovu tmamrum bhluu kro, ane tmamra upr emni avil krana vrsavta rho. hum pn tmamra a krtu bdl tmamri sathe saro vyvhar rakhis. hve tari jatne mjbut bnav karn ke tmamro mamlik saul mrtyu pamyoy che, ane yhudana lokoe mamro raja trike rajyabhisek kryo che.” prmtu saulno srsenapti nerno putr abner te saulna putr isbosethne mamhnaim li gyo. ane tyam tene gilyad, aser, yijhel, ephraim, binyamin etle ke akha israelno raja bnavyo. jyare isbosethne israelno raja bnavvamam avyo tyare te 40 vrsno hto. tene be vrs rajy kryum. pn yhudana kulsmuh daudne vphadar rhyam, daud hebronmam ane yhudana kulsmuh pr sadasat vrs raj kryum. nerno putr abner ane saulna putr isbosethna amlardo mamhnaim chodi gibyon gya. ane sruyano putr yoab daudna mamnsone hebron li gyo. teo gibyon gya ane abner ane isbosethna amlardo ne tlav agl mlya, abnerni tolki tlavni ek baju ane yoabni tolki biji baju bethi. abnerne yoabne khyum, “juvan sainiko ubha thay ane ahi hriphai kre.” ane “yoab teni sathe shmt thyo. a sprdhani rmt mamte isboseth ane binyaminna vmsna pks trphthi bar jn ane daudna mamnsomamthi bar jn agl avya ane samsame gothvai gyam. drek jne potana hriphna mamthana val pkdyo ane tena srini arpar potani trvar khosi didhi. ane e rite teo bdhaj eki sathe jmin pr pdi mrtyu pamyoy, athi te sthlum nam ‘trvarnidharnum khetr’ pdyum. je gibyonmam che. te divse bmne sainyo vdsce ugr yuddh thyum, ane daudna amlardo abner ane israelione hravya. sruyana trne dikrao, yoab, abisay ane asahel pn tyam yuddhmam hta, asahel jmgli hrnni jem khub jhdpthi dodi skto hto. asahel jmini ke dabi bajue vlya vina sidho j abnerni pachl pdyo abnerne pacha phrine tene puchyum, “kon? asahel che?” tene khyum, “ha, hum j asahel chum.” abnerne

khyum, “mamro picho krvo chodi de, koi sainikne pkd ane teni pase je kmi hoy te lumti le.” pn asahelne tenum mamnyum nhi ane teni pacht dodvanum calum j rakhyum. abnerne tene phri ek var khyum, “mamro picho krvo chodi de, sa mamte tum mamra hathle mot mamge che? jo em thay to hum tara bhai yoabne mamrum momthu si rite dekhadam?” chtam asahel pacha phrvano inkar kryo, etle abnerne bhalano pachlo chedo tena petmam etla jorthi mamryo ke te srirmam thine arpar niklyo.asahel jmin pr dhli pdyo ane tyam j mrtyu pamyo, asahel jyam mrelo pdyo hto tyam je koi avta te bdha ubha rhi jta. hve yoab ane abisay abnerni pacht pdyo hta. suryastna smye teo gibyon rnna rste jtam giah same ammamh tekri pase phocya. binyaminnum kulsmuh prvtna sikhr pr abnerni aspas bhega thya. abnerne yoabne bum padine khyum, “sum apne hmesse ldta rhi ane ekbijane mamri nakhvana che? tme jrur jano cho ke ano amt dukhmam j avse. a lokone potana bhaionno picho chodi devanum khe.” yoabe khyum, “jivta devna sm, jo tum kmi n bolyo hot to a loko hijpn svarmam teona bhaiono picho krta hot.” pchi yoabe nsimgdum vgyadum, etle akhum lskr thmbhi gym, ane israeliono picho krvo chodi didho, ne ldvanum bmdh kryum. te ratre abner ane tena mamnsu yrdn ndi olmgine svar sudhi musaphri krine mamhnaim phomcya. yoabe abnerno picho krvo chodine potana mamnsu bhega krya, to khbr pdi ke daudna mamnsomamthi asahel upramt bija ognis khuttam htam. binyaminna kulsmuhmamthi abnerna 360 mamnsone daudna amldaroe mamri namkhyta htam. yoab ane tena mamnsu asahelna sbne bethlehem li gym, ane tena pitani kbrmam dphnavyo.te pchi akhi rat teo calya, ane teo svar pdtam hebron avi phomcya.

3

saul ane daudna kul vcce lambo smy yuddh calyum. daud vdhu ane vdhu blvan thto gyo, jyare saulum kul nblamam nblum thtum gym. hebronmam daudne tyam ch putrono jnm thyo. teno jyesth putr amnon hto. daudni ptini ahinoam je yijhelni hti tene jnm apyo hto. bijo putr kilab hto, jeni mamta kamerlna nabalni vidhva abigail hti. trijo putr absalom hto. teni mamta gsurna raja talmamyni putri mamakhah hti. cotho putr adoniya hto jeni mamta haggith hti ane pamcmam putr sphyatamni mam abital hti. chththa putr yirhamni mamta daudni ptini eglah hti. a bdha daudne tyam hebronmam jnmam htam. abner saulni senamam vdhare blvan thto gyo, jyare saul ane daud ekbija sathe ldta rhaym. saulni, rispah namni rkhat hti je eyahni putri hti isbosethe abnerne puchyum, “tum mamra pitani rkhat sathe kem suto hto?” a sambhline abner bolyo, “sum hum yhudana kutranum mamthu chum; ajprymt hum tara pita saulna kutumbne, tena bhaione, mitrone ane bijaone vphadar rhyo chum. ane mem tene daudna hathmam sompi didho nhti; ane chtam hve tum a stri mamte thine mamra upr gusse thay che. yhovae prtijna line daudna hkkmam je krva vcn apyum che te jo hum purn n krum to dev mne bhare siksa kro. saulna hathmamthi rajy line danthi berseba sudhi israel ane yhudana raja trike daud sathe hum rajy sthapis.” isboseth

ek aksr pn boli n skyo. karn, te abnerthi khub gbhrato hto. pchi abnerne smdesvahkne daud pase moklyo ane khevdavyum. “a dhrti koni che? mamri sathe krar kr, to hum srv israelione tari stta hethl lavvamam md-drup this.” daude khyum, “em krvamam mne koi sm-sya nthi. hum tari sathe krar kris, pn ek srte ke, tum jyare mne mlva ave tyare tate mamri ptini saulni putri mikhal tari sathe ave.” pchi daude tena smdesvahko mamrpht isboseth pr a smdeso moklyo, “mne mamri ptini mikhal pachi sompi de. so plistione mamrine hum tene prnyo hto.” tethi isboseth mikhalne tena pti laisna putr paltiel pasethi lavva moklya. paltiel bahurim sudhi teni pacht rdto rdto avyo, pn abnerne tene khyum, “gher pacho ja.” etle te pacho gyo. te smy drmyan abnerne israelna agevano sathe vatagath kri hti. “tme kyarna daud tmamro raja thay tem ichta avya cho. tethi atyare te krva mamte khro smy che, karn ke, yhovae daudni vise khelum, ke, ‘mamra sevk daud dvara hum srv israelione plistio ane temna bdha dusmnona hathmamthi chodavis.’” abnerne a bdhum daudne ane binyaminna kulsmuhna lokone hebronmam khyum. tene je kmi khyum te israelioe ane binyaminioe mamny rakhyum. abner vise mamnsu sathe hebron gyo ane daude te bdhane avkar apyo ane teo mamte jmn kryu. pchi abnerne daud ne khyum: “mne turmt jva do ane bdha israelione tmamri pase lavva do, jethi mamra dhni, mamra raja tmamri sathe krar kre ane tmamri iccha prmamne tme smgr israel pr raj krso.” tyar bad daude abnerne jva didho ane pote samtithi gyo. te smy drmyan yoab daudna sainy sathe pacho phryo, teoe koi sthle chapo mamrine puskl lumt kri hti. te vkhte abner hebronmam daud pase n hto. karn ke, daude tene surksani khatri sathe viday kryo hto. jyare yoab potani sathena mamnsu sathe avi phomcyo tyare tene jnavvamam avyum ke, “abner raja pase avyo hto, chtam tme tene surksani khatri sathe pacho viday kryo che.” athi yoabe rajani pase jine khyum, “tme a sum kryu! abner tmamri pase avyo hto chtam tme tene surksa sathe pacho viday sa mamte kryo? tme abnerne nthi olkhtam? tme nerna putr abnerne jano cho! e tmne chetrva ane tmamri bdhi hilcalni jasuri krva avyo che.” daud pasethi pacha avine, yoabe abnerne smdesvahk moklyo. sirahna kuva pase teo tene mlya ane tyamthi pacho li avyam. pn daudne eni ksi khbr nhoti. abner hebron phomcyo ane jyare te ngrna drvaja pase phocyo, te vkhte yoab teni sathe jane khangimam vat krvano dekhav krine tene ek baju li gyo ane teno chro kadhyo ane petmam bhomki tene mamri namkhyo. yoabe tene mamryo karke abnerne tena bhai asahelne mamri nakhyo hto. daud a smamcar sambhline boli uthyo. “nerna putr abnerna khun vise hum ttha mamrum rajy nidors chie; yhova a jane che. te mamte yoab ane tenum kutumb dosit che, je mamte tenam smatanone ghatki rog thse. athva rktpittna bhog bnse athva apmg thse athva bhukhmrathi mrtyu pamse ke pchi tvrarna ghathi mrtyu pamse!” am, yoab ane tena bhai abisaye abnerne mamri nakhyo, karn, tene gibyonna yuddham temna bhai asahelne mamri nakhyo hto. pchi daude yoab ttha teni sathena sau koine khyum, “abnerne mamte sokmam tmamram kpdam phadi nakho, srir pr kmtan vimalto ane ghnun akrmid kro.” daud pote jnajani pacht jyam abnerne hebronmam dphnavva-

mam avyo tyam gyo, ane teni kbr agl pok mukine rdyo, ane teni sathe bdha lokoe akrmid kryo. daude a mrsiyo gayo abnera jnajari agl; "abner sum ek dust apradhini jem mryo? tara hath bamdhvamam avya nhotam, tara pgmam bedio nmkhai nhoti; koi khunine hathe mre tem tum mryo; dustjona kptno tum bhog bnyo." ane am phrivar bdha lokoe akrmid kryo. te divse daude kmij khadhum nhi, lokoe temne khava mamte vinmti kri prmtu daude ek khas sm lidha, "jo hum suryast phela rotli ke kamipn khaum to dev mne sja kre ane ghna dukh ape." daudnum rvti joi loko khub raji thya. kemke temne lagyum ke daude sacum kryu htu. te divse yhudana loko ane israelna bdha loko smji skya ke nerna putr abnera khun mamte rajane dos apvo n joie karnke tene abnerne mamrva hukm kryo n hto. daude potana mamnsone khyum, "tme jano cho ke aje israelmam ek mhan neta mrytyo pamyoy che. ane aje hum raja trike abhiksiti thyo hto. suryana a putroe mne ghni pida phocadi che, dev teone layk sja kre!"

4

iyare saulna putr isbosethe sambhlyum ke abnerne hebronmam mamri nakhvamam avyo che, tyare te ghno gbhrai gyo ane akhum israel bhythi dhruji uthyum. be puruso, Iskrna senapti, saulna putr isbosethne mlva gya. teona nam rekhav ane baanaht hta. berothna rimmonna putro hta, teo binyamino hta kemke beroth binyaminna kulsmuhnum htu. israelna sainyni jvabdari sompine agevan bnava, teo binyaminna beroth ngrna vtini ane rimmonna putro hta, ane binyamin kulsmuhna hta, beroth binyaminno bhag gnay che. berothna mul vtinio gittaim bhagi gya hta ane tyarthi teo tyam j rheta avya che. saulna putr yonathan, yonathanno putr mphiboseht lmgdo hto. iyare yuddhnam saul ane yonathan mri gya, te smye te pamc vrsno hto. iyare yijhelthi saul ane yonathanna mryyuna smamcar teni ayane mlya tyare utavle tene upadine bhagi nikli hti, prmtu bhagti vkhte aksmamthi tenathi chokro pdi gyo ane bnne pge lmgdo thi gyo. berothi rekhavna putro rimon ane baanaht saulna putr isbosethne dhre bporna gya. isboseth bhu grmi ne karne aram krto hto. rekhav ane baanaht ghum levane bhane amdr gya, isboseth tena synkhmdmam plmg pr suto hto. teoe tene chro bhomki mamri namkhyo pchi tenmu mamthu kapi nakhyum ane ghrthi nasi jti vkhte tene sathe line gya. teoe akhi rat arabah spat bhumi pr prvas kryo ane hebron phocya. pchi raja daudne mlva gya ane teni smks isbosethnum mstk rju krine khyum, "juo ! tmne mamri nakhvano prytyn knar tmamra dusmn saulna putr isbosethnum a mstk tmamre mamte lavyma chie. aje yhovae mamra prbhu rajanum ver saul ane tena kul upr valyum che." daude rimmonna putrone rekhav ane tena bhai baanahtne uttr apyo, "mne tmamm smk-tomamthi ugarnar yhovana sm khaine hum khum chum. je mamns mne saulna mryyuna smamcar apva avyo hto, te pote smjto hto ke te mamra mamte sara smamcar lavyo ke ane hum tene inam apis. pn me tene pkdine siklagmam mamri nakhyo. tethi hve mamre tmne bnne dustone mamri nakhva joie,

kemke tme ek nidors mamnsne ena synkhmdmam pthari pr mamri nakhyo che. hve hum tenu lohi tmamra hathomamthi mamgum chum ane hum tmne dhrti prthi rvana kris! daude potana yuvanone hukm kryo, etle temne rekhav anee baanahtne mamri nakhya. ane temna hathpg kapi nakhine hebronna tlav pase ltkavya. temne hebronmam aveli abnerni kbrmam isbosethnum mamthum dati didhum.

5

pchi israelna srj kulsmuho daudne mlva hebronmam avya, teoe temne khyum, "ame tmamra sga bhaio chie. ame tmamra rktmams chie. bhutkalmam iyare amamro raja saul hto tyare pn yuddhnam tme j israeli sainyni agevani leta hta, ane yhovae tmne khyum ke, 'mamri prja israelni sarsmbhal lenar mamns tum j che, tum j temno sasnkrtat thnar che.'" tethi israelna agevanoe daud sathe hebronmam yhovani smks krar kryo, ane daud israeliana raja trike abhiksiti thyo. daud rajgadi pr betho tyare teni ummr30 vrsni hti. tene40 vrs rajy kryu. te hebronmam rhyo ane yhudana loko upr sada sat vrs rajy kryu. tyarbad tene yrusalemmam rhine smgr israel ane yhudana loko upr 33 vrs rajy kryum. tyar pchi daud potanum sainy line yrusalem gyo ane tyam ybusio sathe yuddhnam ldyo. ybusioe daudne khyum, "tum amamra shermam avi skse nhi. amamra amdhlane lmgda loko suddham tne roki skse." teo mamnta hta ke daud teona ngrmam dakhli thi skse nhi. prmtu daude to siyonno gdh kbje kryo, je pchithi daudnum ngr bni gyum. te divse daude tena sainyna mamnsone khyum, "panina vhela vcce thine jao, ane amdhlata lmgda struo sudhi phoco." athi loko khe che ke, "amdhlane lmgda ghrmam prvesi skse nhi." daud gdhnam rheto ane tenum nam "daudngr" padyum. tyar bad tene millo bamdhyo ane ngrni amdr bija mkano bamdhyo. a rite daud blvan ane vdhu blvan thto gyo, karn, srsvmrth dev yhovae teni sathe hta ane tene mdd kri. surna raja hirame kasdo, sutharo, pththrkarn krnare ane devdar kastna, daudne mamte teno mhel bamdhva moklya. daudne prtiti thi "ke deve tene raja bnayoy ke ane tena rajyne israelne mamte pd gaurv tena loko mamte vdhari apymu htu." hebronthi avya pchi daude yrusalemmamthi vdhare ptnio ttha upptnio kri; ane tene anek dikra ttha dikrio thyam. yrusalemmam jnmelam tenam smtanonam nam nice prmamne che; sammua, sobab, nathan, sulemam, yibhar, elisua, nephe, yaphiya, alisamam, elyada ane aliphelet. plistioe sambhlyum ke, daud smgr israeliono rajykrta bnyo che; teo sathe bhega thine daudne mamri nakhva teni sodhkhrol krva nikli pdya, daude a sambhlyum ane yrusalemma killamam calyo gyo. plistio avi phomcya ane rphaimni khinmam phelai gya. daude yhovane sval kryo, "sum hum plistio pr humlo krum? tme temne mamra hathmam suprt krso?" yhovae jvab apyo, "humlo kr. hum teone tara hathmam jrur suprt kris." tethi daude bal-prasimmam teone hravya. daude khyum, "jem tutela bmdhmamthi panina purni jem yhovae mamra struomam bhmgan padyum che. tethi e jgyanum nam "bal-prasim" rakhvamam avyum che. plistio potana devni murtio bal-prasimmam

mukine bhagi gya hta. daud ane tena sainikoe teoni murtio kbje kri hti. plistioe phrivar humlo krine rplhaimni khin kbje kri tyam chavni nakhi. daude phrithi yhovane puchyum etle temne jvab apyo, "temna upr samethi humlo kris nhi, tum ckravo mamrya pchi temna upr pachlthi seturni jhadi njik humlo krje. jyare tum jhadni toc uprthi yuddhmam kuc krva jto hoy tevo plistiono avaj sambhle tyare agl vdhje, karn ke, yhova tari agl hse ane plistioni sena tenathi hari jse." daude yhovani sucna prmamne kryu; ane plistione gebathi chek gejhr sudhi mamrya.

6

daude phrithi israelmam asre 30,000 mamnsoum lskr bnava mamte sryvmam saramam sara sainikone ektham krya. pchi daud ane tena mamnsou devno krarkos tyamthi li avi yrusalem phervvam mamte yhudamam avela 'bala' mukame gyo, devno pvitr kos devna simhasn jevo che. teni upr krub devutoni prtimam che ane yhova a devduto pr rajani jem bese che. daudna mamnsoue tekri pr avela abinadabna ghrmamthi devno pvitrkos line nva gadamam mukyo. abinadabna putro ujhhah ane ahyo gadamne hamkta hta. an teoe tekri prna abinadabna ghrmamthi devno pvitrkos bhar kadhi lidho, ujhhah gadamam pvitrkos sathe hto ane ahyo gadamni agl calto hto. daud ane srj israelio yhova smks vina, sarmgi, sitar, dph, krtal, jhamjh ttha srj prkarna smgitnam sadhno vgadta vgadta nacta gata hta. jyare teo nakhonna khla agl avya tyare bldo gbdi pdyam ane devno pvitrkos gadamamthi pdvano j hto tyam ujhhah potano hath lambo kri krarkos pkdi lidho. athi yhova ujhhah pr gusse thya kemke tene pvitrkosne adine devnum apmamn kryu htum tethi ujhhahne yhovae mamri nakhyo; ane te krarkosni bajumam mri gyo. yhovae je kryum tene karne daud naraj thyo. tene te sthlnum nam "peres-ujhhah" (ujhhah pr avelo kop) padyum. aje pn te sthl e j namthi olkhay che. te divse daudne yhovany bhy lagyo ane te bolyo, "pvitrkosne hum ahimya kevi rite lavi skis?" athi tene pvitr kosne daudngrmam nhi li jvano nirny kryo, ane te tene gathngrmam obed-odom namni vykitne gher rakhyo. trn mams sudhi pvitrkos obed-adomne gher rhyo ane yhovae obed-adomna kutumbne asirvad apya. jyare daudne a smamcar myla ke "deve obed-adomne tena kutumbne ane teni mamlikini drek vstune asirvad apyam tyare te anmd pamyo ane khusithi kosne obed-adomna ghrmamthi daudngr li avyo. jyare yhovana pvitrkosne upadnara mamnsou ch dglam agl calya etle daude ek bld ane ek pust vachrdane bhog trike arpn kryo. daud snna kpdamnum ephod pherine khub anmdthi yhova smks nacto hto. daud ane bdha israelio sathe hrsthi nacta hta ane rn-simga vgadta, gata ane nacta pvitrkosne ngrmam li avyam. prmtu jyare yhovano pvitrkos daudngrmam dakhli thto hto tyare saulni dikri mikhale ek bari-mamthi joyum to raja daud pvitrkos smks nacto hto; te tene gmyum nhi ane tena hrdyam daud prtye ghrna peda thi. pvitrkosne daude taiyar krela khas mmdpmam mukvamam avyo, ane daude yhovane dhnapno ane samtyrpn arpn krya. pchi tene srvm-

rth yhovana nammam srj lokone asirvad apyo. ane tyarbad tene bdha lokone prsad apyo; tene prtyek israli stri-purusne ek-ek rotli, thodum khjur ane thodum sekelum mams ttha suki draksani bati vhemci apyam. a bdhum purum thya pchi bdha potpotane gher gya. jyare daud potanam kutumbijnone asirvad apva potane gher pachyo avyo tyare saulni dikri mikhale tene mlva same avi, ane boli, "israelno raja aje tme jem koi murkh potana vstro kadhi nakhe tem tme tmamtri dasioni same aje nvstro thine ketla umda dekhata mdr." daude mikhale khyum, "hum yhovani smks nacto hto. temne mne psmd kryo, tara pita ane tara kutmbna mamnsone nhi. ane yhovae smgr israelioni same mne teono agevan bnayyo. tethi temni agl hum mamro anmd drsavo hto ane temni same nacto hto. ane etlum j nhi, hum hji pn nmr bni mamri jatne hji vdhare nnamvis, tum kdac mne mamn nhi ape. prmtu tum je dasio vise vat kre che teo srvtva mne mamn apse." saulni putri mikhale mrtam sudhi ni:smtan j rhi.daudd mmdir bamdhva mamgyum

7

raja potana mhelmam sthayi thya ane yhovae tene care bajuna struothi surksa api. rajae prbodhk nathanne khyum, "hum ahim sumdr mhelmam rham chum ane yhovano pvitrkos mmdpmam che." tyare nathanne rajane khyum, "thik, apna mmmam je hoy te prmamne kro. karn, yhova apni sathe che." prmtu te j ratre nathanne yhovani vani smblhai ke, "tum jine mamra sevk daudne khe ke, 'a yhovanam vcen che: mamra mamte mmdir bamdnar tum ek j che. karn, hum israelione misrmamthi li avyo tyarthi aj sudhi hum kdi koi mkanmam rhyo nithi, hum tm-bumam j phrto rhyo chum. israelio sathena mamra prvas drmyan mem kdi israelni koipn jatine ke jene mem mamra israelna loko pr niymtrn krvano hukm kryo hto ke, 'tme mamre mamte devdarna lakdanum mmdir bmdhavo?' "to tare mamra sevk daudne em khævum pdse ke, 'srvmrth yhovanam a vcen che; tum jyare bhar cranmam ghetamonum dhyan rakhto hto. tyare hum tne li avyo ane tne mamri israel prjano agevan mem bnayyo. tum jyam jyam gyo tyam tyam hum tari sathe rhyo chum. ane tari agla bdha dushmanono mem nas kryo che. hum tne prthvina mhapurusona jevo vikhyat bnavis. mem mamri israeli prja mamte ek jga psmd kri che. hum tyam teone vsvais. te teonum potanum sthan bnse. ane koi teone tyamthi dur krse nhi. mem emna mamrgdrsn krva nyayadhisio nimya tyarthi aj sudhi dust loko temne rmjadata avya che; pn hve em nhi thya. srj struo trphithi hum tne samti apis. yhova pote tne khe che ke te tara mamte tarum kutumb sthapn krse. "tum mrtu pamis tyare tne tara purvjo sathe dphnavvam avse. hum tara putromamna ekne tara rajyasn upr besadis. mamra mamte te sumdr mmdir bamdhse, ane hum tena rajyasne sdane mamte sthapn kris. hum teno pita this, ane te mamro putr this. ane te je kmi pn khotum krse, to hum tene bapni jem sja kris, tene sja krva hum bija lokono upyog kris, teo mamra cabkha bnse. chtam tara purogami saul uprthi mem mamro prem ane krpa li lidham, tem hum

tena uprthi mamri krpadrsti uthavi lis nhi. tarum kul ane tarum rajy mamri njr smks kaym rheshe ane tari rajgadi sdakal rheshe." nathane daudne tene yhovae smdrsnmam je kami khyum htum te srv tene khi smbhlayvum. tyar bad daude mulakatmmdpmam yhovani smks besine prarthna kri, "he yhovae dev, mamra jeva tucch mamns upr tme sa mamte tmamra asirvadoni vrsti kri che? ane tem chtam pn a asirvad purta na hoy tem tme mamra kulne bhvisy mamte pn asirvad apya che, o yhovae mamra prbhuv, tme hmesa loko sathe a prmamne vyvhar krtaam nthi. sum tme, kro cho? ane hve hum bijum khum pn sum? hum kevo chum, te tme kyma nthi janta. tme tmamra sevkne brabr olkho cho. tme a bdha adbhut karyo kro cho karnke tme khyum, tme te krso karnke em krvani tmamri iccha hse, a babt mne tmamra sevkne jnavvanum tme khyum htum. o yhovae dev, tme mhan cho, ame je sambhlyum che te prmamne tme j ek mamtr dev cho ane tmamra vina any koi dev nthi. "a prthvi upr tmamri israeli prja jeva bija loko che jemne tme gulamimamthi mukt apavi ane tmamra potana loko bnava? tme misrmam amne gulamimamthi mukt krya. tme amne bija deso ane teona devomamthi chodavya, tme mhan ane adbhut karyo tmamri prja ane israel mamte krya. tme tmamra loko israelione tmamra potana gnya ane sdane mamte tmamra potana bnavi apnavi lidha che, ane o yhovae, tme pote teona dev bnaya cho. "pn hve, o yhovae dev! tme tmamra sevkne mamte ane phkt ene mamte nhi pn tena bhvisyana vmsjo mamte pn vcn apyum che to, hve mherbani kri, tme vcn apel babto purm kro; mamra kulne rajanumkul sda mamte bnava. jethi sdakal tmamra namno mhimam thay, ane loko khese ke, 'srsvmrth yhovae dev, israel pr rajy kre che!' am tmamri smks tmamra sevk daudnum kul sda sthvir sthavr sthapit rhe.' "o srsvmrth yhovae, israelna dev, tme a babto mamri same prgt kri, tme khyum: 'hum tara kulne mhan bnavis,' tethi hve hum tmamro sevk tmamri agl a prarthnani abhyrthna krum chum. o srsvmrth yhovae, tme j dev cho ane tmamram vcnosty che. tme a srv asirvadonum vcn mne apyum che. krpa krine tmamra sevkna kulne tmamri smks sda rheva mamte asirvad apo, karnke tme mamra deve am khyum htum, tme mamra kulne yugo prymt kaym rheshe eva asirvad apya che."

8

tyarbad daude plistione hravyam, tene teona desne ane teoni rajdhani ngrna mota vistarne kbje kri lidho. tene moabione pn hravyam ane temne jmin pr suvadi didha ane dordathi harbmdh teone chuta padya. be harna mamns mamrya prmtu trija harna mamns jojva rhyam. am moabio tena tabedar bnaya teo tene mamte kam krva lagyam. rahobna putr sobahna raja hdadejherne daude hravyo, jyare daud yuphretis ndi pasena vistarne amksmam rakhva goy hto. daude teni pasethi 1n 700 ghodesvar sainiko ane 20,000 paydina sainikone kbje krya. daude 100 ghodao rakhya ane bakinane lmdga kri didha. dmsksna aramio sobahna raja hdadejherni mdd krva avya, prmtu daude 22,000 aramione hravya. daude dmsksmam sainy rakhym ane aramio daudna sevk

bni gya ane khmdni bhrva lagya. am, daud jyam jyam goy tyam yhovae tene vijy apavyo. hdadejherne sevk je sonani dhal rakhta hta te pdavi line daud yrusalem li avyo. pchi daude betah ane berothaythi pittlmamthi bnaveli ghni vstuo lidhi, a ngro hdadejherni mamlikini hti. jyare hmamthna raja toine khbr mli ke daude hdadejherne akha lskrne hravyum che. etle tene potana putr yoramne raja daudne hdadejher pr vijy melvva mamte ane tena lskrne prajy apva bdl abhinmdn apva moklyo; hdadejherne toini sathe hmesa yuddh calya krtaam htam. yoram potani sathe sona ane camdithi bneli vstuo ane pittlmam vasio li goy hto. daude a bdhi vstuo lidhi ane yhovane arpn kri ane bdhum yhovana mmdirmam seva mamte arpn kryum. a bdhi vstuo daude tene hravela desomamthi lidhi hti. daude aramio, moabio, ammonio, plistio, ane amamlekio ttha sobahna raja hdadejher rahobna putrne hravyam htam. vli, daude mithani khinmam j18,000 aramione hravine bhare namna melvi, ane daude smgr adom prdesmam sainikona smuhni nimnuk kri. bdha adomio daudna gulam thi gya. yhovae daudne srvt vijy apavyo. daude smgr israel pr rajy sthapyum ane potani bdhi prja upr dhrm ane nyaypurvk sasn kryum. sruyano putr yoab tena lskrne senapti hto. ahiludno putr yhosaphat teno itihaskar hto. ahilubno putr sadok ttha abyatharno putr ahimelekh prmuks yajko htam. sruya amgtmmtri hto. yhovadano putr bnaya krethiono ane plethionoamgrksk hto. ane daudna putro mukhy karbhari hta.

9

daude ek divs vicaryu, "saulna kutumbmam koi hju sudhi jivmt hse sum? jena upr hum yonathanne karne krpadrsti rakhi skum?" saulne siba namno ek nokr hto; tene daud smks bolavvamam avyo, rajae tene puchyum, "tum siba cho?" "ji, hum tmamro sevk siba chum" tene prtyuttr apyo. rajae khyum, "saulna kutumbmam evum koi che jena pr hum yhovane name dya kri skum?" siba khyum, "haji, yonathanno bmne pge lgmdo ek dikro hju jivmt che." daude puchyum, "te kyam che?" siba khyum, "te lodbar-mam ammielna putr mamkhirna ghrmam che." athi daude yonathanna putrne lodbarna ammielna putr mamkhirne tyamthi tedi mmgavyo. te yonathanno putr ane saulno pautr mphiboseth avyo ane tene raja daud smks mstk nmamvi nmnm kryum. daude khyum, "mphiboseth?" tene khyum, "haji, apno sevk hajr che." tyare daude khyum, "gbhrais nhi, tara pita yonathanne karne hum tara upr krpa kris. hum tne tara dada saulni bdhi jmin sompi dis; ane tum roj mamri sathe bhojn krje." mphiboseth pun:lamba thine prnam krya. ane khyum, "hum to mre la kustrajeva chum, mamra upr ap atli bdhi krpadrsti sa mamte rakho cho?" pchi raja daude saulna nokr siba bolavine khyum, "hum tara sethna pautrne saulni ane tena kutumbni bdhij milkt sompi dum chum. tum, tara kutumb ane putro ane tara cakro sathe a prdesmam tene mamte kheti krse ane tena kutumbne mamte anaj utpnn krse. prmtu mphiboseth tara mamlikno pautr, mamra mej pr hmesa jmi skse." siba 15 putro ane 20 cakro hta. siba

jvab apyo, “ap namdarni bdhi ajna a sevk uthavse.” am, mphibosethna rajana kumvrni j jem raja sathe bhojn krto. mphibosethne mikha namno nano putr hto. sibana kutumbnam bdham j mamns0 mphibosethna nokr htam. pn mphiboseth mhelmam rheva mamte yrusalem gyo ane tyam rajani sathe bhojn leto hto. e bmne pge apmg hto.

10

thoda smy bad ammoniono raja nahas mrtyu pamy0, ane tena pchi teni jgyae teno putr hanun raj krva lagyo. daude khyum, “hum tena pr dya rakkhis. teno pita nahas mne hmesse vphadar hto. ane mamri sathe dyalu hto.” tethi tena pitana mrtyu mamte dilsoji vykt krva daude potanam mamnsone hanun pase moklyo. tyare ammoni srdaroe potana dhni hanunne khyum, “tme sum em mamno cho ke tmamra pitane mamn apvana hetuthi daude a mamnsone moklya che? ena a mamns0 to jasuso che, ane daude temne a sherone si rite jiti levum eni mamhiti prapt krva moklya che.” athi hanune daudna mamnsone pkdine, teoni addhi dadhi mumdavi nakhi, temnam kpdam kmr nicethi kpavi namkhya ane temne mokli didha. jyare daude a vat sambhli tyare tene teone mlva mamns moklyo, karn, teo khub srm anubhvtam htam. daude temne khevdavyum ke, “tmamri dadhi pachi uge tyam sudhi tme yrikhomam rhejo, pchi jahim avjo.” hve ammonione bhan thyum ke pote daudni dumsnavt vhoiri lidhi che, etle temne bethrhobna ane sobahna pramtomamthi 20,000 siriyn paydln, mamakhahna raja pasethi 1,000 sainikone ane tobana pramtamthi 12,000 sainikone bhade rakhya. a smamcar mlta daude yoabne potana ati skitsali sainikovala smgr sainy sathe moklyo. ammonio bhar avine ngrna prvesdar agl gothvai gya. ane sobahna ane rahobnam aramio tha tobna ane mamakhahna mamns0 khulla medanmam yuddh ldva mamte avyma. jyare yoabe joyum ke, tene be morce yuddh krvm pdse, tyare tene israelione aramioni same yuddh krva harbmndh gothvi didha. bakini senane tene potana bhai abisayni srdari hethl muki didhi ane tene ammonioni same morco mamdyo. yoabe tene khyum, “jo hum aramione hravi nhi skum to tmamre avine mne mdd kri pdse, ane jo tme bdha ammonione nhi hravi sko to hum tmne mdd krva avis. prmtu tme sau himmt rakhjo. ane apna loko mamte ane apna devnam ngro mamte bhadrithi ldjo, ane yhovani je iccha hse te mujb thse.” yoab ane tena mamns0 jyare aramio same yuddh krva mamte agl vdhya tyare aramio bhagva lagyam. ammonioe joyum ke aramio bhagi rhyam hta. etle teo pn abisaythi bhagine ngrmam bhrai gya, ane yoab yrusalem pacho phryo. aramioe joyum ke teo israel agl hari gya che, etle teoe potana sainyne phrithi ekthum kryu. hdarejhere kasdo mokline phrat ndini pele parya prdesmamthi bija aramione bolavya, ane teo hdarejherna senapti sobakhni srdari hethl helam trph agl vdhya. daudne smdeso mlyo tyare te pote ane tena israeli senikone yrdn olmgi ane helammam kuc kri, tyam aramio yuddh krva taiyar thya ane ldai kri. prmtu israelioe temne bhgadi mukya. daude 700 rth hamkarnae ane 40,000 ghodesvar sainikono

smhar kryo, ane temna senapti sobakhne gmbhirpne ghayl kryo ane te rnbhumimam j avsan pamy0. aram sainyani har thi che te janine hdarejher ane tena tabedar rajao daudna tabedar thya, ane temni sevao svikari, tyarbad phri aramioe ammonioni yuddhamam mdd krvani himmt kdi kri nhi.

11

vsmrt rtumam jyare rajao yuddh ldva nikle, te smy daude yoabane, sainyana amldarone israelna bdhaj sainyone humlo krva ane ammonionio ns krva moklya, teoe rabbahngrne ghero ghalyo. prmtu daud to yrusalemmam j rhyo. ek divse modi samje daud ptharimamthi uthine mhelni agasimam jine phrto hto, evamam tene ek strine nahti joi; je khub rupali hti. te stri kon hti te tene janvum htu; tene tena mamnsone moklya, to janva mlyum ke, “te eliamni putri ane uriya hittini ptni bath-seba hti.” pchi daude tene li avva mamns0 moklya, ane te avi etle daud teni sathe sui gyo te strie mamsik dhrm pchini sudhikrnni vidhi te j divse puri kri hti, pchi te potane gher pachi phri. te strine grbh rhyo ane tene daudne smdeso moklyo ke, “mne grbh rhyo che.” daude yoabne smdeso moklyo ke, “uriya hittine mamri pase tatkalik mokl.” athi yoabe uriyane daud pase mokli apyo. jyare daud pase uriya hitti avyo, tyare daude yoabna sainyana smamcar ttha yuddhamam thiyeli prgti vise puchyum. ane pchi tene khyum, “tare gher jine aram kr.” uriya mhelmamthi calyo gyo ane daude uriyane gher bhet mokli. prmtu uriya potane gher gyo nhi. ane mhelna drvaja pase rajana amgrksko sathe tene rat vitavi. uriyae je kmi kryu htu te daude janyum, tene tene bolavine puchyum, “tne sum thi gyum che? tum lamba prvasethi pacho phryo che, tum tare gher kem n gyo?” uriyae prtyuttr apyo, “pvit-rkos, israelna ane yhudana senapti mmdpmam rhe che. ttha adhikari yoab ane rajana amldaro khullamam chavni namkhi pdya che, tethi hum gher ji khai-pine ptni sathe suva jaum? te sarum n khevay hum sm khaine khum chum ke, evum hum kdi nhi krum.” tyare daude uriyane khyum, “ajni rat tum ahim rhe. ane avti kale hum tne ldaimam pacho moklis.” tethi uriya te divse yrusalemmam biji svar sudhi rhyo. bije divse daude tene potani sathe khani-pani mamte li gyo; tene tene daru piva bolavyo ane khub daru payo pn samje uriya gher jvane bdle bhar ji rajana amgrksko bhago teoni pthari upr mhelna drvajani bhar sui rhyo. akhre biji svare daude yoabne ptr lkhyo, ane uriya mamrphte mokli apyo. ptrmam tene lkhyum, “jyam bhisn yuddh caltum hoy tyam agl uriyane mukvo ane pchi tmamre pacha hthi jvum ane ene mrva devo.” tethi yoabe gheri levayelo ngri ekdm nijkni jgyae tene mukyo, te janto hto ke te jgyae struna sresth mamns0 ldi rhya htam. shermamthi struoed dhsi avine yoab upr humlo kryo ane daudna ketlak amldaro mamrya gya. hitti uriya pn mamryo gyo. yuddhno smpurn aheval yoabe daudne moklyo. ane yoabe pn smdesvahkne khyum ke, “yuddh vise tum rajane aheval suprt kri rhe te pchi “kdac teo gusse thse ane puchse ke, ‘tme ldva mamte sherni nijk etla bdha sa mamte gya? struo upr sainiko tir chodse teni tmne khbr nhoti? sum tebesmam

ek strie ghmtinum pd phemkine yrubbesethna putr abimelekhne mamri nakhyo nhoto? tme etla bdha kotni njik gya j sa mamte?’ to tare em khevum ke, ‘tmamro sevk uriya hitti pn tyam gyo hto ane mri gyo hto.’ etle smdesvahk to updyo, ane daud pase phomcine tene yoabe khyum htum te prmamne bdhum khi smbhlayvum. tene khyum, “struo amamra krtam vdhu blvan hta ane amamri same ldva mamte shermamthi nikline medanmam avyam htam. pn ane temne chek drvaja sudhi pacha mamri htavyam. tyar bad teoe kot uprthi amamra upr banono mamro clayvo ane ap namdarna ketlak amlaro mamrya gya, apno sevk uriya hitti pn mamryo gyo.” daude smdesvahkne khum, “yoabne himmt apie, ane kheje ke, ‘te niras thya nhi, trvar adi avli ek vykitne ttha teni pchinane pn mamri ske. ngr pr jordan akrmn krine teno kbjo melvo!” jyare uriyani ptini bath-sebae janyum ke tena pti mrtyu pamiya che, tyare tene teno sok palyo. ane jyare tena sokna divso pura thya etle daude tene potana mhel pr bolavi lidhi. pchi te teni ptini thine rhi ane tene ek putrne jnm apyo. prmtu daude je krty kryu tenathi yhova khus n hta.

12

pchi yhovae prboddh nathanne daud pase moklyo, ane teni pase phomcyia pchi nathan bolyo, “ek ngrmam be mamnsio rheta hta. ek dhnav hto ane bijo grib hto. srimmt pase ghnam ghetan ttha dhor htam. pn pela grib mamns pase ek nani gheti sivay kmi j nhotum. tene ghni muskelio vethine khridhum htum. te ghetum tenam balkone khub psmd htum. te tena ghrmam tena chokrao bhegi j moti thti hti. te teni thalimamthi jmti, tena pyalamamthi pani piti ane tena kholamam suti hti. te tene dikrini jem ucherto hto. “ek divs koi yatri pela paisadar mamnsne tyam avyo pn potanam ghetambkrmmamthi athva dhorone te mamns mamte ramdhva mamrya nhi; etle tene pela grib mamnsna ghetamna bcane line potane tyam avela mhemamn mamte ramdhi.” a sambhline daud te mamns pr eadm gusse thyo ane bolyo, “yhovana sm, avum kary krnar mamnsne mrtyudmd apvo joie.” te avi krur rite vtryo, gribnum ghetum cori lidhum tethi tene te gribne te ghetamna bcane kimmti cargini kimmti apvi j pdse.” tyare nathane daudne khyum, “e mamns tum j che. israelna dev yhovae tne khevdavum che ke, ‘mem taro israelna raja trike abhisek kryu, taro dhni saulna hathmamthi ne bcavyo, mem tenum rajy tne apyum, ane teni strio tne ptini trike api; mem tne israel ane yhudanum rajy apyum, ane a bdhum jo ochum pdyum hot to tne avum bijum ghnun bdhum apyum hot. to pchi tem devni ajnani upaksa sa mamte kri? teni njrmam je khotum che te sa mamte kryu? tem hitti uriyane trvarna ghati mamri nakhyo che, tem e mamnsne ammoniona kbjamam phemkine mamri nakhyo che ane teni ptine tara ghrmam rakhi che. trvar tara kutumbne chodse nhi. tem uriyani ptine tari bnavi, a rite tem mamrum apmam kryu che.’ tethi yhova khe che, ‘hum tara pr muskelio lavis. potana j kutumbijno tara pr apht lavse. hum tari ptione line tara dekhtam bija mamnsone api dis. ane dhole divse jahermam teo teni sathe suse jethi drek jn joi ske. tem

je kyum te to khangimam kryum htum, pn hum to a kary dhole dhade bdha israelio jue e rite kris.” daude nathan smks kbul kryu, “mem yhovani viruddh pap kryum che.” nathane jvab apyo, “yhovae tne a pap mamte pn ksmam api che. tum mris nhi, pn tem am krine je yhovana struonum tene mamtenum mamn gumamvdavum che, tethi tarum nvjat balk mri jse.” tethi nathan potane gher pachio phryo. uriyani ptine daudthi je smtan avtryo tene yhovae skht madgmimam ptkyo. daud te balkne yhovani pasethi jivdan apava khub ajiji kri, ane upvas krine akhi rat jmin upr pdi rhyo. tena drbarioe tene bhomy uprthi betho krvano prytan kryu, pn te uthyo nhi; ane temni sathe tene bhojn pn lidhum nhi. satmam divse te balknum mrtyu thyum. daudne a smdeso apvato hto je apva cakroni himmt cali nhi, temne vicyarium, “balk jivtum htum, tyare to te apnum khevum sambhlto nhoto, pn hve jyare balk mri gym che em jo apne tene khie to te tene kami anist krse.” daudnum dhyam gym ke tena sevko ekbijana kanmam vato krta hta, etle te smji gyo ke balk mri gym che. tethi tene puchyum, “balk mri gyu?” ane teoe khyum, “ha, e mri gym che.” pchi daud bhumie prthi uthyo, snan kryu; srir pr attr lgadyum ane nvam vstro pridhan krya, pchi tene yhovana mmdirmam jine bhjn kryum. pchi tene gher jine khavanum mamgyum ane pirsyum tetlum khadhum. daudna cakro vismy pamiya, temne tene puchyum, “a kevum? jyare chokro jivto hto tyare tme ann tyag kryo ane tene mamte rdyo, prmtu atyare hve te mrtyu pamyu, tyare tme uthine khadhum!” tene khyum, “balk hji jivtum htum tyare mem evum dharine ann chodi didhum ane hum rdyo ke, kdac yhova mamra upr dya kre ane balk jivi jay, pn hve e mri gym che, tyare hum sa mamte ann tyag krum? hum thodo j ene pachio jivto kri skvano chum? hum j teni pase jis; te kmi pachio mamri pase avvano nthi.” tyarbad daude teni ptini bath-sebane asvasn apyum; pchi te teni sathe suto ane thoda sylemam padyum. ane yhovane tena pr prem hto. etle tene nathan mamrphte smdeso moklyo ke, yhovane mamte anum nam ydida rakhvum, ammoniona patngr rbbah upr yoabe ldai kri ane te kbje kryum. yoabe smdesvahko mokline daudne smdeso moklyo: “mem rbbah upr humlo kryo che ane panina ngrne kbje kryu che. tme bakinum lskr bhegum kri jate sherne ghero ghali kbje kri lo, nhi to mamre e kbje krvum pdse, ane e mamre name olkhase.” athi daud sainy line rbbah gyo ane tene jiti lidhum. te ngrmamthi puskl lumt yrusalem li jvamam avi. rbbahna rajano mulyvan rtno jdalo ek talmt sonano mugt daude potana mamtha pr mukyo. vli sherina lokone li jine tene temni pase krvt, tikm ane kuhada vde mjuri kravi ane temne itmvdadam kame lgadya. tene ammoniona srj ngroni a dsa kri, ane pchi te ane tena bdha mamnsio yrusalem pacha phrya.

13

daudna putr absalomne tamamr name ek sumdr rupali bhen hti. daudno putr ammon tena premmam pdyo. ammonne te khub sumdr lagi ane tamamrni evi mohini lagi hti ke te mamdo pdyo, tamamr ku-

mamrika hti ane amnonne tene kmi anist kranum vicaryu nhi pn tene te joiti j hti. prmtu yonadab je daudna bhai simahno putr hto, te teno mitr hto, te ghno pakko hto. ek divse tene amnonne khyum, "o rajkumamr, tum divse divse am sukato kem jay che? tum rajano putr che mne mherbani krine khe to khrō?" tyare amnonne khyum, "hum mamra bhai absalomni bhen tamamrna premmam chum." yonadabe khyum, "hve, sum krum te hum tne khis, tara plng pr sui ja, ene bimamr hovano dhomg kr. tara pita tati khbr jova avse, ane jyare tne jova ave tyare temne kheje ke, mamri bhen tamamrne mamra mamte rotli pkvvanum kho, jyare hum joum ane te mne pote j pirse." athi amnon mamdo hovano dhomg krine sui gyo. raja daud tene mlva gyo etle amnonne tene khyum, "mamri bhen tamamrne ahim avine mamra dekhtam ek bhakhri bnavi, potane hathe mne khv-davva do." daud shmt thyo ane tamamrne smdeso moklyo ke, "tara bhai amnonne gher ji tena mamte rsoi taiyar kr." tamamr potana bhai amnonne gher tena synkhmdmam gi, jethi bhakhri mamte lot bamdhta te tene joi ske. tene thodo lot lidho, gumdyo ane tena dekhtam bhakhri bnavine seki. pchi tene amnon agl thalimam bhakhri pirs, pn tene kha-van inkar kryo, ane khyum, "bdhane bhar mokli do." etle bdha bhar calya gya. pchi tene tamamrne khyum, "hve ahim mamra synkhmdmam khavanum li av, jethi hum tare hathe khai skum." athi tamamre pote bnaveli bhakhri amdna ordamam tena bhai amnon pase li gi. tamamr tene khavanum apva gi tyare amnonne tene pkdi lidhi ane khyum, "av, mne prem kr, mamri sathe sui ja." pn tene khyum, "na, bhai, mne nicum jovdavso nhi avum srjmk krso nhi. is-raelmam a jatni bhykmr babt kdi thi nthi. srmini mamri hum mamrum modhum kyamy btavi skis nhi. ane tme pn israelmam ek samamny gunegarmam kh-pso. tme rajane khone; mne tmamri sathe prnva de." pn tene tene vat sambhli nhi, tene tena upr blatkar kri tene laj lidhi. pchi acank amnonne tamamr upr tiskar chutyo. phelam ene mamte jetlo tene prem hto hve tena krtam pn vdhare tena prtye tiskar thyo. te bolyo, "bethi thi ja ane ahimthi turmt cali ja." "na, bhai" te boli, a rite mne kadhi mukvi e tme at-yare kryu ena krtam pn vdhu khrab che." pn tene eni vat sambhli nhi, tene potana amgt nokrne bolavine hukm kryo, "a strine mamra modha aglthi dur kr, ene bhar kadh ane barnum bmdh kri de." nokre tene bhar kadhine barnum bmdh kri didhum, te divsone rivaj mujb rajani kumvrio vivedh rmgnalamba jhbhbha pherti hti, tamamre pn pheryo hto. tamamre potanam vstro phadyam, potana mamthamam rakh nakhi ane bmne hath potana mamtha upr muki jor-thi pok muki rdti rdti te cali gi. tena bhai absalome tene puchyum, "tara bhai amnonne tne ija phom-cadi che? koine khethi nhi, mamri bhen. gme tem to te taro bhai che. te mamte rdis nhi." athi tamamr kami khi n ski ane potana bhai absalomna ghrmam rhi. jyare daude akhi vat jani tyare tene ghno krodh cdyo. absalome a vise amnonne ksum khyum nhi, prmtu amnonne potani bhen tamamrno blatkar kryo hto tene lidhe tene amnon upr bhare tiskar hto. puram be vrs pchi absalome potana ghetammum un utravti vkhte rajana bdha putrone ephraim njik bal-

hasor mukame ammrn apyum. absalome raja pase jine khyum, "atyare to ame ghetamni un katri rhyam chie, tethi ap apna sevko sathe pdharvani krpa krso?" rajae tene khyum, "na, mamra dikra, jo ame srv tare gher avisum to tne ghno j bhar pdse." absalome phri phri vinmti kri; prmtu rajane jvum n htum, ane tene asirvad apya nhi. pn absalome khyum, "to pchi mamra bhai amnonne to moklsone?" rajae puchyum, "amnon j sa mamte?" pn absalome phri agrh kryo, tethi rajae amnonne ane potana bdha putrone jva didha. absalome potana mamnsone khyum, "brabr dhyan rakhjo, amnon daksarsni mstimam avi jay ane hum em khum ke, amnonne puro kro, tyare tene mamri nakhum. drso nhi, hukm krnar hum chum. himmt rakhjo ane bhadurithi kam lejo." tethi absalomna yuvan sainikoe tena khya prmamne kryum. ane teoe amnonne mamri nakhyo. pchi rajana bija putro jhdpthi ubha thya ane teona ghodao pr svar thine bhagi gyma. hji teo yusalemna rstamam hta, tyam daudne kane evi aphva avi ke, "absalome ra-jana bdha putrone mamri nakhya che, ek pn jivto rheva pamyu nthi." etle rajae ubha thine potanam vstro phadyam ane te bhumi pr pdyo. tena nokroe pn bhy ane du:khne karne potanam vstro phadyam. pn daudna bhai simahna putr yonadabe khyum, "he mamra dhni, mamra raja, em n mamnsa ke apna bdha j putro mri gya che. phkt amnonne mamri nakhyo che. amnonne absalomni bhen tamamrnum apmamn kryu tyarthi absalome teno bdlo levano niscy kryo che. taro srv putrono smhar thyo nthi! phkt amnon j mamri nmkhayo che." te smy drmyan absalom bhagi gyo. ngrna pheredaroe lokonum ek motum tolum tekriini biji bajuthi avtum joyum. tene rajane smam-car apya ke, ketlak mamnsa horanaimni disamamthi tekro uttra jnay che. yonadabe rajane khyum, "juo, mem khyum htum te prmamne tara putro avi rhya che." te boli rhyo te j ksne, rajkumamro avi phomcyo. ane motethi rdva lagya. raja ane tena bdha amldaro pn khub rdva lagya. absalom nasi jine ammihurna putr gsurna raja talmamyni pase jto rhyo, raja droj tena putr mamte sok krto hto. absalom gsurna raja pase trn vrs sudhi rhyo. amnonna mrtyuno sok hlvo thtamt daud absalomne mamte jhurva lagyo.

14

srupaya putr yoabne khyal avi gyo ke raja daud-num mn absalomne mlva ghnun atur che. tethi tene tkoomamthi ek ctur strine tene mlva li avva smdeso moklyo. tene khyum, "tum sokmam hoy tevo dhomg krje. soknam vstro dharn krje. tum lamba smyithi sokmam che tevo taro dekhav ane vrtn rakhje. pchi raja pase jje ane mulakat mangje, ane pchi rajane a sbdo kheje." pchi yoabe tene rajane sum khevum te khyum. te stri raja pase gi, bhomy pr pdi, lamba thine prnam krya ane khyum, "he raja, mne mdd kro." etle rajae puchyum, "sum che?" te boli, "hum vidhva chum, mamro pti mrtyu pamyo che, mamre be putro hta, teo bhar khetmam jghdta hta, tyam temne chodavnar koi n htum, etle temmabe eke bijane mamri nakhyo. hve mamram sgam sabbmdhio ttha akhum kutumb mamri viruddh thi gyam che, ane teo evi mamgni kre che ke, 'hum mamro jivto rhelo putr teone sompum,

jethi teo bhaino jiv leva bdl teno jiv li le. ane tena vmsno amt ane.' jo teo em kre to mamro baki rhelo amgaro pn bujhai jay, ane mamra ptnum a dhrti upr namnisan ke vars n rhe." rajae tene khyum, "tum tare gher ja, mamra pr visvas rakh, teni hum kalji rakhis." prmtu te stri boli, "he mamra raja, dos bdho mamra mamthene mamra bapna kutumbne mamthe che, ap ane apni gadi nidors cho." pchi rajae khyum, "jo koi tne dhmkri ape to tene mamri pase lavje; te phri kdi tne heran nhi kre." tyare tene khyum, "ap mamra raja, apna dev yhovatum nam lo, ane prtijna lo ke, tme mamra sgasmbdhione ver leva nhi do ane tena bhainum khun krva bdl mamra bija putrne mamrva nhi do." rajae jvab apyo, "hum yhovana sm khaine khum chum ke, tara putrno ek val pn vamko nhi thva dum "pchi te strie khyum, "murbinni rja hoy to mamre hji ek vat khevi che." to rajae khyum, "tum puchi ske che." athi te stri boli, "to pchi ape avi joyna devna loko viruddh sa mamte rci che? ape apna je putrne ghr chodva jbrdsti kri hti tene pacha lavya nthi. ap je kko cho temam ap pote j potane gunegar thravo cho. apne sau mrtyu pamvana chie. apne ek divs jmin pr dholayela pani jeva thisum e kami pachum bhegum thay nhi. dev lokone mamph kre che. te loko mamte, jne jbrdsti surksa mamte bhagvum pde che. pacha bolavani joyna bnave che. te teone tenathi bhagi jva bljbri krta nthi. mamra murbbi, rajane hum e kheva mamte avi chum, karn ke lokoe mne gbhravi ane khyum ke, 'jo hum rajane khum; to mamre je kami tene pase kravvum hase teo kdac mamri mamgni puri krse. teo mamri vat dhyan pr lese ane je mamns mne ane mamra putrne mamri nakhi; amne israelthi deve potana lokone apeli bhumimamthi mitavi deva icche ke tenathi mne bcavse.' tethi mem mamri jatne khyum karn, ap to devna dut jeva cho, tmne srkhi smj skit che. ane sarasarno vivek kri sko cho, ane yhova apni sathe che." etle rajae te strine khyum, "hum tne ek vat puchum chum teno sacho jvab apje." strie khyum, "mamra dhni, mamra raja krpa kri pucho." rajae puchyum, "a bdhamam tari sathe yoab smdovayel che?" strie khyum, "apna sm dhni, apna prsrnno uttr tali skay tem nthi. mamre sacum j khevum pdse, apna sevk yoabe j mne ahim hoskli che. ane am kheva khyum che. smgr vatne judum rup apva mamte j tene ane kryum hthum. mamra dev, ap to devna dut jeva jnani cho ane prthivi pr sum thi devum che te bdhumy ap jano cho." raja daude yoabne khyum, "mem je vcn apyum che te prmamne hum kris. jav ane yuvan absalomne pachio ghre li avo. yoabe rajane prnam krya ane rajane asirvad apya ane khyum, "hve mne khatri thi ke, ap mamra pr prsrnn cho, ape mamrum sambhlyum che." yoab trt j gsur gyo ane absalomne yrusalem li avyo. pn rajae khyum, "te potana nivassthanne rheva jay, te ahim n ave. hum tene jova namgto nthi." tethi absalom tena gher gyo ane rajane mlyo nhi. akha israelmam dekhavdo ane sumdr absalom jevo vikhyat bijo koi purus nhot. pgthi mamtha sudhi tenamam koi dos nhot. tena val bojarup bni jta hta tyare te dr vrse val utravto ane tyare te valnum vjn sahi katlam mujb asre pamc rti thtum. absalomne trn putro thya hta ane tamamr name ek putri hti, te khub rupali hti. absalom yrusalem avyo, tene be vrs thi gya, pn te kdi raja agl gyo nhi. tyar pchi absalomne tene

mamte raja same jva smdeso moklya yoabne smdeso moklavyo, pn yoabe avvani; absalom sathe vat krvani na padi, absalomne phri smdeso moklyo, to pn yoabe avvani na padi. tyare absalomne potana nokrone moklya, "ane teone jine absalomna khetrni pase avela yoabna jvna khetrne bali nakhvanum khyum." athi absalomna nokroe khetrone bali nakhyam. yoab absalomne gher trt j phomci gyo ane puchva lagyo. "tara nokroe mamra khetrne ag sa mamte campi?" absalomne khyum, "mamri iccha evi che ke tum rajane em puch ke, jo te mne jova icchto nthi to mne sa mamte gsurmamthi pachio bolavyo che? hum tyam j rhyo hot to mamra mamte vdhare sarum hthum. mamre rajani sathe mulakat krvi che, ane jo mem kmi pap kryum hoy em temne lage to mne motni sja kri ske che." absalomne je khyum hthum te yoabe jine rajane khyum; rajae absalomne tedavyo, tene jine bhomy pr pdine lamba thine rajane prnam krya ane daude absalomne cumbn kryu ane bheti pdyo.

15

tyarbad absalomne pota mamte rth ttha ghodaoni tvij kri. te rth clavto hoy tyare teni agl dodva pcas mamnsio rakhya hta. te prtidin svare vheho uthto ane sherna drvajana rsta pase jine ubho rheto, ane jyare jyare koi mamns raja pase phriyad li nyay kravva avto tyare absalom tene potani pase bolavto, ane puchto ke, "tum kiyamthi ave che?" pelo mamns jvab apto, "saheb, hum israelna phlana kulsmuhmamthi avum chum." tyare absalom tene kheto, "o bhai, tum sacho che, pn raja daud tne sambhlse nhi." ane potane kheto, "hum nyayadhis hot to kevum saru hthum! to koine jtil smsya ke koi karn hoy te mamri pase avt, ane hum tene nyay apt." ane jo koi mamns absalom pase ene prnam krva ave to absalom teno hath lmbavi te vyk-itne bathmam li ane tene cumbn krto. raja pase nyay melvva avta ekeek israeli sathe absalom a rite vrto ane em krine tene israelionam hrdy jiti lidham. car vrs pchiabsalomne rajane khyum, "o dhni, mem yhova agl ek prtijna lidhi che, tethi mne hebron jva prvangi apo. mamre mamri prtijna purn krvi che. hum jyare arammam avela gsurmam rheto hto, tyare mem yhovani evi mamnta rakhhi hti ke, jo 'yhova mne pachio yrusalem lavse, to hum yhovani seva kris." etle rajae khyum, "thik, sukhethi ja, jine tari mamnta purn kr." athi absalom hebron gyo. pn tene israelna bdha kulsmuhomam jasuso mokline smdeso khevavayo ke, "rnsimgdano avaj sambhlo ke trt j tme pokar krjo ke, 'absalom hebronmam raja bnya che.'" yrusalemthi 200 mamnsio absalomni sathe gya hta, prmtu teone tena kavtra smbmdhi kami j jan n hti. absalomne raja daudna slahkaromamno ek ahithophelne ena ngr gilonithi bolavyo, te vkhte absalom yjn arpn krto hto. absalomnum kavtrum sari rite par pdi rhyum hthum ane ghna loko tene sath api rhyam hti. absalomna tekedaroni smkhya pn vdhti gi. ek smdesvahke yrusalemmam daudne jine khyum, "israelni prjae absalomne anusrvanum srum kryu che." tethi trt j daude potana amladarone khyum, "apne ahimithi tabdto calya jie ane playn thi jie nhi to absalom thodi varmam j ahim avse, te apnne pkdse, apno smhar krse ane yrusalemma lokone mamri nakhse." rajana aml-

daroe daudne khyum, “ap jem kheso tem ame krsam ame apna sevko chie.” tethi raja potana akha privar sathe cali niklyo. phkt ds upptnion mhelni smbhak rakhva pacht mukto gyo. pchi raja ane tena bdham mamns ngr chodine niklyam tyare teo chella ghr agl thobhi gyam. rajana srvmgrkrskrethio ane plethio ane teni sathe gaththi avela 600 mamnso rajani bajue thine psar thya. tyare rajae gaththi avela itayne khyum, “are, tme bdham sa mamte mamri sathe avo cho? pacha jao ane nva raja sathe rho; karn tme bdham prdesio cho ane tmamra potana desmamthi avela cho. tme to hji gi kale j avya cho, to pchi mamre tmne mamri sathe sthle sthle sa mamte rkhdavva joie? tmamra mamnsone line pacha jav. tmamra prtye sdvyvhar ane vphadari drsavay.” prmtu ittayte khyum, “yhovana ane apna sm khaine khum chum ke, mamra dev, ane raja, jyam kyamy pn ap jso, hum tmamri sathe jis, pchi bhle mrvum pde toy.” tyare daude itayne khyum, “sarum, agl vdho, ete itay potana bdha mamns ane privarne line raja aglthi psar thyo. akha lskre agl kuc kri tyare bdha loko motethi rdva lagya. pchi raja kidronna nalane vtavi gyo tyare bdham loko bhar nirj prdes trph gya. sadok ttha teni sathena srvm levio devna pvitkrkosne umckine jta hta. teo thobhya ane tene nice mukyo ane abyatharne srvm loko yrusalem chodine gya tyam sudhi prarthna kri. tyarbad rajae sadokne khyum, “devna pvitkrkosne ngrmam pacholi ja. jo yhova mamra pr prsn hse to koik divs mne pvitkrkos ane devnum mmdir jova mamte mne pacholi avva dese. pn jo yhova mamra pr prsn n hoy to temni nrmam mamra mamte je sacum lagse te krse.” rajae yajk sadokne khyum, “tum ek prbodhk che. tara putr ahimamas ttha abyatharna putr yonathanne tari sathe li ane tara ngrmam samtithi ja. jyam loko ndi olmgi ane nrmam jay che, te sthloe tmamro smdes melvuni rah joie; hum arnymam bhagi jaum te phelam yrusalemmam sum bne che teni mamhiti mne moklavje.” athi sadok ane abyathar devna pvitkrkosne line pacha yrusalem gya ane teo tyam j rhyam. daud jaitunna prvto pr rudn krto krto cdva lagyo, sokne karne tene mamthum dhamkelum rakhayum htum ane tena pg ughada hta, teni sathena bdham mamns pn dhamkela mamthe rudn krtam krtam cdtam htam. jyare koike daudne khyum ke “ahithophel je lokoe absalomni sathe vojna bnavi che.” teni sathe bhego bhli gyo che, daude prarthna kri: “o yhova, krpa krine ahithophelni slahne nirrthk bnave.” daud tek-rina sikhr pr phomcyo jyam te devni upasna krva gh-nivar jto hto, tyam te tena mitr akir husayne mlyo. sokmam tene potanam vstro phadi nakhayam htam ane mamtha pr dhul nakhi hti. daude tene khyum, “tum jo mamri sathe avo to mne bharrup thi pdis. pn jo tum ngrmam jine absalomne khe ke, ‘hum apni seva kris, mem apna pitani seva kri hti prmtu hve hum apni seva kris.’ a rite tum ahithophelni slah nirrthk bnavi dis. yajk sadok ane abyathar pn tyam tari sathe j hse. rajana mhelmam tum sambhle te srvm ane srvm vojnao krvamam ave, teni jan tum teone kheto rheje. temni sathe sadokno putr ahimamas ane abyatharno putr yonathan che. tum je kni sambhle, te temni mamrphte mne phomcadto rheje.” tethi absalom yrusalemmam dakhlt hto hto tyam j daudno mitr husay pacholi ngrmam avyo.

daud prvtna sikhrthi shej agl gyo tyam tene mphibosethno nokr siba mlyo, teni pase be gdhedam htam, ane temnna pr 200 suki rotli, 100 draksovali mithi pamuroti, 100 unalani rtunam phl ane ek brni bhrine daksars hto. sibanerajae puchyum, “tum a bdhum sa mamte lavyo che?” sibaevjav apyo, “a gdhedam rajana kutumbna sbhyo mamte che. rotli ane unalani rtunam phl tmamra yuvan nokro mamte che. ane a draksars tmamramamthi je koine nrmam nblai lage tene piva mamte che.” rajae tene sval kryo, “tara dhni saulno putr mphiboseth kyam che?” sibaev khyum, “te yrusalemmam rhe che, karn, ‘tene em lage che ke, hve israelio tena dada saulnum rajy tene pachum apse.’” rajae sibaner khyum, “mphibosethnum je kmim che te bdhum hve tarum che.” sibaev khyum, “o prbhu, mamra raja, hum apne prnam krum chum. ane hum sda apne prsn krto rhum.” daud raja bahurim pase phomcyo tyam, teone saulna kutumbno mamns gerano putr jenum nam simi htum, te teone sap deto deto agl avyo. daudna bdha agmrkskone daudni dabi ane jmi bajue tenum rksn krva phri vlyam htam, karnke simie daud ane tena amldaro upr pthtr phemkvani kosis kri hti. tene daudne apsdob khyam, “o khun krnar, lohi trsya! ahimthi calyo ja! tem saulnum rajy li lidhum che. ane tem je khun kryum ane drekre mamri nakhya; teno bdlo dev tara upr li rhy che, tethi yhovae tarum rajy li lidhum ane tara putr absalomne apyum che. o khuni, tne tara paponi sja mli rhi che!” tyare sruryana putr abisaye daudne khyum, “mamra prbhu mamra raja, ap a mrela kutram jevane sa mamte apne sap avva do cho? mne jene tenum mamthum dhdti judum krvani mmjuri apo.” prmtu rajae abisay ane tena bhavi yobane khyum, “o sruryana putr, tne sum thyum che? jo teone yhovae khyum hoy ke, ‘daudne sap ap,’ to tme ene prsn kravala kon cho? tum am sa mamte kre che? ane kya karnthi?” daude abisayne ane bija bdha amldarone khyum, “jo mamro sgo putr mamro jiv leva taiyar hoy to a binyaminna kulsmuhna mamnsne em krvano vdhu adhikar che. tene mne sap avva do. yhovae tene am krva khyum che. kdac yhova mamra du:kh same jose ane ajna a sapne bdle mne asirvad apse.” athi daud ane tena mamnsog agl calva mamdyum ane simi njikni tekrio pr dhare dhare teoni jhdpe teoni sathe thva j calto hto ane caltam caltam te daudne sap apto jto hto, ane daud pr pthra phemkto hto. ane dhul udarto hto. raja ane tena mamnsor yrdn ndi phomcyo tyare teo srvt haki gya htam, athi temne tyam visram kryo. absalom ane bdha israelioe yrusalemmam prves kryo ane ahithophel temni sathe avyo. daudno mitr akirhusay jyare absalomne mlyo tyare tene tene khyum, “namdar raja, ghnun jivo! namdar raja ghnun jivo.” prmtu absalomne tene khyum, “sum tara mitr prtyeni tari avi j vphadari che? tum tara mitr daud sathe sa mamte n gyo?” husaye tene jav apyo, “e si rite bne? jene yhovae, a lokoe ttha israelna srvm mamnsog psmd kryo, teno j hum this, ne tena j pksmam hum rhis. vli, jo hum mamra dhina putrni seva n krum to koni seva krvano hto? mem apna pitani hjurmam seva kri hti tem tari hjurmam pn hum seva kris.” pchi absalomne ahithophelne krum, “hve apne sum krvm te vise

tum mne tari slah ap.” ahithophele tene khyum, “apna pita teni thodi upptnion mhelmam teni smbhal leva mamte muki gya hta, jao ane temni abru lo. tethi srv israelione jan thse ke, apne apna pita sathe dusmnavt che. ane apna tekedarone himmt mlse.” tethi te lokoe mhelni agasi upr mamdvo kryo ane sau israeliona dekhtam te potana pitani upptnio sathe suto. te smymam ahithophelni slah devnivani jevij mamnvamam avti hti. daud ane absalom pn ahithophelni slahne e j prmamne mamnta htma.

17

ahithophele absalomne khyum, “aje ratre mne 12,000 mamns psm d krva do. hum aje ratre j daudno picho krva nikli pdis. jyare te thakelo ane htas hse tyare hum teni pase jis ane tene gbhavis. ane tena bdha mamnsos bhagi jse ane hum j rajane mamri nakhis. ane tena bdha mamnsone, tari pase pacha lavis. tmamre to phkt ek j mamnsne mamrvano che, bija bdha surksit rhese.” absalom ane israelna agevanone a slah gmi. pchi absalomne khyum, “akir husayne bolavo. a yojna smbmndhi te sum vicare che te tene pucho.” husay avyo etle absalomne tene khyum, “ahithophel khe che, te mujb ame krie? jo tem krvm yogy na hoy to pchi sum krvm te tum j khe.” husaye jvab apyo, “a vkhte ahithophele je slah api che te ayogy che.” tne khbr che ke, tara pita ane tena mamnsos bhu himmtvan che. jem becam chinvi lidhel jmgli rimchn jokhm kark bni jay che, tevi j rite tara pita ane tena mamnsos bhyavh che. tara pita ek anubhvi yoddha che, ane ratre te tena lskr sathe rheta nthi. a smye te koi guphamam ke umdi samkdi khinmam smtayelo hse. te tena smtai rhevana sthanethi acank bhar avse ane sauthi phela tara mamnsos pr humlo krse pchi je koi a vise sambhlse teo khese. ‘absalomna lokono smhar thi rhyo che.’ tyar pchi simh jeva bhadur mamnsos pn niras thi jse. ane har mamni lese. karn akhum israel jane che ke tara pita survir yoddha che ane tena mamnsos pn. “tethi mamri slah che ke, danthi ber-seba sudhina srv israelione teo saunee tum ektha kr. am smudrni retini jem ghnamm sainikothi tarum sainy visal thi jse, ane pchi tare jate j yuddhnamm lskrni agevani levi pde. daud jyam hse, tyamthi apne tene sodhi kadhissum. ane jhakl jem jmin pr pde che tem apne tena upr humlo krisum ane tene ke tena lskrna ek pn mamnsne apne jivto jva nhi die, ane drekne mamri namkhisum. ane jo koi ngrmam bhagi gyo hse, to srv israelio dordam li teni dival todi padse. ane teone khinmam ghsdine li jse ane ek nani kamkrie ngrmam rheva nhi pame.” tyarbad absalomne ttha israelna srv agevanoe khyum, “husayni slah ahithophelni slah krta vdhare sari che.” yhovae ahithophelni sari slahne mitavi devanum nkki kryu htum, jethi dev absalomnum khrab kre. husaye yajk sadok ane abyatharne khyum, “ahithophel absalomne ane israelina agevanone a prmanneni slah api hti, pn mem a mujbni slah api hti. husaye teone khyum, utavl kro, daudne sodhi kadhio ane tene kho je sthlo olmgine loko nrmam jay che tyam aje ratre n rhe ene kho te takalik yrdn ndi olmgi jay, nhi to raja ane tena srv mamnsos mamrya jse.” yonathan ane ahimamas en-rogel pase thobhya hta, karn ke jo teo

shermam dakhil thay to koi joi jay ek dasi je kami bne te temne jine khethi hti ane tyarbad teo je kami bnyum hoy te raja daudne jnavtam htam. prmtu yonathan ane ahimamasne ek chokro joi gyo ane te absalomne kheva dodi gyo athi e be jna tabdtab ‘bahurim’ pase ek mamnsne gher gya. tyam tena phliyamam ek kuvo hto, temam teo nice utri gyam. te mamnsni ptnie kuva pr ek cadr pathri. ane tena pr sukvva anaj pathri didhum, jethi koine ksi khbr n pde. absalomna amldaroe gher avine te strine puchyum, “ahimamas ane yonathan kyam che?” te strie khyu. “teo to ndi olmgine calya gya che.” te mamnsne temni sodh kri pn sphlta mli nhi, etle teo yrusalem pacha phrya. temna gya pchi pela be mamnsne kuvamamthi bhar nikli raja daud pase jine khyum, “jht kro, aje ratre j yrdn ndini par jta rho!” ahithophele daudne bmdivan kri teno smhar krva je slah api hti te teo tene khi smbhavi. athi daud ane teni satheana mamnsos yrdn ndi olmgva lagya ane suryody ttham phelam bdha same par phomci gya. ahithophele joyum ke potani slah mamnvamam avi n hti, tyare tene potana gdhedha pr jin bamdhyam ane potana ngrmam gyo; potana kutumbni vyvstha krine pchi te potana ghrmam gle phamso khaine mri gyo. ane tene tena pitani kbr pase dphnavvamam avyo. te pchi daud utavlthi mamhnaim gyo, te drmyan absalomne israelna smgr prajnon sathe yrdn olmgi. ane absalomne yoabni jgae amamsane lskrno senapti nimyo. amamsa yirtha israelino putr hto. teni mam israeli hti ane tenum nam abigail htum. te nahasni putri ane yoabni mam sruyani bhen hti. absalom ane israelioe gilyadna prdesmam chavni nakhi. jyare daud mhanaim phomcyo tyare te rabbahna ammoni nahasno putr sobine lo dbarna ammielno putr mamkhir, ttha roglimmo, gilyadina bajihrillayne mlyo. teo khatla, vasno, hamllam, ghum, jv, lot, ane dhani kthol ane msur, mdh ane dhim, ghetam ane pnir lile temne mlyo, ane a bdhum daudne ane tenam memnsone khava mamte apyum, teone thyum ke, “e loko ranmam bhukhyam-trsyam thya hse ane thaki gyam hse.”

18

raja daude tena lskrni gntri kri. ane tene 1,000 mamnsos pr ane 100 mamnsos prna pdvidhr alg alg nimya. tyar pchi tene senane trn bhagmam vhemci nakhi, ek yoabna hath nice, biji yoabna bhai ane sruyana putr abisayna hath nice ane triji gathna itayna hath nice, pchi daude senane udreesine khyum, “hum jate tmamri sathe avis.” teoe khyum, “na, tmamre amamri sathe avvanum nthi, ame piche hth krine nasi jie ane amamramamthi addha bhagna mamrya jay to pn absalomna mamnsone amamri kami pdi nthi, teo tmamri pachl pdyam che ane tme to amamra 10,000 mamnsoni brabr chol! tme ahim ngrmam rhi jav te vdhare sarum che. tme ngrmam rhine amne mdd moklta rho e j vdhare sarum che, chevte raja daude khyum, “tmne jem yogy lage tem hum kris.” pchi te drvaja pase ubho rhyo ane lskr so ane hjarni tukkidmam gothvay gyum. rajae yvab, abisay ane ittayne hukm kryo ke, “mamre khatr tme yuvan absalom sathe nrmamsthi boljo.” ane akha lskre a hukmne sambhlyo. a prmamne daudnum lskr ab-

salomni sena sathe yuddh krva medane pdyum ane ephraimna jmgmlam yuddh jamyum. daudna sainy agl israelna sainyni har thi. absalomna mamnso hari gya. e har evi bhmykr hti ke te divse 20,000 mamnsoe potana pran gumamvya. smgr vistarmam yuddh phelai gyum prmtu te divse tvrarthi mrva krtam jmgmlam vduhu mamnso mri gya. yuddhna smye absalomno daudna ketlak amlldaro sathe bheto thi gyo, ane tene bhagvani kosis kri. absalom gdhedha pr besine jto hto, te gdhedo ek mota imamrti kasthna vrk-sini ghtamamthi psar thto hto. evamam absalomnum mamthum daliomam bhrai gyum. te akas ane jmin vcce addhr ltkva lagyo ane gdhedo agl cali gyo. koi ek mamnsni njr tena pr pdi. etle tene jine yoabne khbr api, "mem absalomne ek jhade ltkto joyo hto." yoabe khyum, "khrekr tem joyo? to pchi tem tene sa mamte mamri nakhyo nhi? mem tne ds-camdina sikka ane ek pto apyo hto," pela mamns khyum, "tme mamra hathmam 1,000 camdina sikka muko to pn hum rajana kumvr same amgli srkhi umci n krhum; 'kemke, amamra sambhlta rajae tne, abisayne ttha it-tayne evum khyum htm ke, khbrdar, juvan absalomne koi hath adkade nhi.' mem jo absalomne mamryo hot to rajane teni khbr pdi hot ane tme pote j mamri viruddh thi gya hot. mamra upr arop muk-vamam tme phela hot." yoabe khyum, "mamri pase tari sathe nirrthk vatoni crca krvano smy nthi," em khine tene trn bhala lidha ane jhade ltktam ane hji jivta rhela absalomni chatimam bhomki didha. pchi yoabna ds amgrkscoe absalomne gheri li, gha krine tene puro kryo, pchi yoabe yuddhnum rnsimgdum vgadi lskrne israelina lskrno picho krta rokyum. tethi teo pacha phrya. teoe absalomna sbne line jmgmlam ek khadamam phemki didhum. ane teni upr ghnam bdham pththro mukyam, bdha israelio potane gher jta rhya. potana jivn drmyan absalomne rajaoni khin-mam smamrk stmbh ubho kryo hto. karn, tene em thyum htm ke, "mamrum nam rakhva mamte mne putr to che nhi." athi te stmbhne tene potanum nam apyum htm; ane aje pn te "absalomna smamrk" trike olkhay che. tyarbad sadokna putr ahimamase khyum, "yohvae rajana stru absalomthi tenum rksn kryum che, a subh smamcar khevane mne raja daud pase dodto jva do." yoabe tene khyum, "aje tare khbr kheva jvanum nthi, jvum hoy to koi bija divse jje; aje to nhi j, karn, rajkumamrnum avsan thyum che." tyarbad yoabe ek kusine khyum, "tum ja, ane tem je joyum che te rajane kheje." te gulam yoabne prnam krine rajane kheva dodyo. pn sadokna putr ahimamase yoabne vinmti kri ane "tene vinmti krvanum calum rakhum, je thvanum hoy te thay mamre kusini pachl jvum j che ane rajane mlvum che." yoabe puchyum, "tare sa mamte jvum joie? tne kmi inam nhi mle." ahimamas phri bolyo, "je thvanum hoy te thay, hum to jvano j." yoabe khyum, "to ja." athi te yrdnna kamthane rste dodva lagyo ane kusini agl nikli gyo. daud ngrna be drvaja vcce betho hto. cokidare ngrna kot upr cdhi gyo tene joyum, to juo ek memns eklo dodto avto hto. rajae khyum, "jo te memns eklo hoy to khbr line ave che." dodnar memns ndhke ndhk avto jto hto. tyare cokidare joyum ke bijo ek memns pn dodto avto hto, tene bum pemdine drvanne smam-car apya, etle rajae khyum, "e pn khbr line ave che."

cokidare khyum, "prthm memns sadokna putr ahi-mamas jevo lage che." rajae jvab apyo, "te saro memns che, ane sara smamcar line ave che." ahimamase bum pemdine rajane khyum, "bdhum thik che," ra-jani agl sastamg dmdvtt prnam krine tene khyum, "mamra dhni mamra raja, tmmara dev yhovane dhny hojo, aje apni same blvo pokarnaraone hravi didha che." rajae puchyum, "juvan absalom surksit to che ne?" ahimamase jvab apyo, "yoabe mne moklyo tyare tyam khub ldoi ane bhagdod thti hti, pn pddhi sum thyum eni mne khbr nthi." rajae khyum, "ek baju kh-sine thodi var ubho rhe." athi te khsine ek bajue ubho rhyo. pddhi pela kusie avine khyum, "o, prbhu apne mamte subh smamcar che! je memns apni same blvo pokaryo hto, te apna dev yhovani mddhti raja gyo che." pddhi rajae te kusine khyum "sum absalom surk-sit nthi?" dodnare jvab apyo, "apna bdha dusmnona ane apni same blvo pokarnar e a memns jeva thao." pddhi raja bhu j gusse thyo, te ngrna drvaja prni ordi pr gyo, teni amkho amsthi bhrai avi, te rdva lagyo. ane jtam jtam te bolyo, "o mamra putr absalom! mamra putr, o mamra putr absalom! tara bdle hum jo mrtyu pamyo hot to kevum sarum! o absalom, mamra putr! mamra putr!"

19

raja daud absalom mamte vilap krtam krtam sokmam dubi gyo teni jan yoabne thi gi. te divse daudnum sainy yuddh jiti gyum htm. pn srv loko mamte jitno anmd dukhnam phervai gyo hto. a ek khub j udas divs hto karnke lokoe sambhlyum ke, "raja potana putr mamte ghno j dukhi hto." sainyna mamnso jane ke yuddhmam prajy pamvathi srmamta hoy tem chanamamna ngrmam calya gya. raja potana hath vde potanum mukh dhamkine vilap krya krto hto. "o mamra putr absalom! o absalom, mamra putr, mamra putr!" pchi yoab rajana mhelmam gyo ane khyum, "aje ape apna amlldaronum apmamn kryum che, jemne tmmaro jiv ane tmmara putrona ane putriona, apni ptniona ane upptniona pran bcavayam htm. anne lage che ke apna upr jeo prem rakhe che temne ap dhikkaro cho, ane jeo apne dhikkare che temna upr ap prem rakho cho. ape e spst btavi apyum che ke senaptioni ane ldaykoni apne koi kimmt nthi. hu spst joum chum ke jo aj absalom jivto hot ane ame bdha mri gya hot to ar raji thya hot. hve jav ane apna sainikone protsahn apo, karn, ap, jo tem nhi kro to hum yhovana sm khaine khum chum ke, svar sudhi-mam koi apni sathe hse nhi, e apna jivnni motamam moti apht sr thse." pchi raja uthyo ane ngrna drvaja agl jine betho, pchi lokone khbr pdi ke te tyam che to loko rajani pase avyam.drmyanmam absalomna anuyavio israelio potane gher bhagi gya. srv israelio ekbijane crca krta hta ane kheta hta ke, "rajae apnne struona hathmamthi pn bcavya, ane plistiona hathmamthi bcavya hve absalomne karne te apnne chodi jay che. apne absalomno rajyabhisek kryo pn te to yuddhmam mamryo gyo che, tethi pacha avine phrithi apo raja bnva mamte apne daudne vinmti krie." daudrajae sadok ane abyathar yajkone smdoso moklyo. "am kheto ke yhudana agevano sathe vat kri teone kho, rajane phrithi mhelmam lavvamam

kulsmuhmam tme sauthi chella kem cho? sr̥v israelio rajane ghere lavvani vato kre che. tme to mamra bhaio cho, mamrum j lohi ane mamrum j mams cho. rajane pacho lavvamam tme sa mamte sauthi chella cho?" ane amamsane kho ke, tme mamra sga sambmdhi cho. hum tne yoabne sthane lskrno senapti niyukt krum chum; jo na niyukt krum to dev mne siks kro." a rite tene yhudana lokona sr̥v koinam hr̥dy jiti lidham ane teoe saue sathe rajane smdeso moklyo ke, "ap ane apna bdha mamnsoe pacha avum j joise." athi raja pacho phryo, ane yrdn ndi agl avi phomcyo. yhudana loko tene mlva mamte ane ndine same par li jva mamte gilgal avya. tyar pchi bahurimno binyaminkulno gerano putr simi yhudana loko sathe raja daudne mlva avyo ane jldithi tyam phomci gyo. teoni sathe binyaminkulna 1,000 mamns hta, teo-mam saulno sevk siba, tena 15 putro, ane20 sevk p n teni sathe hta. teo teona rajana agmn mamte jhdpbher yrdn ndina kinara pr phomci gya. teoe rajana kutumbne ttha tena sainyne ndi par kravva skht prsrm kryo ane sky tetli shay kri. raja ndi olmgvani taiyari krto hto tyare simi temne pge pydyo. tene rajane vinmti kri ane khyum, "o prbhu mamra khota karyone jyare ap yrusalem chodi gya, tyare mem je khrab karyo krya hta, te krpa kri smbharso nhi, ne tena vise vicar krso nhi. karn, mem pap kryu che te hum tmamro sevk janum chum, tethi j mamra dev ane raja aje yusphna kulmamthi tmne mlva mamte sauthi phela hum ahim avyo chum." sruyana putr abisaye khyum, "devna psm̄d krela rajane simie sap apyo che, sum a mamte tene mamri nakhvo joie nhi?" tyare daude khyum, "o sruyana putro, aje mamri same avso nhi! ajno divs lokone mrtyudmd phrmamvva mainteno nhi pn khusi ane anmdit thvano che. hum phri ek var israelno raja bnyo chum." pchi daude simi trph phrine prtija lidhi, "hum tne jivndan apum chum." ane rajae tene sm khaine vcn apyum. saulno pautr mphiboseth pn rajane mlva gyo hto, raja yrusalem chodine gya te divsthi, te jit melvine pacha n phre tyam sudhi, tene potanam vsro ke pg dhoyam nhotam, ke dadhi pn vyvsthit rite kri nhoti. ane jyare te yrusalemma rajane mlva avyo, rajae tene puchyum, 'mphiboseth, tum mamri sathe kem avyo nhi?' tene khyum, "he mamra prbhu ane raja, mamra sevk sibae mne dgo didho. hum lmgdo chum etle mem tene khyum, 'mamra gdheda pr jin nakh, mamre raja sathe jvum che.' prmtu pchi mamro sevk j tmne mlva avyo, ane tmne mamra vise dust vato kri che. hum janum chum ke tme devdut jeva cho, apne yogy lage tem kro. hum ane mamra pitanum akhum kutumb ap namdarna hathe mrtyudmdne patr hta, prmtu ape a sevkne apni sathe potani mej pr bhojn lenarao sathe besadine mamn apyum che. tethi hum tmne ki rite phriyad kri skum?" daude khyum, "hve tmamre vdhu khevani jrur nthi. mem nirny kryo che ke, hum tari ane sibani vcce saulni bdhi mlkt vleto di." mphibosethe khyum, "bhle te bdhi mlkt lete. ap namdar surksit pacha avya, e j mamre mn purtum che." gilyadno bajhirllay pn roglimthi rajane yrdn ndi par phomcadvane avi phomcyo. bajhirllay emsi vrsno khub vrdv mamns hto, dhnavn mamns hto, ane tene rajane ttha tena lskrne rajana mamnhainma mukam drmyan khorak ane biji jruriyatni vstuo puri padi hti.

rajae tene khyum, "mamri sathe yrdn ndini pele par yrusalemmam rhe ane hum tarum posn kris ane smbhal lis." bajhirllaye khyum, "hve mamre ketlam vrs kadhvanam che ke apni sathe yrusalem avum! atyare mne 80 vrs to thi gya. hum hve ksum kri skto nthi, sarum ke khrab sum e kheva mamte hum khub vrdhdh chum. khavapivano svad ane anmd leva mamte hum khub ghrdo chum. ane gaykone gitgatam sambhlvano anmd mamnva mamte pn hum khub vrdhdh chum. sum krva to pchi tmne bharrup bni ane tmamri sathe avum? ane ape mne avo bdlo sa mamte apvo joie? tmamri sathe ndi par krum te j mamra mamte motum snmamn che. mne mamra ngrmam pacho jva do tyam mamram mamtapitane mne dphnavyam che. hum rhis ane mamra bakina vsor temni kbr agl pura kris; ne tyam j mrtyu pamis. mamro sevk kimham bhle tmamri sathe ave. ane apne jem thik lage tem enum krjo." rajae te mmjur rakhine khyum, "bhle, kimham mamri sathe ave ane mem tara mamte je sarum hse te j tene mamte kris ane tme je kami kheso, te hum tmamra mamte kris." pchi raja ane tena loko yrdn ndi olmgi gya. bajhirllayne mlva bad rajae tene asrivad apya, ane bajhirllay pacho potane ngr gyo. raja gilgal gya ane kimham raja sathe gyo. yhudana bdha loko ane israelna addha loko pn teo sathe gya ane ndi par avya. tyar pchi israelna bakina bdha loko raja pase gya ane temne vinmti kri, "amamra bhaio yhudana lokoe apne chanamamna li jine apne, apna privarne ane apnam bdham lskrne sa mamte ndi par li avya?" yhudana lokoe israelione jvab apyo, "a mamte tme amamri pr gusse kem thao cho? raja amamra njikna sga che. ame rajana khcer khavanum khadhum nthi ane rajae amne koi bhetsogado api nthi?" israelioe jvab apyo, "amamra raja upr dsgno vdhare hkk che. tme sa mamte amamri avgnna kri? rajane pacho lava vise vat krvavala ame prthm loko hta." yhudana lokoe kthortathi jvab apyo, teona sbdo israeliona sbdo kr-tam vdhare kthor hta.

20

bikhrine seba name ek putr hto, je ek binyamini hto, ane dust ane smtap apnar hto, tene daud same rnsimgum phumkine khyum, "daud sathe amamre koi sambmdh nthi. ysaina putr sathe amamre koi sambmdh nthi! israelio, tme sau tmamre gher jao!" athi israelna bdha loko daudne chodine bikhrina putr se-bani sathe gya. prmtu yhudana loko rajani sathe rhya ane teni sathe yrdnthi yrusalem gya. daud yrusalemmam potana mhelmam gyo, tyam tene ds upptnio hti jene mhelne vyvsthit rakhva mamte rakhi hti ane mhelno cokiphero krva rakhi hti. tene temnum bhrn-posn kryum ane teone khorak ane kpdam apya, pn kdi temni sathe suto nhi, tena mrtyu prymt tene teone chte ptie vidhvani jem mhelmam rakhi hti. pchi rajae amamsane khyum, "yhudana mamnsone ldva mamte bhega kra, nrn divsmam mamri smks pacho hajr thi ja." tethi amamsa yhudana mamnsone bolavva gyo; pn tene rajae thraveli mudt krta pacha phrvamam vilmb thyo. tethi daude abisayne khyum, "hve bikhrino putr seba apne absalom krtam vdhu heran krse. mamra amgrkskone line teno picho kr, nhi to te killebmdhivalam ngromam phomci jse. ane apna hathmamthi

chtki jse.” athi yoabna mamnso, rajana amgrksko ane bdha yoddhao abisayni sathe bikhrina putr sebano picho krva yrusalemthi bhar niklya. jyare teo gibyonmam mhasila agl phomcya tyare temne amamsano bheto thyo. yoabe yuddhno ves dharn kryo hto ane teni upr tene ptto cdavi temam miyan sathe trvar ltkavi hti, te jra agl vdhyo etlamam trvar pdi gi. yoabe amamsane khyum, “kem mamra bhai, kusl to che ne?” ane tene cumbn krva mamte tene teno jmna hath lmbavi tene teni dadhi pkdi. pn yoabna hathmamni trvar vise amamsa savdhan n hto. yoabe tena petmam trvarthi gha kryo etle tenam amtrdam jmin pr pdya, trt j te mrtu pamyo. yoabne bijo gha krvani jrur pdi nhi, tyarbad yoab ane teno bhai abisay bikhrina putr seba pacht pdya. yoabna mamnsomamna eke amamsana sb pase ubha rhine pokar kryo, “jeo yoab ane daudna pksmam hoy, teo bdha yoab sathe jay!” prmtu lohithi trbol amamsa vcce pdyo hto. yoabna yuvan sainike joyum ke amamsana sbne jova mamte lokonum tolum ektr thi gyum htum, tethi tene tena sbne rsta prthi line khetrmam mukyum ane tena upr cadr dhamki didhi. amamsane rsta uprthi khseidi nakhya pchi bdha loko yoabni pacht teni sathe jodava ane bikhrina putr sebano picho krva gya. seba israelna bdha kulo pase thine rstamam avta abel-beth-mamakahh pase gyo ane tyam bikhriona kutumbna bdha memnsa teni aspas ektha thi gya ane teni pacht ngrmam gya. yoabnum lskr avi phomcyum, ane teoe abel-beth-mamakahhne gheri lidhum. ngrni divalvalni same kcranu dhglo ubho kryo ane ngrni divalvalni todi pemdva mamte divalmamthi pththro todvanum surum kryum. tyare sherni ek ctur strie kot upr ubha rhine bum pemdine khyum, “sambhlo, sambhlo yoabne kko ke ahim ave, mamre teni semthe vat krvi che.” athi yoab agl avyo ane peli strie tene puchyum, “tme yoab cho?” tene jvab apyo, “ha, hum yoab chum.” etle strie khyum, “to krpa krine mamri vat sambhlo.” yoabe khyum, “hum sambhlum chum.” tethi tene khyum, “juna jmamnamam loko em kheta ke, ‘mdd mamte abel jao ane te tmne mlse.’ a sherna ghna visvasu ane samt memnsomamni hum ek chum. tme israelnum ek motum ane mhtvna sherno nas krvano prytyn kri rhya cho. sa mamte tme yhovani mlktno nas krva mamgo cho?” yoabe khyum, “na, na, mamro evo irado hoy j nhi, mamre tmamra sherno nas krvo nhti.” vat em nhti. pn ephraimna prvti prdesno ek memns, bikhrino putr seba che, tene raja daud same blvo kryo che, te memns amne sompi do etle hum tmamra ngrno ghero uthavi line ngrne samtiam rheva dis.” etle peli strie khyum, “jo em hoy to tenum mamthum ane kot uprthi tmamra trph nakhisum.” pddhi te stri potani cturaiithi srv loko pase gi ane temne smjavayam. temne sebanum mamthum kapi nakhyum ane kot prthi yoab trph phemkhum. pddhi tene rnsingdum phumkavyum ane akha lskre ghero uthavi ldho, ane sau potpotane gher pacha gya, pddhi yoab raja pase pachu yrusalem gyo. yoab lskro senapti hto. yhoradano putr bnaya rajana amgrkskono nayk hto. adoram loko pase veth kravva mamte jvabdar hto. ahiludno putr yhosaphat aitihasik bnayoni nodh rakhnar hto. seva mmtri hto, ane sadok ane abyemthar yajko hta. ane yairno ira daudno mukhy sevkhito.

daudna sasnkal drmyan trn vrs sudhi desmam duskal pdyo, athi daude yhovane prarthna kri ane yhovae jvab apyo, “saul ane tena khuniona kutumba kul mamte karnrup che, karn tene gibyonioni htia kri hti.” tethi raja daude gibyonna lokone bolavya, teo israeliona putro nhotam pn teo tyam rheta bija amrona putro htam. israelputro teono nas nhi krva mamte prtijna lidhi hti, pn saulne israel ane yhuda mamte umdi lagni hti tethi tene teono vinas krvano prytyn kryo hto. athi daude gibyonna lokone bolavya ane khyum, “hum tmamra mamte sum krum? hum kevum prayscit krum to tme yhovana loko amamra mamte prarthna kro ke, dev amne asirvad ape?” “temne amamra mamte je kryu che tena bdla trike sonum ane camdi saulna kutumb mamte purta nhti ane amne israelna koi pn mamnsne mamri nakhvano adhikar nhti.” etle daude khyum, “to tme mamri pase sum kravva mamgo cho?” teoe khyum, “je mamns amamro nas krvanam ane akha israelmamthi amamrum nikmdn kadhvanum joyyum htum. etle tme amne tena sat putro suprt kro ane ame temne yhovae psmd krela raja saulna gam gibyahmam li jisum ane phamsi apisum.” rajae khyum. “hum teone tmne sompi dis.” prmtu daud ane yonathane yhovani saksie lidheli prtijnane karne daude yonathanna putr ane saulna pautr mphibosethni surksa kri. daude yonathanna putr mphibosethne jivto chodi mukyo. daude rispah ane saulna putro amorni ane mphibosethne pn apya ane saulni putri merabna je mholahna bajhirllay adriyelni ptini hti tena pamc putrone pn, tene teone line gibyonna lokone apya. gibyonioe a mamnsone gilyad prvt pr li gya ane yhova smks phamsie ltkavya, te satey jn ek sathe mamrya gya. te smye jvni kapnini sruat thi rhi hti. tyarbad rispahne sokna vstro lidha ane khdk upr mukyam, te kapnini sruatthi te comamsu avyum tyam sudhi tyam rhyam. rispahne sb upr coki phero rakhyo. te divse drmyan koi jmgli pksine ke rat drmyan koi jmgli psune tena pr avva deti nhoti. jyare daudne ayani putri rispahne etle saulni upptnie je kryu htum teni jan thi, tyare te yabes gilyadna loko pase gyo ane saulnam ane tena putr yonathannam asthi li lidham. je divse plistioe gilyadna dumgr upr saulne hravyo hto te divse teoe saul ane tena putronam mrtdehone bethsanna drvaja pr khulla cokmam ltkavyam htam, te sthlethe teo teona asthi lavya hta. daud saulnam ane tena putr yonathannam asthi tyamthi li avyo, je sat jnne phamsi apvamam avi hti temnam asthi pn bhegam krvamam avyam. pchi binyamin prdesna saulna pita kisi kbrmam teoe saulna ane tena putr yonathannam asthi dphnavyam. bdhum rajani ajna prmamne krvamam avyum, tyarbad yhovae teoni des mamteni prarthna sambhli. phrithi plistio ane israelioni ldai thi. daud ane tenum akhum sainy te vkhte pur josmam ldya. daud thaki gyo. te vkhte yisibnob viratkay mamnsomamno ek hto, teni pase nvi trvar ane ek bhalo hto, te asre sadasat paundno hto. tene daudne mamri nakho hto. prmtu sruyano putr abisay daudnum rksn krva avi phomcyo. tene pela plistio pr humlo krine tene mamri nakhyo, tyar bad daudna mamnsoc tene agrh kryo ke, “hve kdi tmamre amamri sathe

yuddham avvum nhi, israelno divo holvai jay tevum jokhm amamre sa mamte levum?" thoda smy pchi phrithi plistio sathe gobmam yuddh thyum, e vkhte husathi sibbkhave saph ke je bijo viratkay mamns hto tene mamri nakhyo. phrithi gobmam plistio sathe bijum yuddh thyum elhane gitti golyathna bhaine mamri nakhyo, jeni pase ek bhalo vnkri salna padta jevo moto hto. tyarbad phrithi plistio sathe gathmam yuddh thyum, temam ek mhakay yodvo evo hto jene tena hathmam ane pgmam ch ch anglio hti, te pn mhakay mamnsona kulno hto. a mamnse israelne pdkar kryo ane teoni thekdi udadi pn daudna bhai simamyna putr yonathane tene mamri nakhyo. a carey mhakay mamnsa gathna hta, ane e bdha j daudna sainikona hathe mamrya gya hta.

22

yhovae daudne tena srv struona ane saulna hathmamthi ugari lidho tyare tene a prmamne yovanam gungan gayam; "yovae mamro khdkche. te mamro kdi nispnl n jay evo asro che, te mamrum chupavanum sthl che, mamrum srn che. o mamra dev khdk, hum emni srn lum chum te mamri dhal che ttha mamra tarannum simg; mamro umco burj ttha asry sthan che. yhovae je stutipatr che, tene hum hamk mamris; em hum mamra struothi bci jis. mamra upr motnam mojam carebajuthi phri vlyam htam, ane te pure mne bivdalyo ane mne motna sthle ghdsi rhyum htum. kbrnam dordae mne gheri lidho hto; mrtyuni jal mamri same mukvamam avi hti. mem smkt smye yhovane pokar kryo, mamra devne mem pokar kryo; yhovae potana mmdirmam sad sambhlyo; ane mamri arj tene kane phoci. prthvi hali ane kampi uthi, akasona paya dhrujya; karn ke yhovae gusse thya htam. tena nakmamthi dhumamdo bhar kadhe che, devna mukhamamthi jvalao bhar ave che ane te thi kolsam slge che. dev akas phadine nice utri avyma, ane te amdhkarmy gadhvadl pr ubha rhyam. yhovae krub devdud pr betha ane udyam, te pvnni pamkho upr cdhine udyam. deve kala vadlo tmbuni jem potani aspas vintalyam. temne jl ekthum kri ane gadha grjta vadlomam aspas amdhkarnum rupamtr kryum. temni same rhela prkasamamthi agnina kolsa slgya. yhovae trad padi, pratrpe deve potano avaj sambhlayvo. yhovae vijlini jem ban chodya ane struone vikheri nakhya. teo asvsth bni bhagi gya. yhovae bharpurvk bolya, jane ena nak tna phumphade; pvn temna modhamamthi bhar phumkayo, sagrnma pani pacha thelaya, sagrna tliyam dekhava lagya, prthvina paya hcmci gya. temne uprthi hath lmbavi ne mne bcavoy; temne mne muskelirupi umda panimamthi mjbud rite pkdi ane bhar kadhoy. mne skitsali struothi ugaryo, mamra struo mamrathi blvan hta, temnathi bcavoy. andhari apht mamra upr avi, ane mamra pr struoe humlo kryo. yhovae mne adhar apyo, ane bhymamthi mne ugaryo; teo mamra pr prsnh hta, tethi mamra jivnno uddhar kryo. hum je sacum che te krum chum ane kami khotum kryu nthi. mne yhovae pasethi hmesa mamra krm prmamne bdlo mle che. hum yhovana mamrg pr sda calyo chum, devthi vimukh thi ksum bhudum kryum nthi. mem saca hrdythi sda temna adesnma paln kryu che.

hum nidors chum ne potane dev snmukh, papthi dur rakhyo che. tethi deve mamri sccai prmamne mne bdlo apyo, emni drstiam mem koi khotum kam kryu nthi. bhlani sathe tme bhl bno cho, ne sattvik sathe tme sattvik cho. jeo sidha che temni sathe tme sidha rho cho, pn mhappmci lokoni calaki pn nkami thi jay che. nirbl ane gribone tme mdd kro cho, ne gvirsthone tme srmimda bnavo cho. he yhovae, tme j mamra dipk cho, tme j mamra jivnno amdhar dur kro cho. yhovae, apni mddthi hum sainiko sathe dodi skum chum, devni mddthi hum dusmnni divalo kudine ji skum chum. devno mamrg smpurn rch, devni vani sty che; je koi temnamam visvas rakhe che, tenu hmesa rksn thse. ekla yhovae apna ek mamtr dev, ne e j apna tarnhar che. dev e mamro mjbud gdh che, te sara lokone temne mamrge calvamam mdd kre che. yhovae mamra pgone hrnna pg jeva tej gtina bnavo che, ane uca sikhro pr sthir pgle pherve che. yhovae mne yuddhum prsksn ape che, ane mamra bhujo pittlna dhnusyne kheti ske che. yhovae tme mamrum rksn kryu che, ane mne vijyi bnayvo che. ane tmamri mddde mne mhan bnayvo che. yhovae mamra pgo ane pgni ghmutione ap mjbud kro, jethi hum lthdya vgr cali skum. hum mamra struo pachl jis ane teono nas kris; jyma sudhi hum teo sverno nas nhi krum tyam sudhi hum phris nhi. mem mamra struono nas kryo che, mem teono smpurn pne nas kryo che. teo pacha ubha thi skse nhi, teo ahim mamra pg nice pdyam che. dev tme mne yuddh mamte skitsali bnayvoe, ane tme mamra struone hravaym. tme mamra struone bhgadya che at: hum teone hravi sku chum. teoe pri nam vgr mdd melvva prytyno krya, teo yhovae pase pn mdd mamte gya. prmtu temne teone prtyuttr apyo nhi. mem mamra struone mamrine tukdam kri nakhya hta. teo rstani dhul jeva thi gyma htam. hum teo pr, jane teo dhul hoy tem calyo. jyare mamra lokoe mamri same blvo kryo tyare tme mne bcavoy ane mamri rksa krva avya. tme mne desno rajkrta bnayvo. je lokone hum kdi janto pn n hto, hve mamri seva kre che. bija desna lokoe mamri ajnanum paln kre che. teo jyare mamro hukm sambhle che ke trt teo mamra hukm mjbud vrtva taiyar thi jay che. any desona loko bhybhit thse, teo potana chupavana sthan-othi bhythi thrthr dhrujta bhar avse. yhovae jivmt che, hum khdkni prsma krum chum. dev mhan che te ek khdk che je mamrum tarn kre che. deve mamra mamte thine mamra dusmno upr ver valyum, temne desone amkusmam rakhvani stta mne api che. mamra dusmnothi mne chodave che; ne mamra virodhio same mamrum mdd umcum rakhe che. ne himsathi te mamrum sda rksn kre che. e mamte he yhovae, hum hmesa apno abhar mamnis. hum desomam hmesa tmamri stuti kris. ane tmamra namnam stoto gais. yhovae tena rajane ghna yuddhomam vijyo apavvamam mdd kre che. yhovae temna psmd krele rajane sako prem ane dya drsave che. dev daud ane tenam vmsjo prtye, sdakalne mamte krtvy paln kree che.

23

daudnam amtim vcno a che: a vcno ysaino putr daud trphtthi che. a vcno e mamns trphtthi che ke jene

yakubna deve raja trike abhisikt kryō hto, je israelno mdhur gayk che. yhovano atmam mamra dvāra bole che, ane temnan vcnō mamra hoth upr che. israelna dev mamri sathe bole che. israelna khdkē mne khyum ke, “je nyaypurvk loko pr sasn kre che. je raja devno adr krine raj kre che.” te vykitt prbhatna tējsvi prkas jevo vadl vināni svar jevo thsē; vrsā pchi suryprkasthi ugi nikltam kumla ghas jevo te thsē.” deve mamra kulne mjbūt ane surksitt bnavyum, deve krar kryō che je anmtkal rhesē, te drek rite surksitt che. deve mne vijy ane mne je kami joie te apse. te mamri bdhi icchao ane mhtvkamksao priupurn krse. prmtu dust loko kamta jeva che; ke je koine pn teona hathmam rakhva gmtam nthi. teo temne phemki de che. jo koi vykitt temne adva jay to lokhmdna lakdana bhalani jem vage che. emne to agmam phemki devamam avse. ane sdmtr nas kri devamam avse. daudna sainya sresth surviromam prthm trn a prmamne che: prthm tahkhmoni yoseb-bassebeth, je vir-triputino nayk hto, ek yuddhnam ene bhalo clavine 800 mamnsono smhar kryō hto.’ daudna trn survir yoddhaomam bijo dodono putr ahohino elajhar hto. je daud sathe trn surviromamthi ek hto, jyare plistanioe pdkar kryō hto. teo ldaine sarum ektham thya hta pn israelionum lskr bhagi gyum htum. te thaki gyo tyam sudhi plistioni sathe ldyo chtam pn tene trvar hathmam pkdi rakhi hti. te divse deve israelione mhan vijy apyo. elajhare plistanione hravya pchi israelio dumsn sainikona mrtdeho aglthi phkt lumtelo maml leva gya. trijo survir sainik agino putr hararno sammamh hto. ek vkht plistio ldva mamte ektham thya htam, tyam msurnum ek khetr htum. plistiothi drine israelio nasi gyam htam. pn sammamh khetrni vcce ubho rhyo, khetrnum rksn kryu ane plistione hravi didha. te divse pn yhovae moto vijy apavyo hto. kapnina smye sruatmam jyare plistioni ek tukdi prhaimni khinmam hti tyare tris surviromamna trn te vkhte adullamni guphamam rheta daud sathe jodaya. bijivar tyare daud gdhamam rheto hto. plisti sainikoni tukdi bethlehemmam hti. daud jhurva lagyo ane boli uthyo, “ah! bethlehemna drvaja pasena kuvanum pani mne koi lavi ape to kevum sarum!” tyare a trn surviroe plistioni chavnimamthi psar thine kuvamamthi pani khemcyum ane daud pase lavyam. pn daude te pivani na padi ane yhovani agl redi didhum. te bolyo, “o yhova, a hum kevi rite pi skum? e to mamra mamte potana pran smktmam muknar a trn surviromam lohi pidha brabr che.” yoaabha bhāi sruyanō putr abisay trn surviromam sauthi vdhare survir hto. ek vkhte tene ekla hathe trnsō mamnsōni sathe yuddh kri teono smhar kryō hto. a virta bhrela karyne lidhe a trn surviromam te khub prkhyat thyo. te prkhyat hovathi te teomamno n hova chtam teono sdrar bnyo hto. yhyoadano putr kabselno bnaya pn survir purus hto ane tene anek survir karyo krya hta. tene moabna arielna be blvan putrone mamri nakhya hta, ane ek divse jyare brph pdto hto, tene ek khadamam utrine ek simhne mamryo hto. vli prcmdkay ek misrine pn mamrnar e j hto. te misrina hathmam bhalo hto pn bnaya phkt ek lakdi line teni same phomic gyo ane tena hathmamthi bhalo jhumtvi li tena vde j tene mamri

nakhyo. bnaya avam karyone lidhe j pela trn sresth surviro jetlum j nam melvyum. te tris viro krtam pn vdhare vikhyat hto, pn te trn viromamno ek nhoto. daude tene potana amgrkskono mukhy adhikari bnavyo hto. bija surviromam nam a prmamne che; yoaabno bhāi asahel, bethlehemmamthi dodono putr elhanan; hrodmamthi sammamh ane alika; paltimamthi heles, tkoimamthi ikekesno putr ira, anathothmamthi abiejher; husathmamthi mbunnay; ahohmamthi salmon; ntopathmamthi mambray; ntopathi baanahno putr heleb; binyamin gibyah-mamthi ribayno putr ittay; pirathonmamthi bnaya; gaasna nalamamthi hidhray; arbathi abialbon; barhumimamthi ajhmamveth; saalbonmamthi elyahba; yasenna putromamthi yonathan; hararathi sammamh, putr, ararmamthi sararno putr ahiam; mamakhathina putr ahasbay dikro aliphelet ahiithophel giloinio dikro aliam; kamerlmamthi hesroi, arbamamthi pray. sobahmamthi nathanno putr yigal; gadmamthi bani; amnonmamthi selek; berothmamthi nahray; nahray sruyanā putr yoaabno sstrvahk hto. yithamamthi ira ane gareb, uriya hitti, em bdha mline kul sadtris mamnsō hta.

24

yhova phri ek var israelio upr kopaymamn thya; ane tene daudne israeliono virodhi bnavyo tene tene khyum, “ja israelni vsti ane yhudana lokoni gntri kr.” tethi daude yoaabne ane tena lskrna senaptine khyum, “jao, ane danthi ber-seba sudhi israelna kulni vstini gntri kri av. mamre janvum che mamra lokoni smkhyā ketli che.” pn yoaabe khyum, “apna dev yhova apne so gna vdhare loko ape. ane apni amkho a thti juo! pn apne lokoni smkhyā gnvano a vicar sathi avyo?” prmtu rajae skhtaithi agl yoaab ane lskrna aml-darone lokoni gntri krvano hukm kryō tethi teo rajani prvangi li israelna lokoni smkhyā gnva gya. teoe yrdn ndi olmgi ane yajher pase gadni khinni vcmam nggni jmnī bajue aroermam chavni nakhi. pchi teo gilyad gya ane chek nise tahtim hodsī gya. tyar pchi teo uttr trph dan yaan thine sidon gol phrine avya. pchi teo surna mjbūt killamam ttha hivvionam ne knanionam sghlam ngromam avyam; ane yhudana dksin bhagamam ber-seba gya. am, teo akha desmam phrya ane nv mhina ne vis divs pchi teo pacha yrusalem avya. yoaabe rajane desna lokoni kul smkhyā rju kri; hthiyar clavi ske teva mamnsō israelam 8,00,000 mamnaro ane yhudamam 5,00,000 mamnsō htam. daudnum amt:krn vsti gntri kravya pchi dmkhva lagyum. tene yhovane khyum, “mem je kryum che te khotum che. krpa krine mamri a murkhtabthri dusta bdl mne ksmam kro.” pn bje divse jyare daud uthyo tyare daudna prbodhk gadne yhova trpthi a smdeso mlyo hto ke, “daudne jine khe ke, yhova a prmamne khavedave che; hum tari agl trn vat mukum chum. tum gme te ek psmd kr etle hum te prmamne kris.” tethi prbodhk gade daud pase jine khyum, “tara desmam trn vrs duskāl pdse, athva tare trn mhina sudhi dumsnothi bhagta phrvum pdse, athva tara desmam trn divse rogalō phati nikle, tne sum psmd che? hve vicar krine mne khe ke mne moklnar devne mamre so jvab apvo?” daude gadne

khyum, “a babtмам nirny krvo ati muskel che. prmtu mamnsona hathmam pdvum tena krtam hum devna hathmam sompavum psmd krum chum karn ke teo mhadyalu che.” athi yhovae smgr israelmam mrkino rog moklyo svarthi te thravela smy sudhi; danthi ber-seba sudhimam kul 70,000 mamnsomrn pamyа. tyarbad (devdut) smdesvahke yrusalemno nas krva mamte te trph hath lmbavyo, pn yhovane je khrab bnyum htum te mamte dilgiri thi ane lokono smhar krta devdutne khyum, ‘bs, bhum thyum taro hath pa-cho khemci le.” e vkhte (devdut) smdesvahk ybusi ar-avnahna khla pase hto. daude dutne lokono smhar krta joyo etle tene yhovane khyum, “dos mamro che, pap mem kryum che, pn a grib loko, emne sum kryu che? sja krvi hoy to mne ane mamra kutumbne kro.” te vkhte divse gade daudni pase avine khyum, “tum aravnahni khlīmа ja ane yhovane mamte te jgyae ek vedi bmdhav.” tethi yhovani ajnathi gade am khyum ane daud aravnahh gyo. aravnahe same joyum to tene rajane ane tena amldarone potana trph avta joya, etle te samo avyo ane bhumi upr lambo thine rajana pg-mam pdyo. tene puchyum, “tme mamra raja, tme tmamra sevkne tyam kem pdharya cho?” daude uttr apyo, “hum tari a jmin khridva mamte avyo chum. ahim hum yhovane mamte yjnni vedi bnavis, jethi lokomam phelayelo mrkino rogalano amt ave.” ar-avnahe khyum, “ap te li lo, ane apne yogy lage te rite teno upyog kro. ne arpn kro. dhnarpn mamte a bldo taiyar che ane vedi pr agni mamte khlina ojaro ttha bld mamteni lakdani jhumsrino pn tme upyog kri sko cho. aravnahe e bdhum rajane api didhum ane khyum, ‘apna dev yhova apna upr prsnn thao!” pn rajae khyum, “na, mamre tne ena paisa apva joie. mamra dev yhovane hum mphtnum dhnarpn nhi dhravum.” athi daude pcas camdina sekel apine khli ane bld khridi lidham. ane tyam daude dev mamte yjnvedi bamdhi ane tena pr dhnarpn ane samtyrpn arpn krya tyare yhovae des mamteni teni prarthna sambhli, ane tene yjnmam arpn krya pchi israelnam lokoni mamdgi cali gi ane bdhum sarum thyum.

hve daud raja ghno vrddh thyo hto. temne anek dh-ablao odhadyam, chtam tenum srir grm rhetum nhotum. tethi temna sevkoe tene khyum, "ap, namdarni ajna hoy to apne mamte koi yuvan kumamrika sodhi kadhie, je apni sevamam ubhi rhe ane apni sarvar kre, apni sodmam sui jse, jethi apnum srir humphalum thi jse." temne akha israelmam ek sumdr, juvan ane aprnit knya melvva tpas kri ,akhre temne sunammi abisag namni knya psmd avi, tethi teo tene raja pase li avya. te khub rupali hti ane stt rajani sathe rheti ane ten rajani mdd ane seva kri, chtam rajae teno smsrg kryo nhi. te smye daud ane haggithna putr adoniyae potana vrdv pitani jgyae raja thvani mht-vakamksa rakhi hovathi tene ek rth melvyo, ghoda ane potana rsala mamte pcs mamnso melvya. tena pitae tene akha jivn drmyan kdi thpko apyo nhotu ke, tene puchyum srkhumy nhotum ke, "tum am sa mamte kre che?" vli te dekhavdo hto; ane absalom pchi jnmyo hto. tene sruyana putr srdr yoab ane yajk abyathar ne srj prthm potana visvasmam lidha. teoe tene raja bnvamam mddrup thva taiyari btavi. prmtu yajk sadoke, yhyodana putr bnaya, prbodhk nathan, simi, rei ane daudna sainyana srdrroe adoniyane sath apvano inkar kryo, tethi ek vkht adoniyae en-rogelna jhrnam pase avela jhohethna khdk pr ghetam, gay ane vachrdaonum blidan kryu. ane tene potana srj bhaione-rakumamrone ane je yhudavasio rajana sevko hta te bdhane tene ammttrn apyum htum. prmtu tene prbodhk nathanne, yajk bnayane ke amgrkskone athva bhaj sulemamne ammttrn apyum nhi. tyarbad prbodhk nathane sulemamnni mamta bathseba pase jine puchyum; tmne khbr che ke, "hag-githno putr adoniya raja thine betho che, ne apna dhni raja daud enathi ajan che? hve jo tme tmamro ane tmamra putr sulemamnni jiv bcavva ichta hoy to mamri tmne slah che ke, tme atyare j daud raja pase jao, ane temne kho ke, 'dhni, ape apni dasine evum vcn nhotum apyum ke, mamra pchi taro putr sulemamn raja thes, ane te j mamri gadi pr besse? to pchi sa mamte adoniya raja thyo che?' ane tme raja sathe vat krta hso, etlamam j hum avi phomcis ane tme sum kho cho teni coksai kris." tethi bathseba rajana ordamag gi, raja ghno vrdv thi gyo hto ane sunammi abisag temni seva cakri krti hti. bathsebae rajani smks jmin pr pdi sastamg prnam krya. rajae puchyum, "bol, tari si iccha che?" tene jvab apyo, "namdar, ape a dasine apna dev yhovane name vcn apyum htum ke, 'mamra pchi taro putr sulemamn raja thes ane phkt te j mamri rajgadi pr besse.' pn atyare to apni jan bhar adoniya j raja thi betho che. tene bldo ane ghna tmdurst bkraonum samtyrpn anam kryu, tmamm rajkumamrone, yajk abyatharne ane lskrna senapti yoabne nimmttrn apyam che, prmtu tene apna sevk sulemamne nimmttrn apyum nthi. ane hve mamra dhni, mamra raja, smgr isral apna pchi kon rajgadi pr avse eni jaherat mamte apna pr mit mamdi rhyum che. jo tme em nhi kro to tme jyare tmamra pitro sathe dtaya hso, tyare mamra putr sulemamn ane mamri sathe gunegarnum vrtn thes." bathseba hiji to rajani sathe vat krti hti, tyam j pr-bodhk nathan avi phomcyo. sevkoe rajane jnavyum

ke, "prbodhk nathan avya che." ane nathane rajani smks avine bhumi pr pdi prnam krya. tene khyum, "to sum ap namdarni evi ajna che ke, adoniya apna pchi raja thay ane te apni gadie bese? karn, aje tene potana rajyabhisekni ujvni mamte bldo, ane ghna pust bkraonam blidan apyam che ane teni khanpinimam tene tmamra putro upramt lskrna senapti ane yajk abyathar, teo teni sathe khan-pan kre che ane khe che. 'isvr raja adoniyane ghnun jivado!' tem chtam tene apna sevk mne ke yajk sadoke ke yhyodana putr bnaya athva apna sevk sulemamne ammttrn apyum nthi. sum a bdhum tmamri janmam che? a bdhum ap namdarni smmtithi thyum che, ane tme a sevkone jnavyum pn nthi ke, apna pchi rajgadie kon avnar che?" tyarbad raja daude khyum, "bathsebane mamri pase bolavo." tethi te raja smks avine ubhi rhi. raja daude khyum ke, "mem isralna dev yhovane name prtijna kri hti, taro putr sulemamn mamra pchi raja thes ane mamri rajgadi pr besse. mamra bdha smktomamthi mne yhovae ugaryo che. hum yhovana sogmd kham chum ke aje hum mamrum vcn palis." phrivar bathsebae teni smks bhumi pr pdine rajane prnam krya ane boli, "mamra namdar raja daud amr rho!" tyarbad raja daude khyum, "yajk sadoke prbodhk nathanne ane yhyodana putr bnayane potani pase bolavi lavvani sevkone ajna api," ane teo rajani smks upsthit thyu. tene hukm kryu, "mamra amgrkskone sathe li jao, mamra putr sulemamne mamra khccr pr besado ane tene gihon li jao. tyam yajk sadok ane prbodhk nathan teno raja trike abhisek krse. te vkhte tme rnsimgdum vgadi pokar krjo ke, 'raja sulemamn ghnun jivo!' tyarbad tme sulemamne tyamthi ahim li avo ane mamra bdle sulemamne rajgadi pr besado. sulemamn israel ane yhudana raja thes; a mamro ades che." tyare yhyodana putr bnayae rajane khyum, "bhle em thao! yhova, tmamra dev tmamri icchao puri kre! mamra mamlik ane raja, jevi rite yhova tmamri sathe rhyam che, teo sulemamn sathe pn rho! enum rajy raja daud krta pn vldu skitsali ane mhan bne." e pchi yajk sadok prbodhk nathan. yhyodana putr bnaya ane rajana amgrkskoe jine sulemamne raja daudna khccr pr besadyo ane tene line teo gihon gya. yajk sadoke ek telnum simgdu lidhum ane sulemamna mamtha pr teno raja trike abhisek krva reddyum. temne rnsimgdum vgadyum; ane bdha loko boli uthya. "raja sulemamn ghnun jivo." pchi bdha loko vamsli vgadta ane dhrtikmp krta pn mota avaje bumo padta anmd krta teni sathe upr gya. te vkhte adoniya ane tena mhemamnoe bhoin purum kryu, tyam temne saue a avaj sambhlyo. rnsimgdano nad sambhline yoab boli uthyo. "shermam a sorbkor sano che?" te hiji bolto hto, etlamam j, yajk abyatharno putr yonathan avi phomcyo. adoniyae khyum, "amdri kv, tum pramamnik mamns che ane subh-smdes j lavyo hse." yonathane jvab apyo "naji, em nthi. apna namdar raja daude sulemamne raja bnayao che. tene yajk sadok, prbodhk nathan ane yhyodana putr bnaya ttha rajana amgrkskone teni sathe moklya che. temne tene rajana khccr pr besadyo che. tyam yajk sadoke ane prbodhk nathane sulemamna mamtha pr, tel redine tene raja bnavaa abhisek kryu che, teo hmna j gihon jhrnathi ngrmam pacha avya che, ane smgr ngr hsril-

lasthi utsv ujvi rhyum che, atyare shermam bhare ko-
lahl mci rhyo che tme je sambhlo cho te eno j avaj che.
sulemamn hve rajgadi pr bese che. etlum j nhi, bdha j
drbario ane prajano raja daudne abhinmdn aptam khe
che, 'dev sulemamnne tmamra krta pn vdhu prsiddh
bnave. tmamra rajy krtam sulemamnnum rajy dev
vdhare prtapi bnavo.' "raja daude plmgmamthi j de-
vne prnam krya. ane khyum, israelna dev yhovano jy
ho! mamra ek vmsjne mamri rajgadi pr bethelo hum
mamri njre joi skyo chum." a sambhline adoniya
bdha mhemamno bhybhit bni, ekdm uthine sau pot-
potane dher gyam. adoniya pn vedi pase dodi gyo ane
tene vedina simg pkdi lidham. sulemamnne smam-
car apvavam avya ke, "adoniya sulemamnthi drto
hto ane vedinam simg pkdine kheto hto, sulemamn
phelam mne vcn apo ke pote a sevkno vd n hi kro,"
pchi sulemamnne khyum, "jo te sari rite vrtse to tene
amc nhi ave; pn jo e prtikarpurv vrtse to ene mamri
nkhase." tyarbad raja sulemamnne tene mamns mok-
line yjnvedi prthi tedavi mmgavyo. tene avine raja
agl prnam krya; ane sulemamnne tene khyum ke, "tum
tare gher ja."

2

raja daudna jivnno amt jyare njik avyo tyare;
tene potana putr sulemamnne bolavyo ane tene a
prmamne hukm kryo: "jgtna sau mamnvione jyam
jvanum che tyam hum pn hve jaum chum. tum
blvan bnje ane virni jem vrtje. tmamra dev yho-
vae tmne jenum paln krva khyum che tenum purn
paln krje. musana niymasarmam lkheli dev yho-
vana prtyek kanun ane ajnane adhin thje, jethi tum
je kam kre ne jyam jay tyam temam tne splhta prapt
thay. jo tum em kris to yhova mne apelum vcn
palse, yhovae mne khyum che, 'jo tara putro dhyan-
purvk vphadarithi ane saca amt:krnthi mne anursee
to israelno raja sda tmamra privarmamthi j avse,"
"sruyana putr yoabe mamri sathe kevo vrtav rakhyo
hto te tum jane che, tne khbr nthi ke tene israeli
lskrna be senapti nerno putr abner ane yetherna putr
amamsane mamri nakhya hta? yuddhmam te bnelo
bnav hto evo tene dekhav kryo hto, pn hkiktmam e
krty samtina smyam krvavam avyum htum. ane
tene trivrbmdh ane pgrkhane nidorsna lohithi klmkit
krya htam. tum tara dhapn anasar kam krje, ane tene
samtipurvk mrva deto nhi. "prmtu gilyadna bajhirl-
layna privar prtii sda mitrbhav rakhje, temne pn bhojn
smye tari sathe rakhje, karn ke hum jyare tara bhai
absalomthi bhagto phrto hto, tyare teo mamra prtye
vphadar rhyam hta, ane mamri sarsmbhal rakhi hti."
"bahurimno binyamini jatina gerano putr simi hji tari
sathe che, hum mamnhain gyo tyare tene mne bhare
sap apyo hto, pn yrdn ndi agl mlva avyo hto ane mem
tene yhovane name sogmd khaine vcn apyum htum
ke, hum tene mamri tvrarthi mamris nhi. prmtu hve
tare ene sja vgr jva devo nhi, tum smju che ane eni
sathe kem kam par padvum e tne smjai rhese, kha-
tri krje ke te vednapurn mrtiyuthi mre." pchi daud-
num avsan thyum ane tene daudna ngrmam dph-
navvavam avyo. tene israel pr calis vrs rajy kryu
sat vrs hebronthi ane tetris vrs yrusalemthi. pchi
tena pita daudne sthane sulemamnne rajgadi smbhali;

tene rajy pr kabu melvyo hto, teno rajy prno kabu
mjbut bnyo. ek vkht haggithna putr adoniya sule-
mamnni mamta bathseba pase jine tene prnam krya.
bathsebae puchyum, "tum samtithi avyo che?" tene
jvab apyo, "ha, hum samtipurvk avyo chum. etle
tene khyum, mamre tmne ek vat krvi che, bathse-
bae khyum "tmamre sum khevum che?" etle tene jvab
apyo, "tme jano cho ke rajgadi mne mlvi joiti hti ane
smgr israel hum raja this evi apeksa rakhtum htum;
pn tene bdle rajgadi mne taline mamra bhaine mli
che, tene yhovae te api. ane hve mamre tmne ek vin-
mti krvani che. krpa krine tme na n padso," bathsebae
puchyum, "to summ?" tethi adoniya jvab apyo, "tme
mherbani kri sulemamnne pucho, mne abisag sathe
prnvani rja ape. tmne te na padse nhi." etle bathse-
bae khyum, "sarum, hum rajane vat kris." pchi bath-
seba adoniya vise vat krva raja sulemamn pase gi. ane
avkar apva raja ubho thine pge lagyo, pchi pachro ra-
jyasn pr betho, rajae teni mamta mamte pn ek asn lav-
vano hukm kryo ane teni teni jmni baju bethi. pchi
tene khyum, "mamre tne ek nani vinmti krvani che,
na padto nhi." rajae khyum, "kho, si vinmti che. mam-
taji? hu na nhi padum." bathsebae khyum, "sunammi
abisagnam lgn tara bhai adoniya sathe thay to sarum,"
raja sulemamnne teni mamtane khyum, "tme em sum
kam pucho cho ke, sunammi abisagnam lgn adoniya
sathe thay! mamra rajy mamte pucho, te ena mamte
puchya brobr che? karn, e mamro moto bhai che.
ane yajk abyathar ane sruya no putr yoabe tene teko
apyo." raja sulemamnne sm lidha, yhova mne dmd ape
sivay ke, "adoniya a vinmti krva mamte potano jiv
ape! je yhovae mne mamram pita daudni gadi pr
sthir krine sthapyo che, ane jene vcn apya prmamne
mamra vmsni sthapan kri che. tena sm khaine hum
khum chum ke, adoniyaane aje j motne hvale krvavam
avse." tethi sulemamnne yhovadana putr bnayane ajna
kri, adoniyaane mamri nakhvani. pchi abyathar yajkne
rajae khyum, "tum tare gher anathoth jto rhe. tum
mrtiyudmdne j layk che; pn hum tne mamri nakhis
nhi. karn ke tem dev yhovano pvitrtkos mamra pita
daud smks uckyio hto ane temnam bdham kstomam
tem bhag pdavyo hto." am sulemamnne yhovana ya-
jkpdethi abyatharne pdst kryo. am eli yajkna vm-
sjo vise yhovae silohmam je vani uccari hti te saci
padi. jyare yoabne a smamcar mlya tyare, te yhovana
mmdp pvitrtshanmam bhagi gyo. ane vedinam simg
pkdi lidham; karn, tene adoniyaano pks lidho hto.
jo ke absalomno pks lidho nhoto. raja sulemamnne
smamcar mlya ke, "yoab yhovana pvitrmmdpmam
bhagi gyo che, ane tum vedi pase che. tyare sule-
mamne yhovadana putr bnayane mokline khyum ke,
"ja, tene puro kr." etle bnayae yhovana mmdpmam
jine khyum, "tne rajano hukm che ke bhar av." prmtu
yoabe khyum, "na, hum to ahim j mris." bnayae ra-
jane smamcar apya ke, yoabe mne am khyum ane avo
jvab apyo, tethi rajae khyum, "tena khya prmamne kr.
tene puro krine dphnavi de; ane mne ane mamra ku-
tumbne, nidors lokone mamrine yoabe krela gunah-
mamthi mukt kr. yhova ene krela khunnum pap ene
potane mamthe nakhs; karn, ene be nidors mamns
ke je tena krta vdhare sara hta, tene mamri nakhya
hta, mamra pita janta nhoto ke yoabe israelna senad-
hipti nerno putr abnurnum ane yhudiyana senad-

hipti yetherna putr amamsanum khun kryu htum. yoab ane tenam smtanone mamthe emna rktum pap kaym rho, pn daudne ane tenam vmsjone ane tena vmsne ane teni rajgadine yhova sda suksamti apo.” tethi yhojadana putr bnayae jine yoabne mamri nakhyo. tena ghr pase tene vgdamam dphnavvam avyo. pchi rajae yoabne bdle yhojadana putr bnayae lskrna senadhipti trike ane yajk trike; abyatharne bdle sadokni nimnumk kri. e pchi rajae simine tedavi mmgavyo ane khyum, “tum yrusalemmam ghr bmd-havine tyam rhe, yrusalem chodine tare bije jvanum nthi. je divse tum sher chodine kidronnum nalum olmgis te divse jrur tarum mot thvanum. ane tara mot mamte tum j jvabdar gnase.” simie rajane khyum, “sarum, hum ap namdarni ajna mujb vtirs,” ane lamba vkht sudhi simi yrusalemmam j rhyo. pn trn vrs pchi tena be gulamo gathna raja mamakhahna dikra akhis pase bhagi gya. jyare simine khevamam avyum ke, tara gulamo gatham che. tyare simi turmt j gdheda pr jin nakhine gulamoni sodhnam gatham akhis pase jva gyo. pchi te teone gathamthi pacha lavyo. jyare raja sulemamne smmarc mlya ke, “simi yrusalemti gath gyo hto; ane pachu avi gyo che,” pchi mamns mokline tene tene bolavdavyo ane khyum, “mem tne yhovana sm nhota levdavya, mem tne skht cetvni nhoti api ke, tum je divse sher chodine bije jse te divse jrur momt avyum smjel” ane tem khyum htum ke, “sarum, hum e prmamne kris,” to pchi tem yhovana sm khaine apelum vcn kem palyum nhi, ane mamri ajnanum ullmghn kem kryum? mamra pita daud sathe tem je dust vyvhar kryu hto te tum brabr jane che. yhova tne taram e dust krtyo mamte sja krse; pn raja sulemamn asirvadit hse ane daudni gadi yhovani hajrimam sdayne mamte mjbut rite shapit rheshe.” tyarbad yhojadana putr bnayae rajani ajna prmamne simine bhar li jine mamri nakhyo. am, sulemamnni stta shapit thi.

3

sulemamne misrna raja pharunni sathe krar kryo, tene teni putri sathe lgn krya. te tene daudngmmam li avyo. sulemamnono mhel, yhovatum mmdir ane yrusalemmi phrti dinal bamdhvamam avi, tyam sudhi te tyam rhim. te smye yhovatum mmdir hji bmdhayu n hovathi loko potana blidano tekri prna thank pr arpn krta hta. sulemamn pote yhova pr prem rakhto hto ane tena pita daude thravala tmamm niymo ane vidhionum paln krto hto. prmtu te chtam pn te tekri prna sthanko upr j blidano arpn krto hto ane dhup petavto hto. prvtmam sikhro pr avela bdham sthankomam sauthi vdhare prkhyat ucstnarh gibyonnam htum. rajae tyam jine 1,000 dhnarpo arpn krya! te ratre yhovae tene svpnmam drsn apyum ane khyum, “tare je joie te tum mangi le, hum tne te apis.” tyare sulemamne jvab apyo, “he yhova, tme mamra pita daud prtye puskil prem drsavyo che. karn ke tmamri sathena smbmdhnam te pramamnik, sty ane visvasu hta, ane tmamri ajnaone adhin hta. vli tme tene ek putr apine naaje teni jgyae raja bnavyo che tena prtyeno tmamro prem btavyo che. hve, o mamra yhova dev, tme tmamra a sevkne mamra pita daud pchi raja bnavyo che, jo ke hum to hji chokro

chum. kyam jvum ane sum krvum e hum janto nthi. hum ahim tmamra psmd krelo loko vcce avi pydo chum. a ek mhan prja che ane teoni smkhya agnit che! tethi, mne vivekbudivalum hrady apo; jethi krine hum nyaypurvk tmamra loko pr raj kri skum ane temne saca ane khota vceno tphavt smjavi skum, nhi to tmamra mhan loko pr kon raj kri skse?” sulemamnni vinmtithi yhova prsn thya. ane tene sulemamne khyum, “tem a mamgni kri che ane potana mamte labum ayusy ke smpti ke tara dushmanom mot pn mamgyam nthi, prmtu nyay purvk loko pr rajy krva mamte dhapn mamgyum che, ane etle j jo, hum tari mamgni puri krum chum. hum tne evum dhapn ane smgi skitvalum hrady apum chum ke, tara phelam tara jevo koi thyo nthi ane tara pchi koi thvano nthi. tdupramt tem je mamgyum nthi; e pn hum tne apis; smrdvi ane snmamn! tara jivnprymt tara jevo srimmt ke khyatnam visvamm koi thes nhi! ane, jo tum tara pitani jem mamre mangr calse ane mamri ajnao, ane vidhionum paln krse to hum tne dirghayu apis.” pchi sulemamn jagi gyo, tene smjayum ke a to svpn che. sulemamn yrusalem pachu avyo, ane yhovae khas israel sathe krelo krnamam dhravta pivtrkos same ubho rhyo, ane dhnarpn tha satyrpn arpn krya. pchi tene tena bdha adhiakario mamte mjbani rakhi. te pchi be varamgnao rajani smks avine ubhi rhi. pheli boli, “namdar, a bai ane hum ek j ghrmam rhie chie. ek putrne mem ghrmam jnm apyo e jyare tyam mamri sathe hti. mamri prsuti pchi trije divse te srine pn ek balk avtryum. ghrmam ame eklam j htam; ghrmam tyam bijum koi nhotum. ek ratre umghmam pasum phervtam teno putr dbaine mrtyu pamyu pchi ratre uthine tene mamri pasethi mamra putrne mne khbr n pde tem uthavi lidho, te vkhte hum umghti hti te drmyan tene mamrum balk potani bajumam mukyum ane tenum mrt balk mamri bajumam mukyum. jyare svvarmam hum mamra balkne dhvdavva uthi, to te mrelo jnayo, pn ajvalamam mem dharine joyum to khbr pdi ke, e mne avtrellum balk nhotum.” tyare biji stri boli; “je putr jivto che e to mamro, ane je mri gyo che te taro che.” prthm srie khyum, “na, mrelo putr e taro che, ane je jivto che, e mamro che.” am teo bmne potani dlilo raja smks rju krva lagi. rajae mnmam vicar kryo, “a khe che ke, jivto chokro mamro che ane mrelo taro che, jyare peli sri khe che ke, “e vat khoti che, mrelo taro che ane jivto mamro che.” pchi tene khyum, “mne ek trvar lavi apo.” etle raja agl trvar rju krvamam avi. pchi rajae khyum, “a jivta balkna be bhag kro ane bmne srione ek ek bhag apo!” a sambhline jivta balkni saci mamtana hrdyamam premni lagni jnmi ane tene rajane khyum, “namdar, balk bhle ene api do, pn ene mamri nakhso nhi. pn peli biji sri boli, “balk to koine nhi mle, na ene mle na mne mle, ene be tukda kri nakho.” tyare rajae cukado apyo, “jivtu balk pheli strine api do. ene mamri nakhso nhi. ej eni khri mamta che.” rajae je adl insaph kryo teni jan smgr israelmam thi gi, tyare temna rajyna lokona mnmam raja mamte adrbhav jagyo. teo smji gya ke, e nyay krva mamte divy jnan dhrove che.

smgr israel pr raja sulemamn rajy krto hto. tena aml-daro nice prmamne hta:sadokno putr ajharya yajk hto. sisanu putro alihoreph ttha ahialy ptrkaro hta. ahiludno putr yhosaphat itihaskar hto. yhyodano putr bnaya lskrno srseadhipti hto. sadok ttha aby-athar yajko hto. nathanno putr ajharya rajypalono vdo hto, yajk nathanno putr jhabud rajano mitr hto. rajmhelni babtono vyvsthapk ahisar hto; ane abdano putr adoniram veth mjurono adhikari hto. israel-mam bar prsask hta ane drek jn rajana privar mamte anaj purum padta hta. dr vser drek prsask ek mhi-nanum anaj purum padta htm. e bar prsasknam nam nice prmamne che;benhur ephraimna phadi prdesno prsask hto. ben-deker mamkas, saalbim, bethsemas ane elon bethhananno prsask hto. ben-hesed arub-both, sokhoh ane hepherna bdham prdesono prsask hto. naphoth phadi prdes pr ben-abinadab prsask hto. te sulemamnni putri, rajkumvri taphathne prnyo hto. ahiludna putr baanae taanakh ttha mgiddo, ane sarthanni bajumam yijhel tle akka bethsanmam prsask hto, tene bethsanthi chek abel mholah ane yokmamni peli par sudhi sasn kryum. bengeber ramoth gilyad, mnassana putr yairna gilyadam avel gamo ttha basanmamno agorb prdes pr prsask hto. amam kamsana sliyam ane divalo vala samith motam ngro pn smamyela hta. iddona putr ahinadab mamh-naimno prsask hto. ahimamas nphtalno prsask hto ane te sulemamnni putri basmamthne prnyo hto. husayna putr baanaa aser ane balothno prsask hto. paruahna putr yhosaphat issakharno prsask hto. elana putr simi binyaminno prsask hto. urina putr geber gilyadno prsask hto, e bhumino jena pr amori-ono raja sihon ane basanno raja og ek smye rajy krtam htm yhudamam tyare ek j prsask hto. yhuda ane is-rael smudr kinare rheli retini jem lokothi bhrela htm ane teo pase khavapivanum puskl htm ane sukhi htm. sulemamn raja yuphretis ndithi plistiona des sudhi ttha dksine misr srhd sudhina smgr prdes pr sasn krto hto. a prdesna tabedar loko sulemamne uphar apta hta. sulemamnna jivnkai drmyan teo temne adhin rheta hta. rajmhelam vsnaram rajvi kutumbina rojimda khorak mamte 30 mamp memdo, 60 mamp lot, belamam cravela ds godha, ane cran-mam cravela 20 godha, 100 ghetam ane avarnvar hrn, sabr, kaliyar ane pust pksio rajana rsodamam puram padvamam avtam hta. raja sulemamne phramt ndi pele parna vistarmam chek tiphsahti te gajha sudhi sasn kryum. tyamna bdha rajao pr tene raj kryum, ane tena rajymam srvt samti hti. sulemamnna srv divso surksa bhrelam htm je bdhamne, danthi te berseba sudhi yhudithi ttha israelna bdham loko jeo potpotana draksavela nice ttha potpotani amjiri nice rhetam te lokone apai hti. sulemamn pase rthona ghodao mamte 40,000 tbeli hta ane 12,000 rth calko hta. potane bhage avela mamsmam sulemamn rajane ttha sulemamne tyam jnvav avnar sghlamne kho-rak puro padto hto; drek adhikari ek mhina mamte khorak puro padto hto. teo koipn vstu chodi mukva mamgtam nhti. teo, prtyek potpotane sompeli phrj prmamne, potana ghodaone mamte ttha rajana ghodao mamte jv ttha suku ghas moklta hta. deve sule-

mamnne ghnun dhapn ttha vivekbuddhi ttha smudr kinare rheli retini jem visal smjnskit apyam htm. misr ttha purvna desona mhan jnanione ghnun jnan htm prmtu te sulemamnna dhapnthi ochum htm. etham ejhhi ttha mamholna putro hemamn, kalkol, ane darda jnanio htm prmtu temna krtam sulemamn adhik jnani hto. ajubajuni prjaomam teni kitir prsreli hti. tene 3,000 khevto ane 1,005 gitoni rcna kri hti. sulemamnne lbanonna devdar vrksthithi mamdine dival-omamthi ugta jhuphana vrkso babt jnan apyum. sule-mamme psuo, pksio, pete calnara pranio ttha mamch-lio vise jnan apyum. je srv lokoe ttha prthvi prna je srv rajaoe sulemamnna jnan vise sambhlyum htm, teo teni jnanni vato sambhlva avta hta.

5

turno raja hiram raja daud sathe smlgn thi gyo, tene potana nokrone sulemamn raja pase moklya; karn ke tene janyum htm ke daudno putr sule-mamn israelna nva raja trike abhisikt thyo che. hi-ramne prtyuttr aptam sulemamnne khevdavyum ke, tum jane che ke, “mamra pita yhova devna mamn-mam mmdir bamdhi skya nhi, karn ke temne ajuba-juna dushman rajyo sathe ghnun yudhho krvam pyam htm, ane yhova samti sthapn kre teni te rah jota hta. prmtu hve yhova mamra deve israelmam srv srhdoe samti sthapi che. koi stru nthi ke nthi koi aptti. “tethi hve hum mamra yhova mamte mmdir bnavi skum ane hum tem krva mamte vojna krum chum, e kam mamre krvanum che evi sucna yhovae mamra pitane api hti. yhovae temne khyum htm, tara pchi tara putrne hum tara rajyasn pr besadis. Te mamra nam mamte thine mmdir bmdhavse. tethi hve lbanonmam tmamra sevkone mamra mamte dev-dar vrks kapva hukm kro, mamra sevko tmamra sevkoni sathe rhese; ane tme je prmamne kheso te mujb hum tmamra sevkone vetn cukvi apis; karn ke tme jano cho ke, koi pn israeli sidonioni jem kevi rite vrkso kapva te janto nhti!” jyare hirame sulemamnno smdeso sambhlyo tyare te khub prsn thyo; tene khyum, “yhovani stuti thjo! karnke temne daudne a mhan prja pr rajy krva ek sano putr apyo che.” hi-rame raja sulemamnne smdeso moklyo ke, “tme dev-darna ane phrna vrks kapva mamteno je smdeso moklyo che te mem sambhlyo che, hum tmamri sghli icchao priupurn kris. mamra mamnsio lbanonthi smudr sudhi lakdam li avse ane tyamthi tme kheso tyam hum te lakdam bamdihine trapa bnavine, smu-drmamnger vhavi dis, pchi lakdam chutam kri tmne sompi devase. tmamre to mamra mamnsone phkt vetn, khorak ane rheva mamteni gjya apvi pdse.” em a rite hirame sulemamnne jem icchum tyam tem kryu ane jruriyat mujbnum phr ane devdar vrk-sonum lakdam mokli apyum. tena bdlamam sule-mamnne prtvirs hiramne 20,000 mamp ghum ane 20 mamp sudv jaitell mokli apyam, ane yhovae sule-mamnne vcn apyum htm, te mujb tene tene jnan api; ane hiram ttha sulemamnnci vcce suleh-samtina krar krya. raja sulemamnne potane mamte kam krva israelna 30,000 mamnsone mjbv krya. te teomamthi te vara prmamne prtimams 10000 mamnsone lbanon moklto hto; teo ek mams lbanonmam ane be mams

potana gher rheta; adoniram bdham mjurono upri hto. sulemamnn pase tena mamte bamdhkamni samgri upadnara vdharana 70,000 mamnso hta. vli phadi prdesmam pththtr todnara 80,000 mamnso hta. bar prsakso upramt sulemamnn pase mjurona kam pr dekhrekhh rakhnara 3,300 mukadrmo hta. rajani ajna mujb ghdel a pththrothi mmdirno payo nakhva mamte teo mota ttha mulyvan pththro khodi kadhta hta. ane gbal prdesna mamnso pn sulemamnn a ne hiramna kamdarone mmdir bamdhva mamte pththtr kapvana ane mmdir mamte lakda kapvana kammam mdd krta hta.

6

israelio misrmamthi 480 vrs pchi bhar avya pchi, raja sulemamnn israel prna sasnnum cothum vrs htum, bija mhinamam etle ke jhiv mamsmam tene yhovana mmdirnum bamdhkam sru kryum. raja sulemamne je mmdir yhova mamte bmdhavyum te 60 hath lambu, 20 hath pholum ane 30 hath umcum htum. mmdirni sameni prsalni pholai 20 hath ane lmbai 10 hath hti. tene coktham ane adsvali bariovalum mmdir bmdhavyum. tene brobr mmdirni divaloni prhte ek bamdhkamnum mamlkhum bnayum jeni amdr nani ordio hti. a ordiona trn maml hta. bhomytliyani ordio 5 hath pholi, vccena mamlni 6 hath pholi ane upla mamlni hath pholi hti. tene divalni bharna bhagamam thambhla bnavya hta jethi krine tekavalam khmbha mmdirna amdrna bhagni divalmam dekhay nhi. 7 mmdir bamdhvamam je pththro vprata hta, tene khammamj kapine cmkdar bnavatam hta. tethi mmdir bmdhatu htu tyare hthoda kuhadi ke bija koipn lokhmdna ojarno avaj smbhlayo nhoto. bhomy tliyanum prvesdvar mmdirni dksin bajue avelum htum, tyam vcla mamle jvano ek vlamk valo golakar dadro hto ane vcla mamlethi sauthi uple mamle jvatum htum. sulemamne mmdirnum bamdhkam purum kryu ane cht devdarna patda ane patiyani bnavi. mmdirni divalo bmdhai gi hti ane divaloni drek bajue devdarna patiya hta. bdham maml pamc hath umca hta. pchi sulemamne yhovana vcn smbhlayam; “tum mamra mamte a mmdir bamdhe che, to hve jo tum mamra updesno aml krse ane mamra bdha kanuno ane ajnaonum nisthapurvuk paln krse; to mem tara pita daudne tare vise je vcn apyum htum te hum palis. vli hum israelio vcce vsvat kris ane mamra israeli lokone tji dis nhi.” am, sulemamne mmdirnum bamdhkam lakdathi purum kryu. tene mmdirni amdrni divalone bhomytliyathi cht sudhi devdarna patiyathi jdi didhi hti ane tene cidna lakdamthi mmdirna bhomytliane jdi didho hto. mmdirni pachlni baju tene 20 hath lambo ek ordo bamdhyo. tene teni divalo devdarthi jdi didhi hti ane te tliyethi chek cht sudhi phomcti hti, a amdrni jgya hti, prmpvitr sthl htum. prm pivtrsthlni sameni bakini jgya 40 hath lambi hti. mmdirni amdrni bajuna hissamam devdarna lakda pr phulo ane velao kotrelam htam. amdrno bdho j bhag devdarna lakdathi mdhi levamam avyo hto. jethi mmdirni amdrna hissamam kyamy pththtr dekhato nhoto. mmdirna pachla bhagamam “pvitrkos” rakhvani prm pivtr jgya hti, a kosmam devno israel satheno khas krar hto.

20 te 20 hath lambum, hath pholum ane 0 hath umcum htum ane tene sudv sonana ptrathi mdhi lidhum htum. ane vedine devdarna lakdamthi mdhi hti. pchi sulemamne mmdirni amdrni divalo sonana avrnti mdhi lidhi, ane amdrni ordione pn sudv sonana ptrathi mdhi lidhi. ane te pivtrsthan na prvesdvarna ek chedethi bija cheda sudhi sonani samklo ltkti hti. am, sulemamne mmdirni amdrno akho bhag sonathi mdhi lidho hto. tene amdrni pivtr jgyamamni vedine pn sonathi mdhi hti. sulemamne prmpvitrsthanmam jaitunna lakdamamthi bnavela be krub devduto mukya. te drek ds hath umca hta. drek krubne be pamkh hti ane te drek pamkh 5 hath lambi hti; athi drekni ek pamkhthi biji pamkhna chedao vccenum amtr 10 hath htum. bija krubni be pamkho vccenum amtr pn 10 hath htum, bmne krubo kd ane akar-mam srkha j hta. drek devduti umcai 10 hath hti. teoe e bmne krubone mmdirna prm pivtr sthanmam gothvya htam. krubni pamkho phelayeli hti, tethi ek devduti pamkh ek bhimtne ane bija devduti pamkh biji bhimtne adti hti, ane temni biji pamkho khmdni vccovck ekbijane mlti hti. e krub sonathi mdhela htam. mmdirni bmne ordioni bdhi j divalo pr krub devduto khjurinam vrkso ane khilelam phulonum kotrkam krelum htum. mmdirna bdhaj bhagna tliyam sonathi mdhelam htam. prmpvitr sthl na prves mamte sulemamne jaitunna lakdana drvaja bnavya hta. thambhla ane drvajana cokthane pamc baju hti. bmne drvaja pr krubo, khjurinam vrkso ane khilela phulonum kotrkam krelum htum ane tene sonethi mdhi didhum htum. e j rite mmdirna barna mamte pn jaitunna lakdani barsakh kravi hti ane umbr carkhuniyo hto. ane drvajana bearnam sayprsa lakdamnam patiyamamthi bnayam htam. drvajana drek barnana be bhag hta ane ek pr ek vali skata hta. e barnamo pr krub devduto, khjurinam vrkso, ane khilelam phulonum kotrkam krelum htum ane barnam sonana ptramthi mdhelam htam. tene kapine ghsine ckckit krelam pththroni trn har ane devdarna khmbhani ek har vde amdrnum pramgn bnayum. sulemamnnarajysasn drmyan cotha vrsna jhiv mamsmam mmdirna bamdhkamno payo nakhvamam avyo hto. ane agiyarmam vrsno athmo mhino, etle ke bulnam mhinamam mmdirnum srv bamdhkam purum thyum. am mmdirnum bamdhkam puruum thvamam sat vrs lagyam htam.

7

sulemamne potano mhel puro krtam 13 vrs lagyam htam. tene ek mkan bmdhavyum jenum nam “lbanonnum vngrrh” rakhum. teni lmbai 100 hath, pholai 50 hath ane umcai 30 hath hti. te devdarna stmbhoni car harmamlao pr tekvelum htum. a stmbho pr patdaoni har hti. patdaoni har trn hti, ane prtyek harmam 15 prmanne kul bdha mline 45 patda hta. a devdarna thambhla chtne teko apta hta. trn harmam barina cokthao ekbijani samsame htam. bdha prvesdrar ane barnamnam coktham cors akarna hta. ane te ekbijani samsame trn harmam gothvelam hta. bija ordanum nam “stmbhni prsal” htum. teni lmbai 50 hath hti ane te 30 hath pholo

hto. a ordani agl thambhlao htam je prsalni chtne tektvam htam. ek rajyasnkhdmd athva 'nyaykhmd' pn hto, jemam besine sulemamn nyay krto hto. e khmd akho bhomytliyathi cht sudhi devdarni tktio-thi jdelo hto. sulemamne teno potano mhel bnavyo, jemam te rhyo hto 'nyaykhmd'ni pachlna bhagmam hto. te mhel, ane pharunni putri jene e prnyo hto tene mamte bamdheho mhel srkhamj htam. rajmhelna a ordaonam bamdhamkam mamte atimulyvan ane joita mamp prmamne tayar krela mota kdna pththrono upyog thyo hto. smgr mamlkhamam a pththro vpraya hta. emna paya mota aththi ds hath phola kimmti pththrona bnelam hta. ane tena pr mampsr ghdela pththrona ane devdarna thr hta. mota cokni phrti divalvam trn thr ghdelam pththrona ane ek thr devdarna lakdano hto ane yhovana mmdirna amdrna cokmam tem j mmdirni prsalmam pn e j prmamne thro hta. raja sulemamne hiramne: turthi bolavdavyo. te nphtali kulsmuhni ek vidhvano putr hto. ane teno pita turno ek kmsaro hto. te pote pn bdhi jatna kamsana kamno ghno buddhisali ane kusl karigr hto, tene avine sulemamn rajanum tmamm kam kri apyum. tene kamsane dhaline be thambhlao tayar krya. drek thambhlani umcai 18 hath hti ane teno prigh 12 hathno hto. stmbhni toc pr mukva mamte tene kamsana be kls bnavya; drekni umcai 5 hath hti. klsne sngarva mamte kamsani samklio vde jhalro bnavi. drek klsni carebaju sat kamsani samklionum jali kam krel htum. kls pr mukva mamte tene drek jalini gumthnini aspas dadmni be harmamla bnavi. a klsno akar kml jevo hto, ane temni umcai car hath hti. a klsno jali gumthnini bapuram stmbhni pr golakar kinarini pr stmbhni toc pr hta. drek stmbho pr harbmdh 200 dadmo kotrelam htam. e thambhla mmdirni osri agl avela hta. jmne hathe avela thambhlanum nam yakhin htum ane dabe hathe avela thambhlanum nam boajh htum. stmbh pr mukela klsno kmlona akar jevam htam. am stmbhonum kam purn thyum. pchi tene galela kamsamamthi 'smudr' namno hoj bnavyo, eno akar golakar hto, ane teno vyas 10 hath hto. teni umcai 5 hath; teno prigh 30 hathno hto. 'smudrni' kinar nice 'smudrne' phrti ds hath lambi divalo hti, divalo be harmam gothvayeli hti ane hojni jemj dhlaveli hti. kamsana bnavela 12 bld pr hoj mukelo hto. trn bldnam mukh uttr trph, trnnam dksin trph trnnam pscim trph ane trnnam purv trph hta. teoni pumchdi amdrni bajue hti. hojni divalni jada; car amgl jetli hti, teni korno akar vatkani kor jevo ane kmlna phul smamn hto, temam 2n000 bath pani smami ske tem htum. tdupramt tene kamsani 10 ghodio bnavi, payo bnavi; drek ghodio, payo 4 hath lambo, 4 hath pholo, ane 3 hath ukmo hto. a dhodioni, evi rite rcna avi hti; ke teni spati pr kinari hti. ane e tkhtio pr, simho, bldo ane krubo citrela hta. e simho, bldo ane kruboni pr ane nice vel ane phulni kotrnivali jhalro hti. drek ghodine kamsana car paida htam. ane teni dhri pn kamsani hti. mejne car khuna htam jene galela pitlmamthi bnavela car tekao mukyam htam. e hatha pr phul velni bhat kotreli hti. te mthaletli amdrni trph khultum htum ane te dodh hath umcu htum, mthala pr kotrkam krelum htum ane eni tktio cors hti, gol nhoti, ghodioni nice amdrmam car paida htam ane

teni dhri mejna payamam besadeli hti. paidam dodh hath umca htam. paidamno ghat rthna paidam jevo hto. temni dhrio, temni vato temna ara ttha temnam ckr e bdham kamsana bnelam htam. drek ghodine car khune car tekao hta, te bdham ghodini sathe ek j tukdamamthi bnavelam htam. ghodini pr ek golakar ghummh hto, ane teni umcai addha hathni hti. teno kinaro ane tekao bdham ek j tukdamamthi bnavyam htam. e tktio pr jyam jyam khali jgya hti tyam tyam krub devduto, hrno, mrgo simho ane khjurnam vrkso kotrelam hta, ane teni phrte phul velni bhat kotreli jhalro hti. a rite ene 10 ghodio bnavi hti; te bdhij ek srkhi ane galela kamsamamthi bnaveli hti ane kdmam ane akarmam smamn hti. pchi tene kamsani 10 kumdio bnavi, drek kumdimam 40 bath1 pani many evi ane 4 hath vyasni hti. drek dhodi mamte ek ghdo hto. tene 5 kumdi mmdirni dksin trph ane pamc uttr trph muki. tene pitlno 'smudr' mmdirna agnikhuna pr rakhyo. tdupramt hiramne kumda-pavda ttha tpelam bnavyam. a prmamne hiramne yhovana mmdirne lgtum sulemamn rajane mamte te srv tene purum krya. tene 2 thambhla, ane kls ane stmbhni toc prna ghummtne dhamkti be jali bnavi hti. ane e 2 jaline mamte 400 dadm; etle thambhlani toc prna be klsna bnne ghummt dhamkvani prtyek jaline mamte dadmni bbbe haro; tene 10 dhodi bnavi ane tene mamte 10 kumda bnavya. bar bldo pr tekvelo ek moto hoj, degda, pavda, ane vasno, yhovana mmdir mamteni a srv vstuo ane bijam bdham vasno hiramne mmdirmam vapra mamte bnavyam htam. je mmdir raja sulemamn yhova mamte bmdhavto hto ane te kamsanam bnavelam htam. a bdhi vstuo tene yrdn ndina medan prdesmam sukkoth ane sarthanni vcce mantina biba vaprine galela kamsani bnaveli hti. sulemamne e srv vasno vjn krya vina rheva didham, karn temni smkhya ghni hti. tethi kamsanum kul vjn kyarey nkki n thi skyum. sulemamne yhovana mmdir mamtenam sadhno bnavya: sonani vedi ane jena pr apirt rotli rakhi hti te sonano bajth, tene suddh sonana pamc ubha diva dksin bajue ane pamc uttr baju; prm pvitrsthanni same mukya. drek pr phulo divio ane cipiayao htam je bdha sonanam bnelam htam. sudv sonanam pyalam, katro, tpelam, vatka, ane dhupdanio, ane grbhgrhnam temj prmpvitrsthanna barnam mamte mijagram pn sonanam bnadvayam. am yhovana mmdirnum bamdhamkam purn thyum. tyare sulemamn rajae tena pitae yhovane arpn krela bdham sonam ane camdina patro li jine yhovana mmdirna bhmdarmam jmam kravyam.

8

sulemamne israelna bdhaj vdilo ane israelna drek kulmamthi bdhaj agrnionie yrusalem bolavya. jethi teo yhovanam israel sathenum vises krannamum drsavto pvitrkos daudna ngrmamthi je siyon pn khevay che tyamthi lavi ske. ane teo bdha ethaniam etle ke dsmam mhinamam mamdvaprvne prsmge raja sulemamn smks bhega thya. a ujvni vkhte israelna bdhaj vdilo avya ane yajkoe 'pvitrkos' upr uckyoo. te yajko ane levio yhovana pvitrkosne mulakat mmdp-mam lavya ane biji bdhi vstuone je yhovane pujva mamte vprati hti. tyarbad raja sulemamn ane tmamm

israeli prajno pvitkosni smks ektr thya ane asmkhy ghetam ane bldona arpo apya. tyarbad yajko yhovana israel sathena krarnamamno pvitkos mmdirna prn pvitstrhanmam li gya, ane krubio devduttoni nice tene mukyo. pvitkos jyam mukvamam avyo, tenam pr pamkho prsreli rhe e rite krub devduttoni rcna kr-vamam avi hti. am krub devduttoni pamkhoe kos ane tena chedao pr acchadn kryu htum. pela chedao etla lamba hta ke temna cheda tej ordamamthi joi skata nhata, prmtu bija rumni bharthi te joi skata hta, pn bharthi te joi skata nhotam, ane aj sudhi te tyam che. israelio misrmamthi bhar avya tyare yhovae temne apela vcno je pththrni be tktiomam alekhayela htam; je musa horeb prvt prthi lavyo hto ane tene pvitkosmam mukhi hti, pvitkosmam phkt a be tktio j hti te sivay temam bijum ksum nhotum. juo, jyare yajko yhovana mmdirmamthi bhar avya tyare yho-vanam mmdir vadl vde bhrai gyum! ane tethi teo seva calu rakhi ske tem nhotam. akha mmdirmam yhovanum gaurv vyapi gyum htum. tyare sulemamne khyum, “o yhova, tme gadh vadlomam rhevnam psmd kryu che; mem tmamre mamte ek bhvy mmdir bamdhryu che, jemam tme sdakal nivas kro.” pchi raja lokoni sbha trph phryo, loko temni smks ubha rhya hta, tene lokone asirvad apya. rajae khyum, “israelna dev yhovani stuti hojo! temne mamra pita daudne je vcn apyut htum, te temne potana bahubhlthi kri btavyum che. tene khyum htum ke, ‘hum mamra lokone israelione misrmamthi bhar li avyo, te divsthi mem israelna koi kulsmuhna prdesmamthi mamra mamte mmdirnum sthan nkki kryu nhotum. prmtu lokona agevan thva mamte mem ek purus daudni psmdgi kri hti.’ ‘hve mamra pita daude israelna yhova devna namnum ek mmdir bamdhvano smklp kryu hto. prmtu yhovae tene khyum, ‘mamra namnum mmdir bamdhvano tem nirny kryu che, ane e vicar saro che, hji pn te mmdir tum bnavis nhi, pn taro sgo putr mamra vcn mamte mmdir bamdhse.’ ‘hve yhovae potanum vcn palyum che. yhovae vcn apya prmamne, hum mamra pita daud pchi israelni gadi pr avyo chum, ane mem israeliona yhova devna nam-num mmdir bmdhavyum che. ane temam yhovae apna pitrone misrmamthi bhar lavya pchi temni sathe krela krar a pvit kosmam rakhvamam avela che.” tyarbad sulemamne yhovani vedi smks ubha rhine smgr israeli smamjna dekhitam akas trph potana hath phelavya, “o israelna yhova dev, pr akasmam ane nice prthvivam tmamra jevum koi nthi, tme premam! ane dyalum cho. tme krar palo cho, ane tmamra sevkone vphadar rho cho, jao tmamri same purn hrdythi vter che. tmamra sevk, mamra pita daudne apelum tmam-rum vcn aje tme purn kryu che. ane hve, he is-raelna yhova dev, daudne apelum a bijum vcn pn tme purn kro; ‘mamra pita daudnam sntano tmam-ram vcno prmamne vrtse ane tme cimdihela mamger calse ane tmamri ajnaone adhin rheso, te drek ped-himam daudna vmsjomamno j ek israelni rajgadi pr besse.’ oh, israelna dev, je krar tme tmamra sevk, mamra pita daud sathe kryu hto te purn kro. ‘prmtu o! dev! sum e sky che ke tme sace j a prthvi pr rheso? karn ke akas, are! umcamamumca svgor, pn tmne dharn kri ske tem nthi, to a mmdir je mem bmdhavelum che teni si visat? tem chtam, o mamra

yhova, a tmamra sevkne aje tme dhyanthi sambhlo ane teni vinvni vise vicarjo. ratdivs tmamri amkho a mmdir pr threli rho, a sthan pr rho, jene vise tme khyum htum ke, ‘mamrum nam emam vaso krse.’ tmamro sevk a sthane je prarthna kre te sambhlo vli tmamro sevk ane israelna tmamra loko, a mmdir trph mukh rakhine prarthna kre, tyare teoni drek arj trph kan dhrjo; ane akasmam te sambhline tme teone ks-mam krjo. ‘jo koi mamns bija mamnsno guno kre, ane e bijo mamns jo tmamra mmdirmam ave ane tmamri vedini same ubha rhine sogmd purvk prtij-na le, to tme akasmamthi sambhlo, ane jem krhum joie te mujb krjo ane tmamra e sevkne nyay apjo. jeno vamk hoy tene tme te prmamne sja krjo, ane je nidors hoy teone teoni nidorsta mamte tme jur bdlo apjo. tmamri viruddh pap krvane karne tmamra loko israelio koi dusmn same hari jay; to teo pacha tmamra trph vle, tmamrum nam le an a mmdirmam tmamri prarthna ane vinvni kre, to tme akas-mamthi sambhlo ane tmamra loko israelione temna papo mamte mamphi apjo, ane temna pitrone tme je jmin api tyam temne pacha lavjo, ‘tmamra loko israelio dvara tmamri viruddh pap krvane lidhe akasmamthi vrsad n vrse, ane jo teo a mmdirmam avine prarthna kre, tmamrum nam le, ane tmamri sja pamine pscatap kre. to tme akasmamthi sambhlo, tmamra sevkone tme mamph krjo, teone jivva mainteno sako mamrg sikhvjo ane tmamra lokone tme apeli bhumi pr vr-sad vrsavjo. ‘jo desmam dukal pde ke mrki phati nikle, pak luthi bli jay, ke msi ave, tid ke katra pde; e lokona koi dusmno emna koi sherne ghero ghale ke koi apht utre ke, rogcalo phati nikle. ane israelna loko jyare khri lagni sathe pscatap kre ane a mmdirmam hath prsarine tmamri prarthna krva ave. to tme akas-mamthi teoni prarthna sambhline teone ksmam apjo. prtyek vykitne teni laykat prmamne apjo, tme ek j mamtr jano cho, lokona hrdyam sum che. tme amamra pitrone a jmin api hti jethi teo hmesa tmamro adr kre. ‘binisraeli loko tmamra namna gaurvne mamte dur desthi a mmdirmam ave, karn ke teo tmamrum vikhyat nam, tmamra mjbnt hath, tmamri skitsali bhujya vise jane che ane teo tmam-ram mmdirmam tmne prarthna krva avse, tyare tme tmamra dham akasmamthi te sambhlo, ane te videsi je kmi mamge te bdhum apjo, jethi akhi prthvivam loko tmamrum nam janva pame ane tmamra loko is-raelioni jem tmne anusre ane tmamrathi drine cale ane jane ke mem bdhamvelum a mmdir tmne arpn krelum che. ‘vli tme tmamra lokone teona struoni same yuddhamam moko ane tyare jo teo tmamra psmd krela ngr ane mmdir je mem tmamre name bmdhavel che teni trph joine yhovane prarthna kre. to tmamre svrgmam teoni prarthna sambhlo ane temne mdd krjo. ‘jo teo tmamri viruddh pap kre-kon nthi krtum?- ane tum rose bhraine temne struna hathmam sompi de, ane teo temne ked krine potana desmam li jay, pchi e dur hoy ke njik hoy. jyare teo te desmam che jyam teone bmdri trike li jvaya hta, jo teo potana duskrtyo ane papo vise jane ane tmamri trph pacha vle ane prarthna kre ke, he dev, ame khotum kryu che! ame pap kryu che; ane teo khrekrh tmamra trph pacha vle, jyare teo tena dusmn jene temne bmdri krya hta, tena desmam hoy ane prmamnikpne

tmamri trph vle, ane je des tme teona purvjone apyo hto, ngr je tme psmd kryum htum ane mmdir je mem tmamra mamte bamdhvum htum, tena same joine teo prarthna kre. to tme svrgmam tmamra nivasmamthi jo jo ane temni vinvni sambhljo; teo prtye nyaypurvk vrtyo. temne tmamri same krelam bdham papo ane gunaoni ksmam apjo, temne ked krnaraoanam hrđymam dya jgadjjo; karn ke teo tmamra potana loko che. tmamra varso che. ane jyare tme temneje lokhmdni bhththi jevum htum. misr temamthi bhar li avya. "teona prtye krpadrsti rakkho ane teoni prarthna tme sambhljo. he yhova, teo mdd mamte agrhpurv tkne vinmti kre tyare te sambhline teone uttr apjo. karn ke yhova dev tme amamra pitrone mismamthi mukt krine bhar li avya tyare tme tmamra sevk musane khyum htum ke prthvi prni tmamm prjaomamthi tmamra khas loko thva mamte tme israeli prjane psmd kri che." hve jyare sulemamne yhova mamteni akhi upasna krvanum purum kryu; te ghumntiye pdyo hto tyamthi ubho thyo. ane yhovani vedi smks, ane akas trph jotam, raja sulemamne potana hath svrg trph lmbavya. tyarbad uthine ttar ubha rhi mote sade akha israeli smamjne tene asirvad apya. "te bolyo, yhovani prmsa thao karn ke, tene jem khyum htum tem potana loko israelione aram apyo, tene tena sevk musane apya hta te bdham vcno tene palya. apna dev yhova apna pitroni jem apni sathe sday rho, te kdi apno hath n chodo athva apno tyag n kro, te bhle apnam hrđyne teni mhanta trph vale, jethi apne tenamam hrđya rakkhie, tena cimdhele mamgorne anusrie ane temne apna pitrone apeli ajnao, vidhio ane dharaonum apne paln krie. mamra a sbdo, dev yhova aglni mamri a vinvni apna dev yhova smks divsrat hajr rho, jethi rojroj ubhi thti jruriyat prmamne te potana sevkum ane potana loko israelione mamte ghttum kre. athi akhi duniyana lokone khatri thse ke, yhova e j apna dev che ane tena sivay bija koi dev nthi. tmamram hrđy spurnpne apna yhova devne svadhin thva joie ane aje tme tena vidhio ane ajnaonum paln kro cho tem hmesam paln krta rho." pchi rajae ttha tmamm israeli lokoe yhovane jyino arpn krya. sulemamn rajae 22,000 bld ane 1, 20,000 ghetam ane bkram yhovane samtyrpnno trike arpn krya. am rajae ane israeli lokoe mmdirne pvitr kary mamte arpn kryu. rajae mmdirni samena khvala amgnane pavn kravvum. pchi tyam dhnarpo, khadyarpo upramt samtyrpnomam psuonam crbivala bhago dhravya, karn; yhova aglni kamsani vedi a bdhi vstuone smamvva mamte purti nhoti. am, sulemamne ane teni sathe bdham israelioe uttrmam hmamthni ghatithi te dksinmam misrni hd sudhinam akha smudaye sat divs sudhi mmdirnum smrpn uvjvum. athme divse rajae lokone viday krya, ane teo rajane asirvad apine, yhovae potana sevk daudnum ane potana israeli lokonum je klyan kryu htum tethi anmd ane hrsthi chlkatam haiye teo potpotane gher gya.

9

sulemamn jyare yhovatum mmdir ane rajmhel ttha any je je bamdhvani emni utkmtha hti te bdhum purum kryu. tyare yhovae tene jem gibyonmam drsn

didha hta, tem biji var drsn apyam. yhovae tene khyum, "mem tari prarthna ane arj sambhli che, tem bmdhavelum a mmdir hum punit krum chum. jethi mamrum nam hmesam tyam hse. mamrum hrđy ane mamri drsti nirmtr hum tyam rakhis. ane jo tum tara pita daudni jem tarum kam nitimttathi kris ane pramamniktathi vtirs ane mamra adeso, kanuno ane niymone anusris to. mem je rite tara pita daudne khyum che tem israel pr hmme mamte tara dvara sasn kravdavis. mem tene khyum htum ke, tara vmsjomanno ek hmmea israelni rajgadi pr besse. "pn tme ke tmamra vmsjo mamrathi vimukh thi jso ane tmamri smks rju krela vidhio ane ajnaonum paln nhi kro ane jo tme any devoni sevapuja krso, to hum israelioe je bhumi api che temamthi temne hamki kadhis; mmdir ke jene mem mamri khyati mamte smpirit krelum teno tyag kris ane bdha israelioe bija bdha rasto mamte ek mhenamtonam ane dhrnanum karn bnse; ttha a mmdir khmdr bni jse, ane jta avta sau koi ene joine ascrythi puchse, 'yhovae a bhumina ane a mmdirna ava hal sa mamte krya?' ane temne prtyuttr mlse, 'karn, a lokoe jena pitrone mismamthi temna deve bhar kadhya htam tene chodi didho che ane bija devone svikar krine temni aradhna krvanum srum kryu che. e j karntthi yhovae a bdhi vippi temna pr mokli didhi che.'" sulemamne mmdir ane mhel bamdhtam 20 vrs thyam. turna raja hirame sulemamne devdarnum lakdum, erejnum lakdum, sonum ane bijum je kai joitum hoy te apyum htum tethi raja sulemamne hiramne galil prdesmamna 20 gamo apya hta. pn jyare hiram tene sulemamne apelam gamo jova mamte turthi gyo tyare tene e gamothi smtos n thyo, te bolyo, 'bhahi, tme mne a te kevam gamo apyam che?' ane tethi tene e prdes num nam 'kabal' rakhium, te prdes aje pn e name olkhay che. hirame rajane te upramt 4n080 kilo sonum mmdirna bamdhkam mamte mokli apyum htum sulemamne yhovatum mmdir ane potano mhel, millono killo, yhosalemno kot, hasor, mgidro ttha veth mjurini prtha dvara bmdhavya htam. misrna raja pharune gejher pr humlo kri tene kbje kryu htum ane bali mukyum htum, ane tyam vsta knanioni htaya kri hti. tyarbad tene e ngr potani dikrine dhej trike apyum jena lgn raja sulemamn sathe thyam htam. ane sulemamne gejher nicanno beththoron, baalath ane vgdamam avelum tahmor phri badhyam, temj potanam bdham bhm-darnam ngro, temj je sheromam e potana rth ane ghodao rakkho hto te pn phri bmdhavyam. ane yrusalem lbanon ane tena smgr samrajy phrte ene je kni bmdhavya vicaryu htum te bdhum pn tene bmdhavyum. tyam hji thodam amorio, hittio, prijhio, hivvio ttha ybusio israelioni vcce rheta htam. teo temna vmsjo htam, israelio jemno spurn nas kri skya nhota. sulemamne temne bljbrithi gulam mjur bnavi didham. pn sulemamne koi israelioe gulam nhota bnavyam. teo tena sainiko hta; teo tena karbhario, srkari amldaro, senaptio, rthsenae ane asvsenana nayko ane sarthio hta. sulemamnna bamdhkamomam kam krnara kari-gro pr dekhrekh rakhnar adhikarioni smkhyia 550 hti. tyarbad pharunni putri daud ngtrthi sulemamne tene mamte bmdhavela rajmhelam gi ane tyar pchi sulemamne millo bmdhavyo. mmdirnum kam pu-

rum krya pchi sulemamne pote bmdhaveli vedi pr vrsam trn var dhnapno ane samtyrponam blidan arpn krto hto. tevi j rite te vedi pr dhpnum arpn pn krto hto. sulemamne adomna prdesmam rata smudrne kamthe avela elothni njikna esyon gebermam vhanu bamdhyam. hirame kusl karigro ane kelvayela navikone tene vhan bamdhavam mdd krva mamte moklya; teo ophir jine tyamthi 14,280 kilo sonum li avyam, ane te temne raja sulemamne phomcadyum.

10

sulemamnni kitir sambhline sebani ranie sulemamne apta prsrno puchine tena jnanni ksoti krvano nirny kryo. te potani sathe moto rsalo, ane ladelam umto attru, puskl sonum ane jhverat line yrusalem avi phomci. tene sulemamn pase avine potana mnmmam hta, te bdha prsrno tene puchya. sulemamne tena tmamm prsrna uttr apya. tene mamte ekey prsr bhu muskel n hto, tethi te tene bdhum j khi skyo. pchi ranine khatri thi ke raja sulemamn khub sano hto. rajae bmdhavelo sumdr mhel pn tene joyo. vli tena bhanamam pirsati vividh vangio teni aspas bethela drbario, tena sevko, temno posak ane temna vsro, tena patrvahko ane judi judi jatna jyno je yhovana mmdirmam arpn krya hta te joine rani stbdi thi gi. ane tene rajane khyum, "mem mamra desmam tnamre vise ttha tmamra jnan vise je sambhlyum htum te bdhum sacum htum. hum ahim avi e phelam a sghlum mamra mamnyamam avtum n htum; pn hve to mem pote joyum che! ane sace j. amamnum addhum pn mne khevamam avyum n htum; mem sambhlyum htum tena krta tmamrum jnan ane smrddhi ghnam vdhare che. tmamra loko ketlam sukhi che! sda tmamri hajrimam rheta ane tmamri jnanvani sambhlta a drbario ketla bhagysali che! tmamra dev yhovani stuti thjo, jene tmamra pr prsnn thine tmne israelni gadie besadya! karnke israel pr yhovane kaym prem hovathi tene tmne israelmam nyay ane sty praynta melvva mamte israelna raja bnayya che." tyarbad tene rajane 4,080 kilo sonum ane puskl attru ane jhverat bhet dhryu. sebani ranie raja sulemamne bhet dhrelam attru jevam phelam kyarey jovamam avya nhotu. a upramt hiramnam vhanono je kaphlo ophirthi sonum lavyo hto, te tyamthi puskl sukhddum lakdum ane jhverat li avyo hto. rajae e lakdum yhovana mmdir ane tena potana mhelna paya bnavva mamte ane smgitkaro mamte vajimtro bnavvamam vapryu htum; tyar pchi evum lakdum kyarey lwayum nthi, ke jovamam suddham avyum nthi. raja sulemamne sebani rani ane tena sevkone tene je je mamgyum te bdhum apyum, tene ranine je ek raja api ske te bdhum udartathi apyum htum ane pchi rani potana desmam pachi phri. sulemamn rajane prtvrs lgbhg 22,644 kilo sonum mlutum htum. tdupramt veparni vstuo, prdeso sathena veparno npo ane arb rajaoe moklaveli vstuo vgere to vdharanum. raja sulemamne sonani 200 moti dhalo bnavi; ane drek moti dhalmam lgbg 7 kilo sonum vprayum htum. vli tene biji 300 nani dhalo bnavi, e prtyek nani dhalmam ponabe kilo pr sonum vprayum htum. a sghli dhalne tene potana rajmhelmam

'Ibanonna vngrh' namni jgyamam rakhi hti. vli rajae hathidmatnum ek motum simhasn bnavdavyum, ane tene sudv sonathi mdhavyum. e simhasne ch pgthiyam htam eni pachlno akar gol hto, tene bajumam be hatha hta ane prtyek hathane adine ekek simh ubhelo hto, ane drek pgthiyane same chede simho ubhela hta bdhum mline kul bar simho hta, bija koi pn rajymam avum simhasn kdi bnavvamam avyum nhotum. raja sulemamna bdha pyalao suddh sonana bnela hta, ane Ibanonna vngrhni drek vstuo sudv sonani bnaveli hti. camdi bilkul vaprvamam avi nhoti, karn, sulemamna jmamnamam teni ksi kimmt nhoti. sulemamn raja ane hiram raja vcce vepari vhanono visal kaphlo hto. dr trn vsar ek vkht a vhanono kaphlo sonum, camdi, hathidam, vanro ane mor line avto hto. smrddhi ane jnanni babtmm prthvi prna tmamm rajao krtam sulemamn raja cdhiyato hto. smgr visvmamthi loko teni devdtt jnanni vato sambhlva mamte avta hta. tene mlva avnar prtyek vykit sona-camdina patro, sumdr vstro, sstro, sugmdhi dryvo, ghoda ane khccro rajane mamte vasirk vsuli trike lavta hta. sulemamne rtho ane ghodaoni ek moti sena ubhi kri, teni pase 1,400 rtho ane 12,000 ghoda hta. emamna ketlak ene cokks niyukt ngromam rakhya ane bakina yrusalemmam rakhya. sulemamne yrusalemmam camdi pththr jetli samamny bnavi didhi hti; ane devdarnum lakdum sephelahna amjirna vrksna lakdana jevum samamny bnavi didhum htum. sulemamne mamte ghoda misr ane kilkiyathi ayat kravam avta htam, rajana adtiyao kilkiyathi thraveli kimmte ghoda khridta hta. rthoni kimmt lgbhg sat kilo camdi jetli misrthi lavvamam avti hti, ane ghoda drek pona be kilo camdi vde khridaya hta. hittiona rajao ane aramna rajao pn ghoda ane rtho te vepario pasethi khridtam htam jeo teni ayat krtam htam.

11

misrna pharunni putri shit any desoni dhni stri-one sulemamn cahto hto temam moabni, ammonni, adomni, sidonni ane hittini sriono smamves thto hto. a prjao mamte yhovae potana lokone spst phrmamn apelum htum ke, teomamni srio sathe lgn n krvam, e srio potana ptione bija devone putjam kri dese. am chtam sulemamn a strione cahto hto. tene 700 rajvmsni ranio hti ane 300 upptni hti; jeoe tene devthi vimukh kri didho hto. teni vrdvavsthamam te tena pita daud jevo nhoto jene yhova pr sm-purn visvas rakhyo. tene bdle teni pase teni pt-nioe potana devoni puja kravdavi. tene sidonio jeni puja krtam te astorethi devi ane dhikkarpatr milkom jene ammonio puja tene puja lagyo. a rite sulemamne yhovani drstimam ayogy gnay evum acrn kryu, ane pita daudni jem yhovane hrdypurvk anus-rya nhi. e vkhte sulemamne moabna dhikkarpatr dev kmos mamte ane ammoniona dhikkarpatr dev molekh mamte yrusalemmi njik avela prvtna sikhr pr ek uc sthan bmdhavyum. e j rite tene juda juda desni bdhi potani ranio mamte mmdiro bmdhavyam ane teoe tyam potana devone dhup arpn kryu ane jyno krya, tene lidhe yhova sulemamn pr khub gusse thyo. karnke yhovae tene be vkht drsn apyam chtam

sulemamne yhovathi modhum phervi lidhum htum. ane tene any devni puja n krvani cetvni api hti am chtam tene yhovana hukmno anadr kryu. tethi yhovae tene khyum, “apni vcce thyela kraronum paln tem kryum nthi ane mamra hukmo palya nthi, tethi hum tari pasethi rajy khumcvi lis ane tara sevko-mamthi koi ekne apis. tem chtam tara pita daudne karne tum jivto rhis tyam sudhi hum am nhi krum, prmtu tara putrna hathmamthi hum rajy khumcvi lis; tem hum akhum rajy pn nhi li lum; prmtu hum mamra sevk daudne mamte ane mamri psmdgina ngr yrusalemne mamte ek kul tara putrona hathmam rheva dis.” tyarbad yhovae sulemamnni same, ek stru ubho kryu, te stru adomina rajvmsno hdat hto. jyare daud adommam hto, tyare tene senapri yoabe tyam bdha sbone dphnavi didha ane tyare adomna drek jivta purusne mamri nakhyam. adomna ek-ek purusni hoya purri thi tyam sudhi, etle ke kh mhina sudhi yoab akhi israeli sena sathe tyam j rhyo hto. pn hdat, je te vkhete balk hto, te tena pitanam ketlak nokroni sathe misr bhagi gyo. teo midhanmamthi nikline paranmam gya. paranmamthi temne thoda mamnsone bhega krya ane tyamthi teo srv misr gya ane tyam misrna raja pharune teona khorakni ane rhevani jgyani vyvstha kri ane temne amuk jmin bheth trike api. pharunne hdat khub psmd pdyo, ane tene nari tahpnesni bhen hdatne prnavi. tahpnesni bhenne enathi gñubath name ek putr thyo, ane tene tahpnesne rajmhelam ucheri moto kryu, te pharunnam balko sathe j rtheto. jyare hdatne misrmam smamcar mlye ke daud cirmindramam podhi gyo che, ane teno senapri yoab pn mrtyu pamyo che, tyare tene pharunne khyum, “mne mamra potana desmam pachcho jva do.” prmtu pharune khyum, “tne ahim koi vstuni khot che ke tum tare des pachcho jva mamge che?” hdade khyum, “na, pn mherbani krine mne jva do.” yhovae sulemamn same ek bijo stru ubho kryu; te elyadano putr rjhon hto. je teno mamlik sobahna raja hdadejherne chodine bhagi chutyto hto. e smye jyare daude sobah pr humlo kryu tyare rjhone mamnsone toli bhegi krine pote teno nayk bni gyo, tyamthi teo dmsk gya ane tyam shthayi thi gya, ane rejhon temno raja bni gyo. sulemamn jivyo tyam sudhi rjhon te israelno dumsn rhyo. tene hadad ane israel mamte muskelio ubhi kri. bijo ek blvakhor agevan yrobam nbatno putr hto. ephraim prdesna sruah ngrmamthi te avto hto, teni mamta sruah vidhva sri hti. yrobam blvano vrttam ta prmamne che: tene sulemamn mil-lono jinorddhar kravyo hto, ane potana pita daudna ngrni divalnum bakorum bmdh kravyum. hve a yrobam ghno sksm mamns hto. sulemamne joyum ke yuvan mamns tenum kam ketli sumdr rite krto hto, ane tene yusphna vmsna veth mjurono mukadm bnavi didho. ek divs yrobam yrusalemini bhar gyo hto, tyare silono prboddhk ahiya ene rstamam mlyo. ahiyae nvo jhbhbho pheryo hto; e bmne khulla vgdadamam tdrn ekla j hta. ahiyae pote je nvo jhbhbho pheryo hto, te li tene phadine bar bhag kri nakhya. pchi ahiyae yrobamne khyum ke, “amamna ds tukda le, karn ke israelna yhovae dev khe che, ‘hum sule-mamnna hathmamthi rajy amcki lis ane ds tolio hum tne apis. pn mamra sevk daudne karnee hum sule-mamn ane tena kutumbne rajy krva mamte ek jati ane

yrusalem apis je ngr mem israelni bdhi toliomamthi psmd kryu htum. karn ke sulemamne mamro tyag kryo che, ten siddonioni devi astorethni, moabna dev kmosni ane ammoniona dev milkomni puja kri che. te mamra mamger calyo nthi ane mamri drstimam je sarum che, te tene kryum nthi, tena pita daude mamra bdha vidhio ane phrmamno palya htam, pn sulemamne te prmamne kryu nthi. am hova chtam pn mamra psmd krela sevk daude mamra hukmonum paln kryu htum tene lidhe, hmnam hum teni pasethi akhum rajy amcki lis nhi, ane tena bakina jivnkaldmryan te rajy krvanam calu rakhse. prmtu hum ena putrna hathmamthi rajy khumcvi lis ane tne ds tolio suprt kris. tena putrne hum ek toli apis, jethi mamra sevk daudnum nam mamra psmd krela ngr yrusalemmam kaym rhe. tne hum israelno raja bnavis, ane tum icche tetla prdesmam rajy kris. jo tum mamri bdhi ajnaonum paln krine ane mamra sevk daudni jem mne je yogy lagtum hoy tenum acrn kris, ttha mamra bdha hukm ane niymonum paln kris, mamre mamger calis ane hum jem icchum chum tem rhis to hum tari bajue rhis, tne israel apis ane daudna vmsni jem tara vmsnum pn nam rakhis. sulemamn-nam pap mamte daudna kutumbne sja kris, pn sja kaym mamte nhi hoy.” a pchi sulemamne yrobamne mamri nakhvano prytyn kryu, pn te misrna raja sisak pase bhagi gyo, ane sulemamnna mrtyu sudhi misrmam j rhyo. sulemamnna rajyna bija bdha bnavo ane temnam karyo, temj teni bdhi jnavarta sulemamnna vrttamta grmthmam nomdhela che. sulemamne yrusalemmamthi smgr israel pr calis vrs rajy kryu htum. tyarbad sulemamn potana pitrlökne pamyo, tene tena pita daudna ngrmam dphnavvamam avyo; ane teni jgae teno putr rhabam gadie avyo.

12

rhabam skhemmam gyo. karn ke israelna bdham loko tene raja bnava mamte tyam gya hta. te vkhete yrobam misrmam hto, sulemamn rajani aglthi te tyam nasi gyo hto. a rajyabhisek vise tene tena mitro pasethi sambhlyum, ane te misrmamthi pachcho avyo. karn ke israelna lokoe tene bolavi lidho hto, pchi te e bdha loko sathe rhabam pase gyo ane khyum, “tmamra pita amamra prtye bhu kthor hta ane amamri pase skht kam kravya, hve tme amamra pr tmamra pitae mukelo a bhar hlvo kro, ane ame tmamri seva krisum.” pchi rhabame jnavyum, “ahimthi calya jav ane trn divs pchi pacha avjo.” pchi loko temni pasethi dur gya. tyarbad raja rhabame potana pita sulemamn jivta hta tyare je vdilo tena slahkaro hta teoni slah lidhi. tene puchyum, “tme mne a lokone so jvab apvo teni slah apo.” temne khyum, “hve ap e lokoni icchane tabe thi jao ane emni sathe nmrtathi vat krso, to teo kaym mamte tmamri seva krse.” prmtu rhabame a vdiloni slahni avgnna kri; ane tene potani sathe uchrela juvan mitrone bolavya ane temni slah lidhi, tene puchyum, “a lokoe je mne khyum che ke, ‘tmamra pitae amamra pr je bhar mukyo che te hlvo kro.’ teone jvab apva mamte tme si slah apo cho?” juvan mitroe tene khyum, “tme teone evo jvab apo ke, ‘mamra pitani kmr krtam mamri tcli amgli jadi che.’ ane mamra

pitae tmamra pr je boj mukyo hto tene hum vdharis. mamra pita tmne kordathi phtkarta hta, hum tmne lokhmdna tukda bamdihela kordathi phtkaris.” yrobam ane tena mamnsa trn divs pchi rhabam pase gya. brabr je prmamne rajae temne krva khyum htum temj. rajae vdiloni slah mamni nhi pn lokone kthortathi jvab apyo. jem tena mitroe tene khyum htum tem tene khyum, “mamra pitae tmamra pr je bhar mukyo hto te bhar hum hji vdharis. mamra pita to tmne cabukthi phtkarta hta, hum to tmne lokhmdna tukda bamdihela kordathi phtkaris.” am, rajae lokoni vat pr dhyan apyum nhi, yhovae silona prbodhk ahiya mamprhte nbatna putr yrobamne je smdeso moklavayo hto te puro krvano hto, tethi rajae te prmamne vrtm kriu htum. jyare lokoe joyum ke raja apni vat sambhlto nhti, tyare teoe jvab apyo, “daud sathe amamre sum samy che? ysaina putr sathe amamre sum leva deva che?” o israelio, sau potpotane gher pacha jao; daud, hvethi tum tarum gher smbhal.” am, bdham israelio potpotane gher calya gya. ane am rhabame yhudana ngrmam vsta israelio pr rajy kriu. raja rhabame veth mjiuronon khatu smbhalta adoramne israelio pase moklyo, pn teoe tene pththro mamrine mamri namkhyo, athi raja rhabamne rthmam besi yrusalem bhagi jvum pdyum. tyarthi israelioe daudna kutumb same blvo kryo che ane teo aj sudhi alg rheta avya che. jyare israelna bdha lokoe sambhlyum ke, yrobam pacho avyo che, tyare temne tene israeli sbha smks bolavi, akha israelno raja bnavyo. yhudana kulmuh sivay koi daudna rajvmsne vphadar rhyum nhi. rhabame yrusalem jine yhudani tolina ane binyaminna kutumbna kul 1,80,000 cunmda yodvaone line israelna vmso same yuddh kri potanum rajy pachum melvba bhaga krya. pn isvr bhkt smamyane devni vani smbhlai ke, “yhudana sulemamnna raja putr rhabamne, ttha yhudana ttha binyaminna vmnsa bdha loko je aj sudhi teni sathe che temne khe. ‘a yhovanam vcn che: tmamra bhaio israelio same ldva jso nhi, sau koi potpotane gher pacha jay, je kmi bnyum che te mamri icchathi bnyum che.” temne yhovanam khyum mamnyum ane teni ajna prmamne to pacha gher calya gya. pchi yrobame ephraimna prvti prdesmam skhem ngrmi killebmdhi kri ane tyam rhyo; ane tyamthi tene pnuelngri pn killebmdhi kravi. yrobame vicar kryo, “aje sthiti evi che ke, mamra rajyna loko pacha daudna rajvmsne svikarse. jo a loko yrusalemmam avela yhovana mmdire jyino arpn krvanum calu rakhse, to temna mrdyam temna neta yhudana raja rhabam prtye phri vphadari jagse; ane teo mne mamri nakhe, ane phri pacha yhudana raja rhabamne anusrse.” athi tene a babt pr vicarine be sonana vachrda kravya ane lokone khyum, “hve tmamre bdhae yrusalem jvani jruv nhti, o israelio; a rhya tmamra dev je tmne mirmamthi bhar li avya hta.” ek vachrdane tene bethelmam sthapyo ane bijo danmam apyo. athi israelioe pap kriu. loko ek murti same puja krva bethel jta ane bijo murti same puja krva dan sudhi jta. yrobame tekrio pr kbroy bnavi, ane levivmsi n hoy eva bija koi pn kutumbomamthi yajko niyukt krya. athmam mhinamam pmdrmam divse, yrobame yhudamam je uvato hto tevd ek utsv sru kryo, ane te bethelni vedi pr uvato hto je tene bnavi hti. tene vachrdaone blidano

arpn krvanum sru kryum je tene bnavya htam. ane tene ucc sthano prthi yajkone niyukt krya, bethelni kbrodam seva krva mamte je tene bnavi hti. am, israelio mamte pote sru krelo utsv ujvva pote psmd krelo athmam mhinanam pmdrmam divse te bethel gyo, ane blidano arpn krva te pote bnaveli vedi pr gyo.

13

yrobam vedi pase blidano cdavva mamte ubho hto, tyare yhovae ek devna mamnsne yhudathi bethel moklyo. ane yhovana vcnthi tene vedine pokarine khyum, “vedi, vedi a yhovanam vcn che; ‘sambhl, daudnam vmmsam yosiya name ek balk avtrse, te tari pr blidan cdhavse, prvtna sikhr uprni deriona yajko jeo atyare tara pr dhup cdhave che prmtu yosiya tari pr mnusynam hadkane balse.” ane te j vkhete tene vdhumam jnavyum ke, “a vedi tuti jse ane tena prni rakh phelai jse, yhovani a bhvisyvani saci pdse, te smye tum janse ke, mem je khyum htum te sty htum.” jyare yrobame pela devna mamnsne bethelni vedine sap apto sambhlyo, te smye tene vedi pasethi hath li lidho, te mamns trph cimdhyo ane khyum, “tene pkdo.” pn jevum tene am khyum ke, trt j e mamns same ene Imbavelo hath e j sthitimam lkavgrst thi gyo, te potana hathne pacho khemci skyo nhi. e smye devna mamnsni agahi prmamne vedimam moti tirad pdi ane tena prni rakh vera i gi. je prmamne yhovae devna mamnsne kheva mamte khyum htum temj bnyum. rajae devna mamnsne kalavala krya, “mehrbani krine tmamra yhovae devne kho ke, mamro hath phrithi sajo kri ape.” tethi devna mamnsne devne prarthna kri, etle rajano hath phela hto tevo thi gyo. pchi rajae devna mamnsne vinmti kri, “mamri sathe mamra rajmhelam av, tyam aram kr ane bhojn le. tem mamro hath sajo kryo te mamte hum tene bhet apis.” pn devna mamnsne rajane khyum, “tum mne taro addho mhel ape, to pn hum tmamri sathe nhi avum, hum ahim ksum khais ke pis nhi, karn, mne yhovani ajna che ke, ‘tare ksum khavanum ke pivatum nhi, ane je rste jay te rste pacha phrvanam nhi.” athi te bije rste pacho gyo; je rste bethel avyo hto te rste pacho n gyo. e vkhete bethelmam ek vrdv prbodhk rheto hto. tena putroe gher jine prbodhke bethelmam je kryu htum te ane tene rajane je khyu htum te potana pitane jnavyum. pitae puchyum, “te kya rste gyo?” putroe tene yhudano devno mamns je rste gyo te btavyo. vrdv prbodhke potana putrone khyum, “jldithi gdhedha pr jin bamdho.” teoe tene mamte gdhedha pr jin bamdhyum. pchi te pr cdhine gdhedha pr svar thi gyo. pchi e vrdv prbodhk pela devna mamnsni pacht gyo, ane tene ek elon vrksni nice bethelo joyo. tene temne puchyum, “tum yhudathi avelo devno mamns che?” jvabmam tene khyum, “ha, hum te j chum.” vrdv prbodhke tene khyum, “mamri sathe mamre gher av ane bhojn le.” tene jvab apyo, “na, hum avi skum tem nhti, kemke mne tari sathe avvani rja nhti ke tari sathe a jgyae kmi khavani ke pivani rja nhti. karn, mne yhovani ajna che ke, ‘tare tyam ksum khavanum ke pivatum nhi, ane jay te rste pacha phrvanam nhi.” vrdv prbodhke khyum, “hum pn tmamra jevo prbodhk chum;” ane aje mne ek devdute yhovano smdeso apta khyum che ke, “mamre

tne khorak ane pani mamte mamri sathe gher li jvo.” hkiaktmam vrdv prbodhk teni agl juththum bolto hto. tethi teo bmne pacha vlya, ane devno mamns pela vrdv prbodhkne gher gyo ane tyam khadhumm pidhum. jyare teo hju bhana pr betha hta tyare vrdhdh prbodhk je devna mamnsne pachu li avyo hto tene yhovani vani sambhlai. ane tene yhudathi avela devna mamnsne khyum “a yhovani vani che.” tem yhovani ajananum ullngn kriu che ane tene krelam hukmo palyam nthi, pn tene mna kri hti, tyam pacha avine tem khadhumpidhum che, athi tarum mddum tara purvjoni kbre nhi phomce.” bhojn lidha pchi vrdv prbodhke yhudathi avela devna mamns mamte gdhedha pr jin bamdhi. ane yhudana e devna mamnsne potani musaphri sru kri, ane e rstamam jto hto tyare ek simhe tyam avine tene mamri nakhyo. tenum sb tyam rstamam pdyum htum, ane gdhedha ttha simh teni baju pr ubha hta. thoda mamnsjo teo te rstethi psar thta htam vcce pdela sbne ane teni bajue samtithi ubhela gdhedha ttha simhne joyo. ane ngrmam jine ana vise vat kri, jyam vrdv prbodhk rheto hto. jyare vrdhdh prbodhke a vise sambhlyum tyare tene khyum, “e to e j devno mamns che, ke jene yhovani ajanano anadr kryo che! simh dvara tene mamri nmkhavine yhovae tene apeli cetvni purn kri che.” pchi tene potana putrone gdhedha pr jin bamdhva mamte khyum ane teoe te prmanne kryu. te gyo ane tene joyum ke devna mamnsnum srir mamrgmam vcce pdyum htum ane gdhedha ttha simh hji pn teni njik ubha hta, vli simhe mhusynum srir khadhun n htum ane simhe gdhedha pr humlo nhoto kryo. pchi sok prdsirt krva mamte ane dphnvidhi krva pela sbne gdhedha pr mukine ngrmam li gyo. tene e sbne potani kbrmam mukine “o mamra bhair re! khine pok muki.” tene dphnavya pchi, te prbodhke potana putrone bolavine khyum, “hum mri jaum tyare mne a prbodhkni sathe ek j kbrmam dphnavjo. mamra asthi e devna mamnsna asthi sathe j mukjo; karn ke, bethelni a vedi ane smrun pasena ucc sthano mamte yhovano smdeso je tene a devna mamns dvara apyo hto te cokks sako pdse.” a ghnta pchi pn yrobame potanum dust acrn chodyum nhi. pn tene uccesthano mamte koi pn kulsmuhna lokomamthi yajk trike nimvanum calum rakhyum. je koi yajk thva taiyar thto tene te uccesthan prnam mmdirino yajk nimto. tethi krine yrobame potana akha vmsne papmam nakhyo ane temnum bhumimamthi smpurpnne bhumsai jvum niscit kryu.

14

yrobamno putr abiya gmbhir mamdgimam spdayo. ane yrobame potani ptnine khyum, “am jo, tum mamri ptnei ane lokone khbr n pde, koi tene olkhi n ske te rite vesphto krine tum siloh ja. ahiya prbodhk tyam rhe che, jene khyum htum ke, hum a lokono raja thvano chum. thari sathe ds rotli, thodi phlona tukdavalu rotli ane ek kuppi mdh line teni pase ja. a balknum sum thvanum che te tne khese.” yrobamni ptnei te prmanne kryu. te trt j nikli ane siloh gi, ahiyane gheer phomci, hve vat em hti ke ahiyane dekhatum nhotum. ghdpnne lidhe teni amkhne jhamkh avi hti, prmtu yhovae tene khyum htum ke, “yrobamni ptnei potana mamda balk vise

tne sval krva avi rhi che; teni avse tyare koik bijumj hovano dhomm krse. tenine a kheje.” athi ahiyae jyare barnam agl tenam pglamno avaj sambhlyo tyare tene khyum, “av, amdr av, yrobamni ptnei, tum biji sri hovano dhomm sa mamte kre che? mamre tene mamtha smdmar apvana che. ja, yrobamne jnav ke, israelna dev yhova em khe che ke, ‘mem tne ek samamny mamns mamthi israelno raja bnayvo. mem daudna hathmamthi rajy chinvi line tne apyum. pn tum mamra sevk daud jevo n niklyo. te to mamri ajnao palto hto. ane pura mnthi mamra mamer calto hto ttha mamri njrmam je sacum hoy te j krto hto. tem tara bdha purvjo krtam vdhare khrab kamo krya che, tem biji devoni murtio bnavi che, ane sonana vachrda bnavine mamro ros vhoiri lidho che; tem to mamri avgna kri che. tethi hum tara vms pr apht utaris. tara kutumbmam drek purusne mamri nakhis, israelmam tara vmsno koi pn nr jivto bese nhi jem chan rakh thay tyam sudhi blye kre che. tevi j rite tarum smgr kutumb nas pamse. tara kutumbmamthi jeo shermam mrn pamse temne kutram khase, ane jeo vgdamam mrtyu pamse temne pmkhio khase. a yhovanam vcn che.” pchi ahiyae yrobamni ptnei khyum, “hve tum tare gher ja. tum ngrmam phomcse te j smye chokro mrtyu pamse. srvi israeli loko tene mamte akrm krse ane tene dphnavse, tara kutumbmamthi saro bhumidah pammnar taro putr a ek j hse. kemke israelna yhova devne yrobamna smgr privarmamthi mamtr a chokrane j sari vykit trike joyo che. tyarbad yhova israel mamte ek raja niyukt krse, ane te yrobamna vmsno amt lavse. jevi rite chodni kummla damdi ndimam jholam khay che tevi j rite yhova israel pr prhar krse. yhova israelione tene tena pitrone apela desmamthi jdmulti ukhedi nakhse. ane ndine pele par teone vikheri nakhse, karn ke aserimmo stmbh bnavi teoe yhovane kopaymamn krya che. yhova israelione chodi dese. karn ke yrobame pote pap kryu che ane potani sathe srvi israeli lokone pn pap krva mamte dori gyo che, ne pap kravya che.” yrobamni ptnei uthine calti thi, te tirsah avi phomci ane jyare tena ghrna ummra pr phoci te j ghdie balk mrtyu pamyu. yhovae potana sevk ahiya prbodhk dvara agahi kri hti tem j bdhum bnyum ane teoe tene dphnavyo ane akha israeli teno sok palyo. yrobamna rajyna bija prsmgo, tene kyam kyam yud-dho krya, kevi rite rajy kryu, israeli rajaonam kalvrtamtam nomdhayelum che. yrobam 21 vrs rajy kri pitrolokne pamyu ane tena pchi teno putr nadab gadie avyo. yhudanam raja sulemamno putr rhabam jyare te 41 vrsni ummrno hto tyare yhudano raja bnyo. rhabame yrusalemmam 17 vrs rajy kryu. israelni bdhij jatiomamthi yrusalem ngr htum jene yhovae potana mamte psmd kryu htum. rhabamni mamtanum nam naamamh htum, te ammoni bti. yhudana lokoe yhovani njrmam pap gnay evum acrn kryu, temne purvjo krelam papothi pn vdhu papo kri yhovano kop vhoiri lidho. temne drek umci tekri ane drek chayo apta vrs nice lokoe uccesthane pvitr stmbho ane aserahna stmbh bamdhya. etlum j nhi, akha prdesmam devdaso ane devdasio bija devoni seva krti hti, a to bhumina rastoe krelum adhm pap jevum htum, ane karne yhovae temni pasethi bhumi line israelione api didhi hti. rhabamna rajymam pamcmam

vser misrna raja sisake yrusalem pr akrmn kryum, ane tene yhovana mmdirna ane rajmhelna bdha bhdmdaro lumti gyo. tene sonani dhalo je sulemamne bnavdavi hti te li lidhi. peli sonani dhalone bdle raja rhabame kamsani dhalo kravi, ne te rajmhelna prvesdvarnum rksn krta sainikona srdarone sompi. jyare jyare raja yhovana mmdire jto tyare tyare rkskoe dhal sathe li jta ane pchithi pachi te ssragarmam muki deta. rhabamna rajnyam bija bnavo ane ene krela bija bdha karyo yhudana rajaonam itihās namk grmthmam lkhyaa che. yrobam ane rhabam vcce stt yuddh calya kryum. amte rhabam pitrlokne pamyō, tyare tene daud ngrmm dphnavvam avyo teni mamtanum nam naamamh htm, te ek ammoni hti. rhabamna mrtyu pchi teno putr abiyam raja bnyo.

15

israelna raja yrobamna adharmam vrsam abiyam yhudano raja bnyo. tene trn vrs yrusalemmam rajy kryu. abisalomni putri mamakhah teni mamta hti. tena pitae teni phelam je papo krya htm, tene tej bdham krya. tena pita daud potana dev yhovane smpurn vphadar rhyo hto tevo te n rhyo; tem chtam daud prtyena premne mamte tene dev yhovae yrusalemmam tena kutumbno divo blto rakhyo. tene tene putr apyo ane yrusalemne surksit rakhyum. phkt uriya hittini babt sivay daude hmmea yhovane je nyayi lagyum te prmamne j kryum ane jivnpryt smpurn pne devne ajnamkit rhyo hto. rhabamno putr ane yrobamno putr ekbija sathe stt lida rhyam. abiyamnam sasn vise ane sasn drmyan bnela bijam bnavo vise yhudana rajaona itihās namk grmthmam lkhyalea che. abiyam ane yrobamna putro ekbija sathe yuddho ldyam. pchi abiyam mrtyu pamyō ane tene daudna ngrmm tena pitro sathe dphnavvam avyo. tena pchi teno putr asa raja bnyo. israelna raja yrobamna rajykalnam vismam vser asa yhudano raja bnyo. tene yrusalemmam ektalis vrs raj kryum, teni mamtanum nam mamakhah htm, te abisalomni putri hti. tena pitr daudni jem yhovane je nyayi lagyum tem kryum. tene devdasio je prdesnam bija devoni seva krti hti, tene hamki kadhi ane tena pitroe bnaveli murtione dur kri. tene teni mamta mamakhahne suddha rajmamntana pdethi dur kri, karn tene aserah devini puja mamte ek dhikkarpatri murti kravi hti. asae e murtine todi nakhi ane kidron ndina tt prni khinmam bali muki, jo ke ucc sthanoni smadhihonee dur krvamam avi nhoti, tem chtam asa jivnbhr yhovane purepuro vphadar rhyo. tena pitae temj tene pote yhovane sonum, camdi ane camdina vasno vgere yhovane arpn kryu. israelna raja baasa ane asa vcce temna smgr sasn drmyan ekbija same ldaya kri. israelna raja baasae yhudane gheri lidhum, ane ramam ngrne killebmdhi kri, jethi koi pn yhudana raja asane mdd kri n ske. tyarbad asae mmdirna ttha rajmhelna khjanamam baki rhelum sonum ane camdi ektham krine dm-skmm rheta aramna raja benhdadne apva potana adhikarione moklya. benhdad tabrimmonno putr ane hejhyonno pautr hto. adhikario sathe rajae a smdeso moklyo ke, “tmamra pita ane mamra pita vcce samtikrar hto, tevo apni vcce pn che. a sathe

hum tmne sonacamdini bhet moklum chum. tme israelna raja baasa satheno samtikrar todi nakho etle tene mamra prdesmamthi hthi jvum pdse.” benhdade a krar mamny rakhyo ane tene potana sainyne israelnam ketlamk ngro same ldva moklyum. teoe iyon, dan, adel-beth-mamakhah, smgr kinneroth ane nph-tali prdesnam tmamm ngroño nas kryo. baasae a akrmnna smamcar sambhlya, tyare tene ramam ngrnum bamdhkam pdtum mukyum. ane pacho tirsah calyo gyo. pchi asa rajae smgr yhudamam jaheret kri ke, drek sskt puruse “ramam” no nas krvamam mdd krvi an tenam lakdam ttha pththro uthavi lavvam. raja asae te sadhnsamgrino upyog binyaminnum ngr geba ane mispah bamdhva mamte kryom. asana rajyna bija bdha prsmgo, tenam vijyo ane tenam bdham karyo, temj tene bmdhavela ngro te bdhum yhudana rajaona itihāsnam grmthmam lkhelum che. vrd-dhavsthamam tene pgno rog lagu pdyo. pchi te mrtyu pamyō, ane tene tena pitro sathe daud ngrmm dphnavvam avyo. teno putr yhosaphat tena pchi rajgadie avyo. e smy drmyan israelmam yrobamno putr nadab raja bnyo. te asana rajykalna bija vser gadie avyo hto. tene be vrs raj kryu. tene yhovani drstie pap gnay evum acrn kryu; te potana pitane pgle calyo; pitani jem pote pap kryu, ne israel pase pn pap kravyum. ahianyo putr baasa je issakhar kulno hto. tene nadabni same blvo kryo. nadabe israeli sainyni sathe plistiona ngr gibbthonne gheri lidhum htm. tyare baasae kavtru krine tenum khun kryum. raja asana yhudamam sasna trija vrs drmyan baasae nadabne mamri nakhyo ane pote raja bnyo. jevo e raja bnyo ke trt tene yrobamna kutumbnoe nas kryo. tene koiney jivta chodya nhi. a rite yhovae je vat tena sevk silona ahiane khi hti te saci pdi. a bdhum bnyum karnke yrobame pap kryum, ane israelione pn pap krva prerya ane am tene israelna dev yhovane khub gusse krya. nadabna sasn vkhtna bija bnavo ane biju je kai tene kryu htmu te israelna rajana itihās namk grmthmam lkhelum che. yhudana raja asa ane israelna raja baasa vcce stt smghrs calya kryo. yhudana raja asana sasna trija vrs drmyan ahianyo putr baasa israelno raja bnyo. baasae tirsahmam covis vrs raj kryum, yhovae jene anist khyum htm te j tene kryum, ane te yrobamna udahrne anusryo. tena jeva j pap kryam ane israelione papna mamger dorya.

16

tena pchi yhovae hnanina putr yehune baasa mamte smdeso apyo, te smdeso a hto. “ke mem tne samamny mamnsamthi mamra israeli lokono raja bnavyo. pn tum yrobamne pgle calyo, tem mamra loko israelio pase evam pap kravyam ane temna a papoe mne kopyamamn bnavyo. hve hum taro ane tara kutumbno ucched kri nakhis, nbatna putr yrobamna kutumbnam mem je hal krya hta, teva tara pn kris. baasana kutumbna je koi ngrmam mutyu pamse temne kutram khai jse, ane jeo vgdamam mrtyu pamse temne pmkhio khai jse.” baasanam sasna bija bnavo, ane tenam karyo israelna rajaona itihās namnam grmthmam lkhel che. pchi baasa pitrlokne pamyō ane tene tirsahmam tena pitro sathe dphnavyo. tena pchi teno putr elah teni gadie avyo. hnanina putr

yehu prbodhk, yhova trphthi baasa ane tena kutumb mamte ek smdeso lavyo. enum karn e ke, baasae yhovani drstie ayogy gñay evum acrn krine yhovano ros vhoi lidho hto; tene yrobamna kutumbna jevum acrn kryum htum, tethi yhova tena kulno pn nas krse. yhudana raja asana sasna chhvismam vser jyare baasanu putr elah tirsahmam raja thyo ane tene be vrs rajy kryu, tena ek amldar, addhi rthsenana nayk jhimrie teni viruddh bmd kryum. tirsahmam rajae kephi pinum pidhum ane arsana ghrmam bhan bhuli gyo. je arsa tirsahma mhelmam upri hto. jhimri tyam avyo ane elahne tyam mamri nakhyo ane pchi raja bnyo. a yhudana raja asana amlna sttavismam vrs drmyan bnyum. te jevo gadie avyo ke trt j tene asana smgr privarne rhemsi nakhyum. tene tena kutumbmamthi tena khub durna sgasmbdhi ke mitronam ekey mamsne tene jivta rheva didha nhi. jhimri dvara baasanam kulna sbhyono smhar thyo, jeni prbodhk yehue bhvisyvani kri hti ane am yhovana vcn sacam pdyam. baasa ane tena putr elahnamm potana j anist krtyo ane dust kmorne lidhe teono smhar thyo. kemke teo israelione murtione puja krvamm dori gya ane israelna yhova devne skht krodhaymamn krya. elahnam sasna bija bdham bnavo israelna rajaona itihhas namk grmthmam lkhel che. yhudana raja asana amlna sttavismem vser jhimrie tirsahmam sat divs rajy kryu. te vkhte israeli sainye gibbthonna plisitiona sher pase pdav nakhyo. jyare senane khbr pdi ke jhimrie raja viruddh kavtrum kri, tenum khun kryu che. tyare teoe senapti omrine nyo raja trike jaher kryo. omrie ane smgr israeli senae gibbthon chodine tirsahne ghero ghalyo. jyare jhimrie joyum ke sher dusmnne hath gyum che, etle tene rajmhelmam jine akha mhelne ag lgadi ane te mri gyo. yhovani drstie ayogy gñay tevum acrn kri tene je pap kryum htum ttha tene acrela duskrtyonum a phl htum. te yrobamne pgle calyo hto. tene yrobamni jem pap kryu htum, ane israelio pase pn pap kravayum htum. jhimrina sasna bija bnavo ane tene krela blvani vat israelna rajaona itihhas namk pustkmam nomdhayeli che. tyarbad israelna lokomam be psko pdi gya. ek pks ginathna putr tibnine teko apto hto ane tene raja bnava mamto hto ane bijo omrine teko apto hto. je loko omrine teko apta hta, teo vdhu blvan htam. tibnine mamri nakhvamam avyo ane omrino vijy thyo, tethi tene koina virodh vina raj kryum. jyare asa yhudana raja trike 31vrs rhyo. omri israelno raja bnyo, ane tene 12 vrs rajy kryum. emamthi tene ch vrs tirsahmam rajy kryum, tyarbad tene semer namni vykit pasethi smrunni tekri smrun prvt lgbhg 68 kilo camdi apine khridi lidhi ane tena pr tene sher bmdhavyum ane semerna nam prthi tenum nam smrun padyum. omrie yhovani drstie ayogy gñay evum acrn kryum; dusttamam te potana bdha purvjo krtam vdhi gyo. tene nbatna putr yrobamne mamger cali, yrobamni jem pote pap krya ane israel pase pn pap kravayum ttha murtini puja krine, israelna dev yhovane kopaymamn krya. omrina sasna bija bnavo ane tenam vijyo israeliona rajaona itihhas namk grmthmam nomdhelam che. pchi omri pitrlodne pamyo ane tene smrunmam dphnavvamam avyo, tena pchi teno putr ahab gadie avyo. yhudana raja asana amlmam adtrisme vsr omrino putr ahab israelno raja bnyo; ane tene smrun-

nam 22 vrs raj kryum. omrina putr ahabe yhovani njre ayogy gñay evum acrn kryu. ane potana bdha purvjo krtam pn te vdhare khrab nivdyo. tene mamte nbatna putr yrobamna pgle calvum e purtum n htum. tethi tene ijhebel sathe lgn krya je sidonna raja ethbalni putri hti, ane bal devni puja kri hti. tene smrunmam bal devni puja mamte ek mmdir bmdhavi temam ek vedi cnavi. ahabe aserah devini pn ek murti ubhi kri, ane bijam papo pn krya, priname tene teni same bija israeli rajao krtam pn vdhu israelna dev yhovano kop vhoi lidho. tena smy drmyan bethelna hiele yrikho ngr phri bmdhavyum, tene jyare teno payo nakhyo tyare teno sauthi moto putr abiram mri gyo, ane potano sauthi nano putr sgub jyare tena drvajao ubha krya tyare mri gyo. nunnna putr yhosuana sbdo, ke je yhovani bhvisyvani hti, a rite saci pdi.

17

eliya gilyadna tisbeno hto, tene ahabne khyum ke, “israelna dev yhovani jeni smmukh ubho rhum chum teno hum sevk chum, ane hum mamra jivna sm khaine khum chum ke hvenam vsormam hum khum nhi tyam sudhi jhakl ke vrsad pdvana nhti.” tyarbad tene yhovani trphthi a smdeso mlyo. “a jgya chodine tum purv trph ja, yrdn ndini bajumam krithna vhela pase smtai ja. jhrnanum pani piye, ane mem kagdaone ajna kri che ke te tne tyam khvdave.” tene yhovanam khyam prmamne kryu. te yrdn ndini bajumam avel krithna vhela pase gyo. kagdao svar-samj tene rotli ttha mams lavi apta, ane te jhrnamamthi pani pito. pn thoda smy pchi, nani ndinum pani sukai gyum kemke desmam koi sthle vrsad vrsyo n hto. pchi yhovae eliyane khyum, “tum uth, ane sidon ngrni pasena sarphth gammam jine rhe, tyam ek vidhva stri rhe che, te tarum posn krse, te mamte mem tene ajna api che.” athi te sarphth calyo gyo, jyare te gamni bhagole phomcyo tyare, tene ek vidhva strine lakdam vinti joi, tene tenum abhivadn kryu ane khyum, “jra mne kumjamam thodum pani piva lavi apone.” te pani leva jti hti etlamam eliyane tene bum padine khyum, “mamre mamte tukdo rotlino pn lavjo.” pn te vidhva boli, “tmamra dev yhovana sm mamri brnimam muththi lot ane kujamam thodum tel che; e sivay mamri pase ksum khavanum nhti. hum ahim a thoda lakdam bhegam krva avi chum, jethi jine mrtam phe-lam mamre mamte ne mamra putrna chella bhojn mamte kmi ramdhi skum.” eliyae khyum, “gbhrais nhi, ja ne hum khum chum e prmamne kri. phe-lam mamra mamte ek nani rotli bnave, pchi ek tara mamte bnave, ane tyar pchi ek tara putr mamte bnave. karn, israelna yhova devnam vcn che ke, ‘yhova bhumi pr vrsad n mogle, tyam sudhi brni mamno lot ane telno kumjo kdi khali thse nhi.’” athi tene jine eliyana kheva mujb kryu; ane lamba smy sudhi eliyane, te srine ane tena kutumbne khavanum ml-tum rhyum. eliya mamprthe yhovae je bhvisyvani kri hti te saci pdi ane te prmamne lotni brni ane telno kumjo kdi khali thya nhi. tyarbad te ghralvi srino putr mamdo pdyo, teni mamdgi etli bhare hti ke tenum mrtyo thuyum. tyare tene eliyane khyum, “o yhovana mamns, tme sa mamte avine mamra e pap vise yad kravo cho? jene lidhe mamro putr mri

gyo hto?" eliyae tene khyum, "tara putrne mamri pase lav." em khine eliyae tena kholamamthi balkne li lidho ane pote rheto hto te maml uprni ordimam li ji tene potani ptharimam nice mukyo. pchi tene yhovane prarthna krtam khyum, "o mamra yhova dev, hum jene tyam utryo chum, te vidhane tmamre sacej nuk-san phomcadvum che? ena putrne tme sa mamte mamri nakhyo?" tene pote balk trph khemcaine trn vkht lamba thine yhovane motethi prarthna kri ke, "o mamra dev, a balkne phri jivto kri de." yhovae teno pokar sambhlyo. pela balkne phrithi jivto kryo. eliyae tene upadi li gharna prna mamlprni ordimamthi tene teni mamta pase li avyo. te balkne teni mamtane suprt krine tene khyum, "jo, taro putr to jive che." tethi te strie khyum, "hve hum khatri purvk janum chum ke tme devna mamns cho, ane tme bolo cho te yho-vanum vcn che te sty che."

18

ghna divso pchi, dukalna trije vser eliyane yhovani vani smblhai, "ja, ahab smks hajr tha, hve hum a dhrti pr vrsad vrsavvano chum." athi eliya ahabne mlva nikli pdyo, te smye smrunmam dukal ghno vism hto. a smye obadya namno ek mamns je yhovano khub vphadar hto ane mhelno vyvsthapk pn hto tene ababe bolavdavyo. jyare rani ijhebel yhovana prbodbhkone mamri nakhti hti, tyare tene ekso prbodbhkone asry apyo, ane drek guphamam 50 prbo 50 dhko em be guphamam teone smtadyam, ane temne anajpani pu-ram padyam htam. ababe obadyane jnavyum, "cal, apne bmne akha desmam phrine ekeek jhrnum ane ekeek ndi joi vlie. jo apnne purtum ghas mli jay to apna ghodao ane khccrone thodam smy mamte jiv-tam rakhi skie, nhi to apne temni htya krvi pdse." temne des vhemci lidho, ahab eklo ek baju gyo ane obadya eklo biji baju gyo. obadya potane mamnger jto hto tyare, tyam ene eliya mlyo, obadyae tene olkhyo etle tene sastamg prnam kri khyum, "ap j mamra mamlrik eliya ne?" eliyae khyum, "ha, ja ane tara dh-nine (ahab) khe ke eliya ahim che." obadyae khyum, "mem tmamra sevke, evum sum anist kryum che ke je tmamre mne ahab pase moklvo joie. te mne mamri nakhse. jetli khatri yhova tmamra devni hajrini che tetli j khatrithi hum khum chum ke, a prthvi pr ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi eva koi rajy ke prja baki nthi, jyam rajae tmamri sodh kri na hoy, ane desna rajae jyare bdhamne puchyum ane teo bdham kheta ke 'eliya' ahim nthi tyare e kthn sacum che evum pur-var krva raja teni pase vcn levдавto hto. ane hve tme kho cho ja tara dhni (ahab) ne jine khe ke eliya ahimya che. etle evum thse ke hum apni pasethi jine ahabne khis, ane yhovano atmam tmne dur li jse ane mne khbr pn nhi pde tme kyam cho ane jyare raja tmne jova nhi pame, to te mne mamri nakhse. hum tmamro sevkn nanpnthi yhovane anusrum chum tem chtam pn tme janta nthi ke, jyare ijhebel yhovana prbodbhkone mamri nakhti hti tyare mem yhovana prbodbhkone be guphamam chupavyam htam. drek guphamam 50 mamns, ane temne anaj-pani pn pu-ram padyam htam. ane atyare ap mne kho cho ke, ja, tara dhni (ahab) ne khe ke eliya ahim che! te jrur mne mamri nakhse." eliyae khyum, "jetli khatri mne

sainyona dev yhova jeni hum seva krum chum temam che tetli j khatrithi hum tmne vcn apum chum ke, aje ahab smks mamri jatne chti kri dis." tethi obadya ahabne sodhva gyo ane tene tene smamcar apya; etle ahab eliyane mlva gyo. jyare ababe eliyane joyo tyare tene khyum, "tum e j vykht che je israel mamte sm-sya ubhi kri rhyo che." eliyae jvab apyo, "mem nhi, pn tem j a viptti tari bhum pr notri che, karn ke tem ane tara privarna sbhyoe yhovani ajnano anadr krine balni puja kri che. prmtu balna 450 prbodbhko ane aserahna 400 prbodbhko che jeone ijhebelno teko che. teone kamerl prvt pr bhega kro." tethi ababe kamerl prvt pr bdha israeliome bhega krya, ane pr-bodbhkone pn bhega krya. eliyae agl avine lokone khyum, "tme ketlo vkht ane kyam sudhi tme be ab-hiprayni vcce phrya krso? jo yhova dev hoy, to teni puja kro, jo bal dev hoy to teni puja kro." pn koi ek aksre bolyum nhi. pchi eliyae lokone khyum, "yho-vana bdham prbodbhkamamthi ek hum j eklo baki rhyo chum, jyare balna to 450 prbodbhko che. be bldo li avo, teone ek bld psmd krva do ane tene vdherine bldidanna lakda pr muko, pn agni n petavo, bija bldne hum blidan mamte taiyar krine lakda pr mukum, pn agni nhi petavum. tmamre tmamra devnum ahvahn krum ane hum yhovane ahvahn krum. je koi dev agnine petavi skse te saca dev hse." bdha loko smmt thya. pchi eliyae balna prbodbhkone khyum, "ek bld psmd kro ane phelam tme dhravo, karn tme smkhyamam ghna cho, tmamra devne prarthna kro, pn lak-damam ag n mukso." tethi teoe tena khyia mujb kryum ane ek bld taiyar kryo, ane svarthi te bpor sudhi bal-num nam jpya kryum, "teo o bal, amne jvab ap." eva pokaro krtam rhyam, pn tyam koi avaj n hto ane jvab n hto. teoe vedini gol phrte nrty pn krya. amne am bpor thi gi etle eliyae temni mskri krya mamdi, te bolyo, "hji mota sade bumo pado, teo dev che; e vicarmam umda dubi gya hse, athva kmi kammam gumthaya hse ke, prvase gya hse, kdac umghi pn gya hoy to jgadva pde ne?" athi teo vdhare mote sade bumo padva lagya ane temna rivaj mujb trvar ane bhala vde potana srir pr eva gha krva lagya ke, lohina rela vheva lagya. bpor viti gi ane chek smdhyablino smy thyo tyam sudhi teo dhunta rhyam, ane teona de-vne bolava rhyam; pn tyam kmi avaj ke jvab n mlyo, karnke koi sambhlutum nhotum. pchi eliyae bdham lokone khyum, "ahim avo." loko avya; ane teni gol phrta bhega thya. yhovani vedi je todi nakhvamam avi hti, tene temne smi kri. yakub ke jenum nam yho-vae israel rakhyum htum, tena putronam kulsmuhoni smkhyia anusar tene bar pththr lidha. te pththro vde eliyae ek vedi bnavi ane tene yhovane arpn kri. tene tee vedini phrte be mamp bi smamy tevdi khai khodi. tyarbad tene lakda pn gothvyam. bldna tukda krya ane tene lakdam pr gothvyo. pchi tene khyum, "car ghda bhrine pani lavine arpn redo ane lakdam pr chamto." lokoe e prmamne kryum. te bolyo, "phri pani redo." lokoe phri var pani redyum, tene khyum, "triji var pani redo." ane lokoe trijivar pani redyum. athi pani vedini care bajue phelai gyum. ane peli khai suddham panithi bdhi baju bhrai gi. samje jyare blino smy thyo te smye prbodbhk eliya agl avine bolyo, "o ibrahim, ishak ane yakubna yhova dev, aje a lokone khbr pdva do ke, israelmam tme saca dev cho, ane

hum tmamro sevk chum, ane a bdhum hum tmamra hukmthi krum che. mne jvab apo, o yhova mne jvab apo. jethi a lokone khatri thay ke, tme j yhova dev cho, ane tme j temnam hrđy pacham potana trph vali lidham che.” etlamam ekaek akasmamthi yhovano agni yjnmam pđyo ane, dhnapn. lakdam, pththr ane retine bali nakhya ane tene khadana pani pn sukvi nakhyam! lokoe a joyum tyare teo bhum i pr prnam krva nmyam, ane pokar kryo, “yhova e j dev che! yhova e j dev che!” eliyae khyum, “balna prbodbhkone pkdi lo, jojo, ek pn chtki n jay.” lokoe temne pkdi lidha ane eliya temne kison ndine kamthe li gya ane teo srvne tyam mamri nakhyam. eliyae ahabne khyum, “hve pachō ja, annjl le, karn, mne musldhar vrsadno avaj smbhlay che.” ahabe jine annjl lidham ane eliya, kamerl prvtne toce sudhi gyo, tyam te jmin pr pđyo ane ghumtn vcke potanum mamthum ghali didhum. tene potana nokrne khyum, “upr jine dria trph njr kr.” tene upr jine njr kri, te bolyo, “tyam kami nthi.” eliyae tene sat var pachō moklyo, ane te sat var pachō gyo. satmi vkhte te bolyo, “mamsna hathna mampnum namum vadlum driyamamthi pr cdhe che.” tyare eliyae khyum, “hve jine ahabne khe, rth jodine calyo ja, nhi to vrsad tene roki rakhsē.” drmyan akas vadlithi kalum thi gyo, pvn jorthi phumkava lagyo ane dhodhmamr vrsad vrsyo. ahab rthmam besi gyo ane yijhel jva mamte nikli pđyo. eliyamam yhovani skitno smcar thyo ane te jhbhbho umco kho-sine ahabna rthni agl agl theth te yijhel phomcyo tyam sudhi dodto gyo.

19

eliyae je kmi kryum htum te, ne tene kevi rite sghla prbodbhkone trvarthi mamri nakhya hta, te pn ahabe ijhebelne khyum, pchi ijhebele kasd mokli eliyane khevdavum ke, “tem jem te prbodbhkona pran lidha che tem hum tara pran avti kale ratre brabr avi j rite a smy phela hum tne mamri nakhis.” jo hum tem nhi krum to, bhle dev tevum j ane tenathi vd-hare khrab mamra prtye kre.” tethi eliya dri gyo, ne jiv bcavva yhudamam avela ber-seba ngrmam dodi gyo, pchi tene potana nokrne tyam chodi didho. ane tene ek akho divs musaphri kri, tyam te ek jhad nice betho ane prarthna kri ke pote mri jay, tene khyum “yhova dev, mamra pran li lo, hum mamra pitrothi jray saro nthi” pchi te vrks nice ado pđyo ane umghi gyo, te umgho hto, tyare ek devdute tene sprs krine khyum, “uth, ane khai le,” tene joyum, to tena mamtha agl humphalo rotlo ane panino kujo hajr hto, te khai pine pachō sui gyo. yhovana dute phri avine tene biji var sprs krine khyum, “uth, ne khai le, tane lambo pmth kapvano che.” tene utthine khaine pani pidhum ane te khorakne adhare 40 divs ane calis ratno pmth kapine te yhovano prvt je horeb prvt khevay che tyam sudhi phomcyo gye. ek guphamam dakhil thine tene tyam rat vitavi, acank tene yhovani vani smbh-lai;temne khyum “eliya, tum ahim sa mamte avyo che?” eliyae khyum, “hum srvsmrth dev yhovane spurn rite smprt chum, israelna lokoe tmamra krarno bhng kryo che, tmamri vedino nas kryo che ane tmamra prbodbhkone trvarthi kapi nakhya che. hum eklo baki rhyo chum, ane hve teo mamro jiv leva ic-

che che.” yhovae tene jnavyum, “bhar ja ane prvt pr yhovani upsthitimam ubho rhe.” karn yhova tyamthi psar thi rhyam che, prcmd pvn phumkava lagyo, je yhovani hajrimam prvtne hlavi ske ane pththrone todi ske etlo skitsali hto. prmtu yhova te pvnmam nhota. pvn pchi bhukmp thyo, prmtu yhova kmi e bhukmpmam nhota. bhukmp pchi agni phati niklyo, pn yhova e agnimam pn nhota, agni pchi tyam sm-purn samti hti. a sambhlam j eliyae potana jhb-hbhatthi mom dhamki didhum ane bhar niklinee te guphana barna agl ubho rhyo. tyam ek avaj avyo, “eliya, tum ahim sa mamte avyo che?” tene phrithi jvab apyo, “hum smprurnrite srvsmrth dev yhovane arpn thi gyo chu, israelna lokoe tmamro krar phgavi didho che, tmamri vedi todi padi che, ane tmamra pr-bodbhkone trvarthi kapi nakhya che, hum eklo baki rhyo chum, ane hvee teo mamro jiv leva mamge che.” yhovae tene khyum, “tum pachō phr, ane dmska rn vistarmam ja, tyam jine aramna raja trike ‘hjhaelno abhisek kr. nimsina putr yehuno israelna raja trike abhisek kr, ane abel-mholahna saphatna putr elisane tara pchina prbodbhk trike niyukt kr, hjhaelni trvarthi je koi pn chtki ne bhagi jse yehu tene mamri nakhsē, ane yehuni trvarthi je koi pn chtkine bhagi jse tene elisa mamri nakhsē. prmtu hji pn 7,000 eva israelio che, jeo kdi balne nmya nthi ke nthi tene tene murtine cumyam.” eliya tyamthi viday thyo, ane tene saphatna putr elisane khed krto joyo, teni agl bar jod bld hta, ane te pote chelli jod sathe hto; eliyae tyamthi psar thtam potano jhbhbho tena pr nakhyo. elisa, bldone chodine eliyani pachl dodyo ane kheva lagyo, “mamre mamra pita ane mamtane viday vcn khevum che, pchi hum tari sathe avis.” eliyae khyum, “ja, ane pachō av. hum tne rokis nhi.” etle elisae pacha phri samtyrpn trike bldni jod lidhi ane mams ramdhi lokone vhemci didhum ane tyar pchi te eliyane anusryo ane teno sevk bni gyo.

20

aramna raja ben-hdade potanum bdhum lskr bhegum kryum ane btris rajaone ttha ghna ghodao ane ghodana rthone potani sathe lidham. tene smrunne gheri li tena pr humlo kryo. tene israelna raja ahabne je ngrmam hto tene smdesvahk moklyo, “smdeso a prmamne hto ben-hdad khe che, ‘taram sona camdi mamram che, tari srio mamri che, tara smtano mamram che, ane drek sari vstu je tari pase che te mamri che!’ israelna rajae jvab apyo, ‘jevi apni ajna, mamra dhni, hum ane mamri pase je bdhum che te srsvs apna j che.’ smdesvahko pacha avya ane khyum ‘ben-hdad khe che ke, ‘tmamrum sonum, camdi, srio, ane smtano mne api do. hve avti kale a vkhte hum mamra amldarone tara ghr ane tara amldarona ghronne tpsava moklis ane teo temne je kami gmse te bdhum to jhumtvi lese.” israelna rajae desna bdha vdilone ttha prdesna agrnionne tedavi mngavya ane khyum, “joyum ne! a mamns mne muskelimam muki rhyo che! ene mamri pase mamri srio, balko, sonum ane camdi mamgyam ane mem na nhoti padi.” bdha j vdilo-agrnio ane loko-senae slah api, “tare tena kheva pr dhyan apvum nhi ane teni mamgni puri krvi nhi.” tethi ahabe ben-hdadna

smdesvakhone jnavyum, “mamra dhni mamra rajane khejo ke, pheli varni mamgni prmamnennum hum bd-hum j apis. pn hum tmamri biji mamgni sathe shmt thto nthi” pchi smdesvakhone ben-hdad pase pacha gya. tyar bad ben-hdade tene evo smdeso moklyo ke, “smrunno hum evo smpurpne nas kris ke mamra senana drek mamns mamte bhegi krva ek mutthi dhul pn nhi mle. jo hum am nhi krum to, kdac mne devtao khub nuksan phocade.” pn israelna rajae jvab moklyo ke, “yuddh puru thya phela tena prnamni bdas kro nhi.” jyare ben-hdadne a smdeso mlyo tyare te bija rajao sathe sukothmam draksars pito hto, tene potana mamnsone khyum, “jav ane sher pr humlo kro.” ane temne te prmamne kryum. etla-mam prboddhkomamno ek israelna raja ahabni pase avyo ane bolyo, “a yhovani vani che; tem a moti sena joi? aje hum tmne teo pr jit apavis, aitmam tene khbr pdse ke, hum yhova chum.” ahabe puchyum, “koni mamrphte?” prboddhke khyum, “a yhovanam vcn che: jao pramtna agevanoni seva kre che te yu-vano mamrphte.” ahabe puchyum, “yuddh kon sru krse?” prboddhke khyum, “tum” pchi ahabe yuvano ke je pramtna agevanoni seva krta hta temne bhega krya, teo 232 jna hta, pchi ahabe akhi israeli senane hajr thva khyum, bdham mline tyam 7,000 sainiko hta. teoe khre bpore kuc kri tyare ben-hdad tena tmbu-mam tena 32 rajao sathe jeoe teni sathe jodan kryu htum temni sathe draksars pivamam ckcru hto. yu-vano jemne israelna pramtna agevanoni seva kri hti teo rstani agl hta. ben-hdadne khbr apvaman avi ke, “ketlak mamns smrunmamthi: avya che.” tene khyum “teo srne thva avya hoy ke ldva avya hoy, teone jivta pkdi lo.” prmtu yuvano je israelna pramtna agevanoni seva krta hta, teo ngrmamthi pacha phri gyan hta. ane sena teni pachl hti. prtyeke potana samamvalane mamri nakhyo. aramio bhagva lagya ane israelioe temno picho pkdyo. aramno raja ben-hdad ketlak ghodesvaro sathe ghoda pr chtki gyo. pchi israeliona rajae bhar avine ghodao ane rtho kbje krya, ane aramione skht har api. pchi prboddhke israelna raja pase jine kmhnyum, “tum tarum bl vdharje, ane savdh rheje, ane je kmi kre te vicarine krje, karn, avte vrse vsmtna smye aramno raja tara pr humlo krse.” tena prajy pchi ben-hdadna lskrna vdao tene khyum, “israelna dev to prvtona dev che, tethi teo jiti gya che. spat medanomam yuddh thay to pchi apne jiti skie. te smye tmamre atlum krvm joie, a bdha rajaone tena hodrao prthi htavi do ane tena bdle prsaskni nimmnumk kro. “tme je lskr gumamvyum che tevum bijum ubhara krum, phelana jetlam ghoda ane rtho taiyar kro, e pchi jo apne temni sathe spat medanmam ldisum, to juru apne temne hravisu-m.” ben-hdade temni slah mamni ane te prmamne j kryum. bije vser vsmtna smye tene aramionum lskr bhegum krine israelio sathe ldva aphek pr kuc kri. israelio pn ldva bhega thya. teoe bkht ane bija hthiyaro sathe lidham ane aramiono samno krva nikli pdya ane temni same pdav nakhyo. israelio to bkranam be tolam jevam lagta hta ane aramio to smgr prdesmam phelai gya hta. devna ek mamns avine israelna rajane khyum, “a yhovanam vcn che; aramio evum mamne che ke, yhova to prvtona dev che. kami khinona dev nthi, athi hum tmne a mhan

sainy tmamra hathmam suprt kris, jethi tmne kha-tri thse ke hum yhova chum.” sat divs sudhi teo sam-same chavni nakhine pdi rhyam. satmam divs pchi yuddh sru thyum ane israelioe ek j divsmam pho-jna 1,00,000 arami paydlna sainikone kapi nakhya. bija sainiko aphekna ngrmam bhagi gya prmtu teo jeva dakhli thya ngrni dival tuti gi, jemam teomam-nam 27,000 mamrya gya. ben-hdade bhagi jine sher-mam ek amdrna hissamm asry lidho hto. tena aml-daroo tene khyum, “juo, ame sambhlyu che, ke is-raelna rajao dyalo hoy che. apne sokna vsro pherie ane mamtha pr dordam vitim israelna raja pase jie, kdac te apne mamphi ane jivndan ape.” athi teoe sokna vsro pherya ane mamtha pr dordam bamd-hine israelna raja pase jine tene khyum, “apna sevk ben-hdad khevdave che, mherbani krine mne jivn-dan apo.” tene jvab apyo, “sum te hji jivto che? te to mamro bhai che.” ben-hdadna mamnsone subh sukn bhaini li trt j tena sbdo pkdi li khyum, “ji, ben-hdad apna bhai che.” ahabe khyum, “jao, tene li avo.” pchi ben-hdad bhar avyo ane ahabe tene potana rthmam besadyo. ben-hdade khyum, “mamra pitae tmamra pita pasethi li lidhelam shero hum pacham apis, ane mamra pitae jem smrunmam bjar kholyam hta tem tme dmskmam kholjo.” ahabe khyum, “hum tmne a srto pr jva dis.” athi ahabe teni sathe samtikrar krya ane tene mukt kryo. yhovani ajnaothi yuvan pr-boddhkomamthi eke potana ek sathine khyum. “krpa krine mne mamr.” pn pela mamns tem krvani na padi, etle tene tene khyum, tem yhovani ajanum ullmghn kryu che, tethi tum mamri pasethi jse te j ksne ek simh tne mamri nakhse.” ane te mamns gyo ke trt j tene ek simh mlyo ane tene tene mamri nakhyo. tyar bad pela yuvan prboddh bija mamnsne mlyo ane tene khyum, “krpa krine mne mamr.” ane te mamns tene mamryo ane ghayl kryo. pchi te pr-boddhki tyamthi calyo gyo ane amkho pr pato bamd-hyo potani jatne chupavi didhi ane rsta pr jine ra-jana avvani rah joto betho. jyare raja tyamthi psar thyo etle tene tene bum padine khyum, “hum yud-dhni vccovcc jto hto evamam ek yoddhae ek kedine line mamri pase avine khyum, ‘a mamnsne smbhal, e jo bhagi gyo to ene bdle tare taro jiv apvo pdse athva 34 kilo camdi apvi pdse. pn hum koine koi kammam rokayelo hto, evamam te adrsy thi gyo.” israelna rajae khyum, “tne e j sja thvi joie. tem jate j phemso apyo che.” trt j yuvan prboddhke amkh pr bamdhelo pato chodi nakhyo ane israelna rajae tene olkhi kadhyo ke, a to prboddh che. tene rajane khyum, “a yhovana vcn che, ‘mem tene benhdad pr vijj apavyo jethi tum tene mamri nakhee, pn tem tene jivto chodyo. tethi te mamnsa bdlamam tum mri jse ane tara sainiko mri jse teena sainikona bdle.” israelno raja udas ane gusse thine gher jva niklyo ane smrun avi phomcyo.

21

tyarbad evum bnyum ke, naboth namna mamns pase draksni vadi hti, naboth yijhelno hto ane teni draksvadi yijhelam hti, smrunna raja ahabna ghr pase. ahabe nabothne khyum, “taro draksno bgico mamra mhelne adine avelo che, tum mne vadi bavva mamte te api de, ena bdlamam hum tne ena krtam

saro draksno bgico apis; athva tum icche to teni bdl hum tne camdimam cukvni kris." pn nabothe jvab apyo, "mamra purvjoni jmin hum tmne apum te mamte yhovano nisedh che." yijheli nabothno jvab sambhli ahab dhuvapumva thine gher pacho phryo, te dival trph mom phervine ptharimam sui gyo, ane khavane inkar kryu. teni ptni ijhebele teni pase avine khyum, "tme atla bdha udas kem cho? ane tme khavani na kem pado cho?" tene khyum, "yijhelina nabothni sathe mamre vat thi. mem khyum, "tum tari draksni vadi mne ap. hum tne camdi apis, jo te icche to athva; to ena bdlamam bijo bgico apavis. pn tene khyum, "hum mamri draksvadi tmne nhi apu." tyare teni ptni ijhebele khyum, "tme te israelna raja cho ke kon cho? calo, utho, khai lo, etle sarum lagse. yijhelina nabothni draksavadi hum tmne apavis!" pchi ahabne name ptno ijhebele lkhyia, te pr mhor chapine bmdh krya ane naboth rtheto hto te yijheli ngrna vdilo ane agevanone e ptno tene mokli apya. tene ptnam lkhyum ke, "upvas krvanum sru kro ane nabothne bdha lokoni same besado. sbhani aglmam be bdmamsoe pn besado ane temni pase khevdao ke "nabothne yhovane ane rajane srab apyo che. to tene bhar li jav ane tena pr pththro phemkine tene mamri nakho." vdilo ane agevanoe ttha janita mamnsoe ijhebele, ptnam lkhi moklela hukm prmamne kryu. temne upvas jaher kryu, ane nabothne lokoni same besadyo. ane pela be bdmamso avine teni same betha ane tena vise loko smks jubani api ane khyum tene (naboth) devne ane rajane srab apine khotum kryu che. pchi teo tene sherni bhar li gya ane pththro phekinne mamri nakhyo. temne ijhebelne smdeso mokliyo ke, "nabothne pththro phekinne mamri nakhvamam avyo che." jyare ijhebelne khbr pdi ke, naboth pr pththro phekinne mamri nakhvamam avyo che tyare tene ahabne khyum, "utho, ane yijhelina nabothne je draksnivadi tmne vemcvano inkar kryu hto teno kbjo li lo; karn naboth hve jivto nthi, mri gyo che." jyare ahabne sambhlyum ke, yijhelno naboth mri gyo che, tyare te uthine draksna bgicano kbjo leva gyo. tyarbad tisbena prbodbh eliyane yhovani vani sambhli, "uth, smrunmam vsta israelna raja ahab pase phomci ja. te tne nabothni draksnivadimam mlse. te tyam draksavadino kbjo leva gyo che. tare tene a prmamne khevum, a yovanam vcn che; 'tem tara verinum khun to kryu che ane hve tum teni milkt pcavi pade che? a yovanam vcn che: jyam kutramoe nabothnum lohi catum hum tyam j kutramo tarum lohi pn catse.'" ahabne eliyane khyum, "o mamra dumn, tem akhre mne pkdi padyo!" eliyae khyum, "mem tne pkdi padyo che, karn, yhovani njrmam tem khotum kryu chem. hve yhova khe che, 'hum tare mamthe apht utaris, hum tara kutumbno nas kris. israelmamna tara ekeek vmsjne dhrtina pd prthi nas kris. mem nabothna putr yrobam ane ahiyana putr baasana kutumbono nas kryo che, hum tevum j tara kutumb sathe kris. karn tem israelna loko pase pap kravya che ane tem mamro ros vhoi lidho che.' "yhovae ijhebel vise pn vani uccari ke, israelna kutram ijhebelna srirne 'yijhelina khetromam phadi khase. ahabnam kutumbna je mamnso shermam mrtyu pamse temne kutram khai jse. ane jeo vgdamam mrtyu pamse tene pmkhio

khai jse." ahab jevum bijum koi nhotum. devni drstiam je pap htum te krva mamte smpurn rite te sm-pirt thi gyo hto, kemke teni ptni ijhebel srk prkarni dustta krva tene uttejn apti hti. je rite amorioe mur-tioni puja kri hti te rite ahabne pn kri. jo ke israelione jmin apva mamte yhovae amorione hamki kadhiam htam. prbodbhnam vcn sambhline ahabne pscat-papthi kpdam phadi nakhyam. tene upvas krya ane sokna kpdam pherya, temam sui gyo ane cupcap bdhe calto rhyo. e smy drmyan eliya je tisbno hto tene yhovani vani sambhli, "ahab mamri smks nmr bni gyo che te tem joyum? te am nmr bnyo che etle hum e jivse tyam sudhi ena kutumb pr apht nhi utarum, pn jyare teno putr raja bnse tyare utaris."

22

trn vrs sudhi aramio ane israelio vcce koi ldai thi nhi. prmtu trije vser yhudano raja yhosaphat israelna rajane mlva gyo. israelna rajae potana amldarone khyum, "tme jano cho ke aramna rajae hiji sudhi ramoth-gilyadne potana kbja hethl rakhyum che je aje pn apnam che ane apne hiji sudhi ksum krya vgr samt besi rhya chie." pchi yhosaphat trph phrine tene khyum, "tme ramoth-gilyad pr cda krva mamri sathe avso?" yhosaphate israelna rajane jvab apyo, "apne be kmi juda nthi. mamra sainiko e tmamra j sainiko che. mamra ghoda e tmamra j ghoda che. pn phelam yhovane a babtman temni si iccha che, te janva prsrn kro." athi israelna rajae 400 prbodbhkone bolavine bhega krya. ane temne puchyum, "mamre ramoth-gilyad pr humlo krvo ke rah jovi?" temne khyum, "humlo kro, yhova tene rajana hathmam suprt krse." "pn yhosaphate puchyum, ahim yhovano bijo koi prbodbhk nthi, jene apne a prsrn puchi skie?" israelna rajae jvab apyo, "bijo ek prbodbhk che, jena dvara apne yhovane prsrn kri skie; pn hum teno tirsrak krum che, karn te kdi mamre vise sarum bhvisy bhakhto nthi. te phkt mamrum khrab j bole che, tenum nam mikhaya che, ne te yimlahno putr che." tethi yhosaphate khyum, "raja ahab, tmamre tevi vat n krvi joie." athi israelna rajae potana ek amldarne bolavi khyum, "mikhayane tatkalik bolavi lav." israelno raja ane yhudano raja yhosaphat smrunna drvaja pase simshanos pr betha hta. teoe rajano posak pheryo hto ane temni same bdha prbodbhko bhvisyvani kri rhyam hta. a bdham prbodbhkomam ek prbodbhk sidkiya hto, je knaanahno putr hto. tene lokhmdna simgda bnavine jaher kryum, "yhova khe che ke 'a lokhmdna simgdao vaprine tme aramione ghayl krso ane amte temno nas thse.'" tmamm prbodbhkoe evum j bhvisy bhakhyum; temne khyum, "ramoth-gilyad pr humlo kro ane vijy prapt kro. yhova tene rajana hathmam suprt krse." mikhayane tedva gyela mamnse mikhayane khyum, "dhyam rakhjo ke bdha j prbodbhkoe eki avaje rajane mamte sarum bhvisy bhakhyum che, tme pn tena mamte temna jevum j khejo." prmtu mikhayae khyum, "yhovana sm hum to yhova khese te j prmamne kris." jyare mikhaya rajani smnukh avyo, tyare rajae tene khyum, "mikhaya, ame ramod-gilyad pr humlo krie ke rokai jie?" tene khyum, "humlo kro ane vijy pamo. yhovae ngr rajana hathmam suprt kri dese." rajae khyum, "yhovane name mamtr sacum

j bolva mamte mamre tari pase ketli vkht sogmd levdavva?" mikhayae khyum, "mem bdha israelione ek ghetapalk vgrnam ghetamna tołani jem prvto pr vervikher thi gyela joya che, ane mem yhovane em bolta sambhlya che ke, 'e lokono koi dhni nthi, tethi teo bhle samtitithi gher jay.'" a sambhline israelna rajae yhosaphatne khyum, "mem tmne nhotum khyum ke, e kdi mamra mamte kmi pn saru bolto nthi pn hmmae khrab j bole che!" mikhayae vdhumam khyum, "hve yhovani vani sambhlo, mem yhovane tena simhasn pr akasmam birajela joya che. temne jmne ane dabe bdha devduto temni sevamam ubha che. yhovae khyum, 'ahabne ramoth giliyadna dhre ji ammoniyo viruddh lđai krva ane tyam mrva kon ll-cavse?' a vise temni vcce ghna sucno thym, chevte ek dute yhovani njik avine khyum, 'hum e kam kris.' yhovae puchyum, kevi rite? tene khyum, 'hum jine tena bdha prbodhkona modhe juthi bhvisyvani uc-caravis.' pchi yhovae khyum, 'tum jnur tene llcavva-mam sphl this. ja, ane e prmamne kr.'" am, ap juo cho ke, "yhovae tmamra bdha prbodhko pase juthi bhvisyvani kravdavi che, karn ke tene apne mamthe apht utarvanmu nkki kryu che." e vkhte knaanahna putr sidikyae avine mikhayana modha pr lapho codi didho, ane puchyum, "jyare mne tmamri pase jva mamte chodi mukyo tyare yhovani skit kyam cali gi?" mikhayae same jvab apyo, "e to tum jyare bhagine ghrna amdna ordamam smtai jse tyare tne eni khbr pdse." israelna rajae khyum, "mikhayane ked pkdo ane ngrna agevan amonne ane rajana putr yoasne sompi do. ane temne kho ke, 'rajani evi ajna che ke, ane kedmam puri do, ane hum surksit pacho avum tyam sudhi jivto rhe etlam j rotla ane pani sivay bi-jum ksum apso nhi." mikhayae khyum ke, "tme jo surksit pacha avo to smjvum ke mamri mamrphte yhova nhota bolya. tene em pn khyum "tme bdha loko sambhlo." pchi israelno raja ane yhudano raja yhosaphat ramoth-gilyad pr cđai krva gyo. israelna rajae yhosaphatne khyum, "hum vesplto krine yuddhmam jis; pn tme tmamra badsahi posak pheri rakhjo," am israelno raja vesplto krine yuddhmam gyo. aramna rajae potana rthdlna btris sđarone ajna api hti ke, teoe bija koini sathe nhi pn mamtr raja ahabni same j yuddh krvum. sarthioe yhosaphat rajane tena raji posakmam joyo tyare teoe mamni lidhum ke, jene apne mamri nakhvano che te israelno raja e j che. tethi teo tena pr humlo krva vlya. pn yhosaphate jor-thi bumo padi, pchi sarthio smji gya ke a israelno raja nthi. ane temne teno picho krvo chodi didho. prmtu ek sainike anayase tir chodyum. e tir israelna rajane tena bkhrtna samdhani vcce vagyum. tethi ahabe potana sarthine khyum, "rth phervine mne yuddhb-humini bhar li ja. hum ghvayo chum," divs cđto gyo tem tem yuddh vdhune vđhu bhisn bntum gym ane raja tena rthmam aramio trph mom krine dhlelo pđyo hto, tena ghamamthi lohi vhine rthmam bhegum th-tum htum, samj thtam tene deh chodyo. divsne amte suryast thtamj rajani lskri chavnimam ek moto pokar thyo, "drek jn potpotana desmam potpotane gher jav." rajana mrtdehne smrunmam lavvamam avyo, tyam tene dphnavvamam avyo. smrunna tlavne tire bajumam rth ghovamam avyo. kutrnam tenum lohi cati gyam ane hve tyam to varamgnao snan krti hti am,

yhovani vani saci pđi. ahabna sasna bija bnavoni ane tenam karyoni, tene bmdhavelam hathidamtnam mhelni ane tene killebmdhi kravela ngrto, te srv is-raelna rajaona itihās namk grthmam lkhayelum che. am, ahab, pitrlokne pamyo ane tena pchi teno putr ahajhya raja bnyo. israelna raja ahabna rajyna cotha vrsam asano putr yhosaphat yhudiaono raja thyo. jyare te raja bnyo, tyare teni ummr 35 vrsni hti ane tene yrusalemmam 25 vrs rajy kryum. teni mam-num nam ajhubah htum ane te silhini putri hti. te tena pita asano pgle calyo ane tena mamgerthi clit thyo nhi. tene yhovane je sarum lagyum te kryum. pn ucsthano nas krvamam avya nhota, ane lokoe tyam dhup balvanum ane arpno cđavvanum calum rakhyum htum. israelna raja sathe yhosaphat mitr-tathi samtipurvk rhyo. yhosaphatna sasn vkhtna bija bnavo, tene kreła mhan karyo, tene lđeli lđaio, te srv vise yhudana rajaona itihās namk grthmam lkelhum che. tene tena pita asanam smyni devdasio je hji sudhi rheti hti teone bhumimamthi hamki kadhi. adom-mam koi raja nhoto, tethi ek prsask tyam aml krtio hto. sonum li avva mamte ophir jva mamte yhosaphate mota vhano bnavya hta, pn vhan kđi tyam phocyam nhi karn ke, esyongeber agl te tuti pđya hta. ahabna putr ahajhya yhosaphatne khyum ke, "tmamra mamnso sathe mamra mamnsonne tmamra vhanmam jva do." pn yhosaphat smmt thyo nhi. yhosaphat mrtyu pamyo pchi tena mrtdehne daudna ngr-mam li jvayo ane yrusalemmam dphnavvamam avyo, tena pchi teno putr yhoram raja bnyo. yhudana raja yhosaphatna rajyna strme vsere ahabno putr ahajhya smrunmam israelno raja thyo. tene israel pr be vrs rajy kryum. yhovane je anist lagyum te tene kryum. karn ke tene tena pita teni mamta ane nbatna putr yrobam jevum acrn kryum, je bdhae israel pase pap kravdavya hta. tene tena pita jevum acrn kryum ane dev balni puja krine israelna dev yhovano kop vhoři lidho.

ahabna mrtyu pchi moabe israel same blvo kryo. jyare ahajhya smrunmam tena mhelna uprna khmdmam hto ane jhrukhamamthi pdi gyo hto, ane ptharivs hto. tyare ija pamyā pchi tene potana mamnsone, ekronna dev bal-jhbub pase em khine moklya ke, “jani avo ke hum a mamdgimamthi sajo this?” prmtu yhovana dute tisbena eliyane jnavyum, “ahajhyana smdesvahko pase ja, teone puchi jo, ‘sum israelmam koi dev nthi? to sa mamte tme baljhbub pase evum puchva ekron jao cho ke, rajane sarum thse ke nhi? tme avum bdhu kryu che tethi yhova e khyum che, tum je ptharimam pdyo che emamthi uthvano nthi. tum jrur mri jse.” tyar pchi eliya calyo gyo. smdesvahko raja pase pacha gya etle rajae teone puchyum, “tme sa mamte atla jldi pacha avya?” temne khyum, “ek mamns amne mlva avyo ane tene amne khyum ke, to sa mamte tme moklya che teni pase pacha jao ane tene kho ke, ‘a yhovana vcn che; israelmam koi dev nthi ke, tme ekronna dev bal-jhbubne jine prsrn kro cho? ane karne tum je ptharimam pdyo che temamthi uthvano nthi, tum jrur mri jse.” rajae puchyum, “tmne je mamns mlyo hto ane jene tmne a bdhum khyum te kevo hto?” temne khyum, “te valni rumvati valo mamns hto ane tene teni kmr phrte camdano ptto pheryo hto.” raja bolyo, “te to tisbena eliya che!” tyar pchi rajae pcas sainikona ek naykne teni tukdi sathe eliya pase moklyo. te jyare tyam phomcyo tyare temne tene ek tekryni toce bethelo joyo. pela nayke tene khyum ke, “he devna mamns, rajae tne nice avvani ajna kri che.” eliyae jvab apyo, “jo hum devno mamns houm to svrgmamthi nice agni vrsyo ane tum ane tara sainiko ahim mri jso!” tethi akasmamthi agni nice vrsyo ane bdha sainikona mrtyu thya. rajae pcas sainikona bija naykne pcas sainiko sathe phri moklyo ane tene jine khyum ke, “he devna mamns, rajae khedvayum che ke, ‘tare atyare j avvum pdse.” eliyae khyum, “jo hum devno mamns houm, to akasmamthi agni vrsse ane tum ttha tara pcas sainiko ahim mri jse.” phrithi svrgmamthi agni vrsyo ane bdha sainikone mamri namkhyā. phri pacha rajae bija pcas sainikone devna mamns pase moklya, pcas sainikona trija nayke eliya pase avi teni agl ghumtniye pdi vinmti kri ke, “he devna mamns, krpa krine mamrum jivn ttha a mamra pcas sainikona jivn bcavo. chek svrgmamthi vrsela agnie amamri phela avela bnne naykono smhar kryo hto. tum coks jan pn hve amamra pr dya kr.” yhovana dute eliyane khyum ke, “eni sathe ja, gbhrais nhi.” te teni sathe raja pase gyo. ane bolyo, “a yhovanam vcn che: karn ke ‘tem ekronna dev baljhbubne prsrn krva smdesvahko moklya hta, tethi tum hmna je ptharimam pdyo che temamthi uthvano nthi, tum coksne mri jse.” ane jem eliyae khyum hutum tem yhovana sbdo saca pdyam ane raja mrtyu pamyō. tene putr ntho etle teno bhaj yhoram israeliono raja bnyo. yhudana raja yhoram je yhosaphatno putr hto-tena sasna bija vrsam a bnyum ahajhyana sasn drmyan bnela bakina bnavo israelna rajaona itihās visena pustkmam alekhvamam avyam che.

jy are yhova mamte eliyane vmtoliya mamrphte akasmam li levano smy avyo, tyare eliya ane elisa gilgalthi avi rhyam hta. eliyae elisane khyum ke, “tum ahim rhe, karn ke yhovae mne bethelmam jvanum khyum che.” pn elisae khyum ke, “yhovana ane tmamra sm ke, hum tmne chodine jvano nthi.” athi teo bnne bethel gya. bethelmam rheta prboddhono smgh elisane mlva avyo ane temne tene khyum, “khbr che ke, yhovae aje tara dhnine tarathi dur li jvana che!” elisae khyum, “mne khbr che, hve ksum bolso nhi.” pchi eliyae khyum, “elisa, tum ahim rokai ja, yhovae mne yrikho mokle che.” elisae phrithi jvab apyo, “yhovana ane tmamra sm ke hum tmne chodine jvano nthi.” ane teo yrikho gya. yrikhomam rheta prboddhona smghe elisa pase ji tene khyum, “tne khbr che ke, yhovae aje tara dhnine tarathi dur li jvana che?” tene khyum, “mne khbr che, hve ksum bolso nhi.” eliyae khyum, “elisa, tum ahim rhi ja, yhovae to mne yrdn mokle che.” pn tene jvab apyo, “yhovana ane tmamra sm ke hum tmne chodine jvano nthi.” ane teo agl calya. pcas prboddhko temni pachl pachl gya. jyare teo yrdn ndi pase ubha rhya, tyare prboddhko tem-nathi amtr rakhine dur ubha rhyam. eliyae potano jhbhbho li teno vimto vali tena vde pani pr prhar kryo ane te sathe ndinum pani jmni ane dabi baju vhem-cai gym ane teo pplyam vgr ndi olmgi gya. jyare teo ndini same par phomci gya, tyare eliyae elisane khyum, “dev mne tari pasethi li le te phelam hum tare mamte sum krum? tari si iccha che?” elisae khyum, “tmamri pase che tenathi bmni daivi skit mne apo” eliyae khyum, “tari mamgni muskel che, mne tari pasethi li levato jo tum joi skis, to tari iccha puri thse; pn jo tum jova n pame to e puri nhi thay.” am vato krtam krtam agl calya jta hta, evamam ekaad temni be jnni vcce agnirthe dekhayo, agnina be ghoda e rthne jodela hta. a agnirthe eliya ane elisane juda padi didha; ane vmtoliya avine eliyane akasmam uthavi lidho. elisae te joyum, ane te boli uthyo, “o mamra bap! bap re bap! tme to israelno rth ane tena ghodesvar chol!” pchi eliya tene dekhato bmdh thi gyo tyare elisae potano jhbhbho phadine tena be tukda kri nakhya. pchi eliyano jhbhbho pdi gyo hto, te tene upadi lidho, ane pchi te yrdne kinare jine ubho rhyo. eliyana jhbhbha vde tene ndina pani pr prhar kryo, te motethi bolyo, “eliyana dev yhovae kyaam che?” ane pani be bhagmam vhecai gym, elisa ndi par kri gyo. yrikhona prboddhona smghe tene durti joyo ane khyum, “eliyani skit elisa pr utri che.” teo tene mlva avya ane adrpurv k tene prnam krya. teoe elisane khyum, “dhni, tme amne mamtr ajna kro etle skit-sali eva amamra pcas mamns jse ane tmamra dhnini sodh krse, kdac yhovae tene line koi prvt pr athva khinmam phemki didho hoy.” pn elisae teone na padi. pn temne tene etlo bdho agrh kryo ke, akhre km-taline ha padi. athi temne pcas mamnsone moklya. temne trn divs sudhi sodhkhhol kri pn ptto n lagyo. teo pacha avya, tyam sudhi elisa yrikhomam j rhyo hto, tene teone khyum, “tme jso nhi evum mem tmne nhotum khyum?” hve yrikho ngrna ketlak agevanam elisane mlva avya, teoe temne khyum, “dhni, ap joi sko cho ke amamrum sher kevum rmniy che! pn

ahimnum pani sarum nthi ane desmam strione ksu-
vavd thi jay che.” te bolyo, “ek novo vatko lavo ane
temam thodum mithum muko.”loko li avya. etle tene
jhrna pase jine temam mithum nakhine khyum, “a
yhovana vcn che: ‘hum a panine nirogi krum chum.
hve pchi enathi koine mot ke ksuavd nhi ave.” pani
sudv thi gym ane elisae khyu prmamne aj sudhi e
pane sudv rhyum che. tyamthi te bethel jva niklyo;
ane te rste thi jto hto evamam shermamthi ketlamk
nanam balko avine temni thththa mskri krva lagyam,
teo bhum padva lagyam, “he, taliya, agl ja.” elisae pachl
phri temne joyam, ane yhovana name temne srup
apyo, te j vkhte jmglmamthi be rimchdio avi ane be-
mtalis balkone rhemsi nakhya. tyamthi pchi elisa
kamerl prvt pr gyro ane tyamthi smrun pachy phryo.

3

yhudana raja yhosaphatna sasn drmyan adharmam
vser ahabno putr yhoram smrunnam israelno raja
thyo, ane tene bar vrs rajy kryu. tene yhovane naraj
kre tevo kamo karya hta, jo ke tena karyo e chek
ena mamta pitana karya jeva nnota, karn, ene ena
pitae ubhu krelu balnum putlum pujasthleti kadhi
nakhuy htum. tem chtam te nbatna putr yrobam
jene israeli lokone pap krva mamte protsahn apyum
htum -tena papne vlgi rhyo. moabno raja mesa
ghetam ucherto hto, ane te israelna rajane niymit
ek lakh ghetamnam becam ane ek lakh ghetanum
un vsulirupe apto hto. jyare abah mrtyu pamyu
tyare moabna rajae israelna raja same blvo kryu, etle
yhoram rajae smrunthi bhar nikline israelna bdha
mamnsone yuddh mamte bhega kryam. pchi tene
yhudana rajane smdeso moklyo ke, “moabna rajae
mamri same blvo kryu che. moab pr humlo krvamam
tme mne sath apso?”tene jvab apyo, “jrur, apne be
kmi juda nthi; mamra sainiko e tmakra j sainiko che,
mamra ghoda e tmamra j ghoda che. tene puchyum,
“apne humlo krva kyo rsto levo joie?”yhorame jvab
apyo, “adomna rnmamthi psar thto rsto.”am, israelno
raja yhoram yhudana raja ane adomna rajane sathe
li yuddhe cdyo. sat divs sudhi kravavale rste kuc
krya pchi lskr mamte ke srsamam upadtam jan-
vro mamte pani khuti gym. tyare israelno raja
boli uthyo ke, “aphsos! yhovae apne trn rajaone
moabiona hathmam sompi deva mamte j bhegam
krya che!”pn yhosaphate khyum, “ahim koi yhovano
prbodbh nthi ke, jena mamprhte apne yhovane prsrn
kri skie?”israelna rajana ek amldare khyum, “elisa
ahim che, te saphatno putr hto, je eliyani sevamam
rheto hto.” yhudana rajae khyum, “yhova tena dvara
bole che.” athi israelno raja, yhosaphat ane adomno
raja teni pase gya. pn elisae israelna rajane khyum
ke, “mamri pase tmamrum sum che? tme tmamra
mamta pitana jutha prbodbho pase jao.”israelna ra-
jae tene khyum ke, “na! yhovae amne trn rajaone
moabiona hathmam sompi deva mamte j bolavya
che!” elisae khyum, “hum jemni seva krum chum te
srsvmrth yhovana sm, yhudana raja yhosaphat prtye
mne mamn che, tethi j hum tmamra bhni jom chum
nhi to mem njr srkhi kri na hot. hve koi vina vga-
darnam mamri pase li avo.”ane bnyum evum ke jyare
vina vga dnare vina vga dva mamdi etle yhovani skit

elisamam avi. ane te bolyo, “a yhovanam sbdo che: a
khinne khadamthi bhri do. tme bdha vrsad ke pvn
jova pamso nhi; pn a kotr panithi bhrai jse. ane
temam tme, tmamrum lskr ane janvro mamte piva
purtum pani hse. pn a yhovani drstie jane ochum hoy
tem te moabne j tmamra hathmam sompi dese. tme
temnam bdham j sara sara ane killebmdivala ngrone
bhomybhega kri nakhso, bdham j sara vrksone kapi
nakhso, bdham j jhrnamne puri deso, ane prtyek
khetrne temam pththr nakhine nkamam bnavi deso.”
pchi khrekr em j thyum. bije divse svaram yjn kr-
vane vkhte adomni disamamthi pani vheva lagyum
ane akho des jlbmbakar thi gyro. jyare moabione
khbr pdi ke trn rajao temni sathe yuddh krva avya
che, tyare hthiyar dharn kri ske eva eke ek pukht
vyna mamnsne bolavvamam avyo, ane srhd pr gothvi
devamam avyo. bije divse svare suryna lal rmgn
prkas pani pr pdyo etle moabione pan rkt jevam
dekhayum! teo boli uthya, “a to lohi che! rajao
amdr amdr ldy hova joie ane temne ekbijane kapi
nakhya hova joie. mamte calo, apne teoni chavni-
mam jine lumt clavie.” prmtu jyare moabio israelini
chavnie avya tyare israelioe ubha thine moabioni
same humlo kryu ane pchi moabio tyathi bhagva
lagya. israelioe moabione purn rite hravya. temne
ngrone bhomybhega kri nakhyam, drekmamnsne ek
ek pththr nakhine drekm khetrne pththrti bhri did-
ham. bdha jhrnamne temne bmdh kri didha, ane bd-
ham j sara vrkso kapi nakhyam, akhre temne kir-
hresethne ghero ghalyo ane pththrti humlo krva
mamte gophniyaono upyog kryu. jyare moabna rajae
joyum ke, yuddhnum prinam potani viruddh jay che,
tyare tene satso trvrdhari sainikone bhega krya, ane
adomna rajana sainikone todi padvano pryas kryu. jo
ke tena prytynam te splh n thyo. moabna rajae tena
pchi teno jye putr je raja thvano hto tene line ngrna
kot pr tenum blidan cdhavyum, athi israelio etla to
bebakra bni gya ke, teoe piche hth krine potane des
pacha calya gya.

4

hve prbodbhkona smghna ek prbodbhkni ptne elisane
khyum, “apno sevk mamro pti mri gyro che, ap jano
cho ke, te yhovathi drine calto hto, hve ek lendar
avyo che ane te mamra be putrone li ji gulam bnava
mamge che.” elisae khyum, “hum tne si mdd kri
skum? tum mne e khe ke, tari pase ghrmam sum
che?”te srie jvab apyo, “thodumk tel che, e sivay bi-
jum ksum j nthi.” etle elisae khyum, “to bhar jine
tara bdha adosi-padosi pasethi khali vasno ane brnio
mamgi lav. pchi pachi avine tum taram balko sathe
amdr jine barnam vasi deje. pchi tari pase je tel che
tene pelam vasnomam ane brnimam redva mamdje
ane jem jem bhrai jay tem tem brnio bajue mukti jje.”
peli srie tyamthi jine balko sathe ghrmam ji barnam
vasi didham, balko jem jem tene brnio aptam gyam
tem tem te temam tel redti gi. jyare bdhi brnio bhrai
gi tyare tene balkone khyum, “mne biji brni ap.”tyare
tene khyum, “hve brni rhi nthi.” etle tel vhetum bmdh
thi gym! pchi srie jine devna mamnsne a vat jnavi
etle devna mamnsne tene khyum, “tum jine e tel vecine
tarum devam bhrpai kri deje, ane je nanam baki rhe

te tara balko mamte rakhi leje.” ek divs evum bnyum ke elisa sunem gyo hto. tyam ek dhnav srie tene rheva ane jmvva mamte ammrtrit krya; athi te jyare jyare e baju avto, tyare tyare tyam rokato ane jmt. e srie ek var potana ptine khyum, “mne khatri che ke je mamns hmnesa apne tyam ave che te devno mamns hovo joie. to apne ene mamte ek nani ordi bnavie ane temam ek pthari, ek mej, ek khursi ane ek di-vani yvvstha krie, tethi e jyare ahim ave tyare ahim a ordimam rhi ske.” ek divs elisa tyam avyo. tyare te upni ordimam jine aram krva ptharimam suuto, tene potana nokr gehjhinne khyum, “mamre e srini sathe vat krvi che mamte tum teni ptine bolav.” nokre bolavi etle te avine devna mamns same ubhi rhi. devna mamns nokrne khyum, “tum ene em khe ke, ‘tem amamra mamte atli bdi tkliph uthavi che to ame tara mamte sum krie?’ raja ke lskrna senapti tarum dhyan rakhe ke tne biji koi moid joie che?” pn te srie jvab apyo, “hum mamra potana mamns vcce rhum chum ane hum sukhi chum.” thodivar pchi devna mamns nokr gehjhinne puchyum, “apne tene mamte sum kri skie?” gehjhie jvaba apyo, “ek vat che ke teni pase putr nthe ane eno pti ghrdo che.” elisae khyum, “ene pachi bolav.” nokre tene bum padi ane te barnamam avine ubhi rhi. etle devna mamns khyum, “avte vser a vkhte tara kholamam balk hse.” pn tene khyum, “na, devbhkt! ap devna bhkt cho! a d-sine chetso nhi.” pn e strine grbh rhyo j, ane elisae khyum htum te prmamne, te vkhte putr avtryo. pchi te balk moto thyo, ek divs ena pita khetrmam lnnarao sathe kam krta hta, tyam temni mulakate gyo. ekaek mamthum du:khta tene tena pitane phriyad kri,tethi tena pitae potana ek nokrne khyum, “tum chokrane teni mamta pase gher li ja.” tethi te chokrane gher li gyo, te (chokro) teni mamntana kholamam bpor sudhi betho ane pchi mrtyu pamy. pchi te srie potana putrna mrtdehne upadine devna mamnsna ordamam lavine teni ptharimam suvdavi didho ane pchi teni barnum vasi ne bhar cali gi. pchi tene potana ptine khyum, “mne ek gdhedo ane ek nokr mokli apo, karn ke hum jldithi devna mamns pase ji skum ane pachi avi skum.” tena pte puchyum, “aje kem? aje nthe amamvasya ke nthe visramvar.” pn srie jvab apyo, “bd-hum sarum thse, sau sara vanam thse.” gdhedo pr jin nmkhavine tene nokrne khyum, “utavl krje, ane sivay e tum tene khum dhimo pdto nhi.” am, te nikli pdi ane kamerl prvt pr avi tyare elisae tene durthi joine gehjhinne khyum, “jo sunemthi peli striavi rhi che. dodto ja, tene ml ane puch ke, tum kusl to che ne? taro pti kusl che ne? taro putr kusl to che ne?” te srie jvab apyo, “ha” te tekri pr devbhkt elisana pgmam pdi, tene dur krva gehjhin agl avyo pn elisae khyum, “e cho rheti, ana mamthe bhare du:kh che, ane yhovae e vat mamrathi chupavi che, mne khyum nthe.” te stri boli, “mamra murbbi! mem apni pase putr mamgyo hto? mem em nhotum khyum ke, mne chetso nhi?” elisae khyum, “gehjhin, kmr ks, mamri lakdi le ane dodto ja, rste koi mle to tene prnam krva pn rokais nhi, mamri lakdi te balkna momdha pr mukje.” pn chokrani mamtae khyum, “yhovana sm, tmamra sm; hum apne chodvani nthe. athi elisa uthyo ane teni sathe gyo. gehjhine te loko krtam vhelam phomci jine lakdi chokrana mom pr muki, pn jivnam koi

lksn jnyam nhi, athi tene pacha ji elisane jnavyum ke, “chokro, hju jagyo nthe.” elisa pchi ghrmam dakhil thyo ane tyo teni ptharimam mrelo chokro pdelo hto. tene ordamam jine barnam vasi didham. te be jn amdr rhya, pchi tene yhovane prarthna kri. tyar pchi te plmg pr cdhine chokrani pr lambo thyo tene potanum modhum chokrana modham pr, amkh chokrani amkh pr ane hath chokrana hathni pr etle chokrana srirmam grmamvo avyo. pchi elisa ubho thyo ane ordamam amta mamri phri chokra pr sui gyo. pchi chokrane sat vkht chimk avi ane potani amkho ughadi. pchi prbodbhe gehjhinne bum padi ane khyum, “sunemni strine bolav.” etle tene tenine bolavi. te avi etle elisae tene khyum, “le a taro putr.” te srie amdr jine jmin pr lamba thime temne prnam krya.ane pchi potana balkne line bhar cali gi. elisa gilgal pacho phryo. te smye tyam momdhvari hti. ek divs jyare prbodbhono smuh teni pase betha hta; tyare tene potana nokrne khyum, “ek motum tpealum agni pr cdhavine prbodbhkona smuh mamte mamsni vangi ramdha mamte muko.” ek jn khetrmam sak-pamddum bhega krva gyo tyam tene ek jmgli vela-mamthi tena gol nana phl todine mamsni vangi rmd-hati hti temam nakhyam. pn teo ane olkhta nhota. pchi temne mamsone avine khava meale bolavya jevi temne mamsni vangi cakhi, te boli uthyam, “devna mamns, a tpealamto to momt bhryum che!” ane teo te khai skyam nhi. tyare elisae khyum, “to thodolot lavo.” e lot tene tpealamam nakhyo ane khyum, “hve mamnsone pirs do.” ane a vkhte tpe-la-mam kmi vamdho nhoto. bal-salisahthi ek mamns elisa pase, phela pakna jvmamthi bnavela vis rotla ane bhrelam danavalam tajam knslam line avyo. elisae khyum, “a lokone te khava api do.” pn tena nokre khyum, “so mamnsone hum a si rite pirsom?” chtam elisae khyum, “tum tare lokone pirs de. a yhovanam vcn che; e loko khai rhesa ene vdhs pn khrum.” tene lokone pirs didham ane teo khai rhya ane yhovana kheva mujb vdhyum pn khrum.

5

aramna rajano senapti namamn tena rajano mam-nito ane krpapatr mamns gnato hto, karn, yhovae eni mamrphate aramone vijy apavyo hto. te vir yod-dho hto, pn te kodhthi pidato hto. aramna dlo israel-mam thine pacham phrtam hta tyare ketlamk bmd-i-vano sathe ek nani chokrine pn teo gulam trike pkdi gya hta. tene namamnni ptnini dasi trike rakhva-mam avi hti. tene potani sethanine khyum, “hum icchum chum ke, isvr kre ne mamra seth prbodbh-pase smrunmam jay, teo tena camdina rognio ilaj krsel!” namanne jine potana rajane khyum ke, is-rael desni chokri am khe che. aramna rajae khyum, “sarum, tum jrur ja, hum israelna raja pr tne ptr lkhi apis.” athi namamn 10 mn camdi, 6,000 sonamhor ane 10 jod posak line smrun jva updyo. tene is-raelna rajane ptr apyo, je nice mujb hto, “hum mamra sevkh namamnne tmamri pase moklum chum, tme eno camdino rog kodh mtadso.” jevo israelna rajae ptr vamcyo, te gbhrai gyo ane potanam kpdam em kheta phadi nakhyam, “ke hum te kmi dev nthe ke je mrela mamnsne jivto kre? enee mne a mamnsne

eno rog mtadva mamte mokli apyo che! jrur e mamri sathe yuddh krva mamge che!” pn jyare devna mamns elisana janvamam avyu ke israelna rajae potanam vstr phadyam che, tyare tene tene smdeso moklyo: “tum sa mamte gbhrai gyo che? tum namamnne mamri pase mokl, etle e janse ke ahim israelmam yhovano ek saco prbodhk che.” tethi potana rtho ane mamns sathe namamn elisa prbodhkna ghre gyo ane tena barna same avine ubho rhyo. elisae amdr rhine j tene khevdayum ke, ‘tum yrdn ndie ja; ane temam sat vkht snan kr, taro kodhno rog mti jse ane tum sudv thse.’ pn namamn to gusse thine bbdto bbdto calyo gyo ke, “hum to em dharto hto ke, te bhar avi mamri pase ubho rhi, potana dev yhovanam nam li, rog-vala bhag pr hath phervi kodh mtadi dese. dmskni ndio abanah ane pharpar israelni biji ndio krtam vd-hare sari nthi? temam snan krine hum rogmukt n thi skum? am te pachu phrine gussamam calyo gyo. pn tena nokroe teni pase jine tene khyum, “prbodhke apne koi muskel kary krva mamte khyum hot, to tme kryu hot ke nhi? tethi teni ajnane adhin avsy thao. jao, snan krine sudv thao!” athi tene jine devbhkt elisae khyia prmamne yrdnmam sat vkht dubki mamri, etle teni camdi, balkni camdi jevi cokkhki thi gi. tyar pchi te potana akha rsala sathe devbhkt elisa pase pachu ji temni same ubho rhine bolyo, “hve mne khatri thi ke; israel sivay prthvi pr kyamy dev nthi; hve ap a sevkni ek bheth svikarvani krpa kro.” pn elisae khyum, “je yhovano hum sevk chum tena sm khaine khum chum ke, hum koi bheth svikaris nhi.” namamne tene kmik svikarva mamte agrh kryu, pn tene mamnyum nhi, tyare namamn bolyo, “ap na j pado cho to a sevkne be khcrr mamti apo, karn, hum hve yhova sivay bija koi devne dhnarpr ke yjino cdavvano nthi. mamtr atli ek babtmam hum yhovani ksmam yacum chum, ane te e ke mamra raja jyare rimmon devna mmdirmam puja krva yay che, tyare mamra hathno teko le che. ane teo tyam pge lage che. tyare hum pn pge lagum chum. yhova, a sevkne atli ksmam kro.” elisae khyum, “sarum, samtithi ja,” pchi namamn svdes jva rvana thyo. tyam devbhkt elisana nokr gehjhie mnmam khyum, “sum mamra sethe a arami namamnne te je bheth lavyo te svikarya vina j emne em jva didho? yhovana sm. hum dodto teni pacht jau chum ane teni pasethi kmi li avum chum.” em vicarine gehjhie namamnni pacht dodto nikli pdyo. jyare namamnne tene potani pacht dodto joyo tyare te rthmamthi tene mlva kudi pdyo ane bolyo, “bdhum kusl to che ne?” tene khyum, “bdhum kusl che. mamra sethe mne moklyo che. tene khyum ke, ‘ephairamna tekri prdesna prbodhkona smuhmamthi be yuvano hnmam j avya che, temne lgbhg 34 kilo camdi ane be jodi kpdam joie che.’ namamne khyum, ‘jrur; khusithi 68 kilo li jao.’ a rite namamnne tene khub kimmti evam be jod vstro apyam, ane be thelamam lgbhg 68 kilo camdi api te tene tena nokrona mamthe cdhavi; ane teo gehjhieni agl calva lagya. jyare gehjhie elisa rtheto hto te tekri pr phomcyo, tyare tene pela be mamns pasethi vstuo line ghrmam muki di temne mokli didha, pchi teo vi-day thyar. jyare te amdr jine potana sethni agl ubho rhyo tyare alisae khyum, ‘gehjhie, tum kyam gyo hto?’ gehjhie khyum, ‘kyamy nhi.’ pn elisae khyum, “jyare rthmamthi kudine koi tmne mlva avyumu, tyare

mamro atmam tmamri sathe nhoto? a kmi bheth lev-ano prsmg che? a kmi paisa, kpdam, jetunni vadio, ane draksni vadio ghetam ane blodo ttha das ane dasio levano prsmg che? ethi namamnno kodh tne ane tara vmsjone kaymno vlgse.” te ksne j gehjhine trt j kodh phuti niklyo, ane teni camdi him jevi speth thi gi ane te elisathi dur calyo gyo.

6

ek divse prbodhkona putro elisani pase gya ane tene khyum, “tum jane che ke, amamri rhevani jyga ghni samkdi che, mamte ame yrdn jie ane drek jn ek ek motum lakdum li avie ane rheva mamte nivas bamd-hie.” elisae khyum, “jao.” tyare ek jn bolyo, “ap pn a sevko sathe avvani krpa kro.” elisae khyum, “sarum, hum avis.” ane te temni sathe gyo. yrdn phomcine temne lakdam kapva mamdyam. pn thyum evum ke ek jn lakda kaptio hto, evamam teni kuhadi jl-mam pdi gi; te boli uthyo, “guruji, e kuhadi to koini mamgi laveli hti!” devna mamns elisae puchyum, “kyam pdi?” etle pelae jyga btavi. pchi elisae ek lakdi kapine te jgae nakhi ane lokhmdni kuhadine trti kri. pchi tene khyum, “upadi le.” ane pela mamne hath lmbavine te upadi lidhi. aramno raja israel same yuddhe cdyo hto, e drmyan tene potana amldarone crca krva bhega kri khyum, “apne amuk amuk jgyae humlo krva mamgie chie.” pn devbhkt elisae israelna rajane smdeso mokli cetvyo ke, “amuk jgyae savdh rhejo, karn, aramio tyam humlo krnar che.” athi israelna rajae devna mamns elisae kheli jgae mamnso mokli apya. elisa drek vkhte cetvni apto rhyo ane raja savdh thi jto. avum ek be var nhi anek var bnyum. athi aramno raja khub vythit thi gyo ane tene potana amldarone bhega kri khyum, “tmamramamthi kon phuti gyo che ane apni vat israelna rajane jnavi de che? kon che te?” tyare ek amldar bolyo, “murbbi raja, koi nhi, pn israelmam rheta prbodhk elisa tme tmamra synkhmdmam pn je sbdo uccaro cho, te israelna rajane khi de che.” rajae khyum, jao, ane sodhi kadho ke, te kiyam che, “jethi hum tene mamnso mokline pk-davi lum.” tene pchi jnavvamam avyumu ke, “prbodhk atyare dothanmam che.” etle tene ek moti tukdi rtho ane ghodao sathe tyam mokli ane temne rate phomci ji sherne gheri lidhum. bije divse vheli svare elisano cackr vhele uthyo ane bhar gyo, to tene ek sainyni tukdine rtho ane ghodao shith sherne ghero ghalline pdeli joi, te boli uthyo, “he seth, hve tme sum krso?” tene khyum, “gbhrais nhi, karn, jao apni sathe che teo temni sathe jao che teonam krtam vises che.” pchi elisae yhovane prarthna kri ke, “he yhova, teni amkho kholi nakho ane tene jova do.” yhovae tena cakrni amkh kholi nakhi pchi cakrne e joine ascry thyum ke ngrni ajubajuna prvto agni rtho ane ghodaothi bhrai gya hta. aramio elisa trph dhsi avya, etle elisae yhovane prarthna kri, “he yhova, teone amdh bnavi do.” ane yhovae elisa e khyia prmamne temne amdhla bnavi didha. pchi elisae temne khyum, “tme khota rsta pr cho. a khrum ngr nthi. tme mamri pacht avo tme jene sodho cho teni pase hum tmne li jis.” pchi te temne smrun pase dori gyo. teo jyare tyam avi phomcyo tyare trt j elisae prarthna kri, “he yhova, hve teoni amkho ughado ane teone jova do.” pchi yho-

vae teoni amkho ughadi. teoe joyum ke teo brabr israelna patngr smrunni vccovc che. israelna rajae temne joya tyare tene elisane khyum, "dñni, hum emno vdh krum?" tene jvab apyo, "vdh n kris, jyare tum tari trvar ane dhnusne jore mamnsone ked pkde che tyare pn temno vdh kre che khro? emne khavapivanum ap ane pacha potana raja pase jva de." athi rajae temne sarum khavanum apyumu, temnum dhyan rakhym ane teone teona raja pase pacha svdes mokli didha. tyarbad arami dhadpadu tukdioe israel pr kdi humlo krya nhi. a pchi evum bnyum ke, aramna raja ben-hdade potanum akhum lskr bhegum kryu ane smrunne ghero ghamlyo. shermam loko bhare bhukhmro vettha hta. dukal etlo lambo calyo hto ke gdhedanum 1 mamthum camdina 80 sikkamam vecatum htum. pa kilo "kbutrni agharna"5 camdina sikka vcamvi hti. ek divs israelno raja ngrna kot uprthi psar thto hto, tyare ek striteni same avi ane tene arj kri, "he raja, amne mdd kro!" rajae khyum, "jo yhova tne mdd n krta hoy, to hum tne kyamthi mdd krvano hto? tne apva mamte mamri pase nthi anaj ke nthi draksars." pchi rajae tene puchyum, "si babt che?" peli srie khyum, "a srie mne em khyum htum ke, 'tum taro putr ap ane apne aje tene khaisum ane mamra putrne avti kale khaisum.' tethi ame mamra putrnnum mams ramdhine khadhun, bije divse mem jyare tene khyum, 'hve tara putrne mamri nakh ke, apne tenum mams khaie.' tyare tene tene smtadi didho." jevum rajae a sambhlyum ke tene du:khna mamrya potanum vstro phadi nakhyam. jyare raja ngrna kot prthi jto hto tyare lokoe joyum ke rajae tena kpdamni nice snna kpdam pherya htam. te bolyo, "jo aje hum saphatna putr elisanum mathum tena dhd pr rheva dum, to yhova mari avi ane athi y khrab halt kro!" elisa potana ghrmam betho hto ane teni sathe vdilo betha hta. rajae agauthi ek smdesvahk moklyo hto, pn te phomce te phelam j elisae vdlone khyum htum ke, "joyum? e jnmjat khunie marum mathum udavi devane mans moklyo che. savdh rhejo. smdesvahk ave tyare barnam vasi de jo ane tene amdr prvesva deso nhi, eni pachl j avta ena rajanam pglam nthi smblhatam?" hji to elisa a vat krto hto, tyam j raja avi phomcyo, ane bolyo, "a apht jrur yhova trphthi aveli che! mare yhova pasethi vdhare mddni apeksa sa mate rakhvi joie?"

7

elisae jvab apyo, "a yhovanam vcn che: avti kale a smye smrunna bjarmam ek sekelni sate ek map lot ane ek sekel same be map jv vecase. tyare rajana amgt mddnise devna mans elisane jvab apyo, "jo yhova akasmam bario kre to pn e vat bni ske sum?" ane tene khyum ke, "jo tum te njre jose, pn temamthi khava pamse nhi." hve ngrna drvaja agl car loko jeone camdino rog thyo hto; teo ekbijane puchtam hta, "apne sa mate betham chie? jo apne shermam jvano vicar krie to tyam bhukhmro che, ane apne mri jisum. jo apne ahim rhie chie to y apnum mot niscit che, to calo, apne aramioni chavnimam calya jie; teo jo apnne jivtdan apse, to apne jivi jisum, ane mari nakhse toye sum, mri jisum!" athi smdhyia smye teo aramioni chavnie jva nikli pdya; pn jyare

teo chavnini hdmam phocyam tyare tyam koi ntho-tum. karn, yhovae evum kryum ke aramione rtho, ghodao ane mota sainyna avaj jevo avaj smbhlayo, ane tethi chavnimam vat phelai gi ke, "israelna rajae hittona ane misrna rajaoane apna pr humlo krva moklya che." tethi smdhyakale j teo temna ghodao, tmbuo ane biji bdhi vstuo chodine bhagi gya, ane teoe temno pdav chodi didho ane temno jiv bcavva mate bhagi gya. rktipittna regio chavnimam phomcine ek tmbumathi bija tmbumam gya, tyam teoe khadhum-pidhum, vli teone sonum camdi ane vstro je mlyum te li lidhum ane tene smtadi didhum. pchi teoe ekbi-jane khyum, "apne je kri rhyam chie te brabr nthi. a to ujvnino divs che ane apne ngrna lokone jnavta nthi! jo apne svar sudhi rah joisum, to e to guno hse tethi calo, apne rajana mhel pase pacha jie ane rajane khie ke sum thyum htum." athi teo gya, ane ngrna drvajana cokidarone bum padine khyum, "ame aramioni chavnie gya hta, tyam koi manson n htam ke n hto kso avaj, phkt ghoda ane gdhedam bamdhelam htam, ane tmbuo jemna tem ubha hta." pchi drvajana cokidaroe bum padine rajana mhelam khbr phomcdi. hji to amdharum htum tyam j uthine rajae potana amldarone khyum, "aramioe sum kryu che te hum tmne khum chum, te loko jane che ke apne bhukhe mrie chie, athi teo chavni chodine vgdamam smtai gya che. temne em dharyu che ke, 'e loko shermamthi bhar avse etle apne temne jivta pkdi lisum ane shermam dakhli thi jisum.'" rajana amldaromamna eke khyum, "tme koine sty javta tyam moklso to sarum thse. bhle thoda manson ngrmam baki bcela ghodamamthi pamc ghodane line jay, a ghodao jo mri jse to temnum nsib israelna nsibthi judum nhi hoy akhre to apne bdham pn mri jvana chie." athi temne bbbe ghoda jodela be rth taiyar kravya ane aramio kyam smtai gya che teni tpas krva mate be rthcalkone moklvamam avya." teo yrdn sudhi pachl pachl gya, to akho rsto aramioe gbhratmam ne gbhratmam phemki didhdum vstro ane srsamanthi chvai gyelo hto. smdesvahkoe pacha avine rajane khbr api. pchi lokoe bhar jine aramioni chavni lumti lidhi, ane yhovae khyum htum tem e divse smrunna bjarmam ek map memdo eke sekel ane be map jv eke sekel vecayam rajae potana amgt mddnisne sherna drvajani coki krva rokyo hto; pn lokoe tene tyam j pg tle chumidine mari nakhyo. am raja jyare devna mans elisane mlva avyo hto tyare elisae je vatni bhvisyvani kri hti te saci pdi. elisae rajane khyum htum ke, "avti kale, a vkhte smrunna drvaja pase ek map memdo eke sekel ane be map jv eke sekel vecase." am pn prboddhe rajane khyum htum. tyare e amldare khyum htum ke, "yhova akasmam bario pade to pn a sacum pde em che khrum?" ane elisae jvab apyo hto ke, "tum tari sgi amkhe e jova pamse. jo ke emanum ksum tum khava nhi eke." ane em j bnyum; lokoe tene drvaja agl j pg nice kcdi nakhyo ane te mri gyo.

8

je srina chokrane elisae phri sjivn kryo hto tene tene khyum htum ke, "tum tara privar sathe cali ja ane jyam nivas mle tyam koi prdesmam rhe, karn, yhova desmam sat vrsno dukal padnar che ane te

avi phomcyo jan." te srie jhtpt devna mans elisana kheva prmane kryum; te tena kutumb sathe nikli pdi, ane sat vrs sudhi plistiona desmam rhi. sat vrs puram thtam tene pacham avine potanum ghr ane jmin pacham melvva mate rajane jine phriyad kri. hve bnyum evum ke raja elisana nokr gehjhini sathe vat krto hto, te khetto hto, "devna mans elisae krela bdha cmtkaroni tum mne vat kr." gehjhi rajane elisae sjivn krela chokrani vat krto hto, tyam j te strie rajane potanum ghr ane jmin pacham apavva vinmti kri, etle gehjhi bolyo, "mara murbbi ane raja, a j te striche ane a j teno chokro che, jene elisae sjivn kryo hto." rajae te srine puchyum, "sum a saci vat che?" strie khyum, "ha, evum j bnyum htm." tethi rajae ek adhikarine ajna kri ke, a strini malikinum je srv che te tene sompi devamam ave ane teni gerhajri-mam teni jminmam a j sudhi thyei upjnam nanam pn tene apvamm ave. pchi elisa aramna patngr dmskam gyo, tyam ben-hdad, raja mamdgimam ptharivs hto, ane tene khbr mli ke, "devna mans chek apne amgne avya che." jyare rajae e janyum, tyare tene hjhaelne khyum, "kmi bheth line elisa ne mlva ja. temni marpthe yhovane prsrn krine jani lav ke, hum a mamdgimamthi sajo this ke kem." athi hjhael dmskni uttmottm vstuothi ladelam 40 umto bhetrupe sathe line elisane mlva gyo. devna mans smks ji temni same ubha rhine tene khyum, "tmara dikra aramna raja ben-hdade mne tmne e puchva moklyo che ke, 'hum mari mamdgimamthi sajo this khro?' elisae jvab apyo, 'ja ane tene em khe ke, 'tum coks sajo these prmtu yhovae mne jnavyum ke, tum jrur mrn pamse." pchi elisa teni same jyam sudhi te ksobh pamyu tyam sudhi animes stithi joto rhyo pchi devno mans rdi pdyo. hjhaele puchyum, "saheb, kem rdo cho?" elisae khyum, "karn tne israelione je je nuksan krvana cho teni mne khbr che: tne temna killao bali mukso, temna cunmda yoddhaoni htya krso, temnam balkone bhomy pr pchados, ane temni sgrbha srionam pet ciri nakhsa." hjhael bolyo, "pn a sevk te si visatnam? hum to ek kutro matr chum, evum motu kam si rite kri skum?" elisae khyum, "tum aramno raja thvano che te yhovae mne btavyum che." hjhael elisa pasethi nikline pacho potana raja pase avyo. tene tene puchyum, "elisae tne sum khyum?" tene jvab apyo, "tmara saja thvani jan elisae mne kri che." bije divse hjhaele ek dhablo lidho. tene panimam playlo, pchi tene rajana mom pr vimtali didho. raja gumglaine mrn pamyu, teni jgae hjhael raja thyo. te ahabna putr yoramnum israel prna sasnnum pamcmum vrs htmu jyare yhosaphatno putr yoram yhudano raja thyo. yhoram gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 32 vrsni hti, ane tene yrusalemmam ath vrs rajy kryum. te ahabni putrine prnyo hto etle tene ahabna kutumbni jem israelna rajaone pgle cali yhovani njrmam khotum gnay evum acrn kryum. prmtu yhovu yhudano vinas krva magtam nhota, karn ke temno potano sevk daud jene temne vcn apyum htmu ke, hum tara vm-sno divo hmesa jhlhto rakhis. yhoramna sasnakl drmyan, adomio yhudana sasnmamthi chuta pdi gya ane potana mate ek raja psmd kryo. yhoram potana bdha rtho line yrdn nadire same kamthe ane tena rthna senaptio sathe sair calyo gyo. pchi ratre uthine adomio pr humlo kryo jene tene gheri lidha hta.pn

teni lskri tukdio potana ghre nasi gi. a rite adome blvo kryo hto ane yhudana sasn mamthi mukit melvi hti. je aj divs sudhi a prmane j che. libnahe pn yhudu same aj rite blvo kryo hto. yhoramna sasn drmyannam bijam bnavo ane tene krela karyo "yhudana rajaona itihasa namk pustkmam lkhyale che." tyar pchi yhoram pitrlokne pamyu. ane tene daudna ngrmam tena pitro bhego dphnavvamam avyo, tena pchi teno putr ahajhya gadie avyo. jyare yhoramno putr ahajhya raja bnyo te smye israelmam ahabno putr yoram israel pr sasn krto hto ane a tena sasnnum barmum vrs caltum htmu. ahajhya raja thyo tyare te bavis vrsno hto, pn tene yrusalemmam matr ek vrs sudhi rajy kryum, teni matanum nam athalya htmu, te israelna raja om-rini putri hti. te ahabna kutumbne pgle calyo ane ahabna kutumbni jem tene yhovani njrmam khotum gnay evum acrn kryum. karn, te e kutumb sathe lgn smbmdhthi jodayelo hto. ahajhya ahabna putr yoram jode aramna raja hjhael same ramoth gilyad mukame yuddhe cdyo, pn aramioe yoramne ghayl kryo. raja yoram je aramna raja hjhael sathe ldtam ghayl thyo hto, te temamthi sajo thva pacho yijhel calyo gyo, te mamdo hto tethi ahajhya teni khbr kadhva yijhel gyo.

9

a smye elisae yuvan prbodbkomamna ekne bolavine khyum, "tum taiyar tha; ane telni a brni line ramoth-gilyad ja. tum tyam phomce etle nimsina putr yhosaphatna putr yehune sodhi kadhje, tene potana mitrothi chuto padje ane amdrni ordimam li jje. pchi a telni kuppimamthi tena matha pr tel redje ane kheje ke, 'a yhovanam vcn che, hum taro israelna raja trike abhisek krum chum.' pchi barnam ughadine jiv line bhagi jje." tethi yuvan prbodbk ramoth-gilyad jva trt j niklyo. te tyam phomcyo tyare tene lskrna upla amldarone bhaga thiyela joya. te bolyo, "senapti saheb, hum apne mate ek smdeso lavyo chum." yehue puchyum, "te kone mate che?" ane tene khyum, "saheb, tmara mate." pchi yehu uthine ghrmam gyo ane prbodbke tena matha pr tel redi didhum ane khyum, "a israelna dev yhovanam vcn che, 'hum taro yhovana loko pr israeliona raja trike abhisek krum chum. tare tara raja ahabna kutumbne mari nakhvanum che. ijhebel ane tenina kutumbne marine hum mara sevkto ttha prbodbkona khunno bdlo lis. ahabna akha kutumbno nas krvano che. hum ahabna kutumbna prtyek mansno smhar kris. nbata putr yoramkana kutumbno ane ahiyana putr baasana kutumbno mem nas kryo che, temj ahabna kutumbno pn hum nas kris. yijhelimah ahabni ptni ijhebelnum mams kutra khase, ane tene datnar koi hse nhi." pchi tene barnum ughadyum ane dodi gyo. yehu tena mitroni pase pacho gyo. teomamna eke tene puchyum, "pela pagl mansne sum joitum htmu? bdhum kusl to che ne?" yehue jvab apyo, "tmne te mans keva prkarni vato kre che te khbr che?" amldaro boli uthya, "vat udavo nhi, sacesacum khi do." tyare yehue khyum, "tena kehvano sar a hto: tene khyum; a yhovana vcn che: hum to taro israelna raja trike abhisek krum chum." vat sambhline te lokoe potana jhbhbha utari nakhi tene crne sidina pgthiya pr pathri didha, ane rnsingdum vgadi pokar kryo.

“yehu raja che!” a rite nimsina putr yhosaphatna putr yehue yoram same kavtrum kryum, drmyan yoram ane israelnum akhum lskr aramna raja hjhaet viruddh ramoth -gilyadmam israelnum rksn krtam hta. pn ghayl thya pchi yoram sajo thva mate yijhel pacho phryo hto, je manso tyam yehuni sathe hta teone yehue khyum, “jo tme mne raja bnavva ichta ho to apne ahim je vat kri che teni tmaramamthi koipn yijhelimam jine a vat khese nhi.” pchi yehu potana rthmam besine yijhel jva niklyo, karn, yoram tyam ptharivs hto ane yhudano raja ahajhya tyam gyo hto. yijhelna burj prna cokidare yehune tena lskr sathe avto joine bum padi, “mara jovamma ek tukdi avti dekhay che.” tyare yorame khyum, “ek ghodesvarne mokhine puchavo ke teo samti mate ave che ke kem?” ghodesvar yehune mlyo ane khyum, “raja puche che ke, ‘tme samti mate avya cho ke nhi?’” yehue khyum, “ame samti mate avya chie ke nhi tenum tare sum kam che?” avto, mne anusro cokidare rajane khbr api ke, “apno mans tyam jine temne mlyo che, pn te pacho phryo nthi.” rajae bijo ghodesvar moklyo, tene tyam phomcine khyum, “raja puchave che ke, tme samti mate avo cho ne?” yehue khyum, “ame samti mate avya chie ke nhi tenum tare sum kam che? avo mne anusro” cokidare khbr api, “apno mans tyam gyo hto ane tene mlyo che, pn pacho phryo nthi. teni ghoda pr besvani rit prthi lage che ke e yehu che, karn ke te ahim gamdani jem avi rhyo che.” yorame khyum, “maro rth taiyar kro.” ane rth taiyar thtam j israelno raja yoram ane yhudano raja ahajhya potpotana rthmam yehuno samno krva nikli pdya ane nabothna khetr agl teno bheto thi gyo. yorame yehune jotam j puchyum, “samti mate avyo che ne?” yehue khyum “tmari manam ijhebel murtipuja ane kamn-tunnm krya krtam hoy tyare samti kyamthi hoy?” a sambhlhine yorame rth phervine bhagtam bhagtam ahajhyane yom padine khyum, “dgo dgo, ahajhya!” pn yehue dhnusy cdavine yorame be kbhba vcce vimdhi nakhyo; ban tena hrdyne vimdhine par nikli gym ane te rthmam j dhli pdyo. yehue potana mddn- nise bidkarne khyum, “ene upadine nabothna khetr- mam nakhi de. yad che, tum ane hum ena bap ahabni pachl pachl ghode besine avta hta tyare yhovae teni viruddh evi devvani uccari hti ne yad kr. yhovae khe che; ‘gikale mem nabothnum ane tena putronum rkt njre nihalyum che. hum prtjina krum chuk che, e j khetrmam hum tara pr bdlo lis.’ a hum yhovae bolum chum. mate ene upadine khetrmma phemki de ane yhovani vani sasi pad.” yhudana raja ahajhyae jyare a bdhmu joyum ke trt j te beth-hagganne rste bhagi gyo. pn yehue teno picho pkdyo. ane khyum, “ene pn mari nakho.” yiblam pase avela gurna cdhav agl teoe tene tena rthmam mari nakhyo; tene mgidromam asro lidho. ane te tyam mrtuy pamy. tyam j tenum avsan thyum. tena nokro tene rthmam yrusalem li gya ane daudna ngrmam pitro sathe kbrmma dphnavy. ahabna putr yoramna israel uprna sasanna agi-yarmam vrse ahajhya e yhudra pr rajy krvatnum srum kryu. yehu yijhel phoci gyo, ijhebelne bdhi vatni jan thi gi hti, tene amkhono sngar kryo, mathum olyum ane barimamthi jova lagi. jevo yehu ngrna drvaje phocyo ke trt j te boli, “o khuni, tum to tara dhnino khuni che! tum ahim samti thi avyo che?” yehue

bari trph umcum joyum ane khyum, “mara pkse kon che? koi che?” betrn amldaroe uprthi tena trph joyum. etle te bolyo, “tenine nice pheki do.” tethi te lokoe te- nine nice phemki didhi, tena lohimnam chamta thoda bhimt pr ane thoda ghodao pr pdya jemne tene kc- dine mari nakhi hti. pchi te khava ane piva mate amdr gyo ane khyum, “a sapit srine li jav ane tene dphnavo; karn ke akhre to te rajani putri hti.” jyare teo dphnavva gya tyare khopri, pg ttha hathni ltheli sivay bijum ki n mlyum. temne pacha avine yehune vat kri tyare te bolyo, “yhovae potana sevk tisi eliya marpht uccarelam a vcn che; ‘yijhelna prdesmam ku- trao ijhebelna mrt srinum mams khase, a mrtdeh is- raelni bhuminum khatr bnse; ane koine khbr nhi pde ke a ijhebelnum srir htum.”

10

ahabne 70 putro hta je smrunmam rheta hta. yehue smrun sherna amldarone, vdilone ane ahabna vm- sjona valione lkhyum; “tmara rajanam potu tmari pase che, tmari pase rth ane ghoda che, tmari pase killebmndh ngro ane ssro pn che. etle a ptr phomc- tam j tmara dhnina vmsjomamthi je sauthi saro ane layk hoy tene tena pitani rajagide besado ane tmara dhnina vms mat yuddhe cdo.” pn teo atisy bhybhit thi gya ane bolya, “bbbe rajao teni same tki n skya, to pchi apne kem kri tki skisum?” athi mhelna mukhy karbharieo, vdiloe, amldaroe ane chokraona valioe yehune smdeso moklyo ke, “ame apna tabedar chie. ap je kheso te ame krisum, pn ame koine raja jaher krvana nthi. apne je thik lage tem kro.” ahabnam sm- tano marta smrunna vdilo tyare yehue temne bijo ptr lkhyo ane jnavyum, “jo tme mare pkse ho, ane marum khyum krva taiyar ho, to avti kale a vkhte tmara ra- jana putronam matha line yijhelimam mari smks hajr thi jao.” rajana 70 rajkumaro sherna mukhy man- sonam hvalamam htam jeo temni sukhakari mate jvabdar htam. jyare a ptr temne phomcyo tyare temne rajana 70 rajkumarone mari nakhya, ane tem- nam matham topliomam bhriue yehune yijhel mokli apyam. smdesvahke avine yehune khbr api ke, “e loko rajkumvromam matham li avya che.” tyare tene khyum, “be dhgla krine te matham kal svar sudhi sh- erna drvaja agl rheva do.” bije divse drvajamamthi bhar avine lokone khyum, “tmara koi dos nthi. e to hum chum ke jene mara dhnini same kavtrum krine tene mari nakhyo; pn a bdhane kone mari nakhya? tme e jrur smji lo ke, yhovae ahabna kutumb viruddh uccarno krya che ane tene je khyum che e bdhum j bnse. yhovae potana sevk eliya marphte smdeso moklyo hto ane tene je khyum htum te sacum kri btavyum che.” tyar pchi yehue ahabna vmsna yijhel- mam baki rhela saune temj tena umravone, niktna mitrone ane tena yajkone mari nakhya, koine jivto jva n didho. pchi yehu smrun jva niklyo. rsta- mam tene ahajhyana (smbdhdio) mlyo, tene temne puchyum, “tme kon cho!” temne khyum, “ame aha- jhyana sbmdhdio chie ane ame rajanam ane raninam smtanone mlva jie chie.” yehue khyum, “e lokone jivta ked pkdo.” temne jivta pkdvamam avya pchi, tyam je khado hto teni pase temne mari nakhva- mam avya. e loko 42 hta, temne ekne pn jivto jva

n didho, yhonadabne mlto yehu tyamthi nikline te jva lagyo, tyare samethi rekhabno putr yhonadab tene mlva avto hto. temne ekbijani kuslta puchi. pchi yehue tene khyum, "hum tara prtye jevo visvasu chum tevo tum mara prtye che?" yhonadabe khyum, "ha chum." pchi yehue khyum, "taro hath mne ap." ane yehue tene rthmam potani bajue khemci lidho. yehue tene jnavyum, "tum mari sathe cal, ane yhovane mate mem sum sum kryu che te jo!" pchi tene yhonadabne potani sathe rthmam besadi didho. smrunmam dakhli thtam j tene tyam bcva pamela ahabna kutumbijnoni htaya kri, ane am, yhovae eliyane khyum htum te mujb tena vmsno nas kryu. pchi yehue bdham lokone bhaga krine khyum, "ahabe to bal devni thodi seva kri hti, pn yehu teni gheni vdhare seva krnar che. balna tmam prbodhko ane yajkone bolavo. teoni sathe teona bdha j anuyayione pn hajr rakho. ek pn vykit baki rhevo joie nhi. karn ke apne, balna bhktoe bhaga thine teni puja mate moti ujvni krvani che. balna mansomamno je koi ahim nhi ave tene mari nakhvamam avse." pn balna bhktone mari nakhva matenum yehunum a sdytmr htum. yehue hukm kryu. "balne mate ek pvitr melo bolavo." ane melo bolavvamam avyo. yehue pote smgr israelmam smdesvahko moklya ane balna bdha j sevko bhaga thya. ek pn mans avya vgr rhyo nhi. te bdha balna mmdirmam ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi bhraya. pchi yehue pujanam vstrona bhmdarine khyum, "balna bdha sevko mate vstro lav." etle te li avyo. pchi yehu ane rekhabno putr yhonadab lokone smbodhn krva mmdirna amdrna bhagamam gya; teoe khyum, "jeo balnum bhjn kre che teo j ahim hova joie te khas dhyannam rakhjo. jeo yhovannum bhjn kre che teo-mannam koi ahim hovo joie nhii" pchi te yjno ane dhnarpo avpa amdr gyo. yehue 80 mansone bhar gothvya hta ane temne khyum htum ke, "hum tmne sompi dum chum. emamna koine pn tmaramano je koi jivto jva dese te pote jivto nhi rhe." dhnarpn pchi tene nayko ane cokidarone khyum, "amdr jao ane bdhamne mari nakhko, ekney jva deso nhi." cokidar ane naykoe amdr jine ekeekni htaya krtam krtam chek balna mmdirna grbhgrh sudhi pryan kryum. balna mmdirmam je stmbh hto tene teo bhar li avya ane tene bali mukyo. a rite teoe balna stmbhno vinas kri nakhyo. teoe balna devnum mmdirh todi padyum ane te jgyane jaher saucaly bnavi didhni je aje pn che. a rite yehue israelmamthi balne smpurn rite smapt kri nakhyum. je israel pase pap kravto hto te nbatna putr yrobamne phkt yehu roki n skyo. bethel ane danmam calti sonana vachrdane pujvani prinaline te bmdh n kri skyo. pchi yhovae yehune khyum, "ahabna pri-varno nas krva mateni mari ajananum paln tem kryum che tethi hum tara putrne, pautrne ane prpautrine em cothi pedhi sudhi tara vmsjone israelni gad pr besadis." pn yehue yhovana adesonum hrdypurvk paln n kryum. yrobam israel pase je pap kravto hto te kr-vamamthi pote dur rhi skyo nhi. te divsomam yho-vae israelne nanum bnavvani sruat kri. hjhaele temne temna potanaj prdesmam hravine temni bhumu kbje kri. yrdnthi purv trph, anorn ndi pase aroer sudhi, akho prdes jiti lidho, temam gilyad ane basanno prdes jemam gadna rubenna ane mnassana kulsmuhona loko rheta hta, te avi jto hto. yehuna rajynam bi-

jam bnavo ane karyo israelna rajaonam kal vrttamt-mam nomdhela che. pchi yehu pitrlokne pamyo, ane tene smrunmam dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi teno putr yhoahajh gadie avyo. yehue israel pr smrunmam aththavis vrs raj kryum htum.

11

ahajhyani mata athalyae janyum ke teno putr mrn pamyo che, te smye tene rajana kutumbno smhar krvanum sru kryum. pn rajkumaroni htaya calti hti tyam ahajhyani bhen ane raja yoramni putri yhosae bae ahajhyana putr yoesne ane teni dasine li jine synkhmdmam puri didham am, tene tene athaly-athi chupavi didho ane teno vd hto rhi gyo, te ch vrs sudhi dasi sathe yhovana mmdirmam chu-pai rhyo ane e drmyan athalya des pr raj krti rhi. satme vser mukhy yajk yhoadae rajana ane mhelna rksndline ane tena naykone bolavi mmgavya. ane temne mmdirmam potani pase bolavya. tene temni sathe yhovana mmdirmam krar kryu. pchi tene te lokone rajkumarne btadyo ane temni pase vcn lev-davya. "tmare a prmane krvanum che: tmari pase sainyni trn tukdi che, jeo visramvare phrj pr ave che. temani ek tukdie mhelni coki krvani che. biji ane triji tukdina manso mukhy drvaje ane pachlna drvaje coki kre. a rite tme lokone mmdirthi dur rakhi skso. jeone visramvare rja che te be tukdioe yhovana mmdire phero bhri potpotanam sro sathe rajanum rksn kr-vanum che. je koi tmari hrolne bhedvano prytan kre tene mari nakhvano che. raja jyam jyam jay ke ave, tyam tyam tmare teni sathe rhevanum che." tethi ad-hikarioe yhojadani ajananum paln kryum, temne vis-ravare kam n krtat potana bdha mansone ektha krya ane temne line teo yajk yhojada pase avya. yajke so sainikoni tukdina netane raja daudna bhala ane dhal apyam je yhovana mmdirmam rkhyata htam. pchi e rksko srr sjine mmdirna dksin khunathi te uttr khuna sudhi, vedine ane yhovana mmdirne gherine rajanum rksn krva gothvai gya. pchi yhojada rajkumvr yoesne smtadyo hto tyamthi bhar li avya. ane tena matha pr rajmugt mukyo. tene krarni nkl api ane raja trike teno abhisek kryu. lokoe talio padine pokar kryu, "raja gh-num jivo." lokonam pokar sambhline athalya yhovana mmdire phomci gi. jine joyum to, loko tolo vlyam htam ane ritrivaj mujb raja mmc pr ubho hto, ane bdham desjno hrsna pokaro krine rnsigdam vga-dtam hta. athalyae rosmam avi potanam kpdam phadi nakhyam ane te jorthi bum padi utthi, "rajdroh! ra-jdroh!" yajk yhoadae senana naykone hukm kryu, "ene mmdirni bhar li jao, yhovana mmdirmam eno vd h krvo nhi, ane je koi eni sathe ave teni hta kryu." tethi te lokoe tene pkti lidhi ane ghodane drvajethi tene rajmhelmam li gya; tyam teno vd h kryu. yho-yada rajae, yhova ane prja vcce krar kryu ke teo bdha yhovanne visvasu rhese. tene raja ane prja vcce pn krar kryu. pchi desna bdha lokoe balna mmdire ji tene todi padyum. temne teni vedio ane murtio todi nakhni ane balna yajk mattanne vedio same j mari nakhyo. yajke yhovana mmdirnum rksn krva mate cokidar gothvi didha. pchi rajana ane mhelna rk-skdlina naykone ttha desna bdha lokone sathe li ra-jane yhovana mmdirmamthi rkskone drvaje thine ra-

jmhelma phomcadi didho. yoase raj simhasn pr asn lidhum. athalyano rajmhelma vd h kravam avyo hto etle dasna bdha loko khub amdmam avi gya, ane shermam srvt samti vyapi gi. yoas jyare raj krva avyo tyare teni ummr sat vrsni htim.

12

yehuna israelna raja trikena sasna satme vser yoas raja bnyo hto, ane tene yrusalemmam calis vrs raj kryu htm. teni manum nam sibya htm ane te bersebani hti. yhojada yajkna updesanusar tene jivn pryt yhovani njrmam sacam gnay evam karyo krya htm. tem chtam ucsthanono nas kravam avyo nhotam, ane lokoe tyam dhup cdavvanum ane dhnarpno calu rakhya hta. yoase yajkone khyum htm ke, “mmdirmam arpn trike aveli rkm, matha-dith ughraveli jkat, ttha lokoe svecchae mmdirmam apeli rkm yajkoe svikarvi joie. ane jyam jyam mmdirmam smarkam krvani jrur hoy tyam tyam smarkam krave. prmtu yajkoe yoas rajana trevisma vrs sudhi mmdirmam jruri koi pn prkarnum smarkam kravum nhotum. tethi rajae bija yajkone bolavdavya, ane temne puchyum, “tme mmdirnum smarkam kem kravta nthi? hveti tmaru bhmdarmamthi koi paisa levana nthi, karn ke te paisa tmne mmdirna smarkam mate apvamam avya htm.” yajko loko pasethi koi paisa n leva temj mmdirnum smarkam bmdh kravva mate kmbl thyam. pchi yhojada yajke ek moti peti bnaydavi, tena dhamknamam kanum pdavum ane tene e petine mmdirna prvesd-var pase blidanni vedini jمني bajue mukavi. mmdirna drvajje kam krta yajko loko mmdirmam je koi paisa lavta te bdham te petimam nakhta. temam mukelam nanamthi peti jyare bhrai jti tyare rajano nanamtmtri ane mukhy yajk e nanam gnine theliom muktam htm. pchi e tolelam-gnelam nanam teo smarkam pr dekhrek h rakhnaraone apta hta. teo a nanam suthar, kdiya, lakdana vepario, pththr ane itna vepario, ane jeoe yhovana mmdirna bamdhkam mate samgri api hoy temne ane yhovana mmdirna smarkam mateni samgri leva mate apta hta. a nanam yajko yhovana mmdir mate vaprta htm pn camdinam pyala, katro, vasno, rnsingdam athva koipn jatna sona-camdina vasno a paisamamthi nhota letam. pn teo a nanam-mamthi karigrone mjuri cukvta ane smarkamnum khrc krta. je dekhrek h rakhnara mukadmone e nanam karigrone cukvta mate apvamam avtam htm temni pase kso hisab magvamam avto nhot, karn ke teo pramanik ane visvasu hta. dosartharpn ttha papartharpn mate apelam nanam yhovana mmdirmam lavvamam avtam nhi; e sidham yajkone temna potana upyog mate apvamam avtam htm. a nanam peli petimam mukvamam avtam nhi. a arsamam aramno raja hijael gathni same yuddhe cdyo ane tene kbje kri yrusalem pr humlo krvani taiyari krva lagyo. tethi yhudiyana raja yoase tene pitroo, etle ke yhudiyana rajao yhosaphate, yhorame ttha ahajhyae je srv pvitr vstuo arpn kri hti te ttha teni potani arpn kreli vstuo, temj yhovana mmdirna ttha rajana mhelna bhmdarmamthi je sonum mli avyum te srv line aramna raja hijael pr moklyam; etle te yrusalemthi jto rhyo. yoasna bijam karyo ane tena sasn drmyan

bnela bnavo yhudana rajaona itihasma pustkmam lkhayelam che. tena potana nokro teni viruddh thi gyam. ane sillana marg pr avela millo mukame tena potana ghrmam te maryo gyo. tene ija krine marnar loko simathno putr yojhakhkar ane somerno putr yhojhabad hta.temne tene daudna ngrmam tena pitro bhego dphnavi didho ane tena putr amasyane teni pchi raja bnayvamam avyo.

13

jyare yhudana raja yoas rajykalna trevisma vrsmam hto tyamre yehuno putr yhoahajh israelno raja bnyo. tene smrunmam str vrs raj kryum. tene yhovani drstie ayogy gnay evum acrn kryu ane nbatna putr yrobame je papkmor krya hta te calu rakhyam, tene te chodya nhi. tethi yhova israelio pr gusse thya. ane tene temne vsor sudhi aramna raja hijaelne ane tena putr ben-hdadne gulam trike sompi didham. prmtu yhoahajhe yhovane prsnn krva prarthna kri ane yhovae teni prarthna sambhli, karn aramna rajae israelna lokone kevo tras apyo hto, te tene joymu htm. yhovae israelne ek chodavnar apyo ane tene israelione aramna pmjamamthi mukt krya ane teo phri potanam ghrmam phelamni jem suksamtimam rhea lagya. chtam yrobame temni pase je papkmor kravum htm te temne chodyam nhi. smrunmam asera devini ek prtima pn hti. yhoahajh pase koi sainya nhotum sivay ke 50 ghodesvar, 10 rth ane 10,000 sainiko karn ke aramna rajae tena bakina sainyno nas kri nakhyo hto. yhoahajhna sasna bijam bnavo ane tene krelam karyo israelna rajaonam itihass namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. pchi yhoahajh mri gyo ane tene smrunmam dphnavvamam avyo, pchi teno putr yoas gadi pr betho. jyare yhudana raja yoasna sasna sadtris vrsmam hto, tyare yhoahajhno putr yoas smrunmam israelno raja thyo ane tene sol vrs raj kryum, tene yhovani stie ayogy gnay tevum acrn kryum ane nbatna putr yrobame je pap kmor krya htm te krvanum tene calum rakhyum, tene te vstuo chodi nhi. rajanum sasn, temam bnela ane tene krelam mhan karyo tene yhudana amasya same ldeli ldoi shit, bdhum israelna rajaonam itihass namk pustkmam lkhayelum che. ane, yoas mri gyo ane tene smrunmam israelna bdha rajao bhego dphnavvamam avyo pchi, teni jgyae, yrobam raja bnyo. jyare elisa bhymkr mamdgimam ptharivs thi gyo tyare israelno raja yoas teni pase jine rdva lagyo ane bolyo, he mara pita! mara pita! tme to israelna rth ane ghodesvar cho!” elisae khyum, “dhnusban li av.”ane tene dhnusban mmgavayam. pchi elisae rajane khyum, “dhnusy pr ban cdav.” ane tene cdavum, elisae potana hath tena hath pr mukya ane khyum, “purv trphni bari ughadi nakh.” ane yoase tem kryu, pchi elisae khyum, “ban chod.” ane tene chodyum, etle elisa bolyo, “e aram prna yhovana vijynum ban htm. tum arame ephk pase purepuri har apis!” “hve bija ban upadi le.” elisae khyum, rajae ban upadi lidham etle elisae khyum, “jmin pr pchad.” rajae trn var pchadyam ane pchi te atki gyo. tethi devna mans elisa tena pr gusse thya ane rajane khyum, “tare jminmam pamc ke ch ban marva joita htm. jo em kryum hot to aramiono smpurn nas thi jay tyam sudhi tem teone prajy apyo hot, hve tum

aramne phkt trn j var hravi skis." tyarbad elisanum mrtyu thyum ane tene dphnavvamam avyo. vrsovrs moabi droadkhoroni tolio des pr akrmn krti hti. ek vkht thodam loko (israelio) ek mansne dphnavta hta. jeva israelioe moabi sainikone joya, loko mrtdehne elisani kbrni amdr phemki dine bhagi gya. jevo mrtdeh elisanam hadkamne adyo ke mrt mans jivto thi gyo ane uthine ubho thi gyo. yhoahajhna smgr rajsasn drmyan aramna raja hjhaele israelio pr tras gujaryo hto. pn yhovae krpa krine temni dya khadhi. ibrahim, ishak ane yakub sathe krela krarne karne teni temna prtye krpadrsti hti ane temno nas krvani teni iccha nhoti, tem atyar sudhi tene temne potani njrthi dur pn krya nthi." aramno raja hjhael mrtyu pamyo ane teno putr benhdad teni gadie avyo. tyar pchi yoase temne trn vkht prajy avyo, ane je shero hjhaelna pita benhdade tena pita yhoahajh pasethi li lidham htam te pacham kbje kryam.

14

israelna raja yhoahajhna putr yoasne bije vser yhudana raja yoasno putr amasya raj krva lagyo. te gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 25 vrsni hti, ane tene yrusalemmam 29 vrs raj kryum. teni manum nam yhoaddin htum ane te yrusalemmi hti. amasyae yhovani drstie yogy gnay evum acrn kryum. jo ke chek pitr daudna jevum to nhi j, te bdhi babtman potana pita yoasne pgle calyo. pn tene mhtvna sthankono, mhtvni jgyaono nas nhoto kryo. ane lokoe tyam blidano arpn krvanum ane dhup petavvanum calu rakhyum htum. tenum sasn susthapit thi gya pchi trt j tene potana pitanum khun krnara amldarone mari nakhya, pn temna balkone jivta rheva didha, karn, musani smhitamam yhovae jnavelum che ke, "smtanona guna mate ma-bapne ke ma-bapna guna mate smtanone dehamtdmd n devo, prtyekne tena potana pap mate j dehamtdmd devo." amasyae 10,000 adomione mithani khinmam hravya ane tene sela ngrne kbje pn kri lidhum, tene tenum nam yoktel padyum ane aje e j name olkhay che." pchi amasyae israelna raja yoasne smdeso mokline pdkar kryo, "tarum sainy line yuddh mate avi ja." raja yoase amasyane jvab avyo, "lbanon kamtali jhadie lbanonna erejvrks pase smdeso moklyo che, 'mare tari dikri joie che; mara putrni ptini bnva mate.' pn lbanonna jmgli psuo avine kamtali jhadine kedi nakhi. sace j tem adomno nas kryo che mate tene eno khub grv che. pn mari slah che ke tari jitthi smtos nam ane tara gher j besi rhe. tara potana pr ane yhudana pr em bmne pr sa mate apht notre che?" chtam amasyae sambh-lvani cimta kri nhi, tethi israelnam raja yoas yuddhe cdyo, te ane amasya yhudamam avela bethsems agl blnum parkhum krva bhega thya. israelioe yhudana lokone hravya ane teo potane gher bhagi gya. yhudana raja amasyane pkdyo ane yrusalemmam gya. tyam tene ephraim drvajathi te khunana drvaja sudhino 400 hathni yrusalemmi bhit todi padi. tene bdhum sonum, camdi, mmdirma mli ske te bdham vasso, ane rajmhelno khjano li lidho ane bmdhkone pn line te smrn pachyo gyo. yoasna sasnam bijam bnavo, teno vijy ane yhudana raja amasya sathenam tenam yud-dho te bdhum israelna rajaonam itihash namk pustk-

mam lkhayelam che. am yoas pitrolokne pamyo ane tene israelna rajao bhego smrunmam dphnavvamam avyo, tena pchi teno putr yrobam rajgadi pr avyo. israelna raja yoasna mrtyu pchi yhudano raja amasya 15 vrs jivyo. amasyana sasn drmyanna bija bnavo yhudana rajaonam itihash namk pustkman lkhayelam che. teni same yrusalemmam kavtrum rcvamam avyum, tethi te lakhis bhagi gyo, pn lakhis sudhi tena dushmanoe htara mokline teno picho kryo ane tyam j tene mari nakhvamam avyo. ghodsvaro marphete tena mrtdehne yrusalemmam lavvamam avyo ane tene daudna ngrmam tena pitro bhego dphnavvamam avyo. yhudana bdha lokoe 16 vrsni ummrna tena putr ajharyane psmd kryo ane tena pita pchi tene raja bnavo. amasyana avsan pchi ajharyae elath yhudana mate pachum melvyum ane tene phri bmdhavyum. yhudana raja yoasna putr amasyana sasna 15 ma vser yoasno putr yrobam smrunmam israelno raja thyo ane tene 41 vrs raj kryum. tene yhovani drstie ayogy gnay tevum acrn kryu. nbatna putr yrobame israelione papkmor krva prerya htam te ene chodyam nhi, israelna dev yhovae potana sevk gath-hepherna prboddh amittayna putr yuna marphete uccareli vani prmane yrobame hmahna ghatthi te mrtsovr sudhini israelni srhd pachi melvi lidhi, karn, yhovae joi lidhum htum ke israelne kevam akram ksto shn krvam pde che ane israelni sathe cde evum koi rhyum nhotum. pn yhovae israelna namne dhrtina pd prthi bhumsi n nakhvano niscy kryo hto, athi temne yoasna putr yrobam marpht temne teone vijy apavya. yrobamna sasna bija bnavo, tene melvela vijyo ane tena prakrmo ane tene dmsk ane hmah pr israelno kbjo pachyo melvi avyo e bdhum israelna rajaonam itihash namk pustkman nomdhaeylum che. pchi yrobam bijo mrtyu pamyo ane tene israelna rajao bhego smrunmam dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi teno putr jhkharya rajgadi pr avyo.

15

israelna raja yrobamna rajyna 27 mam vser amasyano putr 'ajharya' yhudano raja thyo. te gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 16 vrsni hti. tene 52 vrs yrusalemmam raj kryum, teni matanum nam ykholya htum, ane tenum vtn yrusalemmam htum. tene potana pita amasyani jem yhovani drstie yogy gnay tevum acrn kryum. te bhlo raja hto. mhtvna uccsthanono nas kryo nhi, lokoe tyam blidano apvanum ane dhupsli petavvanum calu rakhyum htum. yhovae tene rktpitno rogi bnavo, ane mrtam sudhi te rogthi pidato rhyo. tethi tene bdha karyothi mukt krvamam avyo ane te potana ghrmam eklo rtheto hto, teno putr yothame mhelno kbjo line desna loko pr sasn kryum. eve ajharyanam sasna bija bnavo, yhudana rajaonam itihash namk pustkman lkhayelam che. te mrtyu pamyo ane tene daudna ngrmam dphnavvamam avyo, tena pchi teno putr yotham raja bnyo. yhudana raja ajharyana rajyna 38 mam vser yrobamno putr jhkharya smrunmam israelno raja thyo, ane tene 6 mhina raj kryum. tene tena pitroni jem yhovani drstie ayogy gnay evum acrn kryu, tene nbatna putr yrobame israelio pase je papkmor kravyam htam te papkmor chodyam nhi. yabesna putr sallume teni viruddh kavtrum kryum.

iblam khatene tene mari nakhyo ane tena pchi te pote gadie avyo. jhkhyaryana sasnnam bija bnavo ane tena viyo israelnam rajaonam itihās namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. am, yhovae yehune je khyum htum te sacum pdyum ke, “car pedhi sudhi tara vm-sjo israelni gadi pr besse.” ane em j thyum. israelna nva rajanum nam sallum htum, tena pitanum nam yabes htum. tene smrunmam ek mas raj kryum. e raja thyo tyare yhudamam ujhihyā raja chella 39 vrsthi raj krto hto. tyarbad gadina putr mnaheṃ tirsahthi jine smrunmam prves kri sallumne mari nakhyo, ane tena pchi pote gadie avyo. raja sallum ane tene krelam krtyo, tena vrno israelna rajaonam itihās namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. e smy drmyan mnaheṃ tirsahthi avyo ane tihphsahne hravyo. tene ngrmam ttha ajubajuna prdesomam vstam sau lokono smhar kryo; karn ke e lokoe tena mate ngrnam dvar kholyam nhotam, tene ngrni srν sgrbha srianam pet ciri nakhyam. yhudana raja ajharyae 39 vsor sudhi sasn kryu ane te vsor gadino putr mnaheṃ israelno raja thyo. ane tene smrunmam 10 vrs sasn kryum. tene yhovani drstie ayogy gñay tevum acrn kryum. tene nbatna putr yrobame srum krela papkmor krvanam calu rakhyam. tene te chodya nhi. tena sasn drmyan assurna raja pule israel pr akrmn kryu. israelmam potani stta mjbūt krvamam teni mdd melvva mate mnaheṃ tene 34,000 kilocamdi api. a paisa melvva mate mnaheṃ dhvnan loko pr kr nakhyo, dreḡ pasethi 50 sekel camdi tethi assurno raja desmam n rhetam pacho calyo gyo. mnaheṃna sasnna bijam bnavo ane tene krela karyo israelna rajaonam itihās namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. am, mnaheṃ mrtyu pamyō ane tene dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi, teno putr pkahya simhasn pr betho. yhudana raja ajharyana rajyna 50 me vsor mnaheṃno putr pkahya smrunmam israelno raja thyo ane tene 2 vrs raj kryu. tene yhovani drstie ayogy gñay tevum acrn kryu htum. tene nbatna putr yrobame je papkmor sru krya htam te krvanum calu rakhyum, tene te vstuo chodi nhi. rmalyano putr pekah teno senapti hto, tene teni same blvo kryō ane kavtrum kryum; jemam tene smrunmam rajmhelna killamam 50 mansone mari namkhyā. tene ane gilyadna 50 mansoe pkahyane, agorb ane ayerhne pn tyam mari nakhyā. pchi pote gadi pr betho. pkahyanam sasnna bij bnavo israelna rajaonam itihās namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. yhudana raja ajharyana rajyna 52 mem vsor pekah smrunmam israelno raja thyo, je rmalyano putr hto. tene 20 vrs raj kryum. tene yhovani drstie ayogy gñay tevum acrn kryum. nbatna putr yrobame israelio pase je papkmor kravyam htam te krvanum tene calum rakhyum. tene te vstuo chodi nhi. israelna raja pekahna sasn drmyan assurno raja tiglathe-pileserthi cdhi avine iyon, abel beth-maakhah, yanoah, kedese, hasor, gilyad tem j galil ane nphtalina bdha prdesne sr kri lidham ane tyamna lokone assurmam bmdī bnavine li gyo. yhudana raja ujhihyana putr yothamna sasnna visme vsor elahna putr hosiyaē rmalyana putr pekah viruddh kavtrum kri, tene mari nakhyo ane pote raja bnyo. pekahnam sasnnam bakinam bnavo ane bijam karyo israelna rajaonam itihās namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. israelna raja rmalyana putr pekahna sasnna bija vrs

drmyan ujhihyano putr yotham yhudano raja thyo. te jyare gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 25 vrsni hti. tene yrusalem pr 16 vrs sasn kryum. sadokni putri yrusa, teni mata hti. tene potana pita ujhihyani jem yhovani drstie yogy gñay tevum acrn kryum. prmtu agtyni jgyana thankone hji dur krvamam avyam nhotam, ane loko hji tyam blidano arpn krtaṃ htam ane dhup balta htam. (te e vykit hto jene yhovana mmdirno uprno drvajo bmdhavyo hto.) yothamnam sasn drmyan bnela bakinam bnavo, yhudana rajaona itihās namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. e smy drmyan yhovae aramna raja rsinne ane rmalyana putr pekahne yhuda pr cdai krva moklva mamdyā. pchi yotham mrtyu pamyō, ane daudna ngrmam tene dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi teno putr ahajh raja bnyo.

16

rmalyana putr pekahna sasnnam 17 mum vrs caltum htum, yhudana raja yothamno putr ahajh raja bnyo. jyare te gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 20 vrsni hti, tene yrusalem pr 16 vrs sasn kryu, tene daudni jem potana dev yhovani drstie yogy gñay evum kni kryum nhi. te israeli rajaone pgle calyo; tene potana putrne pn agnini arpar clayvo hto. a e loko ddhara anus-rati ghrnajnkn prnali hti, jemne yhovae israelmamthi hamki kadhya htam jyare temne israel pr humlo kryō hto tyare dumgrone tekrio prnam thankoe, ane dreḡ ghtadar vrkso nice te jyō ane dhup cdavto. a smy drmyan aramna raja rsin ane israelna raja pekah bin rmalyae yrusalem pr cdai kri ahajhne gheri lidho, pn tene nmavi n skyā. te j smye aramna raja rsine elathne pachum kbje kri lidhum, ne tene elathmamthi yhudione hamki kadhya. aramio elathmam avine tyam vsyā. aj sudhi teo tyam j che. pchi ahajhe assurna raja tiglathe-pileserne smdesvahko mokline khevdayvum ke, “hum ttha apna putr brabr chie. ane apno sevḡ chum, avo, ane israelna rajao ane aramio same ldvamam mari mdd kro.” ahajhe mmdirmamna ane rajmhelna bhmdarmamna sonum ttha camdi line assurna rajane bhet mokli apyam. assurna rajae teni vinmti many rakhi ane dmsk pr cdai kri te kbje kryum. ane tyamna vtnione kirmam desvto apyo ane aramna raja rsinne mari nakhavam avyo. raja ahajh jyare assurna raja tiglathe-pileserne mlva dmsk gyo tyare tene dmskni vedi joi, pchi tene e vedinam bdham map satheni akrti yajk uriyane mokli. pchi dmskthi ahajhe mokleli ruprekha prmane yajk uriyae yrusalemmam ek vedi bmdhavi. ahajh dmskthi pacho phre te phelam tene vedi taiyar kravi didhi. rajae pacha avine vedi joi, teni pase ji, pr cdi, ane potana trphthi dharnpn, khadyarpn ane peyarpn cdavyam ane pote cdavelam samtyrpnām psuonum lohi vedi pr chamtyum. mmdirni agl ubhi kreli kamsani vedine tene khshedine nvi vedini uttr trph mukavi didhi. etle ke mmdir ane nvi vedini vcce. pchi raja ahajhe yajk uriyane ajna kri ke, “hvethi tmare svarni ahuti ane samjnūm arpn ane rajana arpno bdha lokoni ahuti ane peyarpno bdhu a moti vedi pr j cdavvum. dreḡ blidanonum lohi ane bdham arpnonum lohi tene pr j chamtvum. kamsani vedi phkt mari eklani j rhesē.” yajk uriyae rajana khyā prmane bdhum kryum. raja ahajhe khsti ghodioni adi patdio kadhi nakhi, ane

temathi kumdio htavi didhi, ane kamsana bldo pr
 jyam temne rakhi hti tyamthi upadine pththrn ghodi
 pr muki didhi. assurna rajane prsn krva mate tene
 mmdirmamthi pddavali besvani jgya ane bharno dr-
 vajo pn dur kri nakhyo. ahajhna sasnnam bijam bd-
 ham karyo yhudana rajaonam itihass namk pustkmam
 lkhayelam che. ane e pchi raja ahajh mrtyu pamyo
 ane te pitro bhego podhi gyo, ane tene daudna ngr-
 mam dphnavvamam avyo, tena pchi teno putr hi-
 jhiky gadie avyo.

17

yhudana raja ahajhna sasnnam 12 mum vrs caltum
 htum te smye, elahno putr hosiya smrunnam is-
 raelno raja thyo ane tene 9 vrs sasn kryu, tene yho-
 vani drstie ayogy gnyav evum acrn kryum. jo ke is-
 raelna aglna rajao jevum nhi. a assurna raja salmane-
 sere hosiyaane hravyo ane hosiya teno gulam bni gyo
 ane tene khmdni apto hto. pn hosiyaee tene dgo apyo
 ane misrna raja 'so'ne smdeso moklyo. ane te khmdni
 bhrto hto te pn bhri nhi pachi lthi jyare rajane ani khbr
 pdi tyare tene pkdine kedmam puryo. pchi assumno
 raja smgr des pr cdhi avyo, ne smrun sudhi avine 3 vrs
 sudhi tene ghero ghalyo. hosiyaana sasna 9me vrse
 assumno raja smrun kbje krvamam sphl thyo ane te as-
 surmam israelione li avyo. tene temne hlah shermam,
 gojhanni ndi, habor ndine pase ane madiana ngr-
 mam vsavya. am thvanum karn e htum ke, israelioe
 temne misrna raja pharunni cumgalmamthi chodavi,
 misrni bhar lavnar potana dev yhovano guno kryo
 hto, temne bija devoni puja krva mamdi hti, teo yho-
 vae hamki kadheli prjana rivajo ttha israelna rajaoe
 srum krela rivajo anusrva lagya. yhova devni drstie
 ayogy htum tevum acrn israelioe gupt rite kryu. teoe
 temna bdham sheromam, niriksn burjithi mamdine
 killebmdh ngromam uccsthamo bamdhyam. temne
 drek uccsthan pr ane ghtadar vrks nice stmbho ane
 aseradevinam prtiko ubham krya, ane yhovae jemne
 hamki kadhya htam, te lokoni jem uccsthamo pr
 dharnp ane ahvahn krva lagya.temni a vrtukthi
 yhovano ros bbbhuki uthyo. yhovae temne khyum
 htum ke, "a tmare krvanum j nthi." tem chtam temne
 murtipuja sru kri. israel ane yhudana lokone yhovae
 prbdhko ane drstao dvara cetvni api. jeoe temne
 khyum, "tmara anist rstaothi pacha vlo, ane mara
 nymasstrnum paln kro je mem tmara pitrone apyo
 hto, ane mara sevk prbdhko dvara tmne khevdayo
 hto. pn israelioe temna adesoon paln n kryum ane
 pote je krta htam te krvanum calu rakhyum. teo
 temna vdvaooni jem jidi hti ane temne je gmyum te
 j kryum. temne yhova temna dev pr visvas nhoto.
 temne yhovana hukmoni, temna pitroe krela krarni
 avgna kri temj tene temne apeli cetvnioni kalji n
 kri. teoe nkami murtioni puja kri. aspasni pr-
 jaonum anukrn kryu jemna vise yhovae temne n kr-
 vani ajna api hti. temne temna potana yhova devni
 ajnaono tyag kryo ane temne potana mate dhalela be
 pothiya bnavdavyam. temne aseradevini murti kravi
 ane akasnam bdham nkstroni ane baldevni sevapuja
 krva lagyam. temne potanam smtanone homynnam
 homyam. temne bhvisy jovanum srum kryum ane
 kamntummn krvanum pn sru kryu. yhovani stie je

ayogy htum eva acrnne temne anusryum. ane a rite
 potani jatne veci mari jenathi yhova gusse thyo. a bd-
 hane karne yhovano ros israel same bbbhuki uthyo
 ane tene temne potani njr aglthi dur krya. phkt yhu-
 danum kulsmuh rhyum. yhudana lokoe pn potana
 yhova devni ajnaoni avjna kri ane israeliona dust
 magornum teoe anukrn kryu. tethi yhovae bdha is-
 raeliono tyag kryo, temne sja kri, ane temne dhad-
 paduone sompi didha ane chelle temne potani njr
 aglthi dur krya. jyaree israel daudna ghrmamthi
 chutum pdi gyaare israelioe nbatna yrobamme
 raja bnavyo; tene israelione yhova viruddh pap krva
 prerya ane bhykmr papmam nakhya. temne khub
 muskeliono samno kryo; yrobame je pap krya hta te
 israelioe krvanum calu rakhyum. akhre prbdhko
 je bhvisykthn kryum htum te bdhum j bnyum. etle
 sudhi ke yhovae teone potani njr aglthi dur krya. is-
 raelione temnum vtn chodvum pdyum ane temne as-
 sur jva mate viday krvamam avyo, ane aje pn teo
 tyam j che. assurna rajae babil, kuthah,avva, hmata
 ane spharvaimna lokone lavine israelione bdle sm-
 runnam sheromam vsavya. athi teoe smrunno kbjo
 li tenam ngromam vsat kryo. pn jyare teoe tyam vs-
 vanum sru kryu tyare teoe yhovani aradhna kri nhoti,
 tethi yhovae teoni pase simh moklya, ane simhoe teo-
 mamna ketlakne mari nakhya. assurna rajane khe-
 vavam avyum ke, "je lokone des chodavine tme sm-
 runna ngromam vsavya che, teone e desna devni up-
 asnani vidhini khbr nthi, athi tene temne vcce simho
 moklya che ane te simho emne khai jsee, karn, temne
 prdesna devni upasnani vidhini khbr nthi." athi as-
 surna rajae evi ajna kri ke, "smrunmamthi des nikal
 krela yajkomamthi ekne tyam pachu moklo, jethi te
 tyam jine rhe ane lokone desna devni upasna kr-
 vani rit sikhve." tethi ek yajk bethelmam avyo ane
 tene babilmamthi avela lokone yhovani upasna kevi
 rite krvi eni vidhi sikhvi. chtam prtyek prjana lokoe
 potpotana devoni murtio bnavvanum calu rakhyum
 ane tene smrunna lokoe uccsthamo pr ubham kre-
 lam thankomam muki. temni ajubajuna ngrna lokoe
 pn temni iccha mujb kryu. babilna loko sukkoth-
 bnothne puja hta. kuthna loko nergale, hmathna
 loko asimane, ane avvina loko nibhajh ane tamr-
 takne puja hta, to sphavirmna loko adrammelekh
 ane ananmelekhne potanam balkoni agnimam ahuti
 aptam htam. a loko yhovani pn puja krta hta, ane
 temne potanamamthi koi ekne yajk niyukt kryo je
 teona mukhyasthanoni murtioni sevapuja krto hto.
 teo yhovani puja krta hta ane satho sath pote je des-
 mamthi avya hta teni vidhi prmane potana devoni pn
 puja krta hta. aje pn te lokomam a j rit che. yakub
 je israel khevayo-na vmsjone yhovae je prmane suc-
 nao api hti te prmane, teo yhovani upasna krtam nthi.
 yhovae teoni sathe krar kryo hto ke, teoe videsiana
 koi-devoni puja krvi nhi ane teone yjno arpn krvam
 nhi. je tmne potani mhan skit dvara mismmamthi bhar
 li avya htam, tmare phkt yhovani j upasna krvani che,
 tmare phkt tena j pge pdvanum che ane yjno arp-
 vanam che.tene ane phkt tene j mate blidan arpn kr-
 vana che. niymo, kayda, sucna ane hukmo je tene
 (yhovae) tmne apya che, tenum tmare jivn pryt nistha
 purvk paln krvanum che. tmare bija koi devni seva
 krvani nthi. yhovae jnavyum htum, "mem tari sathe

je krar kryo che; tene tare kdi bhulvano nthi, ane tethi tare any devoni puja kdi krvi nhi. tare kevl yhovani bhkri krvi, e j ek evo che je tne tara srv struothi bcavse.” pn israelioe te sambhlyum nhi ne any devonum ahvahn krvanum calu rakhyum. am, e loko yhovani pn upasna krta ane potani murtioni pn puja krta, ane temnna smtano temj temnam smtanonam smtano pn aje temna pitroni vidhione vlgi rhyam che.

18

israelna raja elahna putr hosiyaana sasna trija vser ahajno putr hijhikyana yhudano raja thyo. te raja thyo tyare teni ummr 25 vrsni hti ane tene yrusalemmam 29 vrs raj kryu, teni matanum nam abiya htum ane te jhkaryani putri hti. tene potana pitr daudni jem yhovani drstie yogy evum acrn kryu. tene ucstthano prni smadhio dur kri, aseradevini murti kapi nakhi ane musae taiyar kravela kamsana sapne todi tukda kri nakhya, karn ke tyam sudhi israelio tene blidano arpn krta hta, tene teone khyum; a to phkt kamsano tukdo che. tene israelna dev yhova pr visvas rakhyo hto. teni pehlam thi gyela ke teni pchi thyela yhudana rajaomam koi pn tene jevo nhoto. te yhovane smpurn nivan hto ane nivanimam te kdi cdi thyo nhoto, ane yhovae musane jnaveli ajnaonum te paln krto hto. athi yhova teni mddmam rhyam ane te je koi jvabdari svikarto, temam sphl thto, tene assurna raja same blvo kryu ane teni tabedari svikarvani na padi. tene dur gajha sudhina plistione hravya ane nana gamothi mamdine mota killebmdhivalam shero tene jiti lidha. yhudana raja hijhikyana sasna 4tha vser, etle ke israelmam hosiya rajana sasnum 7mum vrs caltum htum assurna raja salmanesere israel pr akrmn kryu ane smrun ngrne ghero ghalyo, ane te kbje kryu. tene te 3vrs pchi kbje kryum. israelmam, raja hosiya tena sasna 9mam vrsnam hto ane te vser raja hijhikyana tena yhuda prna sasna chththa vrsnam hto. te smy drmyan, smrun ngrnum ptn thyum. te vkhte assurno raja israeli lokone pkdine li gyo. tene teone assurna ngr hlahmam, gojhan prdesmam, habbor ndina kinara pr ane madionam ngromam vsavya. am thvanum karn e htum ke teo potana dev yhovani ajna manta nhota ane yhovana krarno temj yhovana sevk musae jnaveli ekeek ajnaono bhmg krta hta. teoe potana yhova devni vani sambhli nhi ane temni iccha mujb calya nhi. hijhikyana amlna 4mam vser assurna raja sanheribe yhudanam bdham killebmd ngro pr cdei krine te kbje kri lidham. tyare yhudana raja hijhikyae lakhis sudhi phomcela assurna rajane smdeso moklyo ke, “mari bhul thi che, tum mari pasethi pachao ja, tum je srto mari agl rju kris teno hum svikar kris.” athi assurna rajae 11 tn camdini ane ek tn sonani vsuli magi lidhi. hijhikyae tene yhovana mmdirmamni ane rajmhelna bhmdarmamthi bdhi camdi api didhi; te smye tene, yhovana mmdirmam sonana prtramthi mdhela barnam ane barsakhone kapi nakhyam, tene te bdhumy assurna rajane api didhum. lakhisthi assurna rajae senaptione, ane tena mhtvna amldarone visal lskr sathe yrusalem moklyo. ane temne yrusalem phomcine dhoibighatne ghoori marg pr avela upla tlavna grnala agl pdav nakhyo, ane rajane tedavyo; etle rajana

mhtvna amldaro hilkiyano putr elyakim je mhelno mukhy karbhari hto, rajymmtri sebna ane asaphno putr yoah je nomdhnika hto e saune temne blva moklyo. senaptioe temne khyum ke, hve tme hijhikyane jine kho ke, assurno raja khe che ke, “tne atlo bdho atmvisvas senathi che? sum tum em smje che ke, khali modhani vato, mutsddigiri ane lskri blnum sthan li ske che? tum kono adhar rakhine mari same bmd pokare che? misrio upr? misr to bhagela bru jevum che; je koi eno adhar le che temna hath kpai jay che. misrna raja pharunno visvas ke adhar rakhi skay nhi.” ane kdac tme evum kho, ‘amne muskelio ane pidamamthi bcavva mate ane yhova pr visvas rakhie chie,’ to sum e tme nhota ke jene, ucstthano, jyam yhovane jyano kratam htam teno nas kryo? ane e tme nhota ke, jene yhudana ane yrusalemma lokone khyum htum ke, teoe phkt yrusalemmam puja krvi joie?” tethi hve hum tmne khum chum, “mara dñhi assurna raja sathe sodo kri ske teva 2,000 sainiko tmari pase hoy to hum tmne 2,000 ghoda apva taiyar chum. tme mara ghnina sevkonom ek pn kptanne kevi rite hravi sko? jo tme rtho ane ghodao mate misr pr adhar rakho to? tme sum em mano cho ke, hum a desne khedan-medan krva cdivi avyo chum. te yhovani smmti vgr avyo hois? yhovae pote mne khyum che ke, “tum a des pr cdhai kri ene khedan-medan kri namkh.” elyakim, sebna ane yoah senaptione khyum, “mherbani krine amari sathe aramibhasamam bolo, ame e bhasa smjie chie. amari sathe yhudioni bhasamam na bolso. karn ke bdha loko jeo dival pr che teo smji jse ke tme sum khi rhyam cho!” pn senaptie khyum, “sum amara rajae mne tmari sathe ane tmara rajani sathe j vat krva moklyo che? tene mne a kot prna lokone pn kveha moklyo che. karn ke temne pn tmari jem potanam mlmutr pr jivvum pdse.” pchi assurna a smdesvakhke pela kot pr ubhela loko sambhle te rite mota sade hibru bhasamam khyum, “assurna rajadhirajano smdes sambhlo: raja khe che, ‘hijhikyathi bholvaso nhi, e tmne mara hathmamthi kdapi bcavi skse nhi.’ hijhikyane anumti n apso ke, te tmne yhova pr adhar em khine rkhave, ‘yhova cokspsne apne bcavse ane a ngrnum assurna rajana hathe ptn nhi thay.’ tme hijhikyana rajanum coksks sambhlo nhi, karnke assurno raja khe che ke, ‘mari sathe sulekh kro ane mari pase avo. pchi tme drek tmara potana draksna vadana ane amjirna jhadona phlno anmd manso. ane tmara potana kumvanum pani piso.’ tyam sudhi ahim tmara desmam tme samtitthi rhi sko cho. tyar pchi hum tmne tmara des jeva j ek desmam li jis, anaj ane draksarsno des, rotli ane draksnivadiono des, jaitun ane mdhno des-tme am kro jethi tme mrso nhi pn jivi jso pn jyamre hijhikyana raja tmne khe ke, yhovna tmne ugarse to tene sambhlo nhi. koi pn prjana deve mara hathmamthi ena desne bcavyo che khro? hmata ane arpadna devo kyam che? kyam che spharvai, hena ane ivvahna devo? e devo smrunne mara hathmamthi chodavva smrth hta khra? a bdha desona devomamthi kya desna devo potana desne mara hathmamthi chodavi skya? to kevi rite yhovna yrusalemmene mara hathmamthi chodavse?” bdha loko munga rhya, koi ek sbd pn bolyum nhi. karn, rajae hukm kryo hto ke, “koi ene jvab n apso.” mhelona

mukhy karbhari hilkiyano putr elyakim, mmtri sebna ane asaphno putr nomdhnikar yoah, hijhikya rajani pase gya. teoe niras thine potanam vstro phadyam ane assurna rajana mukhy senaptie je khyum htum te tene khi sambhavyum.

19

hijhikya rajae teoni pasethi smdeso sambhlyo tyare trt j tene potanam vstro phadyam. tyar pchi tene snnam vstro pheryam pchi te yhovana mmdirmam prarthna krva gyo. tene mhelna karbhari elyakimne, mmtri sebname ttha vdil yajkomamna ketlakne je bd-hae snnam vstro pherya hta, temne amosna putr ysaya prbodbk pase smdeso apva moklya. temne jine khyum, hijhikyae a prmane khevdavyum che: “aje amara mate du:khno divs che, sjano ane namosino divs che; kem ke balk jnmva taiyar che, pn tene jnm apvani skit mata pase nthi, evi amari dsa che. assurna rajae potana senaptione amara yhovani mskri krva moklya che. tmara dev yhova tene sbdo sambhlo ane tene sja kre, tethi hve baki rhelao mate prarthna kro.” raja hijhikyana mmtrieo ysaya pase avine rajano smdeso jnavyo. ysayae jvab apyo ke, “jav ane tmaram rajane kho,” yhova khe che ke, assurna rajana sevko e mara vise khoti vato kri hti tenathi tme gbhraso nhi.” juo, hum tenamam ek atma mukis, ne te ek apuva sambhline potana desmam pachio jse; pchi hum tene tene potana desmam trvarthi mari nakhis.” assumno vdo amldar pachio phryo, tyare tene smacar mlya ke, raja lakhis tene chodi ji libnah same ldi rhyo che etle te tene tyam jine mlyo. assurna rajane eva smacar mlya ke, kusno raja tirhakah tena pr cdhai krva ave che, etle tene phri yhudana raja hijhikyane ptr mokli khevdavyum ke, “tum, yhudana raja hijhikyane jrur kheje ke, tum jena pr visvas rakhine betho che te taro yhova dev tne em khine chetre nhi ke, “yruusalem assurna rajana tabamam jvanum nthi.” tum to sari rite jane che ke assurna rajao jyam gya tyam teoe sum kryu che. teoe srvas kryo che, to pchi e tne kyamthi chodvano che? prjaona dev, jeno mara purvjoe vinas kryo hto temne bcavi skya? temam gojhan, haran, reseph ane tlassarmam rheta edenna lokono smaves thay che?” hmathna rajani, arpadna rajani, spharvaimna rajani ttha henana ane ivahna rajani kevi dsa thi? hijhikyae smdesvahko pasethi ptr lidho, pchi te yhovana mmdirmam gyo ane yhovani smks e ptr khullo krine vamyco. pchi hijhikyae yhova agl prarthna kri ke, he israelna dev yhova, “jemnum asn krubna devduto pr che, prthvi prnam srv lokona dev tme ekla j cho, tme akas ane prthvina srjnar cho. he yhova, tme kan dine sambhlo, tmari amkho ughado ane juo, ane dhyanthi sambhlo ke kevi rite sanherib hajrahjur devni mskri kre che. hve yhova, khrekhr assurna rajaoe prjaono ttha temna desono nas kryo che. ane temna devone agnimam pdhravi didha che! pn e devo nhota, e to mansona hathni bnaveli vstu, phkt pththr ane lakdam hta, ane tethi j temne temno nas kryo hto. pn hve, o amara dev yhova, amne temna hathmamthi ugaro ane prthvinam bdham rajyone khbr pdva do ke, tme j ek matr dev cho.” pchi amosna putr ysayae hijhikyane smdeso phomcadyo ke, “israelna dev yhova am khe che ke,

“tem assurna raja sanherib viruddh mne prarthna kri hti. mem tari prarthna sambhli che.” tena vise yhova je vcn bolya che te a che: “siyonni kumvari putri tne tucch gne che, tirskar shit tari hamsi udave che; yruusalemni putrie tara trph potanum dokum dhunavyum che. tme koni mjak kri che? koni tika kri che? tem koni same avaj uthavyo che, ne udv-taibhri njr kri che? te israelna pvitr dev viruddh j! tara nokro marphte tem yhova vise khrab vato kri che. tem khyum che ke, “mara rtho vde hum prvtona sikhr pr, lbanonna durtm khunaomam cdhyo chum, tenam sauthi umca erejvrksone ttha tenam uttm devdarnam vrksone mem kapy; hum jmglna sauthi gic prdesomam prvesyo. mem jitelam prdesomam kuva khodine prbhommam pani pidham che, ane mara pgnam tliyathi mem misrni bdhi ndio sukvi nakhi che. “tem sambhlyum nthi pn mem vicari j rakhium htum. pracin kalthi mem eni vojna kri hti ane atyare mem e priuprn kri che. mem tne killebmdh sherone khmderomam bdvva didha htam. tethi tyamna rhevasio skithin, bhybhit ane hamphlam-phamphlam bni gya hta, ane vgdana chod jeva, kumlam ghas jeva, dhaba pr ugri niklelam, ne luthi bli gyela ghas jeva bni gya hta. tarum nice besvum, tarum bhar jvum, tarum amdr avvum ttha mara pr tarum kopayman thvum e srv hum janum chum. mara pr krodh kr-vane lidhe hum tara nakmam kdi phevavano chum ane tara momma lgam nakhvano chum ane je rste tum avyo e j rste hum tne pachio vali devano chum.” pchi yhovae hijhikyane khyum, “a tara mata e cinh che. a vrse tme ampele ugri niklela dana khaso, ane bije vrse ena danammamthi pakelum anaj khaso, ane trije vrse tme vavjo ane lnjo, draksni vadio krjo ane tenam phl khajo. yhudana vmsna rhyashya manso, jenam mul umdam gyam che eva chodni jem phulse-phalse; karn ke yrualemmam ane siyon prvt pr ketlak manso bci jva pamse, yhovani asthana ptrape a bdhum siddh thse. “etle assurna rajana smbmdham yhovani vani a prmane che, “te a shermam prves nhi kre; tem te eni same ban pn nhi vimdhe, dhal line eni same nhi ave, tem eni same morco nhi bamdho ghero ghalvano dholar pn nhi bamdho. te je rste avyo te rste pachio jse. a shermam te prves nhi kre. a hum yhova bolum chum. mare potane mate temj mara sevkdaudne mate hum a ngrnum rksn kri ane tene ugari lis.” e j ratre yhovana dute jine assurioni chavni-mam 1,85,000 mansone mari nakhya, ane svare lokoe jagine joyu to bdha mrelam pdyam hta. tethi assumno raja sanherib pachio ghre jto rhyo. te ninvehmam rhyo. ek divs te potana dev nisrokna mmdirmam puja krto hto, tyare tena putro adammelekhe ane saresere tene trvarthi mari nakhi ‘ararat’ desmam bhagi gya. teno putr esar-hadon tena pchi gadie avyo ane raj kryum.

20

a smy drmyan raja hijhikya mrntol mamdgimam sp-dayo, tyare amosna putr ysaya prbodbk teni mulakatmam rajane khyum, “a yhovanam vcn che, “tara kutumbni chelli vyvstha je krvi hoy te kri le, mrnni taiyari kr, hve tum sajo thvano nthi. tyare hijhikyae bhiti trph mom kri yhovane a prmane prarthna kri;

“o yhova, etlum dhyannam rakhje, ane yad rakhje ke hum sphl ane pramanik jivn jivyo chum ane te codhar amsue rdi pdyo. ysaya tyamthi nikline ngrni adhvc phomcyo te phelam em bnyum ke, tene yhovani vani smbhlai ke, “tum pacho jine mara lokona agevan hijhikyane khe ke, ‘a tara pitr daudna dev yhovanam vcn che: mem tari prarthna sambhli ke ane taram amsu mem joyam che. hum tne sajo kris ane ajithi trije divse tum mmdire jis. hum pmdr vrs tarum ayusy vdharis. tne ane a sherne assumna rajana hathmamthi ugari lis. mari potani ane mara sevk daudne apel vcn mate hum enum rksn kris.” ysaya khyum, “amjirni potis lavine tena gummda pr lgavo ane raja sajo thi jse.” pchi hijhikyae ysayaane puchyum, “yhova mne sajo kri dese ane hum trije divsamm mmdire jis, eni emdhani si?” ysaya khyum, “a emdhani yhova trpthi ave che. ham, temne jenum vcn apyum htum te jrrur kre che. a chamydo dgla agl jay ke 10 dgla pacho jay.” 10 tyare hijhikyae khyum, chamydone 10 dgla agl jvum to shelum che, pn e 10 dgla pacht jay em kro.” prbodhk ysaya yhovane motethi pokar kryum, chamydane 10 dgla pacht lthavayo, a rite sury ahajhna saur-ghdial pr ksin thyo. te smye babilna raja baladanna putr brodakh-baladane ketlak mansone subheccha pthro ane bheth line hijhikya pase moklya karn ke tene teni mamdgina smacar janya hta. hijhikyae teono abhar manyo ane teone potano akho khjano btavayo, tena bhmdarna bdha j camdi, sonum, sugmdhi drvyo, mulyvan tel ane ssrbhmdar e srv tene btavyum. tyare prbodhk ysaya avine hijhikyane puchyum, “e loko kyamthi avya ane temne sum kryu?” hijhikyae khyum, “teo durna des babilthi avya che.” ysaya puchyum, “e lokoe tara mhelmam sum sum joyum?” hijhikyae khyum, “e loko mara mhelmam bdhum j joyum che. je kmi pn bhmdarmam htum te bdhum temne joyum che, tyam kmi baki nhotum rakhyum je mem temne n btavyum hoy.” tyare ysaya khyum, “yovanam vcn sambhl, te khe che; evo smy avi rhyo che jyare tara mhelmamnum bdhum j, tara pitroe aj sudhi je kmi bhegum kryu che te bdhum j, babil li jse. ksum j baki rhese nhi. ane tara potana putrone li jine babilna rajana mhelmam nokro trike rakhvamam avse.” hijhikyae khyum, “tme yhovanam je vcn smbhlavayam te saram che.” tene vicaryu ke, “hum jivis tyam sudhi to samti ane surksa kaym rhese ne?” hijhikyayanam sasnnam bija bnavo ane tene krela karyoni ttha tene ngrmam pani lavva mate bmdhavelam nhero ane bmdho a bdhum “yhudana rajaonam itihās” namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. e pchi hijhikyae pitrlodne pamyo etle teno putr mnassa tena pchi gadie avyo ane raj krva lagyo.

21

yhudano nvo raja mnassa gadie avyo, tyare teni ummr 12 vrsni hti, tene yrusalemmam 55 vrs raj kryu, teni matanam nam hephsibah htum. yhovani drstie ayogy gnay tevum acrn kryum jevi ke prjao dvara krati tirskr vtstuo jene yhovae hamki kadhi hti jyare yhovae temni jmin israelione api didhi hti. tena pita hijhikyae todi padela ucstthano prnam thanko tene phri bmdhavyam, tene balne mate yjn vedio cnavi ane israelna rajani jem aseradevini murti bnavi ane

teni puja kri, ane akasmamnam bdham nkstroni sevapuja krvanum sru kryum. je mmdir vise yhovae em khyum htum ke, “yrsalemmam mara namni sthapna kris.” te mmdirmam tene vedio ubhi kri. yhovana mmdirnām, bmne pramgnmam akasmamna bdham nkstro ane grho mate vedio bmdhavi. tene potana putrne homyjnmm homi didho. te labh-muhurt puchto, jadu krto, ne bhuvao ttha jadugro sathe vyvhar rakhto; tene yhovane n gme tevam bija anek karyo kri yhovano ros vhoi lidho. tene aseradevini kmdareli murti bnadvai ane tene yhovana mmdirmam sthapi, je yhovae daudne ane tena putr sulemanne khyum htum ke, israelna bdha vmsona prdesmamthi yrusalem ngrino a prdes psmd kryu hto. jyam marum mmdir che ane marum nam jyam hmesse sthpayelum rhese. jo israelio mara sevk musae temne sompeli mari bdhi ajnao ane mara updesonum paln krse to hum temne, temna purvijoni bhumimamthi jva nhi du. pn te lokoe sambhlyum nhi ane mnassae temni pase hju khrab kamo kravva je israelio phelani prja jeno yhovae vinas kryu hto. tyare yhovae potana sevk prbodhko marphte khyum ke, “yhudana raja mnassae a bdham srjmk karyo krya che, ane ena phelam amorioe krelam dust krtyone pn teo vtavi gyam che, ane tene yhudana lokone murtipuja kravine papmam prerya che. tethi hum a vno uccarum chum: “hum yhova, yrusalem ane yhudā pr evi apht utaris ke je koi e sambhlse tena kanmam te gumjyam krse. hum yrusalemmne, smrunne je dorithi mapyum htum te j dorithi mapis, ane ahabne mate vapryo hto te j olmo ene mate pn vapris, koi mans thali saph krine umdhi padi de, tem hum yrusalemmne saph kri nakhis. mara potana lokomamna baki rhelaone hum tji dis ane temne temna dussmnona hathmam sompi dis; teo lumtno ane dussmnono bhog thi pdse. karn temna pitroe misrmamthi bhar avya tyarthi aj sudhi mari drstie ayogy gnay evum acrn kri temne maro ros vhoi lidho che. vli mnassae yrusalem lohithi chlochrl bhrai jay etlum bdhum nidorsonum lohi redyum htum. upramt, tene yhovani drstie ayogy gnay evum acrn kri, yhudavasione je pap kri prerya te to judum.” mnassanam sasnnam bija bnavo ane karyo yhudana rajaona itihās namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. mnassa pitrlodne pamyo ane tene ujhhjana bgicamam aveli tena kutumbni kbrmam dphnavvamam avyo, tena pchi teno putr amon gadie avyo. jyare amon raja bnyo tyamre teni ummr bavis vrsni hti ane tene yrusalemmam be vrs raj kryu, teni matanam nam msullemthi htum, te yotbahna harusni putri hti. tene tena pita mnassani jem yhovani drstimam ayogy tevum acrn kryum. tena pitani jem tene pn bhumdaithi raj kryu, tene e j murtionni puja calu rakhi. tene potana pitrona yhova devno tyag kryo ane devni slah sambhlyani na padi. akhre tena nokroe teni viruddh kavtrum ghidine, ane tene rajmhelmam mari nakhyo. prmtu desna lokoe bdha kavtram khorone mari nakhya ane tena putr yosiyane gadie besadyo. raja amonnam sasnnam bijam bnavo ane kayera yhudana rajaona itihās namk pustkmam lkhayelam che. tene ujhhjana bgicamam tena pitani kbrmam dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi teno putr yosiya gadie avyo.

jyare yhudano nvo raja yosiya gadie avyo tyare ath
 vrsno hto, tene yrusalem pr ektits vrs raj kryum, teni
 matanum nam ydida htu. te boskathna adayani
 putri hti. tenum sasn sarum htu. te tena pitr
 daudne pgle calyo ane smpurn rite yhovane adhin
 rhyo. potana rajyna 18 mem vser tene msullamna
 putr asalyana putr saphanne bolavyo ane temne yho-
 vana mmdirmam a smdeso apine moklyo: "mukhy
 yajk hilkiya pase ja ane khe ke, te paisa sathe taiyar
 rhe je paisa lokoe yhovane arpn krya hta ane drvanoe
 ektha krya htu. ane pchi yhovana mmdirmam calta
 kamna vyvsthapkone sompta. teoe te paisa mmdirna
 smarkmam rokayela sutharo, misrio ane kdiyaone
 pgar cukvvamam ane mmdirna smarkam mate lak-
 dum ane vherela pththr khridvamam apya. temne
 sompelan nanamno teo hisab magvana nthi. karn,
 teo pramanik che." mukhyyajk hilkiya sciv saphanne
 khyum, "mne yhovana mmdirmamthi niymasstrum
 pustk mli avyum che." hilkiya te pothi saphanne api
 ane tene te vamci joi. pchi sciv saphane raja pase jine
 jnavyum ke, "apna sevke mmdirmamthi camdi mli
 ane te temne mmdirnum smarkam krtam mansone
 api didhi." pchi tene khbr api ke, "yajk hilkiya mne
 ek pothi api che." ane tene rajane te pothi motethi
 vamci smbhavi. e je ksne rajae tipnamam sum
 lkhum che sabhlyum, raja khub vythit bni gyo ane
 tene potanam vstro phadi nakhyam. tene hilkiya ya-
 jkne, saphanne, potana mddnis asayane, saphanna
 putr ahikamne ttha mikhamahna putr akhborne ajna
 kri. jao ane mara ane lokona vti a je pothi mli avi
 che temamnam vcno vise yhovane prsrn kro. apna
 pr yhova khub rose bhraya che ane teo apne sja
 krse, karnke apna purvjoe a pothimam je kmi kr-
 vanum lkhumam avyum che tenum paln kryu nho-
 tum. temam je apne krvm joie tem khyum che, te
 apne nhotum kryum." yajk hilkiya, ahikam, akhbor,
 saphan ane asayal prboddhika huldahni slah leya
 gya, teni tikvahno putr ane haharsno pautr, sallumni ptni
 hti. sallum mmdirna vsrbhmdarno upri hto, teni ptni
 huldah yrusalem ngrmam bija vistarmam rheti, teni
 ek prboddhika hti. a prboddhikae israelna yhova dev
 trphtthi teone smdeso apyo, "tmne mari pase mokl-
 nar mansne khejo, "yhova am khe che, "juo hum a
 ngr ane tena loko pr muskelio lavvano chum. ha, yhu-
 dana rajae pustkamam vamyca prmane." karn e lokoe
 mne chodi dine bija devone dhup arpn krvanum sru
 kryu che. a bdham kukmorthi temne mne gusse kryo
 che; maro ros a bhumi pr bhhbuki uthe ane te samt
 pdvano nthi." ane je vykite tmne yhovane prsrn krya
 moklyo che te yhudana rajane tme jine kho, israelna
 dev yhova tme sambhleli vato vise am khe che. jyare
 tme khub dilgir tha ane mara pge pdya, jyare tme
 janyum ke a ngr ane tena loko sraptit thse ane nirjn thi
 jse, tyare tme tmara vsro phadi nakhyam ane pscat-
 apthi mari pase rdyam, tethi hum pn tmne sambhli.
 ane etle hum a jgya pr je aphto utarnar chum te tare
 njre jovi nhi pde. te phelam tum tara pitro bhego thi
 jse, ane samtithi tum kbrmam phomci jse." teo a uttr
 line raja pase gya.

tyarbad rajae potani sathe yhovana mmdirmam avva
 mate smdesvahko mokline yrusalemna ttha yhudana
 vdilo ttha agevanone bolavya. yrusalem ane yhu-
 dana srv yajko, prboddhko, ane nanathi mota srv loko
 mmdir agl bhega tha. rajae teoni agl mmdirmamthi
 mli avelum devna niymasstrum pustk purepurum
 vaci smbhlayyum. tyarbad rajae mmc pr ubha rhine,
 temne yhovane anusrvanam khyum. ane tena bdha
 adeso ane hukmonum paln krvanum ane temni bdhi
 sucnaone temna purn hrdythi ane temna purn at-
 mathi anusrvanam khyum. ane e rite a pustkam
 lkhele krarni srtono purepuro aml krvani prtijna kri;
 ane bdha lokoe pn e krarnum paln krvani prtijna
 lidhi. e pchi rajae vda yajk hilkiya ttha mddnis ya-
 jkne temj dvarna rkskone baldevni aseradevini temj
 akasnam nkstroni pujamam vprati bdhi samgri yho-
 vana mmdirmamthi hthavi levano hukm kryo, ane te
 bdhine tene yrusalem bhar kidronnam kotrmam bali
 mukavi, ane teni rakh bethel li jvamam avi. tene yhu-
 dana rajaoe, yhudana ngromamna ane yrusalemni
 aspasnam ucsthanomam dhup arpo krva nimela
 vidhmirr yajkone brtrpr krya, amam bdham jemne
 balmam arpo krya hta te, sury,cmdr, nkstro ane
 akasna bdham smuhono smaves thto hto. yrusalemna
 mmdirmamthi aseradevini murtine yrusalemni bhar
 kidronna kotrmam li jine baline bhsam kri nakhi ane
 teni rakh gajha njik samany lokoni kburo pr phemki
 didhi. tene yhovana mmdirmam avelum devdaso
 ane devdasio matenum ghr, jemam srio asera mate
 vstro vnti, te todi padyum. yhudana ngromamthi
 tene bdha yajkone yrusalemnam bhega krya, ane
 gebathi ber-seba sudhi srvttr teo jyam jyam arpn
 stmbh ane arpn vedio hti, te bdham tene st krya.
 pchi tene ngrna sask yhosuana drvaja pase avela ucst-
 sthano todi nakhya. je mukhy ngr drvajani dabi ba-
 jue hto. prmtu e thankona yajko yrusalemnam aveli
 vedini puja krva avya nhota, teoe temna kutumbo
 vcce bekhmir rotli khadhi. hve pchi koi pn vykit
 potana putr ke putrine mari nakhine tenum blidan
 trike arpn n kri ske, karnke rajae ben-hinnomni khin-
 mam aveli tophethni vedine pn todi padi hti. tene
 nathan melekhna nivassthan pase mmdirna mukhy
 prvesdar agl aveli ghodaoni prtimaone todi padi.
 tene sury devne smrpit thyela rthone bali mukya.
 ahajhna uprna orda pr yhudana rajaoe bmdhaveli ve-
 dio hti, tene todi padi. tyar pchi mmdirna bmne
 amngnam mnassae bamdhele be vedio hti, te pn
 tene todi nakhi, e srve bhamgine bhuko kryo ane
 e bhuko kidronni khinmam phemki didho. vli tene
 israelni purv trphna ucstthanko apvitr krya. te is-
 raelna suleman rajae bmdhaveli "vinask tekroni" dk-
 sine htu je tene astoreth mate bmdhavi hti je sidon-
 nioni bhyank devi hti, moabiona bhyank dev kmos
 ane ammoniona bhyank dev, milkomna sthanko pn
 todi padyam. tene stmbho todi padya ane aseradev-
 inam prtiko kapi nakhyam. teo je jgyae ubham htu
 te jgyao manasonam hadkamothi puri didhi. e j rite
 bethelni veda ane ucstthanko, je israelne pap krva
 prernar nbatna putr yrobame bmdhavi hti teno pn
 tene nas kryo, tena pththrona bhega krine bhamgine
 bhuko kri pheki didho ane aseradevini bdhi nisan-

ione bali muki. jyare yosiya biji trph phryo tyare tene ek tekri pr ketlik kbro joi, a rite, je rite devna manse bhvisyvani bhakhi hti te prmane j tene vedine st kri. ane tene puchyum, “tyam pelum smark sanum che?” ngrna lokoe khyum, “e to je devna mans eliyae yhudathi avine tme bethelni vedina je hal krya teni agm vani bhakhi hti teni kbr che.” tene khyum, “e bhle rhi.” koi enam hadkam khsedso nhi.” tethi teoe tenam hadkam chodi didham ane smrunthi avela devna mansnam hadkamne pn koi adyum nhi. vli, yosiyaes smrunnam ngromam israelna rajaoe bnavela ucstthankono nas krine je yhvono ros vhoi lidho hto, te bdhamni pn tene bethelmam kri hti tevi j dsa kri. e tekri uprnam thankona bdha yajkono tene vedio pr vdj kryo, ane te vedio pr tene mansnam hadkam balyam, pchi te yrusalem pachio gyo. rajae smgr prjane a prmane ajna kri, “tmara dev yhovana manmam, krarna a pustkman thravya mujb, paskhaprv ujvo.” nyayadhisona smythi kyarey avo paskhaprv uyvayo nhoto, israel ke yhudana ek pn raja dvara pn nhi. pn yosiyaana amlna 18 me vsjer j a paskhaprv yhovana manmam yrusalemmam ujvayo. a upramt yosiyaes yajk hilkiyane yhovana mmdirmamthi mleti pothimamna niymasstranam vcnonum paln krva mate khyum ane bdham tamtriko, meli vidyana upasko, kuldevo ane yhudana prdesmam ane yrusalemmam jovamam avti bdhi murtio je anadrne patr hoy te bdhi bali nakhine teno nas krine te jgya saph kri nakhi. ena phelam ke pchi evo koi raja thyo nthi, jene musana niymasstrnum paln krine pura hrdythi ane smprn blthi yhovani bhkit kri hoy.” tene chtam mnassana khrab krtiyone karne yhuda viruddh yhovane cdhelo bhare ros hju smyo n hto. yhovae jaher kryu ke, “hum yhudione pn israelioni jem mara sanidhythi dur hdseli mukis. mem psmd krela a ngr yrusalemne temj yhovana je mmdirne vise mem em khyum htum ke, “tyam marum nam kaym rhese.” tene pn hum dur kris.” yhudana raja yosiyanam sasnam bija bnavo yhudana rajaona itihās namk pustkmam lkhyelam che.yosiyanum mrtiyu ena aml drmyan misrna raja pharun nkoh assurna rajane mdd krva phrat ndi agl jva niklyo hto ane raja yosiyaes tene margmam atkavyo hto; nkoh rajae tene joyo tyare tene ene mgiddomam mari nakhyo. tena adhiario tena mrtdehne rthmam mukine mgiddothi yrusalem lavya ane tene mrtiyu agauthi tene psmd kri rakheli kbrmam tene dphnavyo. pchi tena putr yhoahajhne tena pitani jgyae nva raja trike psmd krine abhiskit kryo. yhudano nvo raja yhoahajh gadie betho, tyare te trevis vrsno hto, tene yrusalemmam trn mhina raj kryum, teni matanum nam hmutal htum. te libnahna ymiryani putri hti. yhoahajhe potana pitroni jem yhovani drstie ayogy gnyavum acrn kryum. pharun nkohne tene yrusalem kbje krtavva mate hmathmam ked pkdyo ane pchi tene des pr 7,500 paumd camdi ane 75 paumd sonano kr nakhyo. pharune yosiyaana putr elyakimne tena pita yosiya pchi raja bnavyo ane tenum nam bdline yhoakim nakhyum. yhoahajhne te misr li gyo ane tyam tenum avsan thyum. yhoakime pharunne sonum ane camdi apyam.prmtyu loko pr, temna drjja prmane kr nakhyo, tene tem kryum jethi te pharunni mangone phomci vle. yhoakim gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 25 vrsni

24

hti. ane tene yrusalemmam 11 vrs raj kryu. teni matanum nam jhbidah htum ane te rumahna pe-dayani putri hti. yhoakime potana pitroni jem yhovani drstie ayogy gnyavum acrn kryum.

yhoakime rajana aml drmyan babilno raja nbukhadnessar yrusalem pr cdhi avyo. yhoakim tene tabe thi gyo. priname trn vrs prymt tene vsuli bhervi pdi, pn pchi tene bmd kryum. athi yhovae babil, aram, moab ane ammonna ssstr sainikone teni same ldva moklya. ane am, yhovae potana prbodbho marphte jnavya mujb yhudane khedan-medan kri nakhyum. yhudani avi sthiti ek j karnthi thi hti. te karn htu ke, yhovae temne mnassana paponi sja krva mate a hukm kryo hto. a etla mate thyum, karnke tene nidors lokone marine temna lohithi yrusalemne bhri didhum htum. yhova a pap mate temne kdi maph krva nhota magta. yhudana raja yhoakimnam sasnam bijam bnavo ane karyo, yhudana rajaona itihās namk pustkmam lkhyelam che. te mrtiyu pamyo ane teno putr yhoakhin raja j bnyo. misrno raja tyar pchi phri kdi potana desmamthi humlo krva bhar avyo nhoto, karn babilna rajae misrna vhelathi phrat ndi sudhino tena kbja hethlno prdes pdavi lidho hto. yhoakhin gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 18 vrsni hti ane tene yrusalemmam 3 mhina raj kryu, teni matanum nam nhusta htum ane te yrusalemna elnathanni putri hti. yhoakhine tena pitani jem yhovani drstie ayogy gnyavum acrn kryu. te smye babilna raja nbukhadnessar senaptioe yrusalem pr cdhai kri tene ghero ghalyo. tenum lskr sherne ghero gheline pdyum htum e drmyan te jate tyani avi phomcyo. ane yhudano raja yhoakhin, teni ma, tena amlaro, teni agevano ane drbario sau babilna raja pase gyam ane babilna rajae temne pkdine ked krya. nbukhadnessar raja hto tyare tena sasna 8mem vsjer a bnyum. nbukhadnessar, yhovae agmvani jnavya mujb, yhovana mmdirna temj rajmhelna bdha khjana upadi gyo, ane tene israelna raja sulemanen bnavdavela bdham sonana vasno pn dur krya, tene jem yhovae kidhum htum temj kryum. tene yrusalemna bdha vtnione-bdha umravone ane agrgny mansone ane dhnvano ttha luharo ane bija karigro suddham sauno desnikal kryo; te bdha mline kul 10,000 hta, phkt vstino gribmam grib vrg j baki rhyo. yhoakhinne teni mane tena drbario ane desna bdha agl pdta mansone te yrusalemthi babil li gyo. vli te desna 7,000 blvan mansone, 1,000 luharo ane karigrone, je bdha j blvan ane yuddhe cdi ske eva hta temne babil desvte li gyo.raja sidkiya babilna rajae yhoakhinna kaka mattanyane teni pchi raja bnavyo ane tenum nam bdline sidkiya nakhyum. sidkiya gadie avyo, tyare teni ummr 21 vrsni hti, ane tene yrusalemmam 11 vrs raj kryum, teni matanum nam hmutal htum, ane libnahna ymiryani putri hti. sidkiyaes yhoja khinni jem yhovani drstie ayogy gnyavum acrn kryu. yrusaleme ane yhudae yhovano etlo bdho ros vhoi lidho ke chelle tene temne potani njr aglthi dur krya; pchi raja sidkiyaes babilna rajani viruddh blvo kryo.

tena sasna nvma vrsam, dsmam mhinana, dsma divse babilna raja nbukhadnessare potani akhi sena shit avine yrusalem pr humlo kryo, tene e sherne ghero ghalyo ane care baju gherana dhaliya badhyam. e prmane sidkiya rajana agiyarma vrs sudhi ngrne ghero rhyo. rajymam cotha mhinana nvma divse dukal etlo skht bni gyo ke, khava mate ki khorak baki n rhyo. te cotha mhinano nvmo divs hto, ngrmam anajni bhare tmgi vrtati hti. akhre, nbukhadnessarna sainye ngrna kotmam gabdum padyum ane te ratre temamthi sidkiya ane tena manso, be divaloni vcce avela ek gupt drvajamamthi rajana bgicana mager shermam care baju babilvasio htam te chtam pn, rn trph nasi gya. babilna rajana sainye teno picho kryo ane tene yrikhona medanmam pkdi padyo, ane teni sathena loko vikherai gya ane tene chodi gya. babilna sainikoe sidkiyane pkdine temna raja nbukhadnessarni pase riblah li gya. ane tyam tene sja krvamam avi. teni njr agl tena dikraone rhemsi nakhvamam avya ane tyar pchi teni amkho phodi nakhi, samkle bamdhi tene babil li jvamam avyo. babilna raja nbukhadnessarna sasna ognismam vrsam, pamcna mhinana satma divse, rajana amgrksko, temno srdar, nbujharadan ane tena mmtrio yrusalemmam prvesya, yhovana mmdirne, rajana mhelne ane shernam bdham mkanone bali mukyam. tena lskre ngrni divalo todi nakhi. tene sherni baki rheli vstine, ane jeo babilna rajana pksmam calya gya hta temne rkskona nayk nbujharadane desvto didho. ane phkt vstina gribmam grib vrgne draksni vadi-mam ane khetrmam mjuri krva mate pachl rheva didha. babilvasioe yhovana mmdirmamna kamsana thambhla, paidavali ghodio ane kamsano smudr te bdhum temne bhamgi nakhyum ane kamsu babil li gya. vli teo yhovana mmdirmam vpramta kamsana bdham vasio, kumdam, kuhadio, thalio, vatka ane bdhi vstuo pn li gya. sonacamdinam patrone pn kbje krine teo li gya. kamsana be stmbho, smudr ane paidavali ghodionum vjn krvum asky htum kem ke te ghna vjndar hta. a srv vstuo suleman rajae yhovana mmdirne mate bnavdavi hti. ek stmbhni umcai adhar hath hti, ane tena pr kamsani mthoti hti ane teni umcai trn hath hti, te ek dhamknum htum je gol phrtum htum ane drvae ltktum htum mthala pr cogrdm jali ttha dadmo padelam htam, ane te ek golakar jevum malkhum htum. bijo stmbh pn jali-dar nksi padeli hti ane tena jevo j hto. rkskona nayke mukhy yajk srayane, teni hath nicena yajk sphanyane ane trn dvarpalone ked pkdya. tyar pchi tene ngrmamthi lskrna vda amlarne, ngrmamthi mli avela rajana pamc slahkarone, senaptina lskrni bhrti ane talimnum kam smbhalnar mmtrine, temj prdesna 60 samany lokone, jeo ngr mamthi mlya htam temne sathe lidha. ane e bdhane te hmathna prdesmam avela riblahmam babilna raja agl li gya. ane tyam babilna rajae temne phtka mravine mari nmkhavya. am yhudavasioe bmdivan bnavine, teona desmamthi li jvamam avya. babilna raja nbukhadnessare je lokone yhudana prdesmam rheva didha hta, temna pr raji krvane tene saphanna putr ahikamna putr gdalyane yhudanam sasn krta trike nimyo. jyare

lskri tukdiona senaptioe ane temna mansoe sambhlyum ke babilna rajae gdalyane sasn krta nimyo che, tyare teo tene mlva mispah gya, etle nthanyano putr ismael, kareahno putr yohanan, ntophathi tanhumethno putr sraya, maakhathino putr yaajhanya, ane teona manso gdalyane mlya. temni ane temna mansoni same gdalyae vcn apine khyum ke, "babilvasiothi drso nhi, desmam samtitthi rho ane babilna rajanam prbhutv svikaro, etle te tmari prtye saro rhese." satma mhinanam rajymсна elisamano ane nthanyano putr ismaele ds manso sathe gdalya pase avine temj mispahmam teni sathe rheta yhudavasioe ane babilvasione mari nakhya. tyarbad nanammotam bdhamj loko israelio ttha lskrna amlaro babilvasioni bikthi misr bhagi gya. yhudana raja yho-yakhinne pn bmdivasmamthi mukt krvamam avyo. am a desnikalna sadtrisma vrsam bnyum. chella masna sttavisme divse babilna raja evil-mrodakhe, pote gadie betho ane te j vrse yhudana raja yho-yakhinne maphi apai ane tene karavasmamthi mukt krvamam avyo. tene tena prtye mayalu vrtav rakhyo ane tene babilmam potani sathena bija rajao krtam umce asne besadyo. athi yho-yakhine karavasmam kpdam utari samany nagrikno posak pheri, bakinum jivn rajana asrit trike vitavyum. ek j mej pr besi tene temni sathe bhoin lidhum ane jyam sudhi te jivyo tyam sudhi rajae tene bhanum ane adhar apyo.

amosna putr ysayae yhudamam ujihijhya, yotham, ahajh ane hijhikya rajaona aml drmyan smdrsnio joyam. te smdrsnomamthi tene smdesa mlya. a smdesaomam yhovae yrusalem ane yhudamam avnar di-vsomam sum bnvanum htum te tene btavvum. he akas ane prthvi! sambhlo, karn, yhova bole che: "je balkone mem uchierne motam krya che, teoe mari viruddh bmd krymu che. bld jem potana dhnine olkhe che ane gdhedo potana dhnini gbhanne olkhe che; pn israelne dhapn ane smjn nthi." oh! papi prja, he apradhothi ldayela loko, he kukmiro, he vmmthi gyelma chokram! tme yhovano tyag kryo che. tme israelna pvitr devne tirsarkarya che. ane temnathi tme ajanyani jem vimukh thi gya cho. dev khe che, "he mara loko, sum hju tmare vdhare mar khavo che? te am blva upr blvo krya kro cho? tmaram mathum ro-gisth che ane tmaram hrđy ane mn asuddh che. pgna tliyathi mamdine te matha sudhi koi amg saju nthi; phkt gha, ujhrda ane duijta gha che; nthi tme tmara gha saph krya ke nthi pata bamdhya, nthi tena pr tel copdvamam avyum. "tmaro des ujjd thi gyo che, tmaram ngro agmam bhsmt thi gyam che; tmari njr agl prdesio tmne lumte che, ane teoni nre je pde che teno nas kre che. siyon ngr bđhi vstuothim vmcit thi gyum che jemke draksni vadiomam asry athva kak-dina khetr te gherabmdh şer jevum che. jo sainyona dev yhovae apnamamna thodakne baki rheva n didha hot, to apne sdom ane gmorana jeva nam-ses thi gya hot." ch geln draksrs ek bath,ek bath etle lgbhg ch geln.ek omer etle lgbhg 65 geln bi vavya pchi ek ephah- etle ke lgbhg 6 geln anaj upjse.maher-salal-has-bajh isaiahnam putromamna eknum nam che jeno arth thay che, "lumtaro potano lumtno mal leva jhdpthi ave che."seol seol e jgya che jyam hibru manyta prmane bdha mrtloko tyam jay che. samany rite te sjani jga hoy che evum mnatum nthi.tsv, le ... jhr sam! sabdik rite "niym pchi niym, ajna pchi rekha, thodum ahim, thodum tyam" a mulaksr sikhva mate thine balko matena gitna sbdo che. teno arth e che ke lokoe temna vijetao sathe bolva mate nvi bhasa sikhvi pdse athva to temna vijeta bolse te vani temna mate arthhin jevi hse karn ke teo tene smjta nthi. he yrusalemma rajkrtao ane prjajno, tme sdomna ane gmorana rajkrtao ane prjajno jeva thi gya cho. tme yhovani vani sambhlo, apna devna niymsastr prtye kane dhro. yhova khe che, tmara asmkhy jyino mari agl tme krya che chtam te mare koi kamna nthi. tmara pust ghetamni mare jrur nthi. tmaram arpno, godha, hlvan ttha bkranum lohi mne bhavtum nthi. "tmne mara mate arpno lavva kone khyum htum? mara mmdirna amgnane hve jrappn kcdio nhi. "tmara nkama khadyarpno lavso nhi, dhup to mne tirsarkarrup lage che; cmdrdrsn, sabbath divso ane dhrrmmelo emam kevl papio j bhega thay che. tmaram cdrdrsnne ane tmara pvorne hum dhikkarrum chum. hum te shn kri skto nthi. "pn jo tme mari same tmaro hath ugamsio, tyare hum mari amkho phervi lis. hve vd-hare hum tmari prarthnaone nhi sambhlum, kemke tmaro hath lohithi khrdayelo che. "snan krine suddh thao. mari amkh agl dusrtyo krvanum bmdh kro, bhunda kam krvana chodi do. ane bhlum krtam

sikho. nyayne mager calo, jemna pr tras thay che temne bcavo, anathnum rknsn kro, vidhvao ane gri-bone mdd kro, temna prtye mayalu bno." yhova khe che, "avo, apne ek smjuti pr avie. tmaram papna dagh gme tetla ghera hse, to pn hum tene dur kris. ane tmne tajam vrselam him jeva; ne un jeva svet bnavis. "jo tme rajikhushithi ajna prmane vrtso, ne kam krso to tme dhrtino mblkh pak bhogvva pamso. pn jo tme mari ajnaonum ullngn kro to tme tr-varna bhog thi pdso." a yhovana mukhnam vcno che. "je ngr devne vphadar htum ane smpurn nyaythi vrttu htum. te aje kevum st bni gyum che! tyam dhrrm-nisthano vas hto, pn aje to tyam khunio vse che. "he yrusalem, tum camdini hti te klaini thi gi che; tum suddh rhi nthi, tmara draksarsmam pani misrit krva-mam avyum che, agau tme suddh camdi ane suddh draksars jeva hta. tara rajkrtao j blvakhor ane corona sathio thi gya che. teo lamcna lalcu che, ne njanam mate vlkham mare che. teo anathnum rknsn krtam nthi, ane vidhvaoni dad teo sambhlta nthi. tethi, sainyona dev yhova, israelna sainyono dev, khe che! "tme mara stru bnya cho. tmara upr vair valine hum smtos pamis. hum pote tmara pr hath ugamis, tmne agnini bhththimam galis ane suddh kris. adikalni jem hum tara nyayadhisone, ane purvkalni jem tara mmtrione pacha lavis; tyar pchi tarum nam 'nyayngr, dhrrmpuri khevase.'" jo nyayi ane bhla che teo yhova trph pacha phrse, siyonne ane tena pscatap krnara vtniono uddhar thse. pn gunegoro ane papiono ek sathe nas krvamam avse. ane jo yhovano tyag krse teo hta n hta thi jse. tme elon vrksoni puja krta hta; ne upvnone upasna sthan mani betha hta tethi tmare srnavum pdse, tmari dsa pani vgna bgica jevi ane krmaleam pamddavalam vrkso jevi thse. trn jem tnkhathi bli jay tem blvan manso pn potana dusrk-tyothi bli jse. ane koi holavva nhi ave.

2

ek bijo smdes jeni bhvisyivani amosna putr ysayae yhuda ane yrusalem mate kri, te a prmane che. chella kalmam, yhovana mmdirno prvtna sikhro pr sthapn thse. ane bija bdha sikhrothi umco jse. desvidesnam asmkhy lokono prvah tyam pge calo avse. drek jn khese, "calo, apne yhovana prvt pase, yakubna devna mmdir pase, cdhi jie; jethi te apne potano jivnmarg btave ane apne tena mager calie, karn, yhova niymsastr siyonngnimamthi ane yrusalem-mamthi potanam vcn apnar che, ane teni vani tyamthi prgt thnar che." te videsiomam nyay krse. te asmkhy prjaono nyay krse. tyare loko tvrane tipine hlnam phlam bnave ttha bhalaonam damtrdam bnave; pr-jao ekbija same tvrnr nhi ugame ke kdi yuddhni talim nhi le. he yakubna vmsjo, calo, apne yhovana prkas-mam calie. he yakubna kulo, tme tmara lokone chodi didha che. teo purv desona ane plistina dhmrtrmr kamntumn ne vhemomam ttha videsiona rste ane ritrivajone anusre che. vli temno des sonacamdithi bhrpur che. temna bhmdarno koi par nthi. temno des ghodaothi bhrai gyo che. temna rthono koi par nthi. temno des murtiothi bhrai gyo che, teo potane hathe ghdeli vstune puje che. sau koine nica padvamam avse. saune nica nmavvamam avse. tum emne maph

kris nhi. potane yhovani mhanta ane temni bhvytana mhimamthi bcva khdkomam srn sodho, jminmam smtai jao. te divse mansna grvne nko nmavmam avse. ane purusomum abhiman utarvamam avse ane phkt yhovano j mhimma krvamam avse. karn, sainyono dev yhovae je kim gvirsth ane abhimani che, je kim umcu che te bdhane nmavva mate ek divs nkki krelo che. lbanonnam umcam devdar ane basanmam mjbuto elonvrksone nicam nmavvamam avse. srvmcam umca prvtone, dumgrone bhomybhega krvamam avse. srvmcam minarane ane bdha j killana kotone bhomybhega krvamam avse. tasirsnam bhvyvhanone dubadi devamam avse. te divse, mansno grv nico nmavvamam avse. ane tenum abhiman utari nakhvamam avse. ane matr yhova eklano j mhimma krvamam avse, ane biji murtio to bilkul smapt thi jse. yhova prthvine dhrujavva ave tyare loko tena rosth ane tena prtapna tejthi bcva prvtioni guphaomam ane jminni phantomam bhrai jse. te divse mans pote bnaveli sonacamdini murtione phenki dese. teo e bdhi murtione chchumdr ane camacidiya mate phgavi dese. jyare yhova prthvine ujavva mate ave tyare tena rosth, ane tena prtapna tejthi bcva loko prvtioni phantomam ane khdkoni tiradomam bhrai jse. hve mansne bhrose rheso nhi, karn eni si visat che? jeno svas tena nskoramam j che.

3

jao, sainyono prbhu yhova yrusalemmamthi ttha yhudamamthi teko ttha rotli ane panino srvm adhar li lenar che; temna virpuruso ane temna yoddhao, temna nyayadhisso ane temna prboddho, ttha vdilo; senanam senaptio, srkarna neta, slahkar ane kusl karigro temj jadugro e bdhane te li lenar che. “te chokraone temna adhiakario thravse, ane nana balko temna pr sasn krse. posio ekbija pr julm krse. juvano vrddhoni same vidroh krse. utrti kksana loko mansoni avgnna krse.” evo smy avse jyare mans potana pitana ghrmam potana bhaine pkdine khese ke, “tari pase to vstr pn che; cal, tum amaro agevan tha ane a khmderna dhgla upr rajy kr.” tyare te boli uthse, “hum to sudharnar thvano nthi; vli mara ghrmam nthi khavanum ke nthi phervanum; tme mne lokono agevan n bnavo.” yrusalem cokks rite nas pamse karn ke yhudana loko potani vanithi ane krnithi yhovani viruddh bolya che. ane temne man apta nthi; teo teni pvitr hajri chta vidrohi bnya che. teona chera j temni viruddh saks pure che; teo sdonna lokoni jem potana papnum prdrsn kre che. teo papne chupavtam nthi; temnum bhvisy bhymkrr che aphoso! temne pote j apht vhoiri lidhi che. nyayine mate srvm sarum thesate. mate tene khe ke, “tarum bhlum thes. te tara sara sukrtyono bdlo mlse j!” pn dust mansne khe; “duskrtyona krnara du:khi thes, temnum aklyan thes, teo temna hathe krelam krtyonum phl bhogvse.” mara loko pr balko anyay kre che ane strio temna pr rajy kre che. are mara loko, tmara agevano tmne khote mager dore che, jethi tmne khbr pdti nthi ke kye rste jvum. yhova adalt bhrvane taiyar tha che; ane prjaono nyaya tolya ubha che. “sau prthm te vdilo ttha rajao pr gusso thalvse. karn ke teoe gribu viruddh lamc lidhi che. teoe grib khedutone lumtine potana

bhmdaro bhrya che. mara lokone kcdi nakhvano ane gribona cherane dhulmam rgdodvano tmne so adhikar che?” a yhova mara malik sainyona devnam vcn che. vli yhova khe che, “siyonni putrio ghmmidi thi gi che! teo umci dok krine, rmtiyal amkthothi carebaju joti ane rnakta jhamjhrne jhmkavti lymam cale che.” tethi mara malik yhova siyonni putriona mathane umdrivalam kri nakhse. teona matha bodam kri dese, ane teona pap ughadam padse. pchi malik teona matham, pg, ttha gla phrte phervana srvm abhusno li lese; glamam ttha hath pr phervanam ghrenam, butti, pomci, duptta; matha prna rumal, bajubmdh pgnam jhamjhr, resmi kmrptta, sugmdhi drvyo, madliyam, vintio, valio, sumdr vstro, jhbhbhao, topio, ane burkhao, almkrt prs, kimnarvala kpdam, mlmlna kpdam. pchi sugmdhne bdle durgmdh, kmrbmdhne bdle dordum, sumdr ambodane bdle tal, kimmti vstrne bdle cimthro, ane sumdrthane bdle kurupta rhesse. siyonngina puruso trvanno bhog thi pdse. ena vir yoddhao rnmam khpi jse. pchi ena drvaja pn akrmid krse ane mrsiya gase; ane e ngrini dsa srsvs gumavine bhomy pr betheli strina jevi thes.

4

te divse sat strio ek purusne pkdine khese ke, “ame amaro potano rotlo khaisum ane amaram potanam vstro pherisum. pn tum amne tare name olkhava de, jethi amaram kuvarampanum mhenum tle.” te divse yhova israelnam vrkso ane khetrone sumdr ane mblkh pakthi bhri dese. ane jminni pedas israelna bci gyela manso mate abhiman ane gaurvno visy bni rhesse. siyonmam ttha yrusalemmam jeo baki rhya hse, jivva nirmaya hse teo pvitr khevase. jyare malike, nyayna pavk agni vde siyonni putriona gmdvadne dhoi nakhyo hse, ane yrusalemnum rkt nyayna ttha dhna atmathi tenamamthi nirmal kri nakhym hse, yhova siyonna prvtne ane tyam bhega thyela loko ne divs drmyan vadl dvara ane rat drmyan jyoti ane dhumadathi bhri dese. divs drmyan tapthi chaya trike, ne tophan ttha vrsadthi rksn ttha asrysthan trike yhovano mhima cmdrvani jem chvai jse.

5

hve hum mara priytm ane jene hum sneh krum chum teni smks teni draksvatika vise git gaum chum. phldrup tekri pr mara priytmni ek draksni vadi thi. tene tene khedi ane pththr vini kadhyo. ane ati uttm draksina vela ropy, tene teni vcce coki krvani chapri bamdhi ane draksne pilva kumud khodi kadhyo. emam mithi draks thes evi tene asa thi. pn thi tyare tevi mithi draks bilkul nhoti. deve khyum ke, “he yrusalem ttha yhudana loko tme a kisso sambhlyo che? tme nyay kro! athi vises hum sum kri skyo hot? mari draksvatikae mne mithi draksne bdle khati draks sa mate api? mate hve sambhlo, mari draksni-vadinum hum sum kris te tmne khum chum: hum ena vadao kadhi ane teno nas thva dis, hum ena vadao todi nakhis, tene pg nice kcdavi dis. ane hum tene ujjd rheva dis, koi ene kapse nhi ane koi ene khedse nhi, emam kamta jhamkhra ugi niklse. hum vadlone

ajna kris ke emam koi vrsad n vrsavo.” israeli loko te sainyona dev yhovani draksvatika che. yhudana manso ane chodvao jene premthi ucherya che. tene nyayni asa rakhi hti. pn bdlo mlyo anyay no! temne asa rakhi hti sdacarni pn, je bdhum tene sambhlyum te mdd mateni bumo hti! tme malmilkttam khetro ane mkano khridine bhegam krya jao cho, etli hd sudhi ke desmam tme ekla j rhi jao cho ne bija koi mate jga j rheti nhti temne aphsos. prmtu sainyono dev yhovae vcn apyum che ke, “tme andhari aptio vethso. mara potana kanothi mem temne am bolta sambhlyam che. dhnamm sumdr ghro ujjd pdyam rheshe, karn ke tena maliko kamto marya jse athva ghr chodine jtam rheshe. ds ekarni draksni vadiomamthi phkt ch geln draksrsupje ek omerbi vavaym pchi pn phkt ek ephah anaj upjse.” jeo svarmam vhela uthine draksars j piya kro cho. ane chakta thao tyam sudhi samje mode sudhi jagnarao, hve tmarum avi bnyum che em smjo. tmari ujvniomam hmmeasa sarmgi ane vina, khmjri ane vamsli, ttha draksarsna pan sathe momjma smkylayi hoy che. pn yhova je kri rhya che teni teone khbr nhti. “priname mara loko ajnantane karne desnikal thya che, ane temna prstithi puruso bhukhya thya che, ne temna samany loko trsthi mrse. ethi seole atymt ksudhathi potanum mom pholum kryu che, temam kulin loko ane samany lokonam khusithi kolahl krtam tolam homai jse.” saune nica padvamam avse, saunum guman utarvamam avse. saune nica nmavvamam avse. prmtu sainyona dev yhova nisthapurvuk nyay krse ane am krane potani mhanta prgt krse. prm pvitr dev nyayi acrn krine btavse ke te pvitr che. hlvano jane potana bidmam crtam hoy tem crse, ne dhnadhyona paymal theylam shthanone parkao khai jse. jeo anyayne ane papna bmdhne vlgi rhe che, ane tene chodi skta nhti, teone aphsos! tme kho cho ke, “deve utavl krvi joie. tene tenum kam jhdpthi sthpava do, jethi ame joi skie chie! bhle israelna pvitr dev je krva mage che te jhdpthi krse, ame te janisum!” je loko papne puny ane punyne pap khe che. amdhkarn prkasam ane prkasne amdhkarmam phervi nakhe che, kdvanum mithum ane mithanum kdvm kri nakhe che teone aphsos! je loko potani stimam buddhiman, ne potani njrmam dahya che, teone pn aphsos! te loko draksars pivamam sura che ane mdhonum misrn krvamam bhadur che. teone aphsos! te loko lamc line gunegarne nidors thrave che ane nidorsne gunegar thrave che. tethi hve jem vral ane sukum ghas agnimam bline bhsmibhut thi jay che, tem tmaram mul sdi jse ane tmaram phul cimlaine khri pdse. karn tme sainyono dev yhovana israelna prm pvitr devna vcnono anadr kryo che. mate yhova potana loko upr khub gusse thya che; ane teone kcdi nakhva mate temne potano hath lm-bavyo che. tekrio ujse, ane tena lokona mddam seriomam kcrani jem phemki devamam avse. tem chtam temno krodh samt thyo nhti; hji temna loko pr temno hath ugamelo j che. athi yhova durthi lokone nisani kre che, prthvine chedethi temne saune bolavva mate te siti vgade che ane juo, teo vegthi stvre avi rhya che! koine thak lagto nhti, ke koi thokr khato nhti. nhti koi jhokam khato ke nhti koi umgho. koi kmrbmdh dhilo krto nhti ke koi pgrkhamni dori chodto nhti. temnam ban dhardar krele che, ane dhnusyo

nmavine khecela che. temna ghodani khrio vjr jevi che, ane temna rthna ckro vmtoliya jeva che. temni grjna simhni grjna jevi che! teo simhni jem ghurkat krine temno bhksy pkde che. ane tene khub dur li jay che, ane tene bcavva tyam koi nhti. teo te divse temna sikar bnela israelio same sagnra ghughvat jevi grjna krse. ane jo koi dhrti upr dharine jose to tene amdhkarn ane apht dekhase, prkas vadlamthi gherato dekhase.

6

raja ujhihja jyare mrtyu pamy te vsar mem mara malikne umca ane unnt asr pn bethela joya. temna jhbhbhani kinarothi mmdir bhrai gyum htum. srph devduto temni pase dhumratam hta temne drekne ch pamkho nhti. be pamkho vde teo temna chera dhamkta htam, biji be pamkho vde temne temna pg dhamkyam htam ane bakini be pamkhono teo udva mate upyog krtam htam. teo samsame ekbijane pokarine kheta, “sainyono dev yhova pvitr che, pvitr che, pvitr che! akhi prthvimam temnum gaurv vyapi gyum che!” temna pokarothi barsakh paya sudhi hcmi uthi ane mmdir dhumadathi bhrai gyum. tyare hum pokari uthyo. “arere! mne sap devvamam avse! karn ke hum mela hothno mans chum. ane mela hothna loko vcce vsum chum. chtam mem mari a amkho dvara rajadhiraj sainyona dev yhovane nihalyam che.” pchi ek srph devdut, devdamthi blto amgaro line sansimam pkdine, mari pase udto udto avyo. ane mara momne amgaro adadine bolyo; “jo, a tara hothne adyo che; taro dos dur krayo che, ane tara papo dur krvamam avya che.” pchi mem yhovane evum bolta sambhlyam ke, “hum kone moklum? kon mara smdesa li jse?” etle mem khyum, “a hum hajr chum, mne moko.” tyare yhovae khyum, “ja, ne a lokone khe ke, ‘sambhlyo kro, pn n smjo; joya kro, pn n jano.’ e lokoni buddhi mmd thi gi che, emna kan bhara thi gya che, ane amkh amdhlhi thi gi che. athi teo amkhe joi skta nhti ke kane sambhlhi skta nhti. temj buddhithi smji skta nhti, etle teo mari pase pacha phrta nhti ane saja ttha nhti.” pchi mem puchyum, “te kyam sudhi am calya krse, he malik?” tene khyum, “shero khmdr ane veran bni jay ane ghro manv vsti vgrnam bni jay. ane dhrti veran ane ujjd bni jay tyam sudhi.” hum e lokone dur dur mokli dum ane akho des visal veranvgdo bni jay tyam sudhi. te chtam jo teno dsmo bhag pn bci jay, to tene phrithi bali nakhvamam avse. jyare motum jhad kapi nakhvamam ave che tyare thumtha baki bce che. israelna baki rhela loko te thumtha jeva hse.

7

te smye ujhihhyano pautr ane yothamno putr ahajh yhudama sasn krto hto tyare aramna raja rsine ttha israelna raja rmalyana putr pekah sathe yrusalem upr cdhai kri, pn tene kbje n kri skyo. jyare yhudana rajane e smacar mlye ke, “aramioe ephraim loko sathe jodan kryum che.” tyare raja ane prjana haiya vnnam vrkso pvnthi dhruje em ujva lagyam. tyarbad yhovae ysayane khyum, “ja, tara putr sar-yasubne line dho-

bighatne rste avta upla kumdna nalana chede ahajhne mlva jao. "ane tene khe ke, 'mkkm rheje. gbhrais nhi ane himmt haris nhi arami rsin ane rmalyano putr to olvai jti msal jeva che, temna gussathi tme drso nhi. aramioe israelio sathe ane temna raja je rmalyana putr che teni sathe hath milavinee tari viruddh kavtrum rcyum che. teo khe che, ame yhuda pr cdhai krisum ane tene kbje krisum. pchi ame yrusalem pr cdhai krisum ane tabelna putrne teono raja bnavisum." pn yhova mara dev khe che, "a yojna sphl thse nhi. karn ke dmsk, aramni rajdhani che. ane rsin dmskno neta che. ane pamsth vrsam ephraim pn nas pamse. smrun ephraim ni rajdhani che. ane pekah smrunno neta che. sum tme mara sbdone manso nhi? hum tmaru rksn krum tevum tme icchta ho to tme, hum je khum te vatmam visvas rakhvanum jrumr sikho." thoda vkhtmam ahajh raja upr yhovae bijo smdoso moklyo: "yhovane, tara devne emdhani btavva khe; pchi bhle e nicamam nica patalmamthi ke, umcamam umca akasmamthi btave." prmtu ahajhe khyum, "na, mare emdhanini mamgni kri yhovani ksoti krvi nhti." tyare ysayae jvab apyo, "sambhl, daudna vmsj. tum mansone vaj anine dhrrayo nhti? tare mara devne pn vaj anvao che?" etle yhovao pote tmne emdhanii btavse;juo, ek kumarine grbh rhyo che, ane te ek putrne jnm apse. ane tenum nam 'immanuel' etle ke apni sathe dev um pdse. te sarasarno vivek krto thay, tyam sudhimam to te dhim ane mdh khato thi gyo hse. e balk nr-sano tyag kri, sarane psmd krta sikhse. te phelam tum jenathi bhybhith thay che te be rajajano deso ujjd thi jse. "ephraim yhudathi judo pdyo tyar pchi avya nhota eva divso yhovao tara pr, tari prja pr ttha tara bapna kutumb pr lavse. te assurna rajane bolavi lavse. "te divse yhovao misrni ndini durni sakhaomamthi siti marine makhione ane assurmamthi mdhmakhione bolavse. te bdhi avine, kradoni bkholmam ane khd-koni phantomam vazo krse, jhamkhrum ane bido temnathi dhmkai jse. te divse yhovao ndine same kam-thethi bhade lavela astra vde tmarum mathum ane pg-ona mumi dikhse, ane tmari dadhi pn choli nakhse. "te divse prtyek mans ek vachrdum ane be ghetam pali skse. ane te teothi dudh melvse je phkt dhim khavaa jetlum j purtum thse. ane je bdha prdesmam baki rhi gya hse te bdham dhim ane mdh khase. te divse je je gjae 1,000 camdina tukdana mulna 1,000 draksna velao hta tyam tyam kamta ane jhamkhra ugse. mans, dhnusban line tyam phkt sikar krva jse, karn, kamta ane jhamkhrumthi bdho prdes chvai gyo hse. phelam je tekrao upr kodali vde khethi thti hti, tyam katam ane jhamkhrani bikthi ko pg suddham mukse nhi, tyam bldone chuta mukvamam avse ane bkra crse."

8

yhovae mne khyum, "ek motum tipnum line tena pr 'maher-salal-has-bajh'em bdha vamci ske te prmane mota aksre sadi bhasamam lkhe." ane yajk uriyane ane berekhyana putr jhrkhayane te lkhai te drmyan saksi trike rhevanum mem puchyum, karn ke teo visvasu manso che. pchi mem prbodhika sathe gyo, tene grbh rhyo ane putr avtryo. pchi yhovae mne khyum,

"tum enum nam 'maher-salal-has-bajh' rakh. karn ke e 'ba' ke 'bapa' bolto thay te phelam dmskni smptti ane smrunni lumt upadine assurna raja smks li jva-mam avse." phri var yhovao mara deve mari sathe vat kri ane khyum, "karn ke yrusalemma loko mdd mate mara pr adhar rakhta nhti je siloahna sthir pani jem che. ultanum, teo rsin ane rmalyana putrthi drela che." tethi hum yhovao yhuda pr phrat ndina dhsm-stam ane vegila jlprvahne line avis, hum assurna raja ttha tena smgr blvan sainy sathe avis. jlprvah ubhrai jse ane smgr tt prdesne spatamak li lese. te yhudamam dhsi jse, ane agl vdhta vdhta te tena gla sudhi phomcse, ane tena pani tmari smgr bhumimam phri vlse ane tene bhri dese. prmtu dev apni sathe che, tara akho dese bhrpur thi jso? he rasto! tme amarum bhumdu krva niklya cho. pn tme sphl thi skso nhi, tme chinnbhinn thi jso, he durna rasto, tme bdha sambhlo; amari same yuddh krva tmari jatne susij kro ha, ane nas pamo! amari same akrmn krvani yojnao taiyar kro, tmari vyuhrcnao viksavo, sbhao bolavo; ane nas pamo! karn ke yhovao amari sathe che. yhovae mne jorthi pkdine e lokone mager jto rokyo, ane mne a mujb khyum, "khevata kavtramni jenathi a loko dre che, cimta krso nhi te loko jeno dr rakhe che, tenathi gbhraso nhi: tmare to matr mne, sainyono dev yhovane j pvitr manvo. ane marathi j drine calvum. tmare mate pvitrsthan hova ctham e loko mate hum eva pthrarup thi pdis jeni sathe teo bhtkay; eni sathe j israelana, yhudana ane yrusalemma loko athdase ane ena upr j thokhr khase, e lokone mate hum phamsla ane jal jevo bni rhis. teomamna ghna thokhr khaine ptkase ane chinnbhinn thi jse. ghna jal-mam spdase ane pkdase." "a krar hum bmdh kri dum chum. a siksne mhori marine mara sisyone suprt krum chum." yhovani shay mate hum asa rakhis. jo ke halmam te potanum mukh yakubnam smtanothi smtade che ctham pn mari asa phkt temnamam j che. hum ane mara smtano, je mne yhovae apya che, sainyono dev yhovani emdhanio chie, jo siyon prvt pr vse che. jyare teo tmne khe ke, "bhuvao pase, ne jhine sade bdbdnar jmtmrmtr krnarni pase jine khbr kadhjo; tyare mare jvab apvo ke, lokoe potana devni pase jine khbr kadhvi nhi? jivtamni khatr mrelam pase khbr kadhva jvum?" apne jrur apna siksni ane saksi smks jvum joie. je loko peli biji vstuo kre che, teo prodhno prkas nhi jue. bhukthi ane dk:khuthi pi-data loko akha desmam bhtkse. bhukhna marya gusse thine teo potana rajane ane devne sap apse, ane umce akas trph jose; ane nice prthvi pr njr krse to, albt drek jgae teone dukh, abhedy amdhar ane vedna j mlse. temne amdhkarmam dhkeli devamam avse.

9

prmtu je bhumi pr smkt avyum htum, te prdesmam amdhar nhi rhe. prthm tene jhbulon ttha nphtalina desne tiskrarpate bnavi didho hto. pn chevte tene yrdn ane galilini ndine pele par, smudrna rste avela rastone prtistha apavi. amdhkarmam calnara lokoe te mhan prkas joyo che; mrtiyuni chayana prdesmam vsvat krnarao pr "prkasnum tej" pthrayum che. karn ke israel phrithi mhan khevase, yhovae prjani vrd-dhi kri che ane tenino anmd vdharayo che. kapn-

imam thtam anmd prmane, tem j lok lumt vhem-
 cta anmd mane che te mujb teo tari smmukh anmd
 kre che. karn ke bhutkalmam tme jem midyanni
 senane har api hti. tem e lokone bharrup jhumsri
 temna khbha pr pdti lakdi, temne hamknarno prono
 tme bhamgi nakhyo che. sainikona dhm dhm krta
 joda, ne lohimam bolelam vistro, te bdhayne bltnni
 jem agnimam slgavi devamam avse. karn ke apne
 saru balk avtryu che, apne ek putnum vrđan ap-
 vamam avyum che. “tena khbha pr rajyadhikarni
 nisanı che. te ek adbhut slahkar, prakrmi dev, snatn
 pita ane samtino rajkumar khevase.” tenum rajy visal
 hse; tyam sdane mate akhmd samti prvrvti hse. te
 daudna rajsımhasn upr besse. dhrm ane nyayna paya
 upr potani rajystani prıstıtha krıne rajy krse. ajthi
 te anmt kal sudhi.sainyona dev yhovano saco prem
 siddhı these. prbhue israel viruddh yakubna vmsjo
 viruddh potano phemso jnavyo che. isaelna patngr
 smrunna sau vtnıone enı jan thse.e loko to potana
 abhıman ane tumakhımam khe che ke, “bhle imto
 pdı gi, hve apne ghđela pththrothı bamdhısum. um-
 brna patda todi nakhvamam avya che. pn apne enı
 jgae sagna lavısum.” prmtu yhovae temna dısmnıone
 temni viruddh uskerya che; purvmamthı aramıo ane
 psrımmamthı plıstıo isaelne ek j kolyıamam mukh
 pholum krıne glı jse. a bdhum thva chtam yhovano
 ros utryu nthı. ane temno hath hııı ugamelı j rhyo che.
 am chtam e loko potane gha krnar sainyona dev pase
 pacha avyam nthı ke tenum srunum temne svıkarıy
 nthı. athı yhovae ek devıse israelnum mathum, pum-
 chdı, nad ane bru kapi nakhse. vdılo ane smnannıy
 puruso te mathum ane khoto updes krnar prbıdhko
 te pumchdı che. a lokona agevanıoe temne avle mager
 cdavya che. temne bhula padya che. athı prbhı temna
 yuvano prtye rajı these nthı. temj anathı ane vıdhvao
 prtye jraye shanubhıti dakhıse nthı. bdhaj duracarıo
 che, devne sum joıe che te janvani koıne kaljı nthı,
 eke ek vykıt anısthı vsıuo bole che, a bdhane lıdhe
 yhovano gıusso ocho nthı thyo ane temno bahu hııı
 pn ugamelı j che. mansıonı dıstta agnı jem bbbhıki
 uthı che. ane e kamıajhamkhrane bhrkhi jay che.
 jmglnı jhadıne pn e bali mukhe che. athı dhumadana
 gotegota akasmam cdhe che. smgr bhumı sainyona
 dev yhovana rostıı slgı uthı che. ane loko e agmam
 idhnrup bnya che. koı potana sga bhaine pn chodto
 nthı. bdha ekbıjanum mams khay che. jmnı baju
 bckum bhre che toye bhukhyo rhe che ane dabi baju
 bckum bhre toı smtos panto nthı. mnassana vmsjo
 ane ephrıamna vmsjo ek bıjane bckam bhre che ane
 bmne bhega thıne yhudane khava dhay che, ane lıdhe
 yhovano ros ocho thyo nthı ane teno hath hııı ugamelı
 j rhyo che.

10

jeo anyayı kayda ghde che ane anyayı cukadao lkhe
 che; ane a rıte grıbone nyay mlto atkavo cho ane dlı-
 tona hk chınvı lo cho. ane vıdhvaonı ane anathonı
 yatnaıamamthı tme labh melvo cho. tme nyay ne
 dıvse, jyare dur desthı tmara pr vınası utrıe tyare
 tme sum krso? konı pase mdd mate dosdo? tmarı
 malmılkıt kyam muki jso? yuddhmam kpaine pđya
 vgr ke ked pkdaı nıci mumdıe ghısdıya vına tmaro

chutko j nthı. tmara kmorne lıdhe yhovano ros nthı
 utre. teno hath hııı ugamelı j rhesıe. prbhue khyum,
 “assur to mara gıussano dmduko che, tena hathmam
 mara gıussanı lathı che! hum tene adhmır prja same
 moklum chum, maro ros jgadnar loko same jııı temne
 lumıta, temni malmılkıt pđavı leva ane rsta prna
 kıcdnı jem temne rolı nakhva jnavum chum. “teno
 potano vıcar to judo j che, tena mnımam judı j yo-
 jna che. vınası krvano j teno vıcar che, anek prjaıno
 smhar krvano teno nırdhar che. te khe che, “mara
 senaptıo bdham raja nthı? kalno ane karkmıs, hmıth
 ane arpah, dmsk ane smrun bdhamna mem eksrkha
 hal krı nakhya che. maro hath jyam yrusalem ane sm-
 run krtam jeonı kotrelı murtıo htı evam rajıyomam
 phomcı gyo che. to je rıte smrun ane tyamna de-
 vona jeva halhval krya che, teva halhval sum hum
 yrusalemmam ane tyamnı murtıona nthı krum?” pn
 sıyon prvt pr ane yrusalemmam potanum kam ptavya
 pchı yhovı assurna rajane tenı uddhtı bdaso mate
 ane tena tumakhıbhrya abhıman mate sja krse. as-
 surno raja khe che, “mara potana bahıblthı ane dhıap-
 nthı mem a kryu che; hum ketlo ctur chum? ras-
 tonı srhdıone mem hıthavı dıdhi che. temna bhmdaro
 lumıtya che, ane akhlanı jem temna rajaıone pg nıce
 kcdya che. redha pđela malanamı dımanı jem prjanı
 smptıı mara hathmam avı pđı che. mem akhı dunıya
 upadı lıdhi che; nthı eke pamkh phphdı, ke nthı eke
 camc ughdı ke nthı koıe cı” kryu.” sum kühadı tena
 vapınar aglı bdası hamkse? sum krvt tena khecınar
 aglı sekhi marse? e to lathı tena ghumavınarne ghu-
 mave athva chdı je lakdum nthı eva mansıne upade
 ena jevı vat che! te mate saınyona dev yhovı tena
 blvan yodđhaıomam bhyımk bımarıo moklse; tem-
 nam dehmam agnı jevı jvala bđdbđhtı rhesıe. isaelna
 dıvarup pvıtr dev j agnııı prcmd jvala bııı jse. ane te
 ek dıvsmam pela kamıajhamkhrane balıne bhsımbı-
 hut krı nakhse. tena vn upıvnıa vaıbhıvıne, koı mamda
 mansıne teno rog smapt krı nakhe tem smprıun rıte
 smapt krı nakhse. tena vnımam baki rhela jhad et-
 lam ocam hse ke ek balk pn tene gııı ske. te smye
 isaelna bcva pamela mansıo potane gha krnar desı upr
 adhar rakıhvınum chodı dı sacıas isaelna pvıtr dev
 pr adhar rakıhta thıse; baki rhela yakubna vmsjo mıh-
 abıvan dev pase pacha avse. isaelıo sagrııı retı jetla
 hse, toye temamthı phktı thoda baki rhela mansıo j
 pacha avse, emno vınası nırmalı cukyo che, ane prı-
 sodhı to purnı jem avı rhyo che. saınyona prbhıy o-
 vae, pote jaher kryumı htum te mujb smgr bhumıno
 vınası krva krt nıscıy che. tethı mara malık saınyo-
 na dev yhovı a mujb khe che, “he sıyonımam vs-
 vat krtı mara loko, assurna loko mısrna lokonı jem
 lathıthı tmne mare ane dmdı ugame toye tme tem-
 nathı bıso nthı. karn ke thoda j smymam maro krodhı
 temno vınası krse.” hum, saınyono dev yhovı, mem,
 jem orebna khđk pase mıdyanna lokone marıya hta
 tem assurna lokone phıtkarıs. ane hum temni same
 dmd ugamıs jem mem smudr pr avela mısr pr kryu
 htum tem. te dıvse assurnı bojo tmara khbha prthı
 utrı jse ane tenı jhımsrı tmarı dok prthı phgavı de-
 vamam avse. te ayath avı phomcyo che, te mıgrıon-
 mam thıne gyo che; mıkhımasıam te potano srısam
 rakhı mukhe che. teo khınnı pr avıya che; gebamı
 teoe utaro kryo che; rama thıthre che, saulnum gıbyah

nasanas kre che; he bath gallim, hamk mar; he laisah, kalji purvk sambhl, he anathoth, tene jvab de. mad-menahna loko nasbhag kre che, gebimna loko jiv bcavva bhage che. humlakhoro aje j nobmam mukam krse. ane siyonna prvt bhni, yrusalem bhni te mutthi ugamse. prmtu amara malik sayinono prbhu yhova, phtka sathe koi vrksni dalioni jem temne kapi nakhse; te umca, mijbut jhadone kapi nakhse ane tene jmin pr phemki dese; kuhadithi kpatam jmglna jhadoni jem te temne kapi nakhse ane lbanonnam bhvymam bhvy vrkso pn dhrasayi thi jse.

11

daudno rajvms ek vrks sman che. tene kapi nakhvam avyum che. prmtu ysaina thumthamamthi phngo phutse, ane tena muliyamamthi ek dali ugvani srum thse. yhovano atma, subuddhi ttha smjdarino atma, vivekbuddhi ttha prakrmno atma, jnan ttha yhovana bhyno atma tena pr rhese. te yhovana bhy-mam hrrhase; ane potani amkhe joya prmane te nyay krse nhi. ne potana kane sambhlya prmane te nirny krse nhi; pn te gibono pramanikpne nyay krse ane desna dukhijnono sccaithi nyay krse. anyayione teno nirny dmdni jem prhar krse. teno cukado dustono smhar krse. tenam srv karyomam nyay ane niti hse. tyare vruo ane ghetamo sathe vsse ane citto lvra sathe suse; vachrdam ane simh ttha matelam dhore bhega crse ane nanam balko pn temne cravva li jse. gay ane rimch bhega mline khase ane temnam bccam pn bhega suse. simho dhorni jem ghas khase. nanam balko nagna raphda pr rmse. jheri sapna drne sprsse. yhovana akha pvitr prvt upr n to koi koinum burum kre, n to koi koine ija kre; karn, jem sagr jlthi bhrelo hoy che, tem des yhovana jnanthi bhryo bhryo hse. te divse raja, ysaino vmsj lokone ektr krva dhvjarup bni rhese. desvidesni prjao teni aspas bhegi thse. te ane tenum nivassthan mhimavmtu thse. te divse mara prbhu assur, uttri misr, dksin misr, krus, elam, babil, hmath ane driyaparna prdesomamthi potana lokomamna jeo hji baki rhela hse temne pacha lavva bijivar potano hath vistarse ane potani skitno prco btavse; prjaoni smks "dhvja" phrkavine, te prthvina care khunethi israel ane yhudana vervikher thi gyela lokone bhega krse. n to israel yhudani irsya krse ke, n to yhuda israelnum dusmn rhese. teo bmne bhega mline khbhekbhba mlavi pscimmam plistio pr tuti pdse ane purvna lokone lumti lese; adom ane moab temni muthimam avse; ane ammonna loko temni an svikarse. yhova misrna rata smudrmamthi rsto krse; ane phrat ndi pr potano hath hlavine prcmd pvnne moklse ane tene sat prvaham vhemci nakhse jethi te shelaithi olmgi skay. yhovana loko israelio misrmamthi bhar avya tyare temne mate hto tevo j marg e lokona jeo assuram baki rhela hse temne mate pn nirman thse.

12

tme te divse gaso: "he yhova hum tmara abhar manum chum! tme mara pr rose bhraya hta, hve tmara ros smi gyo che ane tme mne prem apyo che.

dev mara uddhark che; ane hve mne visvas betho che ane dr rhyo nthi; maro asry yhova dev j che; ne mara rksnhar e j che; ne e j mara uddhark bnya. ane tme uddharna jhrnamamthi anmdbher pani bhrso." tme te divse kheso ke, "yhovani stuti gav, ane tena namnum ahvahn kro; srv prjamam tenam karyoni ghosna kro; tenum nam svorpri che evum jaher kro." yhovani jhlhlti siddhio mate tme tena srva gungan gao; ne smgr duniyamam eni jan kro. he siyonnam vasio, anmdna pokar kro, israelna mhan prm pvitr dev che. ane tmara sauni vcce vse che.

13

amosna putr ysayane babil vise yhovae smdrsn apyum te a rhyum: "ujjd prvt pr dhvja umce phrkavo. teone umce sade hamk maro, hathna isara kro ke teo umravona drvaja pr tratke." dev khe che, "mem mara psmd krela yoddaone mara sainikone, mara visvasu ldvayaone, maro virat gusso btavvano mem hukm kryo che. sambhlo! prvto pr moti mednino kolahl smbhlav che! bhega thtam rajyono ane prjaono sorbkor sambhlo! sayinona dev yhova, yuddh mate sayinone bhegam kre che. yhova ane tena krodhno aml krnara yoddhao dur durna desmamthi, ksitiyne pele parthi smgr desno nas krva avi rhya che." akrmd kro, karn ke yhovano divs avi gyo che. srv skitsali trpthi srvas avse. bdha lokona hath khota thi jse. temna hrdy hari jse. teo dukh ane vedna anubhve, prsvvedna bhogviti stri jem teo kst pamse; teo gbhrai jse ane drthi ekbija same animes stithi joya krse. juo, yhovano divs ave che; te ros ane bhymkr krodhthi nirdy bnine dhrtine ujjd kri nakhse ane temamthi papionno smhar krse; akasna tarao ane nkstro prkas ap-tam bmdh thi jse. sury ugtamni sathe ghor amdhkar thi jse ane cmdr prkas apse nhi. sayinona dev yhova khe che, "hum jgt upnam papo mate apht utaris; temna gunao mate dmd phtkaris. hum uddht vyki-tonum abhiman utaris. julngaroni tumakhine dhul catti kri nakhis. ophirna suddh sonani mapkh loko pn durlbh thi jse. hum mara bhymkr rosa divse akasone dhrujavi mukis ane prthvi akasmam potana sthanethi khsi jse." babilmam vsta videsio jeni pachl sikario pdyam che, evam hrnamni jem athva redham mukelam ghetamni jem, potane vtn potana lokomam bhagi jse. babilmam rheta drek jn je pkdai gyam che, teone bhalathi vimdhi nakhvamam avse ane pkdayelo drek jn tvrarno bhog bnse. temnam balkone temnam dekhtam pchadine mari nakhvamam avse, temnam ghro lumti levamam avse, ane temni strioni laj lumtvamam avse. "karn ke hum madione babilni viruddh uskeris ane camdina ke sonana mota jththa vde teo rijhse nhi, babilna yuvano, balko ke vrddho pr lskrna sainiko dya dakhvse nhi. "sdom ane gmorano nas yhovae akasmamthi ag mokline kryo hto. te j prmane rajyomam sauthi gaurvvan, khaldiona vaihbv ane grvrup babil temna hathke khedanmedan thi jse. emam phri kdi vsti thse nhi, dirghkalprymt emam koi vsse nhi, koi bhktki toli pn tyam tmbu tanse nhi, koi bhrvad tyam ghetabkrarne pn nhi besade. pn tyam jmgli pranio vsvat krse ane tenam ghro ghuvdhithi bhrai jse; tyam sahmrgno vas thse ane rani bkram kudakud krse. enam alisan mkanomam ane enam

rmgmhelomam vru ane siyalvam bhumkta rheshe. ena divso bhrai gya che, eno smy puro thi gyo che."

14

kem ke yhova yakub pr dya lavse ane phrithi temno svikar krse. ane teone potani bhumi israelmam vsavse; videosio teoni sathe jodase. ane teo potane yakubna vmsjo sathe jodse. ghni prjao temne temna potana vtnmam jvamam sath apse, ane yhovani apeli bhumimam israelioe lokone das ane dasio trike rakhse; ane temne ked pkdnaraone teo ked pkdse ane temna pr anyar krnarao pr teo raji krse. he israelna loko, yhova tmne tmara klesthi ttha tmara smtapthi ane tme vetheli skht mjurimamthi tmne mukit apse. te divse tme mhenam marine babilna rajane kheso ke, "sitmgar kevo samtithi pdyo che," teno ugr ros kevo samt pdyo che! yhovae tari dust sttane kcdi nakhine tara dust sasno amt kryu che. tme tmara krodhnam mara lokonom dmn kryu che. tme teone stt marya che, tme tmara krodhnam temna pr dmkhilu sasn kryu che tme prjani pr julm gujartam atkya nthi. smgr prthvi hve niramte samti bhogve che. loko ekaek gito gai uthe che. he babilnam raja, tari dsa joine sruna vrkso ane lbanonna gmdhtruo anmdmam avine khe che, "tum kbrmam suto tyarthi koi kthiyaro amne kapva avyo nthi!" patalmam rhela seolmam khlbhl-lat ane uskerat mci gyo che. ane te tme jyare avo tyare tmarum svagt krva mate atur che. prthvi prna bdha rajaona atmao tmarum abhivadn krva potana asn prthi ubha thi gya che." teo bdham tne joine boli uthe che. "tum pn amara jevo nblo niklyo! amarammamno ek bni gyo!" tara vaibhvo ttha tara gaurv mate vagti vinana smgitno amt avyo che. tum seolmamphomci gyo che. tari pthari alsiyamni che ane krmi j tarum odhn che! he tejsvi tara, prbhatna putr, tum umce akasmamthi kem pdyo che! biji prjaono nas krnar, tne kapi nakhine bhomybhogo krvamam avyo che. tum tara mmam em manto hto ke, hum akasmam umce cdhis, ane prcmd nkstro krtam pn umce marum simhasn mamdis, akasna ghummtni toce devoni sbhana prvt pr besis; hum vadlothi pn upr jis ane pratpr dev sman bnis." pn tum to adholokmam avi pdyo che, patalne tliye phomci gyo che! jyare je koi tne joste, te tara trph tiki rheshe ane vicar krse ke, "sum a e mans che, jene prthvine dhrujavi hti, rajy-one dolavyam htam jene jgtne arny sman bnavi didhum htu. ngrone khedanmedan kri nakhiam htam. ane jene kdi potana kedione chodi mukine gher jva didha nhota?" biji bdhi prjana rajao manpurvk potpotani kbrmam sutela che. pn tne to kbr pn mli nthi. tara sbne tnskarpurvk phemki devamam avyum che. tarum kcdayelum sb, yuddhnam vimdhai gyela yod-dhaothi vimtlaine ek khadana khdk tliye pdyum che. tara namnum koi smark ubhum krvamam avse nhi karn ke tem tara lokono temj tara desno nas kryu che. tari gadi pr taro putr avse nhi, tara jeva kukmirna vmsjonum namonisan pn n rhevum joie. emna purvjona pak mate temni htiao kro, jethi teo phrithi ubha thi ske nhi, desne jethi ske nhi ane prthvina ngrone phrithi bamdhe nhim." sainyona dev yhova khe che, "hum babilni same this, hum tenum namonisan bhumsi nakhis, eno vmsvelo nirmul kri nakhis.

"hum tene sahudinum vtn ttha paninam khabociyam jevum bnavi dis; hum vinasno savrno clavis ane bdhum saph kri nakhis." a sainyona devyhovana vcn che. sainyona dev yhova smpurvk khe che ke, "mari yojna prmane j bdhum thse. mari iccha anasar j bdhum bnse. hum mara desnam dumgro pr assurne pg tle roli teno bhukko udavi dis. tyare teni jhumsri mara loko prthi utri jse. teno bojo temna khbha prthi utri jse. a yojna smgr prthvi mate ghdvamam avi che. bdhi prjao same a hath ugamelo che." sainyona dev yhovani a yojna che, ane ene kon smapt kri ske? temne hath ugamyo che, ene pachon kon vali ske? jyare raja ahajh-num avsan thyum te vrs drmyan a prmane devi vani smbhlai. he srvt plisto, tmne marnari lathi bhamgi che, tethi anmdmam naco nhi, karn ke ek sapmamthi bijo ek vdhare bhymkr sap jnm le che, ane temamthi hji bijo udto sap peda thay che. prmtu mara grib ane dindlit loko rotlo pamse ane samtithi rheshe. he plisto! hum dukal mokli tmara lokone jdmulthi ukhedi nakhis. koi temamthi ugri skse nhi. he plisti desnam ngro, akrmd kro, he plisto, tme sau bhythi ththri utho! karn uttmamthi tophanni jem sainy ave che ane emam koi bhagedu nthi. bija desmamthi avela smdesvahnkone so jvab apvo? e j ke, yhovae siyonni sthapna kri che ane tyam j tena grib ane kcdayela loko asry melvse.

15

moab vise devvani. ar-moab ane kir ratorat khedanmedan thi gyam ane kir moab ujjd thyum che, nst thyum che. dibonna loko prvt pr ane ucsthanke rdvane jay che. moabna loko nbo ane medba pr moab akrmd kre che. bdha j mansoe sokne lidhe mathum mumdavi nakhium che, ane dadhi bodavi nakhi che; bdha j sokni kmtha pherine rsta pr phre che. ane chape cdine corecaute akrmd ane rokk kre che, ane pok mukine amsu sare che. vli hesbon ane elalehna loko pokepok rde che; temno avaj yah-sudhi smbhlay che; tethi moabna ssstr yoddhao pn ththri jay che, tethi tenum hrty ksobh pame che. marum hrty moabne mate rudn kre che! tyamna loko soar ane eglath-slisiya bhagi gya che. teo rdtam rdtam luhithno ghat cdhe che, horonayimne rste teo haiyaphat rudn kre che. nimirnam jlasy arny tuly thay che; ghas sukai gyum che. trn smapt thi gyum che. lilotrinum namonisan nthi. athi loko potani malmilkil ane je kim smghrelum che te line velvali khinni same par alya jay che. karn ke simni aspas rudnno avaj phomci gyo che; tena akrmdna pdgha eglaim ane ber-elim sudhi smbhlay che. dimonmam pani lohi lohi thi gya che, tem cttam dev dimonne mathe hji moti apth utarse; moabna je thoda loko bci gya che temna pr ek simh tratkse.

16

rmnam avela sela ngrmamthi moabna loko dumgr pr avela yrusalemmam vsta desna amldarone mate hlvan moklo. potana mlamamamthi hamki kdhayela pmkhioni jem moabna loko anorn ndi par krvana marge amtem bhtke che. teo yhudana lokone khe che,

“amne slah apo, nyay kro, mdhyahne tari chaya ratna jevi kr; kadhî mukelaone smtd; srnathirono visvasghat kris nhi. amne moabmamthi hamki kathvamam avya che, amne tmare tyam vsva do. amaro nas krnar hathmamthi amarum rksn kro.” jyare atyacar bmdh pdyo hse ane anyayno amt avyo hse. ane desne pgtle roli nakhnarao jyare desmamthi calya gya hse. tyare daudno ek vmsj tena simhasn pr besse ane te dya ane nisthapurv krj krse. te nyay ane pramanikpne vrtvamam sda ttpir rheshe. yhudana loko khe che, ame moabna ghmmid vise sambhlyum che, kevo bhare ghmmid! tena abhiman, tena ahmkar ttha teni uddhtai vise ame sambhlyum che, pn teni bdao bdhi khoti che. athi, moabioe moab mate akrmid krvmj r rhyum, bhare aphtmam teo avi jse. ane kir-heresthni suki draksani batiane mate sok krse. karn, hesbonmam khetro ks vgrnam thi gya che. sibmahni draksni vadio khedanmedan thi gi che. ek smy evo hto jyare d draksni vadio bal-goyim ane yajher sudhi phomcti hti. ane tyamthi theth rn sudhi phelati hti; ane pscim-mam eni sakhao smudrni same par sudhi phomcti hti. etle hum yajherna lokoni sathe sibmahni draksumjo mate rdis, he hesbon ttha elaleh, hum tne maram am-suothi simcis, karn ke tmaro pak lnnaarao klsor smbhlati nhti, tmari vadiomanthi anmd lop pamy che; draksumjomam gito gvata bmdh thi gya che; anmdna pokar koi krtum nhti, ke koi draksars bnava mate drakso gumdtum nhti, bdha lnnaarao klsor smi gyo che. athi marum hrdy moabne mate vinani jem rnjni uthe che, ane kir-heresthne mate maro amratma kkle che. moabna loko prvt prnam uccsthanke prarthna krva jine thaki jse, toye ksum vlvam nhti. yhovae bhutkalmam moab vise uccarelam vcno a prmane che. ane hve yhova khe che ke, “trn vsr puram thtam j moabni jahojlali tucch thi jse ane teni vsti visal hova chtam bhu j ocha loko baki rheshe ane te pn tucch gnase; ses bhu thodo smuday rheshe te pn visat vgrno rheshe.”

17

dmskne lgti devvani “juo dmsk ngr nhi khevat evum thi jse, te khmdiyerno dhglo thi jse. aramna ngro kaymne mate ujd bni jse, tyam ghetam -bkrammam tolam niramte avine besse, ane koi temne hamki kadhse nhi. israelna kotkilla ane dmskni rajstta jtam rheshe; vli israelioni jahojlalini je dsa thi te j dsa aramna baki rhela lokoni thse,” saionyana dev yhovana a vcñ che. “te divse israelmamthi yakubni jahojlali jti rheshe ane gripi avi pdse ane teni smrddhi osri jse, e lline anaj bhegum kri lidhelam khali khetr jevum, thi jse. te rphaimni khinmamna anajna dumda lni lidhela koi khetr jevum thi jse. phkt rdyam khdyam thodam dumda tyam verayela pdyam hse. jem koi jaitunna jhadne hlavya pchi chek uprni dali pr be trñ phl rhe, athva gadha pamddavali dalie carpame jaitun rhe, te-vum israelum thse” em saionyana dev yhovae khyum htum. akhre teo potana utpnkrta devnum smrn krse ane israelna pvitr yhovano ardstkar krse. te divse teo mdd mate murtio agl vinmti krse nhi ttha teo potana j hathe bnaveli murtioni puja krse nhi tyare temne asera stmbh ane dhup vedio mate man rheshe nhi. te divse temnam killebmdivalam shero, israelio

avtam hivvio ane amorioe tji didhelam sthano jevam thi gyam htam teva thi jse; bdhum veran thi jse. he israelna loko, tme tmara uddhark devne, khdkni jem tmaram rksn krnarne bhuli jine bija devni puja mate bgica bnavo cho. pn tme ropo te j divse tene phngam phute ane vavo te j svare tene phul bese, toye sokna ane asadhy vednana divs ave tyare eno phal alop thi jse. are, smudrni grjna jevi grjna krtamy moti man-vmednini grjna smbhlay che. vli lokona ghomghat! prcmd jlrasina ghughvatni jem ghughvata kre che. loko sagnam mojamna ghughvatni jem ghughvata kre che. pn dev teone thpko apse, ne teo bhagi jse, jane prvt upr pvnthi udi jti dhul; jane vmtoliya agl ghumrati dhul. juo, svar ttha phelam teo nst thse; joke smdhyakale to teo ker vrtavta hta! a che apne lumtnaraonum bhagy. ane amari dhnsmtptinum hrñ krnarni dsa.

18

are! kusni ndione pele par, pamkhona phphdat vala desnum durbhagy! te des nilndine mager pani pr srktnam vhanomam elcio mokle che:vegvam kasdo, tme e loko pase jao, je kdavr ane sumvali camdivalam che, jenathi durnam ane njikna sau dre che, je blvan ane prakrmi che, jena desni bhumine anek ndio simce che. he jgtna srñ rhevasio, ne prthvi pr rhenarao, jyare yuddh mateni mari dhvja prvt pr umci krva-mam ave tyare dhyan apo! jyare hum rñsingdum vgadum, tyare sambhljo, karn, yhovae mne a prmane khyum che, “grismna blblta betha tdkani jem, kap-nini rtumni grmimam jamtam jhaklni jem, hum samt betho mara nivassthanethi joja kris. prmtu pchi, kapnini rtum phelam, phul bestam bmdh thyam hoy ane phulni paki draks thva mamdi hoy, tyare dhariy-athi damkhlione kapi nakhvamam ave che ane vdhi gyeli dalione kapine li jay che. tem e lokone kapi nakhine prvt pr sikari pmkhione mate, jmgli psuone mate muki devamam avse; ane jmgli pksi te pr unalo kadhse. ane jgtnam srñ psuo te upr siyalo kadhse.” te velae ek prja, saionyana dev yhovana nam upr, yhova mate arpo line siyon prvt prna mmdirmam avse, teo umca ane sumvalim camdivala loko che, jemnathi, dur athva njik rheta drek dre che, ane jeni bhumine anek ndio simce che.

19

misr vise devvani: juo, yhova vegila vadl pr svari krine misr ave che, ane misrni murtio tene joine dhrujva mamds, ane misrni himmt jti rheshe. dev khe che, “hum misrione misrio same uskeris, teo am-droamdr ldse, pdosini same pdosi, sherni same sher ane rajy same rajy. misr tene lidhe himmt hari jse; ane hum teni vojna umdhi valis, ane teo murtione, mrtatmaone, tamtrikone ane pretatmaone prsrñ puchse.” a saionyana dev yhovana vcñ che, “hum misrione julmi rajana hathmam sompi dis, je temna pr rajy krse.” nilna pani sukai jse, ndinam pani ocham thine sukai jse. ndio gmdh marse; misrni nhero khali thine sukai jse; nalam sukai jse. gmdhai uthe, ane bru ane kml cimlai jse. nilndine kamthe aveli tmam lilotri ane teni

aspas je kim vavyum che te bdhum sukai jse. pvn-
mam udi jse. ane tenum koi namo nisan nhi rhe.
machio sok krse, nilmam gl nakhnarao akrmd krse,
ane panimam jal nakhnarao nasipas thse. pimjela
snnum kam krnara ttha sutrau kapdna vnnara niras
thse. tenina (misrna) payao hcmci jse ane bdha kam-
daro niras thi jse. soanna rajkrtao bilkul murkh che,
pharunna dahya gnata mmtrio pn akkl vgrni slah ape
che. teo pharun agl evum kevi rite khi ske ke, "ame
pracin kalna jnani purusona ane rajaona vmsj chie?"
he harun, tara e jnani puruso kyam che? hoy to agl ave
ane sainyona dev yhovae misrnum sum krva dharyu
che, te tne jnave ane smjave. soanna rajkrtao bevku-
ph che, nophna rajkrtao mmam che; misrna agevane
j desne khote rste cdavyo che. yhovae temni buddhine
bhnavi che, ane jem pidhelo mans ulti krto lthdiyam
khay che, tem teoe misrne tenam tmam kamomam
khote rste cdavyo che. koipn vykit, mhtvni ke bin
mhtvni, te smye misrne bcavi nhim ske. te divse mis-
rio sainyona dev yhovane potani same hath ugamt-
o joine, strini jem bhybhit thine ththrva lagse. yhu-
dano des misrne bihamno lagse. sainyona dev yhovae
misrna je hal krva dharya che tene lidhe yhudanum
nam sambhltam vemt misrio ththri jse. te smye mis-
rmam pamc ngro evam hse, jyam knani bhasa bo-
lati hoy ane jyam sainyona dev yhovana sogmd lev-
ana hoy temanum ek "vinasnum ngr" khevase. te di-
vse misr desmam yhovani ek yjnvedi hse ane misrni
srhde yhovana ek stmbh hse. e misr desmam sainyo-
no dev yhovani emdhani ane saksirup bni rhese. teo
jyare julmgarna anyaythi trasine yhovane dha nakhse
tyare temne ek tark ttha rksk moklse te teone cho-
davse, yhova misrione potano prco btavse ane pchi
misrio tene prem krse; ane yhovane blidan ttha arpo
apine teni upasna krse; ane yhovane vcno apine ane
tene pripurn krine tene prsnn krse. yhova misr pr gha
krse. ane pchi ghanee ruhjvse, misrio yhovana trph vlse
ane te temni arj sambhli temna gha ruhjvse. te divse
misrthi assur sudhi dhori marg hse ane assurna loko
misr ane misrna loko assur avse ane misrna ane as-
surna loko bhega upasna krse. te divse misr ttha as-
surni sathe trijo israel bhlse, te prthvi pr asirvadrup
thi jse. sainyona dev yhova temne em khine asirvad
apse ke, "mari prja misr, mara hathnum srjn assur ane
marum potanum vtn israel, sukhi rho!"

20

je vrsam assurna raja sagorne moklela senadhip-
tie asdoh upr cdhai krine tene ane jiti lidhum. te
smye j yhovae amosna putr ysayane khyum htum, "ja
tem pherela sokna vsro utari nakh ane tara pgmamthi
joda utari nakh." ane tene e prmane kryu htum, ane
te nvstro ttha ughade pge phrva lagyo. pchi asdod
jitayum tyare yhovae khyum, "maro sevk ysaya trn
vrs prynt misr ane kusni je halt thvani che teni emd-
hanirumpe vstr vina phrvo che. te j rite assurano raja
misrna ane kusna kedione, juvanone, temj vrddhone
nvsva ane ughada pge, ngnavsthamam hamkine li jse,
jenathi misrne srmavum pdse. jemne jemne kus ane
misr upr mdar bamdhi bdas hamki hse, teo bhomtha
pdse ane ljvase." ane te divse a kamthano rhevasi
khese ke, "juo, apnum asaspd, jyam assurna rajana

hathmamthi bcva mate apne jeni mdd leva dodi gya
hta, tena a hal thya! to apne hve kevi rite bcisum?"

21

smudr njikna veran prdesne lgti devvani: dksin-
mam vavmtoliyana susvatani jem, rnmamthi, bhyank
prdesmamthi sainy avi rhyum che. mem ek du:khdayi
smdrsn joyum che; visvasghati chetrtto j jay che ane
vidhvmsi vinas krye j jay che. koi khe che, "he elam,
cdhai kr! ghero ghal; he maday! hum babilne apela
du:khbhrya nis:asano amt lavis." te joine vednathi
mara amgo kle che, prsutani pida jevi pida mne gheri
vle che, hum evavo bavro thi gyo chum ke ksum sambhli
skto nthi, evo bhybhit thi gyo chum ke ksum joi skto
nthi. mara mgine cckr ave che, hum bhythi dhruju
chum, je smdhyanne hum jhmkhito hto te j mne bhythi
ththravi rhyo che. tyam joum chum to bhanam pir-
sai gyam che, jajm pthrai gi che, "loko khay che, pie
che," tyam hukm chute che. "srdaro utho, yuddh mate
dhalone taiyar kro." pchi yhovara mara deve mne em
khyum ke, "ja, cokidar gothvi de; ane ene khe ke je
jue teni khbr kre. jo te bbbeni harmam ghodesvarone
avta jue, mansone gdhedha pr ane umt pr besine avta
jue, to khub dhyanthi njir rakhe." pchi te cokidare
simhni jem pokar kryo, "he yhovara mara prbhu, hum
akho divs cokina burj pr ubho rhum chum, akhi rat
hum mari jgae ubho rhi coki kr chum. jue, a mnusy-
oni svai, bbbse sathe calnar ghodesvaro ave che." tene
uttrmam khyum, "babil pdyum che, pdyum che; tena
devoni bdhi murtione tene bhamgi nakhine bhomyb-
hemgi kri che." he mara jhudayela loko, tmne jhud-
vamam ane jhatkvamam avya che, pn hve sainyona
dev yhovara israelna dev pasethi mem je sambhlyum
che, mem te j tmne jnavyum che. dumahne lgti dev-
vani. mne koik adomthi varmvra puchi rhyum che,
"he cokidar, aje ratre sum bni rhyum che?" he coki-
dar, aje ratre sum bni rhyum che?" cokidare khyum,
"svar thay che, ne rat pn, jo tmare puchvum j hoy to
pucho; pacha avo." arbstan vise devvani: he dedanna
kaphlao, te arbstanna jhamkhravo vce rat psar krso.
temamna rhevasio, trsyani pase jl lavo; bhagi ave-
laone same jine rotlo apo! karn, e loko trvarthi,
tati trvarthi, khemcela dhnusyathi ane bhnis yuddhthi
bhagine avya che. pchi yhovae mne em khyum ke, "ek
j vrs je bhade rakhela mjurona kamna vrs prmane gn-
tri krel che, purum thtam j kedarni bdhi jahojlalino
amt avse. ane kedarna survir dhnurdhariomamna
thoda j baki rhese." a israelna dev yhovanam vcn che.

22

smdrsn khinne lgti devvani: drek manso kyam ji
rhyam che? teo potana ghrni toc pr kem dodi gyam
che? are, sorborthi bhrpur, ghomghat krnar ngr,
mojila ngr, tara nivasio jeo mrtyu pamya che, teo tr-
varthi nthi mraya ane teo yuddhmam pn marya gya
nthi. tmara srv senaptio teo vdhare dur phomce te
phela temna struoee temne dhnusy ban vaprya vgr
pkdi padya che. etle hum khum chum ke, "mne
eklo rheva do, mne du:khmam rdva do, mara potana
lokona vinas mate mne dilaso apvani tsdi n lesa." karn

ke, a sainyona dev yhovae moklelo bhyno, vinasno ane amdhadhumdhino divs che. smdrsnni khin-mam avelo kot todi padvamam avyo che. ane mdd mate uthela pokarna pdgha prvtomam gaji uthya che. elamna lskre banothi sji thine ghoda ttha rtho tai-yar krya che. kirna yoddhae potani dhalo dharn kri che. yhudani sauthi rliyamni khino rthothi bhrai gi che ane ghodesvaro yrusalemma drvaja agl avi ubha rhya hta. yhuda rksn vgrnum niradhar thi gym. ane te divse tme sstragarmam smghrela stro tpsi joyam. vli tme joyum ke daudngmarm kotmam pde-lam anek bhmanganoni tpsa kri. ane tme nicla tlavnum pani ekthum kryum. ane tyar pchi tme yrusalemmam ghroni gntri kri, ane kotnum smarkam krva mate ghrone padi nakhyam. ane tme niclo kumad panithi bhri lidho, ane pracin pulni be divalo vcce tamki bnavi prmtu a bdhamnum lamba smy phelam nir-mam krnar ane tenum dhyan rakhnar devno tme n to vicar kryo ke n tene smbharyo. vli te divse sainyo-na dev yhovae to tmne rdvanum, chati kutvanum, mathum mumdavi sokni kmtha phervanum kheta hta, prmtu tene bdle tme to anmdotsv kryo, "dhor vdherya, ghetam marya, mams khadhum ane drak-sars pidho ane vicaryu ke, aje khai pi lie, karn, kale to apne mri jvanum che." sainyona dev yhovae mne drsn apine vcn api khyum "temna jivnkal drmyan te temni dusta ne maph nhi kre." a sainyona dev yho-vana vcno che. sainyona dev mara yhova mne khyum, "sebna, je rajmhelno karbhari che teni pase jine tene khe ke, ahim tare sum kam che, tne ahim so adhi-kar che ke tem tare mate prvt upr khdkmam kbr khodavi che? hum tne jorthi jhatki nakhis." "he survir mans, yhova tne kthortathi hmcavvanam j che. te tne jrrud-dani jem lpetine visal prdesmam phemiki dese ane tyam tarum mrtyu thse. taram bhhbkadar rtho tyam j rheshe, tem tara dhnina namne bdnam kryu che." dev khe che, "ha, hum tne tara pdsthan prthi dur hamki kadhni, ne srv tene hodda prthi uthlavi nakhis. ane te j divse hum mara sevk hilkiyana putr elyakimne tedavi mmgavis, ane tene taro hoddano posak apis, tene taro kmrbmdh bamdhis, ane taro adhi-kar tene sompis. te yrusalemma vtniona ane yhudana lokona pitane sthane gnase. "hum daudna mhelni cavi tene suprt kris, tene te ughadse, tene koi bmdh nhi kri ske, ane tene te bmdh krse tene koi ughadi nhi ske. hum tene mjburt rite khodal khilani jem shirpne sthapis, ane tena pitana kutumbne mate te bhare gaurvrup bni rheshe. teo tena bapna ghrna srv vaibhv, kutumb-privar, pyalam jeva nanam patrthi te siroi jeva patr sudhi, te srv tene pr ltkavi rakhshe. "sainyona dev yho-vanum evum vcn che ke, ek divs tene sthane mjburt rite khodelo khilo ukhdi jse. ane tena upr ltkto bdho bhar bhomybhoghe thse ane tena tukde tukda thi jse." a yho-vana vcn che.

23

turne lgti devvani: "he tasirsna jhajo, motethi akrmd kro! karn, tur khedanmedan thi gym che: "sayingprsthi pacha phrtam tmne a smacar mlye che. he sagrkamthana rhevasio, he sidonna vepario, akrmd kro. tmara manso driyo olmgi gya, ane sagrone khedta hta. ane sihormam ugadela pakthi ane nil

ndine kamthe ugadela anajmamthi labh pamy hta ane anek rasto sathe vepar kryo hto. tme jra smrao, he sidonngrti htas sagrkamthano durg thine pokari uthe che ke, "hum evi sri jevi chum ke, jene kyarey balkne jnm apyo nti ane jene chokrao mota krya nti ke chokrione ucheri nti." misrmam smacar phomcse tyare to turni khbr sambhline sokmam dubi jse. he sagrkamthana loko, akrmd krtam tasirs calya jao. tmari ek vkhtni anmdi ngrimam hve kevl vinas j rhyo che. tmara bhutkalno itihass ketlo bhvy hto! tara vt-nio durno desomam ji vsya hta. je tur badsahi ngr hta, jena vepario srdao hta ane jena sahsodagrioni prthvimam sauthi vdhu sakh hti, te turni avi halt kr-vanum kone vicaryu? a bdhi jahojjalino grv utarva ane prthvina srv manvmtaone apmanit krva sainyona dev yhovae vicaryu che. he tasirsna jhajo, tme tmara desmam pacha phro, karn ahim koi bmdr hve rhyum nti. yhovae smudr viruddh potano hath ugamyo che; te prthvina samrajyone dhrujave che. a mhan vepari ngr ane tena sarmthyno vinas krva temne ajna api che, yhovae khyum che, "he sidonngrti tara sukhno amt avyo che. tara loko pr anyay kryo che; teo sayprs calya jse toye tyam pn temne karn mlvano nti." khal-dioni bhumine juo; a e rast che je hve astitv dhrav-tum nti, assure tene rnna loko mate vsavyo; teoe tena burjo ubha krya ane ek killo badhyo. teoe enam mhelne bhomybhenga krya; ane teno vinas kryo. he sagrkhedu vhanona tasirsna khlasio, tme akrmd kro; karn ke tmara killo nas pamy che. te divse ek rajani karkidir sudhi, satter vrs sudhi, tur bhulai jse. satter vrs puram thtam teni dsa pelam gitmamni varamgna jevi thse. "he bhulai gyeli varamgna, vina line ngrmam phri vl; mdhura svro chedi git upr git ga, jethi loko tne phri smbhare." satter vrs puram thya pchi yhova turni mulakat lese, ne tur phrithi potano dhmdho sru krse, prthvinam srv rajyo sathe te vepar krse. pn teni kmami ttha pgar yhovane arpn krvamam avse; khjanamni teno smgrh krane nhi, eni kman-imamthi yhovana bhkto mate puskl khava-pivanum ane kpdaltta khridvamam avse.

24

juo! yhova prthvino nas kri nakhshe; te teno vinas krine tene rskv vgrni bnayse. te prthvina pdne upr-tle kri nakhe che ane tena pr vsta srvinne vervikher kri nakhe che. bdhani dsa srkhi thse; yajko, ane loko, sevko ane dhnio, dasio ane sethano, khridnarao ane vecnarao, uchinum lenara ane apnara, lendaro ane dendaro. smgr prthvi bilkul ujjd ane veran thi jse, tene lumti levamam avse, karn ke a yhovana vcn che. prthvi sukai jay che ane smkocai jay che, suki bhumi nkami thi jay che ane ksin thi jay che. prthvi ane akas bmne ksin thta jay che. prthvi tena vsnaraothi st thi che, karn ke temne niymnum ullmdhn kryu che, ane kaydao todyam che. teoe dev sathena snatn krarno bhmgi kryo che. athi sap prthvine bhrkhi rhyo che ane emam vsnarao potana gunani sja bhogvi rhya che. athi prthvini vsti ghni ghti gi che ane matr tho-dam j manso bcva pamy che. draksna vela krmai gya che, tethi draksno draksars bnto nti, jeo moj manta hta teo nisasa nakhe che. ane rudn kre che. vinanum sumdhur smgit ane khmjirino avaj smbh-

lato bmdh thi gyo che. anmdna divsono amt avyo che. hve loko git gatam gatam draksars pita nthi, temne te kdvo lage che. ngri ujd ane veran thi gi che; bdham ghro bmdh thi gyam che, tethi koi vykit temam prvesi sktum nthi. ngrmam rstao pr loko pokar kre che, karn draksars mlto nthi. anmdotsv pr amdhkarni chaya utri che, dhrti prthi anmdne desvto devayo che; smgr ngr khmder thi gym che; tena drvajao todi padvamam avya che. prthvi prna loko, jane jaitun vrksne jhumdi nakhya hoy teva. athva draks cumti lidha pchi dekhata draksvela jeva lage che. prmtu bci gyela te thoda loko mota sade anmdna gito gase. teo yhovana mhatmyne lidhe pscim-mam hrsnad krse. tethi purvmam jeo che teo pn yhovana mhimani ghosna krse. ane driyakamthe rhenara loko pn isralna yhova devni stuti krse. prthvina bdha chedethi apne "nyayino mhima thao" tem sambh-lisum pn aphsos! "hum to ksin thto jum chum, mara mate koi asa nthi. dgabaji krnara dgabaji kre jay che ane divse divse teoni dgabajimam vdharo thto jay che. he prthvivasio, tmara mate bhy, khado ane pham-slo j che. je dr lage teva smacarthi jeo dur bhagi jay che, teo khadamam pdse ane je khadamamthi bhar niklse te phamslamam spdase." akasamamthi musld-har vrsad vrsse, prthvina paya hcmci jse. prthvino smprun vinas the, emam moti moti tirado pdsee, ane bhisntathi uji uthse. prthvi pidhelani jem lthdiyam khase, tophanmam phsayela tmbuni jem jhola khase, prthvina papno bhar vdhi gyo che, tenum evum ptn the ke pchithi te prhithi uthi skse nhi. te divse yhova akasamamna sainyone, ttha prthvi prna abhi-mani rajaone ttha adhikarione siksa krse. te srvne kedioni jem ektham krvamam avse ane jyam sudhi teono nyay krine siksa krvamam nhi ave tyam sudhi bmdikhanamam ked kri rakhvamam avse. sainy-ono dev yhova yrusalemmam siyon prvt pr raja thse ane lokona agevano smks teno mhima jhlhli uthse. etle cmdr srmono maryo mom smtadse, sury ljvaine jhamkho thi jse.

25

he yhova, tme mara dev cho, hum tmara gungan gais ane tmara namni stuti kris, tme abdhut karyo krya che; tme lamba smy phelam ghdeli vojnao purepuri par utari che. tme smrddh ngrone ujd kro cho. tme killebmdh ngrone khmderono dhg bnavi didham che. tme videsiona gdhno vinas kri nakhyo che. teo te prhithi bamdhse nhi. tena karne samrthyvan loko tmari smks bhythi ththirse; krur loko tmne adhin thse ane tmara namno mhima krse. pn he yhova, td-kamam tme nirdhono pdchayo cho, muskeliomam tme dukhi lokono asry cho, vavajhoda same rksn cho, tme nirdy loko same temne asry apo cho jeo siyalana dhodmar vrsad jeva che. te krur loko suka prdesmam vati lu jeva hta, prmtu tme krur videsiono vijy unmad dbavi didho che jevi rite vadlni chaya grmine ochi kri nakhe che tem. sainyono dev yhova siyon prvt pr bdha loko mate mistanni ane utmr pinani ujani taiyar krse. a siyon prvt pr, yhova smgr prjaona soknam vadlone dur krse ane temni pr phelayela dukhna kphnne dur krse; te sdane mate mrtyune mitavi dese. yhova mara malik bdhanam

amsu luchi nakhse, ane smgr prthvi pr potana loko trphtthi mlti apkitir dur krse. a yhovana sbdo che. te divse sau loko em khese, "e apno uddhar krse evi jene vise apne asa sevta hta, te apno dev a che, apne jeni prtiksra krta hta te a yhova che, ane tene apno ud-dhar kryo che; mate calo, apne anmdotsv krie." yhova, teno hath a prvt pr tekvse prmtu jem tnkhlane pg nice kcdine kcrana dhgla pr phemki devamam ave che, tem phemki dese. ane moabne pg nice kcdi nakhvamam avse. jem koi trnaro trva mate potana haththi panine pachum dhkele che, tem dev teone pacha hthavse, te teona ghmmmdno ane srv dust kary-ono amt lavse. yhova moabna killaoni umci bhitone todi padse. bhomybhegi kri dese, ne dhulmam melvi dese.

26

te divse yhudiya desmam a git gvase: amarum ngr mjbut che. amarum rksn krvane mate yhovae kot ane killa cnela che. drvaja ughadi nakho jethi dhrmne mager calnari prja je vphadar rhe che te bhle amdr ave. he yhova, jemnam citt clit thtamt nthi, temne tum purepuri samtiamam rakhe che; karn ke teo tara pr visvas rakhe che. sda yhova pr bhroso rakho, te a apno snatn khdk che. tene umci hveliomam vsnaraone nica nmavyam che, temna ggncumbi ngrne tene todi padine bhomybhegu kri nakhyum che. dhulbhegum kryum che. te pg tle kcday che, ne dinditona pg tle te rolay che. nyayina mager calnarno rsto sugm che; tme yhova ene srl bnavo cho. ame tmara niymone mager calie chie, ane tmari j prtiksra krie chie, tmaram namsmrn ej amara pranni ekmatr jhmkhna che. akhi rat hum tmara mate utkmthit rhyo chum; mara khra hradythi agrhpurv k hum tmne sodhis; karn ke jyare tme prthvino nyay krine siksa kro cho, tyare loko potani dusttathi pacha phre che ane yogy mager vle che. pn dust loko prtye krpa drsavay, to pn teo nit-timta sikhta nthi; sdacari lokothi bhreli a bhumimam pn teo adhrm acre che, ane tmara gaurvno shej pn adr krta nthi. he yhova, tme tmaro hath ugamyo che, to pn tmara dushmano te jota nthi, tmara loko mateno tmaro prem kevo ugr che tenum bhan thtamt teo ljvay! tmara struo mate rakhi mukela agnithi teone bhsam kro. he yhova, tme amne mherbani krine sukh-santi apo, amara khota karyo bdl tme amne atyar phela sja api didhi che. he amara dev yhova, tmara sivayna bija hakemoe amara upr hkumt clavi che pn ame to matr tne j svikarie chie. phelam jeoe amari upr sasn kryum htum, teo mrtyu pamyam ane calya gya che; teo hve phrithi kdi j pacha avi ske tem nthi. tem teoni viruddh thya ane teono nas kryo ane teonum nam-nisan pn rhyum nthi. yhovani stuti thao! he yhova, tme amari prjani vrddhi kri che, amara desna bdha j simada vistarya che. he yhova, teona dukhmam teoe tmari sodh kri, jyare tme teone siksa kri tyare teoe tmne prarthna kri. he yhova, koi grbhvti strino prsvkal avyo hoy, tyare prsutini vednamam ciso pade che; tevi pida tmari smmukh amne thti hti. ame pn strini prsvvedna jevi vednathi pidaya pn prinam kaim avyum nhi. amara srv prytano chtam, ame jgtna lokone jimdgi api nhoti. chtam pn amari pase a kha-tri che: "jeo devna che; teo phrithi sijvn thse. teonam

sriro uthse. he dhulmam rhenarao, tme jagrt thao, ne motethi hrsnad kro; karn ke tmarum jhakl prkasnum jhakl che, te jem vnsptine sjvñ kre che tem yhovā mrtyulokmam sutelaone sjvñ krse.” avo, mara loko, tmara ghrmam prves kro ane barnam vasi do. tmara struo viruddh yhovano ros utre tyam sudhi thodo smy smtai rho. juo, prthvi prñ srñ lokone temna papni sja krva yhovā akasmamthi avi rhyā che, prthvi potana upr redayelum lohi ughadum krse, te potana upr marya gyelaone dhamki nhi rakhe.

27

te divse yhovā potani bhyavh ane skht moti mjbūt tr-
var vde vegvan gumchliya sap livyathanne etle smu-
drna ajgrne siksa krse. te divse yhovā potani sumdr
rliyamni draksvatika vise gao: “hum yhovā mari
draksavadini coki krum chum, hum varmvār ene
pani paum chum. rkheñe koi ene ija phomcade mate
ratdivs hum eni coki krum chum. hum hve drak-
savadi prtye krodhit nñhi, pñ hve ahim jo kamta
ane jhamkhra uge to hum teno samno kri tene ba-
line bhsm kri nakhis. prmtu jo mari draksvadine
marum smrksn joitum hoy to tene mari sathe smad-
han krva do, ha, tene mari sathe smadhan krva do.
pchi evo smy avse jyare israeli yakubna vmsjna loko
draksnavelani jem potanam mul nakhs; te jmin-
mam tena draks velani jem phulse-phalse, ane smgr
prthvine phloti bhri dese.” israelna struone yhovae
jevo mar mario che. tevo ene nñhi mario, struoni
jevi htya kri che tevi eni nñhi kri. yhovae potana
lokone desvte mokline sja kri hti, ugmna pvn jevi
skht jhapt marine temne lthavi didha hta. prmtu
jyare israelio bija devoni vediona bdha pththrona cu-
nani maphk pisi nakhya ane ek pñ dhupni vedine
ane aserah devini murtiona ek pñ stmbhne pñ rheva
didho nñhi athi, temnam paponum praystic thse ane
temnam papo dur thse. tenam kotvalam ngro ujd ane
khali pdi rhes. tena ghrono tyag krine veran bnavi
devam avse. teni seriomam ghas ugi niklse, tyam
vachrdam cse, tyam besse, ne dalkham-pamddam
khase. tena vrksoni dalio jyare sukase tyare teone
bhamgi nakhavam avse; ane strio avine temne bltn
trike vaprs; karn, e prja smjn vgrni che. ane tethi eno
srñhan dev, tena pr dya nñhi lave, tena pr krpa nñhi
kre. te divse yhovā phramt ndithi te misrni srhd sudhi
khlmamna anajne jhudvanum sru krse. ane tmne is-
raelna lokone eke ekne bhega krse. te divse motum
rnsingdm phumkvamam avse; ane jeo assur des-
mam khovai gya hta athva to misr jva mate phrj pdi
hti teone yrusalemmam yhovana pvitr prvt pr temni
upasna krvane pacha ektr krvamam avse.

28

aphsos che ephraimna dhñvan loko ahmkari, chakta
ane paustik khorakthi hstpst thyelam che. prmtu
teo jmgli phul ke pamddana harni jem ksin thi jse.
karn ke yhovā mara dev tmari viruddh assurna mhan
sainyne moklse; te krana bhykmr tophanni jem tmara
pr, vinas vernar vajajhodani jem, tophane cdhelam
ubhratam panina ghsmta purni jem dñsi avse, ne

temne bhomybhega krine pchadse. israelna chakta
agevanona tumakhibhrya mugto pg tle kcrase. ane
temna matham prnam krmatam phulo jevi temni ja-
hojlali hse ane paustik khorakthi hstpst ane rtum-
nam phelam pakelam amjir jevi thse, je nñre cdtam
j cumtaine khvai jay che. yhovana je loko bci gya
hse, teo mate chevte sainyona dev yhovā pote “mhi-
mano mugt” ane “saudmryno taj thse.” te nyayasn upr
besnaraomam nyayni bhavna prerse ane dsumnothi
ngrna drvajaoñum rksn krnaraone bhadur bnavse.
yajko ane prbodhko pñ draksars pine lthdiyam khay
che; draksarsthi temna citt dholai gya che, teo divy
drsnna arthghntmam gotham khay che, cukado apva-
mam gumcvay che. teonam bdham mej ultithi bhrai
gyam che, koi jga cckkhhi rheva pami nñhi. loko khe
che, “ysaya potana mnmam sum smje che ke apni
sathe a prmane vat kre? ane sum hmna j bolta sikhya
hoy eva nanam balko chie?” “pñ te a prmane smbh-
lase,” tsv, le stv, stv, le stv, kv, lekv, kv, lekv, jhr sam, jhr
sam!” etle yhovā a lokoni sathe vat krse, temne path
bhnavva any bhasa bolnar videsione moklse. tene
teone khyum htum ke, “ahim visram che. thakya hoy
te visram kre. ahim samti che,” pñ temne kane n
dhryu. tethi hve yhovana sbdo pñ temnea prmane
smbhlase,” ts, letsv, st, lestv, kv, lekv, kv, lekv, kv,
lekv, jhr sam, jhr sam.” tethi teo potana rste jvanum
rakhe, ane thokr khaine pacha pde, uti pde ane sp-
davine kbje kray. mate yrusalemma loko pr rajy kr-
tao ghmmdi manso, tme yhovana vcn sambhlo! karn
ke tme em kho cho ke, ane mrtyu sathe krar kryo
che, ane seolni sathe smjuti kri che; jyare vinasno
cabkho vimjase tyare te amne sprs krse nñhi, karn
ke ame juthanano asry lidho che, ane amari jatne
juththanam chupavi didhi che. tethi yhovā mara
dev khe che ke, “juo, hum siyonmam payano pththr
mukum chum, je nkkr ane mjbūt che. je mans vis-
vas rakhe che te gbhrato nñhi. “tme nyayni dori
ane nyayipnano olmo bi cntr kris, kramnum tophan
tmara juthanana asryne ghsdine li jse, ane paninum
pur tmari smtai jvāni jga pr phri vlse. tyare tmāro
mrtyu satheño krar rd thse, ane seol satheñi tmari
smjuti tkse nñhi, jyare vinasno cabkho vimjase tyare
tme tenathi ptkai pdso. “te jetli var vimjhase tetli var
te tmne pkdse; prtidin svare, ratdivs te vimjhase, ena
smacar matrti bhy vyapi jse. “tme taiyar kreli pthari
etli tumki che ke tena pr sui skay nñhi; ane odhvanum
etlum samkdum che ke tmne dhamki ske nñhi.” karn ke
te prasimna prvt pr ane gibyonni khinmam rose bhrai
ubho thi jse, ane asadharn tñha anokhum kary kre!
etle hve tme hamsi udavso nñhi. nñhi to tmari samklo
mjbūt thi jse. sainyona dev yhovae chodeli akha desna
vinasni ajna mem sambhli che. dhyanthi mari vāni
sambhlo! dhyān dine marum vcn sambhlo. sum khe-
dut khetr khedya j kre ane vāni j n kre evum bne
khrum? te sum calu jmin khodya j kre che ane ram-
pdi j phervya kre che? teni jminni spati srkhi krine te
temam suva ke jirum vavto nñhi? ane casmam ghum,
ne nkki krli jgae jv, ne yogy rtumnam sum te bajri
vavto nñhi? karn ke tene tena deve siksn apine yogy
jñan apyu hoy che. karn ke suva dhardar srsthi ms-
lata nñhi ke jirana dana pr gadanum paidum pherva-
tum nñhi. suva lakdithi jhuday che ane jirum jhudy-
athi jhuday che. ghum srltathi dlay che tethi te tene stt

jhadya krto nthi ane ek vykit anajna dana pr gadanum paidum pherve khe chtam pn te danane todi nakhto nthi. e jnan pn sainyona dev yhova pasethi mle che, jeni slah adrbhut che ane jenum sanpn ajb che.

29

yhovani yjnvedi smi he yrusalemgri, tne aphsos! jyam daude pdav nakhyo hto te ngrine aphsos! vrs pr vrs jva do, utsvonum ckr phrva do, tyarbad dev tara pr apht utarse, tare tyam sok ane akrm� vyapi jse. tum yjnvedi jevi lohi niglti thi jse. “tari aspas yhova chavnio nakhshe, burjo bamdhi tne ghero ghalse ane tari same sainyo ubha krse, tum bhomybhegi thi jse ane bhumi pr pdi pdi tum bolshe. tum dhulmam rgdolase; tyam jminmamthi taro avaj avse. tne dphnavi didhi che te bhumimamthi pretna jve taro dhimo avaj avse.” pn tyam to tara ghatki struonum sainy dhulni jem ane photramni jem udi jse. hum sainyono dev yhova grjna, mota avaj, dhrtikmp ane vmtoliyo ane agnini jvalao marpthe teo pr utri avise. ane tum devni yjnvedi smi eni same ldti ane tne bhis-mam leti bdhi prjaonum sainy ena bdha srmjam sathe svpnni jem, ratrie dekhata abhasni jem alop thi jse. jem koi bhukhyo mans svpnmam aroge ane jage tyare bhukhyo ne bhukhyo hoy che, athva koi trsyo mans svpnmam pani pie, pn jage tyare trsyo ne trsyo hoy che; tem tara struo tara pr bhvy visy melvanum svpn jose, pn tethi teonum kaim vlse nhi. sum tme vismit thi acmbo pamo cho? sum tme visvas kri skta nthi? to pchi agl vdho ane amdhlā thi jao! tme chakta thya cho, pn draksarsthi nhi! tme lthdiyam khao cho pn draksarsne lidhe nhi! karn ke yhovae tmara pr puskl nidrano atma redi didho che. temne tmara pr-bodhkoni amkho bmdh kri che. ane drstaonam mgi dhamak didham che. bdhamy divdyrsn tmara mate mhor mari bmdh krela grmthna sbdo jeva thi gya che; koi vamci ske eva vykitne apine koi khe ke, a vamc, to te khe che ke, “hum nthi vamci skto, karn, ene mhor mari bmdh krelo che.” ane vamci n ske eva mansne apine khe che ke, a vamc; to te khe che ke, “mne vamcta nthi avdtum.” yhova mara malik khe che, “a loko mari pase avvani matr vato j kre che, ane kevl sbdothi mne man ape che, prmtu temnum hrdy to marathi dur j che. teoni upasno to teoe kmthst krela manviy hukmo j che. tethi e lokone mare phrithi prco btavvo pdse, etle ke emna jnanionum jnan nas pamse ane emna buddhisali vykitoni buddhino lop thse.” jeo yhovathi potani vojnao smtdavano prytñ kre che. jeo amdhkarmam kam kre che ane khe che ke, “amne kon jonar che! amne kon olkhe che?” tme ketla murkh cho! sum mati ane kumbhar ek j strna gnay? ghdo kumbharne en n khi ske ke, “te mne nthi bnavyo. sum tum ksum smjto nthi.” thoda j vkhtmam lbanonna gadh jmglo khetro jeva gnase ane khetro phkt jhadio jeva j gnase. te divse bhero grmth vmcato sambhse ane abhedh amdhkar dur thtām amdhlani amkho jse. dinjno ane gribo phri israelna prmpvitr yhova trpthi mltam sukh ane anmd bhogvse. karn, julmiono amt avyo hse ane hamsi udavnar hto n hto thi gyō hse; ane bdha duskmor krvane tampi rhenara, jeo bijane gunegar thravva mate khoti saksī apnara, nyayadhisone lamc apvano prytñ krnara, ttha paya

vgri dliithi nidorsne nyay mlto roknara nas pamyā hse. te mate jene ibrahimno udhar kryo, te yhova yakubna vmsjo vise khe che ke, “temne hve kdi sr-mavum nhi pde, temno chero kdi phikko nhi pdi jay. karn ke mem je temna mate kryu che tene, te ttha tena balko jose tyare teo mara namnum snman krse. teo yakubna pvitr devni stuti krse ane israelna devno adr krse. jeo atmamam bhula pdya che teo jnan pamse ane jeo bdbdat kre che teo pn sikhamn mathe cdavse.”

30

yhova khe che ke, “bmd krnara mara balkone aph-sos! teo vojnao ghde che chtam te mari vojna nthi; teo smdhio kre che pn te mara many kreli nthi. teo pap upr pap umerva saru peyarpn rede che, pn teo mara atmane anusta nthi; teo mne puchyam vina mis-rni chayamam srnum leva tena raja pharunna rksn-mam asry leva misr jva nikli pdya che! “pn pharunno asry leva jtam temni matr phjeti j thse, ane misrni chayamam srnum levathi manhani j thse. jo ke tena amlaro soanthi line hanes sudhi musaphri kre che. pn teo ki kamna nthi, jeo temna pr adhar rakhe che tene temna trpthi matr apman ane apys j mlse, mdd nhi.” dksinnam rnmam psuone lgti devvani: “e elcio hadmari ane kstobhrya prdesmam thine, jyam simho vse che, jheri nag ane udta sap vse che, temam thine gdhedam ane umto pr ladine misrni kra mate bhet-sogado li jay che. pn te prjathi emne kso labh thay em nthi. karn, misrni shay mithya che, teni ksi visat nthi; ane mate j mem misrnum nam “daivt vgrno daity” padyum che. yhovae mne khyum, “hve calu tum jine lokona dekhām ek tkti pr lkhi nakh, ane tene tipnamma kotri nakh, jethi bhvisymam sdane mate e saksī trike kam ave, karn ke teo blvakhō loko ane bevpha balko che. teo yhovana siksne sambhlta nthi.” teo dstaone khe che, “joso nhi.” prbodbhōne khe che, “amne sty smbhavso nhi, amne mithi mithi vato ane bhramk drsno vise khejo. rsto chodo, amara margmamthi khsi jao, israelna prmpvitr devni vat amari agl n krsō.” athi israelna prmpvitr dev prtyuttr ape che: “tme a cetvnini upekso kro cho, ane anyay-mam ane chlkptmam mano cho ane ena pr j adhar rakho cho, etle jem bhintmam pholi phat pde che ane te tuti pde che ane thodi ksnomam j kddbhū nice pde che, tem tmara pr acank vinas avi pdse. jem koi ghdane jorthi phtko mare ane tena jhina jhina tukda thi jay ane temam ek pn tukdo evo n rhe, jena vde culamamthi amgaro athva tamkamamthi pani li skay, evi tmari dsa thse.” karn ke prbhū yhova is-raelno pvitr dev khe che ke, “kevl mari trph pacha phrine ane mari vat joine tme bcav pami skso. samt rhevamam ane bhroso rakhvamam tmarum samrthy rhelum che.” prmtu tmaramam amanum ksum nthi. etle tme khyum, “na, ame to ghoda pr besine bhagi jisum.” etle hve tmare bhavgum pdse. tme khyum, “ame to pvnvegi ghoda pr bhagi jisum.” etle hve tmaro picho pkdnarao pvnvege tmaro picho pkdse. teo-manno ek tmara ek hjarne bhgadi mukse! teomamna pamc tmne evi rite vikheri namkhse ke tmaramamthi koi be vykito bhegi nhi rhe. tme durna prvtōni toc prna ekla dhvjdmndni jem muthibhr baki rheso. tem chtam yhova tmara pr krpa krvani rah joi rhyo che,

tmara pr dya krwane tli rhyo che; karn ke yhova to nyayno dev che, tene bhrose rhenar srv asirva-dit che. he yrusalemam siyon pr rhenari prja, hve phri tmare rdvum nhi pde. tmara pokar kane pdtam yhova jrur tmara pr krpa krse. sambhlta j jvab apse. yhova tmne smktrupi rotli ane viptitirupi pani ape che, topn tmne siksn apva te tmari sathe rheshe. tme tmari potani amkthothi tmara sikskne joso. jyare tme adaavla jso ke trt j pachlthi evi vani tmne smbhlase ke, "a rhyo tmara marg, tena pr tme calo." jyare tme tmari camdithi mdheli ane sonathi rseli murtione apvtri manine ukrdani jem phemki deso ane kheso, ahimthi dur tha. tme jminmam bi vavso, tene mate yhova vrsad moklse ane jmin puskl pak apse; ttha tmaram dhordhamkhrum mate bhrpur caro mlse. ane te divse tmaram dhor visal craomam crse, ane jminne khed-nar bldo ane gdhedam pn sarum sarum khan khava pamse. struoni htyane divse, jyare temna burjo jmin pr dhli pdta hse tyare drek prvt ane drek tekri pr paninam jhrnam vhetam hse. je divse yhova potana lokona gha je tene tena loko pr krya htam, tene ru-jhvi dese, te divse cmdrno prkas suryna prkas jevo ane suryno prkas satgno, sat divsna prkas jetlo ujvl thi jse. juo, ahim yhova pote sarmthy ane mhima sathe dur durthi ave che. teno krodh bbbhuke che, ane dhumadana vadlo pr ude che. tena hotho kopthi bhrela che, ne teni jibh blta agni srkhi che; teno svas gla sudhi avti dhmsmsti ndi jevo che. te prjaone vinasni calnie prjaone cale; lokona jdbamam tikark lgam muke che. pn tme to utsvni ratre jem gito gvay che tem gito gaso; israelna adharup yhovana mmdirni yatrae vamsli vgadta vgadta yatrualuo jta hoy temna jevo anmd tme amtrmam anubhvso. yhova potano prtpai avaj saune smbhlavse ane potano prcmd kop srvbhksi agnini jvalarupe, musldhar vrsadrupe, vava-jhodarupe ane krarupe utarse. yhovana avajthi as-surana loko siksa pamse. ek smye yhovae te prjano siksani lakdi trike upyog kryo hto. jyare yhova teone siksa krse tyare yhovana loko vajimtrona nad sathe gaynothi anmd krse. assurna rajane dphnavva mate lamba smyithi khado taiyar rakhvamam avelo che, ene khodine umdo ane pholo kredo che, emam puskl lakdam khdkelam che; ane yhovano svas gmdhkna prvahni jem tene slgave che.

31

teo shayne mate misr calya jay che, ne ghodao pr adhar rakhe che; ane rtho puskl hovathi temna pr bhroso rakhe che, ne svaro ghna smrth hovathi temna pr adhar rakhe che; pn teo yhova pr, israelna prm-pvitr dev trph teo sti krta nthi, ke teni mdd mamgta nthi, tem chtam yhova bdhum smje che ane apht lave che, ne potani dhmkhi phok thva deta nthi. te dustonam smtanone ane temne mdd krnaraone sja krse. misrio pn mans che, teo dev nthi; temna ghoda pn mamsna bnela che, amr nthi. jyare yhova hath ugamse tyare mdd krnar thokr khase ane mdd lenar pdi jse, ane teo bdha j eki sathe smapt thi jse. kem ke, yhovae mne em khyum che ke, "jem koi simh sikar pr ubho rhine dhurke che, ane bhrvadonum tolum teni same ave che, toye temni bumranthi te gbhrato nthi ke nthi temna hakotathi bhagi jto."tem

hum sainyono dev yhova, siyonna prvt pr tene pkse ldva utri avis ane mne koi roki skse nhi. je rite pksi potana bccanum rksn krva mala pr pamkho prsare tem hum sainyono dev yhova yrusalemnum rksn kris ane teno moks kris. "he israelna loko, tme jeno bhare apradh kryo che teni pase pacha avo. karn, te divs avi rhyo che jyare tmarammamno drek jn tmara potana papi hathe bnaveli camdini ane sonani murtine ph-gavi dese. mansni nhi evi tvarthi assumum ptn thse, mansni nhi hoy tevi tvarthi teno smhar thse. te rnsngrammamthi bhagi jse, ane tena juvanjodh yo-ddhaone mjurie vlgalvamam avse; 9teno raja bhyne lidhe bhagi jse ane tena sdraro eva to bise ke dhvjne chodine nasi jse."a yhovana vcn che, jeni bhththino agni yrusalemam bhdhbd ble che.

32

juo, evo smy avse jyare raja nyaythi rajy krse ane amldaro nyaythi teno aml clavse. te loko israelne tophan ane vavajhoda same rksn purum padse. te tene rnmam vheti ndi jevi tajgi apse. israel mate te grm ane suka prdesmam sitl chamyo apnar mhan khdk sman bnse. pchi, jeo joi ske che temni amkho bmdh nhi thay ane jeo sambhli ske che temna kan srvn krse. utavla manso joi vicarine vrtn krse, ane je loko boltam thothvay che te spst bolse. tyarbad murkhrne koi khandan nhi khe, ke dhurtne koi ad-patr nhi khe. karn ke murkh murkhni jem bole che, ane te mnmam dust mnsaba ghde che. te adhrm acre che, yhova vise pn viprit bole che, bhukhyane bhukhyum rakhe che ane tsryane pani pato nthi. ane pela dhurtini rit pn dust hoy che; te dust yukit pryuk-ito vapre che, te rmk lokone du:bhvvano pryt n kre che ane temne kaydana nyayalymam thge che. chtam udar manso udarta rakhvanum calu rakhse. esaram-mam jivn vyti krti sukhvasi strio, utho ane mari vani sambhlo; he bedrkar putrio, maram vcno pr dhyan apo! he bedrkar strio, atyare tmne ksi cimtaphikr nthi, pn vrs purum thtam j tme dhruji utho, karn, draksni bhagi krvani rtum puri thi gi hse ane tme kim bhegum kryum nhi hoy. he esarami strio, kmpti utho! he bedrkar strio, dhruji utho! tmara rojbrojna vsro dur kro ane snna kpdam pherilo. pakthi bhrpur eva tmaram khetto ane phldayk draksvadio mate tmari dilgiri vykt krva tme tmari chati kuto. tmari bhumi-mam kamta ane jhamkhra ugi niklya che. ek vkhtna anmdbhrya ngro ane sukhi ghro mate akrmd kro. karn, mhel suno pdyo che ane kolahlbhryum sher ujd thi gym che; ghro ane burjo kayma khmdr thi gym che, jyam gdhedao anmdthi hrephre che ane ghetambkrum cre che. prmtu chevte dev apna pr svrgmamthi caitny vrsavse, ane tyar pchi rn prdes khetini jmin jevo phldrup bni jse ane khetr bhumi jmgli jevi phldrup bni jse. tyare smgr mrubhumimam ane lili dhrtimam srvt insaph ane nyay vavso krse, ane nyayipnane priname kaymi samti ane surksa rheshe. tyare mara loko samtibhrya desmam ane surksabhrya tmbuomam niscimt thine rheshe. prmtu jmglo nas pame; ngro dhvms thse. sukhi cho tme jeo drek jhrnani dhare bi vavo cho ane tmara bldone ane gdhedane cranmam chutthi crva do che.

aphsos che tne! tum albt, bijane lumte che, pn tum lumtayo nthi! tum dgabaji kre che khro, pn tari sathe koie dgabaji kri nthi! pn jyare tari khraivo pari these, tyare tum khrekhr lumtase; jyare tum tari dgabajino amt lavis tyare khrekhr tari sathe dgabaji these. he yhova, amara pr krpa kro, amne tmari j asa che. roje roj amarus rksn kro ane muskelina smye amari rksa kro. tmari dhmkini grjna sambhline loko nasi jay che, tmara uthtam brabr j prjao vervikher thi jay che. tmari yuddhni lumt, jane tid ane titighoda khai rhyam hoy tem bhagi krvamam avse. yhova moto mnayo che; kem ke ucsthane rhe che, te siyonne nyay, bh-lai ane sdacarnum nivassthan bnavse. te potani pr-jane sthira apse. tarn, dhapan ane jnan apse. yhovano bhy siyonni prjano khjano che. pn juo, hmna virp-ruso mdd mate pokar kri rhyia che, ane samti krva gyla elcio pok mukine rde che. rajmagor ujid thi gya che, karn ke koi vtemargu nthi, kraronno bhmg krvamam avyo che, vcn prtibddhtane man apatum nthi. ngro dhrnit thi gya che, tyam loko vise koi vicartum nthi. bhumi akrmd kre che, jhuri mre che; lbanon ujid thi gyum che, saronni phldrup bhumi vgd bni gi che ane basan ane kamerlna jnglo temnam pamdda khervi nakhe che. yhova khe che, "hve hum upr uthis ane samrthy dekhadis. 'tme suka dhasne gharn kro cho ane tnkhlane jnm apo cho. tmara svas j tmne agnini jem bhrkhi jse. jem kamtaone kapine agni-mam phemkvamam ave, tem tmara yoddhaone pure-pura bali nakhvamam avse. "he dur dur tem j njik vs-narao, mem sum sum kryu che te sambhli tme marum samrthy jani lo." siyonmam papio dhruje che, dusto ththre che, ane puche che, "a bhdhbdta agnimam apnamamthi kon rhi ske? a sday blti jvalamam apnamamthi kon bci ske?" je mans nyayne mager cale che ane sacum bole che, je sosnthe mlii kmaino tiskar kre che, je lamcne haththi jhatki khmkheri nakhe che, je himsani vat sambhli kanmam angli dhale che ane je pap joine amkh mimci de che, te j vaso krse. a prkarna srj loko ucsthonomam rhese. prv-tona khdko teoni surksana killa bnse. teone kho-rak puro padvamam avse ane teone purtum pani mli rhese. tme prhivar rajane (devne) ek suvisal des pr pura vaibhvpurvkr rajy krto jova pamso. bhutkalna bhyne yad krine tme vicarso "kyam gya e kr ughrav-nara prdesi? kyam gya pela videsi jasuso?" karn ke teono nas thse; tme smji sko nhi tevi vicitr totidi bobdi bhasavala a krodhi ane himsk loko nas pamse. apna utsvoni ngri yrusalem trph njr kr! tyam tum surk-sit nivassthan jova pamse, je sthir sthavr tmbu jevum hse, jeni khimtio kdi ukhedvani nthi, jeni dorio kdi tutvani nthi. tyam sainyona dev yhova apne teni bhvyta sathe drsn dese. apne visal ndio ane jhrna-mona prdesmam vsisum. tyam koi struona vhanu nhi ave. karn ke yhova apna nyayadis apna sask, ane apna raja che; te apni smbhal rakhse ane apno bcav krse. skitsali vhanona dordam dhilam thi jse ane tena kuvasthmbho bhamgi jse, jethi te sdh phelavi skse nhi. teoni smptti devna loko dvara vhemci levamam avse. jeo apng che teo pn potano hisso prapt krse. ane hve israelna koi vtine evum khevano varo nhi ave ke, "ame mamda chie." karn ke yhova te lokone

teoni dusttani maphi apse.

34

o prthvi prni srj prjana loko, ahim avo ane sambhlo; smgr prthvi ane temam vstam sau koi, sambhlo! karn ke yhova srj prjao ane temni senao pr rose bhrayo che, ane tene temno smpuran nas krvano nirdhar kryo che. temna htia thyelamonam sbone jrdhtam muki devamam avse, ane te gmdhai uthse pchi prvto prthi teonum rkt vhesse ane ogli jse. akasna bdham nkstro alop thi jse, akas oliyani jem smkelai jse, ane bdham tarammdl draksnavela prthi pamdda khre tem khri pdse. "yhovani trvar akasmam jhjhumi rhi che, juo, hve e trvar yhovae jemno nas krvano nirdhar kryo che te adomna loko pr utre che. yhovani trvar lo-hithi trbtr ane crbithi lthbth jane ghetam-bkramma blina lohithi trbtr ane temni crbithi lthbth thi jse. karn, yhovae patngr bosrahmam yjn mamdyo che ane adommam bhare htia sru kri che. jmgli godhao ane vachrdamoni jem mha blvanono nas these. yuvano-praudhono pn nas thse. teoni bhumi lohithi trbol these ane teni dhul crbithi phldrup these. karn ke, te yho-vano vair valvano divs hse, siyonna struo pr bdlo lev-anum vrs hse. adomni ndio slgtam kolsa ane dam-rthi bhrat jse. ane teni mati gmdhni thi jse; ane teni bhumi blta damrmam phervai jse. adomna a nyaykalno kdi amt avse nhi. teno dhumado sda upr cdhya krse. teni bhumi pedhi dr pedhi arny jevi pdi rhese; ane koi pn temam nivas krse nhi. pn tyam gidh ane ghuvdno vas these. yhova tene khedan-medan ane veran bnavi dese. te jga 'khalipnani bhumi' khevasse ane tena raja ttha adhikario thoda j smymam nas pamse. tena rajmhelmam ane ena killao upr kamta ane jhamkhra ugi niklse. tyam siyalvani bod hse ane tyam sahmrgno vas these. tyam rani biladio ane vruo bhaga these ane jmgli bkrio ekbijane pokarse; ane tyam nisacr prani aram krva avi bhrase. ghuvdo tyam malo bamdhse. inda mukse ane sevine beccam jnmta temne potani pamkhomam bhaga krse. tyam ek pchi ek smdio bhagi these. yhovana grmthmam sodhine vamco; ane yhova je krvana che te juo. temamni ekpn vigt te baki rakhse nhi, temamni ek pn prani potana sathi vgrnum khbr pdse nhi, karn ke yhova a prmane bolya che ane temno atma te srve sty purvar krse. temne dreknno bhag ciththi nakhine nkki kri apyo che, tene potane hathe dori masrine temne bhuminno bhag vhemci apyo che, teo sdasrvade e bhogvse ane pedhi dr pedhi temam nivas krse.

35

te divsomam mrubhumi anmdollasthi naci uthse, suki trsi dhrti sumdr phulothi khili uthse, anm-dodgarthi gaji uthse. te khilse ane tene phulo avse ane anmdthi bhreli hse ane gumjti hse. tene lbanon prvti sumdr bhvyta ane kamerl prvt ttha saronni lilichm dhrtino vaibhv prapt these; karn ke te yho-vano mhima, apna devni bhvyta jose. jeo harela che temne himmt apo, jeo dgmgi rhyia che teone sthir kro, bhybhit thyelaone kho ke, himmt rakho! jeo cimtatur che, "teone kho drdh thao, drso nhi; juo,

tmara dev! tmara uddhar krva ane tmara struone sja krva ave che.” prmtu jyare te avse tyare amdjhnoni amkho ughdi jse ane bharaona kan khuli jse. lulam-lmgdam hrnani jem teo thekda marse ane mumgani jibh motethi hrsnad krine gava mamdse. te vkhte mruhmumimam vheha vheva lagse. loko vhelane jose, dhgdhgti retina srovr bni jse, ane suki bhumina jhrnam bni jse. jyam siyalvano vas che te veran bhumimam carebaju lilotri ugi niklse. temam thine ek raj-marg jto hse ane te, “pvitrano marg” khevase. ena pr koi apvitr mans calse nhi. koipn yatri, ek murkh pn tyam te rsta pr bhulo pdi jse nhi. tyam koi simh nhi hoy ke koi jmgli prani tyam bhtktum nhi hoy, matr uddhar pamelao j tena pr calse. yhovae je lokoni khmdni cukvi che; teo anmtkal sudhi anmdna gito gatam a mager thine siyonmam potane gher jse. karn ke teonam srj du:kho ane temni pachl hsoirllas hse; du:kh ane sok jta rhese.

36

hijhikya rajani karkidirna amla caudma vser as-surna raja sanheribe yhudanam bdham killebmdni ngro upr cdhai krine te kbje kri lidham. lakhisthi as-surna rajae mukhy smdesvahkne mota lskr sathe raja hijhikya pase yrusalem moklya, ane temne yrusalem phomcine dhobighatne rste avta upla tlavna grnala agl pdav nakhyo, ane rajane tedavyo; etle israelna hilkiyano putr elyakim je mhelno karbhari hto, rajano mmtri sebna ttha asaphno putr je nomdhnika hto, yoah te bdham sathe mline ngrni bhar tene mlva gya. mukhy smdesvahke temne khyum, “jav hijhikyane jine kho ke, assurna mhan rajano a smdes che:tne atlo bdho atmvisvas sathi che? tum sum em mane che ke, mutsddigiri ane lskri bl matr khokhlam sbdo li ske che? tum kona upr adhar rakhine mari mane blvo pokare che? misr upr? misr to bhangelum brum che; je koi eno adhar le che tena hath cirai jay che misrno raja to evo che je koi tena pr visvas rakhe che tena eva hal thay che. tme kdac em kheso ke, “ame to amara dev yhov pr adhar rakhie chie.” pn tmara e j devnam uccsthanone ane vedione hijhikyae j hthavi didham che ane yhuda ane yrusalema lokone em jnavyum ke, “tmare ek j vedi agl upasna krvani che.” juo, mara dhni assurna rajae sathe krar kri lo, hum tmne be hjar ghoda apva taiyar chum, jo tme etla svaro melvi skta ho to. tme evum kem vicaro cho ke tme mara dhinna nanamam nana amldarne sud-dham hravi skso, jyarem tne rtho ane ghodao mate misr pr adhar rakho cho? sum tme em mano cho ke hum yhovana khy va vna a bhumine jiti leva ahim avyo chum? yhovae mne khyum che ke, “tum jine teno nas kr!” elyakim, sebna ane yoahve vda amldarne khyum, “mherbani krine amari sathe aramimam bolo. ame e bhasa smjie chie. kot uprna lokona sambhlitam amari sathe yhudioni bhasamam na bolso.” pn smdesvahke prtyuttr apyo, “kevl tum ane taro malik j nhi prmtu yrusalemmam vsnara drek vykit a sambhle tevum mara dhni icche che, karn ke teo potani vista khava mate ane potano pesab piva mate niyt thyela che.” pchi smdesvahke ttar ubha rhine umca sade yhudioni bhasamam khyum, “assurna rajadhirajno smdeso sambhlo; raja khe che:hijhikyathi bholvaso nhi; e

tmne nhi bcavi ske. yhov pr apnum rksn krse, a sher kdi assurna rajana hathmam jvanum nthi.’ em khine hijhikya tmne yhov pr adhar rakha smjave to manso nhi. eni vat sambhlso nhi, hum assumno raja to em khum chum ke, “mari sathe smdhi kro, mare tabe thao; to tmaramamna ekeek jn potani draksnivadinam ane amjirina phl khava pamse ane potani tamkinum pani piva pamse; ane chelle, hum tmne tmara des jeva j ek desmam mokli apis, jyam puskl anaj ane draksars che.” prmtu savdh rhejo! hijhikya to tmne kdac em khine germager dore che ke, ‘yhov apnum rksn krse.’ biji prjana deve mara hathmamthi ena desne bcavo che khro? hmah ane arpadni mem kevi dsa kri hti te sum tmne yad nthi? sum teona devo teone bcavi skya? ane sphar-vaim ttha smrunnum sum thyum? teona devo hal kyam che? a bdha desona devomamthi kone potana desne mara sarmthymamthi chodavya che? yhov yrusalema mara hathmamthi chodavi skse em tme mano cho sum?” bdha loko munga rhyam, ane ek pn sbd uccaryo nhi, karn ke hijhikyae teone khyum htum ke teoe jvabmam ksum khavam nhi. pchi mhelna mukhy karbhari hilkiyana putr elyakim, mmtri sebna ane nomdhnika asaphna putr yoahve du:khna marya potanam kpdam phadi nakhyam, ane hijhikya pase jine smdesvahke je khyum htum te khi smbhlayvum.

37

jyare hijhikya rajae te sambhlyum tyare tene potanam kpdam phadi nakhyam, sok-kmtha odhi lidhi ane pote yhovana mmdirmam calyo gyo. te drmyan tene potna mhelna mukhy karbhari elyakimne, mmtri sebnane tem j yajkona agevanone sokkmtha odha-dine amosna putr ysaya prbodbk pase moklya. temne jine khyum, “hijhikyae a prmane khedvayum che: aje amare mate du:khno divs che; nirasa ane apt-tino divs che, balk avtrvani skit vinani stri jevi amari dsa che. assurna rajana mukhy smdesvahke jivta dev-vni mskri ane nimda kri che; yhov, tmara deve te sambhli che, e sbdo mate yhov tene jnur siksa krse, he ysaya, ame je bci gya chie teo mate prarthna kr.” tethi raja hijhikyana mmtrio ysaya pase avya. pchi tene temne prtyuttr apyo: “tmara dhinne jine kho ke, a yhovana vcn che: ‘assurna rajana nokrone modhe mari nimdana je vcno tem sambhly che tenathi gbhras nhi. hum ene evi prerna krvano chum ke ek aphva sambhli te potane des pachlo calyo jse, ane tyam hum eno trvarthi vd hkravis.” assumno smdesvahk pachlo phryo, “tyare tene smacar mlya ke, raja, lakhis chodi ji libnah same ldi rhyo che etle te tene tyam jine mlyo. tyam assurna rajane eva smacar mlya ke kusno raja tirhakah temni same ldva ave che. etle tene smdes vahkone yhudiyana raja hijhikya pase mokli khavyum ke, tum jena pr adhar rakhine betho che te taro dev tne em khe che ke: ‘yrusalem assurna rajana tabamam jvanum nthi.’ to tethi bholvai jto nhi. as-surna rajao jyam gya che tena prinamo sum avya che te tum yad rakh. karn ke teono virodh krnar drekho teoe purepuro vinas kri nakhyo che. sum tum mane che ke tum chtki jis, jyare teo tem n kri skya? gojhan, harannam ngro athva reseph athva tlassarmam rheta edenna lokone sum teona devo bcavi skya? na, ane

hmathna raja, arpadna raja ane spharvaim, hena ttha ivvah ngrna rajaoonum sum thyum te bhuli jso nri. hijhikyae kasdo pasethi kagl line vamcyo ke trt j tene mmdirmam jine yhova smks tene khullo mukyo. pchi hijhikyae yhovane a prmane prarthna kri: he sainyona dev yhova, krubo pr birajman, israelna dev, tme j prthvinam bdha rajyona ek matr dev cho. tme j akas ane prthvinum srjn kryu che. dev yhova, hve amne kan dine sambhlo. dev yhova, amkh ughadine juo, sanheribe tmarum jivta jagta devnum apman krva je sbdo khedvavya che te sambhlo. e vat saci che, dev yhova, ke assumna rajaoe srv desoni prjaonum nikmdn kadhi nakhyum che. temna devone agnimam pdhravi didham che; pn e to devo nhota, prmtu mansa hath vde bnaveli vstu, phkt lakdam ane pththr hta, ane tethi temne temno nas kryu hto. pn hve, he amara dev yhova, amne temna hathmamthi bcav, jethi prthvina srva rajyo jani ske ke tme j ek matr dev cho.” pchi amosna putr ythayae hijhikyara jane a smdeso moklavyo: “israelna yhova dev khe che ke, ‘assurna raja sanheribni viruddh krelu prarthnanao maro prtyuttr a mujb che.’ “he sanherib, te yrusaleman ngri tucchkari kadhe che, tari hamsi udave che, ane tari pachl grvthi mathum dhunave che. tem kone mhenum maryum che? koni nimda kri che? tem koni same avaj uthavoy che. ne tirskaarbhri sti kri che? israelna prmpvitr yhova trph! tara nokro marphte tem marum apman kryum che; te khyum che ke, ‘mara rthmam besine mem mhan prakrmo krya che, hum prvtom cdhyo chum ane tena sikhr pr phocyo chum. lbanonna umcamam umca sikhr pr hum cdhyo chum, mem umcamam umca erejvrksone ttha sauthi uttm devdarna vrksone kapi nakhya che, mem teona umcamam umca prvtone jiti lidha ane teona gadh jnglomam phocyo chum. mem jiteli bhumimam kuva khodavine prbhomnam pani pidham che, ane mara pgnam tliyathi mem misrni bdhi ndione sukvi nakhi che.’ “pn sum tne khbr nti ke, mem ghna smy agau a bdhi yojna bnavi hti? ane atyare mem ene hkikt bnavi che. mem tari pase killebmdivalam ngrono nas kravi khmderono gmj khdkavyo che.” tyamna rhevasio skithin, bhybhit, ane hamphlaphamphla bni gya hta. ane vgdana chod jeva, kumla ghas jeva, chapra upr ugi niklela ne luthi bli gyela ghas jeva bni gya hta. prmtu hum janum chum, tum kyare ubho thay che, kyare tum besi jay che, kyare tum bhar jay che, kyare tum amdr ave che, ttha tum je kre che, te srv hum janum chum ane mari viruddh je rite tum rose bhrayo che, te pn hum janum chum. karn ke mari viruddhna tara ros vise ane tari uddhtai vise mem sambhlyum che. tene lidhe hum tara nakmam mari kdi ttha tara hothoni vcce mari lgam nakhine je mager tum avyo che te j mager tara potana desmam tne pachho dori jis.” pchi ysayae hijhikyane khyum, “tara mate a edhani che: a vsar tme apmele ugi niklela dana khaso, pchina vsar phela vrsna pakmamthi ugadela anaj khaso. pn trija vsar tme vavso ane lnsa, draksnivadio krso ane tena phl khaso. “yhudana vmsna rhyashya manso jena mul umda gyam che eva chodni jem phulse-phalse; karn, yrusalemmam ane siyon prvt pr ketlak manso bci jva pamse. sainyona dev yhovana utkt premne prtape a bdhum siddh tse.” etle, assumna rajana sambmdham yhovani vani a mujb che: “te a shermam

prves nhi kre; tem te eni same ban pn nhi chode, dhal line eni same nhi ave, tem eni same morco pn nhi mamde, e je rste avyo te j rste pachho jse, a shermam te prves nhi kre. a hum yhova bolum chum. mare potane mate tem j mara sevk daudne mate hum a shernum rksn kris ane tene ugari lis.” te j ratre yhovana dute assurioni chavnimam jine 1n 85 n000 yod-dhaone motne ghat utarya; lokoe svare uthine joyum to, teoni agl e bdha mrelda pyda hta. pchi assumno raja sanherib potana des ninveh pachho phryo. ek divs te potana dev nisrokha mmdirmam puja krto hto, evamam tena putro adrammelekhe ane saresere tene trvarthi mari nakhi ararat bhagi gya. teno putr esarhaddon tena pchi gadie avyo.

38

e divso drmyan raja hijhikyara mamdo pdyo ane amosno putr ysaya prbdhkh teni mulakat levane gyo ane yhova trpthi tene smdeso apyo: “a yhovana vcn che: ‘tara kutumbni chelli vyvstha krvi hoy to kri le, karn, tarum mot avi rhyum che, tum jivvano nti.’” hijhikyae bhit trph mom kri yhovane a prmane prarthna kri: “he yhova, hum tmari saksie eknisthathi ane scaaipurvk jivn vitavu chum. ane tmari njrmam je sarum hoy te j krto rhyo chum.” pchi te ktutapurvk khub rdyo. pchi yhovae ysayane bijo ek smdeso khyo: “tum pachho jine hijhikyane khe ke, a tara pitr daudna dev yhovana vcn che; ‘mem tari prarthna sambhli che ane tara amsu joyam che. hum tara ayusymam pmdr vrs vdhari apis. hum tne ane a ngrne assumna rajana hathmamthi ugari lis.” ysayae khyum, “yhovae je vcn khyam che, te te puram krse. teni a nisani che: juo, ahajhna chayaymtr prmane e suryna pdchayane ds amk pachho hthavse!” ane trt j pdchayo ds amk pachho hthi gyo.” hijhikyara rajae mamdgimamthi saja thya pchi potano anubhv vise a git lkhyum: mne thyum htum: mara jivnna mdhyahne j mare seolne dhvare jvum pde che, mara ayusyna ses vsor kpai jay che. “hve pchi kdi a jivlokam hum yhovane jova nhi pamum. a duniyamam vsta mansne hum kdi njrey nhi nihalis. mara deramtmbu smeti levamam avya che, jem kapdne sal prthi kapi nakhvamam ave che tem, maro jivnpt kapi nakhvamam avyo che. smgr divs drmyan dev mne mara jivnna amtnei njik ane njik li ave che. akhi rat mem klipamt kryu che; jane simhoe phadi mara tukda krya hoy, samj thay n thay tyam to dev mara jivnno amt lavse. titodini jem hum tlvum chum, holani jem hum akrmid krum chum, mari amkh nbh trph joi joi thaki gi che! he yhova mara malik, hum muskelimam chum, tme mne ugari levantum vcn apo.” hum sum khum? mara malikne sum khum? tene j a kryu che, mara jivni vednane lidhe hum akhi jimdgi sudhi hlve hlve calis. he mara malik, evam vcno vde manso jivn dharm kre che. hum kevl tare mate j jivis. tem mne sajo kryo che ane jivva didho che. mari bdhi vedna smi gi che, tem prithi mara jivnne vinasni grtamamthi bcavyum che. tem mara bdham papone tari pith pachl nakhi didham che. jeo phomci gya che mrtyulokmam, nti kri sktam gungan teo tara. jeo seolmam phomci gya che teo tara vcn pr visvas rakhi skta nti. hum aje krum chum tem, jivmt, ha, phkt jivmt vykit tari stuti

kri ske che. vdvao potana smtanone tem palela vcn ane visvasupnani vat kre che. “yхова mne tme bcavi lidho che, tethi jivnbhr ame tara mmdirmam, vina vgdattam vgdattam gito gaisum.” ysayae khyum htum, “amjirimamthi lep bnavi tena gumda pr lgavo, etle te sajo thse.” vli hijhikyae puchyum htum, “hum yhovana mmdirmam jis teni ki nisani yhovа apse?”

39

a arsamam baladanno putr merodakh-baladan babilno raja hto. thoda smy pchi tene hijhikyа pr potani subhecchao ttha upharо moklavayam. hijhikyа mrrntol mamdgimamthi sajo thyo che teva smacar tene mlyа hta. hijhikyа khub raji thyo ane temne potano akho bhmdar temamna sonum camdi, sugmdhi drvyo ane mulyvan telthi bhrelo khjano bdhum j btavyum tena mhelmam ke akha rajymam evum ksum j baki rhyum nhotum je temne n btavyum hoy. tyare prbodbk ysayae avine hijhikyane puchyum, “te loko sum khe che? teo kyamthi avya che?” hijhikyae prtyuttr apyo, “teo dur durna des babilthi avya che.” ysayae puchyum, “e lokoe tara mhelmam sum sum joyvm?” hijhikyae khyum, “te lokoe mara mhelmam srsvs joyum che. mara bhmdarmam evum ksum j nthi jem mem emne n btavyum hoy.” tyare ysayae khyum, “sainyona dev yhovanam vcn sambhl, te khe che: ‘evo vkht avi rhyo che ke jyare tara mhelmamnu bdhum j, tara vdvaoe aj sudhi je ki bhegum kryu che te bdhum j, babilmam li jvase, ksum j baki nhi rhe.’ ane tara potana j putrone li jine babilna rajana mhelmam nokro-khojao bnayvamam avse.” hijhikyae khyum, “tme yhovana je vcnо smbhlayyam te saram che.” tene vicaryu ke, “hum jyam sudhi jivis tyam sudhi to samti ane surksa kaym rheshe ne!”

40

tmara devni a vani che: “dilaso, ha, mara lokone dilaso apo. yrusalem, sathe saumyathati vat kro, tene jnavo ke tena dukhna dhada pura thya che, tena papnum prayscit purum thyum che, tene yhovana hathe tena bdha dosoni bmni sja melvi che.” koino sad smbhlay che: “mrubhumimam yhovane mate rsto taiyar kro; apna devne mate rnmam sidho ane spat rajmarg bnavo. bdhi khinone puri do ane bdha prvto ane dumgrone spat bnavi do. khrbcdi jminne srkhi bnavi do. ane khada-tekrane spat medan bnavi do. pchi yhovano mhima prgt thse ane smgr manvat je jova pamse. a yhovana mukhna vcn che.” ek avaj khe che, “sad pad.” hum puchum chum, “so sad padum?” jvab mli che, srv mnusy ghas j che, ne temnum srv saumdry khetrna phul jevum che: devna svasthi ghas cimlai jay che ane phulo krmaj jay che; nasvmt manvi pn tena jevo j che. ghasna tnkhlam vcn sukai jay che, phulo krmaj jay che, pn apna devnum vcn sdakal sudhi kaym rhe che.” he siyonne mate subh smacar lavnara! tum prvti toce cdhi ja, mota sade pokar kr! he yrusalem mate subh smacar lavnara loko, tmaram avaj umca kro, gbhraso nhi, yhudiyana ngrone kho, “a tmara dev che!” juo, mara malik yhovа temna pura sarmthy shit pdhare che, te potana mjbut hatththi

drekne potana srne avva mate dban kre che. te teni prjane vltr trike potani sathe lave che, ane a prja je tena kamno bdlo che, teo teni agl cale che. te govalni jem potana tolamnum paln kre che; te potana hathmam hlvanone umcki lese ane viyaeli ghetione hlve hlve dori jse. smudrna jlne khobamam line kone mappam che ane akasne kone potana vemthti mappum che? smgr prthvinum ttha prvto ane tekri-onum vjn trajvana pllamm kone tolyu che? yhovana atmano tag kone melvyo che? kone temne slah api che? kon temne sikhvi ske ke slah api ske?sum temne koi vykit slah ape te ucit che? sum yogy che ane sresth sum che te janva koina succni sum temne jrur che? are, emne mn prjao to dolmamthi tptkam panina tipa sman che, trajvane conteli rj brabr che. tapuo dhulna kn jeva hlka che. akho lbanon prvt ena yjn mate purtam lakdam ke homva mate purtam psuo puram padi ske em nthi. temni agl bdhi prjao ksi visatmam nthi, temne mn e bdhi nhivit, sunyvt che. to tme devni tulna sani sathe krso? tme temnum vrnn ki rite kri skso? sum murtini sathe? murtine to karigr dhale che, soni sonana prtrathi mdhe che ane rupana har cdhaye che. nirdhn mans tena arpn trike lakdam psmd kre che te sdtum nthi, pchi te kusl karigr pase evi murti bnavdave che je potani jgaethi pde nhi ke hali pn ske nhim. sum tme ajnat cho? tme sambhlyum nthi? tmne agauthi khyum nhotum? prthvino payo kone nakhyo e tmne khbr nthi? te to srstina nbhommdl pr birajman eva dev che. eni njrmam to prthvi prna loko ksudr kidi jeva che! temne akasne cmdrvani jem phelavyum che, ane potanum nivassthan bnayvam che. te jgtno nyay kre che, te prthvina adhiptione visat vinana kri de che ane jgtna rajkrtaone sunyam melvi de che. hji hmnaj mamd ropaya hoy. mamd vvyaya hoy. mamd temne dhrtimam mul nakhyam hoy, tyam to temna pr teo phumk mare che ane teo krmaj jay che; vavajhodum avi temne trnamni jem ghdsi jay che. vli pvitr yhovа puche che, “tme mari srkhamni koni sathe krso? mari brobri kon kri ske che?” akas trph sti kro ane vicaro ke e bdham grh nkstrone kone rsjya che? je temne lskrni jem gni gnine li ave che ane e bdhamne nam dine bolave che tenum sarmthy etlum prcmd che, teni skit etli prbl che ke temnamnum koi pn hajr thya vgr rhetum nthi.” to pchi he yakub tum sa mate phriyad kre che, he israel! tum sa mate khe che ke, “mara margni yhovane khbr nthi, hum nyay magum chum tena pr e dhyan apta nthi?” sum tme hju pn smjtam nthi? hju pn tme e jani skya nthi ke yhovа te snatn dev che, te a visal visvna srjnar che, e kdi thakta nthi ke harta nthi; tena jnanno tag koi pami ske tem nthi te thakela ttha nirtg thyelamne puskl jor ane nirblne blape che. truno kdac thakine hari jay, bhryuvanimam avela pn lthdine ptkai pde, prmtu yhovа pr visvas rakhnaraone nvum bl mli rhe che. teo grudna jevi pamkho upr ude che; teo dode che pn thakta nthi, teo agl ne agl dhpta rhe che, kdi harta nthi ke nthi nirtg thta.

41

yhovа puche che, “smudrni pele parna deso, mari agl maun jalvo, sambhlo, tmari sbl dlilo rju kro, sji thao, mari pase avo ane bolo, adalt tmara prsrn mate taiyar

che. purvamamthi a vyakitne kone ubhi kri che, jene pgle pgle vijy mle che? tene ubho krnar bijo koi nhi pn yhova pote j che. emni trvarthi teo rjknni jem verai jay che. ane enam dhnusyithi teo trnamni jem udi jay che. te teone picho pkde che; ane rokaya vgr agl vdhe che ena pg dhrtine to adta suddham nthi. armbhithi a bdhum kravnar kon che? anadikalthi manvjatna srj vyvharne margdrsn apine a srj prakrmi karyo krnar kon che? e hum yhova chum, hum phelo hto ane chello pn hum j chum. smudrni pele par dur desavrna lko mara karyo joine bhybhit thi gya, prthvi ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi uji uthi. bdha bhaga thine avya.” drek jne potana pdosine mdd kri ane potana bhaione uttejan apyum. suthar sonine uttejan ape che, hthodithi murtine lisi bnavnar ern pr ghn marnarne uttejan ape che, teoe khyum, ‘samdho mjbut thyo che.’ te khila sathe murtine evi jde che ke pdi n jay. “pn israel, tum to maro sevk che, yakub, mem tne psmd kryo che, tum mara mitr ibrahimna kulno che. mem tne dhrtine chedethi upadi lidho che, ane dur durna khunethi tne bolavyo che. mem tne maro sevk khyo che, ‘mem tne psmd kryo che,’ taro tyag kryo nthi. tum gbhrais nhi, karn ke hum tari sathe j chum. tum nahimmit this nhi, hum taro dev chum, hum tne bl apis, tne mdd kris; hum mara vyjyvmt jmna bahu vde tne teko apis. hve tmara pr gusse thnaram srj sainyo vimasnmam pdya che ane vikherai gya che. je koi tmaro virodh krse te mrtiyu pamse. tmari sathe yuddhe cdnara sau koi nas pamse, ane sunyamam mli jse. teoni sodh krso to pn teo tmne jdse nhi; koinum namnisan nhi rhe. hum taro dev yhova taro jmno hath pkdum chum ane khum chum, dris nhi, hum tari mddmam chum. he israel, tum jem nblo thi gyo che, chtam tum gbhrais nhi, karn ke hum tne mdd kris.” hum tmaro yhova, tmaro tark chum; hum israelno pvitr dev chum. “jo hum tne dananama photram chutam padvanam tiksn damtavala nva sadhnmam phervi nakhis, tum prvto ane tekriane roline bhuko kri nakhse. tum teone upnse; vayu teo srjne udadi mukse ane vavajhodum teone vikheri nakhse. prmtu tum yhovana anmdthi bhrpurt che; israelna pvitr devnam prtape tum anmd ane gaurv anubhvis.” “du:kh:hi ane dridiro pani sodhse, pn mlse nhi, teoni jibho trsthi sukai jse. tyare teo mne pokar krse ane hum temno pokar sambhlis; hum israelno dev, temno tyag nhi krum. hum teone mate ujjd dumgromam ndio vhevdaiv ane khinoni vcce jhrnam apis! arnymam panina srovro thse ane suki dhrtiam jhra vheva mamdse. hum arnymam devdar ugadis; bavl, memdi ane jaitun ugadis. vli hum rn prdesmam bhdrakso, srl ane sruna jhad bhegam ugadis. prtyek vykit a cmtkar jose ane kbvl krse ke, israelna pvitr deve ene utpnnkryu che.” yhova, yakubna mhan raja khe che, “tmara kissani rjuat kro! tmaro uttm bcav rju kro! tmari murtio bhar li avo ane temne kheva do ke bhvisyamam sum bvanum che, bhutkalna bnavono arth smjavo, jethi ame teno vicar kri skie. “ha, jo tme dev ho to avnar divsovmam sum bvanum che te kho! athva kmik evum krine amara pr prbhav pado je upyogi hoy athva nuk-sankark hoy. “pn na, tmari ksi visat j nthi! tme sum dhal krvana htm! je tmne puje che te pn tmara jevo j kevl dhikkarpatri che!” “hum ek jnne uttrmamthi

bolavi lavyo ane te avyo; purvamamthi te mara name bolave che, ane koi kumbhar matino dhglo khumdto hoy em te rajkrtaoe khumdto avse,” mara sijav tmne kone khyum htum ke a prmane thse? bija kone agau-thi khyum htum ke am thvanum che jethi apne em khi skie ke teo saca htm? koie tem khyum nhotum! teoe to ana vise sambhlyum pn nhotum! mem yhovae j siyonne subhsmacar moklya hta ke, “juo! juo! hum yrusaleenne vdhamni khenar mokli apis.” pn jyare tmari murtio vcce joyum, tyam koi slahkar nthi, koipn nhi je hum jyare sval puchum tyare jvab api ske. mem prsrn kryo tyare temna ek pn deve prtyuttr apyo nhi. teo srj sace j vyrtth che; juo, e devo keva nkama che! emnam kamomam koi bhlivar nthi; temni murtio to khali hva che.

42

yhova khe che, “juo, a maro sevk che, jeno mem hath jalyo che, e maro psmd krelo che, jena pr hum prsrn chum, enamam mem mara atmano smcar kryo che, ane te jgtna srj lokomam nyayni an vrtavse. te potano sad umco krse nhi, ane seriomam corecaute jghda kri bumran mcavse nhi. te ujjhrdayale brune bhamgi nakhe nhi ke mmd pdeli vatne holavi nakhe nhi, te nisthapurv kyayni an vrtavse. te nblo nhi pde ke harse nhi, jyam sudhi smgr prthvi upr nyayipnum sthpase nhi ane jyam sudhi kinarana deso tena kaydani prtiksra krse.” je yhova deve akasone utpn krine phelavya che, prthvi ttha temamni vnsptithi dhrtine vistari che ane ena upr hrtamphrtam srvmam svas ane pran purya che te dev yhovani a vani che. “hum yhova chum, taro hath hum pkdi rakhis, hum tarum rksn kris ane mdd kris, karn ke mara lokoni sathe krelo mara krarne amgt smrthn apva mem tne teo pase moklyo che. lokone mari trph dori lavnar prkas pn tum j thse. tare amdjhjoni amkasone ughadvani che. ane amdhkarmam sbdtam kedione karagarmamthi bhar kadhvana che. hum yhova chum, e j marum nam che, hum maro mhima bija jutha devone nhi leva dum, tem mari stuti hum kmdareli murtione nhi leva dum. mem apeli drek bhvisyvani sty purvar thi che ane hum phrithi nvi ghtnaoni bhvisyvani bhakhum chum. te ghtnao bhvisyamam bne te phelam hum te tmne jnavum chum.” yhova smks nvum git gao: smgr prthvi tena stutiganthi gaji utho! he sagrkheduo ane sagrna sau jivo, he driya kinarana prdesna rhaveasio, teni stuti gao! arnyana ngro, he kedarvmsi rnvasio ane selana rhaveasio, anmdthi pokari utho! prvto prthi hrsnad kro! pscimna driyakamthe rhenara loko, tme yhovano mhima kro. sau temna prakrmi sarmthy-nam git gao. yhova survirni jem yuddhne jhnune cdine dhsi jay che, te grjna kre che, yuddhnad jgave che ane potana dusmnone potanum prakrm btavse. yhova khe che, “lamba vkht sudhi hum samt rhyo chum, mem maun jalvyum che ane hum gm khai gyu chum, hve hum prsv vednathi pidati srini jem bumdo padi uthis; hum umda svas lis. hum prvto ane dumgrone bhomybhaga kri nakhis, temni bdhi lilotrane cimlavi dis; hum ndionam bhatnam bnavi dis ane tlavone suvki nakhis. pchi hum amdhlaoe doris, eva rste clavis jeni tmne khbr nthi. temni agl hum amdhkarne prkasmam phervi nakhis. ane

khrcda rstane sidha bnavi dis. a bdhum hum kris. ane ksum baki nhi rakhum. prmtu jeo murtiomam visvas rakhe che ane teone dev trike mane che, teo moti nirasamam avi pdse. teone hamki kadhvamam avse.” yhova khe che, “he bhera manso, sambhlo! he amdhla manso, juo! mara sevk jevum amdhlum kon che? mara smdesvahnk jevum bherum kon che? mara nkki krela ek yhovana sevk jevum amdhlum kon che? te jue che gnum pn, kmi yad rakhto nthi; tena kan khulla che, pn te kmi sambhlo nthi.” yhovae potana niym sastrne mhan ane sace j mhimavmt bnavya che. pote nyayi che te akha jgtne drsavva temne tenum ay-
ojn kryu che. tem chtam e prja evi nikli ke lumtai gi, enum bdhum hrai gym; e bdha phsai gya che ane karagamam puraya che, temne chodavnar koi nthi, teo lumtai gya che “chtam pachum apo” khenar pn koi nthi. tmaramamthi koi mari vat dhyanthi sambhle em che? kone israelione lumtaraone sompi didha! sum e yhova nhota? temne yhovano guno kryu hto, teo temna mager jva magta nhota, tena niymonum paln krvani na padta hta. kone yakubne lumtaraone suprt kryu che, ttha israelne lumtnaraone svadhin kryu che? je yhovani viruddh apne pap kryu che temne sum em kryu nthi? te loko temna mager calva raji nhota. tethi temne temna niymasatrne pn dhyanamam lidha nhi, mate temne emna upr potano krodhagni vrsavyo ane yuddhni apht utari, teo agnini jvalaothi gherai gya hta chtam smjya nhi, dajhya hta chtam cetya nhim ane bli mrya.

43

pn hve, he yakub taro srjnhar ane israelna ghdvaiya yhova tne khe che, “dris nhi, hum taro uddhar kris, mem tne tarum nam dine bolavyo che ane tum maro potano che. jyare tum agadh jlmam thine psar thto hse, tyare hum tari sathe rhis, tum ndimam thine jto hse, tyare tena vhen tne tani nhi li jay, agnimam thine tum calse to tum dajhi nhi jay; jvalao tne balse nhi. karn ke hum yhova taro dev chum, hum israelno pvtir yhova chum, hum israelno pvtir yhova taro uddhark chum, tari mukitna bdlamam mem misr apyo che, tare bdle kus ttha sba apyam che. mem tare mate thine bija bdham lokone viniyog kryu che, karn ke mari stimam tum mulyvan ane snmanpatr che, mem tara pr priti kri che.” “tum dris nhi, hum tari sathe chum. hum tara lokone purvnamthi ane pscimnamthi li avi ghrbhaga kris. hum uttrne khis, temne jva de ane dksinne khis, temne rokto nhi. mara putr-putrione dur durthi theth dhrtine chedethi pacha lavo. e bdham mare name olkhay che, emne bdhamne mem maro mhima gava mate rsjya che, ghdyia che, nirman krya che.” yhova khe che, “a prja, je amkho hova chtam dekhti nthi, kano hova chtam sambhliti nthi, tene same lavo. bdhi prjao bhegi thi jao. temna devomamthi a bdhum phlethi khyum htum, athva je ghtnao bni cuki che teni agahi kri hti! teo potano davo purvar krva saksio rju kre che, jeo emni vat sambhline khe ke, a sty che.” yhova khe che, “tum maro saksi che, tum maro sevk che, hum jene mem psmd kryu che, jethi tum jani ske ane mara pr visvas muki ske ane smji ske ke phkt hum j dev chum. hum, hum j yhova chum; ane mara sivay koi tmaro

uddhar kri ske tem nthi; agahi karnar hum j chum, uddhark hum j chum, nhi ke tmaramamno koi vidhmir dev, tme mara saksi cho ane hum j dev chum” yhova khe che, “hum j dev chum, chek srstina srjn phelana kalthi hum j dev chum. mara hathmamthi koi chodavi ske tem nthi; hum je kaim krum chum tene koi roki sktum nthi.” yhova, tmaro tark, israelno pvtir dev khe che: “tmari mate hum babil same lskr moklis, tena karavasna sliyaone hum bhoy pr dhali dis ane temno vijynad akrmadmam phervai jse. hum yhova chum, tmaro prmpvtir dev chum, israelno srjnhar ane tmaro raja chum.” bhutkalmam yhovae smudrmam thine marg kryu hto, dshmsta jlmam rsto kryu hto; “te rthne ane ghodane, ane smgr yoddhaona sainyne bhar dori gyo. bdhaj dhli pdya, pacha betha thva pamyia nhi, teo sau olvai gya, teo vatni jem olvai gya. prmtu hve te srjv bhutkalnum smrn krvani jur nthi. phelam mem je kryu htum teno vicar n kro. karn ke hum ek nvum kam krvano chum. juo, mem temni sruat kri didhi che! sum tme joi skta nthi? mara loko mate arnymam hum marg taiyar kris ane ranmam teone mate ndio utpn kris! jmgli pranio, vruo ane sahmrgo suddham mne man apse, karn, hum mrubhumimam pani purum padis. suka rnmam ndio vhevDavis, jethi mara psmd krela loko pani piva pame. e lokone mem mare mate bnavya che, tethi teo mari stuti jaher krse.” yhova khe che, “he israelio, tme mne vinmti krtam nthi, tme to marathi km-tali gya cho! tme mne dhnaprn trike ghetamne arpn krya nthi; tme jynothi maro adr kryu nthi. mem kmi bhu bharrump yjno magya nhota ke tmne mara mate dhup petavva mate dban kryum nhotum. tme kim mare mate dhupsli pachl paisa rkhyia nthi ke mne bl-idanoni crbithi trpt kryu, tme to kevl pap arpn krya che, ane tmara e anyayothi hum thaki gyo chum. “ha, hum e j chum, hum eklo j mara potana namni mate tmaram srjv pap bhumsi nakhum chum ane phrithi kdi hum tenum smrn krto nthi. o israelio, apne sathe nyayalymam jie, mara prno tmaro arop rju kro, tmari dlilo rju krine tmari nidorsta sabit kro. tmara adi puruse mari viruddh pap kryu htum. tmara prbodhko ane yajkoe mari same blvo kryu hto, a karne j mem tmara abhisikt sdrarone st krya che, ne yakub saprup ttha israelne nindapatr krya che, ane temne vinasne mager moklya che.”

44

yhova khe che, “he yakub, mara sevk, israel, “mara psmd krela, mne sambhl. “hum j taro srjnhar chum, jyarthi tum jnmyo hto tyarthi hum tne mdd kri rhyo chum. he yakub, mara sevk, mara psmd krayela ysurun, hum tne a khum chum tum bhybhit thisi nhi. “hum tmari trs chipavva bhumi pr puskl pani vrsavis. suki dhrti pr jhrnam vHAVIS. tari smtti upr hum mari skit utaris. tara vmsjo pr mara asirvad vrsavis. teo vhetam jhrnamthi dhare panimam ugi niklta ghasni jem ttha ndi kamthe ugi niklta netrna jhadoni jem vrddhi pamse, “tethi teo bdha potane yhovana sevk ane yakubna vmsjo trike olkhavvamam gaurv lese. teo khese ke teo yhovani malikina che ane ‘israelio’ trike olkhay.” israelno raja ane tena uddhark sainyona dev yhova a prmane khe che: “hum j adi chum

ane hum j amt chum; mara sivay koi bijo dev nthi. avnar bhvisyam sum bnse te vise tmne mara sivay kon khi ske che? jo koi khi ske tem hoy to teone kheva do ane teonum prakrm sabit krva do. pracinkalthi je prmane mem kryu che tem teone krva do. o mara loko, ghraso nhi, drso nhi, pracinkalthi mem e bd-hum khyum nthi? mem jaher nthi kryu? tme mara saksi cho. mara sivay any koi dev che? mara sivay bijo koi khdk nthi." jeo murti bnave che te bdha keva tucch che? teo jene momdhimuli gne che te murtio ksa kamni nthi, temna saksio kmi dekhta nthi ane jantam kmi nthi ke saksi api ske. etle akhre emni ph-jeti thay che. kon devni murti bnavse je tene shej pn shay kri skti nthi? jra thobho ane juo a srv murtioni puja krnara bhega thobho ane temni phjeti thse. ane murtione ghdnara srv karigro pn manso j che. temne bhega thine mari same ubha to rheva do; bdha dhruji utshse ane phjet thse." luhar dhatune agnimam tpavine lthodathi tipi tipine dhat ape che. potana blvan bahu vde ghdtam ghdtam te bhukhyo thay che ane thaki jay che. ne trsthi pani pidha vina nblo ane nirtg thi jay che. suthar lakda pr dori chamte che, cakthi ruprekha dore che, phrsithi kotri kadhe che, kmpasthi map le che, tene mansono akar ape che, pchi sumdr murti bnavi mmdirmam sthape che. mans jine erejvksne kape che, athva jmglmamthi bijum koi vrks psmd kre che, athva devdarno ropo rope che je vrsad pdtam moto thay che. pchi te lakdano ketlok bhag bltn trike potane humphala bnava mate vapre che ane tena pr rotli seke che. baki rhela lakdamamthi te potane mate dev bnave che-loko bhkit kri ske mate dev bnave che! pge lagva mate te murtio ghde che. addham lakdane te imdhn trike vapre che, tena pr te mams seke che ane trpt thay tyam sudhi khay che, potani jatne tpave che ane khe che, "vah! kevum srs tapnum che! hve humph vli." bakina bhagamamthi te koi devni murti bnave che, tene pge lagine teni puja kre che, te teni prarthna kre che ane khe che, "maro uddhar kro, karn tme mara dev cho!" e loko ksum janta nthi ke smjta nthi. emni amkho pr ane citt pr ajnanna pd jamya che etle e loko nthi ksum joi skta ke, nthi ksum smji skta. eva mans kdi vicar krto nthi, "a to lakdamno tukdo che! mem tene agnimam baline tapni kri che. ane rotli ttha mams sekva teno upyog kryo che, to pchi baki rhelum lakdam teno dev kevi rite bni ske? to sum mare phkt a lakdana tukda agl nmvum joie?" potane murkh bnavnar mnusy rakh khavanum calu rakhe che; tena mit citte tene bhmvavo che; teno ud-dhar thay em nthi, karn, te etlum pn smjto nthi ke, "mara jyma hathmam che e to juthi vstu che." yhova khe che, "he yakub, atli vatnum dhyan rakhje, he is-rael, tum maro sevk che. mem tne utpnn kryo che, ane hum tne mdd krvanum kyarey bhuli jis nhi. mem tara apradhone vadlni jem hthavi didha che. tara papone dhummsni jem vikheri nakhyam che. tum mari pase pachu av, karn hum taro upask chum." o akas, hrsna pokar kro, karn, a kary yhovonum che! amndna llkar kro, o prthvina umdano! amndna git gao, he prvto, jmglo ane jmglna vrkso! karn, yho-vae yakubno uddhar krine israel dvara potano mhima prgt kryo che! tne ghdnara, tara mukitduta yhova em khe che, "srvno srjnhar hum yhova chum; mem eklae akasone vistarya che. mem jyare a prthvine

pathri tyare mari mddmam kon htum?" hum dmbhi prbodbkhone juththa padum chum ane teo je bnavo vise khe che tena krtam juda j bnavo dine hum teone khota padum chum. hum jnaniona vcn pacha khem-cavum chum ane temna jnanne murkhai thravum chum. pn mara sevkonom vcne hum sacam thravum chum. ane mara smdesavahko marphte prgtkrela ud-deso par padum chum. yrusalemne hum khum chum, "tare tyam phri vsti thse," "yhudana sherone hum khum chum," tme phri bmdhaso, tmaram khmdero hum phri ubha kris. sagne hum khum chum, "tum sukai ja, tari ndione hum sukvi nakhis." hum ko-resne khum chum, "tum to maro moklelo prjano palk che, ane tum mara bdha mnortho purn krse; ane tum yrusalemne phri bamdhvano ane mmdirno payo nakhvano ades apse."

45

potana abhisikt koresne yhova a mujb khe che: "mem taro jmmo hath pkdyo che; desdena lokone hum tari agl nmavis. rajaone temno rajvi jhbhbho utravi dis; tari agl bdham ngrona drvaja khuli jse, koi drvajo bmdh nhi rhe." "kores, hum tari agl jine prvtone spat kris ane pittlna drvajaone ttha lokhmdni bhumglone bhamgi nakhis. ane hum tne amdhara bhomyramam bhmdari rakhela gupt khjana apis: tyare tne khatri thse ke tne nam dine bolavnar hum yhova chum. is-raelno dev chum. mara sevk yakubne lidhe ane mara psmd krayel sevk israel mate, mem tne nam dine bolavyo che ane tum mne olkhto nthi chtam mem tne atk api che. hum j yhova chum, mara sivay bijo dev nthi. tum mne olkhto nthi, chtam hum tne ss-rothi sji kris. ane purvthi pscim sudhi srv prjao janse ke bijo koi dev nthi. hum yhova chum, hum eklo j dev chum. hum j prkasno srjk chum ane amdhkarno utpadk chum. sukdu:kh e marum srjn che, hum yhova a bdhum krum chum. he akaso, tme uprthi vrso, he vadlam, tme nyayipnani vrsti kro; dhrti ughdi jay, ne temamthi tarn udbhvo; nyayna phulo khili utho! hum yhova a bdhum krum chum. "je mans potana srjnharni same dlil kre che tene aph-sos! sum matina thimkram jevo mans potana gh-dnarni sathe dlilmam utre? sum mati kumbharne khi ske, 'tum sum bnave che?' athva 'tara bnavela kum-jane hatha nthi?' je bapne puche ke, tem kone jnm apyo che? ane strine khe ke, 'tum kone jnm apva kstay che, tene aphsos!'" yhova, israelna pivtrtm srsta khe che: "mara balko vise prsrn puchvano tne so adhiakar che? mara potana hathe krela karyo vise mne prsrn krnar tme kon? mem eklae j a prthvinum srjn kryu che. ane prthvi pr manvnum srjn kryu che. mem mara potane hathe j akasne phelavayum che ane mari ajnathi j nkstrmmdl cale che. mem j koresne vijyne mate ubho kryo che, ane hum eni agl magor sidha ane spat kris. e marum ngr pun:sthapit krse ane bmdivan thyela mara lokone chodavse. em krvamam saro bdlo melvvani te iccha rakhse nhi." a sainyona dev yho-vana vcn che. yhova israelne a prmane khe che: "mis-rni smpti ane kusna vepario temj sbana kdavr manso tare srne avse ane tara das bnse. teo avine samkle jkdaine tari pachl pachl calse." teo tne prnam krine tari agl arj krse. ane khese,dev tari sathe j che, ena

sivay bijo koi dev nthi." he israelna dev, he tark, tme sace j rhsymy ane akl rite kary kro cho. murtioni puja knarao ane bnavnarao srj niras ane ljiit thse. prmtu israelne yhovae ugari lidhum che. sdane mate ugari lidhum che, teno phjeto kdi nhi thay, tene kdi sr-mavum nhi pde. yhova akasno srjnhar che. te dev che. tene a prthvini rcna kri che. ghdi che ane sthir krine sthapi che ene suni rheva mate nhi, pn vsva mate tene bnavi che. yhova khe che, "hum yhova chum. mara sivay bijum koi nthi." hum kmi amdhkarna prdesna koi khunamamthi gupt rite bolyo nthi; hum jaher-mam khum chum: "mem israelna lokone em nho-tum khyum ke, 'mne sunyam soddho.' hum yhova sacum ane cokkhhecokkhkhum bolum chum." yhova khe che, "yuddhmamthi bci gyeli tme desvidesni srj prjao ekthi thine avo. jeo laktani murtione upadine pherve che, tari ske em nthi eva devni jeo puja kre che teo murkh che. agl avo ane tmaro davo rju kro; bhega mline nkki kro."bhutkalmam kone a bhvisy bhakhyum htum? kone a phelathi khyum htum? sum hum e yhova nhoto? mara sivay bijo koi dev nthi, je vijyvmt ane uddhar krva mate smrth hoy. uddharne mate prthvini srj prjaone mara trph jova do! karn ke hum dev chum: ane mara sivay bijo koi nthi. "mem mari jat pr sm lidham che, mem vcn apyum che, hum tene todis nhi. karn ke te sty che ke prthvini srj pr-jao mari smks ghumtniye pdse ane mara nam prtyeni vphadari potani jibhej kbul krse. mara vise loko jaher krse, yhova marum samrthy ane nyayipnum che."ane jeo temna prtye krodhit thyela che, teo bdha temni pase avse ane phjet thse. israelni srj pedhio yhovamam nyayi thrse ane vijy pami jiykar krse.

46

yhova khe che, "belne nmavi didhum che,nbo virodh kre che, temni murtio dhoro pr ladvamam avi che, je murtione tme mathe line phrta hta te atyare thake-lam jnavro pr bharrupe ldoi che. sum athi uttm teo ksum j kri skta nthi? teo bdha vamka vle che, teo nmi jay che; teo bharthi potane bcavi skta nthi. vli te pote bmdivan thya che. "he yakubna vmsjo, israelna baki rhela srj loko marum khyum sambhlo: mem tmaram srjn kryu che ane tmaro jnm thyo tyarthi mem tmari smbhal rakhi che. tme vrddh thso tyare pn hum e j rhevano chum. tmara val dhola thta sudhi hum tmne upadis. mem tmne utpnn krya che ane hum tmari smbhal rakhis. hum tmne umcki rakhis ane hum tmaro uddhark this. "a koni sathe tme mari tulna krso? kon maro brobriyo che? mara jevo bijo kon che? eva pn ketlak loko che, jeo kothlimamthi sonum thalve che ane camdi trajve tole che ane so-nine roke che, te temamthi murti ghde che ane e loko tene pge lagi teni puja kre che. teo tene potana khbhe upadine pherve che ane tene sthane teni sthapna kre che. te tyam j ubhi rhe che, tyamthi te kdi khsi skti nthi. koi tene gha nakhe to e uttr apti nthi, ke nthi tene smktmamthi ugari skti. "he papi loko, a yad kro! phri vicar kro ane tmari smrti taji kro! bhutkalni juni vatonom smrn kro! ek matr hum j dev chum, bijo koi nthi, ek matr hum j dev chum, mara sman koi nthi. "bhvisymam je bnvanum che te vise tmne kon khi ske? mari iccha prmane j bdhum bnse karn ke mne

jem gme tem hum krum chum. hum purvmamthi ek skrabajne- durdurna desmamthi ek mansne bolavum chum, je mari vojna par utarse. aje hum je bolyo chum te bnse, mari icchaone hum par padis. "he dust hthila manso, marum khyum dhyanthi sambhlo! tme mano cho ke vijy dur che, pn hum vijy njik lavi rhyo chum. e dur nthi. hum je mukt lavnar chum tema hve vilmb thay em nthi. hum siyonne mukt kris, ane mara gaurv sma yrusalem ttha israelne hum pun:sthapit kris."

47

yhova khe che, "he aprajit babil ngri, tum nice utr ane dhulmam bes. rajyaan uprthi utrine bhomy pr bes. tum kumvari knyia jevi vnjitayeli ngri hti, pn hve tum sumvali ke koml rhi nthi. ghmti line tare lot dlvo pdse; burkho kadhi nakhi, ghaghro umco khosi, pg ughada krine ndinhero olmgvi pdse. tarum srir ughadam thse ane tum ljvase. hum tara upr vair lis ane hum koine pn chodis nhi. 'israelna pvitr dev,' jemnum nam sainyona dev yhova che, te apnne bmdhnavsthamamthi chodavse." "he babilni prja, amdharu khunamam mumgi besi rhe, karn 'hve koi tne rastoni mharani khenar nthi.' karn ke ba-bil, hum mara israeli loko upr rose bhrayo hto. tem temnum apman kryu htum, mem temne tara hath-mam sompya hta. prmtu tem temna prtye dya n btavi, tem vrddho upr pn tari jhumsrino bhar nakhyo. tem khyum, 'hum sdasrva smrajni rhis.' tem kdi a bd-hum dhyanam n lidhum ane enum prinam sum avse eno kdi vicar n kryo. tum, esaramni premi, je surk-samam vse che, ane srj prjaomam prakrmi hovani motai knar, tara pap smbmdhi maro nyaycukado sambhl; tum khe che, "marathi vdhare mhan koi nthi! mne kdi vaidhyv avvanum nthi; ke hum kdi smtanona nuksan shn krvano nthi." sarum, hve a sambhlile, e be aphto ek divse ek ksnmam tare mathe avi pdse, tara bdha kamntumn ane bdha jadummtro chtam sm-tanno viyog ane vaidhyv purepuram tare vethva pdse. tari dustmam surksit rhine tem manyum htum, 'koi jonar nthi.' tari hosiyari ane tari luccai tne gerreste dori gi ane tem manyum ke, 'hum j matr chum ane mara sivay bijum koi nthi.' tethi acank j tara pr evi apht avi pdse jene tum nivari nhi ske, tara pr evi viptti avse jene tum koi mmttrmttrthi dur nhi kri ske, tari klpnmam pn nhi hoy etli khrab te hse. balpnthi jad-ummtr ane kamntumn tum vaprti avi che tene vlgi rhe, kdac te kam avi ske ane tum struone dravi ske. tne jatjatni slaho mlse chtam tarum ksum cala tem nthi. tara bhvisyvettao ane jyotisiso, jeo tara bhvisyni agahi kre che, bhle tne mdd kre. juo, te agnimam bali nakhvamam avta suka ghas jeva nkama che. teo potano pn bcav kri ske tem nthi! teo tapva layk am-gara ke pase besva layk sgdi nhi thse. teo trphtthi tne shej pn shay mlse nhi. balpnthi tari sathe vhevar rakhta jyotisiso ane slahkaro potpotana rste calya jse, koi tne bcava ke shay krva rhese nhim."

48

yhova khe che, "he yakubna vmsjo. tme sambhlo, tme israelne name olkhao cho, tme yhudana phrjmdo

cho: tme yhovana name sm khao cho ane israelna devni bhkit krvano davo kro cho, pn sacesac ke saci srddhathi nhi.” ane chtam tme potane pvitr ngrina nagrik khevdavo cho ane jenum nam sainyona dev yhovae che eva israelna dev pr adhar rakho cho. yhovae khe che, “bhutkalna bnaroni mem agauthi agahi kri hti, mare potane modhe mem e jaher kryu htum, ane pchi ekaek mem aml kryo ane e sacum pdyum. mne khbr hti ke tme hthila hta, tara dokna snayuo lokhmd jeva hta, ane tarum kpal pittl jevum htum. tethi mem tmne lamba smy phelamthi e bdhum khi rakhyum htum, jethi tme em n khi sko ke, ‘a to mari murtie kryu che, mari kotreli ane dhaleli murtiona hukmthi e bnyum che.” “tme mara bhvisyktano vise sambhlyum che ane temne pripur thtam pn joya che. chtam teni sathe shmt thvani tem smmtti drsavi nthi. hve hum tne nvi babto vise khum chum je mem agau khyum nthi, hum tne ek gupt babt khum chum je tem phela sambhli nthi. e ghtnau phelam bni nhoti, atyare j mari icchathi bne che, ene vise tme atyar sudhi ksum sambhlyum nthi, jethi tme em n kho ke, ‘are! a to ame janta hta.’ ha, hum tne smprun nvi babto khevano chum, karn ke hum sari rite janum chum ke tum dgabaj ane balpnthi j tum bmdkhor che, tum sttathi bhrelo che. mara namni mate mem mara krodhne roki rakhyo hto, mari prtisthane mate mem smym rakhyo hto, tmaro nas nhoto kryo. mem tne visuddh kryo, pn camdi jevo nhi. mem tne muskelioni bhththimam tapyo. kevl mara potana mate, ha, mara potana mate, hum kary kris, jethi marum nam st thay nhi, hum marum gaurv bija koine apis nhi.” yhovae khe che, “he yakubna vmsjo, mara psmd krela israelio, mne sambhlo! hum j dev hum. hum j adi chum ane hum j amt chum. mem mare potane hathe a prthvino payo nakhyo hto, ane a akasne pathryum htum. hum jyare temne bolavum chum tyare teo ubha thay che. “tme bdha ektha thao ane sambhlo, tmari srv murtionamthi kone tmne a prmane khyum,” yhovae kores upr prem kre che. babilmam samrajyno amt lavva yhovae teno upyog krse. te khaldiona sainyno vinas krse. “mem mari jate j a agahi kri hti ane koresne hamk marine bolavoy che; hum tene ahim li avyo chum ane tene sphl bnavis. mari njik avo, ane a sambhlo, srutathi j hum jahermam je thvanum che te spst sbdomam kheto avyo chum ane a bdhum bnyum te bdho smy hum hajr hto.” ane hve mara malik yhovae mne potana atma sathe moklyo che. israelna prmpvitr dev yhovae, tmara tark em khe che ke, “hum yhovae taro dev chum, hum tara hit mate tne sikhvum chum, tare je mager jvum joie te mager hum tne li jaum chum. tem jo mari ajnao kane dhri hot to ke-vum sarum that! tari suksmsrddhi sda srita smi vheti hot ane vijy pamine tum sagrna trmgo jem uchlo rhyo hot. tari smtinti smkhyae reti jetli ane tara vmsjo tena kn jetla thya hot ane temnam nam mari njr aglthi bhumsai gya n hot.” chtam hji babilmamthi bhar calya jao. khaldio pasethi bhagi jao, ane tyamthi pacha phrtam hrsnad sathe pokar kro, dhosna kro, ane prthvina cheda sudhi ena smacar moklo ke, “yovae potana sevk yakubna vmsjono udhar kryo che. temne teone arnymamthi dorya tyare teone trs vethvi pdi nhoti. karn ke tene temne mate khdkmamthi pani kadhyum htum; tene khdkne todi nakhyo ane pani

khkhk krtum vheva lagyum.” prmtu yhovae khe che, “dustone kdi suksamti hoti nthi.”

49

he dur desavrna loko, dhyan dine sambhlo! hum jnmyo te phelathi yhovae mne bolavoy hto, jyare hum mari matana grbhmam hto tyare j tene mne nam apyum htum. temne mari vanine mrmbedhi trvar bnavi, ane mne potana hathni chayamam chupavi didho. tene mne tiksn ban bnavi ane bhathamam smtadi didho. temne mne khyum, “tum, israel, maro sevk che, tum maro mhima vdharne che.” prmtu hum to em vicarto hto ke, “mari mhent panimam gi. mem mari skit nkami, vyrrh vapri. tem chtam, mne khatri che ke, yhovae mne nyay apse ane te mne bdlo apse.” “hum matana grbhmam hto tyarthi yhovae mne potano sevk nimyo hto, jethi hum yakubna vmsjone, israelna lokone, pacha ene crne lavum. tene maro mhima kryo ane mne bl apyum.” a yhovae khe che: “israelne mara mate pun:sthapit krva upram tum vdhare kam kris, prthvini srv prjaomam tarn phomcadva hum tne teo mateno prkas bnavis.” jene loko dhrnani njre jue che, jeno tirsar srv prjaokre che, je anyayi saskono gulam che, tene israelno udhark pvitr dev khe che, “tne joine rajamharajao manpurvk ubha thi jse, ane sardaro pge pdse,” ekvni, ane tne psmd krnara israelna pvitr devne prtape a thse. yhovae khe che, “tmaro bcav krnara smy avse tyare hum tmara prtye bhilai dekhadis ane tmara shay matana pokaro hum sambhli, hum tmaram rksn kris ane srv loko sathena mara krarna mdhysth tmne bnavis, ujjd thveli jgamam hum tmne phriti vsavis. hum bmdivanone khis, ‘jao tme mukt cho!’ ane jeo amdhkarmam che teone khis, ‘bhar prkasmam avo!’ teo prvt pr crnara ghetam jeva thse. teone bhukh ke trs lagse nhi; teone lu thta tap vethva pdse nhi. karn ke yhovae potani bhlaithi teone dorta rhese ane temne panina jhra agl ji jse. hum drek prvtne spat rsto bnavi dis ane drek margne purine srkho kris, juo, mara loko utrna thta pschimata temj dksinna prdesomathi pacha phrse.” he akaso, hrsnad kro; ane he prthvi, tum anmd kr; he prvto, tne jyghos krva mamdo, karn ke yhovae potana lokone dilaso apyo che, ane potani duo: khi prja pr krnara drsavi che. chtam siyonna loko khe che, “yhovae amaro tyag kryo che, amaro nath amne bhuli gyo che.” prmtu yhovae khe che, “koi mata potana balkne kim rite bhuli ji ske? potana petna smtanne het krvanum ki rite bhuli ji ske? kdac mata bhuli jay, pn hum tne nhi bhulum. jo, mem tne mari htheli pr kotri che, ane yrusalem ngrna kotkamgrane hum stt smbharya krum chum. tne phri bamdhnarao thoda j smyam avi phomcse. ane taro nas krnara srve bhgadi mukse.” jra umci njr krine care baju jo! tara loko keva bhega mline tari pase pacha ave che! hum yhovae, mara prannam sm khaine prtijna krum chum ke, “tum temne abhusnni jem dharn krse, ane nvvdhuni jem temna vde tari jatne sngarse. tum khedan-medan thi gi hti, tum khmderni bhumi bni gi hti e sacum, pn hve tara vtnio mata tari srhd atymt samkdi pdse. ane hve khedan-medan kari nakhnarao to dur calya gya hse. desvtana divsomam jnm dharn krnaram balko pacham avse ane tene khese, ‘amare vdhare jgani jrur

che! kem ke a jga to khicokhic bhrai gi che!’ pchi tum mnmam vicar krse, hum to smtan vihoni tykta hti, a bdha balko mne thya si rite? ‘hum to ekliatuli hti, tyare emne ucherya kone? e avyam kyamthi?’ yhova mara dev khe che, “juo, hum videsio trph maro hath umco kris, ane loko trph maro dhvj rakhis. ane teo tara putrone potana kholamam umckine ane tari putrione khhba pr besadine tari pase pacha lavse. rajao temna palkpita thse ane temni ranio temni dhav thse. teo tne sastamg dmdvt prnam krse ane tmara crnni rj catse; tyare tum janse ke, hum yhova chum, jeo mari vat jue che teo kdi j niras thse nhim.” skit-sali mansna hathmamthi sikarne kon pachio jhumtvi ske? atyacari rajvi pase bmdivanone mukit kravvani magni kon kri ske? pn yhova khe che ke, “joravrna hathmamthi lumtno mal jhumtvi levase j, ane dustna hathmamthi kedine chodavase j. tari same jeo ldta hse te bdhani sathe hum ldis ane taram balkone hum pote bcavis. hum tara dushmanone temnum potanum mams khvdavis ane jane draksars pidho hoy em teo potanum j lohi pine chakta bnse, ane akhi manvjatne khatri thse ke hum, yhova taro tark ane uddhark ane yakubno mhan prakrmi dev chum.”

50

yhova puche che, “su mem tmne mara lendarone veci didha che? tene lidhe sum tme ahim avya nthi? mem tmari matane chutacheda apine kadhi mukyanum phargtiptr kyam che? na, tmara apradhane lidhe j tme potane vemci didha hta ane tamarum devam cukvvane mate j tmari matane pn kadhi mukvamam avim hti. hum tmaro uddhar krva avyo, tyare ahim kem koi htum nhi? mem bum padi tyare kem koie jvab n apyo? sum tmne em lagyum ke, maro hath tmaro uddhar krva smrth nthi! sum maramam tmne bcavvani skit nthi? juo, mari ajnathi sagr sukai jay che, ane jhrna rn bni jay che. temamni machlio pani vina gmdhai uthe che ane trse mri jay che. akas jane sok paltum hoy tem, hum tene amdtkarthi acchadit kru chum.” yhova mara deve mne sum khevum te sikhvine moklyo che, tethi hum thakelane utsahna ven khi skum. prti prbhate te mne umghmamthi uthade che ane temni icchane smjvanum sarmthvi mne ape che. yhova mara deve mara kan ughadya che, mem nthi ajnabhmng kryo ke, nthi pacha pgla bhrya. marnar trph mem pith dhri che ane val khemci kadharni agl mara gal dhrya che. apman krnar ane thumknarthi mem maru mukh smtadyum nthi. prmtu yhova mara malik mari shaymam ubha che, tethi koi apman mne ndtum nthi. mem marum mukh pththr jevum drdh ane mjbut kryum che; mne khatri che ke mari laj nhi jay. mne nyay apnar njikmam che; hve mari same yuddh krvani himmt kon kri ske? kyam che mara dushmano? temne mari same avva do! juo, yhova mara dev mne shay krse, pchi mne apradhi thravi ske evo kon che? jem jivat juna kpdamne khai jay che, tem mara srjv struono nas thse! tmaramamthi evo koi che je yhovano dr rakhto hoy? tene sevkni ajna palto hoy? je amdharanam diva vgr calto hoy tote yhovana nam pr srddha rakhe, ane teno adhar le. “pn tme bdha to agni petavo cho ane jhadna kumtha balo cho. to jao, agnini jvalani vcce ane tme jate slgavelam jhadna thumtha

vcce calo. yhovane hathe tmari a dsa thvani che. tme du:khmam j sbdvanam cho ane vippittimam j pdya rhavanam cho.”

51

yhova khe che, “he nyayni apeksa rakhnarao, mne prapt krva icchnarao. maru khyum sambhlo! je khd-kmamthi tmne todi nakhvamam avya che teno khyal kro, je khammamthi tmne khodi kadhvamam avya che, teno vicar kro. ane ha, tmara purvo ibrahim ane sarano vicar kro. mem jyare tene bolavyo tyare tene eke smtan nhotum. mem tene asirvad apya ane te ekna anek thya.” yhova siyonne-ena khmdermam vsta bdha lokone samtvna apva mage che. te teni ujjd thi gyeli bhumine edn jeva upvnmam phervi nakhse. tyam anmdotsv vyapi jse ane stutinan gito smbh-lase. “he mara loko, mari vat dhyanthi sambhlo! he mari prja, mari vat kane dhro! karnke, hum maro niym prjaone smbhlavum chum, ane maro nyay-cukado temne prkas apse. hum tmne mukit apva avi rhyo chum; maro vijy hathventmam che, hum pr-jao pr sasn kris; te driya kinarana deso mari vat jose, ane mara agmni teo aturtapurvk prtiksa krse. umce akas trph juo ane nice prthvi trph njr kro! akas dhuma-dani jem alop thi jse, ane prthvi vstrni jem rjin thi jse, ane tena loko mcchrni jem mri jse. prmtu marum tarn sdakar rhese, mara nyayno kyarey amt nhi ave; dhrmne olkhnarao, mara niymone haiye rakhnarao, marum khyum sambhlo! lokona mhenam tonamthi gbhraso nhi, loknimdathi drso nhi, mate jem jivat kp-damno nas kre che ane kmsari unne kotri kadhe che. tem teono nas thse, pn maro nyay sdakar tki rhese ane marum tarn pedhi dr pedhi rhese.” he yhovana bahu, jagrt thaol! utho ane sarmthyna vstro dharn kro, pracin kalnam, smyo puvr jem jagya hta tem jago. jene rahabne vimdhi nakhi tena tukda kri nakhya, ane jene ajgrne vimdhyo, te j tum nthi? jene sagrne, tenam agadh jlne sukvi nakhyam, jene tarn pame-laone par utarva mate sagrnam umdanomam thine marg kri apyo, te j tum nthi? hve evo smy avse jyare yhova dvara ugarayela srjv loko phrithi gatam gatam siyon pacha avse. teo anmt anmd ttha hrsthi bhrpr thse; du:kh ttha sok srjv jtam rhese. yhova khe che, “tmne himmt apnar hum pote betho chum. rmty mansthi, trna jeva mansthi bhybhit thvanum sum karn che?” tme tmara srjnar yhovane bhuli gya cho, jene a akasno vistar kryo che ane prthvino payo nakhyo che! hiji tme akho vkht tmara nas krva taiyar thyela julmgarna rosthi sa mate phphdya kro cho? e julmgarno ros tmne sum krvano hto? jeo bmdhnmam che teo jldithi mukth thse, teo kbrmam mrva nhi pame. tem temne kdi rotlani khot nhi pde. “hum tmaro dev yhova chum, hum sagrne khlbhavine grjna krta mo-jam pedam krum chum.” marum nam sainyona dev yhova che. mem akasne vistarvum che ane prthvino payo nakhyo che ane siyonna lokone khyum che ke, tme mari prja cho. mem tmara modhamam mari vani muki che ane mara bahuni chayamam tmne asry apyo che.” he yrusalem jagrt tha, jagrt tha, tem yhovane hathe tena rosno pyalo pidho che, tum e pyalo pure-puro pi gyo che ane lthde che. tare pete jnmela ane te uchrela bdha putromamthi eke evo nthi je taro hath

pkdi tne marg btave. vinas ane paymali, duskall ane yuddh a be aphto tare mathe avi che tyare kon tne dilaso ape? kon tne himmt ape? karn ke tara putro muchirt thine seriomam pdya che. teo jalmam ph-sayela hrnamni jem lacar thyela che. tara devno pun-ypkop temna pr purepuro utryo che. mate, tum je ghvayeli che ane draksars n pidham chtam lthdiya khay che. potana lokono pks lenar tara dev yhova em khe che ke, “jo, hum tara hathmamthi mara rosno pyalo, tne lthdiyam khvdavnarno pyalo li lum chum, hve tare e pivo nhi pde. hum tara trasgarona hathmam te apis, jeo tne khetam htam ke, jmin pr modhum nice krine sui ja ke, jethi ame tara upr thine jie; tem tari pithne spat jmin jevi ane temne calvana rsta jevi bnavi didhi hti.”

52

he siyon, jagrt tha, jagrt tha, tara sarmthythi; he yrusalem, pvitr ngr, taram sumdr vstro tum pher; karn ke hve je lokoe dev trph pumth phervi che, te papio tara drvajaomam prvesi skse nhi. he yrusalem ngri, ubhi tha ane tara prni dhul khmkheri nakh, he siyonni bmdivan putri, tari dok prni gulamini jhum-sri kadhi nakh. karn ke yhova khe che ke, “tme vina mulye vecaya hta, ane nana vina tme pacha levaso.” karn ke yhova je dev che tene khyum, armbhmam tme vsvat krva mate misr gya hta, pchi assurna lokoe tmara upr vina karn julm kryo. “ane hve yhova puche che, “atyare hum ahim sum joum chum? tmne vina mulye gulam bnayvamam avya che, tmara pr sasn clavnarao umca svre bole che ane dinprtidin mara namni stt nimda kre che.” “pn evo divs ave che; jyare tmne mara namna prcni khbr pdse ane teone khatri thse ke tmari sathe bolnar hum j chum.” suksamtina smdes lavnarna pglam prvto pr kevam sobhayman lage che! te tarnna subh smacar ape che ane vijyni ghosna kre che, “tmara dev sasn kre che, em te siyon pase jaher kre che.” ngrna kokidaro umce sade eki sathe hrsnad kre che. karn, teo yhovane siyonmam pachao avto njro njr nihale che. he yrusalemmam khmdero, tme eki sathe pokar kro, hrsnad kro! karn, yhova potana lokone sukhna dhada btavse ane yrusalemne mukit apavse. “tmara dev sasn kre che” em te siyon pase jaher kre che. srv prjaonam dekhtam yhovae potano pvitr bhuj lmbavyo che, prthvi prni drek vykit apna devnum tarn jose. bhar niklo, babilmamthi bhar avo! koi asuddh vstune adkso nhi. he mmdirni sadhnsamgri upadnarao, tmari jatne suddh rakho! tmare utavla thine nasn jvanum nthi ane potano jiv bcavva adhira thvanum nthi; karn ke yhova tmari agl che. israelna dev tmarum rksn krse. “juo, maro sevk smrddh thse; tene umcene umce cdavvamam avse, teni khub unnti thse. phelam tene joine ghna hebtai gya hta; enum rup evum to virup thi gyum htum ke jane mans j n lage. prmtu hve anek prjao tene joine ascryckit thi jse. ane rajao ascry pamine stbdt thi jse. karn ke agao koie khyum na hoy evum teo jose, ane phelam kdi sambhlyum n hoy evum njre bhalse.”

53

apne je sambhlyum te kone manyum hot? emam yhovano hath hse evum kone olkhyum hot? te yhovani agl chodni jem ugi niklyo. enamam nhotum rup ke nhoti amkhone akrsti sumdrta ke nhoti mn-mohk akrti. lokoe teni avgnaa kri ane teno nkar kryo. te dukhi ane vedna pamelos mans hto. te apni pase avyo tyare apne teni trph pith phervi didhi ane apnum mukh avlum phervi lidhum. te dhikkarayelo hto ane apne teni cimta kri nhi. tem chtam tene apnam vitko pota pr li lidham, apni bimario pote vhoi lidhi. apne to em manyum ke tene sja thi che, deve tene aghat krine dukhmam namkhyo che; pn te to apne krela apradho mate vimdhayo hto ane apnam papo mate kcdayo hto. ene bhogveli sjane karne apne suksamtini bhogvie chie ane tene pdela cabkthathi apne sajasmam chie. apne rsto bhuli gya chie, ane ghetamni jem rjhli ghya che. pr yhovae apna bdhano dos tene mathe nakhyo che. tena pr tras gujarvamam avya ane tene smktmamthi psar thvum pdyum; tem chtam tene ek sbd pn uccaryo nhi. tene hlvanmi jem vdh krva lavvamam avyo; ane jem gheti potana karnarni agl mungi rhe, tem tene potane dosit thravnarni agl potanum mom kholyum nhi. tene julmthi pkdvamam avyo, ne teno nyay toline tene li gya, tenum sum thvum teno vicar srkho koie kryo nhi, jivtam mansoni duniyamamthi teno vicched krva-mam avyo, mara lokona gunao mate tene ghayl kri nakhvamam avyo. dusto vcce teni kbr bnayvamam avi hti ane teno mkbros dhniko vcce mukvamam avyo hto, jo ke tene koi himsa acri nhoti, ke koi kpt uc-caryum nhotum. tem chtam tene kcrvani ane vpt-tiomamthi psar krvani yhovani vojna hti. pn jyare tena atmanum dosartharprn thse tyare te potanam vmsjone jova pamse, te lambu jivn jivse ane yhovani vojna tena dvara splh thse. teni bdhi vednaone amte te prkas jova pamse ane prm trpti anubhve. prbhu khe che, “am maro nidors sevk anekone niti-man bnave, ane temni sja potane mathe li lese.” tethi hum tene prakrmi ttha mhan mansoni jem yuddhni lumtbo bhag vhemci apis, karn, tene potanum jivn api didhum htum, ane potani gntri gunegaromam thva didhi hti, tene anekonom papo potane mathe li lidham htam ane gunegarone mate tene prarthna kri hti.”

54

he smtanvihoni, vamjhni stri smi yrusalem ngri, tum mukt kmthe git ga, anmdna pokar kr; karn, yhovana asircvn ke ke, sohagn stri krtam tyktane vd-hare smtan avtrse. taro tmbu visal bnay, tara tmbuna pdda phola kr, teni dori theth sudhi lmbav ane khila brabr thoki de; karn ke tum tari srhdo care bajue vis-taris. tara vmsjo biji prjaona taba hethlna prdeso kbjo krse ane veran ngrone vstam krse. gbhrais nhi; tare phri srmavum nhi pde, tare srmavanum hve koi karn nhi rhe. tari yuvavsthani srm ane tara vaidhynam du:khne hvethi smbhavvamam avse nhi. karn ke tara srjnhar ja tara ‘pti’ thse. “sainyona dev yhova” tem-num nam che; israelna pvitr dev ane smgr prthvina yhova, tara uddhark che. tum dukhmam dubeli tykta

jevi che. tara dev, yhova, tne pachi bolavine khe che ke, “juvanimam jeno hath pkdyo hto tene si rite tji skay?” yhova khe che, “mem ksnarv mate taro tyag kryo hto. pn hve pusk! shanubhutithi hum tne pachi lavis. krodhna avesam ksnbhr mem tarathi mom phervyum htum. pn hve cirmtn krunathi preraine hum tara pr dya kris.”em taro uddhar krnar yhova khe che. dev khe che, “a to nuhna vkhtna jevum che, jem te vkhte mem prtjina kri hti ke, hum phri kdi prthvi upr jlprly nhi lavum. tem aje hum tne vcn apum chum ke, phri kdi hum tara pr gusso kris nhim, ke tne thpko dis nhi.” yhova khe che, “bhle prvto khsi jay ane dumgronum astitiv nas pame, pn mari bhlai hmesa tmari sathe rheshe. tmari sathe krela maro samtino krar kdi khmdit thse nhi.” em tmara pr dya krnar yhova khe che. “he dukhi, jhmjhavatni th-pato khati dilasa vihoni ngri! hum tne nilmna paya upr phrithi cni lis ane mulyvan pththromamthi tmara ghrni bhimto bnavis. tara burjo manekna bmdhavis, tara drvaja lal pththrna ane taro akho kot rtnono bnavis. “taram bdham smtano mara potana sisyo bnse, ane teo suksamti anubhvse; pramanikathati tari prtistha thse. tras tarathi dur rheshe ane tne ksono dr rheshe nhi. tum trasthi sdmtr mukt rheshe. jo koi prja tari viruddh yuddh krva ave, to tne siksa krvana hetuthi hum teone tari pase moklis nhi. jo teo yuddh krse, to pn teono nas krvamam avse kem ke hum tara pksmam chum. “bhtthhimam amgarane vimjhna nakhar ane judamjudam kam mate hthiyaro gh-dnara luharno srjnar hum chum, bdhum nas krnara ‘smharkne’ peda krnar pn hum j chum. “prmtu hve tari viruddh vapra mate bnavel koi pn hthiyar kam avse nhi, ane nyaylymam tari samena ekeek aropne hum khota padis, tne nyay mlse. “mara sevkono a varso che, hum temne vijy apavis,” a yhovana vcn che.

55

yhova khe che ke, “are, sum koi trsya che? tmari pase paisa n hoy to pn avo ane pio! avo, vgr paise anaj li jao ane khao, ane dudh ane draksars vina mulye li jao. je khvay evum nthi teni pachl sa mate paisa khcor cho? jenathi trpti thti nthi teni pachl tmari mjuri sa mate khcir khcor cho? marum khyum dhyanthi sambhlo, ane uttm khorak khav. “mari pase avo, hum khu chum te sambhlo. marum sambhlo to jivn pamso. hum tmari sathe kaymno krar kris. mem daudne je upkaro krvanum vcn apyum htum te tmara upr kris. mem tene lokoni agl maro saks! bnayvo hto. tene mem prjaono neta ane sask bnayvo hto.” teme pn ajani prjao pr adhikar clavso. ane te prjao tmari pase dodi avse. karn ke israelna prm pvitr yhovae tmarum sn-man kryum che.” yhova mle em che tyam sudhimam tene sodhi kadho, te njik che tyam sudhimam tene bolavo. dust manso potana dust acrono tyag kre; ane papio potana papi vicaro chodi de; teo yhova pase pacha phre; te temna pr dya krse; apna devne crne pacha vlo; te puri maphi apse. yhova khe che, “mara vicaro e tmara vicaro nthi ane tmara rsta e mara rsta nthi. karn ke jem prthvithi akas umcum che, tem mara magor tmara magorthi ane mara vicaro tmara vicarothi umca che.” “jem vrsad ane brph akasmamthi ave che, ane dhrtine jlthi simcy vgr pacha vlta nthi;

tethi j dhrti phulephale che ane vavva mate bij ane khava mate anaj ape che. te j rite mara vcn mara mukhmamthi nikle che ane hmes phl ape che. mari iccha prmane te kary purum krya vgr ane mem som-pelum kary siddh krya vina e pachho phrto nthi.” “tme babilmamthi anmdpurvk nikli pdso ane surksit rite tmne dori li jvamam ave. tmari agl prvto ane dumgro anmdna pokaro krine ane jmglna vrkso talio padine tmne avkarse. ek vkhte jyam kamta-jhamkhra hta, tyam devdar ane memdi ugi niklse. a prakrmne karne yhovana namno mhima amr thse. te sasvt smarkrup prakrm ane kyarey n bhumsay tevi nisani thse.”

56

yhova khe che ke, “srvni sathe nyay ane pramanikathati vtor. nyayne anusro, karn hum mukit ap-vani taiyarimam chum, ane nyayne vijyi bnavnaro chum.” je mans visramvarni pvitrtta jalvi tenum paln kre ane bdham dskmorthi dur rhe, te mans prm-sukhi che! je mans bhumdum krvathi potane pachho rakhe che te asirvadit che. yhovane srne avela videsie em n khveum ke, “yhova mne potana lokothi khrekhr judo rakhse,” ane koi khojao em n khveum ke, “hum to sukai gyelum jhad chum.” karn yhovana vcn che, “je khojao visramvarnum paln krse ane mara krarne drdhtathi vligi rheshe. tena mate, hum mara mmdirmam, ani bhimto vcce, mara putro ane putriomthi pn cdiyatum smark ane nam apis. hum tene evum amr nam apis je kdi nas n pame.” vli je videsio mare srne avya che, jeo mari seva kre che, mara nam pr prem kre che, mara sevko che, ane je koi mara visramvarni pvitrtta jalvi tenum paln kre che, ane mara krarne drdhtapurvk vligi rhe che. yhova khe che ke, “temne hum mara pvitr prvt pr li avi mara prarthnagrhnam anmdno anubhv kravis. tene jynvedi pr dhavelam dhnarpno ane yjono hum prsnnta purvk svikar kris. marum mmdir bdha loko mate, prarthna krva matenum sthl bni rheshe.” israelna vervikher thyelamone ektha krnar pote yhova devna mukhna a vcn che, “jeone bhega krya che temni bhega bijaone pn hum bhega krto rhis.” avo, vnv-g-damna psuo, jmglnam psuo, avo ane khao; karn ke israelna bdham kokidaro srj amdhla che ane kmi janta nthi; teo munga kutra che ke je bhsta nthi, tena jeva che. teo jmin pr lamba thine sui rhevanum, aram krvanum thha svpno jovanum psmd kre che. teo bdha khaudhra kutra che, je kdi dhrtat nthi, teo eva ghetampalko che je ksum smjta nthi. teo phkt potana j hitno vicar kre che, ne sky hoy tetlum potana mate melvvano prytyn kre che. prtyek vykit khe che, “calo, hum draksars li avum ane apne dhraine pie ane ujani krie; ane avtikal ajna krtam pn vdhare srs thse!”

57

sara manso mri jay che, pn koi vicar krtum nthi; dhmirsth manso potana smy agau mrtyu pame che. sa mate avum bne che te koi smjtn nthi. bhumda divso ane aphtmamthi ugarva mate dev teone upadi le che te teo smjta nthi. devno dr rakhine styne mager calnaro mrtyumam samti ane aram pame che.

“prmtu tme jadugrna putro, vybhicari ane varamgana smtano! ahim pase avo. tme koni mskri kro cho? tme koni smks mom pholum kri, jibh kadhi cala pado cho? sum tme papionam ane juthaona smtano nthi? tme ekeek devdar vrks nice visybhog kro cho, khadimam ane khdkoni phatomam balkono bhog apo cho. khadimamna sumvala pththro tmaro varso che, tme tene j layk cho, tme temne peyaprn ane khadyarpn cdhavo cho. yhova khe che ke, “sum a bdhane hum njr amdaj kris?” tme umca umca prvto pr bli-dano arpn krva jao cho ane vijatyi vyvhar kro cho. tmara ghrna mukhy barna ane barsakh pachl tme tmari murtio gothvi che. tme maro tyag kryo che. “he mari prja, tum to varamgna jevi che! mne chodine tari pholi pthari pr nvstri thine suti che, ane tum mnpmsmd manso sathe soda kri tari kamvasna smtose che. tem sugmdhidar dhup ttha attr molekh devne bhet trike arpn krya che. smdesvakhkone dur durna seolmam mokle che. “lambi yatrathi tum thaki jay che; pn tum atkti nthi. tem tari icchaone blvttr kri ane tari sodham tum agl vdhti gi. tum konathi atli bdhi gbhrai che? ke tum asty boli? tum mne kevi rite bhuli gi ane maro shej pn vicar kryo nhi? sum hum lamba smy sudhi samt rhyo etle tum maro dr rakhti nthi? prmtu hve hum taram e puny krtyo ane ‘nyayipnum’ jaher kris; e bmnemamthi ek pn taro bcav kri nhi skre. tum tara bcav mate dha nakhis tyare a tari bhegi kreli murtio tari mdde avvanam nthi. pvn temne tani jse, are ek phumk pn temne udadi mukse, pn je marum srnum svikare, te dhrtino dhni thse ane mara pvitr prvtno malik bnse.” vli te vkhte hum khis: sdk bamdho, rstao phrithi taiyar kro. mara lokona rstaoamamthi khdko ane pththro dur kro. ane mara loko mate srl marg taiyar kro. je anmtkalthi ucc ane unnt che, teva pvitr dev a prmane khe che, “hum unnt ane pvitrsthanmam vsum chum, pn jeo bhamgi pyda che ane nmnr che temni sathe pn hum rhum chum. nmnr lokomak hum nva pran purum chum ane bhamgi pdelaone phri betha krum chum. karn ke hum sdakal tmari pr gusso kris nhi, ane akho vkht tmne thpko apya kris nhi. karn, bdhamam pran purnar, hum j chum. jo em n hoy to mara j sjerla bdham loko mari same muchirt thi jse. temnam lobh ane papne karne gusse thine mem temne phtkaryam htam ane mem temnathi mari jatne chumpavi didhi thi. chtam temne hthpurnak mnmanya mager jvanum calu rakhyum. teo kya mager gya che e mem joyum che, tem chtam hum teone saja krine gha rujhvis. hum teone sacco marg dekhadis, himmt ane dilaso apis; hum hothonam phlo utpnn kris; jeo dur che temj pase che teone samti thao, karn ke hum te bdhane saja kris.” pn dust manso to tophani sagr jeva che, je kdi samt rheta nthi, jena jl dholaine kadv ane kcro upr lave che. “dustone kdi samti hoti nthi, evum mara dev khe che.”

58

yhova khe che, “koi pn smkok vina mote sade pokar kr ki pn baki n rakh. rnsinga jevo taro sad umco kr. mara loko yakubna vmsjone teona pap vise jnavi de. roj roj teo mari upasna krva ave che, teo khe che ke, temne mara magor janvanum gme che; jo ke teo

nyaynum acrn krnari prja che ane jemne potana devna sasno amt lavyo nthi. teoe mari pase nyayni ane styni magni kri ane teo devni njik rheva mage che.” loko puche che ke, “yhova, tme jo jota j n hoy to pchi ame upvas sa mate krie? tum jo dhyan j n apto hoy to ame sa mate amari jatne nmavie?” prmtu yhova temne khe che, “tme upvas kro cho tyare pn tme tmari mrji mujb kro cho ane tmara mjuero ne tras apo cho. juo, tme upvas kro cho ane te j smye tme ldo-jghedo ane ekbija sathe himsk maramari kro cho, pchi upvas krvano arth so? a prkarna upvasthi tmaro sad svger nhi phomce. sum hum tmari pasethi a prkarna upvas svikarum chum? jemam a prmane prayscit krvm ane hvamam bruni jem mathum nmavvum ane sokna vstro pherine potana srir upr rakh copdvi? sum tmne lage che ke yhova a prkarna upvasne svikare che? “na, hum eva prkarna upvas svikaris jemam tme nyaythi vtor ane kcdayelane mukt kro. tmare bhukhya sathe vhemcine khavum, ghr vgrnane potana ghrmam asro apvo, ughadane jotam tene vstr pheravvam. ane manvbmdhuone bhidmam joine amkh ada kan krvm nhi.” jo tme a babtono aml krso, to dev potano nhi-mavmt prkas tmara pr padse; ane tmara gha jldi ruhjai jse; tmara sdacar tmne agl dori jse ane yhovano mhima tmne anusrse. ane tmari pachl yhovano mhima pn avto hse. tyarbad tme yhovane vinmti krso, to te tmne avsy prtyuttr apse, te jhdpthi prtyuttr aptam khese; ha hum a rhyo.” tmare kevl atlum krvanum che: “nirbl pr tras apvanum bmdh kro. koina trph angli cimdhiine khota aksepo krvanum chodi do; jo bhukhyaone tme tmaro rotlo apo ane din du:khijnni amtrdi tharo, to prkas amdhkarmam prkasi utthse ane smdhayakal tmare mate bporni jem jhlamlham thse. hum stt tmne dorto rhis, ane mrubhumimam pn tmne ksani khot nhi pdva dum. hum tmara amgomam bl puris. ane tme jl simceli vadi jeva, sda vhetam jhra jeva bni jso. gha smyithi khmder pdela tmara ngrone tmaram smtano phrithi bamdhse, ane “bhito ane dhori magorne bamdhnara loko” eva namthi tme olkhaso. jo tme pvitr visram-varne palso ane te divse tmaro potano dhmdho ttha mojmja krso nhi, pn tme visramvarne anmdotsvno yhovano pvitr divs janine, te vise anmdthi bolso ane tmaram karyo bmdh rakhine yhovano adr krso, tem j tmari potani icchaone ane anmdprmodne anusrso nhi ane kuthli nhi krta, tene man apso. to pchi tme yhovamam utsv krso ane yhova tmne dhrtinam umca sikhro pr sthapit krse, ane tmne tmara purvj yakubno varso bhogvva mle evum krse. a yhovana potana vcn che.

59

juo, yhovano hath kim evo nirbli nthi ke te tmaro bcav n kri ske athva teno kan evo bhero nthi ke sambhli n ske. pn tmara papoe tmari ane devni vcce ad ubhi kri che; tmaram papne karne te temne drsn apto nthi ke nthi sambhlto. tmara hath lohithi, ne apradhothi khrdayela che; ne tmari jibh juthum bole che ane dgaphtkathi vat kre che. adaltmam saci phriyad kr-vam koi jtum nthi. sau pokl dlilo pr asa bamdhe che, ne sau koi juthanum clave che. dust mnsaba ghde che ane adhrm acre che. teo sapnam imda seve che

ane kroliyanam jalam gumthe che; je e imda khay che te motne bhete che, ne je imdu phute che temamthi sap nikle che. temnam jalam jnir vstr trike kam avanam nthi, koi tene pheri skvanum nthi.temnam kmor krkmor che ane temna hath himsa acre che. dust krtyo krva temna pg dodi jay che, ne nidorsnum lohi redva teo utavla thay che, teo hmesse kava-davana j vicar krta hoy che, ane potani pachl vinas ane paymali mukta jay che, teo samtino marg janta nthi. temna margmam koi nyay nthi. temna magor chetramna che ane e mager jnira koina samti mlti nthi. tethi apnne nyay mlto nthi, apni mukit hji dur che; ame ajvalani asa rakhie chie, pn juo amdhkarmam; te jhmkhie chie ane amdhkarmam atvaie chie. apne amdjhnni jem bhimte hath dine phampha marie chie, apne bhrbpore jane amdhari ratri hoy em thokr khaie chie; jane apne bhtktam mrt loko na hoie! apne bdha rimchni jem ghurkie chie, ne holani jem knie chie. apne nyayne jhmkhie chie, pn nyay mlto nthi, tarnni asa rakhie chie, pn te amarathi dur rhe che. he yhova, ame tara anek apradho krya che ane amaram pap amari viruddh saksi pure che. amne amara paponum bhan che, amara pap ame janie chie. tari same ame blvo kryo che ane taro nkar kryo che, ame tmne, amara devne anusrvanum chodi didhum che, ame ghor tras ane blvani vato krie chie, ame juthanamo vicarie chie ane tene j uccarie chie. ame nyayne pachokadhie chie ane dhrmne agho rakhie chie. nyayipnum ngrnam cokmam thokr khay che, ane pramaniktane prvesva devamam avti nthi. ha, styne sdmtr abhav che, ane je styne vlgi rheva prytyn kre che tena upr akrmn thay che. yhovae srv dustta nihali che ane papni viruddh koi pglum levamam avyum nthi tethi te naraj thay che. yhovae a joyum che ane te nyayna abhavthi aprsnn thay che. dindlitioni sathe thva koi taiyar nthi, e joine te nvai pamya che. athi te potana j bahubhlthi ane nyayipnathi vijiy prapt krse. te mukitnum bkhtr cdhavse ane mathe vijynno topo dharn krse, verna vagha pherse ane upr krodhno jhbhbho odhse. te dreknne tena krm prmne bdlo apse. struo pr ros utarse, dusmnone dmd dese ane dur desavrna lokone pn sja krse. tyarbad purvthi pscim sudhi loko yhovana namthi drse ane tena prtpathi thrthr dhrujse; karn te dshmsta purni ane prmnd vayuni jem ghshi avse. pn siyonne mate, potana lokomamthi jeo papthi pacha phrya hse temne mate to te uddharkrupe avse. a yhovana potana vcn che. yhova khe che ke, "a maro tmari satheno krar che; mem maro atma je tara pr che, ne maram vcno je tara mukham mukyam che te tara mukhamamthi tara smtanna mukhamamthi, ttha tara smtanna smtannam mukhamamthi hmnamthi te srvkalprymt alop thnar nthi."

60

"he yrusalem, prkasi uth! tara pr yhovano mhima udy pamyo che ne te jhlhli rhyo che. juo, prthvi pr hji amdhkar chvayelo che ane loko hji ghor timirmam che, pn tara pr yhova udy pame che ane teno mhima tara pr prgte che. prjao tmara prkas trph avse; temna prakrmi rajao pn tmara clkta ujasne nihaiva avse. tum jra umci njr krine care trph jo; bdha bhega thine tara trph ave che. dur durthi tara putro avse ane tari pu-

trione temni ayao tedine lavse, e joine tmari amkho khusithi clkse ane tmaram hrdyo prphullit the, smudrni smptti tmari pase avse, dur desavroni smrdhhi tmne apase. umtona tolathi tmaro des chvai jse. teo midyan ane ephahmamna prdesmamthi avse, seabathi pn bdham avse; sonum ane loban line avse, yhovanam stotr gamat gamat avse. kedarna ane nbayothnam bdham ghetambkram tara vidhivt yjn mate lavvamam avse ane yhovani yjn vedi pr tene prsnn krva bli trike homase ane te ena mhimavmta mmdirno mhima vdharase. vadlni jem ane potana mala trph jtam kbutroni jem udtam a sum jay che? ha, e to dur desavrna vhan bhegam thine ave che ane tasirna vhan emam agl che. teo tmara dev yhovane name, the mhimavmt bnavnar israelna prmrvtr devne name, tara smtanone sonacamdi sathe dur durthi pacham ave che." yhova yrusalemne khe che, "videsio avse ane tara ngrona kotne phri bmdhse. ane temna rajao tara gulam bnse. karn krodh cdhtam mem tne prhar kryo hto. pn hve hum mari krpamam tara pr dya kris. tara drvajay sday khulla rhese, rate ke divse kdi bmdh thes, jethi temnam thine videsi rajao potani smrdhhi line ave. prmtu je prja ke rajy tari tabedari svikarvani na padse teno nas thse, te khedanmedan thi jse. lbanonnam gaurvrup cinar, srl ane srnum kinti lakdum mara paitrsthanni sobha vdharva, mari padpithno mhima krva tari pase lavvamam avse. jeoe tara pr tras kryo teona putro tari pase nmta avse; ane jeoe tne tucch manyum teo srv tara pgnam tliyam sudhi nmse; ane teo tne 'y' yhovanam ngr, 'israelna pvtir devno mhimavmt prvt eve namthi teo smbdhse.'" "tum ek ngri hti je tykta ane tirskr hti, koi taramamthi psar thtum nhotum; pn hum tne kaym mate manvmti ane ammdna dhamrup bnavis. videsi bhumio ane tena rajamharajao tarum potani matani jem paln krse, tyare tne khbr pdse ke hum, yhova taro tark chum, hum yakubno mhablvn dev, tara rksk chum. hum tmne kamsane bdle sonum ane lokhmdne bdle camdi temj lakdane bdle kamsu ane pththrne bdle lodhum apis. tara prsask samti ane nyaypurvk sasn clave em hum kris, tari bhumimam himsanum, vinasnum ke paymalinum mara sambhlva nhi mle. tmari bhito 'tarn' khevase ane tmara drvajao 'stuti' khevase. hve pchi tne divs drmyan prkas mate suryni ke ratre prkas mate cmdrni jrur nhi rhe, karn, hum taro dev yhova, taro sasvt prkas bni rhis, ane taro dev taro mhima hse. taro sury hve kdi athmse nhi ke taro cmdr chupase nhi, karn, hum yhova taro sasvt prkas bni rhis ane tara du:khna divsona amt avse. vli tmara srv loko dharmikr thes. teo sdakal potana desnum vtn pamse, karn ke hum mara potana hathe teone tyam sthapis; ane em maro mhima thes. chek nanum kutumb pn smkhyamam vrddhi pamine kulsmuh bnse. ne je nankdm tolum che te vrddhi pamine prakrmi prja bnse. hum yhova, smyni smpurntae te srv purn kris."

61

yhova mara malike, teno atma maramam mukyo che, karn, tene maro abhisek kryo che. tene mne dindu:khione subhsmacar smbhlavva, bhamgela haiyana gha rujhavva, kedione chutkarani, ne bmd-

divanone mukitni jaherat krva moklyo che. je loko sok kre che teone em kheva mne moklyo che ke, tmara mate yhovani krpano divs avi phomcyo che. ane tmara struo mate yhovana kopno divs avi phomcyo che. tene mne sau dukhione samtvna apva, temno sok hrsmam phervva, emnam bhare haiyane stutinam gito gatam krva moklyo che. e loko yhovae potana mhima mate ropelam 'dhrmnam vrkso khevase.' "pracin khmderono te jinorrdhar krse, agau bhomybhega thi gyelam mkanone phri ubha krse, pedhiothi ujjd pdi rhelam ngrone nvesrthi bamdhse. "he mara loko, videsio tmari seva krse, teo tmara ghetambkramne carse ane tmaram khetromam mjuri krse. prmtu tme loko 'yhovana yajko' ttha apna 'devna sevko' gnaso. tme biji prjaoni smrdldhi bhogvso ane temni smpttithi sobhso. "tmare bevdi srm anubhvti pdi hti, apman ane tirsakar vethvam pda tyam; tethi hve tmne tmara potana desmam bmn smpti prapt thse, ane tme savst anmd bhogvso. yhova khe che, hum yhova nyayne cahum chum, hum lumt ane ayogy karyne dhikkarum chum. hum duk:shn krta mara lokone visvasupne bdlo apis ane teoni sathe sdakalno krar kris. teona vmsjo srv prjaomam khyati pamse; ane srv loko janse ke, deve jeone khub asirvadit krya che te a loko che." "yhovana upkaronum smrn ttham mara haiyamam anmd smato nthi. mara devne smbhartam marum haiyum hrsthi ubhray che; karn, tene mne tarnnam vstro pheravya che ane mne nyayipnamno jhbhbho pheravyo che. lgnnam vstromam sji thyela vraya jevo athva rntalmkarothi nngarayeli jane vdhu jevu hum chum. jevi rite prthvi teni vnsptionum nv srjn kre che, athva ek bgico temam ropela bijane ugade che, yhova jgti prjaone potano nyay ane mhima btavse."

62

"hum siyon pr prem krum chum. yrusalemno ud-dhar n thay tyam sudhi hum mumgo nhi rhum. teno vijy msalni jem bbbhuki n uthe tyam sudhi hum devne pokarvanum bmdh nhi krum, ane hum visram lis nhi. srv prjao tarum nyayipnum jose. tara mhi-mathi te rajaoni amkho amjai jse; ane yhova tne ek nnum nam apse. tum yhovana hathmam jhlhlto taj, tara devna hathmam rajmugt bni rheshe. pchi tne koi "tykta" nhi khe, tari bhumine koi "veran" nhi khe. pn tne sau "yhovani priytma" khese, ane tari bhumii "vivahit" khevase, karn, yhova tara upr prem rakhe che ane tari bhumino te malik thse. he yrusalem, taro nirmata (silpi) jem ek yuvan ek yuvti sathe lgn kre che, tem tari sathe lgn krse, ane jem koi vr knyathi hrs pame che, tem taro dev tarathi anmd pamse." "he yrusalem, mem tara kot pr pheregiri gothvya che, teo rate ke divse kdi mumga nhi rhe.he yhovane yad kravnarao, tme pote jmpso nhi, ane jyam sudhi yhovana yrusalemni phri prtistha kri tene prthvi pr prmsanam patr n bnavte, tyam sudhi tene jmpva deso nhi. yhova potana sarmthtythi vcn ape che ke, "hve kdi hum tarum dhany struone khava nhi apum. athva videsione tari mhenthi bnelo draksars nhi pivam dum. prmtu dhany lnara j te khaine mari stuti krse, ane draksne bhegi krnara j mara mmdirna cokmam teno draksars pise." drvajamamthi jao ane loko

mate rsto taiyar kro. rajmarg bamdho, ne pththro lthavi do. prjao pr umce dhvj phrkavo. juo, prthvina cheda sudhi yhova ghosna kre che, "yruusalem lokone jnavo ke, a tmara mukitdata ave che, pote mukt krelo lokone sathe line ave che." hum temne ghna uphara apis, ane teo "pvitr prja" "yhovae mukt krelo loko" khevase. ane yrusalem "ipsita" "atykta ngri" devthi asirvadit sodhi kadheli bhumii khevase.

63

adomna ngr bosrahthi a kon ave che? kirmji rmagna sobhaynam vstromam sji thine virtv bhri cale a kon ave che? e to hum yhova chum. "tmaram tarn prgt krum chum. tmara uddhar krvane skitman ane sm-rth evo hum yhova chum." "kumdimam draks gumd-nara vstrni jem taram vstro lai kem che?" "mem eklae draks gumdi che. mne mdd krva mate tyam koi n htum. mara krodhnam mem mara struone drak-sani jem gumdi nakhya, rose bhraine mem temne roli nakhya ane temna lohini pickari maram vstro upr udi ane maram vstro bdham khrdai gya. karn, struone sja kri mara potana lokone mukt krvano mem nkki krelo smy avi cukyo che. mem ajubaju njr nakhi pn koi mari mdde avyum nhi. mari sathe avnar koi nthi e joine hum acmbamam pdi gyo. tem chtam mara bahue mne vijy apavyo, mara krodhnam mem videsi prjaone kcdi nakhi ane teo srv lthdiyam khaine jmin pr pdi gji." yhovana upkaro hum smbharis ane apne mate ene je kaim kryum che te mate hum tena gung-gan gais. potani apar krana ane dyathi preraine tene israelna lokonum bhare motum klyan kryum che. tene khyum, "khrekhr teo mari prja che, mara sm-tan che; teo mne dgo nhi de." ane tene teone bdham smktomamthi ugari lidha. teone bcavva mate tene koi dut nhoti moklyo, te jate avya hta. tene umckine bhutkalmam bdho smy teone upadya krya. am chtam teoe dgo krine temni viruddh blvo kri temna pvitr atmene dubhavayo. e pchi te temna dusmn bnya ane jate temni same yuddhe cdyo. pchi temne temna sevk musana juna divso yad krya ane kheva lagya, potana lokona agevanne smudrmamthi par utarnar yhova kyam che? temnamam potana atmano smcar krnar e kyam che? potana smputn sarmthtythi musani sathe rhenar kyam che? potana lokone mate jlna be bhag kri temne smudrmamthi dori lavi amr ki-tir prapt krnar kyam che? jene amne jane medan pr ghodo calto hoy tem umdanmam evi rite clayva ke ame thokr khadhi nhi, te kyam che? khinmam utri jnaram dhorni jem teo yhovana atmamthi visram pamy; te mujb te potane mate mhimavmt nam krva mate tmara lokone dorya. he yhova, upr svrgmamthi nice sti kr, tara bhvy ane pvitrsthanmamthi stipat kr. kyam che tari skit? kyam che tari amara prtyeni hr-dyni ghelcha? kyam che taro ubhrato prem ane tari dya? ene tum atkvo lage che! hju pn sace j tme amara pita cho! jo ibrahim ane israel(yakub) amaro asvikar kre toye, he yhova, tum amaro pita che, pracin smtythi tum 'amaro uddhark' e namthi olkhato avyo che. he yhova, sa mate tme amaram hrdyo kthn krya ane amne tmara magorthi valyam che? pacha avo, tmara sevkone khatr, je kulo tmara j che. thoda smy mate, tmara pvitr loko tmara pvitr dhamne dhavta htam,

pn hve amara struoē tmara mmdirne roli nakhyum che. amara pr tum rajy n krto hoy te rite, ame tari prja n hoie te rite, ame ghno smy vitavyo!

64

tme akas phadine nice utri avo! jethi prvto tmari hajrimam kmpi uthe! tmara mhimano agni jmgloṇe bali nakhe ane mhasagrona panine ukaline suvki nakhe; prjaō tmari smks dhruji uthe, tyar pchi j tmara struo tmari kitir ane sarmthyne smji skse. amari klpnamam n ave tevam prbhavit bhyṁkr kamo jyare krtam htam, teva ek smye tme jyare nice avtrn kryum, ane prvtoē tmne nihalya tyaree teo bhythi kmpi uthya! karn ke pracin smythi aj sudhi koipn vykite bija koi pn vise joyu ke sambhlyum nthi, sivay ke apna dev, jene teoni prtiksā krnaraona hitmam kary krya che. anmdthi bhlam karyo krnaraone ttha devna mager calnara saune tme avkaro cho. prmtu ame devno bhy rakhnara nthi; ame stt pap krya krie chie ane amara smgr jivn drmyan papi j rhya chie. tethi amara pr tmaro rosbhare che, ame ki rite bci skie? ame bdha apvitr thi gya chie. amaram dhrmkaryo suddham mela vstro jeva che. ame bdham pamddani jem cimlai gya chie ane amaram pap pvnni jem amne tani jay che. koi tmara name vinmti krtā nthi, ke koi tmne vlgī rheva prytṇ krtum nthi. tem tarum mukh amarathi phervi lidhum che ane amne amaram duskmorene hvale kī didha che. he yhova, hve tme amara pita cho; ame mati ane tme kumbhar cho. ame srv tmara hathoni krtio chie. he yhova, vdhare kop krso nhi, amaram pap sda smbharso nhi! jra amara samum juo! ame bdha tmari prja chie. tmaram pvitr ngro atyare nirjn prdes jeva thi gya che, siyon veran thi gym che. yrusalem ujid arny thi gym che. amaram pvitr ane bhvy mmdir, jyam amara pitro tmari stuti krtā hta, te blīne khakh thi gym che; je joine ame anmd pamta hta, te bdhum khmdr bni gym che. am chtam, he yhova, sum tme shay krvani na krso! sum tmarum hrdy nhi drve? sum hju pn tme samt rheso ane amne apar vedna apta rheso?

65

yhova khe che; “phela kdi mara vise janvani kalji kri nhoti eva loko hve mne sodhi rhya che. phela kdi mne teo sodhta nhota, chtam hum temne mlva taiyar hto. e prja mne nam dine pokarti nhoti chtam mem temne khyum ke, ‘a rhyo hum. a rhyo hum.’ “e blvakhor lokone vdhavi leva mem akho divs hath phola krya, pn teo svchmḍi bni khote mager cale che, stt mara modha agl mne gusso cde evum kre che. teo upvnomam jine bija devone blidan ape che, ane temni vedit pr dhup cdhave che ane ratre teo kbrstanmam ane guphaomam jay che; teo dukkrnum mams khay che ane temna patro asuddh praniomamthi bnela rsathi bhrela hoy che, “tem chtam teo ekbijane khe che, ‘mari vdhare njik n avso, nhi. to hum tmne pvitr bnavi dis!’ teo mne gumglave che; teo mne stt krodhit kre che.” “juo, a sty mari agl nodhelum che: eno bdlo apya vgr hum jmpis nhi. “hum teona paponno j nhi prmtu teona pitrona paponno pn bdlo

teone apis. karn ke teoe pn prvto pr dhup balyo che ane tekrio pr marum apman kryum che. hum teona apradhono puro bdlo vali apis.” yhova khe che, “jem jhumkhama nvo draksars mle che tyare, teno nas krso mam, karn ke temam asirvad che, em loko khe che; tem hum mara sevkone mate kris, jethi teo srv lokono nas n thay. hum yakubna vmsjo ane yhudana lokone asirvad apis ane temne mara a prvtiy prdesna varso bnavis. mara psmd krela loko, mara sevko tyam vazo krse. jeoe mari sodh kri che teva mara lokone mate saronna medanone phrithi ghetam-bkrām ane dhor-dhamkhrthi bhri devamam avse ane akhorni khin teonum gochr bni rheso. “prmtu tme maro tyag krnara cho, mara pvitr prvṭ siyonne bhuli gya cho, bhagydev-taone thal dhravo cho ane emne jatjatnam draksarsni pyalinum naivedy cdhavo cho; tethi tmne to hum tr-varne ghat utaris. tmara bdhani htya krvamam avse, karn, mem tmne bolavya pn tme jvab n apyo; hum bolyo, pn tme kane n dhryum. mari njrmam je khotum htum te tme kryum ane mne je psmd nhotum te tme psmd kryum.” athi yhova mara malik khe che ke, “mara sevko khava pamse pn tme bhukhya rheso, mara sevko pise pn tme tsrya rheso. mara sevko khushi thse pn tme phjet thso. mara sevko anmdthi gito gase pn tme bhgnhrdy thine rdso, ane amtrna smtapne lidhe akrmḍ krso. mara apnavela sevko sap apvavam tmara namno upyog krya. hum mara malik, yhova tmarum mot nipjavis. pn hum mara sevkone nvum nam apis. chtam desmam je koi vykit bija koine asirvad apse, te te vykitne sty devne name asirvad apse. je koi desmam sm khase te, visvaspatr devna namna sm khase. karn phelani muskelio bhulai gi hse ane mari amkhthi smtai gi hse.” yhova khe che, “juo, hum nvum akas ane nvi prthvi srju chum. phelani srstine koi smbharse nhi, tenum koine smrn pn nhi thay. prmtu hum je srjum chum, tethi tme khush thine sda anmdotsv kro, karn, hum ek yrusalemmam srjn kris, je mara mate anmd lavse ane jena loko marathi khushkusal hse. hum yrusalemmam anmd pamis ane tyam rheta lokothi khush rhiis. tyam phrithi rudn ttha akrmḍno avaj smbharse nhi. tyam nvam jnmela balko thoda divs jivine mrtyu pamse nhi; purum ayusy bhogvyā vina koi vrddh mrtyu pamse nhi; ane so vrs puram n jivvum e saprup mnase. loko je ghr bamdhsē temam rheva pamse, je draksni vadio ropse tena phl khava pamse. koi ghr bamdhe ne koi vse, koi vadi rope ne koi khay evum nhi bne. vrksni jem mara loko lambum jivse. mara apnavela loko potana prismna phl bhogvyā pamse. teoni mhent vyrtṇ nhi jay, ane temne ucherala balko aphtno bhog nhi bne, karn, hum yhova, temne ane temna smtanone asirvad apis. teo mne pokare te phelam j hum jvab apis, teo bole na bole tyam to mem sambhli lidhum hse. vru ttha ghetanum bccum sathe crse, simh blḍni jem kdb khase, ane jheri spor kdi dmkh marse nhi! mara akha pvitr prvṭmam teo updrv krse nhi ne vinas krse nhi.” em yhova khe che.

66

yhova khe che, “akaso marum rajyasn che, ane prthvi mari padpith che; tme marum ghr kyam bamdhsō? marum nivassthan kyam ubhum krso? a akhum visv

to mem j bnavelum che ane e bdhum to marum j che.” “hum eva lokonum snman kris, jeo dindu:khi hoy, kcdayela ane bhamgi pdela hoy, ane je mari ajna mathe cdavto hoy ane je mara vcn smks dhrujto hoy. prmtu je loko potani jate potana margni psmdgi krine potanam papomam anmd mane che ane jutha devone dhup arpn kre che, temne hum srp apis. dev temna arprone many rakhse nhi, ava manso devni vedi pr bldnum blidan ape te mnusyna blidan sman gnase ane teno svikar thse nhi. pn jo teo ghetam-num khadyarpn lave to te devni stimam kutram athva dukkrna rktum arpn krva jevum dhikkarpatr gnase! hum teo jenathi dre che evi aphto j psmd krine emne mathe utaris. karn ke mem hamk mari tyare teoe prtyutr n apyo. mem teone smbodhya tyare teoe sambhlyum nhi; mari njre je khotum htum te teoe kryum. ane mne n gme tevum teoe psmd kryum.” yhovana vcnthi dhrujnara, ane jeo devno bhy rakhe che teo a vcn sambhlo: “tmara bhaio tmaro dves kre che ane mara nam prtyena visvasupnane lidhe tmne kadhi muke che, tmaro bhiskar kri mhenam mare che; ‘ame joie to khram ke yhova potano mhima kevo prgt kre che ane tme keva khus thao cho!’ prmtu teo pote j phjet thse.” sambhlo, ngrmam a srv kolahl uthe che, mmdirmamthi avaj smbhlaj che! e potana dushmano pr vair valta yhovano avaj che. “prsvvedna thtam phelam balkne jnm apnari stri jevi a mari pvitr ngri che. avum kdi koie joyum che ke sambhlyum che? sum ek j divsmam kdi koi des astitvmam ave khro? siyonne prsv vedna vethvi pdse nhi, ane te phelam e desne jnm apse. yhova tmara dev puche che ke, prsutikal pase lavine pchi prsv n thay evum sum hum kris? na, em hum kdi nhi krum.” yhova khe che, “yrsalem pr prem rakhnarao, teni sathe tme pn amdo, hso!llas mano! ene mate akrmd krnarao, hve tena anmdmam anmd mano; matani satadayk chatie dhavine balk jem dhrpt anubhve che tem tme eni bhri bhri smrdghi bhogvine trpti pamsa.” yhova khe che, “hum ena pr sritani jem suksamti vHAVIS ane ubhrata vhenani jem prjaoni smrdghi relavis. tme dhavso; kede umcki levaso, kholamam tmne khub lad ldavase. nanam balkone jem teni ma dilaso ape che, te prmane hum tmne dilaso apis; ane yrsalem-mam tme sau dilaso pamsa.” tme jyare yrsalemne joso tyare tmara hrdyam anmd thse; tmari tmdursti lilotrini jem ugse. yhovano bhlaino hath temna loko pr che, ane temno kop temna struo pr che, te srv prjao joi skse. yhova agnini jem, vavmtol jeva rtho sathe prkhr rosthni ane bbbhukta krodhagnithi aghat krvane avi rhya che. yhova ag ane trvarthi akhi man-vjatno nyay tolse, ane ghna yhovane hathe marya jse. jeo dehsuddhi kri, srghs kadhi bija devonam upvn-mam puja krva prves kre che, “jeo bhumdnum mams, umdr ane sapolijanam mna krayela mamsni ujani kre che, te bdhano temna krtyo ane vicaro sathe du:khd amt avse. “teo sum kri rhya che ane teo sum vicari rhya che te srv hum joi skum chum. tethi hum srv prjaone yrsalemmam ekthi kris ane tyam teo maro mhima jose. hum temne ek emdhani apis ane tem-namamna bci gyelaone judi judi prjaomam moklis. hum temne libiya ane lyud temna karykusl dhrnud-hario sathe, ane tasirs, (put ane budma,) ane tubal ane gris ttha dur durna driyaparna desomam, jyamna

lokoe mara updeso sambhlyam nthi ke maro mhima joyo nthi, ane mara moklela e loko tyamni prjao-mam maro mhima prgt krse. ane yhovane mate uphar trike drek prjaomamthi tara srv bhaione pacha lavse. tyamthi teone mara pvitr prvt yrsalemmam ghodao pr, rthomam, palkhiomam, khccro pr ttha umtdio pr besadine kal jipurvk lavvamam avse, em yhova khe che. kapnina smymam jem arprone yhovana suddh patromam mmdirmam lavvamam ave tem teo yho-vani smks arpn rup thse. teomamna ketlakne hum mara yajko ane levio bnavis em yhova khe che.nvum akas ane nvi prthvi “hum je nvum akas ane nvi prthvi bnavvano chum te mari njr smks kaym rheshe, tem tmara vmsjo ane tmaram nam pn kaym rheshe. vli yhova khe che ke, dr mhine cdrdrsnne divse ane dr athvadiye visramvarne divse akhi manvjat mari agl upasna krva avse. “ane teo bhar jse tyare mari same blvo krnaramna muddam teo jose; karn ke teono kido kdi mrnar nthi; teono agni olvase nhi; ane teo smgr mansjatne dhikkarpatr thi pdse.”

binyamin prdesna anathoth gamna yajk kulsmuhna hilkaryana putr ymirya pase dev trphthi avela a yhovana vcn che: yhudiana raja amonna putr yosiyana rajymam terme vser tene yhovani vani smbhlay; vli yosiyana putr yhoyakimna rajysasn drmyan tem j te pchi yosiyana putr sidkiyana rajyna agiyarma vrs sudhi e smbhlati rhi. e vrsna pamcma mhinamam yrusalemma lokone desnikal krvamam avya. yhovae mne khyum: "tne grbhmm ghdyo te phelam mem tne psmd kryo hto; tum jnyo te phelam mem tne a kam mate pvitr kryo hto, a to prjaona prbodhk thva mate mem tne nimo hto." mem khyum, "he prbhu yhova! hum tem kri skum tem nthi, mne bolta to avdtum nthi, hum to hji nani vyno balk chum!" prmtu yhovae khyum, "hum balk chum, 'evum khis nhi.' karn ke hum tne je bdha loko pase moklum tyam tare jvanum j che, ane hum je kim tne khum te tare temne jrur khemyu pdse. te lokothi bis nhi, karn, hum tari jode rhi tarum rksn kris." a yhovana vcn che. pchi yhovae potano hath lmbavine mara momne sprs kryo ane mne khyum, "jo mem maram vcn tara mukhmm mukyam che! aje hum tne prjao ane rajyo pr stta apum chum, tare todi padvanum ane ukhedi nakhvanum che, vinas krvanum ane uthlavi nakhvanum che, bamdhvanum ane ropvanum che." pchi mne yhovae khyum, "ymirya, jo! tum sum jue che?" mem jvab apyo, "bdamdina jhadni daline hum joi skum chu." pchi yhovae mne khyum, "tem je kim joyum te brabr che, karn, hum tara prna maram vcn puram krvani babtni khatri krva dhyanthi jou chum." phrivar mne yhovanam vcn smbhlaya, "tne sum dekhay che?" mem khyum, "ek uklto crum dekhay che; e uttr trphthi a trph nmelo che." yhovae khyum, "uttrmamthi j a desnam sau vasio pr apht uttre. ha! juo, hum uttrmam bdha rajyone bolavum chum. temna rajao yrusalemma drvaja same teni phrtene divalni same, tem j yhudiana bdha ngroni same potpotanum simhasn mamde. a yhovana vcn che. mara lokona srv dusrktyo bdl hum temne sja phrmavis. karn, temne mne chodine bija devoni agl dhup krya che, pote bnaveli murtioni puja pn kri che. "tara mate tare ubha thvum pdse, taro posak pher ane bhar ja, ane hum tne je phrmavu te tum jine teone khe. teothi dris nhi, nhi to hum te teoni agl bhygrst thravis. ane tena bdle hum tne, te sher jeni bajue killo hse tevo bnavis ane tne lokhmdl stmbh jevo ane kamsani dival bnavum chum jethi tum rajao, agevano, yajko ane yhudiana bdha loko je tari viruddh krse, temni same ubho rhi ske. teo tari sathe yuddh krse, pn tne hravi skse nhi, karn, hum tare pdkhe rhi tarum rksn kris." a hum yhova bolum chum.

phrithi yhovae mari sathe vat krine a prmane khyu: "ja, ane yrusalem sambhle te rite ghosna kr: "a yhovana vcn che: mne yad che ke, juvanimam tari bhkit kevi acl hti! nvam nvam prnyam tyare tum mara pr ketlo prem rakhti hti! tum rnmam ujid prdesmam mari pachi pachi avi hti. e divsomam, he israel, tum mne smpriti hti, jane phslni pheli upi. je

koi tne khava dhatum tene sja thti, tene mathe apht uttri." a hum yhova bolum chum. he yakubna kutumbo, israelna kulsmuho, yhovani vanino smdeso sambhlo. yhova khe che, "tmara pitrone maramam so dos dekhayo ke teo mne chodine dur calya gya? teo visat vgrni murtione bhija lagya ane pote visat vgrna thi gya. teoe puchyum nhi ke yhova kyam che? je amne misrmamthi slamt bhar lavya ane amne reti ane khdkoni bhumimamthi dori gyam, jyam sdakal dukal ane amdhkar hoy che, jyam nthi koi mansna kyaree pglam pydam ke nthi koi tyam kyaree vsyum" yhovae khyum "hum j temne phldrur prdesmam li avyo, jethi teo teni mblkh upi bhogve. pn temne to temam prves krtam vemt tene asuddh bnavyo, mem apeli bhumine ghrnapatr bnavi didhi. yajkoe kdi puchyum nthi ke, 'yhova kyam che?' sastrna jankaroo mne olkhyo nthi, lokona agevano mari same blvo kryo che. prbodhke baldevni aradhna kri ane nkamma devone bhjvamam smy bgadyo." "athi hum, yhova, phri ekvar mara loko same arop mukum chum-temni ane temna vmsjo same. sagr par kri pscimnam jao ke purvam tpas kro. dhyanthi juo ane vicar kro, avum kdi bnyum ke khrum? koi prjao kdi devone bdlya che? bhlene e pchi namna hoy? prmtu mara lokoe to potana gaurvasi devna bdlmam nkami murtione svikari che. a joine aghat pamo. o svrg aghat pamo, ane smprn vinas pamo." a yhovani vani che. mara lokoe be pap krya che; temne maro tyag kryo che, je jivjnlnum jhrnum che tena jlno tyag kryo che, ane jemam jl rhi sktum nthi eva bhangela tamka teoe potane mate bamdhya che. israel sa mate gulamoni prja bni che? sa mate tene bmdivan bnavi dur desmam li jvamam avi che? trun simhoe teni same grjna kri che, teo ghurgurhatr kem kre che? eni bhumi veran kem thi gi che? enam shero bline khak kem thi gya che, ujid kem che? ane hji memphisna ane tahpnhesna misri sainye tari khopri todi nakhi. tarum mathum vadhi namkhe. su a sacum nthi? ke tum j a dsa tari pr lavyo che? tem avum tara yhova devne chodi dine kiyum che, jyare te tne margmam dori rhyo hto. ane hve nil ndinam pani piva misr jvano so arth che? ane phramt ndinam pani piva assur jvano so arth che? tara potanamj dusrktyona prinam tum bhogvse, tara potana j dhrmthi vimukh thvani sja tum bhogvi rhyo che, "tari jate jo ane jan ke marathi, tara yhova devthi modhum phervi levum ane maro bhy rakhya vgr jivvum e ketlum anist ane nuksankark che." a sainyono dev yhovana vcn che. "ha! ghna smy phela tem tari jhumsri bhamgi nakhi. ane dordam jene tne teni sathe bamdhyo hto te todi nakhya ane mne khyum ke, 'hum taro gulam nhi thaum.' ane drek umca prvt pr ttha drek lila vrksni nice te varamgnani jem vrtn kryum che. mem to tne uttm drakslta mani, jatvan ropo mani ropi hti, pn tum to st mansoni avi dust pedhi jevi kevi rite bni? sabu ttha kharo mota prmanmam vpray topn te tmne suddh kri skse nhi, yhova dev khe che ke, tara apradhona dagh sda mari amkho smks che." tum kevi rite khi ske ke, 'mem mari jatne st nthi kri ane, hum bal devni pachl nthi dodi?' pela kotrmam tum si rite vtir hti te yad kr, ane tem je kryum te kbul kr. tum to rtumam aveli samdhni jevo che, je gamdi thine gme tem dode che. tum ranmam uchreli jmgli gdhedi che, je kamavesmam chimkara

krti nrmam dodai jay che, vetre avi hoy tyare kon ene roki ske? koi nre teni pachi kalavala krvani jrur nthi. vetre avtam e jate avine ubhli rheshe. jo je, tara pgni khri ghsai n jay, jo je tare gle panino sos n pde! pn tum khe che, 'e nhi sambhlum mne ajanyaao prtye priti che ane mare temni pachi j jvum che.' jem cor pkday n phjet thay, tem tne israelna loko phjet thso, tme bdha j tmara rajao, agevano, yajko ane prbodhko, tme lakdamni ane pththrni murtione kho cho, 'tme amaram mabap cho.' tme mari trph pith phervi che, 'mne tmaram mom suddham btavta nthi.' pn apht ave che tyare mne hamk maro cho, 'yhova avo, amne bcavo!' tme pote bnavea a devone sa mate vinmti krti nthi? jo teo kri ske to bhle avine teo tmne muskeliomamthi ugare. he yhudiya, tare to jetlam ngr che tetlam devoni murtio che. yhova khe che, "mari viruddh tme sa mate phriyad kro cho? mari same to tmaramamna bdhae blvo kryo che." "mem tmara balkone mariya ke tmne sja thay pn te vyrth gyum. tmaramam koi sudharo thyo nthi. tmari j trvar bhukhya simhni jem tmara prbodhkone bhrkhi gi." he mara loko, tme te keva cho? mari vat dhyanthi sambhlo! "sum hum tmara mate veran vgda jevo ke ghor amdhkarni bhumirup hto! mara loko sa mate khe che ke 'ame svmtmr thya chie; hve ame temni sathe koi smbmdh rakhva mamgta nthi?' sum koi knya kdi potanam ghenam bhule? koi nvvdhu potana kmrpta bhule? tem chtam he mari prja, gnya gnay nhi etla divsothi tum mne bhuli gi che. premioni pachi abhisare si rite jvum e tne brabr avde che. te mate dust strione pn tum sikhvi ske tem che! tara vstrono palv lohithi khridayelo che, nidors gribona lohithi! te kmi e lokone tara ghrmam khatr padtam pkdya nhota. ne chtam tum khe che, 'dev rose bhray tevum koi krti mem kryum nthi. mne khatri che te gusse thya nthi.' tum khe che, 'mem pap nthi kryum', mate hum tne akri siksa kris. tum sa mate atli srltathi marg bdle che? jem assure tmne nica padya che tem misr pn tmne nica padse. tethi tum pn misrni bhar taro hath tare mathe mukine avis karn ke mem teono asvikar kryo che jena pr te visvas mukyo hto. tethi, teo tarum bhlum nhim kri ske.

3

yhova khe che, "ek niym che, koi mans potani pt-nine chutacheda ape ane teni tene chodine jay ane bija mansne prne, to pchi phelo pti tene pachho li ske khro? coksks nhi - karn e des purepura st thyo nthi? he israeli prja, tem to anek premio sathe vybhicar kryo che! ane te chtam pn tum pachi avva mamge che?" "jra umci njr krine tekrio trph jo, evi koi jgya che jyam tum vesyani mapkh n vtir hoy? tampi bethela nrmamna arbni jem tum rstani dhare premioni rah joti bethi che, ane tem tara adhm vybhicarthe ane dusttathi bhumine st kri che. athi j vrsadne rokva-mam avyo che ane tyam pachlo vrsad pn vrsyo nthi; prmtu hji pn tum besrm varamngani jem vter che. hji thoda smy phela j tum mne khethi hti, "pita tme to mara yuvavsthana mitr cho, tme hmesa mari sathe risayela rheso? su tme mara pr dyas rosmam rheso? tem mne am khyum htum, pn chtam tem tarathi thay etlam pap krya." yosiya raja hto tyare yhova trphthi mari pase a smdeso avyo, "peli bevpha israeli prjae

sum kryum che, te tem joyum? te ekeek tekri pr ane ekeek ghtadar vrks nice gi ane tyam te vesyani jem vtir. mem dharyum htum ke, 'ek divs te mari pase avse ane mari thine rheshe, pn te pachi avi nhi, teni bevpha bhen yhudiyae israelnum bmd stt nihalyum che. tene e pn joyum ke, vybhicar krva mate mem bevpha israelne chutacheda api hamki kadhi che, tem chtam, eni bevpha bhen yhudiya dri nhi, tene pn jine vesyana jevo vrtav kryo. ane tena karne te etli nphpht thi gi che vybhicarmam ke pththr ane lakdana tuk-dani puja kri tene bhumine asuddh kri che. a bd-hum chta, israelni bhen yhudiya saca hrthythi mari pase avi nthi. e matr avvano dhong kre che." a yho-vana vcn che. vli yhovae mne khyum ke, "bevpha yhudiyani tulnamam bevpha israel to ochi dospatr lage che. tethi ja ane uttr disamam, a sbdo jaher krine khe, avisvasu israelne 'mari pase pacha avva mate khe.' evum yhova khe che. 'hve hum temni pr mara bhva nhi cdhavum ke tari same krodhe bhraine nhi jou, kemke hum dyalu chum' evum yhova khe che. 'hum hmesna mate krodhe nhi bhraum. phkt taro dos kbul kr karn ke tem, tara yhova dev same blvo kryo che, prtyek ghtadar vrks nice parka devoni murtioni tem purnhrdypurvk upasna kri che. tem maro sad sambhlyo nthi." a yhovana vcn che. "pacha avo, o bevpha balko! a hum yhova tmne khum chu," ha, hum j tmaro dhni chum. hum prtyek shermamthi ek jne ane drek kutumbmamthi hum be jne line temne siyon pr pacha lavis. tyam hum mne mngm-tam rajkrtao tmne apis; ne teo jnan ttha buddhithi tmaram paln krse. jo tmaro des phri ek vkth lokothi bhrpur thse."¹to bhtukalmam yhovano krarkos tmari pase hto te smyna 'sara divsoni' tme iccha nhi kro. 'tme kyarey evum nhim vicaro ke a divso bhtukalna divso jetla saram nthi. krarkos phrithi bnavase nhi; te vkhte yrusaleum 'yovanum rajsimhasn' khevase. ane tyam sr prjao yhovani pase avse ane teo potani bhumdi icchavne adhin thvani hth kdi krse nhi, te vkhte yhudiyana loko israelna loko sathe jodai jse, ane te bmne bhega mline uttrnam desmamthi nikli je bhumii mem tmara pitrone potana trike api hti temam pacha avse.' yhova khe che, "he israel, 'mem vicyaryum ke hum tne mara putr jevo gnum ane tne ek rliyamni bhumii, akhi duniyamam sumdrmam sumdr bhumii varsamam apum.' mem em manyum htum ke, tum mne 'pita' khine bolavse ane marathi kdi vimukh nhi thay. pn tme maro visvasghat kryo che. tme marathi dur calya gya cho. ane asmkhy videsi devone tme sompai gya cho. vybhicari ptini potana ptino tyag kre teva tme thi gya cho." a yhovana vcn che. hum umcao prvto pr rumdn ane dya yacnana avaj sambhlum chum. yhova devthi dur bhtki gyela israeli lokono te avaj che. yhova khe che, "pacham avo, he bevpha balko! hum tmari bevphai dur kris." ane loko jvab ape che, "he yhova, a rhya ame, tmari pase ame avie chie, karn, tme j amara yhova dev cho. ame janie chie ke tekrio pr ane prvto pr jutham devoni kol-lahl purvk puja krvi vyvrth che, matr amara yhova dev pasethi j israelne mdd mli ske che ane israelnum tarn phkt amara yhova dev trphthi j sky che. ame amara balpnthi joyum che. amara vdilo pase je htum te bd-hum ghetam-bkram, dhordhamkhr ttha putr-putrio. teoe yajko pachi ttha murtio pachi vedphi nakhyum.

ghrnsapd devta bal e bdhamne bhrkhi gyo che. ame ljiit thya chie ane ame jene layk chie te apman shn krva taiyar chie, karn ke ame ane amara vdiloe balpnti j amara yhova devni viruddh pap kryum che; ane ame temne adhin thya nthi, ane ame tena hukmone manyam nthi."

4

yhova khe che, "he israel, jo tare pacha avvum hoy to tum mari pase j pacho av, tari ghrnsapd murtio phgavi de ane phrithi khote mager jto nhi ane jo tum stythi, nyaythi ttha nitithi, 'yhova jive che' eva sogmd khais; to srv prjao tenamam potane asirvadit khese, ttha tenamam abhiman krse." yhudiyana lokone ane yrusalemna vtnione yhova a prmane khe che; "tmaram vnkhedela khett khedi nakho, tmaram bij kamta jhamkhra vcce vavso nhi; yhovanum srnum svikaro, tmaram hrdyno mel dhoi nakho, rkhehene tmara duskrtiyone karne maro ros agnini jem bbbhuki uthe ane tharyo thre j nhi ane bdbhdho j rhe." "yrusalemman ane srv yhudiyamam pokarine kho ke, akka desmam bhy drsavtum rnsingdum vgado. 'tmara jiv bcavvane dodo! killebmdh ngromam nasi jao!' smket dhvj umco kro, 'sion ne' 'hmam j bhagi jao. vilmb krso nhi!" karn ke hum yhova uttr trphthi tmara pr bhymkr vinas lavum chum." "simh" potani jhadimamthi cdhi avyo che; te to prjaono vinask che; tara desne uvjd krva mate te potana rhethanmamthi bhar niklyo che; taram ngro evam ujd thse ke, teomam koi rhevasi jovamam avse nhi, mate soknam vstro dharn kro, chati kuto ane vilap kro, karn, yhovano ugr krodh hju samt pdyo nthi." yhovae khyum, "te divse rajao ane srdaro bhyne lidhe kamps, yajkone ttha prbodbkone bhyne karne bhare aghat lagse." tyare hum bolyo, "aha, prbhu yhova, tem amne ane yrusalemna srv lokone purnpne chetrya che tem teone khyum, 'tme samti pamso.' pn tmar matha pr to trvar ltki rhi che." "te smy avi rhyo che, jyare yrusalemna lokone khevamam avse ke, arny trphthi teona pr bali nakhe teva pvno ave che. te to upnvana ke svcc krvana upyogmam ave tevo hse nhi. mari trphthi khub skitsali pvn tmari trph dodyo avse. hve hum tmari viruddh maro cukado jnavis." juo, tophani pvnni jem lskr amara pr cdhi avse. tena rtho vavajhodani jem ghsta ave che, tena ghoda grud kr-tam pn vegila che. oh! khrekhr ame khlas thi gya. he yrusalem, tara amtrmamthi papne dhoi nakhe, to kdac tum bci jay, tum kyam sudhi tara amtrmam papi vicaro smghrya kris? karnke danthi ane ephraimna prvto prthi tmara matena cukadani jaherat thi cuki che. "any lokone jan kro, yrusalem-mam damdi pitavo. yhudiyana ngro same yuddhnado krta durna desthi dushmano ave che. jmgli pranini aspas bhrvado phri vle te prmane teo yrusalemne gheri le che; karn ke tena lokoe yhova viruddh bmd pokaryum che." yhova a vcno khe che. "he yrusalem taram potanam vrtn ane karyone karne, tem mari viruddh blvo kryo che. mate a bdhum tara pr vityum che. a tari sja che! kevi akri: tara hrdyne e ke-vum vimdhi nakhe che!" are! oh! mamru amtr ke-vum vlovay che! mari chati kevi dhdkhe che! hum samt rhi skto nthi, karn mem rnsingdano dhvni sambhlyo

che. smkt pr smkt ave che, des akho khedan medan thi gyo che, mara tmbuo ekaek dhli pdya che. tena pddaona lira ude che. mare kyam sudhi rndhvj jovo ane rnsingdano nad sambhlyo? dev khe che, "jyam sudhi mara loko murkhta n chode tyam sudhi, karn, mara loko murkh che, teo mne olkhta nthi; e loko nadan balko che. emne ksi smj nthi. e loko bhumdu krvamam ghnam calak che, prmtu sacum acrn kr-tam emne avdtum nthi." mem teona des pr care disaoo-mam jyam sudhi njr phomce tyam sudhi sti kri. srvtv vinas verayelo hto. akaso pn amdhkarmy hta. mem prvto trph joyum, to te dhruja hta. bdha dumgro dolta hta. mem sti kri, to koi mnusy dekhayum nho-tum. akasnam pmkhio suddham udi gya hta. mem joyum, to khetro veran thi gyam hta, bdham ngro bhomybhega thi gya hta, karn, yhova rose bhraya hta. karn ke yhovae khyum htmum ke, "akha desno vinas thi jse, pn hum teno spurn nas nhi krum. smgr prthvi cimta krse ane akas amdhkarmy bni jse. karn, yhova boli cukyo che ane teno vicar te bdnar nthi, tene nirny kryo che ane temamthi dgnar nthi." ghodesvar ane banavilinum nam sambhlt j smgr des nasbhag kre che. ketlak jhadimam bhrai jay che, ketlak dumgro pr cdhi jay che. ekeek sher sunum thi jay che, koi tyam rhetum nthi. tem sa mate tara sauthi sumdr ane ghrenam pheryam che? ane sa mate amkhomam kajl lgavine amkhone tejsvi kri che? tenathi tne labh thvano nthi. tara premio, prjao taro dhikkar kre che ane taro vinas krvanum irche che. hum koini prsvnednani csi jevi csi sambhlum chum. prthm balkne jnm apti vkhte prsutini vednathi kstati strina sad jevo avaj mem sambhlyo che. e to mara lokono avaj che. teo hamphi gya che teo potana hathne khemci rhya che ane rde che, "ame dabi gya chie, amaro smhar kri rhya che, teni same ame bebbhan thi rhya chie."

5

yhova khe che, "yrusalemmi glie gli sodhi kadho, tmari carebaju jate joi vlo, tena cora cauta joi vlo. ne juo ke nyayi ttha pramanik evo ek mans pn tmne mle che! ane jo tmne evo ek pn mans mle, to hum yrusalemmen maph krum. loko prtijna le che ane mara-mam srddha rakhe che em khe che, pn e juthum bole che." he yhova, tme visvasupnum caho cho. tme teone pramanik bnava prytyn kryo. tme teone siksa kri pn teo sudhrya nhi. tme teone paymal krya chtam potana papothi pacha phrva teone asmmti drsavi. ane pscatap nhi krvano teoe nirdhar kryo che. teo pas-anthi pn vdhu kthn che. pchi mem khyum, "teo j grib loko che, teone kmi bhan nthi. ha, teone yho-vana magor khbr nthi ane temna devna kaydathi ajan che." hum vdilo pase temni sathe vat krva jis, karn ke teo yhova trphno marg jane che ane jeo devna kayda jane che, pn te lokoe devni jhumsri bhamgi nakhi che ane jotro todi nakhyam che." athi jmglmamthi simh avi temne bhomybhega kri dese. vgdamamthi vru avi teone phadi khase. temnam shero phrte citto amta marya krse; ngrni bhar jnara drekne te phadi khase, karn ke teonam pap atighnam ane mari viruddh teonum bmd ati bhare che. asmkhy var teo devthi vimukh thayam che. deve khyum, "hum temne kmi

rite maphi apum? tmara balkoe mne chodi didho che ane murtiona name vcn apya che. mem temne temna pet bhray tyam sudhi khvdavyum, pn teo vybharini niklyam. ane vesyaonam ghromam bhtkva lagya. teo saro khorak khvdavine mst bnavela ghoda jeva che; drek potani pdosini stri trph kusti kre che. a mate mare emne sja n krvi?" sum hum avi prjao pr marum vair n valum? "temni draksavadiomam prves kro ane teono vinas kro, pn temno smpurn vinas n kro. teni lili dalio kapi nakho, karn ke e mari ntni. karn ke israelnam vms ane yhudana vms bnne mne smpurnpne bevpha nivdya che." a yhovana vcn che. teoe em khine asty uccaryu che, "yhova amne muskelimam mukse nhi! amara pr smkt avi pdse nhi, ame dukal ke yuddh joism nhi!" jutha prbodhko vatodiya che ane hvabhrela thela jeva che. teone koi smdeso mlyo ntni. teo je aptti vise khe che te yhudiya ane israelna loko pr nhi ave prmtu temna potana pr coks avse!" ethi sainyona dev yhovana temna prbodhkone khe che: "tmari a prkarni vatone karne hum tmara sbdone ane bhvisyvanine prcmd agnimam phervi nakhis ane bltnna lakdani jem a lokone hum bhm kris." yhovana khe che, "he israelna loko, hum tmari same durti ek prjane li avum chum. e pracin ane blvan prja che, ane teni bhasa tme janta ntni. teo bdha prcmd yoddhao che, temnam bhathamam jivlen ban bhrya che. teo tmari phsl ane tmaro khorak khai jse. teo tmaram putr-putrine bhrkhi jse, teo tmaram ghetam-bkramne ane dhordhamkhrne khai jse; teo tmari draksavadione ane phljhadone khai jse; ane tme jena pr adhar rakho cho, te tmara killebmdh ngrone teo todi padse. tem chtam e divsomam pn- a hum yhovana bolum chum- hum tmaro smpurn nas nhi krum. ane ymirya jyare tmara loko puche, 'sa mate yhovana a siksaa amara pr lavya che?' tyare tme khejo, 'tmara vtnmam rhine tme yhovano nkar kryo ane any devoni pachl bhtki gya. hve tme videsiona desmam teoni gulam-giri krso.'" yhovana khe che, "yakubna vmsjone ani jan kro, yhudiyaana lokomam ani ghosna kro: dhyan dine sambhlo, 'he murkh ane akkl vgrna loko! tme chti amkhe jota ntni, chte kane sambhlta ntni; tmne maro bhy ntni?" a hum yhovana bolum chum "sum tme mne joine ththri nhi jao? mem sagnre retini pal bamdhi che; e pal kaymi che; sagnre ene olngi ske nhi, sagnre gme tetlo tophane cde pn kim kri ske nhi. enam mojan gme tetli grjna kre pn ene olngi nhi ske. prmtu a loko to hthila ane blvakhoro cho. teo marathi dur bhtki gya che. prtivr hum tmne prthm ttha chello vrsad apum chum ane vavnino smy apum chum, chtam tme tmari jatne kyarey kheta ntni. calo, apna yhovana devne man apie." tmara potana duskmothi vrsad tmaraathi vimukh thi gyo. ane tmaram potana pape tmne kudrtina asirvadthi vmcit rakhya che. mara lokomam dust manso che, ane pardhio jem gupt rhine sikar krvano lag sodhe che, tem teo mnusyne pkdva mate phamdo mamde che. jem pamjrum pksiothi bhrayelum hoy che, teonam ghro visvasghatthi bhrelam che. priname teo mhan ane srmmnt thi gya. teo hrstpust ane tejsvi thya che. teonam dust karyoni koi sima ntni. teo anathoni babte nyay krta ntni, temne smrdhd thvani koi tk apta ntni, ane teo nirdhnona hkonum rksn krtam ntni. a bdham mate mare temne sja n krvi? evi prjane mare bdlo n apvo?" a hum

6

yhovana bolum chum. yhovana khe che, "desmam bhymlr aghatjnk vato bni rhi che: prbodhko juthi vani uccare che, yajko mnmami stta clave che; ane mara lokone e gme che; pn amt avse tyare teo sum krse?"

he binyaminna loko, jiv bcavna bhago, yrusalem-mamthi nikli jao, tkoamam rnsimgdum vgado ane beth-hakkerem pr cetvnino divo petavo, srve cetvni apo ke uttr trphtthi sarmthvyan lskr mhavinas krva avi rhyum che. tu khub sumdr ane adkvamam najuk che, pn "sijonni dikri, hum taro nas krvano krum." ghetampalko potanam tola line tyam ave che. eni phrte tmbuo namkhe che, drek jn potane gme te jgyae crse. teo khe che: "teni same yuddhe cdva mate taiyar thao; calo, apne bhrbpore tena pr humlo krie. hay re! divs to dhli gyo, smdhyani chaya lmbati jay che! to calo, apne tena pr rate humlo krine tena mhelono nas krie." am sainyona dev yhovana e prmane khyum che, "tenina vrsko kapi nakho ane yrusalem pr akrmn krva morcao ubha kro. a ngr to dmdne patr che karn ke emam julm sivay bijum ksum ntni. jem jhro panithi ubhray che tem e dusstathi ubhray che. ngrmam marjhud ane lumtphat sivay ksum j smbhlatum ntni, mamdgi ane dha sivay ksum jova mltum ntni. mate yrusalem, a cetvni pr tum dhyan ap. nhi to dhrnathi hum taro tyag kryos. tme vsti vgrnum veran bnavi dis." sainyona dev yhovana vne khyum, "tmara pr ek pchi ek aptt avi pdse ane israelmam je thodam baki rhela hse teone sodhine li jvamam avse. draksa todnar vela pr cmutaya vgr rhi gyeli draksaone ektr krva phrithi velane tpsai jue che, tem bcavi lidhela mara thoda lokone tum jrur joto hois." mem jvab apyo, "mare kone khevum? kone cetvva? kon sambhlse? temna kan tmara vise kmi sambhlva mangta ntni. ha, teo yhovana vcnne nimsdspd gne che, teone te gmta ntni. pn, yhovana hum tara rosth bhyrbhryo chum, hum ene amdr smavi skto ntni." tyare yhovana khyum, "to ene mholamam rmtam nanam bako pr ane tole vltu trumno pr thalv, pti, ptni, ane ghrdao suddham bdha j eno bhog bnse. teona struo teonam ghromam vaso krse ane teonam khetro ttha ptnio li lese. karn ke hum a desna lokone siksaa kris." a yhovana vcn che. "karn ke teo bdha samany mansthi mamdine chek ucc adhkari sudhi srve temna lobh dvara khota labho melve che, ane temna prbodhko ane yajko pn tevi j chetramni rite vter che! teo mara lokona ghane samany ujhrda hoy em upcar kre che, teo khe che ke, 'brabr che, bdhum brabr che.' pn lgare brabr ntni. potanam adhm krtyoni temne laj srm ave khe khri? lajrm? emne vli lajrm kevi? teo bhomthpne dholine pi gya che. tethi bijani jem temnum pn ptn thse, hum jyare temne sja kris tyare teo thokr khaine bhomybhaga thi jse." a yhovana vcn che. hju pn yhovana tmne smjave che: "juo, bhutkalna vsormam tme devna magormam calta hta. to je uttm marg che teni sodh krine te mager calo. tyam tmara atmane samti mlse. pn tme prtyuttr apo cho, 'na, amare eva rsta pr calvum ntni!' tmne cetvni apva mem tmara pr cokidaro nimya. 'rnsimgdano avaj sambhljo, vtipti avti hse, tyare te tmne cetvi dese.' prmtu tme khyum, 'na, ame te trph dhyan apisum

nhi.' athi yhovae khyum, "he prjao, tme sambhlo, ane jani lo ke mara lokona sa hal thvana che. he prthvina loko, sambhlo, ane nomdhi rakho, ke te loko pr hum apht utarnar chum. e emna kavadavanum phl che. temne mara sbdo kane dhrya nthi; ane temne mara niymasastr no asvikar kryo che." yhovae khe che, "hve mari smks sebahthi durdesavrtthi mmgavel dhuploban balvathi kaim vlvanum nthi. tmari kimmti sugmdhio sacvi rakho! hum tmara arpo svikari skto nthi. temam mne prsnn krti sugmdh nthi. yhovae khe che, "tethi hum mara e lokone thokor khvdavis ane teo bhumu pr pchdase; pita ane putr, pdosi ane mitr bdha j nas pamse." yhovae khe che, "uttmmamthi ek prja avi rhi che, prthvine durne chede ek blvan prja yuddhni taijari kri rhi che. teo krur ane nirdy che, sstrsj thi ghodesvari karta ave che, teoni kucno avaj ghughvta smudr jevo che. he siyonni dikri, teo tari viruddh ldai krva taijar che." loko khe che, "ame smacar sambhlya che, amara gatro gli gya che. amne vedna jagi che, jane prsutini vedna. bhar khetromam jso nhi, rstao pr musaphri krso nhi karn ke srvt rstru che ane smhar krvane tptr che. care trph bhy che. he mara priy loko soknam vstro dharn kro, rakhmam besa, ane ekna ek putrne mate hoy tem bhgnhrdye cimta kr. karn ke vinas krnar sainyo ekaek apna pr cdhi avse. ymirya, mem te dhatuono parkhnar kryo che, mara lokoni priksa kr, ane teonum muly nkki kr. teo sum khe che te tum sambhl. ane teo sum kre che te tum jo. "e bdha adhm bmdkhoru ane yhovani viruddh dustta bhreli vato krnara nthi? teo pittl jeva kthor ane lokhmd jeva krur che. dhmn cale che, vegthi hva phumke che. ane suddh krnaro agni vdhu prbl bni atisy grmi apto jay che. avo agni pn teone suddh kri skto nthi. karn ke teomamthi koi j prkarni suddhta bhar avi ske tem nthi. to pchi suddhikrnni prkriya sa mate calu rakhvi? te bdhumj kcro che. agni gme tetlo prbl bne pn teo to potana dust magormam calu j rhe che. teo 'nkareli camdi em khevay che. karn ke yhovae temno nkar kryo che."

7

pchi yhovae ymiryane khyum, "yhovana mmdirna prvesdar pase tum ja ane tyam thine mari upasna krva avnar sau yhudiya vasioni agl jaherat kr; israelna dev sainyono dev yhovanam vcn sambhlo, te khe che; 'tmaram acrn ane kmor sudharo, to hum tmne a sthle rheva dis. prmtu te lokono visvas krtam nhi, jeo juthum bolta em kheta rhe che, 'yovanum mmdir, yovanum mmdir, yovanum mmdir ahiyam j che." karn ke jo tme sace j tmaro svbhav sudharo ane tmara kmor sudharo ane tme sace j ek-bija sathe nyaypurn vyvhar kro, ane jo tme videsio, anatho ane vidhvaonum sosn n kro, ane jo tme a jgyae nidorsnum lohi n redo ane jo tme bija devo pacht dodi tmaro potano j vinas n notro; to hum tmne a desmam vsva dis. a bhumu mem tmara pitrone sdakal mate apeli che. "jra jo ke tum sum kri rhyo che? sum tum hji e chetramna sdbdomam mane che je tne koi rite mdd n kri ske? tme cori kro cho, khun kro cho, vybhicar kro cho. khota sogmd khao cho. baldevne bhog cdhavo cho. ane ajanya j bija devoni pacht pdo cho. ane pchi ahim avi mara mmdirmam mari

smks ubha rhine kho cho, "ame surksit chie," a bdha adhm karyo krvane amne chut che! tme sum em mano cho ke a marum mmdir e corluntarano addo che? yad rakhjo, mem jate a bdhum joyum che." a hum yhovae bolum chum. "marum sthan ek vkht 'silohmam htum tyam jao, jyam marum prthm nivasshtan htum. ane joi avo ke mara loko israelioni dusttane karne mem tena sa hal krya che! ane hve, jyare a srv dustta tme kri che mate hve hum tmari sathe pn evo j vyvhar kri. mem varmvat khyum che ke yhovae a prmane khe che, chtam tme marum sambhlyum nhi, mem tmne sad kryo chtam tme prtyuttr n apyo. tethi tme mdd mate mmdir pr bhrosio rakho cho, pn mem jem 'siloh'mam kryum tem mara namthi olkhta a mmdirno ane tmara pitrono prdes ttha tmne mem apela a sthlnu hum nas kris. tmara bhaione etle ephraimna lokone jem kryum htum, tem hum tmne bmdivasmam mokli apis." yhovae mne khyum, "ymirya, e loko mate prarthna kris nhi, mari agl koi mdhyusti kris nhi, karn, hum sambhlnar nthi. tum joto nthi ke yhudiyana ngromam ane yrusalemmi seriomam teo sum kri rhya che? akasni rani mate bhakhri bnavva balko lakdam vine che, puruso devta slgave che ane strio gumde che. bija devone pn teo peyarpun cdhaye che. jane marum apman n krtam hoy? sum teo khrekhr marum apman kre che? khruum jotam teo potanum j apman krtam nthi? pote j srmjnk namosi vhoi leta nthi?" tethi a hum yhovae bolum chum, "maro rosagni ane maro krodhagni a jgya pr tem j khetro pr utrse, ane te holavyo pr holvai jse nhi." israelna dev sainyono dev yhovana a vcn che, "mara loko, bhle tme mne cdhavel yjn bhegu dhnaprn pn li lo ane e bdhum mams tme khai jao. karn ke tmara pitrone hum misrmamthi li avyo hto, tyare mem temne dhnaprn ane yjn vise ksumy nhotum khyum ke, koi ajnay phrmavi nhoti; phkt mem teone khyum htum; 'mne adhin thao ane hum tmaro dev tethi ane tme mara loko tho; hum tmne phrmavum chum tetlum tme kro to tme sukhi ane smrddh thso!' "prmtu teoe sambhlyum nhi, ne dhyan pn apyum nhi, potana dust hthila vicaro prmane j calya. sara bnvae bdle teo vdhare khrab ttha gya. agl vdhvane bdle pacht htya. tmara purvjo misrmamthi bhar avya tyarthi atyar sudhi, stt mem mara sevko prbodhkone tmari pase moklya che. chtam tme marum sambhlyum nthi. dhyan apyum nthi. ane hthila thine tmara pitro krtam pn vdhare bmdkhor thine rvtya cho. ymirya, tum jyare temne a vat krse tyare teo sambhlyana nthi, tum jo temne sad krste to teo jvab apnar nthi. mate yogy prtyuttrni asa rakhis nhi. mate tum emne kheje, 'a e prja che je potana dev yhovanam sambhlti nthi ke sudhrti nthi; sccai mri prvari che; emne modhe hve enum nam pn sambhlya mltum nthi." "he yrusalem, srme karne tarum mathum mumdav, sok pal, ane prvto pr ekamtam cimta kr; karn ke yhovae potana rosne karne a lokono nkar kryo che ane teono tyag kryo che. avu bnyum karnke yhudiyana lokoe mari same evum srmjnk krtu kryum che, ke te mne gmyum nthi, temne marum nam dhavata mmdirmam ghnapd murtio muki ene tene asuddh kryum che. temne potanam putprutrone homva ben-hinnomni khinmam topheth namno yjnkumdam bamdhyo che. mem

evi ajna kri j nthi, evo vicar suddham mara mn-mam kdi avyo nthi.” “evo smy ave che jyare ‘topheth’ athva “ben-hinnomni khin” num nam bdline ‘ktlni khin’ rakhvamam avse ane teone dphnavva jgya baki n rhe tyam sudhi temne tophethmam dphnavvamam avse pchi teona mrtdehone khinmam nakhi deva-mam avse. pchi e lokona mrtdehone akasna pmkhio ane jmgli psuo khase ane temne dravine hamki muk-nar koi nhi hoy, tyare hum yhudiyana gamomamthi ane yrusalemmi seriomamthi anmdna ane hrsna avajo ane vrvdhuna kilol-hsorllas bmdh kris. jethi smgr prdes ujjd veran vgdto bni jse.”

8

yhova khe che, “jyare e smy avse tyare yhudiyana ra-jaonam ane temna agevanonam, yajkonam ane pr-bodhkonom temj yrusalemma vtniona hadkam temni kbromamthi bhar kadhvamam avse. ane teonam hadkam sury, cmdr ane akasnam nkstro smks pathrvamam avse, jemna pr temne prem hto, jemni teo puja krta hta, jemni teo slah leta hta. e had-kam phri bhegam krvamam ke datvamam nhi ave, prmtu prthvina pt pr khatrrup thi jse. “ane a dust prjamamthi jeo jivtam rheshe, teone hum jyam jyam vikheri nakhis, tyam tyam teo jivva krtam mrvum vdhare psmd krse.” em a yhovana vcn che. tum e lokone kheje ke a yhovana vcn che. “koi pdi jay che to pacho ubho thay che. koi rsto bhule che to pa-cho bhul smjata sace rste pacho phre che. to pchi tme marathi mom phervine gya cho to pacha kem nthi phrta? tme tmari bhramk murtione vligi rho cho ane pacha avvani na pado cho. mem tmne dhyanthi sambhlya che, pn koi sacum boltum nthi, koi potani dustta mate pscatap krtum nthi, khetum pn nthi ke, “are ame a sum kryum?” jem ghodo yuddhna medan-mam vegthi dhse che, tem teo papnam rsta pr veg-thi agl vdhe che. akasmam udto bglo pn potana sth-lamtrno smy jane che, tem j holo, ababil ttha sars pn jane che, prtvirs teo srj yhovae temna mate nird-harit krela smye pacha phre che; prmtu mara lokone yhovana niymnum bhan nthi. tme evum si rite khi sko ke, ‘ame sana chie, amari pase yhovanu niym-sastr che’ sastrioe juthi klmo dvara niymsastrmam juth dakhil kryum che! ‘sana manso ljiit the, teo dri jse ane temna kamo ughada pdi jse. nomdhi rakhjo, a yhovana sbdo temne nkarya hta. temni pase kevum sanpn hoi ske? hum temni pr dukal, tvr ar ane bi-mari mokli dis. hum temni pr tyam sudhi humlo kris jya sudhi te mri nhi jay, tyare teo a bhumi pr sdane mate nhi rhe. je mem temne ane temna pitrone api hti. teo mara lokona gha no samany ujhrda hoy em upcar kre che. to khe che ke, ‘brabr che, bdhum brabr che.’ pn lgare brabr nthi. murtioni puja kr-vane lidhe, sum teone srm lage che? na, teone sheje srm lagti nthi; vli srm sum che te pn teo janta nthi! te karne hum jois ke athi bijani jem temnum pn ptn thse. hum jyare temne sja kris tyare teo bhomybhega thi jse.” a yhovana vcn che. yhova khe che ke, “hum teono smpuran nas kris; vli draksavela pr kim drakso thse nhi, ne amjirine amjir lagse nhi, ne pamdda cim-lase; mem teone je kim apyum che te teoni pasethi jtum rheshe.” a yhovana vcn che. pchi yhovana loko

khese, “ahim apne mrn pamvani prtiksas sa mate krie? avo, apne killebmdh ngromam jie ane tyam mrtyu pamie, karn ke apna dev yhovae apnum mrtyu jaher kryum che ane apna srj papone karne deve apnne jherno pyalo pivane apyo che. apne samntini apeksa rakhi hti, prmtu kim samti thi nhi, apne kusl smyni rah joi hti, prmtu tena bdle bhy avi pdyo.” uttr dis-ani srhd uprthi yuddhna bhmkara smbhlay rhya che. dushmano danna kulsmuhona sher sudhi avi phomcya che; tyamthi temna ghodaona hnhnat smbhlay che, temna hnhnatthi akho dse dhruji uthe che, e loko akho prdes ane emnum srsvs, shero ane tena vtnione bhrkhi jva ave che.” yhovae khe che, “savdhan! hve hum tmara pr spor ane nago moklum chum, eva ke jene koi mmtrthi vs n kri ske, te tmne krdse.” dev marum hrty thaki gyum che, sok mne gheri vle che. sambhl! dur sudhi desmam mara lokoni cis smbhlay che, teo khe che, “yhova hve siyonmam nthi? siyonna rajaono raja emam vsto nthi?” yhovae prtyuttr apyo, “tmari kotreli murtioni puja krine ane tmara videsi devo dvara sa mate mne krodhit kryo che?” loko khe che, “kapni puri thi che, unalo viti gyo che, pn apnum tarn n thyum.” mara lokona gha joine marum haiyum ghvay che, hum sok krum chum; ane hum visadthi digmudh thi gyo chum. sum hve gilyadmam dva nthi? tyam koi vaidy nthi? to pchi mara lokona gha rujhata kem nthi?

9

marum mathum jlasy hoy to kevum sarum! mari amkho amsuna jhrnam hoy to kevum sarum! hum sdakal cimta krya krum; mara lokoni htayao mate hum rat-divs klpamt krya krum! are, hum teothi dur ca-lyo jaum ane teone visri jaum ane arnymam mne rheva mate koi jhumpdi mli jay ne, to hum mara lokone chodine tyam calyo jaum! e bdha bevpha loko che, dgabajoni tolki che. yhovae khe che, “teo dhnusyni mapkh potani jibh valine potanam astyna bano phemke che. teo styni prva krta nthi ane teo vdhu ne vdhu dust bnta jay che; teo mari pn prva krta nthi.” “prtyek jn potana mitrthi savdh rhejo, bhaino pn visvas n krta, karn, ekeek bhay yakub jevo dgabaj che. ane ekeek mitr potana mitrni nimdatmk juthi vato phelave che. drej jn potana mitrne chetre che, koi sacum boltum nthi, temni jibh juthum bolva tevai gi che. teo khote mager cdi gya che, pacha phri ske em nthi, anjay pr anjay ane chetrpimdi upr chetrpimdi krya j jay che! mari pase avvano smpuran inkar kre che.” a yhovana vcn che. tethi sainyono dev yhovae khe che, “hum teone dukhrupi kuldimm ogalis. hum teone suddh kris ane dhaturini jem hum teoni priksa kris, a sivy teone mate hum bijum sum krum? temni jibh jivlen ban jevi che, teo juthanum j uccare che. bdha modhe mithum bole che, pn mn-mam ekbijane phsavvana ghat ghde che.” yhovae puche che, “a bdha mate mare temne sum sja n krvi? avi prja pr sum maro atma vair nhi le?” hum teona prvto ane ghascarana bido mate vilap ane rudn krtam kr-tam temni trph nkr krum chum; teo ujjd thi gya che, temam koi jivtum rhyum nthi. dhorno avaj smbh-lato nthi ane pksio ttha jmgli pranio pn tyam nthi; srj nasi gya che. yhovae khyum, “yrusalemmie hum

khmderono dhglo bnavi dis, siyaloni bod bnavi dis, ane hum yhudiyana sherone nirjn vgdamam phervi nakhis." mem puchyum, "yхова, kon evo sano che je a srv smji ske? te smjavnar yhovano smdesavahk kyam che? vli a des sa mate arny jevo thi gyo che ke temam thine musaphri krvani koi himmt krtum nathi? yhovave khyum, "enum karn e che ke lokoe emne mate mem rju krelu niymshmitano tyag kryo che. temne nathi marum khyum sambhlyum ke nathi tenum paln kryum. tena bdle teoe potane gmyum te kryum che. ane teona pitroe sikhvya prmane balni murtioni puja kri che." athi hum, israelno dev, sainyono dev yхова khum chum ke, "hve hum a lokone khava mate kdvi vel ane piva mate jher apvano chum. hum temne smgr visvmam vikheri nakhis, teo durna desomam videsio jeva thse; tyam pn vinaskari trvar teono picho krse. am teono spmurn nas thse." sainyono dev yхова khe che, "pristhitiono vicar krine du:khnam gito ganarione bolavo. du:khnam gito gavamam je parmgt hoy tene bolavo; jldi kro, temne kho ke apne mate jldi du:khnam gito gay, jethi apni amkhomam codhar amsu vhe ane apni pampno bhimjai jay." siyonnam vilapna svr sambhlay che: "apno vinas ketlo bhymkr che! apne keva srmimda thvum pdyum? apne apni bhum chodvani phrj pdi, karn ke teoe apna ghrone nti padya che." prmtu he vilap krnari strio, devno smdeso sambhlo. te sum khe che te dhyanthi sambhlo; "tmari putrione ane tmari pdosnone mrsiya gatam sikhvo. "mrtyu apni bariomam thine apni hveliomas amdr utryum che. ane apna balkone vdheri nakhya che. teo hve rsta pr rhyam nathi, ane truno jaher cokmam rhyam nathi." yхова khe che: "teone a prmane kho, "khetrmam khatrni mapkh ttha kapni krnarni pachl klla pde che teni mapkh mrt sriro khetromam vikhrayela hse. ane teone dphnavnar koi hse nahi." yхова khe che, "jnanie potana jnanni ke blvane potana blni ke dhvane potana dhnni bdas mari abhiman krvm joie nahi. prmtu teo phkt a ek babtmm abhiman kre ke teo mne sace j olkhe che ane smje che ke hum nispks ane nyayi yхова chum ane mari priti avicel che karn ke a j mne psmd che." a yhovana vcn che. yхова khe che ke, "evo smy ave che ke jyare hum srv be sunntione siksa kris; jyare misr, yhudiya, adam, ammon, ane moabna vtnione temj jeo rnmam bhtkta phre che ane te bdham jeo potana valna khunao kape che temne hum sja krnar chum. karn, a bdhi prjaoni sunnt thi nathi ane israeliona hrdy sunnt thya nathi."

10

he israelna loko, yхова tmne je smdeso ape che te dhyanthi sambhlo; te khe che, "biji prjaone rste jso nahi, teo kumdli taiyar kre che ttha grhoni sthitine adhare potanum bhvisy jue che. teo bhvisyktkn kre tethi drso nahi. karn ke te srv kevl juthanum che. te prjaoni murtio ksa kamni nathi, te to jmglmamthi kapi anelum lakdum che; karigre tene potana ojarothi kotri che. ane pchi sonarupathi ngari che. tene lthoda ane khilathi jdi didhi che, jethi pdi n jay. khetromam ubha krela ashay cadiyani jem teona dev tyam ubha rhe che! te boli skta nathi, te cali skta nathi tethi umckine li jva pde che. ava devothi drso nahi,

te ksi ija kri ske tem nathi, tem j ksum bhlum krvani pn emni skit nathi." he yхова, tmara jeva bija koi dev nathi. tme keva mhan cho ane tmara namno prtap pn kevo mhan che! he lokadhipti, tmara bhy kone nahi lage? tmara thi to drine j calvum joie. srv prjaonam jnaniomam ane bdha rajaomam tmara jevum koi nathi. murtioni puja krnara bnne akkl vgrna ane murkh che. teo murtio pasethi sikhnam melve che je matr lakdanam tukda che. tasirsthi camdi ane uphajmnamthi sonum lavine sonio emamthi vrkh bnavine ene ngare che ane jambudiyam ane kirmji rmnga kimmti vstro emne pherave che. e bdhi murtio kari-groe bnaveli che. prmtu yхова to sacesac dev che, e jivtagta dev che, sasv adhipti che. te jyare rose bhray che tyare dhrti dhruji uthe che; prjao emna krodhagnine khmi skti nathi. yхова khe che, any devoni puja krnaraone tme a prmane khejo: "jemne akas ane prthvinum srjn kryum nathi, teva tmara devo akas tlethi ttha prthvi prthi nas pamse." prmtu apna deve potana sarmthythi prthvine utpn kri, potana dahpnthi prthvine sthapi, potana kauslythi akasne vistaryu. tophani vadloni grjnaothu temna avajno pdgdo pde che, te dhummsne prthvi prthi umce cd-have che. jethi vijline cmkavine vrsad vrsave che ane potana bhmdarmamthi vayuone mokle che. teni srkhamnimam bdha manso murkh ane ajnani thi gya che. drek soni pote bnaveli murti joine srmai jay che, karn, e bdhi murtio to asty ane pran vgrni che, nkami che, hamsipatr che. dev temne sja krse tyare teo nestnabud thi jse. pn yakubno dev evo nathi; te to akhi srstino srjnhar che, ane israelione te potani prja gne che. tenum nam "sainyono dev yхова che." yхова khe che, "tmaramanna jeo upr ghero nakhvamam avyo che, teo tmara saman bamdho ane hve jvane mate taiyar rho." karn ke te em khe che ke, "a vkhte hum ekaek temne a desmamthi bhar phemki dis ane moti apttio nice emne kcdi nakhis, ek pn mans bcva pamse nahi." lokoe khyum, "amara ghani vedna ashym che, te gha kdi rujay tem nathi, ame vicaryu ke; ato phkt ek bimari j che ane ame a shn kri skisum." pn amaro tmbu hto n hto thi gyo che, enam dordam tuti gya che; amara putro amne chodine calya gya che; ek pn rho nathi; amaro tmbu phri ubho krnar ke ena pdda bamdhnar koi nathi" anu karn mara lokona ghetampalko bhan bhuli gya che; teo yhovane anusrta nathi tethi sphl ttha nathi. ane temna bdha loko ghetamona tolni jem vervikher thi gya che. sambhlo, uttr trphtthi avtam motam sainyono bhymkr avaj sambhlo, teo yhudiyana ngrone siyalvani kotromam phervi nakhse. he yхова, hum janum chum ke mansnum bhagy ena hathni vat nathi. te potano jivnmarg nkki kri skto nathi. tethi he yхова, tme amne sace mager valo. amne prmansr siksa kro, rosmam avine nahi, nahi to ame hta n hta thi jisum. tmara ros tme biji prjao pr utaro, je loko tmne manta nathi, tmaram nam letam nathi. karn, teo yakubna kuttumbone khai gya che, temne temno amt anyo che, ane temna desne veran bnavi didho che.

11

phrithi ymiryane yhovani vani sambhlai, "a krarna sbdo dhyanthi sambhl ane te yhudiyana lokone ane

yrusalemna vtnione khi smbhlay. temne khe, 'a israaelna dev yhovana vcn che; je mans a krarnum paln krto nthi tena pr sap utrse!' je divse hum tmara pitrone lokhmd galvani bhththi sma misrmamthi bhar li avyo, tyare mem temni sathe a krar kryo hto. mem temne khyum htum: jo tme marum khyum sambhlo ane mari ekeek ajananum paln krso. "to tme mara loko thso. ane hum tmara dev this ane hum tmara pitrone apelum vcn palis, hum tmne jyam dudh ane mdhni relchel hoy tevi bhumi apis. ane mem e prmane kryum pn che."pchi mem jvab avyo, "yхова amin, hum em khis." tyarbad yhovae khyum, "yhudiyanam ngromam ane yrusalemn seriomam a smdeso jaher kro. tmara pitroe dev sathe krela a sdrane yad kro. tmara pitroe je je krvanum vcn devne apyum htum te bdhum tme kro. a krarni srto dhyanthi sambhlo ane tenum paln kro, karn, hum jyare tmara pitrone misrmamthi bhar li avyo hto, tyare mem temne skht cetvni api hti ane aj sudhi apto rhyo chum ke, marum khyum sambhlo, pn temne sambhlyum nhi, ane drek jn potanum hthilum ane dust mn khe tem krva lagya. tethi mem temni sathe je krar kryo hto ane jenum temne paln kryum nhotum temam drsaveli bdhi sjao mem temne mathe utari." phrithi yhovae mari sathe vat kri ane khyum, "yhudiyana ane yrusalemma lokoe mari viruddh krelum kavtrum mem sodhi kadhyum che. teo pacha potana pitrona pap krva lagya che ane temni jem marum khyum sambhlvani na pade che, teo bija devone mane che ane temni puja kre che. israele ane yhudiyae mem emna pitro sathe krela krarno bhmg kryo che." tethi yхова khe che, "hum teo pr vipitio lavnar chum ane temamthi teo bci skse nhi, teo dyan yacna krse tyare hum teoni vinmtio sambhlis nhi. etle yhudiyana gamona ane yrusalemma vtnio jine je murtione teo dhup bale che temne mdd mate gha nakhse, pn aphtne vkhte te devo temne ko i pr rste ugarvana nthi. he mara loko, tmara jetlam ngro che tetla tmara devo che. ane yrusalemma vtnioe shermam jetla mholla che tetli jynvedio ghnrnaspd baldev mate cni che. "tethi, he ymirya, e loko mate prarthna kris nhi. temna trpthi ko i vinmti ke aijji kris nhi, karn ke smktna smye te loko gha nakhse te hum sambhlvano nthi." yхова khe che, "he mari priy prja, tum mara ghrmam besrm vrtn kre che. tne ahim so adhiar che? tum sum smje che? prtijnao ane blidano tmara vinasne atkavi tmne phrithi jivn ttha anmd api skse?" ek vkhte hum tmne mnohr phlthi lci jtum jaitunnum vrks khine bolavto hto, pn atyare hum mota kdaka sathe taram pamddane slgavi mukum chum ane dalione bhamgi nakhum chum. balni agl dhup baline ttha blidano cdhavine israele ttha yhudiyae dustta kri che ane tethi sayinoyo dev yhovae pote ropela a vrksno vinas krvano hukm kryo che." yhovae pote mne jnavyum che, jethi hum smji skum pchi tene mne btavyum ke teo sum kri rhya che. hum to ktlkhane dori jvata griib gheta jevo hto. mne khbr nhoti ke teo mari viruddh kavtrum rci rhya hta ane kheta hta ke, "jhad jormam che tyam j apne ene kapi nakhie; apne tene jivtanam jgtmamthi hto n hto kri nakhie, etle enum nam pn bhulai jay." tyare mem prarthna kri, he sayinoya dev yhovai tum sako nyay krnar che, tum mansna mnne ane hrdyne jane

che, mne jova do ke tme temni pr vair valso karn ke e tum j che jeni pr me maro bcav krva mate visvas rakhyo che. tethi yхова khe che ke tne mari nakhvanum sdytmr krnar anathothna mansone hum sja kris, teo khe che: "tum yhovana namno prbdoh n kris nhi to ame tne mari nakhsum." tethi yхова anathothna loko vise a prmane khe che, "hum temne sja kris, temna yuvano trvarthi mrse ane temnam putrputri dukalam mrse. prmtu jyare anathothna lokone siksa krvano smy avse, tyare hum temna pr apht utaris ane ek pn vykit jivto rheva nhi pame."

12

he yхова, hum tmare vise phriyad krum chum tyare sty tmare pkse hoy che. tem chtam nyayna ek mudda vise mare tne puchvum che, dust manso kem suksmsrddhi pame che? bdmaso kem niramte jive che? tme teone ropo cho, teonam mul umda jay che. ane teono vepar vdhto jay che, teo ghno npoh kre che. ane dhnvan thay che. teo khe che, "devni krpathil!" saca hrdythi teo tmara abhar manta nthi. he yхова, tme mne jano cho, tmara prtyni mari bhkit tme kyamy joi che? teone ghetamni jem ktlkhane khemcine li ja, ane ktlna divs sudhi teone rakhi muk. ane he yхова, kyam sudhi bhumi sok krse? teonam dust karyone karne kyam sudhi khetrmamnum lilum ghas pn sukatum rheshe ane akrmd krtrum rheshe! vncr psupksio pn calya gya che. des ujjid thi gyo che tem chtam loko khe che, "apne sum krie che te dev joi skto nthi!" yhovae khyum, "jo manso sathe doddam tum thaki jay to pchi ghodao sathe si rite hodmam utrse? jo tum slamt prdesmam niscimt nthi to, yrdnna kamthe ave-lam jmgllmam tarum sum thse? ane ana karne tara potanam bhaio ane tara potana kutumbe pn tne dgo didho che. teo tne mari nakhva mate tari pith pachl moti bumo pade che. teo gme tetla mitha sbdoothi tari sathe vat kre, chtam pn teono visvas kris nhi." pchi yhovae khyum, "mara lokono, mara varsano mem tyag kryo che; mari atipriy prjane mem struone svadhin kri che. mara loko jmgllmamna simhni jem mari same thya che. ane mari same bhymkr grjnao kre che, tethi hum temno tirskar krum chum. mara potana loko kabrcitram baj jeva che; bija bdhae carebajuethi temna pr hlo kryo che. calo, jmgllmam srj psuo ektha thao ane mijbananim jodai jao. ghna gheta palko mari draksnivadino nas kryo che ane marum khetr pg tle khumdi nakhyum che. temne mara rliyamna khetrne veran vgo bnavi didhum che. ane mari njr agl tene khedanmedan kri nakhyum che. teoe akhi bhumine veran kri nakhi che, karne tyam rheti ko i pn vykit teni kalji leti nthi. vgdana ujjid tekrao pr thine dhadpaduona dhadam dhsi avya che. karn ke mari trvar bdhum bhrkhi rhi che. desnam a chedathi pela cheda sudhi bdhana jivne asamti che. mara lokoe ghum vavya che ane kamta lnya che. mhent to ghni kri che, pn ksum prapt thyum nthi. mara ugr rosne lidhe teoni phsl nkami gi che." yхова khe che, "je varso mem mari prjane, etle ke israele apyo che, tene j mara dust pdsio amcki leva mamge che," tethi yхова teo vise khe che, "juo, hum teoni bhumi-mamthi teone ukhedi nakhis, ane hum temna hath-mamthi yhudiyane khumcvi lis. prmtu tyarbad hum

pacho avis ane tmara bdha pr dya drsavis ttha tmne tmara potana desmam tmara ghromam pacha lavis. drek mansne tena potana varsamam pacho lavis. jevi rite temne mari prjane balna sogmd khata sikhvya htam. ane jo teo mara potana name sogmd khata sikhse, em khine, 'jevi rite yovha jive che; 'ej prmane to pchi, teo khrekhr mara potana loko vese phrithi sthpase. prmtu je koi prja mne adhin thvano inkar krse, to hum tene jdmulthi ukhedi nakhis ane teno nas kris." a yhovana vcn che.

13

yhovae mne a prmane khyum, "ja, snno kmrbmdh khridi lav ane te pher. pn tene panimam bolis nhi." athi yhovana khyu prmane mem kmrbmdh vecato lidho ane mari kmre bamdhyo. yhovano smdeso phrithi mari pase avyo. a vkhte temne khyum, "tem je kmrbmdh khridi lavine pheryo che te line ekdm phrat ndie ja ane tyam khdkoni phatmam smtadi de." tethi mem tem kryum; yhovae khyum htm te prmane mem tene phrat ndie jine smtadi didho. ghna di-vso vitya pchi yhovae mne khyum, "ekdm phrat ndie ja ane mem tne kmrbmdh smtadva khyo hto te pacho li av." athi hum phrat ndie gyo ane je jgyae kmrbmdh smtadyo hto te sodhi kadhi ane upadyo to khbr pdi ke, tene phug lagi gi hti ane tuti jto hto. hve te smpurnpne nkamo thi gyo hto. pchi yhovano smdes mari pase avyo, "aj che je yhovae khyum, jevi rite kmrbmdh khrab thi jay che ane ksa kamnum nthi rhetum, hum yhudiya ane yrusalemma lokone nst kri nakhis. te dust lokoe marum khyum sambhlvani na padi che; teo potana hthilam mn khe tem kre che, bija devone mane che, temni puja kre che ane temne pge lage che, athi teoni dsa pn a kmrbmdh jevi thse; teo ksa kamna nhi rhe." yhovha khe che, "jem kmrbmdh mansni kmre vlgi rhe, tem israelna ane yhudiyaana bdha lokone mem mari aspas vimtalya hta, jethi teo mara loko bni ske ane mari kitir thay, mara namnum gaurv vdhe; pn temne marum sambhlyum nhi." 'ymirya, tum te lokone khe che, 'a israelna dev yhovana vcn che; draksarsni drek brni draksarsthi bhrai jvi joie' ane teo jvab apse, 'albt amne ghni sari rite janie kie che drek brni draksarsthi bhrai jvi joie.' pn tum teone khe; 'tme mara mate gersmj kro cho. marum khevum a che, ke desna bdham rhevasione etle ke, daudna rajyasn pr bethela rajane, yajkone, prbodhkone ane srv samany lokone hum chaktap-nadhi bhri dis.'" yhovha khe che, "hum temne-vdilone temj juvanone, ekbijani sathe athdavis. hum teo pr dya ke kruna drsavis nhi, pn hum temno smpurn nas kris." a yhovana vcn che. yhovha khe che, 'a israelna loko, sambhlo, dhyam apo, grv chodi do! amdharum thay te phelam ane smdhyam smye prvt prna prvasini jem tme gbdi pdo te phelam tmaram dev yhovane snman apo, ane te ane tme je prkasni sas rakho cho tene dhumdhla pdchaya ane gadh amdhkarmam phervi nakhe che. sum hju pn tme sambhlva na pado cho? to pchi tmara abhimanne lidhe bhgn thylum marum amt:krn ekamtamam sok krse, mari amkhomamthi amsuoni dharao vheshe, karn ke yhovana lokone bmdhnavsthamam li jvamam avse.' yhovae mne khyum, "rajane ane rajranine khe; nice beso,

karn, tmara mhimavmt mugto tmara sir prthi utari levamam avya che. hve te tmara nthi rhya." dksinnam shero gherai gyam che; koi te gherane vimdhine tyam phomci ske em nthi, akha yhudiyana lokone desvto devamam avyo che, koi khetam koi baki rhyum nthi. he yrusalem, amkho umci krine jo! uttrmamthi pela dusmmo avi rhya che, je lokone mem tne sompya hta, jene mate tum gaurv leti hti, te kyam che? tara pdosi desone jene tem sikhvadyum htm ane jemne tem mitro gnya htam temne tara pr rajkrtao trike hum besadis. tyare tne kevum lagse? strine prsutini vedna thay tevi vedna ane kst tum anubhvse. tyare tne thse ke, "mare mathe a bdhum sa mate gujryum?" taram bhymkr papne karne tne nvstri krine tara pr blatkar krvamam avyo che. ane taro nas kryo che. hbis kdi potani camdi bdli ske? athva citto potana tpkam dur kri ske? te jo sky hoy to j khotum krvane tevayeli tum stkrm kri ske. "arnyna susvatabhrya pvnti bhusum udi jay che tem tmne hum vikheri nakhis. tara bhagy-mam e j che, e j mem tare mate nimum che, a hum yhovha bolum chum. "karn tum mne bhuli gi che, ane tem khota devomam visvas mukyo che. hum tara vstro tara modha sudhi pr li jis ane taram pap ughada kris. tara vybhicar, tari kamvegna hisota, tara jarkmor, dumgro prnam ane khetromamna taram e adhm krtyo mem joyam che. he yrusalem, tarum avi j bnyum che! tare suddh thvum j nthi. kyam sudhi amne am clavya kris? tmari murtioni pujathi hum vakeph chum."

14

yhovha sa mate vrsadne roki rakhta htam te smjavto a vcn, yhovha trphthi ymirya pase avyum: "yhudiya sokmam che, tenam ngro mrva pdya che, tenam manso du:khna marya bhumi pr dhli pdya che. yrusalemamthi mdd mate pokar uthe che. dhnvano potana cakrone pani lavva mate tamka pase mokle che, pn temam pani hotum nthi. teo khali ghda line pacha phre che; cakro smtapthi ane htas thinem du:khne karne potanam matham dhamke che. vrsad vina dhrti sukai gi che. ane temam tirado pdi che. kheduto hebb-tai gya che. teo potanam cehra chupave che. ghasni aachtne karne hrni pn potanam tajaam jnmela bccamno tyag kre che. jmgli gdhedam ujd tekra pr ubham ubham siyalvani jem hvane mate hamphe che. temni amkhe jamkh vle che ane amdhara ave che. karn ke, teone khava mate ghas nthi." loko khe che, "amara papo amari viruddh saksi pure che, tem chtam, he yhovha, tara nam khatr kimk kr; ame anekvar taro tyag kryo che, ame tari viruddh pap kryum che. he yhovha, israelni ek matr asa, smkt smyna tarnhar, tum amara desmam parka jevo kem che? ek rat mate mukam krta vtemargu jevo kem thi gyo che? tme pn sum mumjhvnmam cho? amaro bcav krva sum tme ni:shay cho? he yhovha, tme ahim amari mdhye cho ane ame tmaram nam dharn krie chie; ame tmara lok chie. he yhovha, hve amaro tyag krso nhi!" yhovha a loko vise khe che, "e lokone bhtkvamam etlo anmd ave che ke, teo potana pgne kabumam rakhi sktam nthi; athi hum emna pr prsn nthi. hum hmna temna apradho, ne temnam paponi sja krnar chum." tyarbad yhovae mne khyum, "mne a lokone mdd krvanum

kheva mate thine mari prarthna kris nhi. e loko up-
 vasa krse toyre, hum emni prarthna sambhlnar nthi.
 teo mne dhnarpn ane khadyarpn cdhave toyre, hum
 prsnr thnar nthi. hum temno yuddh dukal, ane rog-
 calathi amt lavis." pn mem khyum, "are mara prbhu
 yhova, ahiyam prbodhko to temne em khe che ke,
 'tmare yuddh jovum nhi pde ke dukal vetvo nhi pde.
 a desmam sda samti ane slamti rhese.'" tyare yhovae
 khyum, "prbodhko mare name juthanum clave che.
 mem emne moklya nthi, mem emne koi ajna api nthi.
 te prbodhko tmne khotam smdrsn, nkami agahio
 ane potanam bhramk divysvpno smbhlave che. tethi
 yhova khe che, mem moklya nhotam chtam je jutham
 prbodhko mara name bhvisy bhakhe che ane khe che
 ke, 'a desmam yuddh thye ke dukal pde em nthi'.
 temna smbmmdhmam maram vcn a prmane che: e pr-
 bodbko trvar ane dukalno bhog bnse. je lokone pr-
 bodbko bhvisyvani smbhlave che, temni ptnio, pu-
 tro ane putrio shiit trvar ane dukalna bhog bni teo
 yrusalemma rstao pr phemkai jse. koi temne dph-
 navnar pn nhi hoy. hum temne dustana phl ck-
 hadis." yhovae mare nhe khyum, "tare lokoni agl a prmane
 khevum; 'mari amkhomamthi dinrat avirt asrudhara
 vhya kro, karn, mari prja darun aghatthi ghvaine
 dhli pdi che. jo hum khetromam jaum chum, to
 yuddhamam trvarthi marya gelyeonom mrtdheo tyam
 pdya che; jo hum shermam jaum chum, to tyam
 lokone dukalathi pidatam joum chum. prbodbko ane
 yajko suddham am tem bhtkya kre che. sum krvm
 te temne sujhtum nthi!" loko khe che, "he yhova, sum
 tme yhudiyane smpurn pne tji didhum che? sum
 tme yrusalemmne dhikkaro cho? sum siksa pchi pn
 tyam samti nhi sthpay? te amne sajapnum apse ttha
 amara gha pr pata bamdhshe evum ame manta hta.
 prmtu samti sthpai nhi ane srvt prhkt smkt ane tras j-
 jova mle che. he yhova, ame amari dusta ane amara
 purvjona apradh kbul krie chie; ame pote pn tari
 viruddh papo acrya che. tara namni khatr amaro tyag
 na kris, tara gaurv prtpati simhasn yrusalemmne beabru
 na kris. amari sathena tara krarnum smrn kr, teno
 bhmj kris nhi. biji prjaomanna jutha devomamthi
 kyo videsi dev vrsad lavi ske? athva akas potani jate
 jhaptam vrsavi ske, he yhova, amara dev, matr tme j
 jhaptam kris sko cho. tethi mdd mate ame tmari j asa
 rakhisum."

15

'musa ttha smuel pn jo mari smks ubha rhe, toyehum loko pr dya krvano nthi. teone mari njr smksthli dur li ja! ane deo tne jo em khe; 'pn ame kyam jie?' 'tyare teone kheje: a yhovana vcn che.' 'jeo rogthi mrttyu pamvana che temne tyam jvum, jeo yuddhmam mrttyu pamvana che temne tyam jvum, jeo dukalthi mrttyu pamvana che temne dukal trph jvum, ane jeo bmdivasmam jva nirmaya che temne bmdivasmam jvum.' mem e lokone mate car prkarna amt nirman krya che. trvar temno smhar krse, kutram temne phadi khase, akasna pmkhio emne khai ise, ane baki rhya temne jmgli janvro khai ise. hijhikyana putr, yhudi yana raja mnassae yrusaalemmam krelam dust karyone lidhe, hum tmne akri siksaa kris. ane tmne krvamam aveli siksane lidhe prthvina srv loko bhyb-

hit these." yhovā khe che "kon tari dya khase, he yrusalem? kon tare mate sok krse? tari khbr amtr puchvani tdsi pn kon lese? tme maro tyag kryo che ane mara trph pith kri che; tethi tmaro viruddh maro hath uthavine hum tmaro vinas kris. dr vkhte pscat-tap krtam hum thaki gyo chum." a yhovana vcn che. prdsna drvaja agl me tem teone supdathi jhatkyaam che; mem mara lokone nismtan ttha nst krya che; karn ke teoe potana srv dust magor tjine mara trph pacha phrya nthi. asmkhy strione mem vidhva bnavi che. mem temna juvanone bhryuvaniamam mari nakhyi che; ane temni mataone vilap kravya che; mem temne ekaek du:kh ane bhyna bhog bnavya che. sat sat pu-troni mata murcha khaine pdi che, svas leva mate hvatiyam mare che. te divse tene amdharām dekhay che, teni srm ane namosino par nthi. tmarāmthi jeo hju pn jiytam hse, teono hum tmara struo dvara smhar kravis." a yhovana vcn che. pchi ymiryae khyum, "he mari ma, tem a du:khiyarane sa mate jnm apyo! mare desmam bdha sathe jhgdo ttha tkrar kr-vam pde che! mem nthi koini pase uchinum lidhum ke, nthi koine uchinum apyum, tem chtam bdham mne sap sa mate ape che? he yhovā, sace j mem tari hrđypurv kseve kri nthi? mara dusmno jyare apht-nam avi pdya, du:khamam avi pdya tyare temna tr-phithi tne mem prarthna nthi kri?" "sum koi mans sliya etle uttrna desnam lokhmd ttha kamsu bheivne bnavela sliya bhamgi ske? hum tmari milktone ane khjanaone lumtavi dis. lokoe ana mate ksum bhrvum nhi pde. anu karn e che ke akka desmam tme bd-haye mari viruddh arecla pap. hum tmne ajanya des-mam tmara dusmnona gulām bnavi dis, karn maro krodh tmari pr bbbhuki uthyo che ane maro krodh jene olvi n skay tevo bdbhdtha agni jevo che." ymiryae khyum, "he yhovā, tme bdhum jano cho, mne yad kro ne mdd kro, mne stavnara pr vair lo. jyare tme temni sathe dhirj rakho cho, tyare teo mne dur li n jay. jra, juo to khra, tmare khatr hum ketketlam apman shn krum chum! tmara vcnō mne tathi rakhyo che; mara bhukhya atmanum te bhojn che, te mara du:khī hrđyne anmdit ane hsirt kre che. he sainyona dev yhovā, tmarum nam dharn krine hum ketlo grv anub-hvum chum. mem kdi nirthk mojmja krnarāona smgmam anmd manyo nthi. tme mne bnavyo che ane emna prtye maramam punyprkop jgadyo che tethi hum algo rhyo chum. maram du:khono koi par nthi, maro gha asadhy kem che, rujhato kem nthi? tmari mdd comasamam vhetam jhrnam jevi acokks che. koi var pur ave ane pchi hadkam jevum ekdm sukum hoy." yhovae prtyutry apyo, "jo tum mari pase pachō avis to hum tne mari sevāmam pachō rakhis. tum je khe te nirthk nhotam, ythayogy hoy to hum tne mar-avti bolnaro bnavis. loko vline tari pase avva joie, pn tare temni pase jvanum nthi. hum tne e loko same pittlni bhimt jevo bnavi dis, teo tari same ldse pn tne hravi nhi ske. karn, tarum rksn krva ane tne bcavva hum tari sathe j chum." a yhovā vcn che. "hā, a dust mansona hathmamthi hum tne jrur bcavis ane julm-garona pmjāmamthi mukt kravis." a yhovana vcn che.

bija ek prsmge mne yhovani vani smbhlai; 'tare a jgyae lgn krva nhi, ke chokram vala n thvum." karn, a jgyae jnmela balko vise ane temne jnm apnar matapita vise hum khum chum ke, "teo bhymkr rogone lidhe mrtyu pamse, koi teone mate cimta krse nhi ke teone dphnavse nhi, prmtu teona mrtdeho khulla medan-mam pdya rheshe ane bhomy pr sdi ji khatrup thse. teo yuddh ke dukalmam mrtyu pamse ane teona mrt-dehone pmkhio ane psuo phadi khase." "je ghr sok-mam hoy tyam jis nhi. temna sokmam bhag leva ke, temne asvasn apva jis nhi." a yhovana vcn che. "karn ke a loko pasethi mem mari samti pachi khemci lidhi che, mem maro prem ane mari dya pacha khemci lidha che. a desmam umc ke nic je koi mrse, tene nhi koi dphnave ke teno nhi koi sok kre: temne mate nhi koi potana srir pr gha kre ke nhi koi mathum mumdave. koi tene samtvn apva sok krnarni sathe khase nhi ke pise nhi, pchi bhle ne tenam mabap mrtyu pamyā hoy. "je ghrmam khavapivani ujani calti hoy tyam jine khavapiva besi jis nhim. karn, mem israelna dev sainyono dev yhovae khyum che ke, 'hum ahim a desnam srj hasyno, anmdna gitono, lgn utsvano ttha vr-knyanam gitono amt lavis.' "jyare tum a lokone a bdhum khese tyare e loko tne puchse ke, 'yhovae a bdhi ghor aphto apne mathe nakhvanam sathi nkki kryum che? apno so apradh che? apne apna dev yhovano so guno kryo che?' tyare tare jvab apvo; 'karn, tmara pitroe maro tyag kryo hto,' a hum yhova bolum chum. 'ane bija devone mani temni puja kri hti; temne maro tyag kryo hto ane mara niymasstrnum paln kryu nhotum. ane tme tmaram pitronam krtam pn vdhare dustta acro cho! tmara hr-dyni icchao smtosay tyam sudhi tme dusttani pachl jao cho ane mne adhin thvano inkar kro cho. athi hum tmne a desmamthi ukhadi; tmne ane tmaram pitrone ajanya desmam phgavi denar chum. tyam tme ratdivs videsi devone bhjya krjo. karn, hum tmara pr dya rakhvano nhti." yhova khe che, "juo, hve e smy ave che jyare loko sogmd leti vkhte kyarey nhi khe ke jevi rite coks pne yhova jive che israelna lokone mis-rmamthi bhar li avyo hto. pn teo khesje jem coks pne yhova jivit che tem israelione uttrna prdesmamthi ane pote teone jyam hamki kadhyā hta te bdha de-somamthi pacha lavnar yhovana smi! karnke, mem temna purvjone bhumi api hti temam j hum temne pacha lavis." yhova khe che, "hve hum anek machi-marone moklis ane teo te lokone jalmam pkdi padse. tyar pchi hum anek sikarione moklis ane teo temne ekeek prvt prthi ane ekeek guphamamthi sodhi kad-hine temno sikar krse. karn ke hum akho vkht tem-nu ane temna paponum niriksn krum chum. tethi marathi ksum chupum rhetu nhti. "hum temni pase temnam paponu ane dusttano bmno bdlo lis, karn, temne mara desni bhumine muddam jevi ghrnaspd murtiothi bhri dine abhdavi che." he yhova, smktna smymam mne bcavnar, marum sarmthy ttha maro gdh, smgr jgtmamthi prjao tmari pase avse ane khese, "amara vdilo murkh hta, karn ke teoe jutha devoni ttha nirrthk murtion pcha kri hti." mans kdi potana devne bnavi skto hse? mansna bnavela hoy te dev hoi j n ske. yhova khe che, "teo avi kbulat krta avse, to

hum marum sarmthy ane prakrm teone dekhadis ane 'hum eklo j dev chum ne marum nam j 'yhova che' te-vum teone smjavis."

17

yhova khe che, "yhudiyanum pap lodhana dhamk-nathi ttha hiranknithi lkhelum che; te teona hrdyni pati pr kotrelum che ane tmari vedionam simgo pr kotrelum che; karn ke teona putro umca prvto prnam lilam jhadni pase teoni vedio ttha juththa devo ane teoni aseradevinum smrn kre che. are, khetrmamna mara prvt, tmaram srj paponi kimmt rupe hum tmari srj smptti tmara struone api dis. me tmne maliki mate varso apyo hto te tme gumavi deso. desmam tmara dusmnna gulamo trike, jena vise tme ksum janta nthi e desmam hum tmne mokli apis. tme mara krodhna agnine slgavyo che ane te sdakal slgto rheshe." a yhovana vcn che, "ene sapit janjo je marathi vimukh thine mans pr visvas rakhe che, je matina manvine potano adhar mane che! te ranmamni suki jhadina jevo che. je ujd mrum bhumimam jyam koi vsi ske evi khari jminmam ubho che ane te joi nhi ske ke kyare sari vsuoto avse. prmtu je mara pr visvas rakhe che ane mne potano adhar mane che tene pr mara asirvad vrsse. te jhrnani dhare ropela jhad jevo che, jena muliya pani trph phelayelam che; tap pde toy ene ksum drva jevum nthi; enam pamdda lilachm rhe che. dukalna vrsamam tene kci cimta nthi, te phi aptum j rhe che. mansna mn jevum kim kpti nthi; te evum to kutil che ke tene sace j koi jani sktum nthi. matr yhova te jane che, yhova srj hrdyoni tpsa kre che. ane tena abhymtrni priksa kre che. jethi prtyekna acrn prmane etle tene kevum jivn vitavyum che tena ad-hare tene te yogy bdlo ape che. anyayne mager dhn ekthum krnar mans to koyl jene pote jnm apyo nthi tava idane sevi rhi che tena jevo che. addhi ummr thtām e dhn ene chodi jse; akhre te murkh thrse." prmtu apnum mmdir, apno asry to anadi kalthi ucst-hane mukelum mhimavmt simhasn che. he yhova, tum israelni asa che, jeo taro tyag krse te bdha ph-jet thse, dhulmam lkhele namni jem te bhumsai jse, karn ke temne tmaro, jivna panina jhrano tyag kryo che. he yhova, tme jo mne sajo kro, to hum sace j sajo thi jsi. mne ugaro ane marum khrekhrum tarn kro karn ke tme j te cho jeni hum stuti krum chum. loko mara mskri krine mne puchya kre che, "yho-vana vcno kyam gya? joie to khra kevam sacam pde che!" yhova, mem tmne emnum bhundum krvam agrh kryo nthi, mem a aphtni amdhino divs magyo nthi, e tme jano cho; mare modhethi sum niklyum htum eni tne khbr che. mne bhybhit n krso. tme to smkt smyna mara asry che. mara julngaro pr tme mumjhvno ttha muskelio lavo, prmtu mne samti apo, ha, teo pr tme bmno vinas lavo. yhovae mne a prmane khyum, "ja, je drvaje thine yhudiyana rajao avja kre che te 'jtana drvaja' agl ane yrusalemma bdha dr-vaja agl ubho rhe. "ane khe: 'a drvajamamthi psar thnar he yhudiyana rajao, yhudiyana bdha loko ane yrusalemma vasio! tme yhovani vani sambhlo. a yho-vana hukmo che: dhyan rakhjo ke visramvarne di-vse koi bojo upadso nhi ke yrusalemma drvajamam thine amdr lavso nhi. visramvarna divse ghrmamthi

bojo upadi bhar jso nhi ane koi kam krso nhi! tmara pitrone mem ajna api hti tem visramvarna divsne pvitir mano. tmara purvjoe mara hukmomo manyam nhi, teoe te dhyan pr pn lidham nhi, ane htthe cdine n to sambhlyum ke n to sikhamn lidhi.” yhova khe che, “hve jo tme mne adhin thso ane visramvarne divse koi kam nhi kro tene alg krayelo-visist ane pvitir divs mani teni pvitirta jalvo. “to rajao je daudna simhasn pr betha che teo a sherna drvajamamthi, rtho ane ghodao pr svar lskrna sdraro sathe, ane yhudiyana loko ane yrusalemma vtnio sathe avja krse ane a ngr yrusalem sdakal hryubhryu vselum rhese. yhudiyana ngromamthi, yrusalemmi aspasna gamo-mamthi, binyaminna, nicanna temj phadi prdes-mamthi ane dksinmamthi loko dhnarpn, blio, khad-yarpn ane dhup ttha upkarartharpn line mmdire avse. “prmtu jo tme marum sambhloso nhi ane visram-var divsne pvitir manvani na padso, ttha any divsoni jem visramvarne divse pn tme yrusalemma drvajao-mamthi veparni cij-vstuo lavso, to hum a drvajaone ag campis. te agni rajmhel sudhi phelase ane teno sm-purn nas thse ane agnini bbbhukti jvalaone koi holvi skse nhi.”

18

yhovandum je vcn ymiryani pase avyum te e che ke, “tum ekdm kumbharne gher ja ane tyam hum tne mare je khevanum che te khis.” pchi hum kumbharne gher gyo. ane joyum to te cak pr kam krto hto. prmtu te je vasn ghdto hto te teni iccha mujb tai-yar thyum nhi, tethi tene tene todine phrithi matino pimd potane sarum lagyum teva ghatnum bnayum ane bijivar vasn bnayvani sruat kri. pchi yhovani vani mne smbhilai: “he israel, a kumbhare jem matina pimdnum je kryum tevum sum hum tmari sathe n kri skum? jem matino pimd kumbharna hathmam che tem tme mara hathmam cho. koi var hum koi prjane ke rajyne ukhedi nakhvani, todi padvani ke khedanmedan kri nakhvani dhmkhi apum, ane te prja jo dust magerthi pacho vle to tena pr apht utarvano mem krelo vicar mamdi valum; athva koivar hum koi prjane ke rajyne mjbuto ane sthir krvanam vicarum. pn pchi te prja potana vicaro bdli nakhe ane dustta trph phre ttha mne adhin thvani na khe to hum pn mara vicaro phervis ane mem khyum htum te prmane hum teone asirvad apis nhi. “hve ja ane yhudiyana lokone ane yrusalemma vtnione khe ke, ‘a yhovana vcn che: sambhlo, hum tmare mate aph-tni taiyari kri rhyo chum. hum tmari viruddh vojna ghti rhyo chum. mate hve tmaramamno ekeek mans dust magerthi pacho vle, potanam acrn ane kmor sudhare.’ pn teo khe che ke, ‘taro smy vedphis nhi. yhova khe che te prmane acrn krvano amaro koi j vicar nthi. ame amari iccha prmane j srv prkarna bmdhnothi mukt ane smpurn htthilaithi ttha dustta-mam jivvanum calu rakhisum!” tethi yhova khe che, “bdhi prjaomam jine pucho, ‘koie kdi avum sambh-lyum che?’ mari prja israele bhyumkr krty kryum che. lbanon prvtoni toc prmo brph kdi j ogli tjo nthi. hemorn prvtna khdkomamthi vhetam thmda panina jhrao kdi sukai jta nthi. pn mara loko mne bhuli gya che. teo nirthk tucch murtine dhup cdhave che.

teoe temna purvjona sara magorno tyag kryo che ane pgmdmi vgrna gmda rstao pr calya che. temne potana desna eva bhyumkr hal krya che ke loko sda teno tiskar krse. jta avta sau koi eni dsa joine abha bni mathum dhunavse. mara lokone hum purvna vayrani jem dushmano agl vervikher kri nakhis. temni aphtne vkhte hum temna trph pith phervis, jois sud-dham nhi.” pchi lokoe khyum, “avo apne ymiryane dur krie, apni pase apna potana yajko apne sikhvva mate, sana puruso apne slah avpa mate, ttha pr-bodhko apne sum krvum te apne khave mate che. apne ymiryani slahni jray jrur nthi. apne tene cup kri die. jethi te apni viruddh kaim pn vdhare boli ske nhi ane apne phrithi heran kre nhi.” ymiryae prarthna kri, “he yhov, mne dhyantni sambhl! mara dushmano mari viruddh je khe che te sambhl! bh-laino bdlo buraithi kray tem chtam, e loko mare mate khado khodi rhyo che. taro ros temna prthi utre eta mate tari smks ubha rhine mem emni vkilat kri hti te yad kr. to hve tum emna balkone dukalne hvale kr. temne trvarni dhare mrva de. temni strione pu-trvihoni ane ptivihoni thva de. purusone rogthi ane javano ldaimam trvarthi marya jay. acank krshti tuk-dio teo pr avi cdhe ane teonam ghromamthi ciso sambhlse, jyare tum tarum lskr line temni pr cdhi ave, karn ke mne khadamam padi nakhva mate teoe khado khodyo che. ane mara rstamam teoe chupam chtkam gothvi rakhya che. pn, he yhov, maro jiv leva matenam emna tmam khuni kavtrao tne jano cho. tme teone maph krso nhi, emnam papkmo bhulso nhi, teo tmari smks thokr khaine pchdai pdo. tmaro ros bbbhuki uthyo hoy tyare j emne sja krjo.”

19

tyarbad yhovae ymiryane khyum, “ja, ane ek matini brni khridi lav, tyar pchi lokona ketlak agevanone ane ketlak yajkone tari sathe li le. ngrnam purv drvajaethi teone ben-hinnomni khinmam li ja, ane hum tne je vcno apum te tum tyam teone khi smbhlay. tum em kheje, ‘sambhlo, he yhudiyana rajao ane yrusalemma vtnio! israaela dev sainyona dev yhovana a vcno che; hum a jgya pr evi vipti utarnar kun ke je koi sambhlse tenam kanmam gumija krse. rn ke is-raele maro tyag kryo che ane temne videsi devone dhnarpno dhurvane a sthanne st kryu che. e videsi devo jena vise temne temna purvjoe ttha yhudiyana rajae pn kyarey sambhlyum nthi. temne a sthanne nidorsona lohithi bhri didhum che. temne bal de-vne mate yjnvedio ubhi kri che. jyam teo potanam balkoni ahuti ape che. mem kdi evi ajna kri j nthi. eva koi vicar pn mara mnamm kdi avyo j nthi!” yhova khe che, “evo divs avse jyare a khin ‘topheth’ athva ‘ben-hinnom’ thi olkhase nhi prmtu teo tene ktlni khin khese. a jgyae hum yhudiya ane yrusalemma lokoni bdhi vojnaona matini brnini jem bhukkeb-hukka udavi dis! hum temno temna dushmano hathe trvarthi nas kravis, temna mrtdeh hum pmkhione ane jmgli psuone khava sompi dis. hum yrusalemma sm-purn taraj kri nakhis. tyamthi psar thnar drek jose ke mem tene ketlum bhare nuksan phomcadyum che! ane te a joine ascry pamse, ke me teno kevo nas kryo. teona struo, jeo teono jiv sodhe che teo ghero ghaline

te bdhane smkdamnmam lavse, te vkhte teo potana putronum ttha potani putrionum mams khay evum hum kris. teo bdha ebhijanum mams khase. "ane hve, ymirya, tari sathe laveli brnine tum a mansona dekhta todi nakh. teone khe, 'y'hova sainyono dev tr-phthi tmne a smdeso che; tevi j rite hum yrusalem sherne todi nakhis jem kumbhar ek vasne todi nakhe che jethi tenum smarkam kyarey n thay. topheth-mam ghna bdha lokone dphnavvamam avse karn ke teone dphnavva mate biji koi jgya nthi. a khinmam jevum hse tevum j yrusalemmam pn hse, karn ke hum yrusalemne pn mrtdehothi bhri dis.' 'yru-salem-nam mkano, yhudiyana rajaonam mkano ane je je ghrnam chapram pr lokoe akasnam nkstrone blidan cdhavyam che ane bija devone peparpno apya che te bdha mkano 'topheth' jevam st bni jse." yhovae devi vani bhakhva ymiryane topheth mokliyo tho, tyamthi pacha phrya bad te yhovana mmdirna cokmam ubho rhyo ane bdha lokone uddesine bolyo, "sainyono dev y'hova, israelno dev khe che; 'mem vcn apyum che te mujb a ngr temj teni aspasna ngro pr srv vpttio hum lavis, karn ke tme loko lthila cho ane marum khyum manta nthi."

20

immerno putr yajk pashur yhovana mmdirna rk-skono upri hto. tene ymiryane avi bhvisyvani bhaktho sambhlyo, tethi tene ymiryani dhrpdk kri ane tene kordathi phtkaryo, pchi tene tene mmdirna binyamin drvaja agl samklothi badhyo. bija divse svare pashure ymiryane hedmamthi chuto kryo tyare ymiryae tene khyum, "y'hova tne pashur nhi khe, pn magor-missabib (srvtr tras) khese. karn ke y'hova tara pr ttha tara srv mitro pr bhy moklse ane teona struoni tvrarothe teone tum mrtyu pamtam jose. akho yhudiya hum babilna rajane sompi dis. te temne ked krine babil li jse ane tyam tvrarthi mari nakhse. a sherni srv smptti, ena bdha bhmdaro ane kimti vstuo, yhudiyana rajano bdho khjano hum temna struone sompi dis, struo lumtmar krine eno kbjo lese ane babil li jvamam avse. tum, pashur, ane tarum kutumb ked pkdaso, tmne babil li jvamam avse, ane tyam tmarum mot the ane tyam tme dtaso. tum ane tara bdha mitro, jemne tem khoti bhvisyvani sambhlaveli che." pchi mem khyum, "he y'hova, tme mne yukit-purvk chetryo che. tmara smdesao apva mate tme mne dban kryu. karn ke mara krtam tme ati blvan cho. prmtu hve hum bdha divso hamsipatr thyo chum ane srv loko mari mskri kre che. kem ke jyare jyare hum bolum chum tyare tyare ghatam padine ek j vat khevani che, 'himsa ane vinas!' he y'hova, tari vani sambhlavane karne akho divs mare hamsi ane namosi shn krvi pde che." hum jo em khum ke, "hve hum yho-vane sambharis nhi, ene name bolum j nhi." to tari e vani mara amge amgmam bhmdarayeli agni jem mara amtrmam bhdhdi uthe che; ane hum tene kabumam rakhva mthum chum, pn nthi rakhi skto. care bajuthi hum teoni dhmkio uccarati sambhlum chum ane mne dr lage che, teo khe che, "apne phriyad krisum. jeo mara mitro hta teo savdhanithi mne nihale che ke, kyare bhyumkr bhul kri besum. te pote j phsai jse ane tyare apne tena pr apnum vair valisum. teo a prmane

khe che." prmtu mhan yoddhani jem y'hova mari pd-khe ubha che. te prakrmi ttha bhavya che. mara julm-garo thokr khase, teo nhi phave, teo nisphl jtam bhare phjet these; teo bdhi rite apmanit these ane sdane mate teo pr klmk lage. he sainyona dev y'hova, tme stnum parkhum kro cho, mara mnno ane hrdyno tag lo cho; ane hum icchum chum ke hum tmne emna pr bdlo valta jova pamumm, karn ke mem maro davo phkt tmne sompyo che. yhovana git gao, emnam gungan kro. karn, tene dustona hathmamthi dridronum jivn ugari lidhu che. tem chtam mara jnmno divs sapit thao! tne putr thyo che evi vdhamni mara pitane ap-nar mans sapit thao. te mansna hal e puratn ngrona jeva thay. jeno yhovae dya rakhya vgr nas kryo che, bhle tene akho divs rnnad sambhlay; svaram art-nad ane bpore yuddhnad sambhlay, karn ke, tene mne grbhmam j mari n nakhyo, to mari mata j mari kbr bni hot, tenum udr sda mate motum rhyum hot. hum ksto ane du:kh shn krva mate, srmal jivn jivva mate sum kam grbhmamthi bhar avyo?

21

pchi jyare sidkiya rajae malkiyana putr pashurne ttha maaseya yajkna putr sphanyane ymiryani pase mok-line khevdavyum ke, "babilno raja nbukhadnessar amari same yuddhe cdhyo che mate tme amara tr-phthi yhovane arj kro, kdac te amare khatr koi cmtkar kre, jethi nbukhadnessarne pacha jvum pde." tyare ymiryane yhovani vani sambhlai, ane temne te lokone khyum, "sidkiyane jine khejo ke, israelno dev y'hova a prmane khe che; 'kotni bhar ghero ghaline pdela ba-bilna raja ane teni saina same tmara je yoddhao ldi rhya che, temne pacha hthi sherni mdhymam avvum pdse. "karn, hum jate bhare ros ane krodhpurv pura bl ane prakrmti tmari same jhhumis. a ngrmam hum bhyumkr mrki moklis ane manso ttha psuo mr-tyu pamse. amte hum raja sidkiyane ttha ngrmam bci geyelaone babilna raja nbukhadnessarna hathmam sompi dis. ane te temni ktleam clavse ane temna pr jrapn dya ke truna dsavse nhi." "te tare khavam pdse tevum y'hova khe che: 'hum tmne jivna marg ane mrtiyuna marg vcce psmgdj krvani tk apum chum. je koi a shermam rhese te yuddhthi, dukalthi ke rogthi mrtiyu pamse, pn je koi tmne ghero ghaline pdeli ba-bilni sainane srne jse te bcva pamse, kim nhi to ye te jivto to rhese j. karn ke a ngrnum bhlum nhi pn vinas krvano mem nirdhar kryo che, tene babilna ra-jana hathmam sopi devamam avse ane baline rakr kri devamam avse." a yhovana vcn che. "vli yhudiyana raja daudna vmsjne y'hova khe che: dhyanthi sambhl! he daudna ghr, hmesa nyay kro; je mans julmiona hathe lumtai go che tene tena hathmamthi chodav, nhi to taram dustkrtyone karne maro ros bhhbhu-ki uthe ane maro gusso je agni jevo che te holvya vgr bhdhdyo krse. are, he yrusalem hum tari viruddh thi go chum. khin pr jhhumta khdkni dhare bethelum tum em khe che ke, "kon mara pr humlo kri ske em che, 'kon mara gdhamam prvesi ske em che'" a yho-vana vcn che. prmtu tara papi krtyoni ghthi sja hum tne kris. em y'hova khe che: 'hum jmgmlam agni sl-gavis ane te potana margmam avnar srve mhel shit baline bhsmbhut kri nakhse."

pchi yhovae mne yhudiyana rajana mhelmam jine a prmane sidhi vat krva khyum: “daudna rajyasn pr bethela he yhudiyana raja, tum ane tara amdaro ttha yrusalemna bdham vtio hum je khum chum te dhyanthi sambhlo. hum, yhova a prmane tmne khum chum; nyaythi ane sdacarthi vtior, je vykit tena julmina hathe lumbai gi che tene bcavo; prdesio, anatho ane vidhvao prtye himsa acro nhi, a sthane nidorsnum lohi redso nhi. je hum tne khum chum jo tum sace j kre to, hum khatri kris ke te rajao je daudna rajyasn pr bese che. teo a dvar trphti jse. teo rthomam ane ghoda pr svari krse ane teona cakro ane teona loko pn. pn jo tme mari cetvni trph dhyan nhi apo, ne marum khyum nhi kro to hum mara potana sm khaine khum chum ke, a mhel khmder bni jse. a hum yhova bolum chum.” yhudiyana rajmhel vise yhovae khyum che ke, “tum mare mn gilyad jevo, lbanon prvtna sikhr jevo che. tem chtam hum sm khau chum, tne veran ane vstihin sthl jevum bnavi dis. hum taro vinas krva mate manso nkki kris. teo drek jn hathmam kuhado line tara gmdhtruna sumdrmam sumdr vrksone kapi nakhe ane agnimam homi dese. “taraj thyela a ngrni pasethi psar thtam, ghni prjaona loko ekbijane khese, ‘yhovae sa mate a ngrnam ava hal krya? sa mate temne ava mhan ngrno vinas kryo?’ tyare prtyuttr tmlse, ‘karn ke e lokoe potana dev yhova sathena krarne phgavi d bija devoni puja kri.” yhudiyana loko, je mrtyu pamy che tene mate cimta krso nhi, tem teno sok pn n krso; pn je calyo gyo che tene mate haiyaphat rudn krjo, karn te kdi pachao avvano nthi. te kdi phri jnmb-humina drsn krvano nthi. tena pita yosiya rajani jgyae gadie avnar sallumne bmdivasmam li jvamam avyo che. tena vise yhova khe che: “tene jyam ked pk-dine li jvamam avyo che te desmam j te mrtyu pamse ane a bhumine kdi jova pamse nhi.” yhoayakim raja tari pr srm che, karn ke tem pramaniktathi ane anyaythi loko pr dban mukyom che, ke tari mate teo skht kam kre ane jeni uprni trph orda hoy tevo mhel bnave. tem j tara sathi mansone temne temno pgar apya vgr kam krva mate dban kryu htum. te khe che, “hum mara mate jemam visal upri ordao hoy tevo ek bhvy mhel bmdhavis, pchi temam bario mukavis, sugmdhidar erejkastthi tene mdhavis ttha mnmohk kirmji rmgtthi tene rmgtthi.” prmtu bhvy mhel bnayya tethi kaim mhan raja thi skatum nthi! tara pita yosiya sa mate ghnam vsor sudhi raj kryum? karn ke te nyayi hto ane srj vyvharmam pramanik hto. tethi deve tene asirvad apyo hto. gribo ttha jrurtmmdone nyay ttha shay puri padvamam tene kalji rakhhi, tethi te bdhi vate skdhi hto. am krvathi mans devni njik rhi ske che. a yhovana vcn che. pn tne to svarth sivay bijum ksum jovane amkho j nthi, nthi tne nidorsnum lohi redva ane ghatki atyacaro krva sivay bija ksa vicar avta. a yhovana vcn che. te mate yhudiyana raja yosiya putr yhoayakim vise yhova khe che ke, “te mrtyu pamse tyare tenum kutumb tene mate sok krse nhi, o mara bhail! athva o mari bhen! evum boline rdse nhi. teni prja pn tena mrtyuni nomdh lese nhi. ‘mara malik! mara raja!’ em khine koi rdse nhi. ek ghedamna jevi teni amtim yatra these, tene ghsdine

yrusalemna drvaja bhar nakhi avse.” he yrusalemni prja, lbanonna phad pr jine hamk mar! basanmam jine pokar kr! abarim prvt prthi hamk mar! karn, tara bdha mitro paymal thi gya che. jyare tu smrdhdh ttho hto; tyare mem tari sathe vat kri hti, pn tem khyum, “hum nhi sambhlu. tari yuvanithi mamdine tum a rite vrtti avi che, tem kdi marum khyum kryum nthi. tara srj agevano pvn dvara ghsdai jse. tara srj mitrone gulamo trike desvte li jvamam avse, akhre tari dust-tane karne tari bdmani thse, ne tum srm anubhvsse. lbanonna erejvrksio mdhye bhvy mhelmam skhucen-thi rhevum ghnun sarum che. prmtu prsutani ved-nani jem tara pr apht avse tyare tari dsa, kevi dyajnk hse!” jem sace j hum jivum chum, evum yhova khe che, “jo yhudiyana raja, yhoayakim raja yhoayakim putr, jo tum mara jmna hath prni vimti hot, to mem tene mara hathmamthi dur kryo hot. tum jenathi dre che ane je taro jiv leva take che te babilna raja nbukhadnessar ane tena sainyana hathmam sompi dis. hum tne ttha tari matane a desmamthi bhar phemki dis. ane tme prdesi bhumimam mrtyu pamso. ane tme jyam pacham jva mate jhurtam hso te bhumimam kdi jva pamso nhi.” mem khyum, a mans konya, etle phutela ane phemki didhela ghda jevo che. tene ttha tenam balkone durna ajanya prdesmam phemki dev-vamam avya che. ane ek evi bhumima namkhi dev-vamam avya che jene teo janta pn nthi. he bhumi, bhumi, bhumi! tum yhovana vcn sambhli yhova khe che: “lkhi rakhoke a mansne smtan nhi thay. jivn-mam e kdi sphl nhi thay. e koi vmsj nhi muk jay, je daudna rajyasn pr bese athva phrithi yhudio pr raj kre.”

23

“israelna dev yhova temni prjana rkhevalo vise a prmane khe che, “je dhetampalko mara bidna ghetamno nas kre che, ttha teone vikheri nakhe che. teone hay hay!” a yhovana vcn che. teni prjanum dhyan rakhvani jemni phrj hti te ghetampalko mate yhova am khe che, e tme cho jene mara tolane vikher-ine bhgadi mukyam che, tme kyarey temni pr dhyan nthi apyum, hve hum tme krelda duskrtyo mate tmne sja kris evum yhova khe che. “prmtu mara lokomamna belcaone hum jate je desomam mem temne hamki kadhy che tyamthi pacha ektr krine, temna vadamam pacha lavis. tyam teono vmsvelo phulse-phalse ane vrddhi pamse. hum eva palkoni nimnumk kris jeo temni smbhal rakhe. etle pchi temne bi-vanum ke drvanum rhese nhi. temni stt gntri krva-mam avse jethi koi bhulum pn nhi pde.” a yhovana vcn che. yhova khe che, “evo smy avi rhyo che jyare hum daudna vmsmam ek nyayi ‘amkur’ ugavis, tene raja trike psmd kris. je dhapnpurvkr rajy sasn krse ane desmam nyay ane nitimttani an vrtavse. teni karkidir drmyan yhudiyano ane israelno udhar these ane teo surksit rhese loko temne yhova amaram nyayipnum che. e name bolavse.” yhova khe che, “hve evo smy avse, jyare loko sm khati vkhte em nhi khe ke, ‘hum israelione misrmamthi bhar lavnar yhovana name sogmd lum chum!’ pn em khese ke, ‘israelna vmsjone uttrna prdesmamthi ane pote temne jyam hamki kad-hya hta te bdha desomamthi phri pacha lavnar jivta

yhovana sml' teo temni potani bhumimam vsse." ati kpti jutha prbodbkothi marum hrđy vythit thyum che. hum bhathi jagi jaum chum ane draksars pidhelam mansni jem lthdiyam khaum chum, karn ke teo mate bhymkr siksa rah jue che, ane teoni viruddh yhovae nyayasnnam pvitr vcno uccaryam che. karn ke des vybhicariothi bhrai gyo che; a sapne karne des gheri vythamam che ane dukal pđyo che. loko khota mager che ane teo potani sttano yogy upyog krta nthi. yhova khe che, "prbodbho ane yajko bmnē st thi gya che. mem temne mara mmdirmam pn dusta acrtā joya che. tene lidhe teona rstao amdhkarmy ttha lp-sna thi gya che. amdhkarmy jokhmi marg pr teono pichō pkdvām avse ane teo pchdase. karn ke hum temna pr vīpti lavvanō chum. jyare teono smy avse tyare teone temnam sr̄v paponi sja krvamam avse. "mem smrunna prbodbkomam gh̄rnajnk vstuo joi che; teoe bal devne name prbodbh kryō che ane israelione khote mager dorya che. prmtu yrusalemma prbodbkomam to mem anathi pn bhymkr krtyō joyam che; teo vybhar kre che, ane anyone chetre che, dust mansone sathshkar ape che jethi dustamamthi koi pachum vltum nthi; mare mn teo bdha sđom ane gmorana loko jeva che, jeo smpurn rite st thi gya che." tethi sainyōno dev yhova khe che, "hum teone kđvi pr khvdavis ane jher pais karn ke teone lidhe a des dusttathi bhrai gyo che." sainyōno dev yhova khe che, "mara lokone mari a cetvni che. jyare a jutha prbodbho tmne prbodbh kri che ane tmne juthi asao ape tyare tme sambhlo n̄hi. teo dhdmatha vgrni vato kre che, teo maram mukhnām vcno nthi khetam. jeo mari vanino tirskar kre che temne khevay che ke, "tmari sathe bdhum sarum thse, jeo potani ircha mujb vter che temne khe che, koi pn apththi tmare gbhravani jrur nthi, ha, jyam yhovae potano smdeso jaher kryō hto tyam a bdha prbodbkomamthi kon tyam ubhum htu ane tene dhyanthi sambhlyo hto? koi pn prbodbhke dhyanthi sambhlyani kalji rakhi che khri? a yhovana krodhno vmtol cđyo che; e dhumri leto leto dustone mathe aphrase. teoni viruddh je siksa yhovae uccari che teno smpurn aml thse n̄hi, tyam sudhi temno krodh sam̄t the n̄hi. pachlthi jyare yrusalemmnum ptn thse tyare mem je khyum che te tme smji skso. yhovae khyum, "a prbodbhkone mem moklya nthi. chtam teo dodadod kre che; mem a lokone kim khyum nthi. chtam teo mare name bole che. teo jo mari mmtrnamam upsthit rhya hot to mara lokone mari vani smblhavi hot ane temne khote magerthi ane khotam karyothī pacha valya hot? "sum hum e dev chum ke je durna sthle rhe che? athva sum hum e dev chum je potana lokoni njik rhe che? sum koi marathi potane smtadi ske? sum hum akas ttha prthvimam sr̄vtr hajr nthi?" a yhovana vc̄n che. teo khe che, "gi ratre yhova trp̄thi mne ek svp̄dr̄sn thyum. te sambhlo, 'ane pchi teo mara name juthi vato kre che.' avum kyam sudhi calse? jo teo 'prbodbhko' che teo jutha prbodbhko che ane teo je khe che te sr̄v upjavi kadhelum che. teo ekbijane sv̄p̄nōni vat khine marum nam bhulavi devani kosis kre che. brabr evi j rite-jem temna pitro marum nam bhuline baldevnum nam leta thya hta. a jutham prbodbhkone potanam sv̄p̄no kheva do ane mara smdesavahkone pn visvaspurvk marum pr̄tyek vc̄n kheva do. ghumni

tulnamam tenam photrani si kimmt? maru vc̄n ag jevu nthi? khđkna curecura krnar hthoda jevu nthi? "etle maro virodh ekbijana sbdo cori l̄i ene mare name khpavnar prbodbhko same che. je prbodbhko potani vanine mari vani trike khpave che. temni same maro virodh che. juo hum te bdha prbodbhkoni virudhnam chum jemna sv̄p̄no kevl n̄rl̄ij juthanam che ane jeo mara lokone juthanam dvara ane moti moti vato dvara papmam dori jay che. mem teone moklya nthi. ane mara lokne mate teoni pase koi smdeso nthi, jeo temna mate kik che." em yhova khe che. pchi yhovae mne khyum, "jyare lokomamthi koi ek yajk athva koi prbodbhko temnamamthi koi tne puche ke, 'yhovae kya smdesa dvara tari pr bojo7 nakhyo che?' to tare jvab devo ke, 'tme j yhova pr bojarump cho ane te tmne phgavi dese.'" em yhova khe che. "jo koi prbodbhko ke yajk ke koi bijo 'yhovani vani bharrup che.' em khese to hum tene ane tenam kutumbne bhare pdis. tme amdromdr ekbijane puchi sko cho, 'yhovano smdeso so che? yhova sum khe che?' evo j pryog krvo. aj pchi, tmare kyare pn 'yhovano bojo ' em bolvum nhim, je koi teno upyog krse te khrekr muskelimam mukai jse karn ke teo, mem je khyum che teno avlo arth kre che ane lokone, em khi chetre che ke a e che je jivta jagta dev, apna yhova dev je drek vstu pr sas̄n kre che.-khe che. "tme adrpurv prbodbhke puchi sko, 'yhovano smdeso so che? tene tmne sum khyum che?' mem tmne a sbdo n̄hi vap̄rva mate cetvni api che chtam jo tme ymiryane pucho cho, 'yhova trp̄thi aje sum boj che? pchi je tme mne bharrup cho, te bhar hum phemki dis. tmne ttha a ngr̄ne je mem tmne ane tmara pitrone apyūm htu. mari nr̄jthi bhar kri dis. ane hum tm̄arathi kdi bhulay n̄hi evi namosi ane nirmtr nimda ttha stt apman hum tmara pr anis."

24

yhudiyana raja yhyakimna putr konyahne ba-bilna raja nbukhadnessare des n̄ikal kryō ane tene yhudiyana sr̄daro ttha suthari ane luhari kamnam nipun karigrone babilmam bmdivasmam mokli didha, pchi yhovana mmdirni same bhar mukeli amjirni be toplio yhovae mne dekhadi. yrusalemmam mmdirni same amjirni bh̄reli be toplio mem joi, ek toplimam t̄jam ane hm̄namj pakela amjir hta. prmtu biji toplimam bgdi gyela ane khavane layk n̄hi evam amjir h̄tam. pchi yhovae mne khyum, "ymirya tum sum jue che?" mem uttr ap̄yo, "amjir, temanam ketlak bhu sara che ane ketlamk khubj bgdi gya che, te etlam khrab che ke khvay pn n̄hi." tyare yhovae mne khyum, a israelna dev yhovana vc̄n che. "yhudiya-mamthi je loko desvte gya che. jemne mem ahimthi babilmam desvte mokli ap̄ya che temne hum a saram amjir jeva sara manum chum. teo sathe saro vyvhar krvamam ave tevum hum kris ane teone phrithi a desmam pacha lavis. teone shay kris ane teone hani thse n̄hi, hum teone ropis ane teone ukhedi nakhis n̄hi. hum temne buddhi apis, jethi teo mne olkhe ke hum yhova chum. pchi teo mara loko the ane hum temno dev th̄is; karn, teo pura dilthi mari pase pacha avse. "pn yhudiyana raja sidkiya to khai n̄ skay teva sdela amjir jevo hse. sidkiya, ane tena ucc aml̄daro

ane yrusalemmamna bakina lokone, jeo a desmam j rhyam hoy che yhudiyana te bdham loko jeo misrmam rheta hoy, e bdha khvay pn nhi eva khrab amjir jeva hse. "hum te lokone sja kris temne thyeli sja joine prthvina bdha loko ththri jse, loko yhudiyana lokoni thekdi udavse, loko temna vise mjak mskri krse ane mem temne jyam jyam vikheri nakham che tyam loko temne sap apse. hum temna pr trvar, bhukhmro ane rogalco moklis. teo jyam sudhi nst n thi jay tyam sudhi hum temna pr tratkis pchi teonum astiv bhumi prthi mti jse je mem temne ane temna pitrone api hti."

25

yosiyano putr raja yhyakim yhudia pr rajy krto hto. tena cotha vser yhudiyana srv loko mate yhova trpthi ymirya pase a smdeso ayvo. babilna raja nbukhadnessare te vser raj krvanum srum kryum. ane ymirya prbodhke yhudiyana bdha lokone ttha yrusalemma bdha vtnione khyum, "chella trevis vrsthi, yhudiyana raja ammonna putr yosiyana sasnam 13 mam vrsthi te aj prymt yhova potana smdesao mne moklto rhyo che. mem visvasupne te tmari agl prgt krya che, chtam tme te pr dhyan apyum nthi. vli vsorna vsor sudhi yhovae tmari pase potana prbodhko moklya hta; chtam pn tme teonum sambhlyum nhi. temno smdeso e hto ke, "tme bdha tmara dust vyvhar ane dust krtiyomathi pacha phro, to tme je bhumi yhovae lamba smy phelam tmne ane tmara pitrone sdane mate api hti temam rhi skso. tme loko murtioni puja ane seva krso nhi. tmara potana matee bnavei vstuothi mne krodhit krso nhi. to hum tmne hani phomcadis nhi." "prmtu tme marum sambhlyum nhi, tme tmare mager agl vdhyia ane tmari murtio vde mne krodhit kryo che. tethi tmara pr avi pdeli srv vpiptne mate tme pote j jvabdar cho." ane hve sainyono dev yhovae khe che, "tme marum khyum manyum nthi. tethi hum uttrna bdha kulsmuhone ane babilna mara sevk nbukhadnessarne tedavi mmgavis temne hum a des same, ena vtnio same ane aspasni bdhi prjao same yuddh krva li avis. hum temnum nikmdn kadhi nakhis ane temni evi halt kris je joine loko hebtai jse. temni hamsi udavse ane hmesne mate temni namosi thse. hum tmari khusi ane lgna ullaasne chinvli lis ane tmara nokri dhmdha pdi bhamgse ane hum tmara ghromam prkasta divaone holvi nakhis. a smgr des khedan-medan ane veran thi jse. ane e loko sitter vrs babilna rajani gulamimam galse. "ane jetla jldi 70 vrs puram thay ke trt j hum babilna raja ttha tena lokone tenam papone lidhe siksa kris; temni bhumine hum hmesne mate ujjd kris." mem je je khelum che, a grmthmam lkelum che, ane ymiryae e lokoni viruddh je je agahi kri che, te bdhum hum e des pr gujaris. teo pote blvan prjao ane mhan rajaona gulam bnse ane hum temne temna hathnam krya krtiyono bdlo apis." israelna dev yhovae mne a prmane khyum, "mara krodhthi chloch bhrelo draksarsno a pyalo mara hathmamthi le. je srv prjaoni pase hum tne moklum te srve temamthi pivadaje. teo bdha e pidha pchi lthdiyam khase. ane temni vcce mem moklela yuddhthi bhan bhuli jse." athi mem yhovana hathmamthi te pyalo lidho. ane yhovae mne je je prjaomam moklyo temne mem payo. hum yrusalem

ttha yhudiyana ngromam gyo ane te pyalamamthi teona rajaoe ttha sdraro pidhum. priname te divsthi aj sudhi teo ujjd, dhikkar Pamela ttha saprup thyela che. misrna raja pharunne, tena amlarone tena drbarione ane bija bdha lokone mem a pinum payum htum. tem j misrmam vsta bdha videsione, usna bdha rajaone, plistonam shero asklon, gajha ane ekronna rajaone ane asdodna bci gyela vtnione, adom, moab ane ammonna lokone, turna ane sidonna bdha rajaone bhumdhy kamthana bdha rajaone, ddan, tema ane bujhna sheron, ane e bdham jeoe temna val potana mathani baju prthi kapyam htam, arbstanna rnmam vsti jatiomam vsta bdha rajaone, jhimrina, elamna ttha madiona srv rajao; ek pchi ek njikna ane durna, uttrna bdha rajaone ane prthvina pd prna bdham rajyone sauthi chello babilno raja pn e pise. "pchi tum teone kheje ke, sainyono dev yhovae, israelna dev khe che ke, 'pidha j kro mdmst thineulti kro ane eva pdi jao ke phrithi uthi n sko. karn ke hum tmara pr bhyavh yuddho mokli rhyo chum.' "jo teo tara hathmamthi pyalo line pivani na pade to tare temne khevum. 'a sainyono dev yhovani ajna che; tmare e pivo j pdse! a yhovana vcn che. tare avum krvm j pdse karn ke a sher mara namthi olkhay che. hum teni pr apht lavvano j chum. ane evi apeksa rakhto nhi ke tne sja nhi mle. karn ke hum a srstina bdha loko pr yuddh moklavis." a sainyona dev yhovana vcn che. "tare teoni viruddh prbodh krvo j pdse. teone khe ke, yhovae tena potana lokoni viruddh ttha prthvi pr vsnara srvi viruddh potana pvitr mmdirmamthi grjina krse. sr bnavaa mate draks chumdnara lokoni jem te ghamta padse. emno hokaro prthvina cheda sudhi phomcse. yhovae bdhi prjao same arop muke che, te bdha mansono nyay kre che. te dustono trvarthi smhar krse." a yhovana vcn che. sainyona dev yhovae jaher kre che, "juo, apht ek desmamthi bija desmam, ek prjamamthi biji prjamam phelai rhi che, prthvina dur durne chedethi prcmd vavajhodum phumkay che." te divse yhovae jemne mari nakhya hse, temna mrtdeho prthvina ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi pdya rhi khatrupp thi jse; koi temne mate sok nhi kre ke koi temne upadine datse nhi. hve dust agevano! rdo, pok mukine rdo, he lokona ghetam palko! tmari ktlo smy avi phomcyo che. tutela matlana tukdani jem tme carebaju vikherai jso. tmne hve smtavani jgya mlse nhi, nasi jvane rsto pn nhi mle. hve lokona govalne ugarvano koi aro nthi. sambhlo, agevano akrmd kre che, ghetampalko pok mukine rudn kre che, karn ke yhovae temna desno nas kri rhyam che. temna bhymk rosne karnne temna samt nivaso khmder thi rhyae che. sikarni sodhmam guphamamthi bhar jta simhni jem yhovae bhar ave che. yhovana bhymk krodhne lidhe sainyo varmvat cdhi avyam, priname temni bhumi veran vgdo thi gi che.

26

yhudiyana raja yosiyana putr yhyakimna rajyni sruatmam yhovae ymiryane a prmane khyum, "a yhovana vcn che: mmdirna prangnmam ubha rhine, yhudiyana gamomamthi je loko mmdirmam upasna krva ave che, te bdhane mem tne je khevae khyum che te ek pn sbd bhulya vgr kheje. karn ke kdac teo te

sambhle ane potana dust magorthi pacha phre ane teonam dust karyone lidhe je srv siksia hum teo pr redi devane taiyar chum. te hum teo pr n moklum.” vli yhovae mne khyum, ‘tum emne kheje, a yhovana vcn che. “jo tme marum khyum nhi kro, ane tmara mate thavel niymasstrnum paln nhi kro, ttha mem varmarv moklela mara je sevko, prbodbkone tme kdi sambhlya nthi. temnam vcno nhi sambhlo. to a mmdirna hum siloh jeva hal kris ane duniyani prtyek prjamam yrusalemne hum saprup khis.” yajko, prbodbko ane srv lokoe ymyriane yhovana mmdirmam a bdha vcno kheta sambhlyo. yhovae tene je prmane hukm kryo hto te mujb khevanum ymyriay jyare purum kryu ke trty yajkoe, prbodbkoe ane bdha lokoe, tene pkdyo ane khyum, tum hmna je bolyo che tena karne tum mrtyu pamis. tem sa mate yhovana name evi bhvisyvani uccari ke, a mmdirni halt siloh jevi thse ane a sher veran ane vsti vgrnum thi jse?” bdha loko yhovana mmdirmam ymyriane gheri vlyu. a sambhlye yhudiyana ucc adhikario rajnhelmamthi mmdirmam phomci gya ane yhovana mmdirna nva prvesdvar agl gothvai gya. pchi yajkoe ane prbodbkoe, adhikario ane lokone smobdhine khyum, “a mansne mrtyudmdni sja thvi joie, karn, tene a ngrni viruddh bhvisyvani uccari che te tme bdhae tmara potana kane sambhli che.” tyare ymyriay potana bcavmam khyum, “a ngr ttha mmdirni viruddh bhvisyvani uccarva mate yhovae mne moklyo che. mem je khyum che teno prtyek sbd temne mne apyo che. mate hve tmaram acrn ane kmor sudharo ane tmara dev yhovatum khyum sambhlo, to kdac te tmara pr je apht utarvani pote dhmk api hti te utarvanum mamdi vale. jyam sudhi a babt mne lagu pde che, hum to tmara hathmam chlu. tmne je yogy ane takirk lage te mne kro. pn etlum khathrithi manjo ke jo tme mne mari nakhso, to tme a sher ane ena bdha vtnio ek nidors mansna pran lidhana apradhi thsro. karn yhovae mne khrekhr a bdhum tmne khi smbhlayva moklyo che.” tyare adhikarioe ane lokoe yajkone ane prbodbkone khyum, “a mans mrtyudmdne patr nthi. ene apna dev yhovane name apnne smbhlayvum che.” pchi desna ketlak vdilo ane jnani manso ubha thya ane ajubaju ubha rhela srv lokone smobdhine khyum, “yhudiyana raja hijhikyana vkhtmam morasti miklah devani vabkhto hto ane tene yhudiyana bdha lokone a prmane khyum htum.” a sainyona dev yhovana vcn che, “siyon khetrni jem khedai jse, yrusalem khmderno dhglo thi jse, ane halmaj je igyae mmdir avelum che tyam jmgil ugi niklse!” sum yhudiyana raja hijhikyana ane yhudiyana bdham lokoe a mate mikhahne mari nakhyo hto? tene bdle, hijhikyae yhovano dr rakhine teni pase maphi nhoti magi? ane karne yhovae temna pr je apht utarvani dhmk api hti te utarvanum mamdi valyum. a rite to apne j apna pr moti apht notrisum.” vli smayano putr uriya kiriyath-yarimno vtni hto ane yhovano bijo sako prbodbk hto. ymyriana smymam teo n ngr ttha desni viruddh bhvisyvcn kheto hto. raja yhoayakime potana bdha amldaro ane amgrksko shit tene je khyum te sambhlyum htum. ane tene mari nakhvano prytyn kryo hto jyare uriyane eni khbr pdi tyare bhybhit thi misr bhagi go. tyare yhoayakim rajae uriyane bmdivan krva mate akhborna putr el-

nathanne ane teni sathe ketlamk mansone misrmam moklya. teo tene bmdivan bnavine yhoayakim rajani hjurmam li avya, tyare rajae teno trvarthi vdh kravyo, ane tena mrtdehne hlka lokona kbrstanmam datyo. prmtu saphanna putr ane rajvi mmtri ahikame ymyriano pks lidho ane nyaysbhane smjavyum ke yajko, prbodbko, lokona hathmam ymyriane sompvo nhi, ke teo tene mari nakhe.

27

yhudiyana raja yosiyana putr sidkiyani karkidirna armbhmam ymyriani pase a vcn yhovani pasethi avyum, “yhovae mne khyum, tum tare mate jhumsri jodtr bnay ane te tari dok pr muk, jem khethr khedta bldni dok pr hoy che. tyarbad adom, moab, ammon, tur ane sidonna rajaone yhudiyana raja sidkiyana drbarmam avela tena elcio marphte smdesa mokl: teone khe ke, ‘tme jine tmara malikone kho ke, sainyono dev yhovae israelna deve a smdeso tmne moklavyo che, mem pote j mhan sarmyth ane skitthi prthvine ane ena pr vstam manso ane psuone rsjya che, ane hum cahum tene te api di skum chum. tethi hve tmara srv deso mem babilna raja, mara sevko, nbukhadnesarne sompya che. vli jmgli psuo pn teni seva kre tvum mem thravyum che. bdhi prjao tena ane tena putrna ane pautrna tabamam rheso, ane amte jyare tena desno varo avse tyare blvan prjao ane mhan rajao tene tabe krse; tene adhin thao ane teni seva kro. “blvan prja ane rajy, babilni jhumsri nice tmari grdn muko! je koi prja tena gulam bnva na padse tene hum siksia kris. te prja pr hum yuddh, duka ane mrki moklis jethi amte te babilna hathmam sompai jay. mate tmara prbodbko, josio, bhuvao ane jadutona krnarao jeo tmne khe ke, tme babilna rajani seva krso nhi, to teni trph dhyan na apso. kemke teoe tmne jumthu khyum che, jo tme temni slah manso ane babilna rajana srne nhi jav to tmne tmari bhumimathi hamki kadhvamam avse. ha, hum tmaro picho pkdis. ane tme nas pamsio. “pn jo koi prja babilna rajani jhumsri agl grdn jhukavi dese, to hum tene potani bhumimam sukhthi rheva dis. teo tyam kheti krse ane vsse.” a yhovana vcn che. “yhudiyana raja sidkiyane a bdhi babto me khi, mem khyum, “tme babilna rajane srne jav, jethi tme jivta rheso. tare ttha tari prjae yuddh, duka ane rogcalathi sa mate mrvum joie? je koi prja babilna rajani tabedari n svikare teni yhovae a dsa krvani dhmk api che.” tene khyum che, “prbodbkoni vat na sambhlo, jeoe tmne khyum che ke, tmare babilna rajani seva n krvi, karn ke teo jutha che. mem temne moklya nhoti. teo mara name tmne juthana khe che. jo tme teonum sambhlyo krso to hum tmne a desmamthi hamki kadhish, ane tme a khotum bhvisy bhakhnara prbodbko sathe nas pamsio.” 6tyarbad mem yajkone ane bdha lokone a prmane khyum, “a yhovana vcn che: je prbodbko tmne em khe che ke, ‘juo, yhovana mmdirni sadhnsamgri thoda j vkhtmam babilmamthi pachi lavvamam avse temni vat sambhlo nhi. teo tmne juthum khe che; te lokonum khevum tme sambhlo nhi. babilna rajani srnagti svikaro jethi tene jivta rheso, sa mate akhum sher nas pame? jo teo saca yhovana prbodbko hoy, jo teo mari vani uccarta hoy, to

temne atyare mari sainyaona dev yhovani evi prarthna krvi ke, mmdirmam ane yhudiyana rajmhelmam ane yrusalemnam baki rheli sadhnsamgri babil cali n jay.” babilno raja nbukhadnessar yhudiyana raja yhoiakimna putr ykonyane ttha yhudiyana tem j yrusalemna srv kulin lokone yrusalemmamthi babilmam bmdivasmam li gyo. tyare mmdirni sameno stmbh, mmdirna amgnamamno pittlno moto hoj, dhatuna paya ane kriyakamd matena patro te li gyo nhoto. je patro yhovana mmdirmam, yhudiyana rajana mhelmam ttha yrusalemnam hju rhela che, tena vise hum, israelno dev, sainyaono dev yhova, am khum chum; te srv khjano babil li jvamam avse ane hum jyam sudhi teo pr dhyan nhi apum tyam sudhi teo tyam j rhes. tyar pchi hum te srv khjanane phrithi yrusalem lavis.”

28

te j vser yhudiyana raja sidkiyana sasnni sru-atmam cotha vrsnam pamcma mhinamam gibyonna vtni ajjhurna putr prbodhk hnanya yhovana mmdirmam, yajko ane bdha lokoni hajrimam khyum, “sainyaono dev yhova, israelna dev khe che; babilna rajani jhumsrim mem tara prthi lthavi lidhi che. be vrsni amdr hum babilno raja nbukhadnessar yhovana mmdirni je sadhn-samgri babil li gyo hto te bdhi ahim pachi lavis. tem j hum yhudiyana raja yhoiakimna putr ykonyane tem j babilmam desvte gyela yhudiyana bdha lokone pacha lavis, karn, hum babilna rajani stta todi nakhis.” a yhovana vcn che. tyarbad prbodhk ymiryae mmdirmam yajko ane bdha loko smks prbodhk hnanyaane jvab apyo: “amin! yhova e prmane kro. tme je vcno uccarya che tene to tme sacam pado ane mmdirni bdhi sadhn-samgri ane desvte gyela bdha lokone te babilthi prhi ahim li avo. “tem chtam mare tne ane a sau lokone je khevanum che te sambhlo. tara ane mara phelam thi gyela pracin prbodhkoe anek deso viruddh prbodh kryo hto. ane hmesse yuddh, dukal ttha mrki vise cetvni api hti. jyare pn koi prbodhk suksam-tini agahi kre che ane tenam sbdo sacam pde che, tyare khatri thay che ke yhovae tne moklyo che.” pchi prbodhk hnanya ymiryani dok pr mukeli jhumsri li lidhi ane tene bhamgi nakhi. tene bdha loko smks khyum, “a yhovana vcn che; ‘a j rite ajthi be vrs pchi hum babilna raja nbukhadnessarni jhumsri bdhi prjaoni dok prthi uthavi line bhamgi nakhis.” e pchi ymirya mmdirmamthi calyo gyo. tyarbad trt j yhovano a smdeso ymirya pase avyo. “tum hnanya pase jine tene khe ke, ‘yhova khe che, tem laktani jhumsri bhamgi nakhi che, prmtu hum eni jgyae lodhani jhumsrio mukis. ha mem a bdhi prjaoni dok pr lodhani jhumsri muki che ane teo babilna raja nbukhadnessarna tabamam che. teo teni ajna manse. a hukmne koi bdli skse nhi, em israelna dev sainyaono dev yhova khe che, jngli psuo pn nbukhadnessarnum dastv svikarse.” tyarbad ymiryae prbodhkne khyum, “sambhl hnanya, yhovae tne moklyo nthi, ane tare karne a loko juthanamam mane che, tethi a e che, je yhovae khe che, ‘hum prthvina nksa prthi tarum namonisan mitavi dis. a vrsna amt phela tum mrtyu pamis. karn ke te j loko pase devni ajnano

anadr kravyo che.” ane sace bnyum pn em j. prbodhk hnanya te j vser satma mhinamam mrtyu pamyo.

29

ykonya raja, rajmata, rajyna adhikario, kulona agevano ane kusl karigrone babilmam bmdivan trike nbukhadnessar li gyo. tyare bmdivasmam gyelao-mamna baki rhela vdilo, tyamna yajko, prbodhk ttha je lokone nbukhadnessar yrusalemmamthi babilmam li gyo hto. te bdhani pase ymirya prbodhke, saphanno putr elasah ttha jene yhudiyana raja sidkiyae babilmam, babilna raja nbukhadnessarni pase moklyo hto, te hilkiyano putr gmarya, te bmneni sathe je ptr moklyo, temam a prmane lkhum che: yrusalemmamthi babilna bmdivasmam temne moklela srv pr sainyaono dev yhova, israelna dev trpthi a smdeso che: “tme ghr bamdho ane thritham thine rho, draksanivadio ropo ane tenam phlo khao, karn ke tme tyam ghnam vsor sudhi rhevana cho. tme prno ane prja peda kro. pchi tmaram chokram-chokrigone prnavo. jethi teo pn prja peda kre. tmare tmari smkhyia vdharvani che, ghtva devani nthi. te sherni samti ane smrddhi mate kary kro. jyam mem tmaro desnikal kryo che. tena mate prarthna kro. karn ke jyare te smrddh thse tyare tme pn abad thso.” hum israelno dev, sainyaono dev yhova, tmne khum chum ke, “tmaramamna prbodhkothi ke josiothi chetraso nhi, teonam svpno pr dhyan apso nhi, karn, e loko mare name juthum bhvisy bhakhe che. mem temne moklyo nthi,” em yhova khe che. sty to a che: “tme 70 vrs babilmam rheso, prmtu tyar pchi hum yhovae avis ane mem apela vcn prmane srv sari babto hum tmare mate kris ane tmne phrithi yrusalemmam pacha lavis. tmara mate mari je yojnao che te hum janum chum,” em yhova khe che. “te yojnao che tmara sara mate, nhi ke tmaram bhumdum thay te mate. te to tmne ujlum bhavi ane asa apva mate che. te smy drmiyan tme mari pase avine prarthna krso to hum tmaram sambhlis. tme mari sodh krso to mne pamso, karn, tmari sodh pramanik hrdyni hse.” yhova khe che, “ha, hum tmne jrur mlis ane tmari gulamino amt lavis ane tmari smrddhi tmne pachi apis, ane je prjaomam ane desomam mem tmne vervikher kri nakhya hse, tyamthi hum tmne pacha ektha kris; jyamthi mem tmne desvte moklyo htam tyamthi hum tmne pacha lavis.” a hum yhovae bolum chum. “pn je jutham prbodhko tmari mdhye che, teono tme svikar kro cho ane kho cho ke yhovae temne moklyo che.” daudni gadi pr besnar rajane vise ane a shermam vstam sau loko vise, tmara je desbmdhuo tmari sathe desvte nhoti avya temne vise sainyaono dev yhovae a prmane lkhum che: sainyaono dev yhova khe che, “e lokone hum yuddh, dukal ane rogalano bhog bnavis; hum emne khai n skay evam sdela amjir jeva bnavi dis. hum, yuddh, dukal ane mrkithi teono picho kris ane teoni evi dsa kris ke, smgr duniyana loko te joine dhruji uthse. ane mem temne je je prjaomam vervikher kri nakhya che te prjaomam e lokoni namosi ane hamsi the ane temnum nam saprup lekhasa. a bdhum etla mate bnyum che ke mara prbodhko marphte mem varmvar teoni sathe vat kri pn teoe marum sambhlvani

na padi didhi.” a yhovana vcn che. “ane tme bdham yhudiyana bmdhko-jene mem yrusalemthi babil moklyam htm, devna vcnno sambhlo tethi babilmam bmdivan thyela tme srv yhudio, yhovana vcnno sambhlo.” sainyono dev yhova, israelno dev, khe che: “kolayano putr ahab, ane maaseyano putr sidkiya jene tmne mara name khoti rite prbodhya htm temna mate am khe che. juo, teono jahermam sirched thay mate hum teone nbukhadnessarna hathmam suprt krum chum. yhudiyathi babil desvte gyela bdha manson koi sap apva magva hse tyare em khine apse ke, ‘yhova tara hal sidkiya ane ahab jeva kro, jemne babilna rajae jivta bali mukya hta.’ karn ke a mansose mara loko mdhye bhyemkr krtyo krya che. teoe potana pdosioni ptnio sathe vybhicar kryo che, ane mara name jumthanum prgt kryum je mem temne kheva mate hukm kryo nhoto. hum janum chum kem ke teonam srv krtyo mem joyam che.” a yhovana vcn che. israelno dev sainyono dev yhovae nehelamina smaya vise ymiryane ek smdeso apyo. jyare tme pote j yrusalemma bdham lokone a ptr tmara potana name moklya, ane maaseyana putr sphanya ane bdha yajkone khyum, ‘yhovae tmne yajk trike yajk yhoyadane sthane nimya che, ane mmdirna adhihari trike je koi gamdo mans potane prbodhk trike khpavto hoy tene sja krvana mamcdamam mukvani phrj avi che. to pchi anathothna ymirya je tmari agl potane prbodhk trike khpavvano prytyn kre che, tene thpko kem nthi apta? karn ke babilmam ahim tene amara pr lkhium che ke, “amaro bmdivas lamba smy sudhi calse. ene amne ghr bnavi ahim rhevahanum khyum ane vadio ropine tena phlono anmd manva khyu.” yajk sphanya te ptr line ymirya pase avyo ane tene te vanci smbhlayvo. tyare yhovae ymiryane a vani smbhlayvi: “bdha lokone jemno des nikal kryo che emne a smdeso moklje: nehelamina smaya vise yhova a prmane khe che: ‘smayae mara moklya vgr tmne vani smbhlayvi che ane tme bdham tena juthanane manva lagya cho. mate hum tene ttha tena privarne siksa kris, mara loko mate je sari babto mem rakhi muki che, te tena vmsjo jova pamse nhi, karn ke tene tmne yhovani viruddh bmd krvanum sikhvyum che.” a hum yhova bolum chum.

30

yhova pasethi ymiryane bijo smdeso mlyo. israelna dev yhovana a vcn che. “mem tne je je khyum che te bdhum ek pothimam nomdhi le. karn ke dhyanthi sambhl, te divs avi rhyo che ke, jyare hum mara lokona israelna ane yhudiyana lokoni smrdhdhine phrithi sthapis, teona pitrone je bhumi api hti, emam hum teone pacha lavis. teo teno kbjo melvse ane phrithi tyam vsvanum sru krse.” israel ane yhudiyana lokone yhova khe che: a yhovana vcn che: “mem bhyni ek cis sambhli che, nhi ke samntini. tmari jatne pucho, vicar kro ke koi purus balkne jnm api ske? to pchi hum kem drek mansne prsutie aveli strini jem kmre hath deto joun chum? bdhana chera kem bdalai gya che, dhola puni jeva thi gya che? are! e bhyemkr divs avi rhyo che! ane jevo divs kdi ugyo nthi, yakubna vmsjo mate du:khna dhada ave che. pn teo sajasma par utrse.” sainyono dev yhova khe che, “te

divse hum temni dok uprni jhumsri bhamgi nakhis, ane temna bmdhn todi nakhis. videosio phri kdi emne gulam nhi bnave, teo potana dev yhovani ane daudni jena ek vmsjne hum temno raja bnavnar chum. teni seva krse. em yhova khe che. “ane tme, yakubna vmsjo, mara sevko gbhraso nhi. re israelio, tmare bhy rakhvani jrr nthi. hum tmne ane tmara vmsjone tme jyam bmd cho te durna desmamthi chodavi lavis, ane tme pacha suksasamtipurvk rheva pamsio, koi tmne dravse nhi, karn ke hum tmari sathe chum ane hum tmaro bcav kris,” em yhova jnave che. “tmne je prjaomam mem vikheri nakhya hta te lokono pn jo hum smpurn rite vinas krum topn hum tmaro vinas kris nhi, hum tmne tevi j rite anusasit kris ane tme sace j sjathi bhagi nhi sko.” yhova potani prjane khe che, “he mari prja, taro gha rujhay evo nthi, taro gha jivlen che; tmara ahimya koi nthi je tmara babte nyay kri ske, tmara gha ni koi dva nthi. tethi tme svsth nhi thi sko. Tara bdha premio tne bhuli gya che. hve teo tari smbhla rakhta nthi. karn ke mem tne koi struni jem ghayl kryo che. ha, nirdy mansni jem mem tne ija phomcadi che. karn ke taram pap ghna vdhi gya che ane te taro ghno moto apradh che. tara gha vise rokkl krvathi sum? te gha rujay evo nthi, tara apradho khub j nimdatnk che jene lidhe tara du:khno amt avse nhi! Tara papo ghna mota che mate tne vdhu siksa krvani mne phrj pdi. pn hve e divs avi rhyo che, te divse tne koliyo kri jnarao j koliyo thi jse. tara bdha struone ked krvamam avse, tara pr julm gjuarnarao j julmno bhog bnse, tne lumtnarao j lumtai jse. ham hum tne tari tmdursti pachi apis ane tara ghane rujavis, karn ke tara struo kheta ke, ‘siyon to khmdar bni gyum che, koine teni pdi nthi.” a hum yhova bolum chum. yhova khe che, “jyare yakubna vmsjone bmdivasmamthi mukt krase ane temni bhumi temne pachi apase ane prtyek kutumb pr kruona drsavase; yrusalemmne potana khmdher pr phri bamdhvamam avse ane killane tena yogy sthane ubho krvamam avse. bdha ngro anmd ttha abharstutina avajothi gumji uthse. hum mara lokoni vrdthi kris ane teone mhan ttha mhivamvt prja bnavis. temno smaj pacho phelana jevo the; te mari njr smks vyvsthit the, ane emna bdha anyayione hum sja kris. teone phrithi potano raja mlse, je prdesi nhi hoy, hum tene mari pase bolavis, ane te mari pase avse. karn ke vgr ammtne mari pase avvani koni himmt che? tme mara lok thso ane hum tmaro dev this.” “juo yhovano krodh, dustona mathane athdaine, jhmjavatthi ghumrata vmtolni mapkh grjna krto dhsi rhyo che. yhovani yojna prmane bhyemkr vinas prvrtse nhi, tyam sudhi temno krodh samt thay tem nthi, hum je tmne khi rhyo chum te bhvisyamam tmne smjase.”

31

yhova khe che, “evo smy avi rhyo che jyare israelna srv kulsmuho mne dev manse ane mari prja the.” ane yhova khe che, “jyare israele raht sodhi tyare je loko tvrarthi bci gya che, teone arnymam krpa mli.” israeli prja visamani sodhnam phrti hti, tyare mem tene durti drsn didham htm. he israeli prja, “hum anmt premthi tne cahum chum, etle mari krpa tara pr vrsavya krum chum. hum tne phrithi pr

uthavis ane tum pachi ubhi thse. phrithi tum kumarikani jem jhamjhrthi sngarais ane anmdthi nacva lagis. tum phrithi smrunna dumgra pr draksni-vadio ropse, ne ropnarao enam phl khava pamse. evo divs jrur avi rhyo che. jyare ephraimna prvto prthi pheregiro pokar krse, 'calo apne siyonni yatrae jie, apna dev yhovane drsne jie.' yhova khe che, "yakubne mate anmdpurvk gao, mhan kom mate jyyjykar kro. tethi muktkmthe stutigan krine kho, 'dev yhovra tara lokone israelna avsesne bcav.'" hum teone utttramathi lavis, ne prthvina chedaothi teone ektr kris. hum teonam amdjhnone ane lmgdaone, grbhvti thk nanam balkovali strione rjhla nhi mukum. teo ek mota smudayni jem ahim pacha phrse. hum temne pacha lavis tyare teo rdtam rdtam arj krtam krtam avse. hum temne thokr n vage eva spat rste thine vhetam jhrnam agl li jis, karn ke hum israelno pita chum ane ephraim maro jyesth putr che. he visvni prjao, tme yhovana vcn sambhlo, ane dur durna dvipone te jan kro. 'jene israelna lokone vervikher kri nakhya hta te pote j temne ektr krse ane temni ghetampalkni jem smbhal lese.' karn ke yhovae yakubne bcavyo che, ne tenam krtam blvanna hathmamthi tene chodavayo che. teo anmdna pokar krtat siyonna prvt pr avse, ane yhovae apela dhany, draksars, tel ane dhordhamkhrupi smrdhithi khuskhusal the. temnum jivn simceli vadi jevum thse ane teonam srv dukho dur thi gya hse. tyare kumarikao anmd sathe naci uthse ane yuvano ttha vrdhdo hrkhase; karn ke hum teona sokne hrsmam phervi nakhis, hum teone khatri apis ane teone hsirt kris, karn ke teonam bmdivasnam srv dukho dur thi gya hse. hum yajkone puskl khorak apis. ane mari prja mem apeli uttm vstuothi bhrai jse.' yhovae phrithi mari sathe vat krine khyum, "ramahmam bhare rudnno avaj smbhlay che, rahel potanam smtano mate jhure kre che. tene samtvn api skay tem nthi. karn ke tenam smtano mrtyu pamyat che." prmtu yhovat khe che: "rudn bmdh kro, amsu luchi nakho, taram ksto vyrrh nhi jay, tara balko dusmnna desmamthi pacha avse. tara bhvisy mate asa che; taram smtano potana shermam pacham avse, em yhovat khe che. mem spst rite ephraimna nisasa sambhlya che, 'tme mne skht sja kri che; pn jem vachrdane jhumsri mate plotvo pde che tem mne pn sjani jrur hti, mne tmari trph pacho valo ane pun:sthapit kro, karn ke phkt tme j mara yhovat dev cho. mne jyare smjayu ke mem sum kryum che, tyare mem mari jamghpr thbdako mari; hum ljiti ane apmanit thyo chum, karn ke, jyare hum juvan hto tyare mem bmdnami-vala kamo krya hta.'" yhovat khe che, "he israel, tum khrekhr maro ladko dikro ke! tum mne vhalo che! hum tne gme tetli var dhmkavum toy pachot tne yad krum chum, ane marum hrdy tne jhmke che. hum cokks tara pr anukmpa btavis. jyare tum bmdivasmam jay tyare rstamam israelno marg sucvtam nisan kr. ane margdrsk smtbho bnav. tum je rste gi hti te brabr dhyanamam rakh. karn ke he israelni kumari, tum phrithi taram ngromam ahim pachi phrse. he jikki bhkti gyeli dikri, tum kyam sudhi avdhvam rhis? kemke yhovae prthvi pr ek nvi vat peda kri che. koi stri purusnum rksn kre tevi te advitivyat vat che." a israelna dev, sainyono dev yhovana vcn

che: "hum yhudiyam ane tena ngronum bhagy phervi nakhis ane tethi teo phrithi a vcnno uccarse ke, 'nitivmtonum rhethan evo pvitprvt, yovet tmne asirvadit kro!' "ane yhudiyat tthata tena bdha gamomam kheduto ane bhrvado bhega rhese. ham, hum thakela jivne visram apis ane jeo nblat thi gya che temne mjbnt bnavis." tyarbad ymiryat jagyo, tene khyum, "a umgh mne mithi lagi." yhovat khe che, "e divso avi rhyat che ke jyare hu israelne ane yhudiyane mansone tthata tena psudhnne puskl vdharis. bhutkalmam jem hum temne ukhedi nakhya, todi padvat, uthlavi padvat, nas krva, ane hani krva mate njr rakhto hto tem hve temna pr kalji rakhine teone smsthapit kris." a yhovana vcn che. "te divse pchi koi em nhi khe ke, pitrona papni kimt teonam balko cukve che. karn ke drek mans potana papne lidhe mrse. je khati draks khase tena damt khtai jse." yhovat khe che, "e divso avi rhyat che ke jyare hum israel ane yhudiyat sathe nvo krar kris. mem jyare emna pitrone hath pkdine misrmamthi bharr kadhyat hta tyare temni sathe je krar kryo hto tevat a krar nhi hoy. hum temno visvasu malik hovat chum pn temne mara krarnum ullmghn kryu che. "prmtu hve israelna loko sathe je krar kris te avo hse: hum mara niymo temna amtrmam thsavis ane temnam hrdy pr lkhis. hum temno dev thiss. ane teo mari prjat thse. te smye yhovane olkhvat mate ekbijane sikhvvanij jrur rhese nhi, karn ke tyare nanathi mota sudhi sau koi mne olkhse. hum temna duskrtyo maph kris ane temna papne phri smbharis nhi." a yhovana vcn che. "jene divse prkas apvat mate sury ane ratre prkas apvat mate cmdr ane tarao apvat che, je sagrne evo khlbhlave che ke tenam trmgo grjnat kri uthet, jenum nam sainyono dev yhovat che" te khe che: "jo mem kudrtmam shapeli vyvstha lop pame to j israelno vms pn mari prjat trike lop pami ske che. jo uprnnum akas mapi skay ane niceni dhrtinat tliyano tag mapi skay, to j hum israelni smgr prjano temne je kim kryum che te mat tiskar kri skum." a yhovana vcn che. yhovat khe che, "smi avi rhyo che ke jyare yrusalem mara ngr trike hnamelna burjthi te khunana drvatjat sudhi phri bamdhvamam avse. te srhd psar krine agl jse. te theth gorebni tekri sudhi jse ane tyathi dksin trph vline goah jse. kidronthi theth ghodana drvatjat sudhi, smgr khin ane dreke drek khetrne a shermam samel kravamam avse. je yhovat mate pvit che. ane ane phrithi kyarey ukhedvamam ke nas kravamam nhi ave."

32

yhudiyana raja sidkiyana amlna dsmam vrsnam, nbukhadnessarna adharham vrsnam ymiryane yhovani vani smbhlay. te vkhte babila rajani saina yrusalemne ghero ghaline pdi hti ane prbodhk ymiryat yhudiyana rajmhelna rkskghrnat cokmam kedmam pdelo hto; sidkiyat rajat ymiryane ked kryo hto, karn ke tene bhvisyvcn khevnam stt calum rakhyum htum ke, "babilno raja ngrne jiti lese. ane raja sidkiyat bcvat nhi pame, tene cokkspne babilnat rajana hathmam sompi devamam avse, te tene rubru mlse ane teni sathe vat krse. te sidkiyane babil li jse ane hum tene smbharum nhi tyam sudhi tene tyam rhevum pdse. tme babilvasio same ldso to ye vijy

nhi pamol!" a to yhovanam vcn che. pchi yhovano a smdeso ymirya pase avyo: "tara kaka sallumno putr hnamel tari pase avine tne khese ke, 'anathothum marum khetr tum khridi le, karn njikna sga trike taro e hkk che.' "ane yhovana khyu prmane maro pitrai bhai hnamel rkskghrmam cokmam mari pase avyo ane bolyo, 'binyamina kulsmuhna desmamna anathothmam marum je khetr che te tum vecatum le; karn ke varsano ttha muly apine chodavvano hkk taro che.'"te tare potane mate vecatum le, tyare mem janyum ke a to yhovanam vcn che. tethi 17 sekel camdi cukvine mem hnamel pasethi te khetr vecatum lidhum. mem vecankht kri tena pr shisikka ane saksu kravi ane kamta pr kimmt kuvviti didhi. tyar pchi mem mhor marelum bmdh khridkht lidhum je niymo ane srto dhravtum htum ane teni ek ughadi prt pn lidhi. ane jahermam mara pitrai bhai hnamel, vecankht pr shi krnara saksioni ane rkskghrna cokmam te vkhte hajr hta te bdha yhudioni saksimam neriyana putr maaseyana pautr barukhna hathmam suprt kri. "temnam dekhta j mem barukhne a prmane sucna api: 'a bnne dstavej, mhor marelum bmdh khridkht ane teni ughadi prt li le ane tene lamba vkht sudhi sacvva mate ek matina ghdamam mukje. karn ke israelna sainyono dev yhovae khyum che ke, "loko a desmam phrithi ghro, khetro ane draksnivadio khridse.'"dstaveji nkl barukhne apya pchi mem prarthna kri: "he sainyono dev yhova, tmem tmari prcmd skithi akas ane prthvi rsjya che. tmare mate ksum asky nthi. hjaro prtye tum krna btave che, pn purvjonam papni sja temnam smtanone kre che. tum mhan ane blvan che. tarum nam sainyono dev yhova che. tari vojna mhan che, taram karyo prcmd che, tari amkho mansonum bdhum j hlncn jue che, ane tum dreknem tenam karyone anurup bdlo ave che. tem misrmam cmtkaro ane adbhut karyo kri namna melvi hti ane israelmam ane biji prjaomam aj sudhi tum em krto rhyo che. mhan cmtkaro ane mhaprakrm drsavine ttha strune bhybhut krine tme israelne misrni bhar li avya hta. "tyarbad temna pitrone vcn apya prmane tem a bhumi jyam dudh ane mdhni relchel che temne api hti. temne avine eno kbdj lidho. pn temne tarum khyum n kryum ke, n tara niymsastranum paln kryu. temne tari bdhi sucnaoni avgna kri ane tethi te a bdhi apht temni pr utari. "strue ngrnam same mjbnt morcao bamdhyia che. babilnum sainyo trvar vde ttha ngrmam prvrta dukal ane mrkine karne ngrne jiti lese. tme khyum htum ane tme nkki kryum htum te j prmane bni rhyum che, tme tmari jate joi sko cho. "ane chtam, sainyono dev yhova mara prbhu, tem mne ajna kri ke, saksiona dekhtam paisa cukvine khetr khridi le; jo ke sher to atyare babil vasiona hathmam ji rhyum che." pchi ymiryane yhovani vani sambhlai; "hum, yhova, manv matro dev chum, sum mara mate kaim asky hoi ske khrum?" tethi a yhova khe che, "juo, hum a ngr nbukhadnesarne sopi rhyo chum. je khalidio ldi rhyam che, teo avine tene ag lgadi dese. te temna ghni sathe slgavi dese, jena chapra pr bal devna blidan arpno ane bija devone dhrela peyarpno hta. a babte mne khub krodhit kri didho. ha israelna ane yhudiyana lokoe temna itihasha prarmbhthi j mari njrmam avogy gnyay evam karyo krya che, ane potana e karyothi maro ros

vhori lidho che. a ngr bamdhvamam avyum tyarthi ajdin sudhi teoe hum krodhit thaum teva j karyo krya che. tethi teone dur krvano mem nirdhar kryo che. israelna ane yhudiyana bdha lokoe ttha temna rajao yajko ane prbdhkhoe ane yhudiyana manso ane yrusalemma lokoe duskrtyo krya che, ane tene karne hum ene mari njr aglthi dur krva mangu chum. "temne mara trph modhum nhi, pith phervi che, ane jo ke hum temne stt updes apto rhyo chum, chtamy teo sambhlta nthi ke sikhta nthi. teoe mara potana mmdirmam teoni dhikkarpatr murtioni puja krine tene pn apvitr kryum che. "temne hinnomni khinmam bal dev mate ucsthanko bamdhyia che. tyam teoe molekhni same potanam smtanone agnimam homine blidan apyam che. mem evi sucna teone kdi api j nthi. teo ava dhrnajnk karyo krse ane yhudiyana lokone papmam nakhse. evo vicar mara mnmam avyo j nthi. "tethi hve israelna dev yhova a ngr vise khe che ke 'tene trvar, dukal ane mrki dvara babilna rajana hathmam suprt krvamam avse.' 'mara pun-ypkrp ane bhymkrsosne lidhe e lokone mem je je desmam vervikher kri nakhela che, tyamthi emne pacha ektr kris, a jgyae pacha lavis ane samti ane slamtipurvk ahim vsavis. teo mara loko thse ane hum teono dev thisi. hum temne bdhamne sman abhigam ane jivnno marg apis jethi teone hr smy maro bhy rhese. a teona potana bhla mate ane ane tyar pchi teona smtanona bhla mate che. hum teoni sathe ek kaymi krar kris, hum sday temni bhilai krta atkri nhi, ane temna hrdymam mare vise evum daivtv utpn kris ke, teo kdi marathi vimukh n thi jay. emnum klyan krvamam mne anmd avse ane hum temne purn hrthythi a bhumi pr phrithi susthapit kris.'"ha, a yhova khe che, "jem teo pr a bdha dukh ane smsyao hum lavyo hto, te j rite hum teone apelam vcn mujb teonum sr vite bhlum kris. tme je bhumine vise em kho cho ke, 'e to veran thi jano, emam nhi mans vse ke nhi emam psu vse.' e to babilvasiona hathmam j pdi jano. temam loko phri khetr khridse. binyamin kulsmuhna prdesmam, yrusalemmi aspas, yhudiyana gamomam, phadi desomam, shpelahni tletimam ane negebmam loko khetro khridse, kimmt cukvse, ane shisikka krine kraro bnayse, karn ke hum temnum bhagy phervi teone sukh-smrddhi apis."

33

yimirya hji kedi trike rkskghrna cokmam hto tyam j tene biji var yhovani vani sambhlai. a prmane yhova khe che je jgtno utpn krnar che, je yhovae tene sthapit thay te mate bnayum che, yhova tenu nam che. "tum mne hamk mar ane hum tne jvab apis. a sthle je bnvanum che te vise ketlak gadh rhyso hum tne jnavis. athi j israelna dev yhova a ngrna ghro ane yhudiyana rajaona ghro mate khe che, jene babilna humlaothi rksn melvva mate todi nmkhayam hta. "teo babilni virulddh ldoi krse, pn pchi teo e lokona mrt dehlthi potana ghrone bhri dese. jeone me gussathi mari nakhya che. avum bnse karnke, temne arela duskrtyone lidhe mem a ngr chodi didhum che. "chtam evo smy avse tyare hum tena gha rujhavis ane arogy bksis. hum tena vtione saja kri purn samtine slamtino anubhv kravis. hum yhudiya ane is-

raelne phrithi bamdhis ane teonum bhagy phervine temne ujvli bhvisy apis. temne mari viruddh je bdham papo ane duskrtyo krya che te hum dhoi nakhis, ttha teone ksma apis. pchi a yrusalem mate prthvi prni bdhi prjao smks anmdnum, stutinum ane gaurvnum krjan thi pdse. hum ene je bdhi smptti bksvano chum teni vat jyare e prjao janse, tyare mem ene bkseli smptti ane suksamsamti bhybhit thine kmpi uthse.” yhova khe che te a prmane che: “a desmam, je, tum khe che ke nas pamyum che, manso ane pranio vgrna yhudiyana sheromamthi ane yrusalemmi seri-omamthi je hve nirjn che, tyam phri ek vkht avajo smbhlas. vrvdhuna killol krtam avajo ane yhova matena abhararpona anmdit gito phri smbhlas. te loko khese,”sainyono dev yhovano sau mano abhar, e che bhlaino bhmdar, eni kruna aprmpar” loko a prmane khese.karn ke hum phrithi yhudia mate sari vstuo kris. a yhovana vcn che. sainyono dev yhova khe che, “ajgyamam enam manv ke psuni vsti vgrnam khmder gamom phrithi ghetambkranne aram kravta bhrvadonum asrysthan thse. phadi desmam, spehlana gamomam ane negeb ane binyamin prdesmam, yhudiyana gamomam ane yrusalemmi njikna sthloe phrivar ghetam gnta ghetampalkona hath nicethi ghetam psar thse.” yhova khe che ke, “evo divs avse ke israel ttha yhudiyana hkman srv sarum kranvum mem apelum vcn hum purn kris. te smye hum daudna kulno ek sako j vmsj peda kris. je niti ane nyayip-nathi raj krse. te smye yhudia ttha yrusalemma loko smrdhd thse ane teo surksamam jivse. ‘yhova apnum nyayipnum’ e teonum nam hse.” karn ke yhova a prmane khe che, “israelni gadie besva mate daudna kutumbmam kdi varsni khot nhi pde, ane tyam arpn eva blidan, pranonaa blidan vgere mate hve levi vmsi yajkno abhav nhi hoy.” tyarbad yhovano a smdeso ymirya pase avyo: mem divs ttha rat sathe maro krar kryo che: “divs ane rat potana nirdharit smye j ave che. a krarno kdi bhmg thi skto nthi. e j prmane mem mara sevk daud sathe krar kryo che ke, rajysasn pr hmmea teno vmsj raj krse. vli levi kulna yajko sathe mem krar kryo che ke, teo hmmea mari seva krse ane a krarono pn bhmg thi ske nhi. akasmamna asmkhy taraoni jem athva smudrni agnit retini jem hum mara sevk daudna ane mari seva krnar levivmsi yajkna kulsmuhoni vrdhdi kris.” yhovae ymirya sathe phrithi vat kri ane khyum: “loko sum khe che te tem sambhlyum che? ‘yhovae yhudia ttha israelne psmd kryar ane pchi phri teono tyag kryo! teo hamsi kre che ane khe che ke, devni prja trike israelni gnna kri skay tem nthi.” prmtu yhovano uttr a che: “divs ttha rat ane prthvi ttha akasna primnno smy nirdharit krelo che; etli khatri che ke yakubna vmsjo ane mara sevk daud satheono krar e pn etlo j cokske che. hum jrur ibrahim, ishak ane yakubna vmsjo pr raj krya mate daudna koi vmsjne psmd kris. hum teo pr dya drsavis ane teona bhagyane bdli nakhis.”

34

babelno raja nbukhadnessar je deso pr raji krto hto te srv sainyo sathe cdhi avyo ane yrusalem ttha yhudiyana ngro sathe yuddh kryum. te smye ymirya pase yhovano a smdeso avyo: “israelna dev yhovana

a vcno che: ja ane yhudiyana raja sidkiyane khe ke, a maram vcn che: ‘hum a yrusalem sher babilna rajana hathmam sompi denar chum ane te tene bali mukse. tum jate bhagi skse nhi. pn tne bmdid bnavi li jvase ane babilna rajane suprt kri devamam avse. tare tene modhamodh mlvanum thse ane te tari sathe vat krse. te tne babilmam bmdhk trike li jse. tem chtam, he yhudiyana raja sidkiya, hum yhova khum chum ke, tum yuddhamam mrtyu pamis nhi. prmtu tum tara loko mdhye samtihti mrtyu pamse. jem temne tara pitro mate kryum htum tem tari yadnam tara loko dhupsli balse, ane teo tne dilaso apse ane gase ke, “arere, o raja!” a yhovana vcn che. tethi prbodbhk ymiryae a bdhum sbde sdbd yhudiyana raja sidkiyane khi smbhlayvum. te smye babilnum sainyo yhudiyana baki rhela killebmdivala ngro yrusalem, lakhis ane ajhekahni aspas ghero ghaltum htum. yhudiyana raja sidkiyae yrusalemma srv gulamone mukt krwane lgta krar krya pchi ymiryane yhovani vani smbhilai. karn ke raja sidkiyae phrman bhar padyum htum ke, drek jne potanam stri ke purus hibru gulamne chodi devana htam. ane koie pchi koi jatbhaine gulam rakhvano nhoto. krar krnar bdha j amlaro ane loko potanam stripurus gulamone mukt krva ttha temne hve gulam trike n rakhva kbul thyam htam ane temne enum paln kri temne chodi mukyam. pachlthi teonam mn bdlai gyam ane teoe phrithi potana cakrone gulam bnayvam. e vkhte yrusalemmam ymiryane yhovani vani smbhilai; israelna dev yhovana a vcn che: “hum tmara pitrone gulamina des misrni bhar li avyo tyare mem temni sathe krar kryo hto ke, ‘tme je jatbhaine gulam trike khridelo hoy ane jene ch vrs tmari gulami kri hoy, tene tmare satme vser chodi mukvo.’ prmtu tmara pitroee marum khyum sambhlyum nhi ane tena pr dhyan pn apyum nhi. mem tmne phrmavyum htum te prmane mari stimam je yogy che te tme tajetmam kryum che ane tmara gulamone mukt krya che. ane je mmdir mara namthi olkhay che tema tme mari agl krar kryo hto. prmtu hve tme phri gya, tme na padine mara namnum apman kryum, ane tme chodi muke-lam stripurus gulamne tme pacha lavyam ane phri gulam bnayvam. “tme marum sambhlyum nthi ane gulamone mukt krya nthi. tethi hum tmne yuddh, dukal ane mrki, trvar, rogcalo dvara mrtyune hvale kris. bija sherna loko jyare tari sathe sum thyum che e sambhlse tyare bhybhit thi jse. yhova am khe che. jemne mara krarnum ullmghn kryu che temne hum vachrda jeva bnavis, jene teoe be tukadamam kapyam htam ane krar bnavi vkhte teni vccethi psar thya htam. te lokone etle yhudiyana ttha yrusalemma sr-darone, tyamna adhikarione, yajkone, ttha vachrdana be bhago vcce thine gyeli desni srv prjane. hum temno jive leva tampi rhela temna struona hathmam temne sompi dis. ane temnam sb akasnam pmkhi ane jminnam psuo khase. yhudiyana raja sidkiyane ttha tena srdarone pn hum teona struona hathmam, etle e jeo teono smhar krva mmage che teona hathmam, ne babilna rajanum je sainyo tmari pasethi pachum gyum che tena hathmam suprt kris. hum hukm kris, ane babilna sainyone pacha bolavis, tne a ngr pr humlo krse, ene jiti line bali mukse. e rite hum yhudiyana ngrone vstihin ujjd jgya bnavis.” a yhovana vcn che.

yhudiyana raja yosiyana putr yhoyakimna rajykal drmyan yhovano a smdeso ymirya pase avyo: “rekhabio pase jine temne vat kr, temne mmdirna ek ordamam li av ane teone piva mate draksars ap.” athi hum hbasinyana putr ymiryana putr yaajhanyane ttha tena srv bhaio ane putrone etle ke rekhabina srv kutumbona prtinidhione mlva gyo. mmdirmam teone gdalyana putr nhan prbodhkna putrone apvavam avela ordamam li avyo. a ordo mhelna adhikarina orda pase ttha mmdirna drvan sallumna putr maaseyana ordani brobr pr hto. pchi mem teoni agl pyala ttha draksars bhrela jg mukya ane teone te piva mate ammtm apyum. prmtu teoe khyum, “na, ame draksars pita nhti. karn ke amari putr rekhabina putr yonadabe amne ajna kri che ke, ‘tme tem j tmara putro koi kale draksars piso nhi; vli temne amne em pn khyum ke, amare kdi ghr bamdhva nhi, ke anaj ugadvm nhi, temj draksavadio ropvi nhi, tmare evi koi milkt rakhvi nhi ene bdle tmare jivnbhr tmbuomam j rhevum; te pchi tme a bhumimam jyam tme videsio trike rho cho, lamba smy sudhi jivso.’ ame a srv amara pitro rekhabna putr yonadabe khya prmane kryu che. tyarthi ame, amari ptnioe, amara putro ke putrio ane ame pote kdi draksars pita nhti. ame ghro bamdhya nhti ke nhti rakhya potanam khetro ke nhti kri ame anajni vavni. ame tmbuomam rhie chie ane amara pita yonadabe amne je srv ajnao phrmavi hti te ame smpurnpne pali che, pn jyare babilna raja nbukhadnessare a des pr cdhai kri tyare ame nkki kryum ke, ‘babilvasiona ane aramna sainyithi bcva mate amare yrusalehm bhagi jvum.’ ane am ame yrusalemmam vsie chie.” tyarbad yhovavum vcn ymiryani pase a prmane avyum: israelna dev yhovha khe che: “yhudiya ane yrusalemmam jine khe ke, sum tme maram vcno sambhline sikhamn nhi lo?” a yhovana vcn che. “rekhabio draksars pita nhti, karn ke teona pita yonadabe teone tem krvani mnaai kri che. pn hum tmari sathe varmvav bolyo chum chtam tme marum sambhlta nhti ke adhin pn thtam nhti. mem ek pchi ek prbodhkone tmari pase mokline khevdavyum ke, tmara dust magorthi pacha phro ttha any devoni puja krvanum bmdh kro. to je des mem tmne ttha tmara pitrone apyo che temam tme vso; pn tme kan dhrya nhi, ne marum sambhlyum nhi. rekhabina putr yonadabna putroe potana pitroe je ajna teone api, te mani lidhi che, prmtu a lokoe marum sambhlyum nthim.” ane tethi hum khum chum: “mem je je aphtoni dhmkri api che te bdhi hum yhudiya ane yrusalemma vtnio pr utaris. karn, mem temne khyum tyare temne sambhlyum nhi, ane mem temne hamkl kri tyare temne mne jvab n apyo.” a israelna dev, sainyono dev yhovana vcn che.” pchi ymiryae rekhabiona kulne khyum, “sainyono dev yhovha, israelno dev, khe che ke, ‘tme tmara pitro yonadabni ajna mani che, ttha teni srv ajnaomam paln kryum che, ane tmne je krva khyum te prmane j tme bdhum kryum che; mate sainyono dev yhovha, israelna dev khe che ke, rekhabna putr yonadabna vmsmam mari seva krnarni khot tne kdi pdse nhi.”

yhudiyana raja yosiyana putr yhoyakimna cotha vrsmam yhovavum a vcn ymiryani pase avyum. “yosiyana sasnmam jyare hum tari sathe pheli var bolyo hto tyarthi mamdine ajsudhi mem tne israel ane yhudiya temj biji prjao vise je je kim khyum htum te bdhum ek oliyum line tena pr lkhi namkh. kdac hum yhudiyana loko pr je aphto utarvanum vicarum chum te teo janva pame ane khote rste jvanum chodi de, to hum temnam duskrtyo ane pap maph krum.” tethi ymiryae neriyana putr barukhne bolavyo ane ymiryae lkhavyum te prmane barukhe bdha bhvisyvcno lkhaym. tyarbad ymiryae barukhne a prmane khyum, “mne yhovana mmdirmam jvano nisedh che. mate, tum coks ja ane me tne je yhovana vcno lkhavya che tene tum, e bdha lokoni same je upvasna divse mmdirmam avyam che. teni same vamc, upramt tare yhudiyana srv loko jeoto potana gammamthi avya che temni same pn jrur vamcvum. kdac te loko yhovane ajiji kre ane khote magerthi pacha vle; karn, yhovae e lokone bhare ros ne krodhpurvkh dhmkri apeli che.” ymiryae khyum htum te mujb neriyana putr barukhe kryum ane mmdirmam lokoni agl srv smdesao vamci smbhlayvam. yosiyana putr yhoyakim rajana aml drmiyan pamcma vsar nvma mhinamam yrusalemma bdha lokoe temj yhudiyanam gamomamthi tyam avela bdha mansoe yhovha smks upvas palyo. e vkhete yhovana mmdirmam bdha lokona sambhlta barukhe ymiryana vcno vamci smbhlayvam. saphan citnisna putr gmaryana ordamamthi tene a vcno vamci smbhlayvam, e ordo mmdirna nva drvajana otla agl upla cokmam avelo hto. saphanna putr gmaryana putr mikhayae yhovha trphtthi avela a smdesao sambhlyam. tyare te nice utrine mhelnam zhivti sbhakmdmam gyo. alisama mmtri tyam hajr hto. ane teni sathe smayano putr dlaya, akhborono putr elnathan saphanno putr gmarya, hnanyano putr sidkiya ttha bija bdha amlaro pn tyam hajr htam. barukh lokoni smks vamcto hto te smdesao vise mikhayae teone khi smbhlayvum. pchi amlaroe kusina putr, selemyana putr, nthanyana putr yehudine mokli barukhne khevdavyum ke, “je oliyamamthi te lokone vamci smbhlayvum che, te oliyum line ahim av.” tethi barukh oliyum line temni pase avyo. temne khyum, “mherbani krine bes ane e oliyum amne vamci smbhlayv.” athi barukhe temne te vamci smbhlayvum. barukhe temni same je vamcn kryu, te jevum teoe sambhlyum ke, teo ekbjani same bhythi jova laga ane barukhne khyum, “tem je bdhum vamcyum che tene vise apne jrur rajane jnavvum joie.” prmtu phela tum amne jnav ke, a smdesao tari pase kevi rite avya: “sum ymiryae pote a smdesao tne lkhavya hta?” tethi barukhe khulasao kryu, “ymiryae mne sbde sbd lkhavyo ane mem te oliyamam sahithi lkhi lidho.” pchi adhikarioe barukhne khyum, “tum ane ymirya kyamk chupai jao. tme kyam cho te vise koine pn jan krso nhi!” tyarbad adhikarioe mmtri alisamani ordiam te oliyane smtadi didhum ane teo rajane teni vat krva gya. rajae yehudine oliyum li avva moklyo, yehudi te oliyum mmtri alisamani ordiamamthi li avyo ane rajane te vamcine smbhlayvum. te

vkhte bdha amlldaro rajani ajubaju ubhela hta. te smye raja tena mhelna siyalum khmdmam betha hta. nvmo mhino calto hto. teni agl sgdimam lakda bltam htam. yehudi trncar phkra vamci rhe etle raja lhiyani chrithi tetlo bhag kapi li blta lakkdamam nakhi deto. amne an akhum oliyum sgdimam homai gyum. a bdhum j sambhlya pchi pn rajae ke tena amlldaroe n to gbhrat vykt kryo ke n to pscatpamam kpdam phadyam; jo ke elnathan, dlaya ane gmaryae rajane toliyum n balva khyum htum, pn tena pr dhyan apyum nhotum. pchi rajae barukh ttha ymiryane pkdva mate yrahmelne, ajhielna putr srayane ttha abdelna putr selemyane moklya. prmtu yhovae teone smtadi rakhya hta. rajae oliyane bali nakhyum, pchi yhovae ymiryane khyum: "bijum oliyum line tena pr yhudiyana raja yhoayakime bali mukela phelana oliyamam je lkhyum htum te bdhum lkhi kadh. ane yhudiyana raja yhoayakimne khe ke, 'a yhovana vcn che: "te pote a oliyum baline ymiryane em khine thpko apyo che ke, tum avum to kevi rite khi ske ke, babilno raja a desmam cokspsne avi je ahimna mansono ane psuono smhar kri nakhe?" athi hum yhova tne khum chum ke tara pchi daudni gadie besnar koi vmsj taro rheshe nhi, ane tarum sb divsna blblta tapmam ane ratrini kd-kdti thmdimam bhar pheki devama avse. hum tne, tara vmsjone ttha tara amlldarone temnam duskrtyo mate sja kris, ane tmara pr, yrusalemma vtnio pr ane yhudiyana loko pr mem je je anist lavvani dhmkci api hti te tmari pr avsy tratkse, mem teone dhmkci api hti pn temne sambhlyum nhi." tyarbad ymiryane bijum oliyum lidhum ane neriyana putr barukh lhiyane lkha apyum. pchi phelam lkhyum htum te srv tene barukhne phrithi lkhyavum, prmtu a vkhte yhovae temam ghnam vcno umerya.

37

babilna raja nbukhadnessare yhudiyana nva raja trike yhoayakim rajana putr konyani nimnumk kri nhi, pn tene bdle tene yosiyana putr sidkiyani psmdgi kri. yhovae ymirya dvara je vcno khevdavya htam te raja sidkiyae ttha tena adhikarioe ttha desmam baki rhela lokoe sambhlyam nhi. tem chtam sidkiyae selemyana putr yhukalne ttha maaseyana putr yajk sphanyane ymirya pase mokline khevdavayum ke, "tum amare mate yhova apna dev pase prarthna kr." e vkhte ymiryane lokomam jva avvani chut hti, hji tene kedmam nakhvamam avyo nhotu; drmyan pharunna lskre misramanthi kuc kri, ane yrusalemmne ghero ghaline pdela babilvasioe, eni jan ttha j ghero uthavi lidho. pchi yhovatum vcn ymirya prboddhni pase a prmane avyum: "israelna dev yhova a prmane khe che ke, 'yhudiyana je rajae tmne mari pase puchva moklya, tene kho ke, juo, tmne shay krvane pharunnum je sainy moklyum che, te potana misr desmam pachum jse. ane babilvasio phri humlo krse. o a yrusalem sher ne kbje kri ene bali mukse." a hum yhova bolum chum. 'tme potani jatne chetrso nhi, em n manso ke babilvasio tmara desmamthi kaym mate pacha jse. jo tme babilna smgr sainyano nas kro ane teomamna muththibhr manso bci jay ane ghayl thine potana tmbuomam rhe topn teo uthse ane tmne prajit krse, ane a ngrne bali nakhse."

ane tyare, pharunnum sainy tyam phocvana karne babilna sainye yrusalemmne chodi didhu. ymirya yrusalem chodine potana kutumbionni milktmamthi potana bhag leva binyaminna prdesmam jva updyo. prmtu binyaminna drvajamamthi ymirya psar ttho hto, tyare hnanyana putr selemyana putr iriya smtrie teni dhrpdkd kri ane khyum ke, "te babilna pksmamthi rhe che ane te rajdrohi che." ymiryae khyum, "khoti vat che, babilvasio sathe bhli jva mate hum nthi jto. am krvano maro koi irado nthi." prmtu iriyae tenum khyum manyum nhi ane tene pkdine amlldar agl rju kryo, amlldaro ymirya pr krodhe bhraya. temne tene cabuk mravi tene mmtri yhonathanna ghrmam ked puri didho. temne tena ghrne kedkhanamam phervi nakhyum htum. temne ymiryane ek dhatuna tamkamam puri didho ane lamba smy sudhi te tyam j rhyo. smy jtam sidkiya rajae gupt rite mhelmam tedi mm-gavyo. rajae tene puchyum ke, "ajna divsomam sum yhova trphtthi tne koi smdeso mlyo che?" ymiryae khyum, "ha, smdeso mlyo che. babilna rajathi tum har pamse." tyarbad ymiryae rajae sidkiyane puchyum, "mem tmaram ke tmara amlldaronum ke a lokonum sum bgadyum che ke tme mne ked kryo che. je prboddhko tmne khyum htum ke, 'babilno raja tmara pr ke tmara des pr humlo nhi kre, teo kyam gya?' tethi, mara dhni mara raja, mherbani krine mne sambho, mari nmr vinmti dhyannam lo. mne pachu mmtri yhonathanne gher n mokkso, nhi to hum tyam mri jis." jyare raja sidkiyae ajna kri ke, ymiryane kedmam n moklvamam ave, prmtu tene rajmhelni jelmam rakhvamam ave ane ngrmam rotli khlas thi jay tyam sudhi tene roj taji bnaveli rotli apvamam ave. am thvathi ymirya rajmhelni jelmam rhyo.

38

prmtu jyare mattanno putr sphatya, pashurno putr gdalya, selemyano putr yukal ane malkhiyano putr pashure ymirya lokone je kheto hto te sambhlyum: "a yhovana vcn che: 'je koi a ngrmam rheshe te yuddh, dukal ke rogalathi mrtyu pamse, pn je koi babilvasione srne jva bhar calyo jse te bcva pamse, kimm nhi to te jivto to rheshe j.' 'ane a ngr babilna rajana lskrna hathmam jse, ane teo teno kbo lese.'" tyarbad pela amlldaroe rajane khyum, "a mansne mari nakhvo joie. avi vato krine e apna yoddhaone ane ngrmam baki rhela lokone nahimmt bnavi de che. e a lokonum hit krva nthi magto pn vinas krva mamge che. te desdrohi che." raja sidkiyae khyum, "sarum tmne yogy lage tem kro. hum tmne roki skto nthi." athi e lokoe ymiryane li jine rkskgurna pramgnmam avela rajkumar malkhiyana dhatumna tamkamam tene utaryo. teoe tene dorda vde nice utaryo. dhatuna tamkamam pani nhotum, pn phkt kadv hto ane ymirya e kadvmam khumpi gyo. kusno ebed-melekhe e rajmhelma ek khojo hto. tene sambhlyum ke teoe ymiryane dhatuna tamkamam nakhvamam avyo che. raja binyamin drvaja agl betho hto evamam ebed-melekhe avine tene khyum, "mara dhni, mara raja, a lokoe prboddh ymirya sathe je bdhum kryu che te ghnun anist thyum che; e lokoe tene paninam tamkamam nakhyo che ane ngrmam khorak to che nhi etle te kdac bhukhe mri jse." a sambhline rajae

ebed-melekhene ajna kri ke tum ahimthi tris mansne tari sathe line prbodhk ymirya mrtyu pame te pheilam tene bhar khemci kadh. ebed-melekh potani sathe trin manso line mhelna bhmdarmam gyo. ane potani sathe ketlamk phatelam cithram line dorda vde tamkammam ymiryane phomcadya ane khyum, “dordathi tne hani phomce nhi mate a juna phatelam kpdane tari bglmam muk.” ymiryae te prmane khyum. ane tene dorda vde dhatuna tamkamamthi bhar khemci kadhayo ane phela jyam hto tyam rkskghramam mokli apoyo. pchi raja sidkiyae prbodhk ymiryane yhovana mmdirmam trija drvaje tedavi mmgavyo ane tene khyum, “mare tne ek vat puchvi che; marathi ksum chupavis nhi.” ymiryae sidkiyane khyum, “hum tmne sty hkikt jnavis to tum mne mari nakhse ane jo hum slah apu to pn tum marum sambhlyano nthi.” tyare raja sidkiyae khangimam ymiryane evum vcn apyum ke, “apnne jivn bksnar sayinyono dev yhovana sm khaine khum chum ke, hum tne mari nakhva ichta lokona hathmam sompi dis nhi ke tne mari nakhva dis nhi.” etle ymiryae sidkiyane khyum, “israelna dev sayinyono dev yhovanam a vcn che: ‘jo tme bhar jine babilna rajana srne jo, to tme ttha tmarum kutumb jivtam rheso ane a ngrne agnithi bali nakhvamam avse nim. prmtu jo tme bhar ji tene srne nhi jao, to teonum sainy a ngrne ag lgadse ane tme teonam hathmamthi bcva nhi pamo.’” etle raja sidkiyae ymiryane khyum, “mne yhudiyana lokothi dr lage che, jemne babilna sainyni srnagti svikari che, mne temni bik lage che. kdac mne teonam hathmam sompi devamam ave, teo mari sathe kevi rite vrtse teni kone khbr?” ymiryae prtyuttr apyo, “tne temna hathmam sompvamam nhi ave. jo tum kevl yhovane adhin thse to tarum jivn bci jse ane bdha sara vanam thse. prmtu jo tme bhar jine tabe thvani na padso, to yhovae mne avum divydrsn apyum che: yhudiyana mhelmam rhethi srj strione bhar lavvamam avse. ane teone babilna sainyna adhikarione vhemci devamam avse;” teo jtam jtam gay che: tmaram prmmittroe tmne khote rste dorya che, temne tmari pase potanum dharyum kravyum che. tmara pg kadvmam phsai gya che. ane teo tmne chodine bhagi gya che. “tmari bdhi strione ane tmara bdham balkone babilvasio smks li jvamam avse, ane tme pote pn bcva nhi pamo; tme pn babilna rajana kedi bnso ane a ngrne baline bhsmbhtht kri devamam avse.” etle sidkiyae ymiryane khyum, “a vcnoni koine khbr n pde, nhi to tarum avi j bnyum janje. jo amldarone khbr pde ke, hum tari sathe vat krto hto to apne sum crca kri che te janva mate teo tne mari nakhvani dhmkri pn ape. chtam tum kevl etlum j kheje ke, yhonathanna ghrmam aveli kedmam mne pachokle nhi, hum tyam mri jis, tevi vinmti mem rajane kri hti.” bdha amldarone ymirya pase avine tene puchyum, ane tene rajae tene khyum htum te prmane j brabr temne khyum. teo chana-mana calya gya, karn temne vatcit sambhli nhoti. yrusalemne jiti levamam avyum tyam sudhi ymirya rkskghrna cokmam j rhyo.

39

yhudiyana raja sidkiyana amlna nvmmam vrsna ds-mam mhinamam nbukhadnessare potani akhi saina

sathe yrusalem pr cdhai krine tene ghero ghalyo. sidkiyana sasnaa agiyarma vrsna cotha mhinana nvma divse teoe ngrni bdhi divalone todi nakhine bhm-gan padyum. babilna sainyna srj adhikario ngrmam avyam ane vijj prapt krine ngrnam vcla drvajamam betham, samgarnbu, sarskhim, rab-saris ane rajano mukhy mddnis nergl-sareser ttha ani tyam hajr htam. sidkiya rajane ttha tena sainyne teni khbr pdi ke ngr jiti levayum che, tyare teo rajana bgicana rsta prthi bhagi gya. teoe be divalo vccena drvajamamthi ngr chodyum ane yrdn ndi trph agl vdhayum. prmtu babilvasiona lskre temno picho kryo ane yrikhona medanmam sidkiyane pkdi padyo. teo tene ked pkdi hmathna prdesmam riblah khathe babilna raja nbukhadnessar smks li gya ane tena pr kam clavvamam avyum. pchi babilna rajae sidkiyani njr same tena putrono vdh kryo ttha babilna rajae yhudiyana srj rajvi adhikarione pn mari nakhya. tyarbad tene sidkiyani amkho phodi nakhi, tene samkle bamdhi babil mokli apyo. babilvasioe rajmhelne ane lokona ghrone bali mukya ane yrusalemmi dival todi nakhi. baki rhela lokone ane jeo babilna lokone srne jta rhyam htam temne rkskona nayk nbujharadane babilmam desvto didho. tene vstimamna grib lokone yhudiyamam rheva didha, jemni pase ksum j nhotum, temne draksnivadio ane khetro apyam. hve nbukhadnessar rajae nbujharadane hukm kryo ke te ymiryane sodhi kadhhe. tene khyum, “tene shej pn ija thvi joie nhi, teni smbhal rakhje, ane tene je joie te bdhum purum padje.” tethi nbujharadanne mukhy drbari nbusajhbanne vda adhikari nergal-sareserne ane babilna rajana bdha mukhy amldarone moklya. ymiryane kedkhanamamthi kadhli lava mate teoe sainikone mokhya, ymiryane cokimamthi bhar kadh-yo, te tene gher li jva sarum saphanna putr ahikamna putr gdalyane svadhin kryo; am te potana loko sathe j rhyo. ymirya kedkhanamam j hto ane babilnum sainy yrusalem pr cdhi avyum te phelam yhovano a smdeso teni pase avyo hto: “tu jine kusna ebed-melekhne khe ke, a israelna dev sayinyono dev yhovana vcn che: mem khyu prmane a sher pr apht utarnar chum, hum enum bhlum kurnar nthi. je vkhete a bnse tyare tum e jova hajr hois: pn te divse hum tne ugari lis, tum jemnathi dre che te mansona hathmam tne nhi sompi dum. karn ke hum tne cokks bcavi lis, tum mrn nhi pame. hum tarum jivn bcavis karn ke, tem mara pr visvas rakhyo hto,” a yhovana vcn che.

40

rkskoni tukdina nayk nbujharadane ymiryane rama-mamthi mokli didho, te pchi tene yhovani vani smbhlai, yrusalem ane yhudiyana bija je lokone kedi trikhe babil desvte li jta hta temni bhego ymiryane pn tyam li jvayo. srdrare ymiryane bolavyo ane khyum, “yhovana tmara dev temne apela vcn prmane a vippi des pr lavya che, ane hve tene e apht utari che; tene je krvani dhmkri api hti te kri che, karn, tme yhovana same pap kryum che ane tenum khyum kryum nthi. jo hve hum tara bmdhno chodi nakhis ane tne mukt kri. tare jo mari sathe babil avvum hoy to av, hum tari smbhal rakhis. prmtu jo tare mari sathe babil n avvum hoy to teno y vamdho nthi, jo, tari smks psmdgi krva

mate akho des pdelo che. tare jyam jvum hoy tyam tum ji ske che.” prmtu ymirya jvab ape te phelam j nbujharadane khyum, “tum jo ahim vsvano nirny kre to pchi yhudiya pacho ja, karn ke babilna rajae tyam na loko pr gdalyane hakem trike nimelo che, ane teni khumt helhlna loko sathe tum rhe. prmtu teno nirny tare kervano che; tum icche tyam ji ske che.”tyarbad nbujharadane thodo khorak ane nanam ymiryane apyane ane tene viday kryo. pchi ymirya gdalya pase pacho avyo ane yhudiya pramtmam rhela loko sathe avine rhyo. hve jyare vgdamamna sainikona netaone ane tena mansoe sambhlyum ke, jemne bmdivan trike li jvavam avya nthi eva desmam baki rhela grib loko pr babilna rajae gdalyane hakem trike nimyo che. teo mispah khate gdalya pase avya, tyare nthanyano putr ismael, kareahna putro yohanan ane yonathan tanhumethina putr sraya, ntophathine ephayna putro maakhathino putr yjhanya ttha teoni tukdio mispahmam gdalyani pase avya. gdalyae temne ane temna mansone vcn apyum ke, “babilvasione tabe thtam drso nhi. a desmam thritham thine rho ane babilna rajani seva kro. sau saravana thse. jyam sudhi maro sval che, hum mispahmam vsis. ane jyare jyare babilvasio avse tyare hum tmne temni same rju kris. pn tme draksars, phl ane tel bhega kri sko cho ane tme je gamo kbje krya che temam vsi sko cho.”te upramt moab, ammon ttha adommam ane teni pasena prdesomam vsta yhudiyana lokoe sambhlyum ke hju pn thoda loko vsvat kre che, yhudiyamam gdalyane te bdham lokono neta trike nimvamam avyo jemne te babil li gyo nthi. tyar pchi teo bdham juda juda sthloethi gdalya pase avya. temne puski phl ane draksars bhegam kryam. pchi kareahno putr yohanan ttha je sainyona sdraro simmam htm, teo bdha mispahmam gdalya pase avya ane teoe tene khyum, “sum tmne khbr che ke ammonionia raja baalise nthanyana putr ismaelne tmarum khun krva mate moklyo che?” prmtu ahikamna putr gdalyae temni vat pr visvas mukyo nhi. kareahna putr yohanane mispahmam gdalyane khangimam khyum, “nthanyana putr ismaelne mari nakhva mate mne jva de, ne te vatni koine khbr pdse nhi; te sa mate tne mari nakhe? je yhudiyao pacha phrya che teonum sum thse? ses yhudiyana lok tari pase bhega thya che te sa mate vikherai jay ane nas pame?” prmtu ahikamna putr gdalyae yohananne khyum, “tum a prmane na kris, hum tne am krva mate mnai phrmavum chum, karn ke ismael vise tum juthum bole che.”

41

alisamano putr nthanyano putr ismael rajvi kumbno sbhy ane rajana mukhy adhikariomamno ek hto. te ds manso sathe mispah khate ahikamna putr gdalyane mlva avyo. gdalyae teone bhojn mate ammtrn apyum. jyare teo bhojn li rhya htm tyare ismael ttha teni sathena ds manso ekdm uthya ane potani trvar khemcine gdalyane mari nakhya. ismaele tyam mispahmam gdalya sathe hajr rhela yhudiyana bdham mansone ane khaldiona yoddhaone pn mari nakhya. bija dive, a vatni koine khbr pde te phelam, skhem, siloh ttha smrunmamthi emsi manso yhovani bhkit krva mate mmdirmam

avya. teoe potani dadhi mumdaveli hti ttha potanam kpda phadyam htm, ane potana srrio pr gha krya hta. teo arpno ttha dhup line avya hta. nthanyano putr ismael rdto rdto temne mlva mispahthi niklyo, jyare teone mlyo tyare khyum, “are, avo, ahikamna putr gdalyane mlva calo, ane sum thyum che te juo!” teo bdha sherni mdhymam phomcyo pchi ismael ttha tena mansoe ds manso sivay srve mari nakhya ane teona mrtdehone tamkamam phemki didha. prmtu teomamna ds mansoe ismaelne khyum, “amne mari nakhso. amari pase ghum, jv, tel ane mdh khetro-mam smtadela che.” athi tene temne jivta rheva didha ane temna sathio bhega mari n nakhya. ismaele mrtdehone je tamkamam nakhi didha te ghum motum htm. asa rajae israelna raja baasathi rksn melvva mispahna ngrne killebmdh kryum tyare te bmd-havyum htm. tyarbad ismael rajkumarione ttha baki rhela lokone bmdhko trike li gyo. jeone rkks tukdina sdrar nbujharadane ahikamna putr gdalyana tabamam sopyam htm. e srve line te ammon trph agl vdhyo. prmtu nthanyano putr ismaele je srv bhmda karyo krya htm, te vise kareahna putr yohanan ane sainyna srv adhikario, je teni sathe ttha teoe sambhlyum. teo potana srv mansone line ismaelni pachl teni sathe yuddh krva mate gya. teoe gibyon pasena mota jlsruh pase tene pkdi padyo. ismaele jemne mispah khate ked pkdya hta te bdha manso yohanan ane teni sathena sainanaykone joine prsnn thya. ismael je bdha lokone mispah pase bmdhk bnavine li gyo hto teo pacha phrine yohananni sathe gya. prmtu ismael ath manso sathe chtki gyo ane ammonna prdesmam bhagi gyo. gdalyane mari nakhya pchi ismael je puruso, strio, balko ane adhikarione, gibyonthi li avyo hto te srv baki rhela lokone pchi yohanan ane tena sainyna adhikario potani sathe li gya. teo tyamthi babilvasiothi bcva misr jva niklyam ane margmam temne bethlehem pase kimham agl mukam kryo. teone dr lagto hto ke hve te smacar babil phomcse tyare teo sum krse. karn ke babilna rajae gdalyane psmd krine nimyo hto ane ismaele gdalyane mari nakhyo.

42

pchi kareahno putr yohanan ane hosayano putr yjhanya pn bdha sainanayko; nana mota bdha loko sathe prboddh ymirya pase gya ane kheva lagya. “krpa krine amari arj sambhlo, amara trphtthi ane baki rhela a loko trphtthi tmara dev yhovane prarthna kro. tme juo cho ke ame ketla bdha hta ane ketla ocha thi gya chie. tme evi prarthna kro jethi amara dev yhova amare kyam jvum ane sum krvm te khe.” prboddh ymiryae khyum, “thik, mem tmari arj sambhli che. hum tmari iccha mujb tmara dev yhovane prarthna kris ane te je jvab apse te tmne jnavis. ksum chupavis nhi.” tyare temne ymiryane khyum, “jo tmari marphte yhovae apeli bdhi sucnaonum ame paln n krie to bhle yhova amari viruddh mjbnt ane visvasu saksi bni rhe. amne psmd pde, n pde pn ame amara dev yhovanam khyum krisum, jeni prarthna krva ame tmne moklie chie. ame jo amara dev yhovanam khyum krisum to sau sara vanam thse.” ds divi divi gya pchi ymiryane yhovae potano jvab apyo. te sambhli tene yhovane

ttha teni sathena bdha sainanaykone temj nanamota bdha lokone tedavi mmgavya. ane khyum, "tme mne israelna dev yhova pase tmari arj rju krva moklyo hto. te khe che; 'jo tme phri a desmam j nivas krso to hum tmne asirvad apis, todi padis nhi, tmara muliyam ropis, ukhedi nakhis nhi, karn tmara pr mem apht utari teno mne pstavo thay che. babilna rajathi hve tme jray drso nhi, karn ke tmara bcav krva ttha tena hathmamthi tmne mukt krva hum tmari sathe j chum. hum tmara pr dya lavine tena hrdyam tmare mate dya jgadis, ane te tmne tmaram vtnmam pacha jva dese.' a yhovana vcn che. 'prmtu jo tme yhudiyamam baki rhela loko, em khevanu calu rakhsa, ke na, ame a shermam nhi rhie, to tme tmara dev yhovani ajanum ullmdhn krso. ane em khada, 'ame a desmam rheva magta nthi. amare to misr jvum che, jyam amare yuddh jovum n pde ke rnsimgdano nad sambhlvo n pde, tem khava mate anajini pn khot n pde. amare to tyam rhevum che.' to yhovana vcn dhyanthi sambhlo. israelna dev srsvmrthr yhovana a vcn che, 'jo misr jvano ane tyam bhagi jvano tmara nirny hoy; to tme je yuddhthi dro cho te misrmam pn tmara picho nhi chode, je dukalthi tme dro cho te misrmam pn tmara picho pkdse, ane tyam tme mri jso. tmaramamthi je loko misrmam jine tyam vsvano agrh rakhe che te prtyek mate a vriptio rah joi rhi che. ha, tme trvar, dukal ane mrkithi mrtyu pamsa. tyam hum tmara pr je srj vriptio lavis temamthi koi pn bcva pamse nhi.' 'karn ke a israelna dev sainyono dev yhovana vcn che: 'jem maro krodh ane rs yrusalemma vtnio pr vrsyo hto tem te tmara pr vrsse jo tme misr jso to. tmne joine te loko bhybhit ane stbdh bni jse; loko tmari hamsi udavse ane tmaram nam saprup bni jse. tme phri kdi a jgya jova nhi pamo.'" ymiryae vdhumam khyum, "yhudiyamam baki rhela loko, tmne yhova khe che, 'tme misr jso nhi.' a brabr smji lejo. mem aje tmne cetvni api didhi che. jo tme jso to tmara jiv gumavso, karn ke tme tmari jate j mne tmara mate vinmti krva moklyo hto ane mne khyum htum, 'tmara yhova dev tne je khe te tum amne kheje ane ame tene adhin thisum.' yhovae mne je khyum te srj mem aje tmne jnavyum che. prmtu agau ghni vkht kryum htum tem hmnam pn tme adhin thvana nthi, ane tethi tme khcit smji loe ke, tme jyam jvano agrh rakho cho, te misrmam tme yuddhthi, dukalthi ane rogalalathi mrtyu pamsa."

43

ane pchi jevo ymiryae yhova temna dev trphthi avelo smdeso lokone khevanum purum kryu. hosayana putr ajharyae ane kareahna putr yohane ttha bija abhimani mansoe ymiryane khyum, "tum juthum bole che! ame misrmam jie tevum amara dev yhovae tne khyum nthi! neriyaana putr barukhe amari viruddh kavtrum kryum che ane a prmane amne kheva tne jnavyum che, jethi ame ahim vsvat krie ane babilnum sainy ave tyare te amne mari nakhe athva gulamo trike amne babil li jay." tethi yohanane, sainanaykoe ane srj lokoe yhovatum khyum krvani ane yhudiyamam rhevani na padi. athi yohanane ane sainanaykoe yhudiyana baki rhela lokone, e bdhi strio, puruso ane balko ane rajkumario jene rk-

skona nayk nbujharadane gdalyane sompyam htam, ane prbodhk ymirya, neriyaana putr barukhne pn. teo yhovani ajanum ullmdhn krine misr gya ane tyam tahpanhes phomcyae. tahpanhesmam yhovae phrithi ymirya sathe vat kri, ane khyum: "tum mota pththro le, pchi yhudiyana mansone bhega kr ane teona dekhta ahim tahpanhesmam pharunna mhelna prvesdvar agla phrsbmdhivala margmam e mota pththrne dati de." pchi yhudiyana mansone a prmane khe, 'sainyono dev yhova, israelna dev khe che, babilna raja nbukhadnessarne hum cokks ahim misrmam lavis. karn ke te maro sevk che. a je pththro mem jelam che tena pr hum tenum simhasn sthaph kris. tena pr te potano rajvi mmdp ubho krse.'" te avine misr pr humlo krse; jeo rogalalathi mrva nirmayela che teo rogalalathi mrtyu pamse, jeo ked pkdava nirmaya che teo ked these ane jeo yuddhammrva sjarya che teo yuddhammrtyu pamse. te misrna devonam mmdirone agnithi baline bhsm krse, te lokone bmdivan bnavi li jse. jem koi bhrvad potani cadrmamni ju vinine saph kri nakhe che tem te misrne vinine saph kri nakhe ane vijji bnine pachu jse. te misrmamam beth-semesna pujastmbho todi padse; ane misrna devona mmdiro bali mukse."

44

misrna uttr bhagmam migdol, tahpanhes, noph ane pathosna prdesmam vsta yhudiyavasio vise yhovano smdeso ymirya pase avyo. "israelna dev sainyono dev yhovana a vcn che: yrusalema ane yhudiyana bdha ngro pr mem je apht utari che te tme joi che. aje pn e ngro khmder haltmam ane vsti vgrna che. je 'devo' ne teoe ke tme tmara pitromamthi pn koie janya nthi, che devoni teoe puja kri; tethi hum teo pr ati kopayman thyo. mem stt mara sevko, prbodhko, mokline temne cetvya hta ke, 'a adhm krty krso nhi; hum tirsarkrum chu.' prmtu tmara vdvaoe sambhlyum nhi, ane potana dust magorthi pacha phrya nhi; teoe to a 'devo' agl potana bldiano cdhavvanum calum j rakhlyum. athi maro kp yhudiyana ngromam ane yrusalemma mholloam agnini jem prgti uthyo ane te shero khmder ane veran thi gym, aje pn temni e j dsa che, ujjd pdelam che." ane hve hum israelno dev, sainyono dev yhova khum chum: "avi smsyao tme tmare mathe sa mate notro cho? tme sa mate yhudiyana strio, puruso, balko ane dhavnam balkono vinas thva do cho? tme sa mate tmariam pachl koine baki rheva deta nthi? tme murtio bnavi che ane ahim misrmam teoni puja krine teoni agl bli cdhavi dhup balyo che. tem krine tme mne vdhu kopayman kryo che ane tmara smpurv vinas krva ttha tmne prthvina srj desomam saprup ttha nimdarup krva tme mne phrj padi che. tmara pitrona pap, yhudiyana rajao ttha ranionam pap, ane tmara potana dvara ttha tmari ptnio dvara yhudiyattha yrusalemmi seriomam acrvamam avela pap sum tme bhuli gya? ajprymt tme te mate pscatap kryo nthi, ke mem tmari ane tmara pitroni agl rju krela niymo ane kaydaonum paln kryum nthi." tethi israelna dev, sainyono dev yhova khe che: "juo, hum tmari pr bhyank musibto moklava mate ane yhudiyana lokono jdmulthi nas krva mate krt niscyi chum. yhudiyana baki rhela loko jemne misr jine vsvano nirdhar kryo

che, temne hum hta n hta kri nakhis. teo bdha j misr desmam nas pamse; koi yuddhmam mrse to koi dukalmam mrse. nanamota sau yuddhmam ke dukalmam mri prvarse. temni dsa joine loko bhybhit ane stbdh bni jse. sau temni hamsi ane nalesi krse, ane temnum nam saprup lekhasse. yrusalemni jem j misrmam vsnaraone pn hum yuddh, dukal ane rogalathi sja kris. tethi yhudiyana baki rhela je phri yhudiya jine vsvani asae misrmam jine vsya che temamthi koi pn jivto rhevano nhti ke pachy yhudiya jva pamvano nhti, karn, thoda bhagi chutela sivay koi mara kopmamthi bci skvana nhti.” a sambhline jeo janta hta ke temni ptnio bija devone bli cdhave che te bdhae ane tyam ubheli bdhi strio jeo mota smuhmamhti temne tem j misrmam pathosmam vstam bdha mansone ymiryae khyum, “tum amara mate devno smdes lave che, pn ame e sambhvanam nhti. ame je je krvani prtijna kri che te j ame coks krisum. ame ane amara vdilo, amara rajao ane amara agevano jem yhudiyana gamomam ane yrusalemmam thay che, tem akasni smrajnine blidan, arpno ane peyarpno cdhavta rhisum. te vkhte amne joie tetlum khava ml-tum htum, ame ghna sukhi ane smrddh hta. prmtu jyarthi ame akasni samrajnine ahuti apvanum ane peyarpno cdhavvanum bmdh kryum, tyarthi ame bhare muskelio bhogvie chie, yuddhno ke dukalno ame bhog thi pdya chie.” strio boli uthi, “sum tum evum dhare che ke amara ptnioni smmti vgr, teoni mdd vina ‘akasni samrajni’ ni puja krta htam ane tene peyarpn cdhavta htam tem j teni mudravali rtlio taiyar kri tene arpn krta htam? na, evum nhti.” pchi ymiryae evo uttr apnara sau koine, strione ane purusone khyum, “tme ttha tmara vdilo ttha tmara rajao ane srdaro temj desna bdha loko yhudiyana ngromam ane yrusalemma mholloammam murtio agl dhup balta htam, tne lage che ke tene te yad nhti? coks, te a bdhum tena mnamm rakhe che. tme je duskmor krta hta te yhova vdhu vkht shn kri skya nhi; tethi temne tmaro des jem aje che tem ujid, veran, srarup ane nirjn kri nakhyo. tmara pr a apht avi che ane aje pn kaym che tenum karn, tme e apirne yhovano apradh kryo, tenum khyum kryu nhi ke tena nijmo, kaydao ane ajnaonum paln pn n kryum.” pchi ymiryae te strione ttha srv lokone khyum, “misrmam vsta yhudiyana nagriko tme srv yhovannam vcn dhyanthi sambhlo! sainyono dev yhova, israelna dev khe che, ‘jya sudhi a babt tne ane tari ptnine lagu pde che, tem e j kryu che je te khyum htum, ‘te khyum htum, ame svrgni ranine blidan, arpno ane peyarpno cdhavine amari prtijna coks palisum tethi koi pn bhoge tme tmari prtijnau puri kro. pn misrmam vsta bdham yhudio, tme mara vcn dhyanthi sambhlo; hum mara mota namnam sm khaine khum chum. a hum yhova bolum chum, ke akha misrmam hve koi pn yhudi marum nam li skse nhi. koi pn yhudi ‘yhovana sm khine sm li skse nhi.’” savdhan, hum tmara pr mari njr rakhis pn tmara bhla mate nhi! tmara pr apht ave tevum hum kris, ane tme bdham yuddh ane dukalthi smapt thi jso. koi pn bcva nhi pame. tem chtam misrmam vstam thoda yhudio motmamthi ugri jse ane teo yhudiya pacham jse. tyare bcva pamela lokone khbr pde ke kona vcn sacam che, maram ke temna. hum tne a prmane nisani apis ke, tethi hum tne mis-

rmam siksa kris, ke jethi tne khbr pde ke hum tari pr khrekr bhyank viptti lavis. yhova khe che: juo, jem mem yhudiyana raja sidkiyane babilna raja nbukhadnessarna hathmam sompi didho, tem hum misrna raja pharun hophrane tena dummna hathmam, teno jiv levani skit lokona hathmam sompis.”

45

yhudiyana raja yosiyana putr yhoyakimna amlmam cotha vrs drmyan neriyana putr barukhe prboddh ymiryae lkhavya prmane a sbdo ek pothimamthi lkhi lidha. tyarbad ymiryae tene khyum, “barukh, tari babtman israelna dev yhova a prmane khe che: tem khyum, ‘mne hay hay!’ mara jivnmam muskelioni khot che sum? ane hve yhovae temam vdharo kryo che! hum nisasa nakhine thaki gyo chum. hum aram anubhvtto nhti.” yhova khe che, “barukhne a prmane khe: ‘a desne mem bamdhyo che, hve hum teno nas kris. je mem sthapn kryum che tene hum dur kris. tum sum potane mate mhan babto sodhe che? tevum kris nhi, jo ke a srv loko pr hum bhare viptti lavis. pn tum jyam jse tyam hum tarum rksn kris, e j taro bdlo che.”

46

juda juda rastro vise ymiryane a smdesa apvamam avya hta. misr vise smdes misr vise misrna raja pharunni sainane babilna raja nbukhadnessare phrmat ndine kamthe avela karkmis khate yhudiyana raja yhoyakimna amlna cotha vrs drmyan hravi hti te prsmge misrni viruddh a smdeso apvamam avyo hto. “he misrna loko, tme tmaram sstro sjine yuddh krva mate agl vdho. ghodao pr jin bamdho ane tena pr svar thi jao! tme top pherine sji jtao! bhalaoni dhar tini kro! bkht dharn kro! prmtu hum a sum joum chum? teo bhybhit thi bhage che, temna survirone mari hthavvamam avya che. teo pachum joya vgr ubhi pumchdie bhage che. carekro bhy vyapi gyo che.” a hum yhova bolum chum. “khub ati jhdpthi dodnar ke ati survir sainiko pn bci ske nhi, uttr trph yuphretis ndi pase teo ghvaine pdya che. nil ndina purni jem smgr desmam phelai jtao! bhalaoni sainy kon che? misr nil ndini jem ubhray che, jem ndio temna kamtha pr purthi phri vle che. te khe che, ‘hum upr cdhis ane akhi prthvine dhaki dis, hum shेरone ane tena vtnione tani jis.’ to he misrna ghodesvaro, rthsvaro, ane survir yoddhao, avo! krusna ane purna ane ludona dhal dharn krela dhnr-dhario, tme srv avo!” karn ke aje amara prbhu yhovano divs che, aje teno vair levano, potana dummno upr vair levano divs che. aje teni trvar dhrai dhraine temne khai jse ane trpt ttha sudhi temnum lohi pise. amara prbhu yhovae uttrmam phrmat ndine kinare yjn mamdyo che. he misrni kumarikao, gilyad jao ane thodi ausdhi lo. tme ghni ausdhi lidhi pn tme svsth nhi thaoe. srv prjaomam tari apkitir sambhli che. nirasa ane prajyno taro vilap smgr prthvi pr smbhlai che; tara ‘survir yoddhao’ amdr amdr athday che ane bmne sathe bhomy pr pchday che.” yhovae ymirya prboddhne nbukhadnessar mate am khyum,

“babilna raja misrni bhumi pr humlo kr.” “misrmam jaher kro, migdolmam ane nophmam temj tahpan-hesmam dhmdhero pitavo, jnavo ke, ‘hosiya! tai-yar! tmari aspas trvar vinas rsji rhi che.’ sa mate tara bhadur yoddha bhagi gya? teo samno n kri skya, karn ke yhovae temne temna struoni same cttapat kri didha htam. tene teone lthdta kri didha che. athi su vdhare che, teo ek bija pr pdine kheva lagya ke, ‘calo, ghre jie, karn ke trvar apne mari nakhse.’ ‘mis-rna pharunnum nam apo, ‘skithin, je dmphas to bhu mare che; pn anine vkhte krto ksum nthi.” hum rano raja sainyono dev yhova, “mara jivna sm khaine khum chum; prvtomam jevo tabor, sagr smipe jevo kamerl tevum bnse. he misrna prjaino, tmaro saman bamdho ane bmdivas jvane taiyar thao. karn ke memphis ngrno smpurn nas thse. ane te vstivihin ttha ujjd thse. “misr to rudirupali vachrdi hti. pn uttrmamthi ek asvmakh avine tene dmkh marse ane tene dodavsee! tena bhaduti yoddhao pn palela vachrda jeva hta, pn teo pn bdha nasi chutya, koi tki n rhyo, karn, temni sjano divs avi phomcyo hto, temna srv-nasno ghdo bhrai cukyo karn.” “sambhlo, nasi jta srp jevo misr avaj kre che; karn ke ena dumsn jorsorthi dhsta teni same ave che, teo vrkso todi padnara lokoni jem kuhada li tena pr ave che.” a yhovana vcn che. “jane kthiyara jhad kapta na hoy! tem teo tena gadha jmglo kapi nakhe che. karn ke teo tidoni jen asmkhy che, teo gnyam gnay em nthi. misrna lokoe temni abru gumavi che, uttrna lokoe temne temna gulam bnayva che.” sainyono dev yhova, israelno dev, khe che, “hve hum noshera dev amonne, misrne, tena devone ane rajaone ttha pharunne ane tena pr visvas rakhnaraone sja krnar chum. hum temne temno jiv leva taki rhela babilna raja nbukhadnessarne suprt kri dis. ane pchi misrmam pachi phelamni maphk vsti thse.” a hum yhova bolum chum. “he mara sevk yakubna vmsjo, he israelio! tmare drvani jrur nthi. karn ke, hum tmne ane tmara vmsjone tme jyam bmdo cho te durna desmamthi chodavi lavis, ane tme pacha suksamsitpurvk rheva pamsa. koi tmne dravse nhi.” yhova khe che ke, “he yakub, mara sevk, gbhras nhi, karn, hum tmari pdkhe chum. judi jdi prjaini vccem mem tmne desvto didho che te bdhano hum amt lavnar chum. pn hum tmne maris nhi pn hum cokks tmne siksa krya vina chodvano nthi.” a yhovana vcn che.

47

jiyare pharun ane misrnum sainy gajha pr cdhi avyum te phela, yhovae prbodbk ymirya dvara plistio mate a smdeso moklyo. a yhovana vcn che, “uttrmamthi pur avi rhyum che ane plistiona smgr des pr te phri vlse. te teonam ngro ttha temanam srsvsno nas krse. surviv puruso bhythi buomo padse ane srv prjaino pok mukine rdse.” ghodaono dabdano avaj ane rthna paidani ghgrhrati tirv vegthi dodtam rthone karne pitao etlam ni:shay hse ke teo potana smtano trph pacha phrine joya vgr nasi jse. karn ke, e divs avi phomcyo che, jiyare bdha j plistiono smhar thvano che, jiyare tur ane sidonni sathe thnara koi rheshe nhi. yhova bdha plistiono-kaphtorna tapumamthi avi vsela sauno smhar krnar che. gajha ane asklonna

ngro dhulbhemga krvamam avse, ane khmder bni jse. anakimna vmsjo tme kevi rite pstavo ane rudn krso! he yhovani trvar, tum kyare samt this? phritum myanmam pachi ja ane aram kr ane samt rhe! pn yhovae ene ajna kri hoy pchi e aram si rite kre? karn ke asklon ttha smudrne kamthe vsnaraono vinas kr-vani tene tene ajna krine mem driyakamthane saph krvanum sompyum che.”

48

israelna dev yhova moab vise a prmane khe che ke, “nbonum avi bnyum! te bhomy bhengu thi gyum che, kiryathaimne lamchn lagyum che, te jitai gyum che. teno killo todi padvamam avyo che! hve moabnum gaurv nthi rhyum! moabnum gaurv hve rhyum nthi, hesbonmam moabna struoe ena pttni yojna ghdi che. teo khe che ‘calo, apne ene rast trike bhumsi nakhie.’ madmen ngrne pn cup krvamam avse; struoni tr-var taro picho krse. sambhlo, horonayimmamthi pokar smbhlay che; ‘himsa, vinas.’ moab nst thi gyum che, soar sudhi tenam balkonum akrmnd smbhlay che. karn ke teo rdtam rdtam luhithna dholavo pr cdhe che. ane teo dukkhti vilap krtam krtam horonayimna dholavo uttre che. naso, tmaro jiv line naso! vgdanam jmgli gdhedha jeva thao. ha, tme potani smptti ane avdt pr nirbhr rhyam cho, tme pn nas pamsa, tmara munga dev kmos desvte jse, tena yajko ane amldaro teni sathe jse. drek ngr pr vinas uttre, ek pn sher bcva pamse nhi.” a hum yhova bolum chum. “moab mate mithum alg rakho karne te cokks pdse. tena ngro vsti vinana ujjd khmder thi jvana che. je yhovanam kam pura dilti krta nthi te sapit thao! je mans trvarthi rktpat krta nthi tene dhikkar ho!” yhovae khyum, “pracinkalthi moab pr akrmno thyia nthi, ne tene heran krvamam avyum nthi, teno desnikal krvamam avyo nthi, moab eva draksars jevo che ke jene ek patrmamthi bija patrmam redvamam avyo nthi. teno svad jevo ne tevo rhyo che, ne teni sugmdh bd-lai nthi. “ yhovae khyum che ke, “a loko moab sh-erne khali kri nakhse jem loko draksarsni brni khali kre che. jem loko matina ghdana tukde tukda kri nakhe che tem tena ngrono nas krvamam avse.” tyare moabno kmosdev viseno m bhamgi jse, jem israelno bethelna dev vise m bhamgi gyo hto jena pr tene visvas rakhyo hto. “he moabna loko, a rajaona raja eva sainyono dev yhovana vcn che. “tmari himmmt ki rite thi avu khevani. ke ‘ame bhadur chie, kelvayela yoddhao chie?’ moab ane tena ngrono nas thyo che, tena cunmda jvano rhemsai gya che.” a sainyono dev yhovana vcn che. “hve moabno vinas hathvemt-mam che, enum ptn vayuvege avi rhyum che. he moabna mitro, tena mate vilap ttha rudn kro. juo, blvano ane svrupvano keva dhuldhani thi gya che! he dibonna loko, tmara smnanjnk sthan uprthi nice utro ane bhomy pr dhulmam beso. karn ke moabno vinas krnar avi phomcyo che. ane tene tmara killaono nas kryo che. he aroerna loko, rste ubha rhine coki kro, bhagi jta lokone pucho. sum thyum che? teo tne jvab apse, moab khmder thi gyum che; rudn ane sok kro. anorinna kinarao prthi jaher kro ke, moab khedan medan thi gyum che! moabna ucc medan prna ngro te holon, yahsah, mephaathne sja krva-

mam avse, dibon, nbo, beth diblathaim che. kriyathaim, beth-gamul, beth-meon, krioth, bosrah, ane moabna sr̥v ngro je njikmam che te ttha je dur avela che, a bdhane sja thi che. moabnum bl todi nakhvam avyūm che, ane teni stta bhamgi nakhvamam avi che.” a yhovana vc̣n che. “moabne chakto pidhelo bnavi do! ene yhovano virodh kryo che. e eni ultimam alotse ane lokoni hamsinūm patr thse, sr̥v koi teno tirs̥kar krse. sum tem israelni hamsi kri nhoti? sum tem teone coroni toli mani nhoti? ha, jyare pn te temna vise vat kri che, e tyare tem tuc-kharthi tarumdoku hlavyu che. he moabna loko, tmara ngromamthi bhagi jao ane umdi samkdi khinomo potana mala bamdhine rheta kbutorni maphk tme guphaomam rho. moab ati gv̥rsth che. ame tena abhiman, uddhtai ane tumakhi vise sambhlyūm che.” yhova khe che, “mne potane eni uddhtaini khbr che. teni dmphaso bdhi khoti che, ane tenam karyo bdha pokl che. ane tethi hum moabne mate cimta krum chum. smgr moab mate hum poke poke rdum chum ane kirheresna manso mate hum sok krum chum. draksavadiothi bhrpur sibmahna loko, hum yajherna krtam pn tmara mate vdhu vilap krum chum. karn ke vinase tmari phelayeli dalione kapi nakhi che ane tmari draksao ttha unalanam phloni p̣hsne li lidhi che. tene tmne ujjd kri mukya che! moabni rsal bhumimamthi khusi ane anmd adrsy thi gyam che, draksarsna kolumamthi draksars ṿheto nthi. draks gumdta gumdtam hve koi anmdna pokaro krtum nthi.” tena bdle bdhi jgyaethi; hesbonthi elaleh sudhi; soarthi horonayim sudhi, ane tyamthi eglath sli-siya sudhi bhy ane vednana pokaro smbhlay che. nimrimnam pani pn sukai gya che. yhova khe che: moab jutha devoni puja krtum htum ane murtio agl dhup baltum htum. te sr̥v mem bmdh kravi didhum che.” a yhovana vc̣n che. “athi marum hr̥dy moab ane kirheres mate mara hr̥dymam sok che. karn ke teoni sr̥v smptti nas pami che. ha, hrek mansum mathum mudayum che ane bdha mansni dadhi bodvamam avi che. teona hath kapaothi bhrela che. ane teo saue snna vsro pherya che. moabne ghergher ane corecaute pstava sivay ksūm vc̣n che. karn ke, mem moabne juni ane nkami batlini jem tena curecura krya che.” a yhovana vc̣n che. moab bhamgi gyūm! rdo! moab srmjnk rite pichehth kre che! moabna bdha pdosio eni hamsi udave che!” a yhovana vc̣n che. karn ke a yhova khe che, “jo, tena struo ek grudni jem moab pr ckravo le che, ane teni pr akṛm̄n kre che. tenam ngrono nas thse, tena m̄jbut killaone kbje kṛvamam avse. prsutiini vednathi pidati strioni jem tena survir yoddhao bhythi dhrujse. p̣chi moabnum namonisan mitai jse. teni pr̄ja nas pamse, karn ke, temne maro yhovano virodh kryo che.” yhova khe che ke, “are moab, tara margmam bhy, phamdo ane khada tari rah joi r̄hya che. je koi mans bhyno maryo bhagi jse te khadamam pdse, je khadamamthi ubho thine bhar avse te pkdai jse, moabne sja kṛvano smy avse tyare tene a bdhammo samno kṛvo pdse.” a yhovana vc̣n che. “nasi gyela ashay nirvasito hesbonni chaya tle visamo le che, pn hesbonmamthi ag b̄bh̄b̄b̄ki nikle che. sihonna rajmhelmamthi jvalao lpkara mare che, ane e tophanioni bhumine, moabna simada ane pṛvtoe b̄hr̄khi jay che. he moab, a te tmari kevi dsa! he moabna

loko! he kmosdevna bhkto, tm̄arum avi b̄nyum! karn, tm̄aram putro ane putrione ked p̄kdine desvte li jvamam avya che.” pr̄mtu yhova khe che, “bh̄visyamam hum moabnum bhagy pl̄ti nakhis, hum moabne smsthapit kris. āhim moab amgeno cukado puro tha che.

49

ammonna loko vise yhova a pr̄mane khe che, “israelnum rksn kr̄nar koi vars nthi? sum tene koi putro nthi? to p̄chi milkomdevna pujkone gadno pr̄das mate kbje kṛva de ane tyam vs̄va de? tethi ev̄o smy avi r̄hyo che, jyare ammonna patngr rabbahmam yudhno r̄nnad ḡaji rhese ane e veran khmderono dhg b̄ni jse, eni serio bl̄ine b̄hsm thi jse, ane israel potani bhumi kbje kṛnaraoni bhumi kbje kṛse.” a hum yhova bolum chum. he hesbon, vilap kr. ammonmamnum aynḡr nas p̄amyūm che! rabbahni str̄io rudn kro, sokna v̄stro phero, vadadam sm̄taine r̄do ane pr̄scatap kro. karn ke tmara dev milkom, tena yajko ane amldarono desnikal kṛvamam avse. tm̄ari khi-nonum tm̄ne abhiman che, pr̄mtu tumk sm̄yam j te nas pamse. he ammonna bmdkhor loko tm̄ara b̄hmdar pr adhar rakhi kho cho ke, kon amara pr humlo kri ske em che?” pr̄mtu sainyono dev yhova khe che ke, “hum drek bajuēthi tara pr vipt̄tio lavis, t̄ne akhi duniyamam carebaju des n̄ikal mate hamki kadhvamam avse. ane tara sm̄nathironi sm̄bhal rakhnarum koi nhi hoy.” “pr̄mtu p̄achl̄thi hum ammonionum bhagy ph̄ervi nakhis.” a yhovana vc̣n che. adomna loko vise yhova khe che, “temanmam ksi akkl j r̄hi nthi? temna sm̄ju puruso sm̄jn khoi betha che? temni akkl b̄her mari gi che? dd̄anna rhevasio, pasu ph̄rine dodo. sm̄tai jao! karn, esavna v̄ms̄joni sjano smy avyo che ane hum temna pr v̄inas utarnar chum, jyare draks utarnar ave che tyare teo thodi draks vl pr rheva de che, rate cor ave che to te joie etlūm j li jay che. pr̄mtu hum esavna vt̄nne sm̄purn khali kri nakhis. sm̄tavani koi jgya rhese nhi, tena balko, tena b̄haio, tena pdosio, sr̄v nas pamse ane jate j teo bdha sm̄apt thi jse. em khenar koi nhi hoy ke, “taram anath balkone āhim muki ja, hum temne sm̄bhalis. tari vidhvao mare vis̄vase r̄hi ske che.” yhova khe che, “jene s̄jano pyalo pivo n joie tene pn te pivo p̄dyo to, sum tne s̄ja thya v̄gr rhese? tare s̄ja coks̄k bhogv̄vi j p̄dse, tare e pyalo coks̄k pivo j p̄dse,” karn, hum mara jivna sm̄ khaine khum chum ke “bosrahni dsa joine loko hb̄kai jse, teni hamsi udavse; te veran thi jse ane lokomam tenum nam saprup lek̄hase. ena bdham gamo kaym mate kh̄mder thi jse.” mem yhova pasethi a sm̄deso sambhlyo che, “temne bdham rayjomam sm̄desavahk mokline k̄hevdayūm che ke, adomni viruddh sr̄v ek̄trit thao ane teno nas kro.” yhova khe che ke, “jo, hum tne rasto vc̄ce tuch b̄navis ane manvjat dvara tirs̄kt̄r b̄navis. tum umk sikhro pr kr̄adoni dhare vse che, tethi, tari mathabhare tumak̄hie ane tara am̄tr̄na ab̄himane t̄ne khote r̄ste doryo che, pr̄mtu grudni sathe tum sikhro pr vs̄vat kre, topn hum t̄ne tyamthi nico padis.” em yhova khe che. “tethi adom manne patr b̄nse. tyam jine jta av̄ta sau koi eni dsa joine hb̄kai jse ane jyare loko jose ke tene kevum gh̄ayl kṛvamam avyūm che to teo

siskara bolavse. sdom ane gmorano ttha temni aspasna gamono nas thyo hto tevum j adomnum pn thse; pchi tyam koi rheshe nhi, tyam koi mans phri ghr nhi kre.” a yhovana vcn che. “juo, pelo simh kevo yrdnni jhadimamthi sday lilachm cranmam cdhi ave che! e j rite hum pn acank e lokoni pachl pdi emne hamki kadhias ane mne gmta rajkratane tyam gothvi dis. karn, mara sman bijum kon che? kon mari bro-bri kri ske em che?” mate, adom ane tena loko vise mari yojna si che, te sambhli lo; ane jeo temanmam rhe che temni viruddh mem ghdeli yojna vise. nana-mam nana ghetamne pn ghdsi jvase ane teman nsibe temna ghetamna vadane pn bhytrst krvamam avse. adomna pttna avajthi prthvi thhrse; temna akrmdna avajna pdgha rata smudr sudhi gajse. smdi jevi rite jhdp mari tuti pde che tem dumn bosrah pr tuti pdse. ane te divse adomna yoddhao prsuti vednathi pidati strini jem gbhrai jse.” dmsk vise yhovani vani: “hmah ane arpad ngro bhythi mumjai gya che, temne matha smacar sambhlya che. cimtathi teo sagrni jem klblhli uthya che. temne niram vlti nthi. dmsk lachar bni gym che. tena srv loko pacha phrine nase che. prsutini vednathi pidati strini jem bhy, pida ttha du:khoe tena pr pkkd jmavi che. a ‘anmdnum ngr’ je ek smye khub gaurvvtum htum te kevum tyagi deva-mam avyum che.” sainyono dev yhova khe che, “te divse tena juvan manso ngr cokmam mrtiyu pamise. ane ena bdha yoddhao hari jse. ane hum dmskni divalo pr ag lgadis ane te benhdadna mhelone baline bhsn krse.” babilna raja nbukhadressare jiti lidhelam kedar ane hasorna vise yhovani a bhvisyavani che; teono nas krva mate babilna raja nbukhadressarne yhova mokli apse ane khese, “calo, kedarna kulsmuho pr hllo kro; purvna e lokono smhar kro. teonam ghetam-bkram, tmbuo ttha ghrno srv saman kbje krvamam avse, teonam umtone li jvamam avse; carebaju bhyni ciso pdshe, apne carebajuthi gherai gya chie ane apnum ptn thyum che.” yhova khe che: “bhago bhago, tmaro jiv bcavva nasi jao. hasorna vtnio, arnymam dur dur smtai jao! karn ke babilna raja nbukhadressare tmari viruddh tmaro nas krva mate kavtrum rcyum che. yhovae nbukhadressar rajane khyum, utho, ane e prja je niscimt che ane vicare che ke tena pr koi humlo nhi kre, temna ngrone drvaja ke sliya nthi ane teo bdham potanammam j vse che.” teonam umto ane teonam asmkhy ghetam lumti lo! hum e mumdela thobhiyavalaone carekor vikheri nakhis ane drek ba-juethi teona pr apht utaris.” a yhovana vcn che. “hasor siyalvamni bod bni jse, kaym mate te veran prdes bni jse, koi tyam vsse nhi ke koi tyam ghr nhi bnave.” a yhovana vcn che. yhudiyana raja sidkiyana amlni sruatmam prbodhk ymiryane elam vise yhovani vani dvara smdeso avyo. “a sainyono dev yhovana vcn che. elamnum bl enum dhnusy che, hum e dhnusy j bhamgi nakhnar chum. ane elamna lokone hum care disamam vikheri nakhis. teo desnikal thi visvna srv desomam phelai jse.” yhova khe che ke, “elamno nas krva takta ena dumnnothi ene hum bhybhit bnavi dis. hum bhykmr rose bhrai temna pr apht utaris, teo jd-multhi ukhdi jay tyam sudhi hum temna pr yuddh moklya kris.” a yhovana vcn che. yhova khe che ke, “hum elammam marum simhasn sthapis. ane tyamna rajano ane amldarono smhar kri nakhis.” a yhovana

vcn che. “pn bhvisyamam hum elamnum bhagy phervi nakhis. hum te lokone pacha lavis.” em yhova khe che.

50

yhovae ymirya prbodhk marphte babel ane khaldio viruddh a smdeso moklavyo, “srv prjaone a smdeso kho! dhmdhero pitavo, bdhi prjaone jaher kro, chupavso nhi, khbr apo ke, ‘babel jityaum che, bal dev-vni beabrum thi che, merodakh devna phurca udavi devamam avyam che; babilni murtione srmjnk kr-vamam avi che, tena putlamne bhamgi nakhvamam avyam che.’ karn ke, uttrmamthi ek prja tena pr cdhi ave che; teo e desne veran bnavi dese, jyam koi rheshe nhi, jyamthi manso ane psuo bhagi jse.” yhova khe che, “te divsomam, te smye, teo sathe mline avse, teo rdtam rdtam avse ane temna dev yhovani sodh krse. temne phkt teo j ane bijum koi nhi joie. teo siyonna marg puchse ane teni trph agl vdhse. teo khese, ‘avo, kdi bhuli n jvay tevo snatn krar krine apne yhova sa-thena smbmdhmam jodaie.’ “mara loko khovayelam ghetam jevam hta, teona ghetam palkoe temne bhula pdva didha, ane prvto pr gme tem bhtkva didha, teo potana marg bhuli gya ane vadamam ki rite pacha avvum te teone yad rhyum nhi. je koie temne joia, teone mlya te srv teone khai gya, ane khyum, teo pr akrmn krva ame mukt chie, karn ke temne yhova temna khrekhra posk (cran) viruddh jemno temna purvjo visvas kryo hto pap acryu che. israelna loko babilmamthi bhagi jao! tolane dorta bkrani jem agl thao. karn ke, hum blvan prjaona juthne babil viruddh uskervano chum. teo uttrmamthi avi eni same morco mamde ane ene kbje krse. temna banavlio ksayela sikarini jem kdi khali hathe pacha nhi phre. babel lumti levamam avse ane ene lumt-nara dhrai jay tyam sudhi lumt clavse.” a yhovana vcn che. yhova khe che, “he babilvasio, tme mari potani bhumine lumti che; tme bhle anmd mano ane moj kro, gocrmam thekda marta vachrdani jem dodo ane ghodani jem hnhno; tem chtam tmari matrbhumi babilne beabru krvamam avse. tmara jnmdataoni namosi krvamam avse; biji bdhi smuhni prjaomam babilnum sthan sauthi chellum rheshe. tmari bhumi veran sukum rn bni jse. mara krodhne karne te nirjn bni jse, te veran ygd bni jse. babil thine jta sau koi teni halt joine bhybhit thi jse ane tena srvasne karne teo siskara bolavse. babilni aspas rhenari prjao babil same yuddh mate gothvai jao, tene gheri lo, o banavlio! tir vsravo, ackaso nhi, karn, tene mari viruddh apradh kryo che. teni care bajuethi rnnad jgavo, juo, te srnagi svikare che! teno kot pdi gyo che, yhovae bdlo lidho che, tene kryum htm tevum j tene kro! babilmam koine vavva ke lnva deso nhi. lohitrsi tr-varthi bhagine tyamna bdha videsio potana vtnmam pacha jse. israelni prja to evam ghetam jevi che ke jeni pachl simh pdyo hoy, prthmto assurano raja teone khai gyo. pchi babilna raja nbukhadressare teonam hadka cavyam.” tethi israelna dev, sainyono dev yhova khe che, “mem je rite assurana rajane sja kri hti te rite babilna rajane ane tena desne pn sja kris. hum israelne pacho ena cranmam li avis, te kamerl prvt ane basan pr cdhse. teni bhukh ephraim ane gilyadna dumgro pr smtosase.” “jyare e smy avse tyare israel-

mam adhrm sodhyo nhi jde, yhudiyamam koi pap sodhyum nhi jde, karn ke, jemne hum jivta rheva dis temne maph kris.” a yhovana vcn che. yhova khe che, “merathaimna ane pekodna vtnio picho pkdo, cdhai kro, bmdkhor des babilno hum nyay krvano chum; mem tmne ajna kri che te prmane teono smhar kro. desmam rnnad gaje che ane bhymkr vinas thi rhyo che. babilne hthoda sman bnine jgtna desona bhukka bolavi didha hta. hve te hthodo bhanggi gyo che. babilni taraji joine loko amcko anubhve che. he babill mem tara mate jal bichavi hti ane tum temam spdai gyo che. karn ke tem yhovani viruddh yuddh kryum. yhovae potano sstrbhmдар kholyo che ane potana struo pr potano krodhagni prgtava mate sstro bhar kadhya che. babil pr je aphi avi pdse te yhova dev sainyono dev trphtsi hse. ha, durna desomamthi sau koi tena pr cdhi avo; tena anajna bhmdaro kholi nakho, lumtna malno anajni jem dhglo kro, eno nas kro; ksum j bcva n deso tena bdha rhsyno nas kro, koi baki n rhe, tena srv dhordhamkhrne pn mari nakho, teoni htia thva mate nice utri jva do! emna divso bhrai cukya che! temni sjano divs avi phomcyo che. dhyanthi sambhlo, babilamamthi jeo bhagi chutya hta te srnathiro, deve babilna loko pr bdlo lidho che evum jaher krva mate siyon avya. jeoe tena mmdirno nas kryo che tena pr deve vair valyum che. babilni same banavlionio jmvav kro, dhnusyban clavnara sau koi ngrne care trphtsi gheri lo. jethi koi bhagi jva pame nhi, tena krtyono tene bdlo apo, ene bijani je dsa kri che te eni kro. karn ke, e mara prtye israelna prmpvitr yhova prtye tochdaithi vtroyo che. tethi yuvan manso cokmam marya jse. tena te j divse, tena srv yoddhao marya jse.” a yhovana vcn che. apna prbhu sainyono dev yhova khe che, “he abhimani loko! hum tmari viruddh chum. hve tmne siksa krvano smvi avi gyo che. he abhimani prja, tum thokr khaine pdse, koi tne mdd nhi kre! hum tara gamomam ag lgadis ane te aspasnum bdhum baline bhm kri nakhse.” a sainyono dev yhovana vcn che, “israelna ane yhudiyana loko pr sitm gujarai rhyo che; temne ked pkdnarao temne chtkva deta nhti. prmtu teono uddhark mhan che. tenum nam ‘yhova srsvmrth’ che. te asrkark rite teona mukdmani vkilat krse ane israelmam ane jgtmam samti lavse. prmtu babilmam amdhadhumdhi peda krse.” yhova khe che, “babilvasione mathe, babilna vtnione mathe, tena agevano ane smjna purusone mathe trvar jhjhume che. tena jutha yajkone mathe pn trvar jhjhume che. temni akkl bher mari jse. tena yoddhaone mathe pn trvar jhjhume che. temna hath hetha pdse. tena ghodao ttha rtho yuddham nas pamse. bija mitr desomamthi avela yoddhao strio jeva nirbl thse, teni srv smptti lumtai jse. tenam jlasyo sukai jse, sa mate? karn ke smgr des murtiothi bhrpur che ane loko te murtio prtyena premmam pagl thi gya che. athi tyam babil ngrmam vgdana janvro ane jmgli vruo vaso krse, sahmrgo tyam vsse. tyam phri kdi manso vsse nhi ane yugona yugo sudhi te am j rhese.” yhova khe che ke, “jem sdom ttha gmora ane teoni aspasna ngrono nas kryo tevi j rite hum babilno nas kris. te smtythi te ngromam koi vsvat krtum nhti, evi j rite prthithi koi babilmam vsse nhi. juo, uttrmamthi ek prja, ek blvan prja avi rhi che; prthvine durne chede mota mota rajao yuddhni taiyari kri rhya

che. lokoe dhnusy ane trvar dharn kri che; teo krur ane ghatki che. ghode cdhine sagrni jem grjna krta ave che. ekeek mans, he babil, tari same yuddh mate sji che. jyare babilna rajae a smacar sambhlyam tyare tena hath lacar thine hetha pdya. prsutini vednathi pidati strini jem ekaek avi pdela bhyne karn te tiv vednathi pidava lagyo.” yhova khe che, “jevi rite caro crtam ghetam pr simh trap mare, te j prmane hum babilni pr tratkis mne je koi gmse tene hum temni pr nimis. mara sman kon che? ane kon mne pdkari ske che? kyo ghetapalk mari viruddh ubho rhi ske che?” mate hve babil vise mara mnmam si vojna che; te sambhli lo; ane khaldio mate mem ghdeli vojnao vise nanamam nana ghetamne pn ghdsi li jse ane temna nsibe temna ghetamna vadane bhygtr krase. babilna ptntsi smgr prthivi ththri utse ane teno artnad bdhi prjaomam visvbhramam smbhlahe.

51

yhova khe che ke, “juo, hum babilni viruddh, ttha khaldiona smgr desni viruddh hum vinask vayu lavis ane te teono nas krse. hum videsione babilmam moklis; teo tene upnse ane dur sudhi udadi mukse, viptina divse teo care trphtsi tena pr cdhi avse ane desne carebajuthi gheri li ujjd kri nakhse. bhle temna dhrnudhari manso potana hthiyar vaprva mate taiyar n hoy. temna sainikone bkhttr pherva deso nhi. teona sainiko pr dya n btavso, temna sainyono nas kro. khaldiona desmam teoni htia thine pdse ane teni seriomam teona mrtdeho pdya rhese.” karn ke, israelne temna sainyono dev yhova nicum nhi pade. babilni bhumi israelna sainyono yhova devni viruddh apradhothi bhreli che. babilmamthi bhagi jao! sau pototana jiv bcavva nasi jao! babilna pape tme mrso nhi, karn ke bdlo levano a yhovano smy che. te tene ghtti jya kri rhya che. babil to yhovana hathmam sonana pyala smum htum. tene smgr srstine teno draksars pividavo che. prjaoe te pidho ane teo ghela thya. prmtu hve babilnum acank ptn thyum che. te bhamgyum che. tene mate cimta kro, tena gha mate ausdhi li avo. kdac te sajum thay pn khrum. babilna gha rujhva amarathi sky tetlo prytan ame kryo, prmtu te svstn n thyum. ene chodi dine, calo apne shu pototana desmam pacha phrie, karn ke te amap sjane patr che. yhovae khyum ke apne nyayi chie. calo, apna yhovae je srv kryum che te apne yrusalemmam jine khi smbhlaive. tmaram banne dhardar bnavo! tmara bhatam bhri lo! dhal umci kro! karn ke babil pr cdhai kri teno vinas krva yhovae madiona rajaone khyum che. anist acrn krnar mmdirne apvitr krnar loko pr a rite yhova vair vali rhyam che. babilni divalo pr akrmn krva mate smket apo, smrksn mjbvt kro ane cokiyatone sherni aspas gothvo. ocimto chapo marva mate chupaine pdya rho, karn ke yhovae je khyum che te srv te smputrn krse. tme babilni ndione kamthe vsvat kro ane teni vipul smrdhdhine mano. taro amt avyo che; tari jivndori kpai jse. sainyono dev yhovae potana namna sm khaine prtijna kri che ke, “hum tidona tolamni jem gnya gnay nhi tetla mansone tari same lavis ane teo taro prajy kri vijynad krse.” yhovae potani skit ane buddhithi prthvinum srjn kryum che, potana jnanthi tene sthir krine sthapi che, potana

kauslthi akasne phelavyum che. jyare te bole che, tyare akasmam grjna thay che. duniyane dur durna khunethi te vadlone upr cdhave che. te vrsad lave che ane sathe vijli cmkave che, anee pvnne mokle che. temni srkhamnimam srv manso murkh che, temne ksi khbr nthi. drek pote bnaveli murki joine ljjit thay che, karn ke te bdhi murtio to khoti che. pran vgrni che. murtio vyrth che, hamsipatr che, te khoti che; dev temne sja krse tyare te srveno nas krse. prmtu yakubno dev evo nthi; te to smgr srstino srjk che, ane israelione te potani prja gne che, tenum nam sainy-ono dev yhova che. yhova khe che, "he babil ngri, tum mari phrsi ttha yuddhsstro che; tara vde hum srv pr-jaonum khmdn kris; ane tara vde hum rajyono nas kris; tara vde hum sainyone, ghoda ttha tena svarone ane rth ttha rthsvarone kcdi nakhis, ane ha, samany lokone pn, etle vrddhne ttha juvanone, chokraone ttha knyaone, ghetampalkone ttha ghetabkranam to-lamne, khedutone ttha bldone, kptanone ttha ad-hikarione hum kcdi nakhis. babile ttha khaldiana bdham lokone, temne siyonmam acrela kukmorne lidhe hum sja kris. te hum tmari njr same j kris." em yhova khe che. yhova khe che, "he blvan prvt babil, prthvino nas krnar, hum tari viruddh maro hath ugamis ane tari umcaio prthi tne nice gbdavis, ane agnithi bhm thyela prvt jevo kri tne chodi dis. taro koi pn pththr bamdhkam mate ke payana pththr trike pn nhi vpray. tum sdane mate khmdr rheshe." a hum yhova bolum chum. "prthvi pr jhmdo phrkavo, bdhi prjaonam rnsimgda phumkavo, babil same je-had jgavane prjane ahvan apo, ararat, minni ane askenajhna rajyone teni same ldva bolavo, teni same humlo li jvane senapti nimo. tidona tolamni jem ghodesvarone bhega kro. teni viruddh madiona rajvo viruddh, ane tena adhikario ane amldaro sathe te srv desona loko je te tena rajyno bhag che teni viruddh ldaine mate taiyari kr. prthvi dhndhni ane dhruji uthe che, karn ke yhova babilne nirjn vgdau sthl bnnavani teni vojna par pade che. babilna ati prakrmi yod-dhao hve yuddh krta nthi. teo killaomam bhrari gya che, teo himmt hari gya che. ane strio jeva thi gya che. akrmn krnaraoe teonam ghro bali nakhya che ane ngrna drvajao todi nakhayam che. "akhum sher kbje thi gym che" tevum khevane carebajuthi smde-savahko ek pachl ek raja pase dodi avya che! ndi par krvana drek rstao kbje kraya che. bruni jhadione ag lgadvamam avi che, ane sainiko gbhrari gya che." is-raelna dev, sainyono dev yhovana a vcn che: "babilni sthiti to ghu jhudvani khli jevi che jyam ghum jhud-vana che. thodi var pchi tyam lninni upjne dhoka-vanum srum thse." yrusalem khe che, "babilno raja nbukhadressar mne khai gyo che, mne cusi lidho che, tene mne khali pyalani jem ek bajue phgavi didhum che, te mne ek ajgri jem akhe akhum gli gyo che, amari smpttithi tene potanum pet bhryum che ane amara potana shermamthi amne hamki kadhya che." yrusalemma loko boli uthse, "amari pr krela duskrtyo bdl babilne sja mlo! amarum je lohi vhevadvamam avyum che teni puri kimmt tene cukvva do!" athi yhova potana lokone khe che, "hum jate tmaro pks lis ane tmaram vair valis. hum babilni ndine sukvi nakhis ane tena jhrnamne vhetu bmdh kri dis, ane ba-bilne khmderno dhglo banvi dis. jyam siyalvam avine

vsse. loko teni hamsi ane nalesi krse ane koi tyam vaso krse nhi. babilvasio bdha bhega thine simhni jem grjna kre che. simhna bccamni jem ghurghu-rat kre che. jyare teo potana draksarsthi mst bnse tyare hum teone mate alg prkarni ujani taiyar kris, teo bebbhan thine bhomy pr pchday tyam sudhi teo piya j kre, evum hum kris. teo sdane mate umghi jse ane phrithi kdi jagse nhi," em yhova khe che. "hum teone ktl mate li jvata ghetamonim jem li jis." babil vise yhova khe che; "je ngrni prmsa smgr duniya krti hti te ngrnum ptn thyum che. babilni avi bihamni sthiti joi duniyani prjao aghat anubhve che. babil pr smudr phri vlyo che. tena mojaao tene dhanki didhum che. tena ngro khmdr sthitimam pdyam che. smgr des suka army sman thi gyo che. tyam koi rhetum nthi ane temam thine yatrio pn psar ttha nthi." yhova khe che, "hum babilmam bal devne sja kris ane te je gli gyo che te tena mukhnamthi pachum kadhisi. pr-jao teni pase avse nhi ane teni puja kreche nhi. ane babilni phrte aveli divalo pdi jse. o mari prja, ba-bilmamthi nasi jao; yhovana bhymlr rosmamthi jiv bcavva sau bhagi jao! himmt harso nhi, desmam phe-lati apthaathi gbhrari jso nhi, ek vrse ek aptha phe-lay che, ane bije vrse bije- desmam bdhe amtrik yud-dho ane julm cali rhyo che. tethi, juo eva divso avi rhya che, jyare babilni murtione hum sja krnar chum. akho des ljiti thse, ane tena bdha nas kpaime pdya hse. uttarmamthi loko avine teno nas krse, ane tyare akas ane prthvi temj temamnum srv kim babilna pt-nthi hrsna pokaro krse." a yhovana vcn che. "babilne karne smgr prthvimam manso kpaine pdya che ane hve israelmam htya thyelaone karn ke babilne pdya vgr chutko nthi. tme jeo teni tvarnno bhog bnta bci gya cho, te bhagi jao! rokaso nhi! dur desmam yho-vane smbharjo, ane yrusalemma bbulso nhi." loko khe che, "te atyacaroni vato sambhline apne sau ljvai mrie chie, apne ljjit thay chie, karn ke, videosio yhovana mmdirna pvtrsthanomam pesi gya che." tethi yhova khe che, "juo, evmo savy avi rhyo che jyare hum babilni murtione sja kris ane smgr desmam ghvayelaono art-nad smbhlat hse. jo ke babil akase phomce topn ane te potana umca kotoni killebmdhi kre topn hum tene htum n htum kri nakhva manso moklis." a yho-vana vcn che. "sambhlo, babilmamthi avta rudnsrv, ane jyam khaldio sasn kre che tyamthi avta bhymlr vinasna avajo. yhova babilno vinas kri rhya che. ane tena kolahlne smavi rhya che. struonum sainy mhasagrna trmgoni jem grjna ane ghughvata krtum dhsi rhyum che. ha, smhar krnarao babil pr tuti pdya che; tena yoddhao kcdi pkdaya che ane temnam dhnsy todi pdaya che, yhova te yhova che je duskr-tyo mate sja kre che; te puro bdlo lese." sainyono dev yhova khe che, "hum tena sdrarone, jnani mansone, rajkrtaone, kptanione, ttha survir yoddhaone kccur kris, teo anmt nimdramam podhi jse, phri kdi jagse j nhi. babilni mjbuto divalo bhomybhegi thi jse, tena umca drvajane ag campvamam avse, je bamdhva mate ghnamm lokoe potani jatne dhsi nakhi hti te bdhum bhmsh thi jse, lokoe kreli bdhi mhent dhulmam mli jse." yhudiyana raja sidkiyana sasna cotha vrsam jyare teni sathe yhudiyano raja mahseyana putr ner-iyano putr sraya babil gyo, tyare je sucnao ymirya pr-bodhke srayane api te a: sraya to lskrno aphsr hto.

ymiryae ek pothimam babil pr avnari aphtnum purum vrnn ahim je bdhum nomdhvamam avelum che te lkhi kadhym htum. tene srayane khyum, "jyare tum babil phomce tyare amamna sbde sbd acuk vamci smbhlayve ane pchi kheje ke, 'he yhova, te jate jaher kryum che ke, a jgyano nas krvamam avse, ahim phri koi vazo krse nhi. mans ke psu koi nhi; te sdakal ujjd rheshe.' jyare tum a pothi vamci rhe tyare tene pththro bamdhine phramt ndini vccovcc em khine nakhi deje ke, 'ava j hal babilna the, yhova babil pr evi apht utarnar che jethi te dubi jay ane phri kdi pr ave nhi.'"ahim ymiryana vcn pura thay che.

52

sidkiya gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 21 vrsni hti, tene yrusalemmam agiyar vrs rajy kryum. teni matanum nam hmutal htum ane te libnahna ymiryani putri hti. sidkiyae yhoyakimni jem j yhovani stie ayogy gnay evum acrn kryum. hkikt e che ke, yrusaleme ane yhudiyae yhovano etlo bdho ros vhoi lidho ke akhre tene temne potana sannidhymamthi hamki kadhym, ane sidkiyae babil same chlkt kryum. sidkiyana rajykalmam nvme vser dsmam mhinana dsmam divse babilna raja nbukhadressare potani akhi saina shit avine yrusalem pr humlo kryo. tene e sherne kbje kryu ane teni phrte ghero bamdhva mateni divalo bamdhi, raja sidkiyana sasnam agiyarma vrs sudhi am calyum. cotha mhinana nvme divse ngrmam annni bhare tmgi vrtati hti ane lokone khavanum ml-tum nhotum. pchi ngrni divalmam ek bakorum padvamam avyum, ane ratorat raja potana akha sainy sathe rajana bgica pase avela be divalo vccena drvajethi bhagi gyo, am bnyum te drmyan khaldioe ngrne gheri lidhum htum tem chtam teo yrdni khin trph agl vdhy. prmtu khaldioni sainae teno picho pkdyo ane yrikhona medanmam tene pkdi padyo, ane teni akhi saina tene chodine vervikher thi gi. babilno raja hmath rajyna riblah ngrmam hto. teo sidkiyane tyam li gya ane raja agl rju kryo, ane tene tena pr kam clayyum. babilna rajae riblah khathe sidkiyani njr agl tena putrone mari nakhya ane yhudiyana bdha amldarone pn mari nakhyam. tyarbad raja sidkiyani amkho phodi nakhvamam avi ane tene samklothi bamdhine babil li jvamam avyo ane tene ajivn ked krvamam avyo. babilna raja nbukhadressarna sasna ognisma vrsna pamcma mhinana dsmam divse rskk tukdino srdar nbujharadane yrusalemmam prves kryo. tene yhovana mmdirne, rajana mhelne ane sherna drek mota mkanone ag campim. tena lskre yrusalemmi phrteni divalone todi padi. tene sherni baki rheli vstine, jeo babilna rajana pksmam calya gya hta temne ane rhyashya karigrone desvto didho, prmtu phkt vstina gribmam grib vrgne chodyo. teoe temne mjuri krva mate khetro ane draksnivadio api. khaldio mmdirmamna prvesdvar pase ubha krela kamsana be mota stmbhone, kamsana hohne ane paidavali ghodione upadine babil li gya. vli mmdirmam vprata kudam, pavdio, bujaram, doyam, vatkam ane bdha j vasno ane sadhno pn li gya. rajana amg rkskono nayk sona camdini bdhi vstuo li gyo jevi ke: ktorao, dhupdanio, kumdao, ghdao, divio, tpelao, vatkao vgere je bdhum peyarpno cdhavva mate vpra-

tum htum. a bdhi vstuo je suleman bnavdavi hti (be stmbho 'smudr' name olkhato kamsano hoj, teni nicena vls bldo ane paidamvali ghodi) te bdhi vjnamam khub bhare hti. ek stmbh 18 hath umco ane 12 hathna prighvalo hto; te polo hto ane teni jada car amgl hti. drek stmbhni toce pamc hathno (sikhr trike olkhato) pittlno kls hto. teni bar hathni pholaini care baju te pittlna dadm vde sngarayelo hto te amdrthi polo hto ane ek hath jado hto. drek stmbh pr so dadm hta, pn temamthi chnnum j njre joi skata htm. rksktukdina srdar nbujharadane mukhy yajk srayane, tena mddnis sphanyane ane mmdirna trn mukhy rkskone potani sathe li gyo. tdupramt te lskrna vda amldarne, rajana sat slahkarone bmdhk bnatine li gyo, te upramt te lhiyo je sainymam lokoni bhrti krva mateno mukhy adhikari hto tene ane ngrna bija sath mobhadar mansone potani sathe li gyo. ane e bdhane te hmathna prdesmam avela riblah khathe babilna raja agl li gyo. ane hamathna des riblahmam babilna rajae temne ph-tka mravine mari nmkhavyam. am yhudiyane potana desmamthi desvte li jvamam avya. nbukhadressarna rajykalna 7 vser babilna bmdivasmam li jvayelaoni smkhya 3,023 hti. ane adharmam vrsnam 832 yrusalemmasione te desvte li gyo. phrithi 5 vrs bad 23 vser amgrkskono nayk nbujharadan 745 yhudione desvte li gyo hto. am kul 4,600 mansone bmdivasmam li jvaya. babilmam yhudiyana raja yhoyakinna desvtana sadtrisma vrsna barmam mhinana pcisme divse babilna raja evil-merodakhe pote gadie avyo te j vrsse yhudiyana raja yhoyakimne maphi api ane tene karavasmamthi mukt kryo. tene tena prtye may-alu vrtav rakhyo ane tene babilmam potani sathena bija rajao krtam umce asne besadyo. athi yhoyakime karavasmam kpdam utari nakhi, emne apelam nvam vstro pherya, ane sesjivn rajana asrit trike galyum. ane te jivyo tyam sudhi rajae tena nibhav mate kaymi bhththum bamdhi apyum. je tene mrtyu sudhi niymit rite tene apvamam avyum.

a babt trisma vrsna cotha mhinani pamcmie bni jyare hum israeli bmdivanoni sathe babilmam aveli kbar ndini pase rtheo hto. te vkhte me joyum ke akas ughdi gyum, ne mne devnam drsn thyam. a drsn drmyan pamcma vrsam cotha mhinana pamcma divse yhoyakin rajane bmdikhanamam nakhvamam avyo hto. tyare yhovanim vcn bujhina putr hjhkiyel yajk pase avyuy; ane tyam yhovano hath tena pr avyo hto. te drmyan me joyum, ke uttrmamthi ek amd-hirupi tophan mari trph avtum htum. e to khubj visal vadlum htum, jemam agni cmkto hto, ane jeni as-pas prkas hto, clkti dhatu jevi koik vstum agnimam hti. ane vadlni mdhymam car jivmt pranio jevum dekhayum. temno dekhav mans jevo hto. pn drekne car mukh ane car pamkho hti. temna pg mansna jeva sidha hta pn temna pgna pmja vachrda ane te pittl sman clkta hta. drekne car modham ane car pamkho upramt pamkhoni nice care bajue mansna jeva car hath hta. teoni pamkho ekbijani pamkhone adkti hti. calti vkhte temne am ke tem phrvum pdtum nhotum. drek prani sidhum agl vdtum htum. prtyek pranine aglna bhagmam mansnum mukh, jmnai baju simhnum mukh, dabi baju bldnum mukh ane pachtini trph grudnu mukh htum. drek pranini be pamkho prsareli hti ane te pasena pranini pamkhne sprsti hti ane bakini be pamkho srirne dhamkti hti. drek prani sidhi disamam caltum htum, jyam pvn jto hto. caltam caltam teo ada avlam vltam nhi. a pranio dekhav clkta kolsa jevo ttha tejsvi msal jevo hto. ane pranio vcce agninum hlncn upr nice th-tum htum. te atisy tejsvi agni hto ane temamthi vijilina cmkara ttha hta. ane te pranio vijilina cmkarani jem agl vdtum htam ttha pacht jtam htam. a srv hum nihali rhyo hto tyare mem drek pranini pase ek em car paidam jminne adela joyam. paidao piro-jni jem clkta htam ane bdham ek srkha hta; ane ek paidani amdr biju paidum hoy tevum dekhatum htum. athi teo valya vgr care disamam ji skta hta. carey paidani dharo umci ane bhyank hti ane tene srvttr amkho hti. jyare pranio calta tyare paidam pn temni sathe caltam, jyare pranio jmin prthi umce jtam tyare paidam pn jmin prthi umce jtam. pranio mn phave tyam jtam, ane paidam pranioni sathe sathe jtam. karn, paidao upr pranionum niymtrn htum. jyare pranio caltam tyare paida caltam, pranio ubha rhetam tyare paidam ubha rhta ane pranio jmin prthi umce jtam tyare paidam pn umce jta htam karn, paidao upr pranionum niymtrn htum. praniona matham upr umce, akasna ghunt jevo adrbhut sphtikna jevo jane cmkto ghunt tanelo hto. e ghuntnei nice pranioe njikna pranini pamkhne spser e rite bbbe pamkh prsareli hti ane biji be pamkhoti dreknum srir dhmkayelum htum. teo udtam tyare teoni pamkhono avaj dshmsta panina avaj jevo moto sainyna kolahl jevo, srsvmrthna sad jevo smbhlat hto. ane jyare teo ubha rhetam tyare teo potani pamkho nice nmavi mukta. ane jyare teo thobhya, tyare teona matha pr ghunt mamthi avay avyo ane teoe temni pamkhone niceni trph nmavi didhi. jane camdi, pittl, lokhmd, sisu ane jstne ogaline agnimam ektha krya hoy tem teonam matham pr prsarela

ghumtni upr jane nilmnum bnavelum hoy tevum raryasn jevum dekhayum. a raryasn pr ek mnusy jevo akar dekhayo. teni kmrno uprno smgr bhag clkti dhatu jevo dekhato hto, ane kmrni niceno smgr bhag agni jem prkasto hto. teni care bajue jhlhlat vyapelo hto. e jhlhlatmam comasamam ttha meghdhnusni jeva bdha rmgo dekhata htam. a rite yhovana mhi-manum svrup mari smks prgt thyum. te joine mem sastamg nmskar krya ane mne smbodhti koini vani mara sambhlvamam avi.

2

temne mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, ubho tha, mare tari sathe vat krvi che." temne mari sathe vat kri ane devno atma mari amdr prvesyo ane hum pg pr ubho thyo; ane mem temni vani sambhli. temne mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, hum tne israel pase, ha, mari viruddh bmd krnar prja pase moklum chum, teo ttha teona pitro aj divs sudhi mari viruddh pap krta avya che. teo uddht ane hthila che, temni vcce hum tne moklum chum, tum temne mari vani smbhlayje. bhle pchi teo tne sambhle ke n sambhle. e to bmdkhoroni prja che; topn temne etli to khbr pdse ke temni vcce koi prbodh avyo che. "pn, he mnusyna putr, tum temnathi dris nhi ke temna vcnothi gbhrais nhi; bhle tari care baju jhamkham ane kamtao hoy ane tare vimchioni aspas vsvum pde, tem chtam tum temnathi dris nhi, ane nasipas this nhi, karn ke teo to bmdkhor prja che. ane tare teone teo khevum je mem tne khryu, pchi bhle te loko sambhle ke n sambhle karn ke teo to blvakhor prja che. "he mnusyna putr, hum je khum chum te sambhl, e bmdkhoroni jem tum bmdkhor this nhi, taru mukh ughad ane hum tne apum chum te tum khai ja." ane mem joyum to oliyum pkdelo ek hath mara trph lmbayelo hto; temne mari agl oliyum khullum kryum. temam bnne trph lkhayelum htum; temam amtim kriyana gito, sokgito ttha vilap gito lkheila htam.

3

deve khyum, "he mnusyna putr, tari same che te khai, ja, a oliyum khai ja, ane pchi israelio agl jine khi smbhlay." tethi mem marum mukh ughadyum ane temne mne oliyum khava mate apyum. pchi temne mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, hum tne apum chum te oliyum khai ja ane tarum pet bhr." mem te kha-dhum ane mne te mdh jevum mithum lagyum. pchi temne mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, israelio pase jine hum tne khum te teone khe. hum tne durna desmam rheti ane tum n smji ske tevi ajani bhasa bolti videsi prja pase nthi moklto, pn israeli prja pase moklum chum. hum tne koi ajani ke aghri bhasa bolnar prja pase nthi moklto. jo hum tne teoni pase moklum to teo jur taro smdeso sambhle. prmt israelio tari vat nhi sambhle, karn, teo mari vat sambh-lva pn taiyar nthi. teo bdha eva kthor ane hthila che. tethi hum pn tne emna jetlo j kthor ane hthilo bnavis. hum tne kalmith pthtr jevo, are! vjr jevo kthn bnavis. mate tum e bmdkhorothi bis nhi, gbhrais nhi." pchi deve mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, hum tne

je khum te dhyanthi sambhl ane brabr yad rakhi le. pchi bmdivasmam gyela tara loko pase jine teone khe: 'yхова mara malik a prmane khe che!' teo sambhle ke n sambhle." pchi atmae mne upr umcki lidho ane mem mari pachi prcmd avaj sambhlyo: "yhovana gaurvne dhny ho." mem hvamam pranonni pamkho ek-bija sathe athdavano moto avaj sambhlyo, ane, temni pachi paidamona gdgdar pn smbhlyata hta. pchi atma mne upadi gyo ane hum du:khi thine krodh anubhvyo sathe gyo. prmtu yhovano hath prbl rite mara pr hto. hum tel- abibkbarndine kamthe vsta desvto bhogv-narao pase phomci gyo ane sat divs sudhi temni vcce stbdh bni besi rhyo. sat divso pura thya pchi mne a prmane yhovani vani smbhlay: "he mnusyna putr, mem tne israel pr cokidar trike nimyo che; jyare hum mara loko mate cetvni moklum tyare te trt j teone jnavje. hum koi dust mansne motni sja krum ane tum jo tene cetve nhi ke, 'tum taro dust vyvhar chodi de nhi to mri jis;' te to tena pape mrse pn tena mrtyu mate hum tne jvabdar lekhis. "pn jo tum te dust mansne cetve ane te potano dust vyvhar n chode to, te potana pape mrse, pn taro jiv bci jse. "vli, jo koi nitivan mans clit thine bhumdum kary kre ane tena prinam vise tum temne cetvni ape nhi to yhova teno nas krse. tene agau krela sara karyo tene shayrup thse nhi, te potanam papmam mrtyu pamse. prmtu tena mrtyu mate hum tne jvabdar gnis ane tne siksa kris. "pn jo tum koi sara mansne pap n krvane cetve ane te pap n kre to te tari cetvnine lidhe jivto rheshe, etlum j nhi, taro jiv pn bci jse." tyare yhovano hath mari pr e jgyae avyo ane tene mne khyum, "uth, bhar khinmam ja, tyam hum tari sathe vat kris." tethi hum uthine medanmam gyo ane tyam mne kbar ndi pr thya htaam teva yhovana gaurvnam drsn thyam, mem sastamg prnam krya. pchi devno atma mari pase avyo ane mne ubho kryo ane tene mne khyum, "ghre jine potane tara ghрни amdr bmdh kri de. he mnusyna putr, tne dordam vde bamdhvamam avse, jethi tum lokomam ji n ske. ane hum tari jibhne tara talve comtadi dis. jethi tum mungo bni jse ane teone thpkio api skse nhi; teo to blvakhoronni jmat che. prmtu mare tne kimk khe-vum hse tyare hum tne phri bolto kris, ane tum temne kheje ke, 'yhova apna prbhu a prmane khe che.' jene sambhlyum hoy te sambhle, n sambhlyum hoy te n sambhle, e to blvakhoronni jmat che."

4

deve khyum, "he mnusyna putr, ek moti imt li tari same muk, ane tena pr yrusalemno nkso dor. pchi tene ghero ghal, tena phrte khai bnav, humlo krva mate matina gdh ubha kr. chavni ubhi kr ane care baju kotno nas krvana ymtro gothv. vli ek lokhmdni tadvdi li, tari ane ngrni vcce lokhmdni bhit trike adi muk, sherni trph modhum kr, sherne ghero ghalelo che ane ghero ghalnar tum che. israelione mate a ek smket che. "pchi tara daba pdkhe sui ja, ane tare israelnam lokona apradhni ghosna krvi pdse, tum jetla divs dabe pdkhe sui rheshe tetla divs israelna papona apradhni ghosna krvi joise. mem teona papona vrsoni smkhyia nkki kri che jevi rite tara mate divsoni smkhyia nkki kri che. tethi trnsone nevum divs sudhi tum israel prjana apradhni ghosna krse. "a

prmane krya pchi tare tara jmna pdkhe sui jvum ane yhudiyana lokona paponi ghosna krvi. drek vrsne mate ek divs em 40 divs tare mate mem thrayya che. tetla divso sudhi yhudana papo ane apradhni ghosna krje." tyar bad tare yrusalemma ghera trph ekitse joi rhevum. ane e sherna vinasnum bhvisy bhakhvum. hum tne dordam vde bamdhi dis, jethi ghero puro thtam sudhi tum ek pdkhe thi bije pdkhe phri nhi ske." tyarpchi tare, ghum, jv, vtana, cola, mth ane bajrino lot li ek j vasmnam nakhi temamthi rotla bnavva. jyare tum trnsone nevum divs sudhi sui rhis tyare tare phkt e j khavanum che. tare drek vkhte bhojn toline khavum pdse. tne droj ek kp lotni rotli bnavine. divs drmyan nkki krela cokks smye tum khai skis. tare jlpan pn mapine j krvum, akha divsna be pyala. tare bdhani hajrimam mansno sukayelo ml slgavvo ane tena upr jvna rotlam sekva." yhova jaher kre che ke "israelione hum je desomam bmdivan trike li jis tyam teo a rite asuddh thyelo khorak khase!" pn mem khyum, "he yhova mara malik, mem mari jatne kdi abhdavi nthi. mem balpnthi aj sudhi kdi kudrti rite mrtyu pamelum ke koi jmgli psue mari namkhum prani khadhum nthi, mem kdi niymasatr dvara nisiddh khorak momma mukyo nthi. tyare temne mne khyum, "hum tne manvmlne bdle chanam upr rotla sekvani chut apum chum." etle temne mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, hum yrusalemmo anajno bhmdar khali kri nakhnar chum, tyamna loko cimtamamme cimtamam toli toline khase ane bhyna marya mapi mapine pani pise. bdha j bhybhit thi jse. hum khorak ane panini acht ubhi kris, pchi teo htas thi jse ane potana papone karne teo krmai jse ane vedphai jse.

5

"he mnusyna putr, hjamna astra jevi dhardar trvar li taru mathum ane dadhi mumdi nakh. pchi trajva line tem utarela valna trn srkha bhag kr. tem dorela yrusalemma nksana mdhybhagmam trija bhagna val muk, ghero puro thya pchi tene tyam bali nakh. bija ek trtiyams bhagne tara nkso prna yrusalem ngrni aspas trvarthi kapi nakh, valna chella trija bhagne pvnmam udavi de. karn ke hum mara lokono trvarthi pichio pkdis. e valmamthi thoda line tara jhbhbhani calmam vimti deje. temamthi thoda val line devtamam nakhi bali mukje. emamthi agni prgti smgr israeli prjamam vyapi jse." yhova mara malik khe che: "yrusalemma juo, tene mem prthvini mdhyam gothvi che ane bija deso eni ajubaju avela che. prmtu e teni ajubajuni prjao krtam pn vdhare dust nikli ane tene mara kaydao ane niymo same temnam krtam vdhu blvo kryo che. tene mara kaydaono anadr kryo che ane mara niymonum ullmghn kryum che." athi yhova mara malik khe che, tmari bajuna pdsio krtam tme vdhare dust cho; tme mara kayda prmane calya nthi; mara niymonum paln kryum nthi; tme tmari ajubajuni biji prjaona niymonum pn paln nthi kryum." tethi, yhova mara malik, khe che ke, "hum pote tmari viruddh chum: hum bdhani hajrimam tmari pr nyayasanno aml kris. tmara bdha dhrnajnk acarone karne hum tmne evi sja kris jevi mem kdi kri nthi, n bhvisyam kdi krvano nthi. priname tmara

lokomam pita potana putrne khase, ne putr potana pitane khase; hum tmne sja kris ane tmara je vtnio bcva pamyā hse temne hum care disaomam vervikher kri nakhis.” yhova mara malik khe che ke, “hum mara sm khaine khum chum ke, te tari tirsrt vstuothi (murtiothi) ane dhrnajnk vrtnti mara pvitrshanne asuddh kryum che tethi hum pn tmne vetri nakhis. hum tmara pr krna nhi rakhum ke dya btavis nhi. tmari vstino trijo bhag rogalathi ane bhukhmrahi mario jse ane trijo bhag sherni phrte yuddhmam trvarthi kpai jse ane trija bhagne hum care disamam vervikher kri nakhis ane ughadi trvarthi temno picho kris. e rite maro krodh smi jse. hum temna pr maro ros vrsavis, tyare j mne samti vlse. maro krodh hum temna pr purepuro utaris tyare emne khbr pdse ke, hum yhova punyprkopti a bolyo hto.” dev khe che, “hum tmne khmdiyerno dhglo bnavi dis ane aspasni prjao ane jtaavta loko tmari hamsi udave. hum jyare tne rose bhraine sja kris tyare ajubajuni prjao bhythi thrthr kampse ane tum emne mate hamsipatr bñi jse ane temna mate cetvni rup ttha acmbarup thi jis; hum yhova am bolyo chum. hum mara dukalrupi jivlen bano chodis; te tmaro jiv li lese, hum mara jivlen bano chodya kris ane tmara anajna bhmdaro khali krine tmari vcce bhukhmro vdharis. hum tmari same dukalne ane jngli psuone moklis, tethi tmara pr mot ane khunreji phri vlse; tme mari trvarno bhog bnso, a hum yhova bolyo chum.”

6

yhovani vani mne phrithi smblhai: “tene khyum he mnusyna putr, israelna prvto trph tarum mukh pherv ane temne mara vcno smblhav: “he israelna prvto, yhova mara malikno smdeso sambhlo, yhova mara malik prvto ane dumgrone ane khinone khe che; hum yhova tmara pr yuddh lavis ane tmara ucsthanono vinas kris. tmari vedio todi padvamam avse ane tmari dhupvedio bhamgi nakhvamam avse. ane hum tmara mrtdehone tmari apvitr murtio agl nice padi dis. hum israelnam lokona mrtdeho temni asuddh murtio smks nakhis ane temna hadkamne temni vedioni aspas vikheri nakhis. israelna srv ngrone khmdiyer bnavi devamam avse ane tmara murtipujana thankone bhomybhenga krva-mam avse; tmam vedio ane murtio bhamgi nakhvamam avse ane dhupdanione todi nakhvamam avse; tmari ekeek vstunum namonisan mitavi devamam avse. tmari carebaju htya thse, tyare jse bci jse teo janse ke hum yhova chum.” deve khyum, “prmtu hum tmaramamna ketlakne jivta rheva dis, teo htya-mamthi bci jse. ane pchi teo videsi prjaomam vervikher thi desvto bhogvse. tyam teo mne yad krse ane temne smjase ke temna hrdo dgabaj nivdi murtio upr mohi pdya htm tethi temne srmavva mate mem temne sja kri hti. am, pote krelam dhrnajnk krtyo bdl temne potana pr tirsrt thse. ane te rite teone khatri thse ke hum eklo j yhova chum; ane hum teone kheto hto ke a srv vptio tmara pr lavis. te mem amstu khyum n htum.” yhova mara malike khyum, “israelna lokoe tirsrt duskrtyo krya che mate hath apha-line, pg pchadine ghrnathi bdbdat kro, e loko yuddhthi, bhukhmrahi ane rogalathi mrtiyu pamse.

jeo bmdivasmam che teo marya jse, jeo israel desmam che teo yuddhmam marya jse ane bakina jeo gherabmdhini amdr che teo dukalmam marya jse. ane tethi am hum temna pr maro guusso utaris. murtioni phrte vedioni aspas ekeek prvti toc pr, ekeek ghtadar jhad nice, ekeek vrks nice, tumkmam jyam jyam teo murtine bli cdhave che tyam tyam temna kpaine pdela mddam rjhlse. tyare hum temne siksa kris ane temna smgr prdesne veran vgdo bnavi dis. rnmam avela ribbathi mamdine drek prdes jyam teo rhyam htm teno vinas thse. tyare temne khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum.”

7

yhovae mne ek vdhu smdeso apyo; “he mnusyna putr, israelne khe ke, tmara desmam jyam jso tyam purvpscm, uttr-dksin care khunaono amt avyo che. akho des puro thva betho che, hve taro amt avi phomcyo che. maro ros tara pr utrnar che. hum taram duskmorno hisab magis ane taram dhrnajnk kmorni ghti sja kris. hum tara pr koi dya btavis nhi ke anukmpa rakhis nhi. tara duskmorni hum tne sja krnar chum. hum tara bdham dhrnajnk krtyo mate hum taro nyay kris, jethi tne khbr pde ke hum yhova chum.” yhova mara malikna a vcñ che: “ek pchi ek apht avi rhi che. amt avi rhyo che. tmoro amt avi rhyo che, atyare j avi rhyo che. israelna rhevasio mate bhyuck dhvni krva-mam avi che, tmoro sja mateno smy avi phomcyo che. vpttino divs njik avi rhyo che. a divs anmdna utsvono nhi pn khed krvano divs hse! hmnam j hum maro ros tmara upr utarum chum, maro kop thalvum che. hum tmara duskmorno hisab magnar chum ane tmara dhrnajnk krtyoni ghti sja krnar chum. hum tmari dya rakhnar nñhi ke tmari krna krnar nñhi, hum tmne tmara duskrtyo mate sja kris. tmara dhrnajnk krtyo mate thine hum tmoro nyay kris, jethi tmne khbr pde ke hum yhova sja krum chum. “israel mate vinasno divs ave che, bhyni ghmtdi vagi cuki che, nyayno dmd mhori cukyo che ane uddhthai smrddh thi che. himsa kyarniye vdhi gi che ane tene dusttano teko li lidho che. e temnamamthi ke temna smgrahkomamthi ke temna visvasghatiomamthi ke temna blakhoromamthi nñhi avti. “smy avi rhyo che, divs ugvani taiyarimam che. khridnare hrkhai jvanum nñhi, ke vecnare pstavanum nñhi, karn, maro ros bdha pr eksrkho utrnar che. rn-simgana vrsamam jyare pacha avvano smy thse tyare pote jivto hse topñ vecnar potana sthle pachho nhi ave. karn ke, a smdrsn to akha smuday vise che. teo pacha phrvana nñhi. koi manvinum jivñ tene kre-la anis-tone karne bcse nhi. “israelna sainyne ektr krya e loko rnsingdm vgade che. lðai mate bdhi taiyario kre che pn koi yuddhmam jtum nñhi, karn maro ros sau upr eksrkho utrnar che. killani bhar trvar che ane amdr rogalao ane bhukhmro che. jeo lðainam medanam che teo trvarno bhog bnse. ane jeo ngrmam che temne rogalao ane bhukhmro gli jse. “ane jo ke temnamamthi amuk loko bhagi jine prvto trph dodi jse, teo khinmamna parevam jeva hse je drek potana papne karne niaso nakhi rhyam che. drekna hath askt thi jse ane pg panini jem dhimla thi jse. teo sokna vstro dharn krse ane mathathi te pg sudhi

dhrujya krse. bdhana chera pr srm ane mathe mumdn hse. tmara nanam, tmarum sonum ane camdi vistanem jem rsta upr phemki do. karn yhovana kopne divse te tmaro bcav krse nhi, te tmari bhukh smtosse nhi, ke tenathi koinum pet bhrase nhi. "ane teo tena krarna shermam ammd pamse, pn teoe temam angmti murtio bnavi che, tethi me tene temnam mate asuddh vstu jevi bnavi che. hum e prdesi lumtarana hathmam duniyana utar jeva mansona hathmam lumt trike sompi deva icchum chum. teo ene st krse. teo mara mmdirne st krse tyare hum te trphthi marum mukh avlum phervi lis ane teone atkavis nhi, lumtaruo emam prves krse ane tene st krse. "mara lokone mate samklo taiyar kro. karn ke smgr des lohithi khrdayelo che. gamegam himsa phati nikli che. hum dustmam dust prjaone ahim li avis ane temne a lokanam ghr pdavi leva dis. hum blvanono ghmmmd utaris ane temnam mmdiro st kravis. "jyare bhyno smy njik ave tyare, teo niras thi jse ane loko samti jhmkhse pn kdi samti pamse nhi. apht ek pchi ek avi pdse, ek pchi ek aphva phelase, teo prbodbkhone bhavi janva phogt puch-puch krse. yajko pn ksum margdrsn nhi api ske, tem vdilo ksi slah nhi api ske. rajao sok krse, amldaro paymalithi gherai jse, ne loko bhythi kampi uthse. tmara acrn prmane hum tmne sja kris; ttha teona karyo mujb hum temne nyay kris. tyare teo janse ke hum yohva chum."

8

chththa vrsna chththa mhinana pamcma divse yhudana agevano sathe hum mare gher betho hto evamam acank mara malik yhovani skitno maramam smcar thyo. mem joyum to mans jevum kimk dekhayum; teni kmrni niceno bhag agni jevo hto ane kmrni uprno bhag clkti dhatu jevo ujvil hto. tene hath jevum lmbavine mara val pkdya pchi devna atmae mne akas ane prthvini vcce upadi lidho ane devna smdrsnmam te mne yrusalemma mmdirna uttr trphna amdrna drvaja pase li gyo, jyam tirsqrt murtihti, je joine yhova rose bhray che. ane je prmane mem khinmam smdrsn joyum htum brabr te j prmane israelna devno mhima tyam hto. yhovae mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, uttr trph j." mem joyum to vedina drvajani uttr trphna prvesdvar agl devna apmanrup ek murtihti. pchi yhovae mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, e loko sum kre che te tme joyum? ahim israelio je adhm krtyo kre che tene lidhe hum mara mmdirmamthi durne dur thto jaum chum. pn tme anathi pn vdhu adhm krtyo jova pamso." am khine pchi te mne mmdirna cokna barna agl layva. tyam mem bhitmam ek kanum joyum. temne mne khyum "he mnusyna putr, ahim bhimtmam khod, mem khodhyu to barnum niklyum." temne mne khyum, "amdr ja, ane ahim e loko je adhm krtyo kre che te jo." tethi mem amdr jine joyum to care bajuni bhimto upr pete calnara pranioni nisiddh psuoni ane israelioni biji bdhi murtio kotrelihti. saphanno putr yaajhanya ttha israelna 70 vdilo tyam ubhahta. derkni pase dhupdaniohti, tethi teonam matha pr dhupna gotegota udtahta. pchi yhovae mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, tem joyum ke israeliona agevano ahim amgharamam potpotani murtina gokhla agl sum kre

che? e loko em mane che ke, 'yhova amne jota nthi, te to desne chodine calya gya che.'" pchi yhovae mne khyum, "tum ana krta vdhu adhm krtyo krtam emne jose." tyar pchi te mne yhovana mmdirna uttrna drvaje li avya ane tyam mem strione khota dev tam-mujhna mrtyu mate dukhi thta joi. temne mne puchyum, "he mnusyna putr, a joyum? athi pn vdhare adhm krtyo tum jova pamis." pchi te mne yhovana mmdirna amdrna cokmam li avya. to tyam mmdirna prvesdvar agl, mmdir ane vedini vcce asre pcis manso pvtirthan trph pith krine ane purvabhimukh thine ughta surjni puja krva mate nice nmatahta. yhovae mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, sum tem a joyum? yhudana loko ava bhykmr pap kre che to sum teo evum vicari rhyache ke teo je kri rhyam che te ksuill vstu che? teoe smgr desne apvitr murtipuja trph valyo che. teoe srvtv himsa phelavi che. teo nake dali rakhine marum apman kre che ane mne vdhuene vdhu kopayman kre che. tethi hum teo pr maro rjv utaris. hum temna upr dya kris nhi ke hum temna pr shanubhuti btavis nhi, teo dya mate mota sade pokar krse chtam hum temne sambhlis nhi."

9

tyar pchi tene mota avaje khyum, "he sherne sja krnarao, tmarum sstro line a baju avo." ane acank mmdirni uttre avela uprna drvajamamthi ch manso avyam. dreknha hathmam smhark hthiyar htum. temni sathe sutrau resana vstr pherelo ek mans hto. teni kmr pr lhiyano sahino khidyo ane klm ltkavela htam. te bdha mmdirmam pithni vedi agl avine ubha rhyache. tyar bad israelna devno mhima krubo uprthi uthyo jyam te phela hto ane mmdirna prvesdvar pase gyo, yhovae kmre lhiyana sadhno ltkavela sutrau resana vstro pherela mansne bolavine khyum, "yrusalemma carebaju srvtv phr ane je manso teoni aspas ngrmam caltam dhikkarpatr krtyone lidhe rdta ane sok krta hoy teona kpal pr nisani kr." tyar bad mem yhovane bija mansone em khetam sambhlyam ke, "ngrmam tme eni pacht pacht jao ane htaya krvanum sru kro, koi pn prkarni krana krso nhi, ne temna mate dya rakhso nhi. vrddho, yuvano, strio ane balko srveno smhar kro; pn jeona kpal pr nisani hoy teva koine adso nhi, mara mmdirthi j sruat kro." tethi temne mmdir agl ubhela agevanothi j sruat kri. pchi deve teone khyum, "mmdirne st kro. htaya thye-laonam mrtdehothi mmdirno cok bhri do." ane hmanam j jao, etle temne shermam jine lokoni htaya kri. jyare e loko htaya krtahta tyare hum eklo pdyo hto. mem sastang nmskar krine khyum, "he mara malik yhovaya yrusalem pr jyare tme tmaro rjv thalvo cho tyare tme israelmam baki bcelaone smhar krvana cho?" tethi deve jvab apyo: "israelna ttha yhudana lokona apradh atisa mota che. smgr des rktpat ane adhmatahi khdbde che. to mane che ke 'yhova des chodine calya gya che. ane teo amne jota nthi!' tethi hum teo pr shanubhuti btavis nhi ke dya kris nhi. temne je kami kryum che temna mate hum teone sja kris." etlamam kmre lekhnnam sadhnavalo sutrau vstro pherela manse avine jnavyum ke, "tmara hukm prmane mem kryum che."

tyar bad mem krub devdutona matha upr joyum to nilmnina ghunt jevum kmik dekhayum. pchi deve sutrau resana vstr pherela mansne khyum, "krub devdutoni nicanam paidao vcce ja ane blta kolsamamthi muththi bhri yrusalem sher pr nakh."ane mem joyum ke e amdr prvesyo. te mans amdr gyo tyare krub devduto mmdirni dksin bajue ubha hta. tyare amdrno cok vadlthi bhrai gyo. pchi yhovano mhima krubo uprthi udine mmdirna prvesdvar agl gyo. etle mmdir vadlthi bhrai gyum ane akho cok yhovana gaurvnam tejtthi jhlamlham thi gyo. kruboni pamkhono avaj srjmrth devna mukhmamthi niklela sbd jevo avaj hto, ane bharna amgnmam te spst smbhlat hto. yhovae snna vstr pherela mansne khyum, "krubo mdhye jine phrtam paidamamthi slgta kolsa le, etle mans amdr jine ek paida pase ubho rhyo. ane krubomamma eke hath lmbavi temni vccena amgaramamthi thoda li snna vstr pherela mansne apya. te line te bhar calyo gyo. kruboni pamkho nice mansna hath jevum ki dekhatum htum. mem joyum to prtyek krub pase ek em car paida htam ane te paida soneri pokhraj rtnni jem jhlhlam htam. bdham paidani rcna ek srkhi dekhati hti; ane ek paidani amdr bijum paidam gothvyum hoy tem lagtum htum. krubo agl vdhta tyare teonam mukh te care disamam, amtem phervyam vina teo ji skta htam. paidamne vlamk levani jrur pdti nhoti, teo bdha eki sathe phrya vgr gme te disamam sidha agl vdhi skta htam. teona akha srir pr, pith pr, hath pr, pamkho pr ane paidao pr srvt prusl prmanmam amkho hti. ane mem temne calnckr em paidao mate kheta sambhlyam. drek krubne car modham htam, phelum modhum krubnum htum, bijum mansnum htum, trijum simhnum htum ane cothum grudnum htum. krubo udine umce cdhya. kbar ndi pase mem joyam htam te j pranio a htam. krubo jmin uprthi umce jtam tyare paidam pn teoni sathe jtam. teo umce jva pamkho prsarta tyare paidao temni pase j rmeta. jyare teo udva mate pamkho phelavta tyare pn paidam temni sathe sathe j rmetam. teo atkta tyare paidam pn atki jtam ane jyare teo udtam tyare paidam temni sathe j rmetam, karn, paidam upr temnum niymtrn htum. pchi yhovanam gaurv mmdirna prvesdvarthi khsine krubo pr avi ubhum. krubo pamkho prsarine jminthi adhdhr thi gya ane paidamne pn temni sathe- sathe adhdhr thtam mem joyam. mmdirna purv drvaja agl teo thobhya. temna upr yhovanam gaurv chvayelum htum. kbar ndina kamthe israelna devna simhasn nice je pranio mem joyam htam te a j htam, mne khatri thi hti ke teo krubo hta. prtyekne car modham, car pamkho ane drek pamkh nice mansna hath jevum kimk htum. temnam modham kbar ndine kamthe mem drsnmam joyelam modham jevam j htam. drek krub sidho agl vdhto hto.

mne pvitr atma upadine mmdirna purv drvaje li gyo. a drvaje mem ngrna 25 manso joyam; mem teoni vccem lokona sdrar ajihjurna putr yaajhanyane ttha bnayana putr platyane joya. yhovae mne khyum, "he

mnusyna putr, a to te loko che, jeo dust krmo krvani yojna ghndar che ane akha ngrmam dust slah apnar manso pn e j che; teo em vicare che ke, 'apne thodivarman yrusalemne phrithi bamdhisum, apnum ngr lokhmdni kdhai sman che, apne emamnum mams chie ane te apne srv nuksanmamthi bcavse.' mate, he mnusyna putr, tum emne mari cetvni smbhlay." tyar bad yhovano atma maramam avyo ane yhovae mne khyum; "tum teone khe: a yhovana vcn che; he israelio, tme sum kho cho ane tme si yojnao ghdo cho te hum janum chum. tme ghna lokone mari nakhya che ane tmari serio mrtdehothi bhri didhi che. tethi hum yhova tmara malik, tmne khum chum ke, 'a ngr kdhai che e khrum, pn emanum mams tme nthi; mams to tme a shermam je mddam nakhyam che te che; tmne to hum eni bhar phemki denar chum. srjmrth yhova khe che, tme tvrarthi dro cho ane hum tmne tvrarne j sompnar chum.'" "ane hum tmne yrusalemnamthi dur li jine vidiesone sompi dis. ane a rite hum maro nyay kris ane tmne sja kris. tme tmara potana desni hdam j tvarno bhog bnsu. hum tmne sja kris, tyare tmne khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum. a sher kdhai bni tmaram rksn nhi kre, hum a israelni hdam j tmne sja krnar chum. tme mari ajnaonum paln kryum nthi pn tmari aspas vsti any prjaonum anukrn kryum che, etle tme janso ke hum yhova chum." hum a cetvni apto hto te drmyan tyam j bnayano putr platya dhli pdine mri gyo, hum umdhe modhe bhomy pr pdyo ane mem bum padi, "he yhova mara malik, tare baki rhela bdha israeliono smpurv vinas krvo che?" phrithi yhovae mne a prmane khyum, "he mnusyna putr, yrusalemnam atyare je loko rhe che te loko tara vise ane desvto bhogvta tara bdha israeli jatbhaio vise em khe che ke, 'e lokone to yhovathi dur kadhvamam avya che; des to amne sompi devamam avyo che; e amari milkt che.'" "tethi yhova amara malik khe che: 'jo ke mem teone visvna vividh desomam vikheri nakhya che chtam pn teo je desmam che tyam hum teone mate ek nana pvitrsthanupr this. teo je desomam vikherai gya che tyamthi hum teone ektha kris ane teone phrithi israelnum vtn apis. jyare teo ahim pacha ave tyare temne ahimthi bdhi dharnajnk murtione ane acarone hthavi devana che. hum temnum hrdy privrt kri nakhis ane temnamam nvo atma puris, hum temnamamthi pththr jevum hrdy line, temne mamsnum hrdy apis. pchi teo mara niymonum paln krse ane mem jnavel mager calse. jyare teo mara niymonum paln krse ane mara btavela marg pr calse. teo mari prja thse ane hum temno dev this.'" "prmtu jeo dharnajnk apvitr murtioni pujane vlgi rhese, hum temne temna bdham krtyo mate jvabdar thravis." a yhova mara malikna vcn che. pchi krubo umce udva lagya ane paidam pn temni sathe sathe pr gyam. israelna devno mhima teoni pr accadit hto. pchi yhovano mhima sher prthi khsine purv bhag trph avela prvt pr gyo. tyar bad smdrsnmam devna atmae mne phrithi upadine babilmam desvto bhogvnao vcce lavi mukyo ane tyam smdrsn lop thyum, ane yhovae mne je btavyum htum te srv mem bmdivanone khi smbhlayum.

phrithi mne yhovani vani sambhlai: "he mnusyna putr, tum bmdkhoroni jmatni vcce vse che. e loko chti amkhe dekhta nthi, chhte kane sambhlta nthi. e to bmdkhoroni jmat che. tethi he mnusyna putr, tum desvte jvano hoy em srsman bamdhi le ane dhole divse sauna dekhtam cali nikl; temna dekhtam tum bije jva nikli pd. te blvakhoro kdac tne jue pn khra. "tari musaphrino saman bamdhine teo jue tem divs drmyan tara ghrmamthi bhar kadhi lav. pchi jem kedione durna desomam li jvamam ave che te prmane samje teoni hajirman ghrmamthi bhar nikli pd. teonam dekhtam ngrni bhitmam bakorum padi temamthi taro saman umckine li ja. teonam dekhtam tum taro saman khbhe cdhav ane amdhamam cali niklje. tarum modhum dhamki deje ane ajubaju jois nhi. a bdhum israelione cetvnirup thi pdse." yhovae mne je khyum htum te prmane mem brabr kryum. mem desvte jva mate bamdhine taiyar kredo saman divse bhar kadhyo. samje mara hathe j mem bhintmam bakorum padyum ane lokona dekhtam j ratre maro saman mara khbhe mukine cali niklyo. bija divse svare yhovanam vcn mari pase avyum ke, "he mnusyna putr, a bmdkhor israeli lokone puchyum che ke, a srvno arth so che? tum temne khe ke, a yhovana vcn che: a devvani yrusalemma rajkrta mate ane tyam vsta bdha israelio mate che. tum teone smjav; 'hum hjhkiyel tmare mate nisanirup chum. mem je kryum che te krvano tmaro varo avse, tmare desvte niklvum pdse ane ked bhogvvi pdse.' tmaro raja pn a j prmane tenathi umcki skay tetlo saman umckine niklse ane bhimtna bakoramamthi te bhar jse. te potanum modhum dhamki dese jethi te joi ske nhi. hum tene mari jalmam phsavine khaldionam des babilmam li jis. prmtu te joi skse nhi ane tyam j mrtyu pamse. hum tena bdha drbarione, amgrkskone ane smgr senane care disamam vervikher kri nakhis ane hum ughadi trvare temno picho pkdis. hum teone jyare vividi prjaomam vikheri nakhis tyare teo janse ke hum yhovachum. "hum teomamna thodane yuddh, bhukhmro, ane rogalamamthi ugari lis, jethi teo je prjaomam jine vsya hse tyam kbul kre ke temnam krtyo ketlam adhm htam, ane tyare temne khbr pdse ke hum yhovachum." pchi mne yhovani vani sambhlai: "he mnusyna putr, tare jmti vkhte dhrujvum ane jlpan krti vkhte bhy ane cimtathi thrthrvm. bdha lokone kheje ke, israelmam hiji pn vstam yrusalemma vtnio mate yhovamara malikna a vcn che; teo drta drta khase ane cimtatur thine pani pise. temna desmam vsti dreke drek vykit himsk che. tethi tene veran bnavi devamam avse. tmaro ngro taraj thi jse ane tmaram khetro veran thi jse. tyare tne janso ke hum yhovachum." phrithi yhovae mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, israelmam loko a khevtna varmvat tamke che te sum che:vkht vhi jay che ane eke bhvisyvani saci pdti nthi. "tum emne khe: a yhovana vcn che. hum e khevthi juthi padis, israelmam e hve kdi uccarase nhi, tena bdle teo khese;smv avyo che ane ekeek bhvisyvani saci pdvani j che! "hve pchi israel prjamam vyrtth smdrsn thse nhi. ane lokone khus rakhva juthi prbodbhani prgt nhi thay. karn ke hum, yhovamare je khevum hse te khis ane je khis te sacum pdse. emam vilmb nhi thay.

he bmdkhor israelio, hum a tmarajivnkaldrmyan j kris." a yhovamara malikna vcn che. pchi yhovanam vcn mari pase avyum ane tene khyum: "he mnusyna putr, israelio em mane che ke tne je drsn thay che te to durna bhvisynum che, ane tum je bhakhe che te kim aje phlvnum nthi. tethi e lokone khe ke, 'a yhovamara malikna vcn che: hve mara vcn puram krva-mam vilmb nhi thay. drek vcn je hum bolyo chum te phlibhut thse.'" a yhovamara malikna vcn che.

13

phrithi mne yhovani vani sambhlai: "he mnusyna putr, tum israelna prbodbhkone mari cetvni sambhlav; prbodbhko jeo potane mn phave tem khe che temne yhovae je khe che te sambhlva mate tum khee, 'yhovamara malikna a vcn sambhlo: e dust prbodbhkono amt avi gyo che! teo potana dust atma vde j pre-rna melve che, teo koi smdrsn jota nthi. "he israelio, tmaro prbodbhko khmdiyermam vstam siyalva jeva che. temne kdi israel phrtena kotmam pdelam gabdam purva jvani himmt kri nthi ke jethi israelio yhovane divse yuddhmam tkkr jhili ske. "teo je jue che te abhas che ane teo juthanam ghdi kadhi uccare che, teo em khe che ke, "ame yhovani vani uccarie chie,' ane pote uccareli vani saci pde tevi apeksa rakhe che. prmtu mem temne moklya nthi; "bijibaju hum to khum chum ke, tme je juo cho te to abhas che, ane tme juthana ghdi kadho cho. tme em kho cho ke e maram vcn che, pn mem temne ksum khyum nthi." yhovamara malik temne khe che, "tme khoti vani uccaro cho ane jutham drsnni vat kro cho, tethi hum tmari viruddh thi gyo chum. khotam smdrsnni vat krnar ane juthi vani uccarnar prbodbhkone hum sja krnar chum. mara lokoni sbhamam temne sthan nhi mle temna nam israeliona itihasmam nomdhvamam nhi ave. teo israelni dhrti pr phrithi pg mukti skse nhi. ane tyare temne khbr pdse ke hum yhovachum. "a jutha prbodbhko mara lokone em khine chetrya che ke,' tyam samti hse.' jyare tyam koi samti nthi hoti, tethi mara loko phkt nbli vad bamdhe che, ane a prbodbhko tene mjbud dekhadvam mate thine tene cuno dholine dhamki de che. tum e cuno dholnaraone khi de; e bhiti to pdi jse. yhovamushdhar vrsad moklse; kra vrsae ane tophani vavajhodum tene todi padse. kotni bhiti tuti pdse ane loko puchse, 'tme dholelo cuno kyam che!' etle yhovamara malik khe che: "ha hum te bhittne todi padva rose bhraine vavajhodum moklis, mushdhar vrsad ane kra moklis. tne dival pr cuno dholyo che tene hum todi padis, bhoybhaga kri nakhis, tena paya khulla pdi jse. ane e pdse tyare tme eni nice khdhaine mri jso. tyare tmne khbr pdse ke hum yhovachum. e bhimt pr ane te loko pr maro ros thalva pchi hum tmne khis: 'bhito gi ane tene cuno dholnara prbodbhko pn gya.' "karn ke teo jutha prbodbhko che. samti nhi hova chtam yrusalemmam samti thse evo davo kre che." am yhovamara malik khe che. "ane hve, he mnusyna putr, tara lokni je putrio potane prbodbhikao mane che ane potane yhovatrpthi vani sambhlai che, em khine dhomg kre che teoni viruddh prbodbh kr. teone khe ke 'yhovamara malik khe che: je strio koni pr ke kamda pr tavij bamdhe che, ane nanamota lokone phsavva mate

judi judi lmbaina burkha phere che, teone aphas! sum tme mara lokono jivno sikar krso, ane tmara potana jiv bcavi rakhso? muththibhr jvna dana mate ane rotlina tukda mate tme mara nam pr nimda lavya cho. jeoe mrtyu pamvane yogy ksum j kryum nthi teone tme mari nakhya che. jeo jivvane yogy nthi teone tme bcavi lidha che. mara loko agl tme juthum bolo cho. "tethi yhova a prmane khe che: "tme tmara doradhagathi mara lokone pksioni maphk spdavaya che. hum tmara doradhagani viruddh chum. hum e doradhaga tmara hath prthi todi nakhis ane tme jeone vsmam rakhva mamgo cho temne hum chodi mukis. tmara burkhaone hum phadi nakhis. ane mara lokone tmaramamthi bcavi lis. hve pchi teo tmari jalmam phase nhi, ane tyare tmne khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum." "hum nitiman loko upr du:kh lavyo nhoti te chtam tme tmara juthanamamthi temne niras krya che. ane tmara jutha prbodhko dust lokone etlum protsahn ape che ke teo potanam bhumdam jivnthi pacha phrta nthi ane potanam jivn bcavta nthi. prmtu hve pchi smjilyo ke tmaram khotam drsnno ane tmari juthi bhvisyvanino amt avyo che. hum mara lokone tmara hathmamthi ugari lenar chum ane tyare tmne khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum."

14

israelna ketlak agevano mare tyam avine betha hta. e smye mari pase yhovanam vcn avyum ke, "he mnusyna putr, a mansoe potanam hrdyam murtion i sthapna kri che, ane jani joine potana ptanno marg khullo kryo che. eva mansona prsrno hum sum jvab apis? teone khe ke, 'yhova mara malik khe che: israelmam jeo apvitr murtion i puja kre che ane pchi mari mddne mate vinmti krva prbodhk pase ave che, hum temne khis ke tmari apvitr murti pase mdd mamgva jav. temnam mnmam pase thsavvano pryt n krum chum ke, teo temni asuddh murtion e lidhe mara mate ajanya jeva bni gyam che.' "tethi tum israelione khe ke, 'a yhova mara malikna vcn che: pacha phro, tmari murtiono tyag kro ane tmara adhrm acar o chodi do. jo koi israeli ke temna bhago vsto koi videsi maro tyag krine potana hrdyam murtion e sthan apse ane potana ptanna karnrup e murtionum dhyam dhre ane koi prbodhk pase avine mari iccha janva prsrn krse to hum, yhova, pote teno jvab apis. hum e mansni viruddh thi jis: hum teni evi dsa kris ke jethi lokone dakhlo bese, ane khevtrup bne. mara loko vccehi hum tene kapi nakhis. ane tme janso ke hum yhova chum. ane jo koi prbodhk chetraine smdeso apse ke mem yhovae te prbodhkne chetryo che to hum teni same maro hath ugamis, ane mara israeli loko mdhyethi hum teno nas kris. a jutha prbodhk ane dust dhomgi mans bmne srkha j dosit che. teone potana papone lidhe siksa thse. etle pchi israelio kdi maro tyag nhi kre ane, potani murtio dvara potane apvitr nhi kre. teo mari prja thine rheshe ane hum temno dev this." a yhova mara malikna vcn che. mne yhovani vani smbhlai: "he mnusyna putr, jo koi des mari sathe visvasdhat krine papmam pdse to hum tene ani apvanum bmdh kri dis. hum tyam dukal moklis, tyamna mansono ane psuono nas kris. jo tyam nuh, daniyel, ane ayub e trn jn rheta hoy to teo

potana nitivmt acrnthi kevl potana pran j bcavi ske." a yhova mara malikna vcn che. "jo hum himsk jmgli psuone moklum ke a desne veran ttha ujjid kri muke, ane koi mans tyamthi psar n thay. ane jo a trn manso tyam hot to teo potana putr-putrione bcavi skya n hot. te trn manso matr potana jiv bcavi skya hot. ane akho des veran ane ujjid thi jat." em yhova khe che. "athva, jo hum e desmam yuddh moklum ane khum ke, ja, e desmam bdhe phri vl ane mansono ane psuono smhar kr, to e trn manso tyam rhetam hoy toye, hum yhova mara malik, mara jivna sm khaine khum chum ke, teo potana balkone suddham bcavi nhi ske; teo phkt potana j pran bcavi ske." a yhova mara malikna vcn che. "athva jo hum te desmam rogallo moklum ane rosmam ane rosmam mansono ane psuono smhar krum. jo nuh, daniyel ane ayub e trn manso tyam rhetam hoy, toye hum, srsvmrth yhova, mara pranna sogmdh khaine khum chum ke, teo potanam balkone suddham bcavi nhi ske; potana nitivmt acrnthi teo phkt potana pran bcavi ske." yhova mara malik khe che: "e ketlum vdhare bhyamkr hse, jyare hum mari care car akramam akri siksao yrusalemma mansono ane psuono smhar krva mate moklis- yuddh, dukal, rogallo, ane jmgli psuo. chtam teomamthi thoda chtki jva pamse ane tee putr putrione bmdhko trike babilam li jvase ane teo tmari sathe jodase. tyare tme teoni khrab vrtnumk tmari potani amkhe nihalso. tyare tme maro yrusalemmo vidhvms ttha je prtyek siksa mem tyam mokli te vise smjso. karn ke teo keva dust che te joine tmne khatri thse ane tmne smjase ke mem je kim kryum che te vgr karne kryum nthi." a yhova mara malikna vcn che.

15

tyar bad mne yhovani vani smbhlai: "he mnusyna putr, draksavelanum lakdam jmglamni jhadni dalina lakdam krtam ki rite sarum gnay? ena lakdamamthi sum ksum bne che? mans emamthi ek khimti pn bnavi ske che, jena pr ksum ltkavi skay? ene bltn trike agnimam nakhvamam ave che tyare tena bmane cheda slgva lage che ane vceno bhag khakh thi jay che. pchi e sa kammam ave? bltn trike vpraya agau pn te binupyogi htum, hve agnie tene baline bhsm kryum che, tyare temamthi sum upyogi cij bni ske? athi yhova mara malik khe che; jem mem draksavelne lakda krtam vdhare binupyogi bnayum che, agnimam imdhn trike vprata koi pn lakdam krta pn bin upyogi, te prmane hum yrusalemma lokonum pn kris. hum teoni viruddh thi jis, teo ek agmamthi bci jse topn teo biji varni agmam bli mrse. tyare temne khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum. e loko mne visvasghati nivlya che, teo murtion i puja kre che mate hum teona desne ujjid kri nakhis." em yhova mara malik khe che.

16

phrivar mne yhovani vani smbhlai: temne mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, tum yrusalemma tenam tirskarne patr krtyo vise khim smbhlav. tene khe ke, 'yhova mara malik a prmane khe che.' tari utptti ttha taro jnm knaniona desmam thyelam che; tara pita

amori hta ane mata hitti hti. tum je divse jnmi te di-
vse tari nal kapnar ke tne nvdavnar ke tne mithum
colnar ke tne kpdamam lpetnar koi nhotum. koina
taramam shej pn rs n hto; tara pr dya kre ane tari
kalji le tevum koi nhotum. je divse taro jnm thyo te
divse tne khetroam nakhi devamam avi hti. tum
tirsrt ane tjiyeli hti. “evamam hum tyamthi niklyo
ane mem tne tara lohimam trphdti joi. tum lohimam
khrdayeli hti tyare mem tne jivadvanum vicaryum.
mem tne khetroam ugela chodni jem ucheri ane tum
moti thti thti yuvanimam prvesi. taram stn bhav-
dar thyam ane tara val pn vdhyia; tem chtam tum ng-
navsthamam hti. phri tari pasethi hum niklyo tyare
mem tne joi tum lgn mate pukht ummrni bni cuki
hti. mem maro jhbhbho taro pr psarine tari ngnta
dhamki. mem tne gmbhir vcn apyum ane tari sathe
krar kryo ane tum mari thi.” a yhovana mara malikna
vcn che. “tyar pchi mem tne panithi nvdavi ane
tarum lohi dhoi nakhyum ane mem tara srir pr jait-
tel copdyum. vli mem tne bhrtkam krelam vstro ttha
uttm camdani mojdi phevayam. mem tare mathe
snno rumal bamdhyo ane tne resmi vstro phevayam.
mem tne kimmthi abhusno, bmgdio ane sumdr nekles
phevayam. nakmam nth ane kane kumdl phevayam
ane mathe rupalo mugt mukyo. sonacamdina tara
almkaro htm. sn, resm ane jriyannam taram htro
htam. uttmottm lot, mdh ane jaittel taro khorak hto.
tethi phela krtam pn tum vdhare sumdr lagti hti. tum
rani jevi rupali lagti hti ane tum sace j rani hti! taram
runi sumdrane karne tari khyati srv prjaomam
prsri gi hti. tum smpurn stri lagti hti, karn ke mem tne
srj bheto api hti.” em yhovana mara malik khe che.
dev khe che, “pn tem tara rupno ane tari kitirno labh line
varamgnani jem vtimrne jta avta drekne tem potani
jat sompi didhi. tem taram vstrothi tekri upnam
thankone sjavyam ane tyam varamgnano dhmdho
sru kryo. tem mara apelam sonacamdina almkaru
li temamthi purusmurtio bnavdavi ane teni sathe te
vybhicar kryo. tem maram apelam jriyan vstro line
murtione phevayam ane marum tel ane maro dhup
temne cdhavyam. mem tne je uttm lot, mdh ane tel
khava apyam htm te temne prsnk krya cdhavi did-
ham.” a yhovana vcn che. dev khe che, “vli marathi tne
je putr-putrio thyam htm teone tem taram devoni
agl blidan trike apyam. tum varamgna hti etlum j sum
tare mate purtum nhotum, ke tem maram balkono
vdh krine teoni murtini agl blidan krya? tara vyb-
hicar ane papna a bdham vsormam te kdi vicar kryo
nhi ke tara balpnmam tum ngn hti ane lohimam tr-
phdti hti. yhovana mara malik khe che, “tethi tara bdha
khrab krtyona lidhe tari pr apht avse, cukado avi gyo
che, “tem drek serine khunekhune puja shano ane
dhamirk varamgnakhmd bnava che. ane tyam tem
taram rupne st kryum. jta avta saune tari kaya sm-
pirt krine varamgnavrtti calune calu rakhi. tem tara
kamaskt pdosi misrio sathe vybhicar kri tari varam-
gnavrttithi maro ros vhoi lidho. “ane hve mem tari
same maro hath ugamyo che. mem tari khoraki-
posaki ghtadi nakhi che ane tara struona hathmam
tne sompi devamam avi che. are plitioni putrio
tari nirlj vrtnmukthi tum srmai gi che. atlathi pn
tne smtos n thtam tem assurna lokoni sathe pn vyb-
hicar kryo. temni sathe vybhicar kryo chtamy tum

dhrai nhi. vli tem knan desthi mamdine khaldi des
sudhi taro vybhicar vdhai didho tem chtamy tum
trpt thi nhi. tethi yhovana mara malik khe che ke, tarum
hrdy ketlum dust che ke tum avam kam krya kre che.
tum svchmdm vybhicari stri che.” a yhovana mara ma-
likna vcn che. dev khe che, “tem tari murtioni ve-
dio ttha varamgnagrhdrek serie bmdhavya che. tum
varamgna krtamy bhumdi che. tum biji varamgnaoni
jem paisa pn leti nthi. tum to kulta jevi che, je potana
ptine chodine prpurus sathe smbmdh bamdhe che.
varamgna to paisa le che, pn tum to tara bdha pre-
mione bhethi ape che, tum to temne bdhethi tari sathe
vybhicar krva llcavi lavva lamc ape che. tum biji
varamgnao krtam judi j che. koi tne paisa aptum nthi
pn tum samethi teone paisa ape che. tum sace j juda
prkarni che.” “tethi hve he varamgna, yhovana vcn
sambhl. a yhovana mara malikna vcn che: “tem vstro
utari nakhi tara dehne ngn kri tara premio ane tari
e dhrajanak murtio sathe vybhicar kryo che, tem tara
balkono vdh krine e murtione bhog dhravyo che, athi
hum taro upbhog krnar bdha premione-jeone tum
cahti hti ane jeone tum dhikkarti hti te saune bhega
kris. hum tne teoni agl ngn kris, jethi teo tari srj
nirljita jue. khuni ane vybhicari strine je prmane siksa
thay che tevi siksa hum tne kris. kemke hum krod-
hit ane dvesit chum. tne ane tara premione hum bija
anek desone suprt kris ke je taro nas kre. teo taram
varamgnagrho ane murtioni vedione todi nakhse ane
teo taram vstr tara srir prthi utari lese. taram sumdr
ghrenam li lese ane tne srjmkn ngn avsthamam cho-
dine calya jse. teo tari same tolum li avse ane tne im-
tali krse ane trvarthi tara tukdetukda kri nakhse. teo
taram mkano bali mukse ane striona tolane dekhtam
tne sja krse. am, hum tari varamgnavrttino amt anis
ane tarum premione bhethi apvanum bmdh thi jse.
tyare maro ros smi jse ane tara uprthi dajh utrse. pchi
hum samt pdis ane tara pr rose bhraisi nhi. tum tarum
balpn bhuli gi che ane taram krtyothi tem maro ros
vhoi lidho che tethi hum tne tara krtyo mate sja kris.
sum a sacum nthi? ke tum biji bdhi adhm vstuo up-
ramt nirlj vybhicarmam smdovayeli hti?” a mara ma-
lik yhovana vcn che. “jevi ma tevi dikri.” te khevst srj
loko tara mate vaprse. sace j tum tari mani dikri che.
jene tena ptine ane tena smtanone dhikkarya htm.
tum tari bhenoni saci bhen che, jeone potanam ptine
ane smtanone dhikkarya htm. tne bdhi j hitti ma
ane amori pitani putrio cho. smrun tari moti bhen
che, je potani putrio sathe tari umttre vse che. sdom
tari nani bhen che, je potani putrio sathe tari dksine
vse che. temne pgle cali temnam jeva adhm krtyo kri
tum trpt thi nthi; thodi j varmam tum temna krtam
pn vdhare khrab rite vrtva lagi. yhovana mara malik khe
che ke, sdom ane teni putrio kdi j tari putriana jetli
dusta kri nhoti e khatirpurkni va che.” “tari bhen
sdomna pap a prmane htm; abhiman, als ane annni
puskta. tethi teo abhimani thi gi hti. vli teo gribone
ke du:khione kdi mdd krti nhoti. teo abhimani thi
gi hti ane hum jene dhikkarum chum eva krtyo krti
hti; athi mem temne dhrti prthi bhumsi nakhi che, e
tem joyum che.” dev khe che, “smrun to tara krtam
addham pap pn krya nhotam. tem tari bheno krtam
etla bdham vdhu adhm pap krya che ke tari srkham-
nimam to teo sari lage che. hve tare taram krtyo

mate srmavu joie. taram pap tari bhenona pap krtam etla to vdhare che ke teo tari tulnamam nidors lage che. tum tari bhenone pn nidors khevda evi che etle jrur tare ljiit thine phjeti vhorine calvum pdse.” dev khe che, “prmtu ek divs avse jyare hum sdom ane teni putrioni ttha smrun ane teni putrioni abadi pachi apis. vli e sathe, he yhudu, tari abadi pn hum tne pachi apis. tem je kryu che tene karne tare ljiit thine namospurv k calvum pdse. ane e joine tari bhenone samtvn mlse. ha, jrur tari bheno sdom ane smrun ttha teona srj loko phelam htam teva j phrithi sm-rddh thse ane yhudu pn te divsomam smrdhhi pamse.” tara ghmmnda divsomam jyare tari dustta ughadi pdi nhoti tyare tum tari bhen sdomni hamsi nhoti udavti? aje hve aram ane plisti loko tari hamsi udave che ane tari aspasna bdha j loko tne dhikkare che. hve tare tara bibhns ane adhm krtyonam prinamo bhogvram j rhyam.” a mara malik yhovana vcn che. yhova mara malik khe che, “tara acrn prmane j hum tari sathe vrtav kris, karn ke tum tari prtijnao bhuli gi che, ane te krarno bhmj kryo che. chtam hum e krar nhi bhum; tum jyare juvan hti, ne mem tari sathe je krar kryo hto tene hum anusris. biji trph hum, tari sathe kaymi krar kris. ane tyare tne taram kukmor yad avse ane tum ljiit this. jyare tum tari moti ane nani bhenone pachi li lis, karn hum tari bhenone tari putrio trike pachi apnar chum, jo ke e tari satheana mara krarno bhag nthi. tethi hum tari sathe maro krar phrithi sthapn kris ane tyare tum janse ke hum yhova chum. jyare hum tne taram bdham krtyoni maphi apis tyare tne te bdham yad avse ane tum srmni mari boli pn nhi ske.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che.

17

yhova trphthi vani mne a prmane smbhilai: “he mnusyna putr, tum israeli loko agl ek ukhanum rju kr ane temne a bodhktha khe: teone jnav ke hum yhova, teone a khum chum;rmgbermgi pimchathi dhmkayelum visal kdni pamkhalum ane lamba nhorovalum ek motum grud udtum tndum lbanonna prvt pr avyum ane teni uprthi erejvrksni tocn dali li gyum. ane vrksni te daline toce rheli nvi dalo tene todi nakhi knan des li ji vepariona ngrmam ropi. tyar pchi tene ek bij te jmin prthi lidhum ane ndikamthani phldrup bhumimam vavyum, jyam panino toto nhoto. ane tene te bijne pani payum. velo vdha lagyo ane te vdline umco n thyo pn bdhi disamam phelai gyo. teni sakhaog ugi tyam nva phngam phutyam ane tenam mul umda gyam. akho velo dalio ane kumplomam phelai gyo. evamam bijo ek moto grud avyo. teni pamkho visal hti. tene puskl picham htam. pela draksna velae potanam muliyam tena trph valyam, dalio tena trph phelavi, evi asae ke te ene jyam ugelo hto te bgica krta vdhare pani pase. jo ke a draksavelo puskl panivalo ane phldrup jminmam ropelo hto. tethi puskl pamddam ane phlo tene lage tem htum. ane te umci prkarno draksavelo bni ske tem htum.” “tum emne khe ke, a yhovu mara malikna vcn che: a velo phulsephalse khro? pelo grud ene mulmamthi ukhedi nakhi drakso jhudi nhi le? e sukai nhi jay? ena bdham lilam dalpamddam cimlai nhi jay? ene mulmamthi ukhedi nakhva mate vdhu

jorni ke blvan prjani jrur nhi pde? ene ropy che e khrum, pn e phulsephalse khro? jyare purvna pvno vase tyare e sukai nhi jay? je bgicamam e ugyo che tyam ne tyam e cimlai nhi jay?” tyar bad yhovani vani mne smbhilai: “tum te bmdkhoroni jmatne puch; tmne ano arth smjay che? tum emne smjay ke babilno raja yrusalem avine rajane ane agevanone potana ngr babilmam upadi gyo. tene rajana kutumbna ek mans sathe krar kryo ane te palvanum teni pase vcn lidhum. e des potano tabedar thine rhe, blvo n kre, ane smdhinum paln kre e mate e desna mukhy mansone ban trike pkdi gyo. pn yhudana rajae teni same blvo kryo ane ghodao ane moti sena melvva mate dutone misr moklya, e phavse khra? smdhino bhmj krine te sja vgr chtki skse?” nai yhovu khe che ke, “hum khatr purvk khum chum ke israelno raja mrtyu pamse. je rajae tene adhikar apyo ane jena krarno bhmj kryo te rajana desmam etle babilmam sidkiya mrtyu pamse. jyare babilno raja yrusalemmi aspas ghero nakhse ane ghnamm lokoni htia krva mate lskrne ubhum krse tyare misrno raja pharun ane tenum visal sainya israelne shayrup bni skse nhi. tene potani prtijnano ane krarno bhmj kryo che, jo ke tene a bdhum kryum che etle te chtki skse nhi.” athi yhovu mara malik khe che: “hum mara jivnna sm khaine khum chum ke, ene mare name lidheli prtijnano ane smdhino bhmj kryo che, teno bdlo lidham vgr hum nhi chodum. hum tena pr mari jal nakhine tene pkdi lis ane hum tene babilmam li jis ane mari sathe visvasghat krva bdl, hum tene nyayalymm dhsdi jis. enam cunmda yoddhao yuddham mri jse ane baki rhelao care disamam vervikher thi jse. tyare tmne khbr pdse ke a hum yhovu bolyo chum.” yhovu mara malik a prmane khe che: “hve hum pn erej vrksni toc prni kumli dali line tene israelmam umcamam umca prvtna sikhr pr ropis. israelna umcamam umca prvtni toce ropis. ene dalio phutse, phl besse, ane e bhvy erejvrks bns. tmam prkana pmkhio eni visal sakhaoni chayamam vaso krse. vnnam bdha vrksone khbr pdse ke hum, yhovu, umca vrksone nicam krum chum ane nica vrksone umca krum chum; lilam vrksne hum sukvi nakhum chum ane suka vrksne hum phri lila bnayum chum, a mem yhovae khyum che ane hum tem kris.”

18

mne phri yhovani vani a prmane smbhilai: “israelmam loko sa mate a khevtno upyog varmvav kre che?” “mabape khati draks khadhi ane damt chokraona khtai gya.” yhovu mara malik khe che: “hum mara namna sm khaine khum chum ke, hvethi israel desmam a khevtno upyog thes nhi. ekeek jiv maro che. pita ane putr bmne mare mate srkha che. je manse pap kryum hse te j mrtyu pamse. “koi saro mans hoy, te nyay ane dhrm prmane vrtto hoy. israelioni murtionni puja krto n hoy ke temnam thankomam jine prsad leto n hoy, pdosi strine st krto n hoy ke rjsvla sathe vybhicar n krto hoy, vli te koina pr julm gujarto n hoy, krto krto n hoy; dendare giro mukeli vstu pachi apto hoy; bhukhyamne ann ane vstrhinne vstr apto hoy, vyajkhori krto n hoy, duracarthis dur rheto hoy, mans- mans vcce pkspat krto n hoy, mari sucnaone

je anusre che ane mara kaydaonum nisthapurvk paln kre che evo mans khrekhr sdacari che, ane te jrur jivse." a srsrvmti yhovana vcn che. "prmtu jo teno putr lumtaro athva khuni hoy ane amamnum koi pn pap kre, ane pitae kdi kryum n hoy evum bdhum krto hoy; prvto pr jine juthi murtioni puja krto hoy, ttha pdosini ptni sathe vybhicarmam dubelo hoy, gribo ane niradharo pr tras krto hoy, lumt krto hoy, potana dendaroni giro mukeli vstu pachi n apto hoy, murtio pr sti rakhi teoni puja krto hoy, potanam nanam vyaje apto hoy ane akrum vyaj leto hoy, to sum te jivse? na, te nhi jive. te tenam bdham duskrtyone lidhe maryo jse. potana papnum phl pote j bhogvum pdse. "prmtu jo a mansno putr hoy ane te potana pitani dustta ane papo joto hoy pn te prmane krto n hoy. prvto pr murtioni agl ujanimam jodato n hoy ke israel prjani murtio trph sti krto n hoy ane pdosini stri sathe vybhicar kre nhi, koina pr tras kre nhi, nyaypurvk vrtto hoy, girve mukeli vstuo tena dendarone pachi apto hoy ane temne lumtto n hoy, pn bhukhyaone ann ane jruriyatvalane vstro apto hoy. duracarathi dur rhe che, vyajkhori krto nthi, mari ajnao anasar cale che ane mara niymo pale che; to ene ena pitana papo mate mrvum nhi pde; e jrur jivse. prmtu ena pitae anyay gujaryo hoto, cori kri hti ane potana lokonum bhumdum kryum htum. etle tene to potanam papne karne mrvum j pdse. "chtam tne pucho cho sa mate pitanam paponi siksamam putr bhagidar nthi?" putre je yogy che te kryum che ane khub kalijpurvk mara niymonum paln kryum che, tethi te jrur jivto rhese. je mans pap krse te mrrn pamse. putrne tena pitanam paponi siksas these nhi, ke pitane potana putrna paponi siksas these nhi. nyayi mansne potani bhlaino ane dust mansne potani dusttano bdlo mlse. "prmtu jo koi durjn papno marg chodi de ane mara bdha niymonum paln kre ane nyay ane nitimttane mager cale to te jrur jivse, te mrse nhi; tene krelo koi papo sambharvamavse nhi, e enam punykmorne karne jivse." "koi dust mansna mrtyuthi mne kim thodo anmd ave? mne to ultum e j gme ke te dusttano marg chodi de ane jive." a yhova mara malikna vcn che. "tem chtam jo koi nyayi mans papi jivn trph pacho phre ane bija papioni jem vter to sum te jivto rhese? na sace j te jivse nhi. tene krelo bhutkalna srv bhlaina karyo sambharvamavse nhi. ane te potana papone karne mrtyu pamse." dev khe che, "chtam tne kho cho ke, 'yhova anyay kre che.' he israelio sambhlo; anyay hum krum chum ke tme kro cho? jo koi saro mans potani nitimttane chodine pap kre che ane mrtyu pame che to tene pote krelam papne karne j te mrtyu pame che. ane jo koi mans potani bhumdaithi pacho phre ane mara niymo pale ttha pramanikpne vter to te potano jiv bcavse. tene vicar krine potanam papothi pacha phrvano ane sarum jivn jivvano nirny kryo che; tethi te jrur jivse, te mrtyu pamse nhi." chtam tme israelio kho cho ke, "yhova anyay kre che," dev khe che, "he israelna loko, anyay tme kro cho, hum nhi. etle, o israelio, hum yhova mara malik, tmne khum chum ke, hum, tmaro dreknio tena vrtt uprthi nyay kris. hrdy privrtt kro, papno marg chodi do, nhi to pap tmaro vinas krse. tmara bdham papone phgavi do, nvum hrdy ane nvo atma prapt kro. he israelio, tme sane mate mrvam mamgo cho? koinumy mrtyu thay te joine

mne anmd thto nthi, mate hrdy privrtt kro ane jivo." a yhova mara malikna vcn che.

19

yhovae mne khyum, "tum israelna agevano mate mr-siya ga. "tari ma kevi stri hti! te to hti simhn, simhona tolamam rhine potana smtan ucherti hti. te strie emanam ek simhna bccamneucheryo ane te skitsali simh bni gyo, pchi te sikar krtam sikhyo ane lokono bhks krva lagyo. biji prjae e sambh-lyum ane tene khadamam phsavyo. teo tene bedio phevavi misr li gya. "jyare simhne joyum ke teni asao dhumlam mli gi che tyare tene bija bccamnebdham jmgli praniona raja thva mate talim apine uchertine moto kryo. te pn mota simhono vnraj thyo, sikar krtam sikhyo ane mansono bhks krva lagyo. tene killao todi padya, ngrone khmdiyer bnavi didham; ane teni grjnathi desna loko bhybhit thi gya. ajubajuna pramtna lokoe tena pr humlo kryo, temne jal namkhine tene khadamam pkdi lidho. teo tene samkle bamdhi pamjramam purine babilna raja pase li gya. tyam tene jelmam purvamam avyo. jethi israelna prvto pr teni grjna smbhlati bmdh thi jay. "tari mata panina jhra pase ropela drakna vela jivi hti. panini khot nhoti, etle tene khub pamddam ane phl avyam. teni dalio evi mjbvt hti ke tena rajdmd bne. vel vdhti vdhti ajubajuni jadithi upr nikli gi, ane teni ghta ane umcai sauni njre cdti. prmtu te draksavelo kopne lidhe ukhedi nakhine bhomybhago krvamam avyo, teni dalio bhamgi nakhvamam avi. purv trphtthi phumkata pvnone karne te sukai gi ane tenam phlo tuti pnya. sukai gyeli dalio agnimam bhsmbhut thi gi. hve tene suka veran ane nkama rnmam ropvamam avi che. tena thdmamthi agni prgtine teni dalio ane phlone bhrkhi gyo che. hve eni dalio phrithi kdi mjbvt nhi thay, ane temamthi rajdmd pn nhi bne." a soknum git bhle varmvav gvyat. a du:khd git che, je varmvav gvatum avyut che."

20

satma vrsna pamcma mhinana dsmam divse israelna ketlak agevano potana svalo yhovane puchva mate mari smks avine betha. te smye mne a prmane yhovani vani sambhlai: "he mnusyna putr, tum israelna agevanone a prmane khe: 'a yhova mara malikna vcn che: tme mara mnni vat janva avya cho? hum mara jivna sm khaine khum chum ke, hum tmne mara mnni vat nhi khum. a yhova mara malikna vcn che.' he mnusyna putr! sum tum teono nyay krse? to teone dosit thrav ane teona pitronam dhikkraptr krtyo vise teone jnav. hum tne jnavum chum te teone khi sambhlay; 'israelni mem psmdgi kri tyare mem teone vcn apyut htum temne drsn didham htam, tyare mem prtijnapurvk temne jnavum htum ke, 'hum tmaro dev yhova chum. hum tmne misrni bhar li ji tmare mate psmd krelo desmam li jis, je visvna desomam sauthi rliyamno che ane jyam dudh ane mdhni relchel che. "prmtu tme jena upr mohi pnya cho te trasjnk murtione tmaramamna ekeek jne phemki devi pdse. misrni murtiothi tmare tmari jatne asuddh

krvani nthi, karn, hum yhova j tmaro dev chum.” prmtu teo mari same thya, marum khyum sambh-
lvani temne na padi ane temnamamna eke jne n to
dhrnajnk murtio phemki didhi ke n to misrni mur-
tione tyag kryo. etle misrmam j temna pr maro
puro ros utarvano mem vicar kryo hto. pn mem
tem kryum nhi, karn, jo mem tem kryum hot to
te loko jemni vcce vsta hta temni njrmam marum
nam hlukum pdt, karn ke temna dekhtam j mem ja-
her kryum htum ke, ‘hum e lokne misrmamthi bhar
li jnar chum.’ athi mem temne misrmamthi bhar kad-
hine rnmam lavine mukya. mem temne mara niymo
apya ane mari ajnao smjavi. jenum paln krvathi mans
jivn pame che. teo mari potani j prja che eni emd-
hanirupe mem temne khas aramna divso apya, tethi
teo jane ke, hum yhova e j ek chum ke je temne pvitr
bnave che. “prmtu israelio rnmam pn mari viruddh
thya. teo mara niymni viruddh gyam ane mari suc-
naono asvikar kryo, jenum paln krvathi mans jivn
pame che. temne khas visramvarono bhu khrab rite
bhmg kryo che. athi, temna pr maro ros vrsavine
rnmam j temno smhar krvano mem nirny kryo, pn
mem tem kryum nhi, karn, jo mem tem kryum hot
to je prjaona dekhtam hum tene misrmamthi bhar li
avyo hto temni njrmam marum nam hlukum pdt. athi
mem rnmam prtijna lidhi ke, mem temne je bhum
apvanum nkki kryum htum jyam dudh ane mdhni
relchel che ane je sauthi rliyamni che- tyam hum
temne nhi li jaum. “karn, temne mara kanunono
tirskar kryo che, mara niymono bhmg kryo che ane
bhu khrab rite mara visramvarno bhmg kryo che,
ane temna mn murtio pr mohi pdyam che. tem
chtam mne temna pr dya avi. mem temno smhar
n kryo, rnmam j temne bdhane pura n krya. mem
temnam smtanone khyum, “tmara purvjona niymone
anusrso nhi, temna hukmone anusrso nhi ke temni
murtioni puja krine tmari jatne asuddh krso nhi. hum
yhova tmaro dev chum. tmare mari ajnao palvani
che, mara niymone anusrvanum che ane te prmane
calvanum che. visramvarne tmare pvitr gnine palvo,
jethi te apni vcceana krarni nisani bni rhe ane tmne
khrb pde ke hum yhova dev chum.” “prmtu teonam
smtanoe pn mari viruddh bmd kryum. teo mara
niymo prmane calya nhi ane mara kanuno anusr-
vani kalji rakhi nhi. mara kaydaonum paln krvathi
mans jivn pame che. vli teoe mara visramvarne apvitr
krya. tethi mem rnmam temna pr maro ros vrsav-
vano nirny kryo. pn hum samt rhyo. jo mem em
n kryum hot to je prjaona dekhta hum temne mis-
rmamthi bhar lavyo hto temni njrmam marum nam
hlukum pdt. athi mem rnmam biji prtijna kri ke, hum
temne biji prjaomam vervikher kri nakhis ane videsi
bhumiomam chodi mukis.” “karn, temne mara ka-
nunonum ullmdhn kyum che, mara hukmono bhmg
kryo che, bhu khrab rite mara visramvarno bhmg
kryo che ane temna purvjoni murtioni puja kri che.
etlum j nhi, mem temne khrab niymo palva didha,
ane evi ajnao uthavva didhi jenathi jivn prapt n thay.
mem temne potanam phelam smtanono murtione
bhog cdhavi e blithi j asuddh thva didha. amam maro
hetu temne sja krine khrb padvano hto ke hum yhova,
chum.’ mate, he mnusyna putr, tum israelione khe; ‘a
yhova mara malikna vcn che: tmara purvjoe ek biji

rite pn marum apman kryum che. teo mara prtye vis-
vasghati nivlyam che. mem teone je des apvanum vcn
apyum htum te desmam hum teone lavyo. tyam teoe
umca prvto ane ghtadar vrkso joyam. ane te drekni
agl blidano, suvasit dhup ane peyarpno arpn kri teoe
mne krodit kryo che. mem teone khyum; ‘tme jyam
jao cho te ucsthan sum che? ane tyarthi te ‘ucsthan’
dumgr prna thanko khevay che.’ “hve tum israelione
khe ke, ‘a yhova mara malikna vcn che: tme tmara vd-
vaoni jem vtir ne st thaao cho, temni dhrnasdp murtio
pachl pdo cho, temni agl bheth dhravo cho ane tmaram
balkone agnimam homo cho, ane chtam tme israe-
lio mara mnni vat janva avo cho? hum mara jivna
sm khaine khum chum, a hum yhova tmaro malik
bolum chum, ke hum tmne mara mnni vat jnavnar
nthi. biji prjaoni jem, videsioni jem apne pn lak-
damna ane pththrna devoni puja krisum.’ tmara mn-
mam evi je icchhao tme ghravo cho te hum saci pdva
denar nthi.” yhova mara malik khe che ke, ‘hum prtij-
napurv k khum chum ke mara krodhmam ane mara
prakrmam ttha smrth bhuj vde tmara pr sasn clavis.
tme je prjaomam vikherai gya cho tyamthi hum tmne
mara krodhthi ane mara prakrmthi mara smrth bhuj
vde bhar lavi ektr kris. hum tmne prjaoni rnbhumi-
mam dori jis ane tyam modhamodh tmari same vad
clavis. jem mem misrna rnmam tmara purvjoni same
vad clavyum htum tem atyare tmari same ubho rhine
clavis.’ a yhova mara malikna vcn che. “hum tne mara
dmd nicethi psar kris ane mara krarni srtonne adhin
rakhis. mari viruddh bmd krnar ane papmam jiv-
nar srve hum tmaramamthi dur kris jyam teo bmd-
divan che te desomamthi hum teone bhar lavis, pn
teo israelmam prves krse nhi. tyare tme janso ke hum
yhova chum.” hve, he israelna kul, yhova, mara ma-
lik tara mate khe che: “jo tme mne sambhlva mamgta
nthi ane tme tmari mlin murtioni puja krva caho cho,
to tme tem krvanam calu rakho. pn tme tmari mlin
murtioni bheth apine, mara pvitr namne hve jra pn
abhdavso nhi. yhova mara malik khe che ke, “mara
pvitr prvty yrusalemmam srvi israeli loko mari bhkit
krse. tyam hum tmaro svikar kris ane tmaram up-
har ane tmara uttm arpno mari pase lavva hum tmne
ektha kris. tme je desomam vikherai gya hta tyamthi
hum tmne ektha kris tyare hum tmne suvasit dhupni
jem svikaris ane srvi prjaona dekhtam hum tmari md-
hye pvitr mnaits. tmara pitrone je des apvanum mem
prtijnapurv vcn apyum htum te desomam hum tmne
lavis. tyare tme janso ke hum yhova chum. pchi, tme
yad krso ke, phelam tme duskrtyo krine keva asuddh
thya hta ane tme acrela papone karne tmne tmara
potana pr dhrna peda thse. “jyare tmara dust magor
ane tmara adhm acrne karne mare tmari sathe je rite
vrtvum joie tem n krtam mem mara namne gaurv
apave teni vrtvuk tmari sathe kri che em tme janso
tyare tmne khatri thse ke hum yhova chum.” a yhova
mara malikna vcn che. pchi mne yhovani vani a
prmane smbhlay: ‘he mnusyna putr, tum dksin trph jo
ane negebna jmglo trph joine bhvisy bhakh. dksinna
jmglmam jine mari cetvni uccar, temne khe ke; ‘yho-
vani vani sambhl; a yhova mara malikna vcn che;
hum tne ag lgadam chum, e tara ekeek lilam temj
sukam vrksne svaha kri jse. ene koi holvi nhi ske. e
dksinthe uttr sudhi phelai jse ane ekeek mansno chero

enathi dajhi jse. ane bdha mansone khatri thse ke e ag petavnar hum yhova chum ane ene holvi skay em nthi.” pchi mne khyum, “he yhova mara malik, teoe mne khyum, ‘tum to amne phkt koydao j khe che.”

21

mne yhovani vani a prmane smbhlai. “he mnusyna putr, yrusalem trph jo ane israel viruddh ane mara mmdirni viruddh prbodh kr. ane khe: yhova a prmane khe che: ‘hum tari viruddh chum. hum mari trvar myanmamthi khemcis ane tmaramamthi sdacari mansoni temj dustoni htya kris. mare tmaramamna bhlabhumba sau koino smhar krvo che mate hum dksinthi uttr sudhina bdha same mari trvar myanmamthi bhar kadhnar chum. tyare bdha mansone khatri thse ke mne yhovae myanmamthi trvar khemci che ane e kdi pachi myanmam jvani nthi.” “he mnusyna putr, bhgn hrdythi, tivv sokthi ane atisy dukhnam tum motethi rudn kr, loko agl tum pstavo kr. teoe tne puche ke, ‘tum sa mate akrmd kre che,’ tyare teone khe: ‘deve apela smacarne lidhe jyare em thse tyare himmtvan mans pn bhamgi pde ane teni takat cali jse. drek vykit nirtg thse. mjbvt ghumtno pn thrthse ane panina jeva thi jse.’ yhovara mara malik khe che tmara pr siksa avi rhi che. mara nyay cukadao pripurn thse.” yhovani vani mne a prmane smbhlai: “he mnusyna putr, mari cetvni smbhlav, tum lokone em khe ke, ‘a yhovara mara malika vcn che: “trvar! ha, tene dhardar ane cmkti bnnavmam avi che. smhar krva mate tene dhardar bnaveli che. vijlini jem cmkara mare tevi tene bnavi che. ajey rhenar yhudana rajdmmdam sum apne anmd mnavisum? prmtu e babilni trvar eva prtyek rajdmmdne tucchkare che. trvar cckkti bnavi che. teno upyog krva mate smharkna hathmam sompva mate tene dhardar ane cckkti bnavi che. “he mnusyna putr, tum atisy dukhne karne motethi pok muk ane rudn kr, karn ke te trvar mara lokoni ane teona srv agevanoni htya krse. srv mrn pamse mate tari chati kut. hum teoni ksoti kris. jene trvar tirsakre che te yhudana rajdmmdno amt avse to sum?” em yhovara mara malik khe che. “he mnusyna putr, mari cetvni smbhlav, tum be hathe jorthi tali pad,” a e trvar che je ek srir prthi bija srir pr krj che. e trvar smhar krnavi che, e pran hrnari trvar che. e srvtv bhy phelavnari trvar che, ene joine loko himmt hari jay che. bdha hrdyam atmk lavva mate ane ghna lokone lthdavine nice padva mate, mem teoni ngrine drvaje-drvaje trvar ltkti rakhi che, je vijlini jem jhlke che ane smhar krvane sij che. he trvar, tum tari dabi baju ane tari jmni baju smhar kr. je baju tum phre te baju smhar kr. hum pn tali padis ane mara krhdhne samt padis, hum yhovara a bolyo chum.” pchi mne yhovani vani a prmane smbhlai. “he mnusyna putr, babilno raja potani trvar sathe jyam thine avi ske eva be rsta dor bmne rsta ek j desmamthi niklva joie. jyam rsta phmtata hoy tyam nisan muk. ek emdhani rajane ammoniona ngr no marg btave, ane biji emdhani yhudano, theth yrusalem sudhino marg btave. babilno raja jyam rsto phmtay che tyam nisan agl ubho che. kye rste jvum te janva mate te ban hlave che, murtione prsrn kre che ane vdherela praninum kaljum tpase che. “tena jmna hathmam avelum

ban yrusalemnum che. tyam te killo todvana ymtro gothvse ane htya krva hukm apse. drvaja todvana ymtro gothvase ane matina gdh ubha krase, ane khaio khodse. yrusalema lokoe smdhio kri che etle teo a bdhum nhi mane; pn e to temna paponi khbr lese; teo dushmana hathmam pdvana j che, pchi teone bmdivan trike li jvase.” tethi hum yhovara mara malik, khum chum ke, “he yrusalem ngr, taram paponi khbr levai rhi che. sau koi jane che ke tum kevi dosit che. tara ekeek karymam taram pap prgt thay che. taram paponi khbr levai rhi che ane tum tara dushmana hathmam pdvani j che. he israelna dust ane adhm raja, tara divso pn bhrai cukya che, tari siksano amtim divs avi phomcyo che.” yhovara mara malik khe che: “tari paghdi ane mugt utar. hve phelana jevi sthithi rhevani nthi. je nice che te umce jse ane je umce che tene nice padvamam avse. hum ngrine khmdiyerbnavi dis. khmdiyer! pn a ngrine sja krva mate je mans nkki thyo che te ave nhi tyam sudhi a bnvanum nthi. hum te srv tene apis.” “he mnusyna putr, tum ammonio viruddh prbodh kr. karn ke teoe mara lokoni temni vikt prsthitimam hamsi udavi che. teone a prmane khe: “tmari viruddh pn dhardar, cmkti trvar khulli krvamam avi che, te vijlini jem cmkara mare che. tmaram drsn jutham che. bhvisyvani khoti che. tme dust cho, adhm cho; hum divso bhrai cukya che, karn ke tmari siksano amtim divs avi phomcyo che. trvar tmari dok pr pdnar che. “tari trvarne tena myanni amdr pachi muki de! tmara desmam, jyam tmara jnm thyo hto tyam j hum tmara smhar kris. hum maro kop tmara pr redi dis ane jyam sudhi moti agna bbbhuke tyam sudhi hum maro koprupi agni tmara pr moklis. smhar krvamam kusl ane svbhav krur mansona hathmam hum tmne sompi dis. tme agnimam imdhnni jem homai jso. tmara potana desmam tmaram lohi redase. tmaram koi namonisan nhi rhe. hum yhovara a bolyo chum.”

22

yhovani vani mne a prmane smbhlai: “he mnusyna putr, tum tenino nyay tolva taiyar che? to tum yrusalem pr te ‘khunioni ngr’i che tevo arop muk, pchi tene acrela bdha bhyemkr krtyo vise tene jnav. te ngrne jnav ke, ‘yhovara mara malik tmne khe che: potani mdhye ghnamm lokonam khun krya che ane murtioni puja krine potane st krya che. “e karnne lidhe tara nasno smy paki cukyo che. e khunni jvabdari tari che ane tem j bnaveli murtiothi tum st thyeli che, tethi tari ghdi bhrai cuki che. tarum avi bnyum che! athi j mem tene bdhi prjaoni hamsino ane bdha desona uphasno visy bnavi che. durna ane njikna deso tari hamsi udavse, tum ghni bdnam thyeli che. tum himsathi bhreli che. “tara killani amdr rhenar israelna prtyek agevane potana hathno upyog lohi vhevadvamam kryo che. taramam koi matapi-tane man aptum nthi. videsione surksa mate nanam cukvva phrj pade che. ane anatho ttha vidhvao up tras gujare che. hum je kim pvitr manum chum tene tum dhikkare che. ane mara khas visramvaronum ullmghn kre che. tare tyam loko khoti apbhavo phelave che ane khuno krave che, prvt prna thankoe jine blidano arpn kre che: “tare tyam loko jatiy papo acre

che. dhna puruso potana pitani ptnio sathe vybhicarmam dubela hoy che. ane temamna dhna to strio pr rtukal drmyan blatkar kre che. ketlamk puruso bija purusoni ptnio sathe bhyank kukmor kre che, to koi potani putrvdhune st kre che; koi teni potani bhen pr etle ke potana bapni putri pr blatkar kre che. "tare tyam loko paisa line khun kre che, potana israeli bhaione dhirela nana upr vyaj le che ane npha mate temni pase vdhare bhav pdave che, mne to tum bhuli j gi che." a yhova mara malikna vcn che. "tme apramanik npho melyvo che ane tmari mdhye lohi vhev-davyum che. tethi hum rosmam hath pchadis. hum tari khbr lis tyare tari himmt tki rheshe khri? tarum bl kaym rheshe khurm? karn ke hum yhova bolyo chum ane mem je kmi khyum che te srv hum kri btavis. hum tmne biji prjaomam ane videsomam vervikher kri nakhis ane tme je mlintamam khupela cho tene hum spurnpne dur kris. biji srv prjao agl tme apmanit thso ane tyare tme janso ke hum yhova chum." mne yhovani vani a prmane smbhilai: "he mnusyna putr, israelio mare mate kcrja jeva nkama che. teo camdine sodhya pchi bhththimam rhela tamba, klai, lodha ane sisa jeva che. athi hum yhova malik khum chum ke, 'tme bdha e kcrja jeva nkama cho etle hum tmne yrusalemmam bhega kris. jem camdi, pittl, lokhmd, sisa ane jstne suddh krva mate bhththimam agni vde glay che, tevi j rite hum tmne mara rosmam bhega krine tmne bhththimam oglva mate muki dis. tevi j rite hum mara krodh ane rosmam tmne bhega krine ogalis. tme mara rosmi bhdhthi bhththimam ogli jso. jem camdi bhththina agnithi ogli jay tem tme mara rosm agnithi ogli jso. tyare tme janso ke mem yhovae maro kop tmara pr redyo che." phrithi yhovani vani mne a prmane smbhilai: "he mnusyna putr, tum e bhumine khe: tu ek asuddh bhumie che je bhumi pr kopna divse vrsad vrsto nthi. sikar phadi khanar grjna krta simhni jem tara 'prbodhko' e tari viruddh jal pathri che. teo ghnam jivone hdp kri gya che. teo bljbrithi khjano ane smptti pdavi le che. teo a desmam vidhvaoano vdharo kre che. "tara yajkoe khrekhr mara niymasatr bhmg kryo che ane je apirt vstuo che tene st kryum che. teoe pvitrtane apvitrtathi dur kri che. teo suddh ane asuddh vcceno bhed sikhvta nthi. teo mara khas visramvarnum apman kre che tethi hum teoni vcce apvitr bnyo chum. "ngrina amlaro sikarni cirphad krtam vruo jeva che; teo khunreji kre che, lokone mari nakhine temni milkt lumtine apramanik labh melve che. "temna prbodhko drek vstuo upr vyrtth cuno ghole che. teo pokl drsno jue che ane asty bole che - teo khe che, 'a yhova mara malikna vcn che, pchi bhle, mem temne kmi khyum n hoy. "samany loko pn julmmam dubela hoy che, teo gribo ane jrutrmmdone lumte che ane videsione nyaythi vmcit rakhine temni sathe durvyvhar kre che. "mem temnamam evo mans sodhvano pryttn kryo je dival bamdhi ske, je divalmam pdelam gabda pase ubho rhi marathi desnum rksn kre - je teno nas krva mate taiyar hoy, pn hum eva koine pn sodhi n skyo. athi hum tmara pr maro krodh redi dis. hum mara krodhrupi agnithi tmne baline bhsn kris. tme krela srv kukmorne mate hum tmne jvabdar thravis." a yhova mara malikna vcn che.

mne yhovani vani a prmane smbhilai: temne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, be bheno hti. teo yuvan hti tyare mismram rheti hti je varamgna bni gi hti, tyam j temne cumbn, alimgn ane stnona mrdnno anubhv thi cukyo hto ane temnum kaumary hrai cukyum hthum. motinum nam ohlah hthum ane naninum nam ohlibah hthum. teo bmne mari thi ane marathi temne smtthi thi. ohlah etle smrun ane ohlibah etle yrusalem. "ohlah mari thi hti, chtam tene varamgnavrtti calu rakhhi. te assurna yoddhao upr mohi pdi hti. e bdha juvan hta, rupala hta ane jambli rmngna posakmam sobhata hta. koi lskri amldar hta. koi adhikario hta, koi ghodesvar hta. tethi tene psmd krela assuri puruso sathe vybhicarnum pap kryum. tenie teoni mlin murtioni puja krine potani jatne asuddh kri. mismram tene varamgnavrtti sru kri hti, tyam te nani hti tyarthi j manso teni sathe suta ane tene cumbn, alimgn kri teni sathe vybhicar krtam ane e j tene calu rakhkhum. tethi mem tenine assurina mansna hathmam sompi didhi jeo mate teni tlsti hti. teoe tena kpdam utari lidha. tene mari nakhie ane tena smtanone potana gulamo trike li gya. te ek papi stri trike smgr desni striomam kukhyat bni. karn ke tena acrn prmane tene yogy siksa thi hti. "teni bhen ohlibahe a bdhum joyum hthum tem chtam te vdhu kamaskt nikli ane varamgnavrttimam teni bhen krtam pn st thi. te assurna umravo ane senaptho bhhbhkadar posak pherela sainiko ane ghodesvaro upr mohi pdi. e bdha rupala juvano hta. mem joyum ke te teni moti bhenna pgle j calti hti ane tena jeva j adhm krtayo te acrti hti. "tene vdhune vdhu vybhicar kryo karn ke tene bhit upr simdurthi citrela babilna amlarona citro joyam. temne kmre kmrbmdh ane mathe sumdr sapha bamdhela hta. e bdha j adhikario trike uttni lagtam htham. teo babilna gaurv ane khaldiyona vtni jeva sumdr lagta hta. jyare tene a citro joyam tyare te a citromamna puruso mate jhmkhva lagi ane teo potani pase ave mate temne bolavva mate babil smdesavahko moklya. babilvasio avya ane te strine line ptharimam sui gya jemke te varamgna hoy ane tem tene st kri ane teni khijvaine temnathi dur nasi gi. "am te ughadechog vybhicar krti hti tethi chelle hum teni bhenthikmtali gyo hto tetlo j tenathi kmtali gyo. te varamgnavrttimam aglne agl vdhti gi, ane pote juvan hti tyare mismram jem varamgnavrtti krti hti tem krva lagi. teni potana misrna premione jhmkhti hti jemni purus idriyo ghedhani idriyo jevi hti ane jeo ghodaoni jem virystrav krtam htham. "tari juvanimam misrmam tum vybhicarmam dubeli rheti hti ane dehsukh manya krti hti, e bdhum tare pachum manvum hthum. athi, ohlibah, hum yhova malik, khum chum ke, 'tara je premiothi tum kmtali gi che temne j hum tari same uskeris ane carebajuthi tne gheri vlvva temne bhega kris. hum bdha babilvasione ane khaldivasione ttha pkod, soane ane koana mansone, tem j bdha assurvasione, bdha rupala juvanone, rajypalone ane umravone, rthna sarthione ane ghodesvarone bhega kris. teo tari viruddh rtho, gadam ane visal sainy sathe sirstran dhal ane bhala sathe tari upr akrmn krva cdhi avse, teo sstrsij manso vde tne carebajuthi gheri lese. hum teo smks mari babt rju kris ane teone yogy lage

tevo vrtav teo tari sathe krse. hum tara pr rose bhrayo chum. tethi teo tara pr ros utarse. teo tara nak kan kapi nakhse, teo tara putr-putrine tari pasethi li lese. ane bakinum bdhum agnimam bhksm thi jse. teo tara sumdr posak ane abhusno tari pasethi chinvi lese. hum tara spnaono ane misrnam sru krelam vybhicarno amt lavis. etle tum hvethi teone kyarey tari amkthothi llcavi nhi ske.” yhova mara malik khe che: “je lokone tum dhikkare che ane jemnathi tum kmntali gi che temna hathmam hum tne suprt kris. ane teo tne dhikkare che etle teo tara prsirnmi kmami jhumtvi lese ane tne bilkul ughadi ane ngn kri mukse. am, tum varamgna trike ughadi pdi jis. tem biji pr-jaona devoni puja kri ane teoni murtiothi te potane apvitr kri che mate a srv vpttio tara pr lavvamam avse. tum tari bhenne pgle cali che etle hum tne teno j pyalo apis.” yhova mara malikna a vcn che: “tare tari bhenno pyalo pivo pdse, e pyalo umco che ane umdo che. e uphar ane mskriti chlochli bhrelo che. e taraji ane vinasno pyalo tne chakti ane du:kh bnavi dese. tum tari bhen smrunno pyalo akho gtgtavi jse ane pchi tene bhamgi nakhi tena ktka vde tara stn kapi nakhse. “a yhova mara malikna vcn che, tum mne bhuli gi hti ane mari trph tem tari pith phervi. tethi taram srv pap, lmptta ane vybhicarni siksa tare shn krvi pdse.” yhovae mne khyum, “he mnusyna putr, tum ohlah ane ohlibahno nyay tolvane taiyar che? to temne je srmjnk krtyo krya che teno temna upr arop muk. temne vybhicar kryo che, khun krya che; temne murtio sathe vybhicar kryo che ane marathi temne thyela balkono temni agl bhog apyo che. vli teoe mari viruddh a kryum che; e j divse teoe mara mmdirne mara khas visramvarni sathe asuddh kryu. karn ke potanam balkono murtione bhog cdhavya pchi te j divse teo mara mmdirmam prvesya ane tene asuddh kryum che. a temne mara potana j mmdirmam kryum che! “vli emne smdesavahko mokline dur durthi mansone bolavya. jyare teo avya tyare tne teonum svagt kryum. tem snan kryum, amkhomam kajl amjyum ane vstrabhun dharn krya. pchi te dbdbabhrya plmg upr bethi ane same bajth mukyo. bajth upr temne mem apelo dhup ane mem apelum tel mukyum. “tmara ordamamthi moti ujanina avajo smbhlatata hta. ane tme rnmamthi vmthel strio lavyam htm ane tme temna hathmam bmgdio pheravti hti ane teona mathe sumdr mugto mukya hta. pchi mne vicar avyo, ‘a loko varamgnavrtti kri krine vrddh thi gyeli strio sathe vybhicar kri rhya che.’ manso varamgna pase jay tem teo temni pase jva lagya, ane temne e vmthel strio ohlah ane ohlibah pase jvanum calum rakhyum che. “pn sdacari manso to temne vybhicar ane khunna papone karne sja krse, karn, e lokoe vybhicarnum pap acryu che ane emna hath lohithi khridayela che.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che: “emna upr tras gujarva mate ane emne lumti leva mate lskrni tukdi li avo. te lskrni tukdi temne imtali krse ane tvrarothe temno ane temnam putro ttha putriono smhar krse. ane temna ghrone bali mukse. am, smgr desmamthi hum kamacarno amt lavis ane tmne be bhenone joine bdhi strio cetse ane tmari jem vybhicar nhi kri. karn ke vybhicarnum anukrn n krvani sikhnam temne mlse. tmara vybhicarna ane murtipujana pap mate tmne sja thse, ane tyare tmne khbr pdse

ke hum yhova ane malik chum.”

24

yhoyakin rajane bmdivan thyane nvma vrsna dsma masna dsma divse mne yhovani a prmane vani smbhilai. temne khyum; “he mnusyna putr, ajni tarikhi nomdhi rakh, karn, ‘aje babilna rajae yrusalemne ghero ghalyo che.’ e bmdkhor israeli prjane tum a drstamt khi smbhlay. tene khe ke, ‘a yhova mara malikna vcn che.’” kdhaine agnie cdhavo, cule cdhavo temam pani redo, emam mamsna ktka nakho, psmd krela saramam sara kbbha ane pgnam mamsna tukda nakho. uttmam uttm ghetum lo, uttmam uttm hadkam pn nakho, nice lakdam gothvo, khub ukalo, hadkam pn bphai jay tyam sudhi bphava do.’ yhova mara malik a prmane khe che: ‘e khunioni ngri, tari pr apht avse! tum ktai gyeli kdhai jevi che, jeno kat kdi ukhde em nthi. tum dusttathi bhreli che. tethi ek pchi ek tukda li levamam ave che. pn koi te khavana nthi. tene khub himmtpurvk khun krya che. bdham joi ske che ke mari nmkhayelnum rkt khdkho pr emnum em j che. je bdha joi ske che. jo e lohi jmin pr redayum hot to reti tene dhamki det; khdk pr e rkt khullum che. jethi te mari agl tene viruddh hamk mare che jethi maro kop slge ane hum bdlo lum.’ tethi yhova mara malik a prmane khe che: ‘he yrusalem, khunioni ngri, tari pr apht avse! hum pn lakdano moto dhglo kris. puskli lakda lavo, ag petavo! mams ogli jay tyam sudhi tene ukalo. msalaone temam umero ! hadkam bli jay tyam sudhi tene ukalo. pchi khali kdhaine am-gara upr muki teno bgad ane kcro bli jay tyam sudhi tene tpavo. pn kat etlo bdho che ke jvalaothi pn nhi jay. he yrusalem, tara vybhicarni asuddhi dur krva mem pryt n kryo hto pn tum cokkhhi n thi. etle tara pr hum maro puro ros utari nhi rhum tyam sudhi tum phri cokkhhi thnar nthi. “a mem yhovae khyum che ane te, e prmane bnse j. hum e prmane j kris. jra pn pichehth kris nhi. dya nhi khaum, ne hum maro nirny pn bdlis nhi. tne tari vrtnumk mate ane tara dskrtyo mate sja thse j.’ a yhova mara malikna vcn che.” phrithi mne yhovani vani a prmane smbhilai: “he mnusyna putr, hum ek jhpate tari priytmamane dur krvano chum. pn tare rdvanum nthi, ke sok krvano nthi ke amsu sarvana nthi. tara dskam smbhlaya joie nhi, tara uttm sapha ane uttm pgrkha tum pherje, tara hothne tum dhakto nhi ke tum sokni rotli khato nhi ke sokna ritrivajo palto nhi.” svaramam to hum lokone prbodb krto hto ane te j samje mari ptini mrtyu pami. bije divse mne khevamam avyum htum te prmane mem kryum. mne lokoe puchyum, “tme am sa mate kro cho? a bdhano sum arth che?” tyare mem temne khyum, “mne yhovani vani smbhilai che. tmne israelione yhova mara malik khe che ke, ‘je pvtirthan mate tme grv lo cho, ane jene mate tmaram amtr tlse che teno hum pote j dhvmsk chum. tmaram je putrputrione tme pachli chodi avya cho teo trvarno bhog bnse. tyare tmare mem khyum che te prmane krvanum che. tmara hothne dhamko nhi ke sokni rotli khaso nhi ke sokna ritrivajo palso nhi. tmare mathe uttm sapho ane uttm pgrkha pheri lo, rdso nhi ke pscatp krso nhi, tmaram pape tme ek-bija same rodnam rdtam ribai ribaine mrso. yhova

khe che, hjhkiyel tmare mate drstamt rup che. mem jem khyum che tem j tmare krvanum che ane a bnse tyare tmne khbr pdse ke e yhova mara malik che.” yhovae mne khyum, “he mnusyna putr, je divse hum yrusalemmamthi teonam hrdyno anmd teono mhima ane teoni ptnio ane teona putr-putrio li lis. je divse hum a kris, te j divse e vinasmamthi ugri gylum koi avine tne e smacar apse. te j divse tne tari vaca pachi mlse ane tum eni sathe vat kris. am tum temne drstamtrup thi pdis ane teone khatri thse ke hum yhova chum.”

25

mne phrithi yhovani vani a prmane smblhai: “he mnusyna putr, ammonio trph mom kri temni viruddh mari cetvni uccar. teone khe: ‘yhova mara malikna vcno sambhlo: jyare marum mmdir asuddh bnayayum htum tyare tme mskri kri; jyare israel desni taraji thti hti tyare tme teni hamsi udavi ane jyare yhudana lokone bmdivasmam li jvata hta tyare tme anmd mnayvo. tethi hum tmne purvni prjaona hathmam suptr kru chum. teo tmari vcce chavni nakhse ane vsvat krse. teo tmara phl khai jse ane tmarum dudh pi jse. “hum rabbah ngrne um-tone crvani jgya bnavis ane ammoniono des ghetambkramne crvani jgya thse, tyare tme janso ke hum yhova chum. yhova mara malik khe che ke: tmara hrdymam mara israeli loko mate tirskar che, tethi israelni avdsa joine tme talio padine nacya ane khus thya lta. tethi hum tmari same maro hath ugamis ane ghni prjaona hathmam tmne sompi dis ane tmara nas kris. hum tmne tmara desmamthi bhar kadhi mukis. hum durna rastomam tmara nas kris tyare tme janso ke hum yhova chum.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che: “moabe em khyum htum ke, ‘yhuda to biji prjao jevum j che;’ tethi hum eni srhdonum rksn krtam sherone beth-ysimoth bal-meon ane kiryathaim shit enam sumdrmam sumdr sherone humlano bhog bnavis. hum ammonni sathe moabne pn purvni prjaone sompi dis, jethi ammonna lokonum prja trikenum astitv j bhumsai jse. e rite hum moabne sja kris tyare temne khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum.” sainyona dev yhova khe che: “yhudana loko pr vair valine adomioe motum pap kryum che.” tethi yhova mara malik khe che; “hum adom viruddh maro hath lmbavis ane tena lokono, janvronto ane dhordhamkhrano hum smpurn nas kris. temanthi mamdine dedan sudhinum srv trvarthi nas pamse. ane des veran thse. mara loko israelio dvara hum adom pr vair valis ane teo adom sathe mara ros ane krodhne chaje evo vrtat krse. e lokone khbr pdi jse ke mem vair valyum che.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che. vli yhova mara malik khe che: “plistioe dhrrnapurv potana dushmano pr vair valyum che, ane lamba smnythi teono tirskar krya pchi temno smhar kryo che.” tethi yhova mara malik khe che: “hum plistio viruddh maro hath lmbavis ane plistiono nas kris ane drriyakarana bakina lokone saph kri nakhis. hum mara ugr rosmamne rosmam temna pr bhyumkr vair valis ane temne bhare sja kris. tyare temne khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum.”

26

agiyarma vrsamam mhinana prthm divse mne yhovani vani a prmane smblhai: “he mnusyna putr, turna lokoe anmdmam avine yrusalem vise khyum che ke, ‘aha!’ prjaona veparvanijynum dhvar tuti gym! ena drvaja apne mate khulla thi gya! ena vinasthi apne smrddh thisum!” tethi yhova mara malik khe che: “he tur, hum tari viruddh chum, hum anek prjaone smudrna uchlant mojani jem tara pr humlo krva li avis.” “teo turna killaono nas krse ane kmanone todi padse. hum tari bdhi retine bhumsi nakhis ane phkt khulla khdk rheva dis. teno tapu vsvat krva layk rheshe nhi, pn tyam machio potani jalo pathrse.” karn ke yhova mara malik te bolya che. “prjao turne lumti lese. ane mukhy bhumi uprna taram pramo tvrano bhog bnse; tyare teo janse ke hum yhova chum.” yhova mara malik a prmane khe che: “turni viruddh hum babilna raja, rajaona raja nbukhadressarne uttrmamthi motum sainy, rtho ttha ghodesvaro sath lavis. phelam te mukhy bhumi prni vsahtomam rheta lokono nas krse. pchi te ngrna kotne ghero ghalse. tara kot same morca bamdhse ane teni dhalo tari viruddh umci krse. te tara kot upr ymtrothi maro clavse ane tara burjo ojarothi todi padse. tena hjaro ghodaao udadeli dhulni rjthi tum chvai jse. bhngan pdela shermam loko prves kre tem te tara barnamam thine dakhil thse. tyare ghodaao, rtho ane gadamna avajthi taro killo dhruji uthse. tena ghodesvaro ngrni prtyek serio kbje kri lese. te tara lokoni htya krse ane tara prkhyat ane mota stmbho bhomybhega thi jse. tari smptti pdavi levamam avse, taro mal lumti levamam avse, taro kot bhomybhego thi jse ane tari vaibhvsali hvelio todi padvamam avse. tara phththro katmal ane charum drriyamam pdhravi devamam avse. hum taram gito thmbhavi dis ane tari vinana svro phri kdi nhi smblhay. hum phkt tara tapune veran khdk bnavi dis, tena pr machio potani jalo pathrse. tene phrithi kdi bamdhvamam avse nhi. karn ke hum yhova te bolyo chum.” em yhova mara malik khe che. yhova mara malik turne khe che: “tara ptnthi, tara lokoni htya thvathi ane ghvayelaona artnadthi smudr ttina desona loko bhythi dhruji uthse. turni je dsa thi che te joine smudr tt pr vsti prjaona rajao teoni rajgadi prthi nice utrse ane teona jhbhbhao ane sumdr posako baju pr mukine bhybhit thine jmin pr besse. tari durdsa joine teone dhrujari cdi jse. teo tare mate a mrsiya gase; “o vikhyat ngrli! a te taro kevo vinas tum smudrmamthi saph thi gi! tum ane tara vtnio smudr pr gvirsth htam. ane akha sagrkamthana vtnio tarathi drta rheta hta. tara ptn vkhte aje kamthaprdes dhruji uthyo che, ane smudrna bdham divpo tara srvnasthi kampi uthya che.” yhova mara malik a prmane khe che, “jyare hum turne veran ane nirjn bnavi dis ane smudrna tophani pani nice dubadi dis. tyare hum tne bhutkalna ghnamm loko jyam che tyam nrkna khadamam dhkeli dis, tyam niceni dhrtimam, pracin khmdiyeromam, nrkna khadamam gyla loko sathe tare rhevum pdse. phrithi tne a jivlokamm avine vsva devamam avse nhi. hum taro amt lavi dis ane taru astitv rheshe nhi. loko tari sodh krse, pn tum kdi mlse nhi.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che.

mne yhovani vani a prmane smbhlayi: "he mnusyna putr, tum tur vise a mrsiyo ga. "tum e smudrkamthe vistredhe tne ngrne, visvna vyaparkendrne khe ke, yhova mara malik a prmane khe che: "he tur, tum khethi hti ke hum sumdr mugt chum." "he tur, tum khethi hti, 'mara saudryam koi unnp nthi.' tari srhd theth mdhdhrya sudhi vistrela che. tara bamdhnaraoe taramam koi unnp rakhi nthi. tara patiyam temne snir prvtna sruna lakdanam bnavya htm, ane tara stmbho bnava mate lbanonna erejkastno upyog kryo hto. teoe taram hlesam basanna elonkastnam bnavyam htm. tarum tutk sayprsa dksin kamthethi lavela srlvrksna lakdanum ane hathidamtjdit bnavamam avyum htm. tara sdh misrna bhrbhlrela kapdmamthi bnavya htm, je tara mate vavtanum kam krta hta. tari cht alisah tapuona nil ane jambudiya kapdmamthi bnavi hti. taram hlesam marnara sidon ane arvadna rhesavio htm. tara potana kusl manso tara khlasio hta. gebalthi avela kusl kari-gro tarum smarkam krtam htm. desprdesthi sagrna bdham vhanona khlasio tare tyam vepar krva mate avta hta.' "tara sainyam pars, lud ane putna manso sainika trike sevao apta hta. teo tari bhito upr dhalo ane topo ltkavta hta ane tari sobha vdharma hta. arvad ane sisilna sainiko tara killanum rksn krta hta. gammadna manso tara burjomam phrj bjavta hta. teoni dhalo tari divaloni upr ltkaveli hti, je tara gaurvmam vdharo krti hti, "tari pase srv prkarni puskl smrddhi hovathi tari sathe tasirs vepar krtum htm. ane tara bjarmam tara malna bdlamam camdi, lokhmd, klai ane sisum lvatum htm. gris, tubal ane mesekhthi vepario gulamo ane pittlna vasno lavta hta ane bdlamam taro mal li jta hta. bethtogarmahna loko tara malna bdlamam tne bharvahk ghoda, ldayk ghoda ane khccr apta hta. dedanasio tari sathe vepar krta hta. dhna smudr tt prna prdesmam loko tara malna bdlamam tne hathidamt ane abnus apta hta. aram tena vepario mokline tari utpnn krel i vsuo khrid-tum htm. teo nilmni, mulyan jambudiya rmgna vstro, bhrtkam krel i vsuo, barik mlml, prvalam ttha kimmti pttho apta hta. "yhuda ane israelna loko taro mal khridi bdlamam tne ghum, jaitun, mdh, lakh, tel ttha sugmdhit dryo apta hta. tare tyam etli bdhi vsuo bnti hti ane tare tyam etlo bdho mal hto ke dmskna loko tari sathe vyapar krtam ane bdlamam tne helbonno draksars ane sharnum un apta hta. dedanna loko ane ujhanna yuvano tne ghdttrnm lodhum ane tejana ane serdi api taro mal khridta. dedanna loko tara malna bdlamam tne ghodana jin mate dh- abla apta. arbstanna loko ane kedarna agevano tara malni kimmti ghetabkrammam cukvtam. seba ane raamahna vepario uttm jatna tejana, rtano ane sonum apine taro mal khridta. haran, kanneh ane eden, sebanas shero ane assur ttha khilmadna loko sathe taro vepar calto hto. teo tne jatjato kimmti mal, momghum jambudiya rmgnum kapd ane kinkhab, bhhkabhrya rmgona galica ane gumthela mjbuto dordam vecta hta. "motam motam vhanomam taro mal desvides jto hto. tum bhrsmudrmam smrddh hto. prmtu hve tara kusl khlasio tne bhrsmudrmam li gya che. tarum smrth vhan purvna tophani pnyomam sp-

dayum che ane mdhdrye tara bhukkebhuikka udavi didha. tem bdhum j gumavyum che, tari bdhi dolt, taro bdho j mal ane srsam, tara bdha khlasio ane sarmgo, tara mramt krnarao, vepario ane bija bdha j yoddhao, bdha j manso-tumkmam bdhum j dub-tam tari sathe smudrmam dhi gyum. tara navikoni cisothi driya kinaro kmpi ubhyo. te sambhline bdha hlesa marnarao, bdha naviko, ane sarmgo potpotana vhan uprthi utrine kinare ji ubha. teo tarum du:kh joine vilap krse ane du:khmy rudn krse ane matha pr dhul nakhi rakham alots. teo bhare sokmam potanam matham mumdavse. teo snna vstro pherse ane potana hrzymam bhare du:kh sathe tara mate vilap krse. teo sokmam tara mate vilapgit gase,tur je-vum kon che? e turngri atyare sagrmam samt podhi gi che! jyare taro mal smudrmamthi thlvato tyare tum drek prkarni prjaone smtosti hti. tara mal dvara melvata puskl dryvthy rajaoa bhmdar bhratam htm. hve mhasagre tara bhukka udavi didha che, ane tum smudrne tliye dubi gi che. taro bdho mal ane tara bdha manso tari bhega smudrne tliye phomci gya che. smudrkamthe rhenara srv tari dsa joine stbth thi gya che. teona rajao bhybhit thi gya che ane teona cherao pr gbhrat hvayelo che. duniyabhrna vepario drine ciso padti uthya che; karn ke taro amt bhymkar avyo che. sdane mate hve taro nas thyo che. hve to tum phri kdi hyatimam avse nhil!"

28

mne yhovanum vcn a prmane smbhlayum; "he mnusyna putr, tum turna rajvine khe ke, 'a yhova mara malikna vcn che:"tum abhimanthi phulai gyo che ane dev hovano davo kre che, tum khe che, "devni jem hum smudroni mdhye asn pr besum chum." tum devna jevo jnani hovano davo bhle kre, prmtu tum nasvmt mnusy che, dev nhil. chtam tum dev hovano dmbh kre che, tum em mane che ke tum daniyel krta pn dahyo che. tarathi ksum ajanyum nthi. tari dhapn ane tara kauslthi te sonacamdina bhmdar bhrya che. tum veparamam ghno kabel che. tethi tum ghno dhnavan thyo che ane te karne tum abhimanthi thyo che. tethi yhova mara malik khe che: tum devona jevo jnani hovano davo kre che. tethi hum tara pr humlo krva mate ghatkimam ghatki prdesione li avis. tem tari kusltathi ane danaithi je smptti prapt kri che te bdhano nas kri, teo tari kitirne jhamkhi padse. teo tara pran lese ane tne nrkna khamdam dhkeli dese. ane sagrne tliye phomcadi dese. teo taro pran leva avse tyare pn tum em j kheto rhis ke, "hum dev chum?" tum dev nthi, tum to kevl mans j che. ane te pn vdh krnaraoa hathmam pdelo che. tum besunnt videsini jem videsiona hathe mrtyu pamse. tethi mem am khyum che." em yhova mara malik khe che. mne phrithi yhovani vani a prmane smbhlayi: "he mnusyna putr, tum turna rajane mate sokgit ga. ane tene khe ke, 'a yhova mara malikna vcn che:"ek vkht tum smpurtani prakastae phomcyo hto, tum jnanno ane saudryao bhmdar hto. devna udyan ednmam taro vas hto ane bdhi jatna rtano tum dharm krto hto; hira, manek, pokhraj, nilm, akik, bdami indrnli, pnna ane taram abhusno sonanam htm. tara jnm smye tare mate bnavamam avyam htm. tarum rksn

krva ek abhisikt rksk dut trike nimyo hto. tum devna pvittr prvt pr ji skto hto ane agnina cktam pththro pr calto hto. tum jnmyo tyare tarum acrn nisklmk htum, pn pachtthi tari dustta prgt thva mamdi. taro vdhto jto vyapar tne himsamam ane papmam khemci gyo. athi mem tne devna pvittr prvt prthi hamki mukyo. je dev dut tarum rksn krto hto tene tne jhlhtam rtno-mamthi tgedi mukyo. tara saudryne karne tum phulai gyo hto ane tari kitirne karne tari buddhi bher mari gi hti. mem tne bhomiy upr ptkyo che ane bija rajao mate tne cetvnrup bnayoo che. tara veparmam tem etlam bdham papo ane stta acrya ke tara mmdiro pn st thi gya. athi, he tur, mem tne ag campai ane tne baline bhomybhago kti didho. aje tne jonara sau koi tne bhsmbhut thyelo jue che. je prjao tne olkhti hti te bdhi tari dsa joine stbdh thi gi che. tarum primam bhyamkr avyum che, sdane mate taro nas thyo che.” phrithi mne yhovani vani a prmane smblhai: “he mnusyna putr, tum sidon trph mukh krine teni viruddh prbodh kr. tenine khe, ‘yхова mara malik khe che: “he sidon, hum tari viruddh chum. hum tara sthanmam maro mhima prgt kris. taramam vsta lokone sja kri hum mari pvittra prgt kris tyare loko janse ke hum yхова chum. hum tara pr mrki moklis. tari seriomam lohi vheshe. karn, jeoni htya thi che teo tyam pdyo che. pchi tne khatri thes ke hum yхова chum.” yhovae khyum, “israelno tirsakar krnari ajubajuni prjao hve kdi tene bhomkata kamta ke jhamkhrani jem heran nhi kre. ane tyare teone khbr pdse ke hum yхова tmaro malik chum.” a yхова mara malikna vcn che: “israelione mem je prjaomam vervikher kri nakhi che, te bdhamamthi hum temne pacha lavi ektr kris ane tyare bdhi prjaone khbr pdse ke hum pvittr chum. israelna loko, mem mara sevk yakubne apeli temni potani bhumimam vsse. teo israelmam samtipurvk rheshe, ghro bamdhse ane drak-suni vadio ropse. temni sathe durvyvhar krnari ajubajuni prjaone hum sja kris ane teo samtithi rheshe, tyare teone khbr pdse ke hum temno dev yхова chum,”

29

yhoyakin rajane bmdivan thyane dsma vrsna dsma mhinana barma divse mne yhovani vani a prmane smblhai: “he mnusyna putr, misrna raja pharun trph mom krine teni ane tena akha desna srv loko viruddh prbodh kr. tene smbodhine khe ke ‘yхова mara malik khe che che: “he misrna raja pharun, he nail ndina jlmal allotta mgr, hum tari same pdyo chum. tum evo davo kre che ke “nail ndi tari che. tem pote enum srjn kryum che.” hum tara jdbamam amkdi provis ane tari nailni machlio taram bhim-gandane comti rhe em kris. ane e bdhi machlio sathe hum tne ndimamthi bhar khemci kadhish. hum tne ane tari nailni bdhi machlione rnmam phgavi dis. tum khulli jmin upr pdyo rhis. koi tne dphnavse nhi. hum tne pspumkhiono ahar bnavis. tyare misrna bdha lokone khbr pdse ke hum yхова chum.” tem israelione apelo teko bruni lakdina teka sman hto. jyare jyare temne e lakdi pkdi tyare tyare te temna hathmam bhamgi gi, ane temna khhbane tene ciri nakhya. ne temne jyare eno teko lidho tyare te tuti gi ane temnam amgo dhrujta rhyam.” tethi yхова a prmane

khe che: “he misr, hum tari viruddh sainyne moklis ane tara lokoni ane dhordhamkhrni htya krais. misr veran ane ujid thi jse; ane tyare lokone khbr pdse ke hum yхова chum.” dev khe che, “karn ke tem kidhu htum ke nail ndi tari che ane tem j tene bnavi che; tethi hum tari ane tari nail ndini viruddh chum, hum smgr misrne uttrmam migdolthi mam-dine theth kusni srhd pase avela asvan sudhi veran ane ujid bnavi dis. calis vrs sudhi a desmam mans ke psu koi phrse nhi. temam koi vsvat krse nhi. hum misrne ujid bnavis ttha teni ajubajuna desone pn ujid bnavis. tena ngro calis vrs sudhi khmdiyer jeva rheshe, hum misrvasione bija desomam ane prjaomam vikheri nakhis.” a yхова mara malikna vcn che: “calis vrsne ante misrio je prjaomam vervikher thi gyela hse teomamthi temne pacha bhega kris. hum misrni jahojlali pun:sthapit kris ane hum teone misrni dksinna pathormam jyam teono jnm thyo hto tyam pacha lavis. pn teo mhtvna nhi teva nana rajy trike rheshe. bdha rajyomam te nanamam nanum rajy hse. ane te kdi biji prjao pr stta nhi clavi ske, hum temne eva to pamr bnavi dis ke teo biji prjaone tabe nhi kri ske. israel hve kdi misrni shay pr adhar rakhse nhi, karn ke jetli var te misrni mdd melvvano pryas krse tetli var tene yad avse ke teni mdd melva mate is-raele pap kryum htum. tyare israel janse ke hum eklo j, yхова mara malik chum.” stavismam vrsna phela mhinana phela divse mne yhovani vani a prmane smblhai: “he mnusyna putr, babilna raja nbukhadres-sare tur upr humlo kryo, tena sainikoe etli skht mhent kri ke temna val khri pdyo ane temna khhba cholai gya tem chtam tene ke tena sainyne potani mhent-num ksum vltr n mlyum.” tethi yхова mara malik khe che ke, “hum misrni bhumii babilna raja nbukhadres-sarne apis ane te eni srv smptti tena srmna bdla trike li jse. tur same ene krela mhentna bdlamam hum tene misrni bhumii api dum chum, karn, teni sena mare mate kam krti hti.” a yхова mara malik bolya che. “ane evo divs avse ke hum jyare israelne tenum agaanum bl phrithi apis. jethi e lokoni agl tum boli ske, ane tyare loko tara sbdo prtye adr rakhse ane misr janse ke hum yхова chum.”

30

mne yhovani vani a prmane smblhai: “he mnusyna putr, mari cetvni uccar ane khe ke, ‘yхова mara malik khe che: “a bdhi vstuono nkhhod jajo! kevo bhyamkr divs avi rhyo che!” te divs, etle yhovano divs avi phomcyo che; vadlothe gherayelo divs, pr-jaone mathe apht utarvano divs! “e divse misrmam anekono smhar thse, teni smptti lumtai jse ane des akho khedannedan thi jse, “desmam bhare du:kh thes teni sathe j kusna, putna ane ludna temj arb-stanna ane babilna loko tem j misr sathe smdhithi jodayela bija loko pn yuddhamm maria jse.” yхова mara malikna a vcn che: “misrna srv mitr rajyonum ptn thes ane tena sarmthyna abhimanno amt avse. ut-trmam migdolthi te dksinmam asvan sudhina srv tr-varthi nas pamse.” em yхова mara malik jaher kre che. te ttha teni sathena aspasna deso ujid thes ane tena ngro ttha teni ajubajuna ngro khmdiyer thi jse. hum misrne ag campis ane tena bdha tekedaron nas kri

nakhis, tyare temne khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum. "jyare e divs avse ane misrno nas thyo hse tyare hum vhanomam khepiyao mokline niscimt jive vsta kusna vtnione cetvis ane teo bhybhit thi jse. e divs avi rhyo che! yhova mara malikna a vcn che: "hum babilna raja nbukhadressarne hathe misrni prjano amt anis. te ane teni ghatki sena avine desne khedan-medan kri nakhse. teo misr same trvar clavse ane akho des muddamthi chvai jse. hum nail ndine sukvi nakhis ane misrne bdmason sompi dis. hum prde-sione hathe akha desne veran bnavi dis. a hum yhova bolyo chum." yhova mara malikna a vcn che: "hum memphisni murtionio aneutlamono nas kris. misr-mam koi rajkrta nhi rhe. akha desmam bhy vyapi jse. hum pathorsne veran bnavi dis ane soanne ag campis ane nonone sja kris. hum misrna sauthi mjbnt killao pr maro ros thalvis ane nophni jahojlali ane papno nas kris. hum misrne ag campis ane papnum ngr bhythi thrthri uthse. nophni divalmamm gab-dam pdse ane, memphiona dushmano temne ratdivs heran krse. avenna ttha pi-besethna yuvano trvarthi marya jse ane bakina lokone gulam trike li jvamm avse. je divse hum misrni sttane todi padis ane je bl upr e abhiman kre che teno amt anis tyare tah-pnhesmam amdhar chvai jse ane akha misr pr vadl gherase, ane tyannam bdham ngrona vtnio ksd pkdase. hum jyare misrnum avu kris tyare te lokone khbr pdse ke hum yhova chum." yhoayakin rajane bmdivan thyana agiyarmam vrsna phela mhinana satma divse mne yhova trphti a smdeso mlyo: "he mnusyna putr, mem misrna raja pharunno hath bhamgi nakhyo che. koie ene pato bamdhyo nthi ke ene jholimam nthi mukyo, jethi te trvar pkdva jetli skit phrithi melve." tethi yhova mara malik, khe che, ke "hum misrna raja pharunni viruddh chum. hum eno sajo ane phe-lam mem bhangelo em bnne hath bhamgi nakhnar chum. ane tena hathmamthi trvar pdi jse. hum mis-erione biji prjaomam ane videsiomam vervikher kri nakhis. tyar bad hum babilna rajana hath mjbnt kris ane temam mari trvar pkdavis. pn misrna rajana hath hum bhamgi nakhis ane te potana dushmano same vdth thyela mansni jem ciso padto rheshe. "hum jrur babilna rajana hath blvan bnavis, pn pharunna hath nblam pdi jse, hum babilna rajana hathmam mari trvar apis ane te misr trph tene lmbavse tyare saune khatri thse ke hum yhova chum. hum misrvasione biji prjaomam ane any desomam vikheri nakhis, ane tyare teo janse ke hum yhova chum."

31

yhoayakin rajane bmdivan thyane agiyarme vser trija masni mdhymam yhovano smdeso mari pase avyo: "he mnusyna putr, misrna raja pharunne ttha tena srv lokone tum khe: "tara jevo mhan ane vaibhvi bijo kon che? tum babilna sumdr ghtadar sakhaovalu kedarvrks smo che. taro chamyo khub visal che ane tum etlo umco che ke tum vadlane adke che. vrsadna panithi tene posn mlyum che. patal-pani pine e umcum vdhyum che. tena ropaoi as-pas ndio vheti hti; ane tena vhenamthi vnmamna srv vrksone pani mltum htum. puskl panine lidhe jmglna bija srv vrkso krtam te umcum thyum ane teni dalio

bhravdar ane puskl thi. drek jatna pmkhioe temam mala bamdhyo, eni chayammam bdham jmgli psuoec-bcamne jnm apyamm ane asmkhy prjaone eni chayamm visram kryo. e vrks sumdr ane mjbnt htum. ane teni dalio vistrel hti, karn ke tenam mul pani sudhi umda phomcela hta. devna udyannum koi pn devdar vrks teni brabri kri sktum nhotum, koi pn sruna ke cinarna vrksne ena jevi sakha nhoti, medanna koi pn vrksone teni sumdrta sathe srkhavi n skay. devna udyannum koi pn vrks teni brobri n kri ske. mem yhovae, tene ghtadar ane visal dalio apine je sobha api hti tethi edenvadina bijam vrkso teni irsa krta." tethi hve hum, yhova mara malik, a prmane khum chum: "e vrks vdhtum vdhtum vadlane ade etlum um-cum thyum, pn e jem jem umcum thtum gym tem tem eno grv vdhto gyo. tethi mem tene prjaomam je prakrmi raja che tena hathmam sompi didhum che. te teni dusstani tene yogy siksa krse. mem pote tene phemki didhum che. prjaomam atisy krur eva prde-sio tene kapine bhomybhempa kri dese. teni dalio prvto pr, khinomam ane ndiomam vikherai jse. teni chaya tle asry lenari prjao teni tyam j chodine cali jse. pksio tena tuti gyla thd pr besse ane vny psuo teni dalio pr sui jse. "tethi krine hve pchi koi pn vrks, tene bhrpur pani mlyum hse toye, etlum umcum nhi vdhe ke vadlane adi ske. bdham j vrkso rmti manvini jem mrvane sjarya che. ane jeo umdi khinmam nice jay che ane jeo biji duniyamam vse che temne ji mlse." yhova mara malik khe che: "jyare tenum ptn thyum, ane jyare te nice mrtyuni jgyae (seol) utri gym tyare mem smudro pase tene mate sok playvo ane teona prvahone rokyo. tethi lbanonna srv vrkso mucchirt thi gya. tena pdvana avajthi prjao bhybhit thine ththri gi, karn ke kbrmam jnarao sathe mem tene pn kbr-mam dhkeli didhum, ednvadina bijam gvirsth vrkso ane lbanonna psmdgi pamela sresth vrkso tene potani vcce kbrmam joine dilaso pamyam. teni chayammam vsti bdhi prjao pn, phela jeo kpai gya hta temni vcce seolmam phomci jse. "e vrks etle misrno raja ane teni visal sena. ednmamna vrkso pn etlam umca ke bhvy nhotam. pn atyare hve ednmamna vrksonei jem e kbr-mam phomci jse. ane yuddham khpi gyla dusto sathe podhi jse." a yhova mara malikna vcn che.

32

yhoayakin rajane bmdivan thvane barme vrsse barma mhnina phela divse mne yhovani vani a prmane smbhai: "he mnusyna putr, misrna raja pharun mate vilap git ga ane tene khe ke: "tum potane prjaono simh mane che, pn tum che panimamna mgr jevo. tum ndinum pani carebaju udade che, tara pgthi pani asuddh kri nakhe che ane ndina pani dusit kre che." yhova mara malik khe che: "tne mari jalmam pkdi leva mate hum ghni prjaonum sainya moklis, teo tne khemci lavse, hum tne khulli jmin pr pchadis ane bhle pspumkhio tari pr ave, bdham pranione tne dhrai jay tyam sudhi tarum mams khava dis. hum tekriorne tara mamsna tukdaothi dhanki dis ane khinone tara had-kathi bhri dis. tara lohithi hum dhrtine tr kri dis. tara lohithi prvto chmtai jse ane ndinala ubhrai jse. jyare hum tne holvi dis tyare hum akasne dhanki dis, ane taraone amdhkarmy kri nakhis. hum suryne vad-

lothi dhamki dis ane cmdr potano prkas apse nhi. hum akasna bdha nkstrone amdhkarmam dubadi dis ane tara akha desmam amdhkar phelavi dis.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che. “ane hum ghna desone krodhit kris; jyare hum tara tukdaone eva bhumi prdesomam namkhi dis, jena vise tum hji janto nthi. tara hal joine teo aghat pamse. temna rajao potani same mari trvarne ghumti joi bhybhit thi jse. tara pttna divse teo bdha potano jiv jvana bhythi ththri jse.” karn ke yhova mara malik khe che; “babilna rajani trvar taro picho pkdse. hum babilna rajana ati himsk visal sainya dvara taro vinas kris, ane teo misrni milk-tne lumti lese. ane akhi senano nas kri nakhse. tari ndio pase crnar taram srj ghetambkram ane dhordhamkhrno hum nas kris. koi mans ke psu jivta nhi hoy ke je te panine dhole. hum tara bdham jlasytone thrine svcc thva dis ane tari ndione jaitunna telni jem samtpne vheti kris.” yhova mara malike a khyum. “jyare hum misrne uijd ane veran bnavi dis ane tyamni akhi vstino smhar kris tyare temne khr pdse ke hum yhova chum.” “misrna dukhone lidhe teo vilap gito gase. misr ane teni prja mate rastoni dikrio mrsiya gase.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che. tyar bad barma vrsam mhinana pmrdmam divse mne yhovani vani a prmane smblhai: “he mnusyna putr, misrni smgr sena mate sok kr. seolmam nice utrtam bija mjbnt lokoni sathe tum teone nrkmmam mokli ap. tene khe, ‘he misr, tum saudrymam konathi sresth che? nice utri ja, ane besunntoni kbrmam jine podhi ja.’” “misrne trvarne suprt kravam avse. te ane teni smgr sena yuddhamm mri gyelao vcce phomci jse. “jyare te potana srj mitro sathe kbrmam jse tyare prakrmi yoddhao tyam teonum svagt krse. je prjaono tene dhikkar kryo hto teoni sathe te rhese. e bdha trvarthi marya gyelao che. “assur potana lokoni sathe tyam che. teni aspas tena srj lokoni kbro aveli che. te srj trvarthi marya gya hta. teoni kbro nice nrkmmam che ane teona sainyni kbro tyam care trph che. lokone tras pmadnar pote j struona hathe mrtyu pamyache. “elamna mhan rajao pn tyam potana lokoni sathe mrtyu pamela che. teo jivta tha tyare prjao mate trasdayk tha. prmtu hve teo nrkmmam sbde kbrmam utri jnar samany mansoni jem teo ljiit tha che. elam yuddhamm marya gylaoni vcmam podhi gym che, ane teni aspas tena yoddhaoni kbro aveli che. e bdha visvasghati loko yuddhamm marya gya hta. jyare teo jivta tha tyare bdhane bhythi ththrvai mukta hta. pn atyare to teo potani ljjani sathe nrkmmam jine pdyam che, ane yuddhamm marya gylaoni dsa bhogve che. “mesekh ane tubalna rajao pn tyam che ane teoni aspas teonam sainyoni kbro che. teo bdha dusto che. e vkhte bdha lokone teo kmpavta hta, pn hve teo mrelda pdya che. prmtu prackinkalman rajaone sstrothi sij krine, temni dhal temna srir pr mukine ttha temni trvar temna matham nice mukine mhan adr sathe teone dphnavvam avtam htam. prmtu tum adr sathe mrtyu pamis nhi, prmtu tara pap tara hadkam pr rhese, karn jyare tum jivto hto tyare tem lokone khubj heran krya hta. “prmtu, tne pn besunntoni sathe mrtyulokmam nice li jyase ane tari kbr jeo yuddhamm marya gya che temni sathe hse.” potana rajao ane senaptio shiit tyam adom pn che. e bdha blvan yoddhao hta. prmtu atyare e dusto yuddhamm marya gyelao bhaga

podhya che.” “uttrna srj srdaro tyam che, srj sidonioni htya thi che. ek vkht teo lokone kmpavta hta, pn atyare teo ljiit thine mrtyu pamyache. bika bhya thyela dustoni sathe teo apmanit thine dustoni sthiti-mam j prthvina umdanmam pdya che. “misrno raja pharun emne bdhane joine yuddhamm marya gyla potana smkhyabmdh mansonam mrtyuno sok bhuli jse ane asvasn pamse. em yhova mara malik khe che. “prjaomam tras phelavva mate mem teno unpyog kryo hto, chtam trvarthi htya thyela srj visvasghatio sathe pharun ane tena sainya pn trvarthi nhi kadhvamam avse.” em yhova mara malik khe che.

33

pchi mne yhovani vani a prmane smblhai: “he mnusya putr, tum tara desbmdhuone jine a jnav; jyare hum, yhova, koi des same lskr moklum chum, tyare tyamna loko potamamna ekjinne psmd krine smtri trike nime che. jyare te lskrne des pr cdhi avtum jue che tyare te lokone cetvva rnsingmu phumke che. rnsingamo avaj sambhlvam chtam jo koi cete nhi ane lskr avine tene mari nakhe to teni jvabdari teni potani che. karn ke tene rnsingamo avaj sambhlyo pn te cetvo nhi; jo cetvo hto to bci gyo hot.” “pn lskrne avtum joine jo smtri rnsingmu n phumke ane lokone n cetve ane lskr avine koine mari nakhe, to te potane pape mryo hova chtam hum ene mate smtrine jvabdar thersiv.” “he mnusyna putr, mem tne israeliono smtri ninyo che, jyare jyare tum mari vani sambhle, tyare tyare mara trphthi tum temne cetvni apje. jo hum koi dust vykitne teni dustta khatr motni sja krum ane tum te mansne khoti rsto chodi devani cetvni n ape, to te mrse to tena potana pape, pn ena mot mate hum tne j jvabdar lekhis. prmtu jo te khoto rsto chodi devani tene cetvni api hoy chtam tene te nhi chodyo hoy; to te potana pape mrse pn tum bci jse. “he mnusyna putr, israeli lokone khe ke tme a prmane kho cho: ‘amaram papono boj amara matha pr vdhi gyo che. apradhone lidhe ame ksin ttha jie chie, ame si rite jivisum?’ “tum emne khe ke, ‘hum yhova, mara jivna sm khaine khum chum ke, dust mans mri jay emam mne anmd nthi avto. hum icchum chum ke dust mans potana bhumda magorthi pacho phre ane jivto rhe, pacha phro tmara dust magorthi pacha phro, he israeli loko, tme sa mate mrtyu psmd kro cho?’ “he mnusyna putr, tara desbmdhuone khe ke, ‘koi punysali mans pap kre to tenum puny tene bcavi nhi ske. jo koi dust mans teno dust rsto chodi de to tenam krelda papo tene pdva nhi de, ane koi punysali mans pap krvanum sru kre to te jivto nhi rhe.’ “hum koi punysali mansne khum ke, tum jivse, ane te marum puny mne bcavse em manine pap kre, to tenum koi puny smbhavmam nhi ave, pn tene pap kryum etle te mrvano j. “hum dust mansne khum ke tum mrtyu pamse, pn jo te potana paporthi pacho phre ane je yogy ttha bhlum che te kre. jo e giro rakheli vstu pachi ape, coreli vstu pachi sompi de ane ksum khotum n krtam sava jivna niymo pale to te jur jivse, mrse nhi, ene krelum koi pn pap smbhavmam nhi ave; karn ke tene nitimtta ane nyayno marg anusryo che etle e cokks jivse. “tem chtam tara desbmdhuo khe che ke, ‘yohovano vyvhar nyayi nthi.” “pn hkikt e che ke

teono potano vyvhar nyayi nthi. hum phrithi khum chum ke jo nyayi mans potana nyayi krtyo muki dine bhundaio trph vlse to te mrtyu pamse. pn jo koi papi mans papno rsto chodine nitimtta ane nyayna mager cale tyare tene krela stkmorne karne te jivse. chtam tye israeli loko kho cho e yhovano vyvhar nyayi nthi, prmtu hum tmaramamna dreknio nyay tmaram kam prmane kris.” amara desvtana barmam vrsam dsmam mhinana pacma divse yrusalemthi nasi chutelo ek mans mari pase avyo ane mne khyum, “ngnrum ptn thyum che.” te avyo te phelani samje mne yhovani skitno anubhv thyo hto ane svarmam te mari pase avyo te phelam yhovae marum mom kholi nakhyum htum. mne vaca prapt thi cuki hti ane pchi hum mungo nhoto. pchi yhovanyum vcn mari pase avyumu: “he mnusyna putr, yhudana bci gyela loko khmdiyer thyela ngromam rhe che. teo em khe che, ‘ibrahim ek j mans hto chtam tene smgr desno kbjo melvyo! ame to ghna chie, etle e des amaro j che.’” “mate tum teone khe, yhova mara malik a prmane khe che: ‘tme lohivalum mams khao cho, murtipuja kro cho ane khun kro cho. chtam sum tme em mano cho ke hum tmne des pachio apis? tme trvar pr adhar rakho cho, dhrnaspd rivajo palo cho, ekbijani strio jode vybhicar kro cho, chtam tme desno kbjo tmari pase rhe em iccho cho!’” “teone khe; ‘yhova mara malik a prmane khe che, hum mara jivna sm khaine khum chum ke, jo khmdiyer ngromam rhe che, teo srv trvarthi cokks marya jse. jo khetromam rhe che teo jmgli pranonum bhojn bnse, jo gdhomam ttha guphaomam rhe che teo rogthi mrtyu pamse. hum a desne ujjd kris ane tena abhimani sarmthyno amt avse. prvt pr vsavela israelna ngrone hum ujjd kris, jethi koi tyamthi psar thse nhi. temne acrela dhrnaspd acarone karne hum desne veran ane ujjd bnavi dis tyare te lokone khatri thse ke hum yhova chum.” “he mnusyna putr, tara desbmdhuo kotni range ane ghna barna pachi tare vise vato kre che; ‘calo, yhovano so smdeso che te sambhlie to khra!’” etle mara loko gmbhir hovano dhong krine tari agl besine tarum sambhle che. pn hum teone khum chum, tenum paln krvani iccha temni nthi. yhovane prem krva vise teo mdhur vato kre che pn hrdyomam teone drvy pr vdhu sneh che. “teo tari same evi rite jue che, jane tum koi sumdr avajvalo gayk hoy athva jane tum koi kusl rite vajimtr vgnadnaro hoy. tara smdesao temna mate mnormjn jeva hoy che. karn ke teo tara vcnno sambhle che, pn temno aml teo krta nthi, ne tena trph dhyen an apta nthi! prmtu jyare tmaram vcnno saca pade ane cokks tem thse j, tyare teo janse ke teoni vcce ek prbodbh avyo hto.”

34

pchi mne yhovani vani a prmane sambhlai: “he mnusyna putr, tum israelna rajkrtaone mara trphthi savdhan krine temne kheje ke, a yhova mara malikna vcn che: ‘he israelna ghetampalko, tmaram avi bnyum! tmare ghetammum palnposn krvum n joie?’ tme to potanum j lalnpaln krine svarthi sadho cho. tme dudh pi jao cho, unna kpdam phero cho ane tajamajam ghetammne marine khao cho,

pn tme ghetamne khvdavta nthi. tme patlani kalji rakhi nthi, mamdani sacvni kri nthi, ghayelane patapimdi kri nthi, jo bhtki gya che teoni tme sodh kri nthi ane teone pacha lavya nthi, prmtu temna upr bljbri ane skhtaithi sasn clayvum che. “tethi palk vina teo vikherai gya ane jmgli praniono sikar bnaya che. mara ghetam dimgre dimgre ane prvte prvte rkhdta phre che. ghetambkramna tolam akha desmam vervikher thi gya che. koine temni pdi nthi ke koi temne sodhva jutum nthi.” mate he palko, yovanum vcn sambhlo: “maram ghetam jmgli praniono sikar bnaya che, temno koliyo bnaya che, karn, temno koi palk nthi. mara palkone ghetamni ksi pdi nthi. ghetamne khvdavtane bdle teo potanum pht bhvani j kalji rakhe che.” tethi o palko, tme yhovanyum vcn sambhlo, hum yhova jivna sm khaine khum chum ke, “hum tmari viruddh chum, hum mara ghetam mate tmne jvabdar thravis. palk trike hum tmne dur kris. jethi palko potanum posn kri ske nhi, hum mara ghetamone tmara mukhmamthi chodavi lis ane mara ghetam tmaro khorak bnse nhi.” yhova mara malik khe che: “hum pote j mara ghetamne sodhi kadhisi ane teoni sambhal rakhisi. potanam ghetam ajubaju vervikher thi gya hoy tyare bhrvad jem temne sodhva jay che tem hum mara ghetamne sodhva jis ane temne surksit pacha lavis. jyare teo gbhrjai gya hoy ane amdharu vadiya divse khovai gya hoy. jyam teo vikherai gya che teo desmamthi ane prjaomamthi hum teone pacha lavis ane teone potana des israelmam ghre pacha lavis. israelna prvto pr ndina kamthe ttha phldrup jgyaomam hum teonum posn kris. hum teone carani sari jgyaomam li jis. israelna prvttoni umcaio teo mate crvani jgya thse. tyam lila bidmam samtitithi teo sui jse. hum teone israelna prvtona rsal bidomam lavis. hum jate mara tolane carisi ane aram kravis.” a hum yhova malik khum chum. “khovayelani hum sodh kris, ade rste cdhi gyelane hum rste lavis, ghayelane hum patapimdi kris, patlamne bl apis; pn tmdurst ane mjbud hse temno hum nas kris, ane sari rite teone cravis.” “ane tmne mara tolane vise hum yhova malik em khum chum ke, ‘hum ghetam ghetam, vcce nyay kris. he ghetam ane bkrao, uttm caro arogi tme dhraya nthi ke bakina carane tme pg vde kcadi nakho cho? athva svccch pani pine tme dhraya nthi ke bakinum pani pg vde dholi nakho cho? mara bakina tolae tmaram kcdelum khavum pde che ane tmaram dholelum pani pivum pde che!’” tethi yhova mara malik khe che: “hum a jada ane patlam ghetam vcce nyay kris. tme jodathi ane kbbhethi hdsela marine mara mamda ane bhukhyane ghne dur sudhi vikheri nakhya che. tethi hum pote mara tolane bcavis. pchi koi teone stavi skse nhi ke teono nas krse nhi. teo tmdurst che ke patla che te hum joisi ane pchi teono nyay kris. tyar bad hum yhova, emni sambhal leva mate mara sevk daud jevo ek bhrvad nimis. te temne carse ane temno bhrvad bnse. hum, yhova, temno dev thse ane maro sevk daud mara lokomam rajkrta sman thse. hum yhova em bolyo chum. “hum teoni sathe samtino krar kris ane desmamthi jmgli psuone hamki kadhisi etle bdha khulla gaucramam samtine surksasam vaso krse ane jmglmam suse. mari tekriani spas hum mara lokone tyam vsavis ane teonam ghrone asirvad apis. ane

hum rtu prmane vrsad vrsavis ane vrsad asirvad lavse. teona phlna vrsko phl apse ane khetromam mblkh pak thse. srj loko surksit rhese. jyare hum teoni gulamini samklo todi nakhis ane teona bhoge labh melvnaraothi hum teone chodavis tyare teo janse ke hum yhova chum. "hve pchi phri kdi n to videsi prjao temne stavse ke n to jmgli pranio temne khai jse. teo samt citte koinapn bhy vgr rhese. hum temni bhumine evi phldrup bnavis ke teni kitir comer thse. phri kdi duka pdsenhi. ke koi videsi prja temne tona mari ljiit krse nhi. temne khatri thse ke, hum, yhova temno dev temni jode chum ane teo mari israeli prja che." a hum yhova dev bolum chum. "tme mara ghetam cho, jemno hum carnar bhrvad chum; hum tmaro dev chum." a yhova mara malikna vcn che.

35

phrithi a prmane mne yhovani vani sambhlai: "he mnusyna putr, seirna prvtij prdes trph tarum mukh rakh ane lokoni viruddh prbdh krine temne cetvni ap ke, 'a yhova mara malikna vcn che: "he seirna prvtij prdes hum tari same pdyo chum, hum maro hath tari viruddh ugamis ane tne spurn taraj ane veran kri dis. tara ngrone khmdiyer bnavi dis ane tum tdrn veran thi jis; tyare tne jan thse ke hum yhova chum. israel sathe tme stt dusmnavt rakhi che. ane vinasna smye, temni chelli sjane smye tme istraelione trvarthi hnva mate suprt kri didham." tethi yhova mara malik khe che: "hum khatripurvk khum chum ke taramam rktpat thse ane tum bcse nhi, tum htyakamdnam bhu anmd mane che tethi lohi tari pr avse ane tme hmphavi dese, hve taro varo avyo che. hum seirna prvtij prdesne veran bnavi dis ane lokone hum tyathi psar thtam pn atkavis. hum tara dumgro, khino ane ndinalam yuddham mara gyelaona sbothi bhri dis. hum tne sdane mate veran bnavi dis ane tara ngromam phri vsti thse nhi, bamdhkam thse nhi tyare tne jan thse ke hum yhova chum." tme khyum che, "israel ane yhuda bmne mara che, ame teno kbjo melvisum." pn hum yhova tyam teoni sathe chum. srvtsthdhis yhova mara malik khe che ke, "hum khatripurvk khum chum ke, tme tmara krodhavesmam je kryum che teno hum bdlo lis. tme irsa ane adekhaime je kryum che tena mate hum tmne sja kris ane hum tmne je kim kris te dvara israelmam marum nam motum mnavis. ane tyare tmne jan thse ke mem tmara apmanjnk sbdo sambhlyam htm ke, 'israelna prvto veran che ane temna pr vijj melvni a apna mate tk che.' tme bdas hamki che ke tme mara krta mhan cho, tme mari viruddh kthor sbdo bolya cho prmtu mem tmne sambhlyam che." yhova mara malikna a vcn che: "jyare israelno vinas thyo tyare tum khub khus hto tene karne hum tari sathe pn evum j kris. jem tem israelne ujjd thtum joine anmd manyo hto, tem hve hum tne pn ujjd bnavis! seirna prvtij prdes ane adomno smgr des veran thi jse. ane hum srj lokono nas kris! tyare teo janse ke hum yhova chum."

36

yhovae khyum, "he mnusyna putr, tum israelna prvtone mara vcn sambhlav, temne khe; he israelna prvto yhovani vani sambhlo, a yhova mara malik khe che; 'dusmn tmare vise vat kre che ane khyum, aha! hve a pracin ucsthanoamara tabamam avya che!' "emne tum em khe ke, a yhova mara malikna vcn che, 'he israelna prvto, biji prjae tmaro kbjo lidho, ane tmne veran bnavi didha ane tmne bdhi bajueti tmne kcdi nakhya etle tme to kuthlino visy bni gya cho ane loko tmara vise khrab vato kre che." mate, he israelna prvto, maram vcn sambhlo, yhova mara malike, prvtone ane kotrone ane khinone, ttha aspasni biji prjaoni lumt ane hamsino bhog bnela veran khmdiyerone ane ujjd sherone je khyum che te sambhlo; yhova mara malik khe che, "maro kop any prjaoni ane mukhytve adomni viruddh slgi uthyo che: karn ke teoe hrsavesmam avine tiskarpurvk israelna prdesono kbjo line tene lumti lidho che." "tethi tum prbdh kr ane israelna dcmrone ane prvtone, khinone ane kotrone khe ke 'yhova mara malik khe che: tme ajubajuni prjaona mhenam shn krya che. tethi hum kopyaman thyo chum." yhova mara malik khe che, "tethi mem prtijna lidhi che ke tmari aspasni prjae pote mhenamtonam vethva pdsen; "prmtu, he israelna prvto, tmaram vrksone sakhaio phutse ane tumk smymam pacha phrnar mara loko mate phlo besse. karn ke juo, hum tmara pksmam chum, hum tmari trph phris, ne tmaramam khedan ttha vavetr thse; hum tmara pr puskl mansone vsavis, israelna akha vmsne hum vsavis; sheromam phri vsti thse ane khmdiyero phri bmdhase. matr lokoni vsti j nhi, pn tmara dhordhamkhr pn ati ghnem vdharis. he israelna prvto phrithi tme ghrothi dhmkai jso. mem agau tmare mate je kryum che tethi vises hum tmare mate kris. tyare tme janso ke hum yhova chum. hum mari prjane phrithi tmara pr clavis ane teo israelna prvto pr vaso krse ane kbjo jnavse. ane hve pchi kdi tme temna smtanone hri lesa nhi." yhova mara malik khe che: "biji prjao tari hamsi krta kheti hti ke, israel evo des che je potana mansone bhrkhi jay che ane prjane ni:smtan bnave che. to hve pchi tum kdi mansone bhrkhis nhi ane tara lokanam smtanone hri lis nhi, a yhova mara malikna vcn che. "hve pchi tare kdi bija lokona mhenam sambhlyano ke videsioni nimda shevano vkht nhi ave. tum tari prjane phrithi kdiye thokhr khvdavse nhi." a yhova mara malikna vcn che. phrithi yhovani vani mne a prmane sambhlai: "he mnusyna putr, jyare israelio potani bhumimam vstam htm tyare temne tene potana vrtav ane duskrtyothi asuddh kri hti. mari same teo rjsvla strini jem caltam htm. mare mn temno vrtav gmdo ane dhrnajnk hto. temne a bhumine khunthi ane murtipujathi prdisit kri hti. tethi maro ros teo pr slgi uthyo hto. mem temne biji prjaomam vervikher kri nakhya ane videosomam rjhita kri didha. temna krtyo ane vrtav jene layk hta te j sja mem temne kri. pn jyare teo je je prjaomam gya temni vcce temne mara pvitr namne btto lgadyo. loko temne vise evum kheva lagya ke, 'a yhovana loko che, ane emne yhovana desmamthi niklvum pdyum che.' "hum mara pvitr namni cimta krum chum, karn ke mara lokoe

smst jgtmam mara namne teo jyam jyam gya che tyam tyam btto lgadyo che. etle tum israelione khe ke, a yhova mara malikna vcn che: 'he israelio, hum a je khum chum te tmare mate nthi krto pn mara pvitr namne mate krum chum, ane tme je videsomam gya hta temni vcce bdnami kri che. tmare lidhe klmkit theyela mara namni pvitrta hum e prjaomam sidhd kri btavis, ane jyare hum temni agl tmari marphite mari pvitrta sidhd kris tyare lokone khatri thse ke hum yhova chum.'" dev khe che, "hum tmare bdhane prdesomamthi bhar kadhi ektr krine tmari potani bhumimam pacha lavis. hum tmara pr suddh jlno chmtkav krine tmne murtipujana papthi ane tmari bdhi asuddhiothi mukt kris." dev khe che, "hum tmne nvum hrdy apis, ane tmaramam hum nvo atma mukis. hum tmaram pththr sman papi hrdy dur kris ane tmne nvum premal hrdy apis. hum tmaramam mara potana atmano smcar kris, tme mara niymo prmane calo, ne nisthapurv k mari ajnaonum paln kroto em kris. tmara purvjone apela israelna desmam tme vsso. tme mari prja thso ane hum tmaro dev this." dev khe che, "hum tmne bdhi asuddhiothi bcavis. hum anajne ajna kris ane teni vrddhi kris, tmare tyam dukal kdi pdva dis nhi, hum vrksone phl ane khetini pedasam mblik vdharo kris tethi lokomam tmare kdi dukalnum mhenum sambhvanum rheshe nhi. tyare tme tmaram bhutkalna pap yad krso ane tmara duskmorne lidhe dukhi thso ane potani jatno tirsakar krso. yhova mara malik khe che, "pn hmesa yad rakho; a hum tmare mate krto nthi eni khatri rakhjo, he israelio, ane tme tmara duskmorthi thti apkitir ne beabru smjo." yhova mara maliknum a vcn che: "jyare hum tmne tmara papothi suddh kris tyare hum tmne phrithi israelmam tmara ghre pacha lavis ane ujid theyela ngrone phrithi bamdhis. tmara bmdivas drmyan je bhum i vrsu sudhi veran pdi hti ane teni pasethi psar thnara srv tmara desne khmdiyer joine nvai pamta hti te bhum i phrithi kheadati thse. jyare hum tmne pacha lavis tyare teo khese, devthi tjayeli a bhum i hve ednvadi sman thi gi che! khmdiyer jeva ngroni aspas kot bamdhvamam avya che ane temam ghna loko vse che!" dev khe che, "tyare ajubajuni bci gyeli prjao janse ke hum yhova chum ane mem khmdiyer ngrone phri bamdhya che ane khetromam pak ugadyo che. hum yhova te khum chum ane hum a prmane kris." yhova mara malik khe che: "israelioni vinmti hum sambhlis. hji hum teo mate etlum krva taiyar chum ke hum emni ghetamni jem vmsvrddhi kris. yrusalemmam pvitr ujvni di vese blidanna ghetamnam tola ubhray che, tevi j rite a nas thi gyela ngromam mansona tola ubhrase; ane tyare lokone khatri thse ke hum yhova chum."

37

yhovano hath mara pr avyo ane yhovano atma mne li gyo ane mne ek medanmam mukyo, je medan sukam hadkathi bhrelum htum, temne mne te hadka vcce amtem phervyo, jom chum to akhum medan hadkamthi chvayelum htum. hadkamno koi par nhotu ane te bdha tdrn sukai gyela hta. yhova mara malike mne prsrn kryo; "he mnusyna putr, sum a hadkam phrithi jivta manso bni ske?" mem jvab apyo,

"yhova, tme ekla j a prsrno uttr jano cho." tene mne khyum, "tum mara trpithi e hadkamone prbodb kr. 'he sukam hadkamo, yhovano smdeso sambhlo, yhova mara malik tmne a prmane khe che, 'hum tmaramam svas phumkis ane tme phri jivtam thso. hum tmara pr snayuo bamdhis, mams puris, ane tmne camdithi avri li tmaramam svas puris etle tme jivtam thso ane tmne khatri thse ke hum yhova chum.'" tethi yhova mara malike mne khyum htum tem mem vcno uccaryam; hum bolto hto tyare j gdgdgt smbhlayo ane hadkam ekbija sathe jodava lagyam. hum joto hto tevamam hadkani aspas snayuo ane mams avi gam. ane teone camdi vde dhamki devamam avyam. pn teo hju svas leta nhotu. pchi mara malik yhovae mne khyu, 'he mnusyna putr, tum pvne prbodb kr, tum tene khe ke yhova mara malik khe che, 'he pvn, care disamamthi av ane a sriromam phumk mar jethi teo sjivn thay.'" tethi tena kheva prmane mem prbodbvanum srv kryum temnamam svasno smcar thyo ane teo sjivn thine ubha thi gya. jane bhu motum sainy! tyar bad yhova mara malike mne khyum, 'he mnusyna putr, a hadkam e bdha israeli loko che, tme khe che, 'amara hadkam sukai gya che, asa udi gi che, ame kpai gyela che.' tethi prbodb krine teone khe ke, yhova mara malik khe che: 'hum tmara bmdivasni kbri kholi nakhis ane tmne phrithi ubha kris ane israel desmam pacha lavis. tmari kbri kholine hum tmne bhar kadhis tyare tmne khatri thse ke hum yhova chum. pchi hum maro atma tmaramam mukis ane tme jivso ane tme tmara potana desmam ghre pacha phrso. tyare tme janso ke mem yhovae je tmne vcn apyum htum te hum kri btavum chum.'" a yhova mara malikna vcn che. pchi yhovae mne a prmane khyum; "he mnusyna putr, ek lakdi line tena pr lkh; 'yhudanum rajy'. pchi biji lakdi line tena pr lkh: 'yusph (ephrain)num rajy'. hve bmnene jodine ek lakdi bnavi de etle tara hathmam ek j lakdi rhese. "tara desbmdhuo jo tne khe ke, athi tme sum scvva mamgo cho, tyare tare teone khavum ke, 'a yhova mara malikna vcn che: 'hve hum yusph (ephrain) lakdi line hum ene yhudani lakdi sathe jodi dum chum. a rite hum be lakdimamthi ek lakdi bnavi dis ane etle mara hathmam ek j lakdi thi jse.' 'bmne lakdio tara hathmam evi rite pkdi rakhje ke loko tene joi ske. ane pchi tum temne kheje ke a yhova mara malikna vcn che. 'israelio biji prjaomam calya gya che temne hum tyamthi li avis, thekthe kanethi ektr krine temne potani bhumimam pacha vsavis. 'hum mari potani bhumimam, israelna prvt pr temne ek j prja bnavis ane te bdhano ek j raja hse. teo phri kdi be prjao nhi rhe ke be rajyomam vhemcai nhi jay. teo mlin murtio dvara ttha apradh acrine potane apvitr krvanum bmdh krse. karn ke hum teone srv asudhtamamthi bcavi lis. tyare teo sace j mara loko thse ane hum teono dev this. "mara sevk daud jevo ek raja temna pr rajy krse. te j bdhano ek matr palk hse. teo mara niymo anasar calse ane mari ajnaone mathe cdhavi tenum paln krse. vli mara sevk yakubne mem je bhum i api hti ane jemam tmara pitro rheta hta temam j teo rheshe, teo ane temna balko ane temna pn balko tya kaym mate rheshe. ane mara sevk daud jevo raja kaym temna pr sasn clavse. "hum teoni sathe samtino krar anmtkalne mate kris, hum teone asirvad apis.

hum temne phri sthapis ane temni vmsvrdhhi kris. ane temni vcce mara mmdirni kaym mate sthapan kris. hum marum nivassthan teoni vcce rakhis. ane teono hum dev this ane teo mari prja thse. jyare marum mmdir teo mdhye sdane mate rhese tyare biji prjao smji jse ke hum, yhova, israelne mari potani prja gnum chum.”

38

mne yhovani vani a prmane smbhlai: “he mnusyna putr, magog desmamna jros, mesekh ane tubalna mukhy rajkrta gog trph tarum mukh rakh ane teni viruddh prbodh kr. tene khe ke, a yhova mara malikna vcn che, ‘he mesekh ane tubalna mukhy rajkrta gog, hum tari same pdyo chum. hum tara jdbamam amkdi nakhine tne pacho phervis; tara, bbbhkadar vstro sjela ghodane, sstrsjj ghodesvarone ane nanimoti dhalothi sij ane trvar clavti tari smgr senane ghsdi jis. e senamam iranna, kusna ane putna manso che ane te bdha dhal ane topti sij che. tari sathe gomer desni akhi sena che, chek uttrna beth-togarmahni smgr sena che ane biji anek prjaona manso pn che. “he gog, tum taiyar rheje, tum teono rsdar che, smgr senane taiyar rakhje. lamba smy pchi evo vkht avse jyare tne hamkl krvamam avse, ghnam vsor pchi tum eva des pr cdhai kris, jyamna motmamthi ugri gyela vtnione judi judi prjaomamthi phri ektham krvamam avyam hse. lamba smythy veran pdela israelna dumgro upr tum cdhai kris, jyam lokone anek prjaomamthi phri ektha krvamam avyam hse, lamba smythy veran pdela israelna dumgro upr tum cdhai kris. jyam anek prjaomamthi avela loko samtine surksit rite rhetam hse. tum, tari visal sena ttha tari sathe ldinari biji prjaona loko vava-jhodani jem avi phomci desmam vadlni jem chvai jso.” yhova mara malik gogne khe che; “e smye tara mnmam bhumda vicaro avse ane tum dust yojna vicari kadhse. tne thse, ‘hum a arksit des pr cdhai krum ane ena divalo ke drvaja ke lokhmdna sliya vgrna ngromam ane gamomam samtani ane slantimam vsta loko pr humlo krum. ekvar khmdiyer thi gyela e ngromam ghnam desomamthi pacha phrela bdham israeli loko vse che. hve teose pase puskl dhordhamkhr ane vipul smptti che. hve teo biji bdhi jatiana kendr sthane che. hum teo pr humlo kris ane dhordhamkhr ttha milkt lumti lis ane khub lumt bhegi krine li jis.’ “seba ane dedanna loko ttha tasirsna veparo ane agevano tne puchse, ‘tum lumt clavva avyo che? sum tem sonum, camdi upadi jva mate ane dhordhamkhr ane malsaman uthavi jva ane bhare smptti lumti jva mate sena bhegi kri che?’” tethi dev khe che, “he mnusyna putr, tum gogne mari vani smbhlav, ane khe ke, a yhova mara malikna vcn che: ‘je vkhte mara loko israelio samtani ane surksit rite rhta hse. tum uttrna chedadam avela tara sthanethi anek prjaomamthi ektha krela visal ane prakrmi ghodesvar sainyne line akrmn krva avse. tum mara loko israelio upr cdhi avse ane akha des upr vadlni jem chvai jse. hve pchi hum tne mara des upr cdhai krva mate moklis, jethi he gog, tari marphte mem btavelo mari pvtirtano prco joine bdhi prjao jane ke hum kon chum.” “bhutkalmam mara sevko israelna prbodhko marphte

mem jyare evi vani uccaravi hti ke, hum koi pase israel upr humlo kravis, tyare mara mnmam tum j hto.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che. yhova mara malik khe che: “te divse, jyare gog israel pr cdhai krse, tyare maro ros bbbhuki uthse. mara punyprkopmam ane mara krodhajnimam hum prtijna krum chum ke, te divse israelmam bhyemkr dhrtikmp thse. mne joine driyani machlio, akasna pmkhio, jmglna pranio ane pete calnara jivo temj prthvi prnam bdham manso dhruji uthse. prvto tuti pdse, ane khdko dhsi pdse ane bhinto bhomybhegi thi jse.” yhova mara malik khe che, “hum gogne bdhi jatni apthothi khdbhdavi mukis. a hum yhova tmaro malik bolum chum. tena manso amdromdrr trvar clavse. hum teni sathe, tena sainy sathe ane teni sathena bdha loko upr rogcala ane mrtyuthi, musldhar vrsadthi, kramna tophanothi ane temni upr gmdhk baline, nyay kris. a rite hum tmam prjaone btavis ke hum kevo moto ane pvtir chum ane tyare temne jan thse ke hum yhova chum.”

39

“he mnusyna putr, tum gogni viruddh prbodh kr ane khe: yhova mara malik tne a khe che, ‘heros, mesekh ttha tubalna rajkrta gog, hum tari viruddh lumt chum. hum tne dhumavine agl dhkeli dis. tne theth uttrmamthi dorine israelna dumgro pr cdhai krvane lvase. hum tara daba hathmamnum dhnusy todi padis ane tara jmmam hathmamthi tri chinvi lis. tum ane tari smgr sena ttha tari satheni bdhi prjao israelna dumgro pr mrtyu pamsa ane sikari pmkhio ane jmgli pranio tmne khai jse. tme khulli jmin pr pdyam rheso.” a yhova mara malik bole che. dev khe che, “hum magog pr ane driyakinare surksit vsta tara srv mitr rajyona loko pr agni vrsavis ane teo janse ke hum yhova chum, hum jois ke mara israeli lokomam marum nam pvtirne janitum thay, ane ene hum hve kdi apmanit thva dis nhi; ane tyare tmam prjaone jan thse ke hum yhova, israelno prmpvtir dev chum. a bdhum bnvanum j che, jrur a prmane thse j a yhova mara malik bole che, ‘je nyayno divs avse em mem khyum htum te avvano j che. “israelna ngrona vtnio bhar niklse ane potanam hthiyarona nanimoti dhal, dhnusy, ban ane bhalam baline slgavi dese ane te sat vrs sudhi calse. sat vrs sudhi teone bltn mate bijum ksum vaprvum pdse nhi, mansone lakdam vinva vgdamam jvum pdse nhi ke lakda kapva jmglnam nhi jay, pn hthiyarthi j tapnam slgta rakhse. temne lumt-naraone teo lutse ane temnum pdavi lenarnum teo pdavi lese.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che. dev khe che, “e divse hum gog mate israelni bhumimam mrt-srovrni puver aveli musaphroni khin kbrstan trike apis. te musaphrono rsto rokse karn ke tyam gog ane tena smgr sainyne dphnavase ane e khin “gogna sainyni” khin khevase. e tmamne dphnavta ane desne saph krtam israelione sat mhina lagse. prtyek israeli temam mdd krse. karn ke te divs israel mate mhimavmt vijnyo divs hse jyare hum maro mhima prgt kris.” evum yhova mara malik khe che. dev khe che, “sat mhina pchi desmam phrta rhi jmin pr baki rhi gyelam sbo sodhi kadhi ane teone dphnavine desne saph krva mate manso psmd krvamam avse. te smye jo koi vykit mnusynum hadkum jue to tene hadka

pase cihn mukvum. pchi kbr khodnarao avine tene gogna sainyni khinmam dati de. tyam je ngr che te 'hamonah' khevase ane am des pachio svch thi jse." a yhova mara malikna vcn che, "he mnusyna putr, yhova mara malik khe che, 'hve pksione ane jmgli pransione bolav ane teone khe: mhablidanrup ujani mate ektham thao, pasena ttha durna srv israelna prvto pr avo, avo, mams khao ane lohi pio! yod-dhaonum mams khao ane prthvina rajkrtaonum lohi pio. e bdha tmara ghetambkram che ane basanna matela bldo che. trpt thao tyam sudhi tme crbi khao ane jyam sudhi nso na cdhe tyam sudhi tme lohi pio. a blidanyukt ujani mem tmara mate j taiyar kri che. mara bhojnsmarmbhni mej pr tme ujani mano, ghodao, ghodesvaro ane survir yoddhaoni ujani mano." em yhova mara malik khe che. dev khe che, "a rite hum biji prjao mdhye maro mhima prgt kris. gogne thyeli siksa srv loko jose ane teo janse ke mem te kryum che. te divsthi israelio janva pamse ke hum temno dev yhova chum. bdhi prjao janse ke israelioe pap krya hta, teo mne visvasghati nivdya hta. mate temne desvte jyum pdyum htum. ethi mem temnathi vimukh thine temne temna struona hathmam sompi didha hta, ane teo bdha j tvrarno bhog bnya hta. temnam stacar ane papone ghte e rite j mem temni sathe vyvhar rakhyo ane hum temnathi vimukh thi gyo hto." "pn hve, hum yakubna vmsjo israelio pr dya kri temno bhagyptlo kris. bmdivasno amt lavis, ane teoni abadi pachi apis; karn ke hum mara pvitr namni prstitha vise jagrt chum. teo pacha potana vtnmam samtine slamtimam rheta thse. ane teo koinathi drse nhi, tyare mara prtye visvasghati thvani sja ane srm pura thse. hum teone potana struona desmamthi gher pacha lavis. hum tem kris tyare maro mhima srv prjao smks drsyman bnse. temna marphte hum biji prjao smks pvitr mnais. ane tyare mara loko janse ke hum temno dev yhova chum, karn, mem temne biji prjaomam desvte moklya hta. ane hum j temne potana vtnmam pacha bhaga krnar chum. ekne pn bhar rheva denar nthi. ane israeli kul pr maro pran redya pchi phri kdi hum temnathi vimukh nhi thaum?" am yhova mara malik khe che.

40

amara desvtana pccisme vsar etle ke sherno nas thya pchi caudme vsar, vrsnisruatmam, mhinana dsmam divse yhovano hath mari pr avyo ane te mne tyam li gya. smdrsnmam yhova mne israeli desmam li gya ane umca prvt pr mne besadyo, tyamthi dksine mem ek ngrmam hoy teva mkano joya. te mne temni njik li gya ane hom pittlni jem cktam ek mansne joyo. tene mapva mateni dori ane mapdmd hathmam pkdela hta, ane te drvaja agl ubho hto. tene mne khyum, "he mnusyna putr, dharine jo, ane dhyan dine sambhl, hum tne je kim btavum tena pr brabr dhyan ap, karn, tne etla mate j ahim lavvamam avyo che. tum je jue te bdhum israelione jnavje." ek mmdirna vistarni care trph dival hti. eno mapdmd mansna hathmam lambo hath'vaptam, hath lambo hto. ane tene divalni pholai mapi te ek dmd hti ane divalni umcai ek dmd hti. 6 tyar bad te purv trphna drvaje gyo ane tena pgthiyam cdhine tene barsaknum map lidhum to te ek dmd

pholi. rkskoni ordi ek dmd lambi ane ek dmd pholi hti. rksk ordioni vcce pamc hathnum amtr htum ane mmdir trph jti amdrni prsal ek dmd lambi hti. tene drvajani mmdir trphni prsal mapi. ane te ek dmd lambi hti. te 8 hath lambi hti ane tena thambhla 2 hath jata hta, a osri mmdir trph jti hti. prsalni bnne baju srkha mapni trn trn ordio hti ane temni vccei bhimto pn bdhi srkhi jadaini hti. te pchi ene drva-jana prves bhagni lmbai pholai mapi, teni pholai 10 hath ttha lmbai 13 hath hti. drek rksk ordio agl ek hath umcai ane ek hath pholi pali hti. e ordio drek 6 hath lambi ane ch imc pholi hti. e pchi tene ek ordini pachli bhimthi sameni ordini pachli bhiti sudhinum amtr mapyum to ek drvajathi samena drvaja sudhi 25 hath htum. ne pchi, tene bharna thambhlethi mam-dine drvaja pasena bija thambhla sudhi map lidhum ane te 60 hath htum. prsalni kul lmbai prvesdvarthi osrina amdrna cheda sudhi, 50 hath hti. prsalni bmne trphthi ttha rksk ordini prsal trphni bario samkdi thti jti hti. prvesbhag trphni prsal ttha osrini bhimtomam pn a j prmane bario hti. ane e osri trphni bhimto pr khjurio kotreli hti. tyar bad te mans mne drvajamam thine mmdirni phrte avelam bharna cokmam li gyo. teni bharni bhimtne adine tris ordio bamdheli hti ane teni sameni jgya phrsbmdhivali hti. e phrs-bmdhi akka cokni phrte kreli hti. amdrna cok kr-tam a bharno cok thodo nico hto. thode umce ek dr-vajo hto, temamthi amdrna ordamam jvatum htum. pela manse be drvaja vccenum amtr mapyum to te 100 hath htum. uttr ane purv disanum map srkhum htum. tyar bad te manse bharna cokmam jvano uttr trphno drvajo mapyo. a drvajamam pn drek bajue trn rksk ordio hti, a drvajani rksk ordiona, temni vccei bhimtne ane prsalna map purv trphna drvajana map prmane j hta, drvajani lmbai 50 hath hti, bmne tr-phni rksk ordioni cht vccei pholai 25 hath hti. a drvajamam trn bario, osri ane khjurivrknsi kotrn-ina purvna drvajani jem hta. sat pgthiyam cdhine a drvajamam phomcatum htum. purvna drvajani jem j uttrna drvaja same amdrna cokmam jvano ek dr-vajo hto. a be drvajao vccenum amtr 100 hath htum. pchi te mans mne dksinna drvaje li gyo, tene tena map lidham ane te pn upr prmane purvna ane uttrna drvajaona map jetla j hta. bija drvajaoni maphk a drvajani ordione pn bario hti. e drvajo ekmdre 50 hath lambo ane 25 hath pholo hto. sat pgthiyam cd-hine e drvaje phomcatum htum, ane eno moto khmd pn cokni same j avelo hto. osrimam pdti bhimto pr khjurinam vrkso kotrelam hta. ahim pn amdrna cokmam jva mate ek drvajo hto. pela manse a bija dr-vaja sudhinum amtr mapyum to te 100 hath thyum. tyar bad te mans mne dksinna drvajamam thine am-drna cokmam li gyo. tene te drvajo mapyo to te bija drvaja jetlo j thyo. teni rksk ordio, thambhla, prsal ane osrina map bija drvajao jetlam j hta. a drva-jani rksk ordione ttha drvajani prsalam pn bario hti. bija drvajani jem a drvajani pn lmbai 50 hath ane pho-lai 25 hath hti. cogdrn prsal hti. drek 25 hath lambi ane 5 hath pholi. matr ek tphavt hto ke tena prvesdvar sudhi phomcva satne bdle ath pgthiyam hta, tena thambhlam pr pn bija thambhlani jem j khjurivrknsi kotrni hti. pchi te mne amdrna cokmam purv trph lavyo; tene te drvajo mapyo; te uprna map prmane

thyo. teni rksk ordio, moto khmd ane eni bhimto ttha bija drvajana map jetlam j hтам. a drvajani ordione pn bario hti. e drvajani kul lmbai 50 hath ane pholai 25 moto khmd bharna cokni same avelo hto. rstani bmne bajuni bhito upr khjurina vrsko kotrela hta. ath pgthiyam cdhine e drvaje phomcatum htum. pchi te mans mne amdRNA cokmam jva matena uttr trphna drvaje li gyo. tene tena map lidham, tena map pn bija drvajao prmane j hтам. teni rkskordio, thambhlam, prsal, ane osri ttha barina map bija drvajao prmane j hтам. a drvajani pn lmbai 50 hath ane pholai 25 hath hti. teni prsal bharna cokni same hti ane teni bmne trphni bhinto upr khjurivrknsi kotrni hti. drvaje phomcva mate ath pgthiyam htum. bharna cokmam amdRNA drvajane adine ek nani ordi hti jemam thine osrimam jvatum htum. ahim dharnpn matena psuone dhovamam avta hтам, motam khmdmam car mej hтам-drek bajue bbbe eni upr dharnpnmam ke prayscitmam athva dospksalRNA blina psuone vdhervamam avtam. khmdni bhar pn car mej hтам-uttrna drvajani bmne bajue bbbe. am khmdni amdr car mej hтам ane bhar car mej hтам. etle kul ath mej hтам. jena upr psuone vdhervamam avtam. tyam biji car pththrni mej hti. te pr vdR krva matena chra hta. drek mej dodh hath lambi, dodh hath pholi ane ek hath umci hti. prsalni bhimte ek vemt lambi amkdio lgadeli hti ane mej upr arpn matenum mams htum. pchi pelo mans mne amdRNA cokmam li gyo. tyam uttrna drvajane adine ek khas ordo hto. jenum modhum dksin trph htum. evo j ek ordo dksinna drvaje adine hto. ane tenum modhum uttr trph htum. pela manse mne khyum, "dksinna drvaja paseni ordi mmdirmam seva krnar yajko mate che. ane dksinna drvajani ordi vedini smbhal rakhnar yajko mate che, teo sadokna vmsjo che. leviomamthi matr teo j yhovani seva krva pase ji ske che." pchi pela manse aglRNA amdRNA cokne mapyo. to te 100 hath lambo ane 100 hath pholo hto. vedi mmdirni same cokmam hti. tyar pchi te mne mmdirna prvesdvarni prsalmam li gyo. tene e prsal mapi to te 5 hath lambi ane 5 hath pholi hti. drek bajuna drvaja 3 hath phola hтам. prsalni lmbai 20 hath ane pholai 11 hath hti. tyam ds pgthiyam cdhine jvatum htum. ena prvesdvarni bmne bajue ek ek thambhlo hto.

41

pchi te mne pvitrstthane li avyo ane tena prvesdvarni barsakhnum map lidhum to te drek bajue 6 hath umdi hti. ane pholai 10 hath hti. prvesdvarni bmne bajue bhito pamc pamc hath jadi hti. pvitrsthanni jyare tene lmbai mapi to te 40 hath hti ane pholai 20 hath hti. pchi te pvitrsthanni pachRNA amdRNA bhagam etle prmpvitR mmdirmam gyo. tene prves aglRNA stmbho mapya. te drek 2 hath phola hta. teno prves 6 hath pholo hto ane teni bmne trphni bhinto 7 hath pholi hti. pchi tene prmpvitR sthannno ordo mapyo to te 2 hath pholo ane 20 hath lambo hto. pchi tene mne khyum, "a prmp pvitR sthan che." tyar pchi tene mmdirni bharni bhitni jadai mapi to te 6hath pholi hti. ane smgr mmdirmam nani ordio 4 hath pholi hti. ane teni bajuni ordi bar imc pholi hti (mmdirni ajubaju). e ordio ek upr ek aveli hti. trn mal mline

kul 30 hti. mmdirni bhimtni jadai drek male ochi thti jiti hti etle drek male e bhitmam khamco rtheto hto. tethi ordio mmdirni bhimtmam kanam padya vgr e khamcane teke rhi skti hti. a ordione lidhe mmdirni bharni bajuethi bhimto tliyathi te mthala sudhi srkhi jadaini lagti hti. mmdirni phrte bamdiheli ordioni bharni bajue dadro hto. tethi nicena malthi vcla ane upla male ji skatum htum. mem joyum ke mmdir umca otl pr bamdihelum htum. ordiono payo otl sathe smtl hto. otlani umcai6 hath hti. a ordioni bharni bhint 5 hath jadi hti. a ordioni ane yajkoni ordio vcce mmdirni carebaju 20 hathnum amtr htum. te phajl jgya khevati hti. ordiomam prvesva mate phajl jgyamamthi ek uttr trph ane bijo dksin trph em be prves hta. phajl jgya sathe jodata a bmne prvesni pholai pamc pamc hath hti. mmdir pachlni khulli jgyani pscim bajue ek mkan htum. te 70 hath pholum ane 90 hath lambum htum. teni care bajuni bhito 5 hath jadi hti. te manse mmdirni bharni bajunum map lidhum to te 100 hath lambum htum. ane khulli jgya, mkan ane teni bhito kul mline 100 hath ttha hta. mmdirni pchi ttha cokmam thine pscim chedana mkan sudhinum amtr 100 hath htum. mmdirna agla bhagni lmbai bmne bajuni khulli jgya shit 100 hath hti. tene pvitRsthan pscime avelum mkannum ane teni bmne bajuni bhitonum map lidhum to te 100 hath htum. mmdirno prveskhmd, mmdp ane grbhgrhne bdhe j bhomytliyathi te bario sudhi lakdani ktio jdeli hti. e bario dhamki di skay em htum. mmdpni bhito upr barnana mthala sudhi khjurina vrsko ane krubo kotrela hтам: phelam ek khjurinum vrks ane pchi ek krub e krmmam akha mmdpni phrte kotrelum htum. drek krubne be modham hтам. mansnum modhum ek bajuna khjurivrks trph htum ane simhnum modhum biji bajuna khjurivrks trph htum. akhi bhiti upr a prmane kotrelum htum. bhomytliyathi te barnana mthala sudhi krubo ttha khjurioni kotrni kreli hti. pvitRsthanna barnam aglRNA barsakho cors hti. ane te j prmane prmpvitRsthanna barnani barsakho pn cors hti. prmpvitRsthanmam lakdani vedi hti, te 3 hath umci ane 2 hath pholi hti, tena khuna, paya, ttha bajuo lakdana bnela hta. tene mne khyum ke, "a yhovani smmukh rhenari mej che." mmdirne ttha prmpvitRsthanne be barnam hтам. prtyek barnane be kmad hтам, be phrtam kmad hтам; ek barnane be kmad, ne bija barnane pn be. bhimtni jem mmdirna barnam pr pn khjurivrks ane kruboni kotrni hti. osrina barna bhar lakdanum ek chaprum htum. e osrini bmne bajue bhimtomam bario hti ane bmne trph khjurivrknsi kotrni hti. mmdirni bajuni ordio pr pn jada bharotiya hтам.

42

pchi pelo mans mne bharna cokmam li gyo ane tyamthi te mne uttri drvajethi li gyo ane uttri bajuna mkan trphni bharna pramgnni samena ordao-mam li avyo. uttri drvaja pasena mkanni pholai 50 hath ane lmbai 100 hath hti. a imartni ek baju, mmdirni phrte 20 hathni khulli jgya trph pdti hti ane biji baju bharna pramgnni phrsbmdhi trph pdti hti, ene trn mal hтам ane drek mal nicena mal kr-tam thodo amdr lidhelo hto. a imartni uttr bajue 10

hath pholi ane 100 hath lambi prsal hti. mkanna barnam uttrni bajue prsal trph htm. uplam malni ordio vcla malni ane bhomytliyani ordio krtam samkdi hti, karn, osrine lidhe jgya kpai jti hti. a osrione cokmamna bija mkanoni jem thambhlano teko n hto. e ordioni smamtr bharna cok trph 50 hath ek bhit hti. bharna cok trph avel ordini harni lmbai 50 hath hti, ane mmdir trph avel ordioni harni lmbai 100 hath hti. bharna cokmamthi a ordiomam prvesta emni nice thine purv bajue prvesvanum htm. mmdirni purv trph aveli imartni dksin bajue pn uttrna jevi j ek biji imart hti. eni ordio agl uttr bajuni imart maphk j ek prsal hti. enum map, eni rcna ane enam barnam uttr bajuni imart jeva j htm. e imartni dksin bajue purvne chede jyamthi bhimt sru thti hti tyam bharna cokmam jvanum barnum htm. pela manse mne khyum, “a bmne imarto pvitr che, emam yhovani seva knrar yajko prmpvitr arpo khay che etle ke yajko emam khadyarpo, papartharpo ane dosartharpo muke che. mmdirmam ekvar prvesya pchi yajkoe bharna cokmam jvum hoy to temna vstro utari a ordiomam mukvana, karn ke te vstro pvitr che loko prvesi ske e jgyae teo jay tyare teoe bija vstro phervam.” jyare tene mmdirni amdrna bhagnum map levanum puru kryum tyare te mne purvna drvajamamthi bhar li gyo ane pchi care bajunum map leva lagyo. tene mapdm lidho ane purv baju mapi; te 500 hath hti. tene mapdm dthi uttr baju mapi; te 500 hath hti. tene mapdm dthi dksin baju mapi; te 500 hath hti. tene mapdm dthi pscim baju mapi; te 500 hath hti. am tene carebajuno vistar mapyo. e bhitthi gherayelo bhag cors hto ane teni drek baju 500 hath lambi hti. bhimt mmdirna pvitr vistarne bakina vistarthi judi padti hti.

43

pchi pelo mans mne purv trphna drvaje lavyo, ekaek israelna devno mhima purv trphthi dekhayo, temna agmnno avaj dhsmsta panina ghughvat jevo hto ane bhumi devna mhimathi prkasti hti. je smdrsn prthm mne kbar ndine kinare thyum htm ane phrithi te yrusalem ngrno nas krvane avya tyare thyum htm tena jevum j a smdrsn pn htm. hum bhumi pr temni agl umdho pdyo. yhovano mhima purvna drvajethi mmdirnam avyo. pchi atmae mne uckyoe ane amdrna cokmam li gyo, ane jyam mem joyum to mmdir yhovana gaurvthi bhrai gyum htm. mem sambhlyu ke mari sathe koi mmdirni amdrthi vat kri rhyum htm. jyare te mans mari bajumam ubho hto. temne mne khyum, “he mnusyna putr, a marum simhasn ane padpith che. ahim hum israelio vcce anmtkal sudhi rhis. israelna loko ke temna rajao hve pchi kdi bija devoni puja krine ke temna rajaona mrtdeho dvara mara pvitr namne btto lgadse nhi. “teoe mara mmdirni bhimtnei njik j murtina mmdirro bamdhyia ane murtionni puja kri. teoe a prkarni dustathi mara pvitr namne klmkit kryum. tethi mem teone mara krodhmam bhsn kri nakhyam. hve e lokoe bija devoni puja krvanum chodi devum joie ane temna rajaonam mrtdehone marathi drh tvati deva voie. jo teo e prmane krse to hum temni vcce sdakal vsis. “he mnusyna putr, tum israelione a mmdir btav jethi teo ena nksano abhyas kre, ane potanam papi krtyo mate

srmay, jo teo potanam krtyo mate srmata hoy to tum temne mmdirno nkso smjavje; eni yojna, ena dakhil thvana ane bhar niklvana magor, eno ghat, emam bdhum kevi rite gothvelum che te, ane enam bdham niymo ane dharadhorno, a bdhum tum temne mate lkhi le, jethi teo joi ske ke bdhum kevi rite gothvelum che ane bdha niymonom paln kri ske. “a mmdirno niym che: prvtna sikhr upr jyam mmdir bamdhyam avyum che tyam mmdirni aspasno smgr vistar prmpvitr che. mmdirno a niym che. “phelam vprayela mapne dhorne to vedinum map a prmane che: vedina payani carebaju ek hath umdi ane ek hath pholi khal hti. eni bharni bajue ek vent pholi kor hti. vedino sauthi niceno bhag 2 hath umco hto. e pchino bhag ena krtam 1 hath amdr lidhelo hto ane te 4 hath umco hto e pchino bhag pn 2 hath amdr lidhelo hto. vedinum mthalam jena upr praniono bli homvamam avta hta te 4 hath umcum htm. ena car tockam bakina bhag krtam umca htm. vedina mthalani lmbai 12 hath ane pholai 12 hath etle smcors hti. vclo bhag pn smcors hti. teni drek baju 14 hathni hti. tene dodh hath pholi, phrti dhar hti teni khal cotrph ek hath pholi hti. vedina pgthiyam purv bajue avelam htm.” yhova mara malike mne khyum, “he mnusyna putr, ‘hum tne khum te dhyanthi sambhl, vedi jyare bmdhai rhe tyare ena upr bli homine ane blina psuonum lohi chamtine tare ene smpirt krvi.” yhovana mara malik khe che, “levi kulna sadok kutumbna yajko mari hjurmam seva mate pase ave che. prayscit bli trike cdhavva temne ek vachrdho apvo. tare enum thodum lohi line vedina mthalam care simgdane ane vedina vcla bhagna care khunane ane phrti korne lgadvum. a rite tare vedini suddhi krvi ane tene blidan melvva taiyar krvi. tyar pchi papartharpo bld line ane tene mmdirni bharne mate nkki krel jgyae slgavi devo. “bije divse tmare khodkhampn vgrno bkro papartharpo trike dhavvo ane tena vde vachrdathi suddh kri hti tem vedine suddh krvi. vedine purepuri suddh kri rhya pchi tmare ek khodkhampn vgrno vachrdho ane khodkhampn vgrno memdho line arpn krva. teone yhova smks rju krva ane yajkoe temna pr mithum bbbhrravum ane temne yhovana dhnapn trike arpn krva. sat divs sudhi droj tmare khodkhampn vinano ek juvan bkro papartharpo trike blidan krvo vli khodkhampn vinanum ek vachrdum ane ek gheto arpn krva. sat divs sudhi blidan mate vedi taiyar krvi ane tene suddh kri seva kravva smpirt krvi. sat divs pchi athma divsthi droj yajko vedi pr lokona dhnapno ane abharstutinam arpo blidan kre ane hum temno svikar kris.” em yhovana mara malik khe che.

44

te mans mne pachho mmdirni purv bajue avela bharna drvaja agl li avyo. e drvajo bmdh hto. yhovae mne khyum, “a drvajo bmdh rakhvamam avse. ene kdi ughadvo nhi. koi manse emam thine dakhil n thvum, karn, israelna dev yhovana emam thine dakhil thyela che, ene bmdh j rakhvo. rajkumar ane kevl rajkumar j tyam besine yhovana smks bhojn li ske, tene osrine mager j amdr avvum ane bhar jvum.” pchi te mans uttrna drvajethi mmdirni same avyo. mem joyum

to yhovana gaurvthi mmdir bhrai gyum htum. hum bhum pr umdho pdyo. yhovae mne khyum, "he mnusya putr, tum je kim jue, ne sambhle che tyam dhyan kendrit kr hum tne yhovana mmdirna niymo ane dharadhorno khum chum. mmdirna prvesdvar ane pvitrsthanna bdha bhar niklvana sthan pr khas dhyan ap. ane a bmdkhor israeli lokone khe ke 'yхова mara malik khe che: he israel, tme ghna dhikkarpatri krtyo krya che: mne rotli bhed ane rkt arpn krti vkhte tme videsione, jeo hrdyam ane srirmam besuntt che, eva lokone mara pvitrsthanmam li avya cho. am krine tme mmdirne asuddh kryum che ane mara krarno bhmg kryo che ane tmara bija srp paponi sathe a papno vdharo kryo che. mara mmdirmam jate upasna krvane bdle tme e mansone e kam sompi didhum che." yhovana mara malik khe che: "hrdy ane srirmam besuntt eva koi pn videsione ane israelio bhego vsvat krta videsio suddhamne maram mmdirmam prves krvano nti. jyare israelio devthi dur jine murtio pacht bhtki gya tyare levioe pn maro tyag kryo. teone temni bevphai mate siksa thvi j joie. to pn teo drvajaooni coki kri ske ane mmdirna prcurm kamo kre. teo dhnarpn mate lavva praniono vdh kri ske ane lokoni shay krva hajri api ske. pn teoe israelna loko trphthi murtini puja kri hti ane em krine lokone papmam nakhyan htam tethi hum, yhovana mara malik, prtijnapurvk khum chum ke, 'temne temnam paponi sja bhogvvi pdse.'" "teo yajko trike mari smks avine mari seva nhi kri ske, teo mari pvitir vstuoni pase ke grbhrghmam nhi avi ske. temne krelam dhnarpatr krtiyoni a sja che. teo mmdirni kalji rakhnara, prcurm kamo krnara ane lokone mdd krnara thse. "levi vmsna sadokna kulna yajkoe israelio jyare marathi vimukth thi gya hta tyare pn mmdirmam mari seva krvanum calum rakhuyum htum etle teo j mari seva krva mate mari pase avi skse. teo crbi ane lohi dhravva mate mari smks ubha rhi skse." a yhovana mara malik bole che. "teo mmdirmam dakhli thi, mari vedi pase avi, mari smks ubha rhi skse." a yhovana mara malik bole che. "teo jyare mmdirna amdarna cokmam prvese tyare matr snnam vstro j dhnar kre. mmdirna amdarna cokmam athva mmdirmam seva krti vkhte unna vstro phere nhi. teoe mathe snni paghdi phervi ane snni ijar phervam. je vstro phervathi prsevo thay tevam vstro temne phervam nhi. ri upasna puri krine teo bharna cokmam loko pase jay tyare temne upasna krti vkhte pherelam vstro utarine temne mate thraveli ordimam muki deva ane bija vstro phervam, jethi emnam pvitir vstro dvara lokomam pvitrtma phelay nhi "temne mathe mumdn pn n kravum tem val lamba vdha pn n deva. temne tumka val rakhva. mmdirna amdarna cokmam prvesta phelam koi pn yajke draksars pivo nhi. te chutcheda lidheli stri ke vidhva sathe lgn kri ske nhi. kevl israeli kumarika sathe athva yajkni vidhva sathe lgn kri ske. "yajkoe mara lokone pvitir ane apvitir vcceno bhed smjavvo ane temne suddh sum ane asuddh sum che te smjavvum. jyare koi jghghdo ubho thay tyare temne mara kayda anasar nyay cukvvo. temne maram dharadhorno mujb bdha thevaro ujvva ane visramvarni pvitrtalvi palvo, ane te mate kalji rakhvi. yajko potana pita, mata, balk, bhai athva kumvari bhenna apvad sivay biji koi pn vyakitna mrtdeh pase jay nhi ane

potane asuddh kre nhi. suddhi pchi temne sat divs jva deva. pchi j te mmdirmam potani seva phrithi bjavi ske. ane tyar pchi amdarna cokmam ji papartharpn cdhavvo, jethi teo phri mmdirmam upasna kri ske." a yhovana mara malik bole che. "teone bhage israelmam koi varsaght milkt aveli nti. hum j temni milkt chum, varso chum ane te teone mate purtum che. khad-yarpn, papartharpn ane dosartharpn bli e j temno khorak che, ane israelmam mne arpn krelum srvm temne mlse. pheli upjono uttm bhag ane mne dhraveli tmam vstuo yajkne mle. ane jyare tme nva anajni rotli bnavo tyare tmare pheli rotli yajkne arpv, jethi tmara ghr pr asirvad utre. yajkoe kdi pn kudrti rite mrtyu pamela athva himsk pranino sikar pni mrtyu pamela koi pn psu ke pmkshinum mams khavum n

45

"jyare tme ciththi nakhine vmsio vce jminni vhemcni kro tyare 25,000 hath lambi ane 25,000 hath pholi jmin yhovana mate judi kadhvi. e bdhi j jmin pvitir gnase. a jminmamthi 500 hath lambo ane 50 hath jminno pto khali rakhvo. bdhi jminmamthi tmare 25,000 hath lambo ane 10,000 hath pholo tukdo alg kadhvo. emam mmdir avse. e prm pvitir hse. a smgr vistar desno pvitir bhag gnase. ane yhovani smmukh rhine pvitir sthanmam jeo seva kre che te yajkona ghro ane marum pvitrsthan bamdhva upyogmam levase. bakini jminno bhag mmdirna prcurm kamo krta levio mate rakhvo. eni maliki temni gnase. emam temne vsva mate jgyao hse. "pvitir bhumini pase adine 25,000 hath lambo ane 5,000 hath pholo jminno tukdo srvi israelna loko mate khullo rheshe. rajkumar mate pn jmin alg rakhvamam avse. rajkumarni milkt pvitir vistarni bnne bajue hse. ane ngrni milkt purvtrph ane pscim trph hse. drek bajuni lmbai bijam kulone apvamm aveli jmin jethi j hse. israelni jminmam a bhag rajkumarni milkt gnase, jethi teo lokone tras n ape ane desno bakino bhag israelna vmsjo pase rheva de." yhovana mara malik khe che: "he israelna sdraro, mara lokone teona potana desmam lumtvanum ane chetrvanum ttha teone desmamthi hamki kadhvanum bmdh kro. pn hmesa, nitimttane marge ane nyayna mager calo ane pramanik bno," em yhovana mara malik khe che. "tmare sacam map ane vjn vaprvam, tmara bhrvano ephah sacho hovo joie, tmara bath sacho hovo joie. prvahi ane aprvahi vstuona map mate homer te tmaram adhiakt krelum ekm rheshe. aprvahi vstuo mate nanum ekm ephah rheshe ane prvahi vstuo mate bath rheshe; bmne ephah ane bath, homerna dsmam bhag jetlum che. tmaro vjn krvano vis sekel gerahno hovo joie ane maneh 60 sekelno hovo joie. "a khas bheth tmare rajkrtane apvani rheshe; ek homer ghummamthi ephahno chththobhag, ne ek homer jvmanthi ephahno chththo bhag. ane tmara jaittelno ek tka bhag, israelna sari rite pani payala medanomam carela dhetamamthi 200 ghetame tmare ek ghetum vises arpn trike." khadyarpn trike, dhnarpn trike ane samtyrpn trike apvum. "israelna bdha lokoe a prmaneni khas bheth rajkumar agl li jvi. ane rajkumar israelni smgr prja trphthi mara dhnine cmdrdrsnoc, sabbathoe ane bakina bdha

khas thevaroe dhnarpno, khadyarpno ane peyarpno pura padse. israelna lokonom papna prayscit mate papartharpno, khadyarpno, dhnarpno ane samtyrpnno pura padse.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che: “phelam mhinana phela divse tmare khodkhampn vgrno ek vachrdo dhravi mmdirni sudhhi krvi. yajke vdh krela papartharppnum lohi li te mmdirna ubre, yjnvadine car khune ane amdrni osrina barnani barsakhe lgadvum. jo koi pn vykite bhluthi ke ajnantathi pap kryum hoy to te mate te mhinana sathma divse pn a prmane krvum. mmdir mate a rite tmare prayscit krvum. “phela mhinana caudma divse tmare paskhano thevar ujvvani suat krvi. sat divs sudhi saue bekhmir rotli j khavi. utsvne phele divse srdaroe potnam ane istraelni prjana papne mate ek bldne papartharpn trike dhravvo. utsvna divse tene khodkhampn vgrna sat bldo ane khomdkhampn vgrna sat memdhane dhnarpn trike yhovane bli cdhavva. ane tene papartharpn trike drroj ek bkro homvo. homela drek bld ane ghetam dith str kilo khadyarpn ane trn litr jaitunnun tel pn cdhavvam. sathma mhinana pmdrman divse sru thtam mamdavprv mate pn tene sate sat divs avo j bli, papartharpn, dhnarpn, khadyarpn ane jaitunna telna arpn cdhavva.”

46

a yhova mara malikna vcn che: “amdrna cokno purvno drvajo kam krvana ch divsoe bmdh rheshe, prmtu visramvarne divse ane cmdrdrsn divse tee ughado rakhvo. rajkumare bharna pramgnmamthi osrimam thi amdrna drvajana thambhla agl ubha rhevum. ane yajke tena dhnarpno homi deva ane samtyrpnno cdhavva tyam drvaja aglna prvesdrare tene jur nica nmine pnam kri, tene pacha bhar calya jvum. drvajo samj sudhi bmdh n krvo. drek sabbath ane cmdrdrsn divse bdha lokoe pn drvaja agl nica nmine yhovani upasna krvi. sabbathne divse rajkumare dhnarpn trike yhova smks khodkhampn vgrna ch gheta ttha khodkhampn vgrno ek memdho lavvo. drek ghetam sathe str kilo khadyarpn ttha drek memdha sathe je kim cdhavvum hoy te lavvum, upramt ava drek khadyarpn dith trn litr tel lavvum. cmdrdrsn divse tene khodkhampn vgrno ek vachrdo, khodkhampn vgrna ch gheta ane ek memdho dhravva. prtyek vachrda ane memdha dith str kilo khadyarpn ttha drek ghemta dith ythyogy arpn cdhavvum upramt ava drek khadyarpn dith trn litr tel pn cdhavvum. “srdar amdr ave tyare tene drvajani osrimam thine dakhil thvum ane e j rste bhar niklvum. “prmtu utsvne divse jyare loko yhovani upasna krva ave tyare jao uttrne drvajethi dakhil thay teo bhjn pchi dksinne drvajethi bhar jay, ane jao dksinne drvajethi dakhil thay teo uttrna drvajethi, teo je rste avya hoy te rste pacha n jay, teoe samena drvajethi jvum. rajkumare pn temni sathie temni jem j amdr avvum ane temni jem j bhar jvum. “ujan-iomam ttha mukr provom drek bld ke memdha dith khadyarpn trike str kilo anaj ane drek gheta dith ythaskit arpn cdhavvum, e upramt ava drek khadyarpn sathe trn litr tel arpn krvum. “rajkumar aic-chikarpn trike ke dhnarpn ke samtyrpn cdhavva ic-

chto hoy tyare tene mate amdrna osrino purvno drvajo kholvo, tene e blidan arpn krvum ane tena bhar gya pchi drvajo pachio bmdh kri devo.” drroj yhovane dhnarpn trike khodkhampn vgrno ek vrsni ummrno ghetio cdhavvo, prtidin svare a arpn krvum. eni sathie drroj svare trn kilo jetlo lot ane tene mohva mate ek litr jetlum tel cdhavvum. a khadyarpn yhovane cdhavvum e kaymno niym che. drroj svare yhovane khadyarpn trike ek ghemtu ane khadyarpn ttha tel cdhavvam.” a yhova mara malikna vcn che, “jo koi rajkumar potana putrne kim uphar ape, to tena putrni maliki gnay karn ke te milkt kutumbni varsagt milktno bhag hse. pn jo rajkumar evo uphar potana koi sevkne ape to teni maliki te sevk pase rnmuk-itna vrs sudhi rhe. ane tyar bad te pachi raja pase jay. e tena putroni milkt gnay ane teni maliki teoni gnay. rajkumare lokoni koi milkt li levi nhi, tene potane milei jminmamthi potana putrone jmin avpi jethi mara lokomamthi koine potani milkt khovano vkht ave nhi.” tyar bad te mans mne amdrna cokmam uttr trph yajko mate judi rakheli ordio agl li gyo. tene mne ordioni pscim bajue ek jyga btavine khyum, “a jygae yajko dosartharpn ane papartharpn mams ramdhse ane khadyarpnni rotli sekse ane tene teo bharna pramgnmam bhar li avse topn te lokomam pvitrtta phelavse nhi.” tyar bad te mans mne bharna cokmam li jine tene care khune li gyo. e drek khunamam ekek cok hto. e drek cok mapmam srkha htm; 40 hath lamba ane 30 hath phola, e drekni aspas bhimt hti ane bhimntne adine ramdhvana culao hta. te manse mne khyum, “a to rsoda che, jyam mmdirna sevkoe lokona blidano ramdhvana htm.”

47

pchi te mans mne mmdirna dhvar pase pachio lavyo, mem joyum to mmdirna umbra tlethi nikline pani purv trph vhetum htum, karn, mmdir purvabhimukh htum. e pani yjnvadini ane mmdirni dksin bajue thine jtum htum. pchi te mans mne uttrne drvajethi bhar li avyo ane phervine purv drvaje li gyo. tyam jmni bajuethi thodum thodum pani nikltum htum. hathmam mapdmd line te purv trph gyo ane 1,000 hath bhrya pchi tene mne panimam clavyo. pani ghumtismam htm. e pchi tene bija 1,000 hath amtr mapyum ane phri mne panimam clavyo, ahim pani ghumtismam htm. phriti tene ek 1,000 hath amtr mapyum, ane mne panimam clavyo, ahim pani kmrsmam htm. bija 1,000 hath amtr mapyum. hve te pani ndimam phervai gya htm, pani etlam umda htm ke temam trj skay. koi caline same kinare ji ske nhi. tene mne khyum “he mnusyna putr, a bdhum dhyanam rakhje.” tyar bad te mne pachio ndine kamthe li gyo ane mem joyum to bmne kamthe puskl vrkso ubham htm. tene mne khyum, “a pani purvmam vhetum yrdnkamtha sudhi jay che ane akhre e mrt-srovrne jine mle che. e jyare mrt-srovrne jine mle che tyare tena panine mithum bnavi de che. jyam jyam e pani vheshe tyam tyam bdhi jatna pranio ane mach-lamo ubhrava mamdse. e panino jhro mrt-srovrna panine mithum bnavi dese. ane e jyam jyam thine vheshe tyam jivn phelavse. mrtsmudrna kamthe machimaro ubha rheshe ane en-gedithi chek en-eglain sudhi srv

jgyae machlam pkdse. teno kinaro machli pkdvani jalo pathrvanam sthl bni rheshe ane tyam mota smudram che tem vividh prkarni machlio hse. prmtu kamthe avela kadvkicdna ttha tlavona pani mitham nhi thay, pn mithum bnavvana kammam avse. e nd-ina bmne kamthao upr bdham phljhado ugi niklse, temna pamddam krmase nhi ane temne phl avtam kdi atkse nhi. dr mhine temne nva phl avse, karn, temne mltum pani mmdirmamthi ave che, temna phl khava mate che ane pamddam dva mate che.” yhova mara malik khe che: “israelna bar kul smuhone jmin vhemcva mate a sucno che: yusphna kulne tena putroni jatio ephraim ane mnassa mate be bhag mlse. srv kulone srkho bhag mlse, karn ke tmara pitrone a des apvani mem prtijna lidhi hti ane temne teno varso mlse. teni hd a prmane che: “uttrni srhd bhumdhy smudrthi hethlon ane sdadmamthi psur thine, hamath and dmsk ane hmamthi srhd vcce avelam sehro berothah ane sibraim thine hauranni srhde avela haser-hanikon sudhi jay che. am, uttrni srhd bhumdhy smudrthi enon sher sudhi jay che ane teni uttre dmskni srhd ane hmamthi avela che. a uttrni srhd che. “purvni srhd, dmsk ane hauranna prdesmamthi psar thine dksinmam jay che, ane yrdn ndini puver avelam israelna ane gilyadna prdes vcce jay che. a purv srhd che. “dksinni srhd tamarthi mriboth-kadesna jlsmu agl thine misrni khadi pase thine misrni srhde avela bhumdhy smudr sudhi jay che. a dksin srhd che. “pscim srhde bhumdhy smudr avelo che ane hmamthi ghat samena bimdu sudhi e j srhdni gri sare che. “israelna kulo mdhye a srhdono vistar tmare vhemci apvo. tmara potana mate ane tmari mdhye potana kutumbo sathe vsta prdesio mate a desne vtn trike vhemci apvo. a desmam jnmela videsi matapitana balko pn desna vtni khevas. tmara balkoni jemj teone ek srkha adhikaro mlse. videsio je jati vmsni bhaga vsta hoy teni sathe temne pn bhag mlvo joie.” a mara malik yhovana vcn che.

48

“hve kulonam nam ane teone mlnar prdesni vigto nice prmane che. uttrni srhde dan kul; bhumdhy smudrni isanthe hmamthi kamtha sudhi, hsar-enan, ane dksine avela dmsk ane uttre avela hmamthi vcce sudhi te prdesni purv ane pcsim trphni a srhdo che. aserno vistar danni dksine che ane teni purvni ane pcsimni srhdo pn tena jevi j che. aserni srhdni lgol purv bajuthi te chek pcsim baju sudhino ek bhag nphalino. pchi mnassa kulno prdes nphtalini dksine che ane teni purvni ane pcsimni srhdo tena jevi j che. mnassani srhdne adine purvthi pcsim sudhino ek bhag ephraimno prdes che. ephraimni srhdne adine purvthi pcsim sudhino ek bhag rubenno prdes che. rubenni srhdne adine purvthi pcsim sudhino ek bhag yhudano prdes che. “e pchino purvthi pcsim sudhino bhag te pvitr bhumi che. e 25,000 hath pholi ane vmsjone apela bhag jetli j purv pcsim lambi hse. eni mdhymam mmdir avse. amamthi yhovane sm-rpn krelo vistar 25,000 hath lambo ane 10,000 hath pholo hse. a pvitr bhumimamthi yajkone ek bhag mlse. uttrdksin 25,000 hath ane purvpscim 10,000 hath, e bhagna mdhysthane yhovanam mmdir avse.

a pvitrbhumi sadokna vmsna yajko mate rheshe. israelio ade mager gya hta tyare bija levioni jem teo ade mager gya nhota pn temne vphadaripurvk mari seva bjavi hti. athi bija levione je bhag mle tene adine j emne khas bhag mlvo joie; ane te sauthi pvitr gnase. “yajkona prdesni srhdne adine leviono prdes che, te 25,000 hath lambo ane 10,000 hath pholo che, a khas prkarni bhumino koi pn bhag vecvama avse nhi, temj vepar krvamam athva videsio drava teno upyog krvamam avse nhi. karn ke a sresth bhumi yhovani che ane te pvitr che. “baki rhelo 5,000 hath pholo ane 25,000 hath lambo tukdo pvitr nthi, pn lokona samany upyog mate che. loko tyam rhe ane jminno upyog kre. eni mdhymam sher avi ske. sher cors hoy ane teni care baju 4,500 hathni jmin hoy. ngrni utrthi pcsim trph 250 hath pholi khulli jmin rheshe; te ghascarani jmin bnse. pvitrbhumini pasena bhagmam sher bamdhy pchi baki rheli jmin-10,000 hath purvam ane 10,000 hath pcsimam te shermam kam krtam loko dvara khetivadi mate upyog krvamam avse. shermam kam krto koi pn mans, pchi te gme te vmsno hoy, e jmin khedi ske che. “a smgr vistar, pvitr bhumi ane sherne pn smavto smgr vistar, cors hse ane teni drek baju 25,000 hathni jmin hse. “a mota vistarmamthi pvitr bhumino prdes ane ngr mateno prdes chodine je bhumi baki rhe te srarno vistar gnase. purvamam pvitr bhumini 25,000 hath lambi srhdthi purv disae aveli srhd sudhino prdes ane e j prmane pcsime 25,000 hath lmbaini srhdthi pcsim srhd sudhino prdes a bmne prdeso lmbaimam kulona prdes prmane che ane srarni malikina gnase. a bmne prdesoni mdhymam pvitr mmdir ane pvitr bhumi avse. rajani malikina a prdesoni mdhymam tyam leviono vistar ane ngrno vistar avse. rajukumarni malikino a vistar yhuda ane binyaminna prdesni vcce hse. “bakinam kulone apvamam avelo jminno bhag a prmane che: israel desni purv srhdthi pcsim srhd sudhino ek bhag binyaminno. binyaminna vistarini dksine avelo ek bhag simyonno. bmnini purvthi pcsimni srhd ek j hse. teni pase issakharno vistar, purvthi pcsim sudhi simyonni srhdni dksine hse. jhbulonno je prdes che te purvthi pcsim sudhi issakharni srhdni dksine hse. gadno prdes purvthi pcsim sudhi jhbulonni dksine hse. “gadna pramtni dksin srhd tamarthi mribath kadesnam rndvip sudhi ane pchi vayvy disamam misrni srhdthi bhumdhy smudr sudhi jay che. yhova mara malike khyum, “a rite tmare israelna vmsjone jmin vhemcvi joie ane a emna hissa gnase.” ngrna drvaja a prmane che: uttrni srhd 4,500 hath lambi che. ngrna drvajana nam israelnam kulonam namo prmane rakhva; uttre trn drvaja ek rubenno drvajo, ek yhudano drvajo, ane ek levino drvajo; purv bajuni divalnum map, 4,500 hath hse. tena trn drvajo: yusphno drvajo, binyaminno drvajo ane danno drvajo. “dksin bajuni divalni lmbai 4,500 hath che. tena trn drvaja simyonno drvajo, issakharno drvajo ane jhbulonno drvajo. “pscim bajuni divalni lmbai 4,500 hath che ane tena trn drvaja gadno drvajo, aserno drvajo, ane nphtalino drvajo. “care trph divalni lmbai 18,000 hath che, ane te smythi sherne ‘yhova sammah’ nam pdse jeno arth che, ‘yhova tyam che.”

yhudana rajao ujihijhya, yotham, ahajh ttha hijhikya ane israelna raja yoasna putr yrobamna aml drmyan bserina putr hosiyane smbhlayeli yhovani vani. yhovano hosiyane a phelo smdeso hto. tene khyum "ja ane te varamgnane prn; jene teni varamgnavrtithi smtan thya tene potanam kri le; kem ke, des yhovano tyag krine varamgna jevum vrtn kryum che, teo yhovamam asrddhalu thya che. tethi hosiyae tyam jene diblaimni putri gomer sathe vivah krya ane gomerne tenathi grbh rhyo ane ek putr avtryo. yhovae tene khyum, "tenum nam 'yijhel' pad, karnke thoda j smy-mam hum yehuna kutumbna manso pr bdlo lis ane tena vmsjone yijhel khinmam tene je rktpat kryo hto tena mate sja kris. hum israel rajyno amt lavis. gomerne phrithi grbh rhyo, ne a vkhte putri avtri, yhovae tene khyum, "tum teninum nam lo-ruhamah pad; karnke hve pchi hum kdi israelna loko pr temna papone ksma krine dya dekhadvano nthi. prmtu hum yhudana loko pr krpa kris ane temnum rksn kris. dhnus, trvar, yuddh, ke, ghodesvarothi temno uddhar kris nhi prmtu temna dev yhova trike hum jate temno uddhar kris. lo-ruhamahne dhavn chodavya pchi gomerne phri grbh rhyo ane tene ek putr avtryo. tyare yhovae khyum, "tenum nam lo-ammi pad; karn ke tme israelna loko mara loko nthi, ne hum tmaro dev nthi." chtamy israel putroni smkhyia smudrni reti jetli thse, je n to mapi skay ke, n to gni skay. temne ene khevam avyum htmu ke, "tme devni prja nthi", tene bdle "tme jivta jagta devna dikrao cho." em temne khevamam avse. tyarbad yhudana loko ane israelna loko phri bhaga thse ane teo potana mate ek agevan nimine jmin melvi leva agl vdhshe. karnke yijhelno divs ek mhan divs hse.

he yijhel! tara bhai bhennum pun:namkrn kr. bhainum nam ammi ane bhennum nam ruhamah rakh, karnke hve dev tena pr dya rakhse. tmari mane ajiji kro, tene smjavo: karnke te mari ptini nthi, ne hum teno dhni nthi; tene smjavo ke, te teno varamgna trikeno vybhicar bmdh kre. jo te tem krtam nhi atke to hum tene tena jnm smye hti tevi ngm kri dis ane tene veran sthle mokli apis. hum tene mrubhumi smi sukibhth bnavi dis ane tene pani vina trse mrva dis. jyam sudhi tena smtanono sbmdh che, mne temnam pr shanubhuti nthi; karnke teo mara smtano nthi. teo ek varamgnana smtano che. tenine teno grbhdharn potana srmjnk karyothi thyo che ane tenie khyum, "hum mara premioni pase jis, karn, teo mne mjanum khavanum, pivanum, kpdam, tel ane attr ape che." ethi jo, hum ena margmam kamtani vad ubhi kris ane teni ade bhiti cnis, jethi teni je ki krva mange che, te nhi kri ske. te potana premioni pacht jse, pn te teone pkdi skse nhi; te teone sodhse chtam teo tene mlse nhi; tyare te khese ke, hum mara ptine gher pachi phris, karnke atyare mari je sthiti che tena krtam teni sathe mari sthiti vdhare sari hti. e smjti nhoti ke, ene anaj, draksars ane tel apnar hum hto, ane ene bal dev pacht khcir nakhyum te mblkh sonum-camdi apnar pn hum hto. tethi hve hum anaj ke, draks pakva

dis nhi, ane enum ughadam srir dhamkva mem je pherva-odhvanum apyum htmu, te pn pachum li lis. tethi tena premio agl teni srm ughadi padis. mara hathmamthi tene koi bcavi skse nhi. hum tenam tmam anmdotsv, tena cmdrdrsnna divso, tena sab-batho ttha tenam mukrr pvor, te srvno hum amt anis. je draksni vadio ane amjirna vrkso vise te em khe che ke, 'e to mara premioe mne apeli bheth che.' hum tene ujjd bnavi dis, ane hum teone jmgmlam phervi nakhis ane jmgli pranio tene khai jse. mne bhuline te balni murti agl dhup balti hti. ane abhusnono ngar krine premioni pacht phrti hti. te mate hum tene sja kris." a yhovana vcn che. tethi hve, hum tenine ve-ran prdes trph mohit kris ane teni sathe mayalupne vat kris. teni draksavadio hum tene pachi apis, ttha asana dvar trike akhorni khin pn apis; yuvanimam mem tene misrna bmdivasmamthi mukt kri tyare te anmdna gito gati hti tem phrithi te mne uttr apse. yhova khe che, te divse te mne "mara malik" khevane bdle 'mara pti' em khine smbdohn krse ne pchithi bal khine nhi bolave. he israel, hum tene tari murtio bhulavi dis, teonam nam pn tum uccarese nhi. te divse hum tmari ane himsk pranio, pksio ttha sporni vcce krar kris ke, tmare hve ekbijathi gbhravum nhi, hum srv ssrono nas kris, srv ldaiono amt avse, tyare tme samti ane surksa anubhvsio ane nirbhy rite sji skso. vli hum yhova tne mari sathe pvittra, nyayipnum, prem ttha dyani samklthi sdakalne mate bamdhis, ha, lgnbmdhntthi bamdhis. visvasupna ttha premthi hum tari sathe sgai kris. ane tum tara yhovane olkhshe. yhova khe che ke, te divse hum jvab apis, hum akasone jvab apis, ne teo prthvine jvab apse; pchi prthvi anajne, draksarsne ane jaittelne jvab apse; ane teo yijhelne jvab apse. hum tenine jminmam mara mate ropis. mem jeone 'mara apriy' khyam htmam temne maro prem btavis, hum te loko je 'mara lok nthi' trike olkhay che temne 'tme mara loko' cho tem khis, ane teo khese, tme amara dev cho."

pchi yhovae mne khyum, tari ptine premi hova chtam ane teni varamgna hova chtam tenini pase ja ane tenine prem krvanu calu rakh. israelna loko bija devo trph vline suka mevani vangina arpnno anmd le che, chtam yhova temne prem kre che evi rite tum ene prem kr. tethi mem pmdr tola camdi ane sat mn jv apine tene khridi, ane mem tene khyum, "lamba smy sudhi tum mari sathe rheje; tum vybhicar kris nhi, ne bija koi purusni stri this nhi; hum pn tari sathe e j rite vtirs." e j rite israeli prja, lamba smy sudhi raja ke, agevan vgr, yjn vgr, murti ke, sukn janvani putli vgr rhese. tyarbad teo potana yhova devni pase, potana raja daudni sodh krse; ane am pachtlna divsomam is-raeli prja yhova devno bhj rakhine, dhrujta dhrujta yhova pase avse, ane temna asirvado pamse, ne temni udartano asry lese.

he israelna loko, yhovane a desna vtnio same phriyad che, eni vani sambhlo, tmaro desmam visvasupnum,

mayamnta ane devna jnanno abhav che. jyam juo tyam loko khota sm khay che, juthum bole che, khun kre che, lumt clave che, te vybhicar kre che. teo koi mryada palta nthi ane khun pr khun krta jay che. srvtv himsa che. athi des sokmam grk thi goyo che. ane tmari bhumimam upi thti nthi. je jivmt che te bimar pde che ane mrtyu pame che; jmglna bdha pranio, akasmamna bdha pmkhio ane smudrmamna machlam suddham mrta jay che. to pn koie dlil n krvi athva bija mans pr arop n krvo. he yajko, mari dlil tmari same che. divse ane ratre tme thokro khao cho, yajko pn tmara bhega prbodhko pn thokr khay che. hum tmari matrbbumi israelno nas kris. mara loko jnanne abhave nas pamta jay che. tme jnanne phgavi didhum che tethi hum pn tmne mara yajk pdethi phgavi dis. tme maro niym bhuli gya cho etle hum pn tmara vmsjone bhuli jis. mara lokoni smkhya jem jem vdhti jay che, teo mari viruddh temna papo vdhartta jay che. hum temni sobhane srmmam bdli nakhis. yajko mara lokona papartharpo pr nirvah kre che. tethi teo icche che ke, teo vdhare ane vdhare papo kre. tethi, jevum loko sathe bnse tevum; yajko sathe bnse. hum temne temna khrab krtyo mate sja apis. teo khase pn dhrase nhi, teo vybhicar krse, pn temno vstar vdhe nhi; karnke teoe yhovani kalji krvanum muki didhum che. yhova khe che, “vybhicar, draksars ne nvo draksars mara lokoni buddhi hri le che. vybhicarna bhute temne germager dorvya che. teo prvtona sikhro upr murtio snmukh blidan kre che; dumgro upr jine okvrkso, piplavrkso ttha elahvrkso tle, dhup bale che; ene lidhe tmari putrio vybhicar kre che, ne tmari putrvdhuo anaitik krm kre che.” jyare tmari putrio jatiy papo krse, ane tmari putrvdhuo anaitik krm krse tyare hum teone siksa kris nhi karn, puruso pote j varamgnao sathe nisiddh vyvhar rakhe che ane varamgnaoni smgtmam mmdirmam jyano cdhave che. a rite je lokone smijn nthi teo potano vinas kri rhyam che. he israel, tum ek varamgna vter temne yhudane e j pap n krva deti. gilgal ke, beth-aven n jta ane yhovana name sm n lesa. ane tyam yhovana sm khaso nhi. karnke israelae adiyvachrdini jem hthilai kri che, pchi lila bidmam hlivanni jem yhova teone case. ephraime murtio sathe smbmdh jodyo che. tethi tenathi dur rheje. israelna puruso daksars pine varamgnani jem vter che. ephraimna sasnkrtane lamic priy che ane mage che. teo loko pr srm lavse. prcmd pvn teone dur tani jse; murtione teona jyano, temne srmmam lavse.

5

he yajko, tme a sambhlo! he israelio, dhyan apo! he rajkutumbna srvmanso dhyanthi sambhlo! tmne dosit thravvamam avyam che. karnke misphammam tme phamdarup bnya htam, tabor prvt upr jalni jem pthraya htam. bmdkhoroe teone pshavva mate sitimmam umda khadao khodya che, prmtu hum tmne saune siksa kris. hum janum chum ephraim sum kri rhyum che. israelna krtyo marathi chupa nthi. ha, hum janum chum ke, ephraim varamgnani jem rvtyu. israel apvitr bnyum. teona dust krtyo temne dev trph pacha phrtam dur rakhe che. karnke teona hrdymam vybhicari atma dvara pkdayela che, ane teo yhovane nthi janta. israelno grv teni viruddh

saksi che. israel ane ephraim potana papmam thokr khase ane yhuda teni sathe pdse. amte teo devni sodh krva potana ghetam, bkram ane dhordhamkhr sathe avse ane teonum blidan devne arpsa. prmtu tyare ghnum j modum thi gym hse. teo yhovane sodhi skse nhi. dev teothi vimukh thse ane teone ekla mukh devamam avse. teoe yhovane dgo didho hto. karnke teoe bija koina smtanone jnm apyo che. tethi te cmdrdrsnno divs temno ane temni bhumino nas krse. cetvnino ghmt vgado! gibyahmam ttha ramam ane beth-aven sudhi rnsingdum vgadi cetvni apo; binyaminno prdes dhruji utho! he israel! sjano divs avi rhyo che, israel taraj thi jse. israelna loko mate hum je jaher krum chum te acuk thvanum j che. yhova khe che, “yhudana agevan dust lokoni jem rvtya; jemne padosioni jminni srhdna pththro khse dyam. temna upr hum maro krodh pana ina dhodhni jem vhevdaya. ephraime sja thse ane kcri nakhvamam avse karn temne murtiona yajkona ades palyam che. athi hum israel ane yhudane udhi ane kidani jem kori khais. jyare israelne potana rogni khrb pdi ane yhudae potano gha joyo, tyare isarae assur ji smratne tedavyo. pn te temne sajo kri ske em nthi ke, temna gha rujavi ske em nthi. karn simhni jem hum ephraim ane yhudana loko pr akrnm kris. hum mari jate temne tukdaomam bhamgi nakhis ane dur phemki dis. hum teone jyare ji jis tyare teoni rkasa koi kri skse nhi. teo potano apradh kbul krse ane marum mukh sodhse pn hum mare sthane jrur pachalo calyo jis. du:khmam avi pdse tyare teo mne sodhva niklse.”

6

loko khe che, “avo apne pacha yhova pase jie. temne apne cira nakhya che, ane te j apne pacha saja krse; tene apne gha krya che, ane te j apne patapimdi krse. be divs pchi te apne bcavse. trije divse te apne apna pg pr ubha krse, jethi apne teni hajrimam jivie. calo apne jnan prapt krie, yovanum jnan prapt kr-vane khmtthi mhent krie; te apne ugta surjni jem cokks prapt thse. vsmtrtummam prthvine lilichm krnar chella vrsadni jem, te avse. he ephraim ane yhuda, hum tmari sathe kevo vyvhar krum? tmaro prem prodhna vadl jevo ane jhdpthi udi jnar jhakl jevo che. e mate mem teone prbodbkoni marphte htya kri che; mem mara mukhnam vcnothi teono smhar kryo che! divs pchi rat cokks ave che, tem acank cetvni apya vina mara nyaycukada prgta ajvala rup, tmara upr cokks avi pdse. karnke taram jynarpn nhi, pn taro prem hum cahum chum. tara dhnaprno nhi, pn tum mara karyo olkhe tevum hum icchum chum. pn teoe admi jem mara krarnum ullmghn kryum che; mara premno anadr kryo che: gilyad bura lokonum ngr che, ane tena rstaomam lo-hithi khridayela pgona nisan che. jem dhadpaduo rahdari pr humlo krva chupayela hoy che, tem yajkonum tolum skhemna rsta pr lokonum khun krva ane sr-mjnk apradho krva chupay che. israelmam mem ruvatam ubha thay evi ek babt joi che. ane ephraimam vybhicar jova mlyo che, loko bija devoni puja krine st thya che. yhuda, tara mate kapnino smy pn che. e te smye bnse, jyare hum mara lokone bmdhnvsthatthi

yhova khe che, “hum jyare israelnam gha ne mtadva icchto hto, tyare smrunnam dust krtyo prgt thya ane ephraimna papo khulla thya, karnke teo dgo kre che, ghromam ghusi jay che ane serionam lut clave che. loko kdi evo vicar krta j n thi ke, hum teonum niriksn krum chum. teona papmy karyoe teone care trphthi gheri lidha che ane hum te srj nihalum chum. teoni dusttamam raja anmd anubhve che ane teona juthanamam srdao rijhe che. teo bdha j vybhicario che; teo slgti bhththi jeva che athva e bhthiyara jeva che, je lotne msle tyarthi tene khmir cdhe tyam sudhi agne smkorta n thi. apna rajana utsavam divse rakumarao mirapanthi kcur thi jay che. pchi hamsi udavnarao sathe raja mdypan kre che. karn gupt yojnao bnava temna hrty bhththini jem uttej Nathi tpta hoy che. akhi rat temno aves blto rhe che ane svarna te agnam bhdkaoam bdlay jay che. teo bdha bhththini jem grm che, ne potana nyayadhisone svaha kri jay che, teona bdha rajao marya gya che; ane chtam koi mdd mate mari prarthna krtum n thi. israelna loko vidhmir prjao sathe bhle che; e to phervya vgrni adhkri sekayeli bhakhri jeva che. videsiona devoni seva krvathi teonum sarmthi hnai jay che. chtam teni khbr emne pdti n thi. temna mathana val sphe d thya che, pn te janto n thi ke, teo ketla nbla ane ghrda thi gya che. israelnum grv teni viruddh saksi pure che, tem chtam e loko potana dev yhovane srne avta n thi ke, n thi temne sodhvano prtyt krta. israel murkh kburt jevum bni gym, nidors ane buddhihin, koivar te misrni mdd mage che, koivar te assur trph mdd mate phre che. e loko jyam jse hum temna pr mari jal pathris ane pkdayela pmkhioni jem temne nice jmin pr kheti lavis. hum temne prboddhke je sbdo khyam hta te prmane sja kris. viptti teone! karnke teoe mne chodi didho che. teono nas thse! kemke teoe mari viruddh bmd pokaryo che. hum teone bcavi leva icchto hto, pn teo mara vise juththu bolya che. teo saca hrtythi mne pokarta n thi; teo pharimam pda pda khetina pak mate rodnam rde che. ane potana srir upr prhar kre che, tem chtam teo mari viruddh bmd kre che. temne sja krnar ane blvan bnavnar hum chum, pn teo mne ija krva yojna kre che. teo pacha ave che, pn mhan dev bhni, svrg bhni jovane bdle nirmaly devo bhni pacha vle che. teo nisan cuki jnar dhnuv jeva che. teona srdao potani tochdi aviveki jibhne karnke teo struoni tvrno bhog thi pdse ane misrna srj loko teoni hamsi udave.

yhova khe che; “rnsimgdum modhe mamdo! struo avi rhyia che, teo grudni jem yhovana loko upr ghsi ave che, karnke teoe mara krarno bhmg kryo che, ane mara niymo viruddh bmd kryum che. hve israel mne ajiji kre che ane khe che, “he israelna dev, ame tne janie chie.” pn je sarum che teno israle tyag kryo che; tene tirkarthi potani tk khoi che mate hve tena struo teni pachl pdse. tene rajao ane netaoni nim-

numk kri che, pn temam mari slah lidhi n thi, teona potana vinas mate sonarupani murtio bnavi che. mari mdd teone mli ske tem n thi. he smrun! yhovae tara vachrdane asvikar kryu che. dev israelione khe che ke, hum tmara upr bhum kopayman chum. kyam sudhi tme papo krta rheso. ha, he israel, tara karigroe murtio bnavi, pn teo dev n thi. tena karnke smrunna vachrdana tukde tukda thi jse. te lokoe pvn vavyo che, tethi vmtoliyo jlnse, pakne knsla j n betha hoy to dana n j mle, jo temam thoda ghna hse to tene videsio hdp kri jse. israel hdp thi gym che. videsionam aje teni kimmt phutela vasn jevi che. te ekla rkhdta jmgli gdhedajevu che. mdd mate te assur pase dodi go che. teo bhetsogad ane paisa apine biji prjaoam sath melve che; jo ke israel rasto vcce tenina “premio” pase gi hti, hve hum temne sathe bhega kris. teo prcmd rajana tras hethl pida bhogvvanu sru krse. karn ephraime anek vedio bmdhi, teo pap krvani vedio bni gi hti. e to papni vedio che! hum temne mate niymasstrmam dshjar vidhio apum to pn te khese, “te mara mate n thi. te vidhio to durni biji prjao mate che. e loko bli cdhavi; teno prsad khay che, pn hum ethi prsn thto n thi. hve hum emna guna sambharne emne sja kris. emne pacha misr jvum pdse. israelna loko potana srjnarne bhuli gya che ane emne nmddiro cnavyma che. yhudana lokoe anek killebmd ngro bmdhavyam che. prmtu hum emnam ngro upr agni vrsavis. ane te emna killaone bhsimbhut kri nakhse.”

he israel, bija rastanam lokoni jem anmd n kr. and n kris, karnke tme tmara dev yhovane visvasu n thi rhyam. jminnam ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi tme pote varamgnani jem bal devne vecaya cho. tme smjta hta ke, bali neve sravathi tmne anajno saro pak mlse. pn thoda smyam j anaj, ne telna samsa pdse, ne draksano pak nisphl jse. israelna loko yhovani bhumimam rhi skse nhi. temne pacha misr jvum pdse. assummam temne nisiddh ann khavum pdse. tyam teo yhovane draksam nhi apir ske. teo temna blidano devne raji nhi kre. temna blidano sok krnaraoa ahar jevum hse. te khase teo apvtr bni jse. temnum ann kevl bhukh smava purtum j kammam avse; ane te yhovana mddirmam dhravi nhi skay. tme mukrr prvna divsomam etle yhovana utsvona divsomam sum krso? a prsrn hum puchum chum; kemke mota vinasna karnke israelna loko des chodi jse. teone misrmam bhega krvaam avse ane temna vmsjone memphismam dphnavamam avse. temna kimmti khjanao pr kamtala chod ugse ane temna mmdpo pr kamta ugse. siksana divso avya che, bdlo levana divso avya che; israel te jansse; ‘prboddhko ghela che’, “je mansmam devno atma che te mansik rite asthir che.”-tevi teo mskri kre che. smgr des papna bharthi dbayelo che. devne prem krnara loko prtye teo dhikkar j prdsirt kre che. prboddh to deve nimelo israelno rkheval che, tem chtam hum jyam jyam jaum chum, tyam tyam tena margmam tme jal pathro cho. devna mmdirmam pn tme temna prtye tmari ghrna dekhado cho. ghna smy phelam gibyahmam je puruso hta, teo khrab rite vrtta ane sttamam umda utri gya hta. yhova temna apradho sambharse ane temna

paponi sja krse.” yhova khe che, “jem rnmam koine draks mle che te j rite mne israel mlyum htum. tmara purvyo mne rtunam phela pakela amjir jeva lagya hta. pn jyare teo bal-peor phomcyia tyare teo balni puja krva lagya ane teo te bhyumkr vstuo (jutha devo) jeva thi gya, jene teo prem ane puja krta hta. israelni kitir pmkhini jem udi jse; temna smtano jnm smye j mryu pamse athva koine grbh rheshe nhi. teo kdac balko ucherse, to pn hum temne hli lis. ekney hum jivtum rhesa dis nhi. hum tmari vimukh this ane tmne ekla trchodi dis. te divs ghno dukhd hse. jyare mem phe-livar joyum tyare ephraim ek phldrup dhrti pr ropela tadna vrks jevum lagtum htum, pn hve ephraim tena smtanone yuddhamam mrva mate moklava bhar lavse. he yhova, temni mdd kro. pn tme temne sum apso? bal gumave evum udr ane dudh vgrna stn temne apo. yhova khe che, “gilgalmam teona bdha khrab karyo janita tha. tyam hum temne dhikkarva lagyo. temna duskrtyone karne hum temne mara ghrmamthi hamki kadhish. hve pchi hum temna pr prem nhi rakhum. temna bdha sasko mari viruddh thi gya che. israelne sdo lagyo che, tena muliyam sukai gya che, ene phl nhi ave; ane temne smtan thay to pn hum temna vhalam smtanono smhar kris.” mara dev israelna mansone phgavi dese, karn ke, temne temni vat kane dhri nthi, ane teo temne adhin pn thyam nthi. tethi teo videsi prjao vcce bhtkarna ghr vinana yhudio thse.

10

israel suviksit ane phlothi bhrpur evo draksavelani jem khub smrdh che. hum jyare tene vdhare ane vdhare smpti apum chum teo bija devo mate vdharene vdhare vedio bamdhe che. jyare mem temne puskl pak apyo, teoe temnam saramam sara pththromamthi vdhare bhjinstmbho jutha devone man apvam bnayya. israelna lokoe devne chetrvano prytyn kryo, pn hve temne potana apradnhi sja bhogvvi pdse. yhova pote j teoni vedio todi nakhse ane temna bhjinstmbhono nas krse. hve temne khevum pdse; amare koi raja nthi, karn, ame yhovathi bita nthi; ane raja pn amare mate sum krvano hto? teo vcno ape che, pn tene parvano vicar krtam nthi. krar krti vkhte jutha smkhay che, teo jyare nyayne amlma mukvano prytyn kre che. teona cukadao khedalam khetrmam ugi nikltam jheri chod jeva hoy chee. smrunna loko bethavenmam aveli temni vachrdani murti sake khub smbhay che; yajko ane loko tena mate sokh kre che. karn teoe tenum tej manyum, pn hve tene temnathi dur karavasmam levayum che. jyare e vachrdane tyamna mhan rajane vsuli trike apva mate teoni sathe gadadam assur li jvamam avse. ane teone sathe cakroni jem li jvamam avse. israelni apkittir thse ane tene pote lidhela marg mate srmavum pdse. smrunno raja smudrna mojado upr trtam lakdana patiyani jem tna jse. jyam israle pap kryum che, te bethel-mam aveli avenni murtini vedino nas thse. temni vedio upr kamta ne jhamkham ugi niklse. ane pchi loko prvtone ane dumgrone kheshe ke, “amara upr pdo ane amne dhamki do.” yhova khe che, “israelna lokoe gibyahna lokoni jem pap kryu, ane teoe pap krvantum calum rakhyum. sum gibiyahmam dust

krtyo krnarao pr yuddh acank nhotum avi pdyum? tmaramam adhinta nthi, tethi hum tmari viruddh jis; tmara asmkhy papo bdl temne siksa krva hum videsi sainyone tmari viruddh bhega kris. ephraim ek siksa pameli juvan gay jevi che jene dana chuta padva gme che. mem tene agau kdi jhumsri nice muki nthi. mem teni koml dokne mukt rakhi hti. prmtu hve hum ephraim pr jhumsri mukis. tene hlmam bamd-hvamam avse. yhuda jmin khemdse ane yakub kthn jmin todse. mem khyum,”potane saru stkmor vavo ane saca premna phl lno, tmara hrdyni kthn jgyaone khedo. yhovane sodhvano smy thi gyo che jyam sudhi yhova ave ane tmara pr bhlmsai vrsave. pn tme duskrtyo vavyam che ane tena matham phl lnyam che, tmare tmara astynam phl bhogvva pdyam che. sainyana sarmthynne lidhe ane mhan sainyone lidhe des surksit che eva juthana pr bhroso rakhvano puro bdlo tmne nli cukyo che! tara loko viruddh yuddh thse ane dushman tara killebmdh ngrono nas krse. jem salmane yuddhamam beth-arbelno vinas kryo hto ane mataone ane temna balkone jmin pr pchadine mari nakhya htam tem thse. he bethel, tari sathe pn tem j thse. karn ke, tem gnum khrab kryu che. jyare te divs avse tyare israelna rajano smpurn nas thi jse.

11

yhova khe che, “israel balk hto tyare hum tena pr prem rakhto hto. mem mara putrne misrmamthi bolavyo hto. prmtu jem jem mem tene bolavyo, ane vdhare prem apyo tem tem tene vdhare bmd krine, balne blidano apyam ane murtioni snmukh vdhare dhup krto rhyo. jo ke, mem j tene balpnmam siksa api caltam sikhvyum htum. mem j tene mari bathmam lidho hto. pn te janto n hto, tene sajosome rakhnar hum hto. mem teone premni lgamthi bamdhyana ane temne dorya me teone umca krya ane teone balkni jem tedia, ane hum pote vako vlyo ane temne jmadya. mara loko misr trph pacha phrse nhi. assur temna pr raj krse. avum bnse karn ke, teoe mari trph phrvano nkar kryo che. tena shero pr trvar ltkse. te teona bdha purusono temni dust yojnao mate nas krse. mara lokonum vln marathi vimukh thvanum che, emne mara trph umce avva mate khevamam ave che, pn teo man apta nthi. he israel, hum taro tyag si rite krum? hum tne si rite struona hathmam jva dum? hum tara hal adma jeva si rite thva dum? athva sboimni sathe vtryo tem tari sathe si rite vrtum? marum mn pachum pde che; ne dyathi ogli jay che; hum mara krodhna aves mujb vtirs nhi, hum phri taro nas kris nhi, karnke hum dev hum, mans nthi; hum tari vcce vsto prmpvitr dev chum. hum avine taro nas nhi krum. mara loko anurse yhova simhni jem grjna krse. ham te grjse ane tena balko pscimmamthi dhrujta avse. teo misrmamthi pmkhionam tolan jem vegthi avi phomcse. kbutrni jem teo assurmamthi avse. ane hum teone phrithi teonam ghrmam vsavis.” yhovae a vcn apyum che. ephraime mne juthanathi gheri lidho. israeli lokoe mne temni chetpimdiala krtyothi gheri lidho. gme tem, yhuda hji pn devn prtye, tena visvasu pvitr dev prtye, asthir che.

yhova khe che," israel vayune pkdvano koi pryt kr-
tum hoy tem vter che. teo temna juthana vdhare che
ane vdharene vdhare cōre che. teo assurio sathe kraro
kre che, pn e j smye misre khmdni trike jetunnum
tel mokle che. yhovani yhuda viruddh dlil che. teo
yakubne tena krtyoni sja apse. yakubne tena khrab
krtyoni yogy sja thse. emno purvj yakub grbhmam
hto tyam j tene potana bhaine dudo hto ane moto
ttham tene dev sathe bath bhidi hti. ha, te devdūt
sathe ldyo ane jityo hto. tena trpthi asirvad melv-
vane tene rudn kryum ane vinmtio kri. bethelmam
tene devni modhemodh mulakat kri. deve teni sathe
vat kri. ha, yhova, sainyono dev che. yhova e tenum
smark nam che jenathi temne bolavvamam ave che. te
mate tme dev bhni pacha phro. prem ane nyayne vlgri
rho. dev tmne mdd krse tevi asa sathe raj jota rho.
yhova khe che, "israelio to khotam trajvam rakhnar
vepario jeva che, chetripimdi teone gme che. teo khe
che, "khrekrh, ame to dhnvan chie, ame smptti melvi
che, ane ekokey paiso aniti ke, papno nthi. yhova
khe che, "tmne misrmamthi bhar lavyo tyarthi hum
tmaro dev yhova chum. hum tmne mukrr prvna
divsoni jemj mmdpomam rhetam kris. mem tmne
cetvni apva mate mara prboddho tmari pase moklya.
mem j teone anek smdrso apyam ane temne tmari
pase drstamto sathe moklya. gilyadmam murtipuja
thi rhi che, to jrur te papono nas thse. gilgalmam
bildono bli apay che. teoni vedio khedela khetrni ba-
juna pththrona dhgla jevi thse. khetrna carani jem
vedioni harmalao tmari murtione blidan arpa vpray
che. gilyad pn murtioni puja krnara murkhaothi
bhrelum che. yakub arammam bhagi gyo, ane israle
ptni melvva tyam kam kryum, tene tenine ghetam
cravine melvi. pchi yhovae ek prboddhk dvāra is-
raeli lokono misrmamthi chutkaro kryō. teone ek
prboddhk marphte rksn apyum. prmtu israelna lokoe
yhovane bhare krodhit krya che. yhova temna papo
mate temne j jvabdar therse ane temne je apradho
krya che, teno dos temna mathe nakhse ane tene
prbhu yhova mrtyudmd krse.

ephraimna vmsno bol pdtam bija vmsna loko dhruji
utham. israelmam e vmsnum evum man htum
prmtu balni puja krvane karne e loko apradhi thrya
ane marya gya. ane hve teo pap upr pap krya j jay
che ane potane mate potani klpna prmaneni cam-
dini dhaleli murtio nbnadvave che. e bdhi to karigre
bnaveli che, chtam teo khe che ke," ane bli cdhavo."
manso vacrdaone cumbn kre che! athi teo prodhna
dhummsni jem, athva jotjotmam udi jti jhaklni jem,
athva khlamamthi pvn tnai jtam bhusani jem ke, dhu-
madiyamamthi niklta dhumadani jem hta n hta thi
jse. yhova khe che: "tme misrmam htm tyarthi hum,
yhova tmaro dev chum. mara sivay tmaro koi any dev
nthi. ane mara vina tmaro koi tarnhar nthi. grm ane
suka arnymam mem tmari kalji rakhi hti. prmtu tme
pet bhrine khadhumpidhum ane dhraya etle tmne ab-
himan thi gyum ane tme mne bhuli gya. etle hve hum
tmara mate simh jevo this, dipdani jem hum tmara

rstani bajumam tampine besis. jenam bccam jhutvi
levaya hoy evi rimchnni jem hum tmne ciri nakhis;
ane simhni jem hum tmaro bhks kris. he israelva-
sio, jo hum tmaro vinas kris, to tmne mdd krnar
kon che? tmarum rksn krnar tmaro raja kyam che?
tmarmu rksn krnara tmara bdha rajkrtao kyam che?
tme j temni pase mari magni kri hti ke, "amne ek raja
apo, rajkrtao apo." mem mara krodhmam tmne raja
apyo hto. ane hve rose bhraine mem tene li lidho
che. israelna papo copde nomdhvamam avela che ane
yogy smye siksā mate te bhri rakhela che. ena prsv
mate vedna-pida sru thi che, pn e murkh balk che,
karnke smy thyo hova chtam e udmramthi bhar av-
tum nthi. hum muly cukvine tene seolmamthi cho-
davisli, hum emne mrtyumamthi chodavis. teni ksoti
krva mate he seol, tari vinas skit chuti muk. are mr-
tyu tari mhamari mok!! karnke mari amkhmam dya
rhi nthi. tena srj bhaioamthi te sauthi vdhu nistha-
van gnato hto. prmtu purvno pvn-arnymamthi avto
yhovano pvn tena upr prcmd rite avse ane pchi jhra
sukai jse. ane temna kumvao sukai jse ane temno
mulyvan khjano pvnmm ghsdai jse. smrune devni
viruddh bmd kryum che, mate tene tene tana apradhma
phl bhogvva pdse. tena upr akrmn krnar sainya tena
lokono smhar krse. temna balkone bhomye pchadine
mari nakhvamam avse ane temni grbhvti strionam
pet ciri nakhvamam avse. e loko tvrarno bhog bnse.

he israelna loko, tmara yhova dev pase pacha avo,
tmara dusrkyone lidhe tme thokor khaine pchdaya
cho. tmari vinmti rju kro. yhova pase avo ane
kho:"he yhova, amaram papo dur krine amaramam-
num sarum hoy, teno svikar kro. ame tmne stu-
tio apirsum. assur amne bcavi skse nhi; hve ame
kdi yuddhna ghodane bhrose rhisum nhi, ane hve
ame kdi hathe ghdeli murtine amaro dev khisum nhi"
tme j anathna nath cho. yhova khe che, "hum mara
lokona visvasghatno rsto kris. hum udartathi ane
chutthi temna pr prem rakhis. karnke hum temna
pr rose nthi. hum israelne mate jhakl jevo this; te
kmlni jem khilse, lbanonnam vrksoni jem tena mal
hju umda jse, tene nva phngam phutse, ane teni dalio
phelai jse, teno dekhav ek sumdr jaimtvrks jevo hse
ane lbanonna gmdhtrumo jevi teni suvas hse. phri
teo mara chaydamam vaso krse; teo bgicani jem
phulse phalse, draksavadini jem vdhse; teoni sugmdh
lbanonna draksars jevi thse. he israel, tare murtio
sathe kim krvanum nhi rhe. hum e chum je tmari
prarthnaono uttr apu chum. ane hum tmari smbhal
raku chum. tmari sarsmbhal rakhum chum. hum
sda lilachm rheta vrks jevo chum. mari pasethi j tmne
phl mle che." smju dahyo hoy te a babtone smje, bud-
dhisali vykit te sambhle, jenamam smjn hoy te, eno
arth haiyamam rakhe, karnke yhovana rstao sty ane
nyayi che, ane saro mans tena upr cale che, pn papi
manso thokor khaine pchday che.

pthuelna putr yoelne smbhlayeli yhovani vani sambhlo, he israelna vdilo! ane desna srv vtnio, tme pn dhyan apo! tmara ke tmara purvjona smymam kdi avum bnyum che? tme tmaram smtanone eni vat krjo; teo temnam smtanone vat krse ane teo pchini pedhine khese. tido tmara bghe pak khai jse. je katrnara tidoe chodyum te gngnta tido khase; je gngnta tidoe chodyum te kudta tido khase; chelle amkrantiya tid bcelum bghum khai jse. he chaktao, tme jago ane akrmd kro! srv draksars pinarao, jorthi rdo! mitho draksars tmari pasethi li levayo che. karn, ek dese prthvine dhamki didhi che. teo agnit che. emnam damt simhna damt jeva che, temni dadho simhnni dadho jevi che. teoe mari draksni ltaono nas kryo che ane amjir vrkso pr phkt patli dalio chodi che. teoe teni chal smpurnt: utari lidhi che ane tene bajumam phemki dighum che. dalio sphed dekhay che. koi kumvari knya potana juvan ptina avsanthi sokna vstro pherine akrmd kre tem tme akrmd kro. yhovana mmdirmam khadyarpno ane peyarpno avtam nthi. yajko je yhova agl sevk che teo sok kre che. khetro lumtai gya che. bhumu akrmd kre che. kem ke anaj lumtai gymum che. nvi draks sukai gi che. tel sukai jay che. he dhrtina khednara! pok muko, akrmd kro, he draksnivadina malio! ghum mate ane jv mate pok muko; karn ke khetrna pakno nas thyo che. draksni velio sukai rhi che, amjir sukai rhyam che. dadm, dat, sphrjn ane khetrma bdham vrkso sukai gya che. lokomamthi anmd jto rhyo che. he yajko! sokna vstro dharn krine sok kro. he vedina sevk, akrmd kro. he mara devna sevk, sokna vstromam akhi rat galo. tmara devna ghrmam koi khadyarpn ke peyarpn nthi. pvitr upvasni jaherat kro. pvitrshba bolavo, tmara dev yhovana mmdirmam agevanone ane desvasione bhaga kro, ane yhova agl rudn kro. arr! kevo bhykr divs. yhovano vises divs njik che! sainyono dev yhova trphti vinas rupe avse. apni njr same j apnum ann adrsy thi gymum. apna devna mmdirmamthi srv anmd ane utsah udi gya che. suki jmin nice dhany sdi jay che. vkharo nst thi che. kotharo ocha tha che. khetroam anaj sukai gymum che. dhor bhambhri rhyam che! ane bldo mumjaya che; karnke teo mate ghascaro rhyo nthi. ghetamnam tolam pn kst shn kri rhyam che. he yhova, hum tmne bolavum chum. 'karnke agnie mrubhumina ghascarane bhm kryo che ane prjvlt jvalaoe khetrna bdha vrkso bali nakhyam che. ha, vncr psuo pn pani mate tmne pokare che; karnke panini gharao sukai gi che, ne agnie vnno ghascaro bhm kryo che.'

siyonmam rnsimgdum vgado, mara pvitr prvt pr bhy sucvto cetvnino sur smbhlayo. desna srv loko, thrthri utho, karnke yhovano nyayno divs avi rhyo che. te chek njik che. amdhar ane visadno te divs che. vadlo ane amdhkarno divs. prvto pr pthrata ghata pdchaya jevum blvan ane visal sainy jevum dekhay che. evum phelam kdi bnyum nthi ke, bhvisymam kdi jova nhi mle, moti ttha blvan prja avse. agni

temni smks bbbhuke che. temni pacht jvalao lpkara mare che. temni smksni bhumu adma bgica jevi che. prmtu teoni pacht te ujid army jevi che. ha, ksum j rhetum nthi. temno dekhav ghodaona jevo che; ane jane ghodesvar hoy tem teo dode che. teo sikrho pr gdgat krtam, rthoni jem agl ghisi rhyam che, ghas blti jvalaona lpkaranu jem ane yuddhbhumimam skitsali sainani jem agl vdhe che. temne jotam prjao dhruji uthe che. bhyne karne sauna chera uprthi lohi udi jay che. a 'yoddhao' paydlni jem dode che, ane prsiks pamela sainikoni jem bhinto upr cdhi jay che. teo bdha ek hrolmam khse che ane temni hrolthi htam nthi. teo ekbjane dhkko nthi martam ane hrolmam rhe che. jyare teo sstro smks pde tyare, teo krm todtam nthi. teo shermam umtya che. teo divaloni ek trphti biji trph dode che. teo mkanoni amdr cdhi jay che. ane barionmamthi corni jem prvese che. dhrti temni agl dhruje che ane akas thrthre che, sury ane cmdr kala pdi jay che ane tarao tejsvita gumave che. yhova tena sainydlone ajnao ape che. temnum sainy motum che, ane temni ajna palnarao skitsali che. yhovano nyayno divs bhykmr ane bihamno che. eni same kon tki ske? topn, yhova khe che, "hji smy che saca hrthyti tme mari pase pacha phro. upvas kri, rudn kro, ne akrmd kro. tmaram vstro nhi, hrdyo ciri nakho. tmara yhova dev pase pacha phro. te dyalu ane krpalu che. te gusse thvamam dhimo che ane teni pase anero prem che ane te nyayna kukadane lgto teno vicar bdle che. kon jane che? kdac te tena vicar bdle ane sjathi phri tmne asirvad ape. tyare tmara dev yhovane khadyarpn ane peyarpn rheva de. siyonmam rnsimgdum vgado, pvitr upvas jaher kro; ane dhamirk sbha mate lokone bhaga kro. lokone bhaga kro, smudayne pavn kro, vdilo, balko ane dhavnam balkone bhaga kro. vr ane knyae temno lgn mmdp chodi avvum jaie. yajko, je yhovana sevk che, temne osri ane vedi vcce rdvum ane khევum ke, "he yhova, tara loko pr dya kr. vide-sione temne hravva n do. tmara lokone videsio smks ljjit thva n do, jeo dreknne khe che, "teono dev kyam che?" tyare yhovane potana desne mate lagni thi, ne tene potana loko pr dya avi. yhovae potana lokone jvab apyo, "juo, hum tmne smtos thay tetla purtam anaj, draksars, ane tel moklis. hve hum tmne videsio smks jhi vdhare ljjit thva nhim du. pn hum a sainyono uttrmamthi khse di ane teone dur desmam mokli dis. hum teone ujid ttha veran desmam pacha mokli dis. teomamna addhane mrt srovrnam ane bakinane bhumdhy smudrmam dhkeli. pchi teo durgmdhit the ane temni gmdh uce cdhse karnke tene skitsali karyo kryam che." he bhumu, gbhras nhi, hve khus tha ane anmd kr. karnke yhovae mhan karyo krya che. he vncr psuo, tme drso nhi; karnke gaucrni jgyao phrithi hriyali the. vrkso potana phl upjavse, amjirvrkso ane draksavelao phrithi phlvmta the. he siyonna loko, khus thao, tmara yhova devna name anmd kro; karnke te tmari sathena smbmhdhna prsthapna cih-nrupe sdrdtunam vrsado mokli rhyo che. te tmara mate vrsad vrsavse. phrithi, te vsmst ane sdrdtumam vrsad vrsavse. phri khlio ghumthi bhrai jse ane kumdo jaitell ane draksarsthi ubhrase. mem marum mhan vinask tidonum lskr tmari viruddh moklyum htum-samuhik tido, phudktam tido, vinask tido, ane

kaptam tido. temna dvara nst thyelo pak hum tmne pachu apis. tme coksks ghraine khaso ane yhova devna namni stuti krso; je tmari sathe adbhut rite rvtiya che ane mara loko phri kdi ljiti nhi thay. pchi tmne khbr pdse ke, hum israelmam chum, ne hum tmaro dev yhova chum, ne bijum koi nthi; ane mara loko kdi ljiti thes nhi.” “tyar pchi, hum mara akasman bdha loko pr redis. tmara putro ane putrio prbodh krse, tmara ghrdamo svpno jose ane yuvanone smdrso thes. vdhumam, te smye hum maro atma tmara daso ane dasio upr redis. vli hum prthvi pr ane akasman ascryjnk nisanio mukis, lohi ane agni ttha dhumadana stmbho yhovano mhan ane bhyumkr divs ave te phelam sury amdhkarrup ane cmdr lohirusp thi jse. te smye em thes ke, je koi yhovane bolavse te bhagi jse, karn, yhovae khyum htum ke, “yrualemmam ane siyon prvt pr dirdhvjivo thes, ane yrualemmam baki rhelao-mamthi jene yhova bolave. teo ugri jse.

3

“juo! te divsomam etle te smye, jyare hum yhuda ane yrualemmam bhagy phervis, hum bdha lokone bhaga kris ane temne yhosaphatni khinmam nice li avis; ane temne mara lokone, israelio mara uttradhikarione ija krva mate sja kris. jeone teoe vividh desomam vervikher kri, mari bhumine vibhajit kri hti. teoe ciththio nakhi mara lokone sevko trike vhemcim lidha che. teoe nana chokraone vesyao melvva vemci nakhyam che, ane draksars ane mdypannam bdlamam chokrio bdli che. “he tur ane sidon ttha plesethna bdha pramto, tmare ne mare sum leva deva? sum tme pachum valva prytin kro cho? savdhan rho, tme jo bdlo leva mamgso, to jhdpthi hum tmari trph phris ane gntrio tmara pr valis! tme maram sonacamdi li lidham che, ttha marum srvt kimmti drvy tmara mmdiomam tme upadi gya cho. “vli tme yhuda ane yrualemma lokone grikkone veci didha che, teo temne potana vtnmam dur desmam li gya che. prmtu hve hum tme temne jyam vecyam che tyamthi jgadis ane tme je kryum che te sman j hum tmari sathe kris. hum tmara putr ane putrione yhudana vmsjone vemcims ane teo temne durna des sebana lokone vmeci dese.” kemke a yhovatum vcin che. tme prjaomam bdhi baju jaher kro; yuddhni taiyari kro. sresth yoddhaoni bhrti kro. yuddhna srvt puruso taiyar thao ane yuddh trph kuc kro. tmara hlai kosone ogaline temamthi trvaro bnavo ane tmaram damtrdamone tipine bhala bnavo. durbl mansone kheva do ke te blvan che. he ajubajuni srvt prjao, jldi avo, ne ektr thao; he yhova, tmara yoddhaone tyam utari lavo.” rastone jagva do ane yhosaphatni kotrmam avva do. hum njikna desono nyay apva mate tyam besvano chum. hve tme datrdam clavo, mol paki gyo che. avo, draksacki draksthi bhreli che; kumda rsthi ubhray tyam sudhi draksaone gumdhya kro.” karnke temni dustta vdhi gi che. nyaycukadani khinmam moto jnsmuday rah joi rhyo che! karnke nyaycukadani khinmam yhovano divs pase thi rhyo che. sury ane cmdr kala pdi jay che ane taraono prkas jhamkho pdyo che. yhova dev siyonmamthi grjna kre che ane yrualemmamthi trad nakhe che; tethi prthvi ane akas je che. pn yhova tenam loko mate surksit

sthl thes. te israel mate killo che. tyare tme janso ke, “hum mara pvitr prvt siyon upr besnaro tmaro dev yhova chum. pchi yrualemmam pvitr ngri bnse ane videsio tena pr akrmn krse nhi.” yhudane phrithi nvi bnavase “te divse prvtomamthi mitho draksars tpske ane dumgromamthi dudh vhes. yhudani sukai gyeli dharao panithi bhrpur thes. sittimni khinne pani phomcadva yhovana mmdirmamthi jhro niklse. misr ujjd thi jse, ane edom ujjd mrubhumi bnse, karn ke a lokoe yhudana lokone utpat kryom hto ane temnum nidors lohi vhevdayum htum. pn yhuda sda nirvasit thes ane yrusalem pedhi dr pedhi vsti vdharo pamse. karn hum temna lohine dmdis. hum tene vgr dmdye chodis nhi.” karnke yhova siyonmam rhe che.

yhudiyana raja ujhijhya ane israelna yoasna putr raja yrobamna smymam, amos tkoa jatina bhrvado-mamnon ek hto a israel visena smdesao che je tene dhrtikmp thyana be vrs phela tene khyum, “yхова siyonmamthi grjna krse, yrusalem motethi khese; bhrvado akrmd krse, ane kamerlni toc sukai jse.” yхова a prmane khe che: “dmskna lokoe varmvap pap krya che, ane hum te bhlis nhi. hum teone siksa krya vgr rhis nhi. jem anaj dhokavani lokhmdni gadithi dhokavay che, tem gilyadmam mara lokone teoe marya che. prmtu hum hjhaelna mhelne ag campis, ne te ben-hdadna mhelone bhsmbhut kri dese. “vli hum dmskna drvajao todi nakhis, ane avenni khin-mamna lokonoe nas kris. beth-edenna netaone siksa kris. aramna loko des nikal thyelni jem kir pacha phrse.” a yhovana sbdo che. yхова khe che: “gajhana lokoe varmvap pap krya che. teoe dhime dhime ghs-dine akha smajne adomna lokone gulam trike sopi didhel che. a mate hum teone jrur siksa kris, hum gajhani divalone ag lgadis ane ag ngrna srv killebmdhi krela ghrone nst kri namkhse. hum asdodna bdha lokone mari nakhis. ekron ane asklonna rajano pn nas kris. baki rhela plistio nas pamse, tem dev yхова khe che.” yхова khe che: “turna lokoe varmvap pap krya che. ane hum te bhlis nhi, hum tene siksa krya vina chodis nhi, teoe israel satheni mitr-tana krarno bhmg kryo che. ane israel pr humlo krine smgr prjane desnikal thyelani jem adom li avya. tene mate hum teone jrur siksa kris, hum turni divalone ag lgadis ane ag sherna srv killebmdhi krela ghrone nst kri nakhse.” yхова khe che: “adomna lokoe varmvap pap krya che ane hum temne bhluli jis nhi. hum tene siksa krya vina chodis nhi. tene dyane neve mukine hathmam trvar line potana jatbhaio yakubna vmsjono picho kryo hto. teno krodh sda bbbhukto j rhyo. teno ros kdi smyo j nhi, te mate hum jrur tene sja kris. hum ‘temanne’ ag lgadis ane ag ‘bosrahna’ killane nst kri nakhse.” yхова khe che: “ammonna lokoe varmvap pap krya che, temne potani srhd vis-tarva mate gilyadmam grbhvti strionam pet pn ciri nakhyam che; athi hum temne jrur sja kris. hum rab-bahni divalone ag lgadis ane ag ngrna srv killebmdhi mhelo, ghrone nst kri nakhse. caretprk yuddhnad thse, ane jane prcmd vavajhodano krpok thi rhyo hoy em lagse. teona rajao ane teona amlaro sathes desvto lese.” a yhovana sbdo che.

yхова khe che: “moabna lokoe varmvap pap krya che ane hum temne bhluli jis nhi. temne adomna rajana hadkam baline curo kri nakhyam htam; athi hum temne jrur sja kris. hum moabne ag lgadis ane ag kriyothna killebmdhi mhelo mkanone nst kri dese. yuddhna akrmd ane rnsingdamna avajo md-hye moab nas pamse. hum tena rajkrtane tyamj mari nakhis ane teni sathes tena srv amlarone mari nakhis.” a yhovana vcn che. yхова khe che: “yhudiyae varmvap pap kryu che hum teone siksa krya vgr rhis nhi. e lokoe mara niymono anadr kryo che, ane mari ajnao mani nthi. temna pitro je khota devone anus-

rta hta temne temne khote mager dorya che; athi hum temne jrur sja kris. hum yhudiya pr ag lgadis ane ag yrusalemma killebmdhi mhelo mkanone nst krse.” yхова khe che: “israelna lokoe varmvap pap krya che ane hum te bhlis nhi. hum tene siksa krya vina chodis nhi. teoe nyayi lokone camdina bdla-mam vecya che ane gribone butni jodina bdlamam vecya che. teoe gribone dhulmam pgtle kcdya che. ane nmr lokone saca margmamthi dur dhkeli deva-mam avyam che. pita ane putr ek j stri pae gya che ane marum pvitr nam bgadyum che, teo vedini baju-mam dhirela nanamni surksa trike lidhelam kpdam pr sui jay che. ane teona devna mmdirmam avta loko pasethi dmd trike lidhela nanamno draksars pie che. “tme jyare kenanmam dakti thya tyare amorio tyam hta, teo devdarna vrks jeva umca ane ok vrks jeva khdtl hta. pn tmara mate mem teone smapt krya hta, ha, me teoni sakhao ane teona muliyaono nas kryo. “vli hum tmne misrmamthi sathes bhar li avyo, ane mem tmne vnyprdes thki calis vrs sudhi margdrsn apyum jethi tme amoriona rastne tabamam li sko. mem tmara putromamthi anekne prbdhko ane na-jhirio bnayya. he israelna loko, sum e sacum nthi?” a hum yхова khum chum. pn tme najhirione draksars payo; ane prbdhokone ajna kri ke, prbdh krso nhi. juo, jem gadum bharne lidhe dbai jay che, ane hum tmne tmari jgyae jmin pr dbavi dis. ane jhdpi dod-narni dod nkami jse. blvanni takat lupt thi jse. ane janita namamkit yoddhao pn potano jiv bcavi skse nhi. dhnurdhario teoni jmin kbjamam rakti skse nhi ane jeo jhdpthi dodi ske che teo potane bcavva bhagi skse nhi ane ghodesvaro teono potano jiv bcavi skse nhi. yoddhaomano sauthi bhadur pn te divse sstro muki nasi jse.” em yхова khe che.

he israelna loko, tmne akhi prjane yхова misrmamthi bhar li avya hta. hve tmari viruddh yhovae je vcno khyam che te sambhilo: “prthvi prna srv lokomamthi phkt tmne j mem psmd krya che. a mate hum tmara srv gunao mate tmne siksa kris.” sum be jna mlvane smmt thya vgr sathes ji ske? sum sikar hathmam avya vgr simh jmgmlam grjna krse? jo simhna bc-ae kami pkdyum n hoy to potana bilmamthi rado padee? jalno upyog krya vgr koipn pksine kevi rite pkdi ske? sivay ke koi pkday phamslani kman bmdh thay? rnsingdum ngrmam vgadavamave to loko drya vina rhe? sum yhovani mrji vina yhovana hath vina ngr pr apht ave khri? prmtu potana sevk pr-bodhkone potana mnsubani jan krya vina sainyono dev yхова ksum j krto nthi. simhe grjna kri che, kon bhythi nhi dhruje? mara yхова deve teni iccha prgt kri che. kon tenum bhvisy bhakti jaherat krya vgr rhi ske? asdodni ane misrna mhelomam rhetam lokone jaher kri jnavo ke, “smrunni aspasna prvt upr tme bhega thao. tyam mceli amdhadhumdhi ane is-raelna srv gunaono srmjnk tmaso nihalo.” yхова khe che: “nyaythi vrtvum etle sum, e tmara loko bhluli gya che. teo bdha to bs, himsa ane sosnthi cori ane lumt-thi potana ghr bhre che.” tethi prbhu yхова khe che, “dusmn ave che, te des pr akrmn krse ane tmara killao todi padee ane tmara mhelone lumti lese.” yхова khe

che ke, “jem koi bhrvad simhna momamthi matr be pg ke kanno ekad tukdo bcavi le che, tem smrunna plm-gomam tha resmi gdela bichana pr besnar israeliomamthi bhuj thoda bcva pamse.” a vcno sambhlo ane yakubna vmsjo same saksi rakho. sainyono dev mara yhova dev am khe che, “yakubna vmsni viruddh saksi puro. hum israelne tena papo mate siksra kris te divse hum bethelni vedione dhikkaris, vedi prna simgda kapi nakhvamam avse. ane teo jmin pr pdi jse. hum siyalana mhelo ttha unalana mhelo, bnneno nas kris; ane hathidamtna mhelo nas pamse ne ghna nivassthanono nas kris.” em yhova khe che.

4

he smrun prvt pr rheti basanni tmdurst gayo, tme ke je gribone heran kro cho ane durlbone stavo cho, tme ke je tmara ptine kho cho, “calo apne pie.” tme a vcno sambhlo. sainyono dev mara malik yhovae teni pvitrtane name prtijna lidhi che ke, tmara pr apttina divso avi pdse ke jyare psuni jem tmara nakmam vali sathe tmne li jvamam avse. tmaramamna baki rhelaone machli pkdvana gl vde ghdsi jvamam avse. divalna bakoramamthi tmne sidha tmara ngrmamthi li jvamam avse ane tmne hamornmam phemkvamam avse. a yhovana vcn che. “bethel ane gilgal ji; blidan apir tmara pap vdhartam jao. roj svare tmara blidan arpn kro. ane athvadiyamam be var tmaram dsams-upjno dsmo bhag dhravo. khmirvali rotli abhar arpn trike arpn kro ane tmari mrji mujbna arpn kyare lavso teni jaherat kro. karnke he israelio, am krvm tmne gme che.” a karnthi me tmne mara trphthi tmara ngrmam bhukhya pete rakhya. ane tmari vsahtomam dukal utpn kryo. tem chtam tme mari pase avya nhi. “a yhovana vcno che. “kapnine trn mhinano smy hto, tyarthi mem tmare tyam vrsad vrsavto atkavi didho. ek gammam vrsad vrsto ane bijamam n vrsavto. ek khetrmam vrsto ane bijamam n vrsta te sukai jutm. tethi be - trn gamna loko lthdiyam khata pani mate bija ek gammam jta. pn pani pamta nhi. tem chtam tme pacha mare srne n avya.” a yhovana vcn che. “mem tmara anajna khetro sukvi nakhya, tmara bago ane draksna bgicao tdkathi samlam padi didha, tid tmaram amjirna vrkso ane jaitunna phul jhadna bgica khai gya, chtam tme mari trph pacha phrya nhi.” a yhovana vcno che. “mem misrmam mrkino rogcalo phelayvo hto. tmara juvan yoddhaono trvarthi mem smhar kryo. tmara ghodaonum hum hrn kri gyo, tmari chavnione mem mrtdehothi gmdhati kri muki, chtam tme pacha mare srne n avyam.” a yhovana vcn che. “mem jem sdom ane gmoramam kryu htum, tem tmara pr trasdayk aphto moklavi, tme agmamthi kadhela lakdana dhimca jeva thi gya; chtam tme mari pase pacha avya nhi.” a yhovana vcno che. “e mate, he israel, hum tne e j haltmam mukis, hum tara eva j hal kris. mate tme mne, tmara devne mlva taiyar thao. ham tum tati jatne taiyar kr, jene tum mlvano che te prvtone bnavnar, vayuno srjnar che. e j che je mnusy sum vicare che te prgt kre che. te e j che je prbhatne amdhkarmam phervi nakhe che ane duniyani umcai pr cale che. tenum nam sainyono dev yhova che.

5

he israelna vmsjo tmara mate hum dukhnam gito gaum chum te sambhlo, israelni visuddhta bhamgi pdi che. te phrithi ubhi thi skse nhi; tene teni potani j jminno tyag kryo che. ane tene ubha thva mate mdd kre tevum koi nthi. yhova mara malik khe che, “je ngrmamthi hjaro yoddhao kuc kri bhar niklta hta tyam matr so j rhyam hse. ane jyamthi so kuc krine niklya hta tyam pacha phrela matr ds j hse.” israelna lokone yhova khe che: “mne sodho, to tme jivso; pn bethelni sodh n kro, ne gilgalmam n jso, ne ber-seba n jao; karnke gilgalna lokone bmdivasmam li jvamam avse ane bethel atisy dukhnam avi pdse.” yhovane sodho, to tme jivso, tem nhi kro to te agnini jem yusuphna ghrni arpar, prsri jse. te bhsrn kri nakhse ane bethel pase tene olva mate koi nhi hoy. he dust loko, tme grib ane pgtle kcdayela mate “nyay” ek kdvi goli bnavi che. sccai e tmara mate ek nirrtk sbd che. je krttika spsitr ane mrgsirno rcnar che, je gadh amdhkarne prbhatmam phervi nakhe che. ane divsne amdhari ratmam phervi nakhe che, je sagrna jlne bolavine vrsad trike prthvi pr vrsave che, tenum nam yhova che. atymt skitsali vegthi ane purn skitthi te vinaskark akrmn sjer che. ane killa todi pade che.” je prbodbhko nyayalymam anyayno samno kre che te pramanik nyayadhisone ane je prbodbhke sty bole che teno tme tirsark kro cho. tme gribone pg tle kcdho cho ane temni pasethi anaj pdave lo cho, tethi tme ghdeli pththrnjam je ghr bamdhyam che, temam tme rheva nhi pamo. tme rmniy draksavadio ropi che, pn teno draksars tme piva nhi pamo; karnke tmaram papo ghna che ane khub trasdayk che. hum janum chum ke je nyayna margne anusre che, tene heran kro cho, ne tme lamc lo cho ane gribne nyayalymam nyaythi vmcitr rakho cho. athi, e karnke sana loko tmari siksana bhyrnkr divse yhova smks cup rthese, kem ke a smy bhumdo che. jivvum hoy to bhlaine sodho, buraine nhi, jethi tme kho cho tem, sainyono dev yhova tmari jode rhe. buraine dhikkaro, ne bhlai up prem rakho, ane nyayalymam nyayni prtistha kro. to kdac sainyono dev yhova baki rhela loko up dya kre.” athi sainyono yhova mara malik khe che, “serine khune khune sok thse, serie serie hay! hay! na pokaro smbhlase. loko dhmdhadari rajiya ganarao sathe khedutone pn akrmd krva bolavse; draksni bdhi vadiomam sok thse. karn ke hum a srv jgyaothi psar this ane bdhi vstuno nas kris.” em yhov khe che. tme kheso, “yohovano divs pase hot to ke-vum sarum; dev srv struothi amaro bcav kre. pn tmne te divsno spst khyal nthi. te divs prkas ane sm-rddhi nhi prmtu amdhkar ane nyay sasn lavse. te to jem koi mans simsthi bhagi jay; ne tene rimch bhete, athva ghrmam jine bhimtno teko le, ne tene sap krde tevo. yohovano divs sace j amdhkarbhryo che, prkasbhryo nthi; eno amdhkar evo gadh che ke jemam prkasnum eke kirn nthi.” yhova khe che: “hum dhikkaru chum, ha, hum tmara utsvone dhikkarum chum, mne tmari dhamirk sbhao gmti nthi. ha, jo ke tme tmaram dhnarpn ane khadyarpn lavso. toye hum teno svikar kris nhi. hum tmara hrstput sam-tyrpnioni same pn jois nhi. tmara gito marathi dur kro. mara kanmam te ghomghat sman che. tmaram

vadysmgit tmne gme tetlum krnpriy lage pn hum te sambhlis nhi. pn bhle sccaine sda vgheta jhrnamni jem ane nyay ne panithi bhrpur ndini jem vheva do. he israelna vmsjo, jyare tme calis vrs sudhi vn prdesmam htam, sum tme mne yjnbli arpn krya htam? mne blidano arpn kryam htam? tme hmesa tmara raja sikkuthne ane tararupi dev kiynni murtione mathe cdhavi che. a murtione tme j bnaveli hti. tethi hum tmne dmskni hd par dur desvate mokli dis.” a vcno tena che jenum nam sayinyono dev yhova che.

6

siyonmam esarammam ane anmdmam rhenara ttha smrunna prvtomam nirbhypne rhenara “mukhy” rastna namamkit manso jeo pase “israelna loko” ave che. kevi trasjnk tmari dsa thse! durbhagy tmarum! kalneh ngr jine juo, tyamthi mhan hmathngr jao, ane tyamthi plistiona gath shermam jao, e rajyo krtam tmari dsa sum sari che? athva temno vistar tmara krtam sum visal che? je aphtno divs tme pachot helva dharo cho, pn himsanum rajy njik lavo cho. ane tmara karyothi nyaykalna divsone pase lavo cho. tme esaramthi hathidamtana plmgo pr suo cho vli tme tolamamthi kumla hlvano ane psmid krela vachrdanum bhojn khao cho. tme arth vgrna gito kamclau tmtuvady vinana sur sathe gao cho; tme pota mate daudni maphk nvam nvam vajimtro bnavo cho. tme pyala bhrine draksars pio cho ane potana srيره momghamam momgha attr lgavo cho, pn des upr jhjhumti paymalini tmne pdi nthi! tethi sau prthm tmne gulamo trike li jvavam avse. ane tmara esarammo amt avse. mara prbhu yhovae potana name cetvni ape che: “hum israelna abhimanne ane jutha mhimane dhikkarum chum. ane temna mhelono mne tirsakar che. etle emna sherne ane temam je kim che te bdhane hum dumsnona hathmam sompi dis, a yhova sayinyono devna vcni che.” jo koi ghrmam ds vykito pachl rhi gi hse to teo mri jse. mrt mansna sgamamthi je matr ek mans jivto che, te dphnvidhi mate sb bhar li jva ghrmam prves krse. tyare amdr chupai rheli vykitne te puchse, “sum ahimya koi bijum hji che?” ane te jvab apse, “na.” tyare te khese, “cup rhe, apne yhovanum nam uccarva layk nthi. rkheche te sambhli jay.” kemke, juo, yhovae ades api rhyache. te mota ghrone bhamgine bhukko kri namkhse ane nana ghrna nana tukdam kri nakhshe. sum ghodo khdk marg pr dodi ske? sum bld khdko pr khedi ske? evum puchvum te pn murkhta che. tme to tena krtam pn vdhare murkh hta? tme nyayne vikrt krine jher jevo bnavyo che ane dust vatvrn peda kryu che. ane pramaniktana phlone kdva bnavya che. tme ke je sunyvt jgya pr anmd pamo cho, ane tme j kho cho, “sum apne apni potani j takatthi simgo dharn kryam nthi?” ha, smbhal rakho, “he israel, hum tari viruddh ek prjane ubhi krum chum; teni saina utttram hmathna ghatthi dksinmam arabahni khin sudhi smpurn prdesno vinas krse.” sayinyono dev yhovae am khe che.

7

yhova deve mne a drsy btavyum: prthm lnni pchi phelo pak rajane kr trike apato, jyare bijo pak phuti niklto. yhovae tidnumsrjn kryum. te tido khetr prnum ghas khai gya tyare me khyum, “he sayinyono dev yhovae amne maph kro.” a pchi israelio kevi rite jivta rhi ske? kemke teo nana che te mate.” tethi yhovane a vise pscattap thyo; temne mne khyum, “hum te thva dis nhi.” sayinyono dev yhovae mne a bijum drsy btavyum: sayinyono dev yhovae agnipriksa krva bolavtam htam. tene mota sagrne suvki nakhyo ane jminne bhsmibhut kri didhi. tyam tem mne khyum, “he yhovae dev, krpa krine tem thva deso nhi. tme jo teoni viruddh thao to teo pase biji ki asa che? israel ghnun nanum che.” yhovane e vise pscattap thyo, yhovae dev khe che, “e pn thse nhi.” pchi yhovae mne drsy btavyum. pote hathmam olombo pkdine bhimt pase ubha che. divalni spati mapva mate olombo vpray che. yhovae mne puchyum, “amos, tne sum dekhay che?” mem khyum, “ek olombo.” yhovae khyum, “hum mara lokoni a olmbathi priksa lis, hum teona khota karyoni sja apya vgr jva dis nhi. ishakkam pvsitrsthanokhmdr thi jse. yrobammam vmsne hum tvrane ghat utaris.” pchi bethelna yajk amasyae amosna vcno sambhlyam tyare tene yrobam raja pr jhdphthi smdeso moklyo: “apna desmam amos rajdrohi che, ane tmara mrrn mate kavtrum ghde che. a babb ashy che. tena lidhe kdac desmam blvo phati niklse. te khe che ke, ‘yrobam yuddhmam maryo jse, ane israelna lokoe niscit teono des chodvo pdse ane desvto li jvum pdse.’” vli amasyae amosne khyum, “o thi pdela drsta, bhag! yhudiyana desmam calyo ja! ane tyam taro prbodr kr. ane rotlo kha. pn hve pchi tara drsnotthi ahim bethelmam prbodr kris nhi. karnke e to rajanam pvitrsthan che, ne e rajmmdir che.” pchi amose amasyane prtyuttmam khyum, “hum sace j prbodrkh nthi. hum prbodrkhna kutumbmamthi pn avto nthi, hum to matr bhrvad ane je amjirna vrksni smbhal rakhe che te chum. hum ghetammam tolam sacvto hto tyare yhovae mne bolavyo ane khyum, ‘ja ane mara israelna lokone prbodr kr.’ etle hve tum yhovana vcni sambhl: ‘tum mne em khe che ke, tum israel viruddh prbodr kris nhi ane ishakkam vmsjo viruddh bolis nhi.’ prmtu yhovano smdeso a che, ‘amasya, tari ptini sherni varamgna bnse, ane tara smtanoni htya thse. tari bhumi dorithi mapine bijaone vhemcase, tum pote apvitr bhumimam mrtyu pamse, ne israeli lokone ked pkdi temna desmamthi temne desvto devammam avse.”

8

pchi sayinyono dev yhovae mne drsnmam pakelam phlothi bhrelo ek topli btavi. temne mne puchyum, “amos, tum sum jue che?” mem khyum, “paka phloni topli.” pchi yhovae khyum, “a phlo mara israeli lokone rju kre che. teone siksa krvano smy paki cukyo che, hum phri kdi temne maph nhi krum. mmdirmam gito gavane bdlte teo rdse ane amsu sarse. srvt sbo pdyam hse tethi samt rho! hum yhovae bolyo chum,” vepario tme sambhlo, “tme gribone lumto cho ane

lacarne kcdi rakho cho. tme sabbathdin ttha dhamirk
 utsvona divso pura thvani har juo cho, jethi bhar jine
 tme anaj veci sko ane tmaram khotam trajvam ane
 vjniyano upyog kri chetrpimdi kri sko; ek jodi pgrkha
 mate, gribo ane dridrone paisathi khrido cho, kapni
 vkhte jmin pr verayela ghumne pn veco cho. yhovae
 israelna gaurvna sm khadha che ke, “nisce hum kdi
 e lokonom kukmor bhulis nhi. e papone lidhe dhrti
 dhruji uthse, ena upr rhenara sau sokmam dubi jse,
 akhi prthvi upr avse, te khlbhli jse ane pchi nail ndini
 jem mmd pdi jse.” “te divse hum khre bpore suryast
 kris. ane dhole divse prthvi pr hum amdhar pathri
 dis. tmara utsvone hum sokmam phervi nakhis ane
 tmaram gitone akrmdmam phervi dis. tmara ekno
 ek putr mrtiyu pamyu hoy tem tme tat pherso ane
 sokni nisani trike mathana val mumdavso; te divsno
 amt atisy du:khhd hse.” a yhovana vcn che: “juo, evo
 smy avi rhyo che ke jyare hum desmam dukal moklis.
 lokone bhukh lagse pn rotlani bhukh nhi; trs lagse pn
 panini nhi, yhovanan vcn sambhlvani bhukh ane trs
 lagse. tyare loko smudrthi smudr sudhi ane uttrthi
 purv sudhi yhovana vcnoni sodhnam bhtkse. teni
 sodhnam teo ahim thim dodse pn te teone mlse nhi.”
 te divse rupvti aksta knyao ane yuvan manso trsne
 karne bebhan thi jse. jeo smrunna devona name prtij-
 na kre che. ‘teo he dan, tara devna name vcn apum
 chum’, em khine prtijna le che. teo bdha dhli pdse ane
 phri kdi pacha uthse nhi.”

9

mem yhovane vedi pase ubhela joya, teo bolya, “bur-
 joni toc pr evo maro clavo ke mmdir hli uthe ane tena
 thambhlao tuti pde ane sathe teni cht nice bethela
 loko pr tuti pde. temnamamthi je baki rhya hse temne
 hum trvarthi pura kris. koi temamthi chtki jva pamse
 nhi. teo umde khodtam khodtam patalmam utri jay
 to pn hum temne pkdine bhar li avis. teo jo akasmam
 cdhi jse, to pn hum temne tyamthi nice khemci lavis.
 teo jo kamerlni točna khdkomam smtai jay, topn hum
 temne tyamthi sodhi kadhi pkdi padis. jo teo marathi
 smtaine drierane tliye pn hse, to tyam rhetam srpne
 je tyam rhe che teone krdva mate ades apis. ane jo
 teo potana dushmanona hathe bmdivan thi despar thse
 topn hum trvarne ajna kris ke te temno smhar kre.
 hum temna pr njr rakhis ke jethi teonum bhlum nhi
 pn bhumdu j thay.” yhova sainyono dev ane sainyono
 prbhu che. temno sprs thtam j prthvi ogli jay che. ane
 temam vsnara srj sok kre che, te prthvi upr ave che
 ane pchi nail ndini jem mmd pdi jay che. e yhova
 che ke tenum ghr akasmam bandhe che ane tena
 ghummtno payo prthvi upr nakhe che, te smudrna
 panine bolavine prthvina pd upr redi de che. tenum
 nam yhova che. a yhovana vcn che, “he israelna loko,
 sum tme mare mn ‘kusna’ loko jeva nthi? hum jem
 tmne israelione misrmamthi lavyo hto, tem plistione
 kaphtorthi ane aramione kirmamthi lavyo nhoto?”
 juo, yhova mara malikni drsti papi israelni prja upr
 che; “hum tene dhrtina pd uprthi bhumsi nakhis. tem
 chtam hum yakubna vmsno smpurn smhar nhi krum.
 hum ajna kris ke, jevi rite anajne carnimam calvamam
 ave; tem chtam temamno nanamam nano dano pn
 nice pdse nhi, te rite bija rasto dvara israel prtmtir thi

jay. pn mara lokomamna bdha papio, jeo em khe che
 ke, ‘amne koi apht spsir ske em nthi ke amari same
 avi ske em nthi.’ teo trvarthi nas pamse.” “te divse
 hum daudna khkhdi gyela jhumpda jeva rajyne phri
 bethum kris ane temam pdeli phato samdhi dis. tena
 khmdero smam kris, te phelam jevum htum tevum
 ngr nvesrthi bandhis; hum tem kris jethi israelna
 loko adomna baki rhela pramto ane bija bdha deso je
 phelam mara hta tene sasnmam li ske. a srjno krnar
 hum yhova bolum chum.” “juo yhova khe che, eva di-
 vso avi rhyam che. kheduto biji trph dhanyni vavni
 krvanum sru kre che ke, te smye pn dhanyni pheli
 lnninum kam purum nhi thyum hoy. israelna prvto
 upr draksna bgicamamthi mitho draksno rs tpkse.
 hum mara israeli lokone bmdivasmamthi pacha lavis.
 teo taraj thyelam ngrone phrithi bandhse ane temam
 vsse. teo draksvadio ropse ane teno draksars pise
 ttha bgica taiyar krse ane tena phl khase.” pchi tmara
 dev yhova khe che: “hum temne temni potani bhumi-
 mam pacha sthapis ane temne mem je bhumi api che
 temamthi koipn teone khse di skse nhi.”

a obadyanum smdrsn che. prbhu yhova adom vise am khe che:yhova dev trphthi amne smdeso mlyo che. deve elci moklyo che ane rasto mate a smdeso apyo che. ubha thao, "calo apne adomni same yuddhe cthie." "hum tne rasto vcce sauthi nanum bnavis. tum atisy ghrnit che. o umca phado pr ane khdkoni bkholumam vsnar, tara amtrna abhimane tne bhrmavyo che. tum tara mnmam em vicare che ke, 'mne kon bhomy pr pchadi ske em che?'" "grudni jem tum ghne umce cdhis ane tarao mdhye taro malo bamdhis to, tyamthiy hum tne nice padis em yhova khe che." jo coro tari pase avya hot to ghnun sarum that. dhadpaduo rate avya hot to vdhare sarum that. teoe phkt teone smtos thay tyam j sudhi lidhum hot. jo draks vherva valao tari pase avyam hot. teoe tara mate vern chodi rakhyum hot, pn taro smpurn nas thse. esavno des kevo lumtai gyo! tara chupa bhmdaroy rheva n pamy! tari sathe maitri krar kryo che, teo tne srhd bhar kadhi mukse. teo tne chetrse. tara bdha mitro tne hravse. teo taro rotlo tari nice jalni jem rakhe che. 'tne teni smj nhi hoy.' yhova khe che, "te divse akha adommam ek pn sano mans hse nhi karnke hum esav prvt prna srv sana mansonum sanpn hri lis. he teman, tara survir puruso bhybhit thi jse ane esavna prvt prna prtyek vykitno nas ane smhar kravamam avse. 'he adom, tara bhai yakub pr thyeli bljbrine karne srmthi dhmkai jis ane taro sdane mate nas thse. je divse dushman prdesio yrusalemmam drva-jaomam prvesya ane teni smptti kbje kri ane ciththio nakhi tena bhag krya, tum joto ubho rhyo ane teo-mamno ek bnyo. pn jyare tara sgane dur desmam li jvayo hto tyare tare khus thvum joitum n htum, yhudana nasna divse tare anmd manvo joito n hto, jyare teo pidit hta, tyare teoni hamsi udavvi joiti n hti. tare mara lokoni apttine divse emna shernam drva-jamam dakhil thvum joitum nhotum. temni muskelina smye tare temni vptti vise khus thvum joitum n htum. temni muskelina smye tare temni smptti lumtvi joiti n hti. tare tara bhagi jta bhaioni htya krva rstana phamta agl ubha rhevum joitum nhotum. muskelinam smymam tare bcela lokone bmdivan kri leva joita n htam. yhova tumk smymam j srv rasto pr ver lese. tme jevum israel sathe kryum tevum j tmari sathe thse. tmara krtyo tmara j matham pr pacha aphlase. jem tem mara pvitir prvt pr pidhum, tethi bdham rasto pn stt pise ane glse, jyam sudhi temnum astitv smapt thay tyam sudhi. prmtu siyonna prvt pr jeo bci rhela hse, ane te pvitir thse, yakubna vmsjo potano varso pachho melvse. yakubnum kutumb agni jevum ane yusphnum kutumb jvala jevum bnse. teo esavna vmsjone suka khetrni jem slgavi anenst krse. koi pn adomthi playn thse nhi." karnke yhovae tem khyum che. dksin yhudana loko esavna prvtno kbjo lese; pscimni tletina loko plistiyono kbjo lese; teo ephraimna ane smrunna prdesno pn kbjo lese. binyaminna loko gilyadno kbjo lese. israelnum sainy je desvte che. knanthi sarphit sudhina loko vcce, ane yrusalemma te loko jeo spharadmmam desvte che, teo dksinna prdesono kbjo lese. udhdharko siyon prvt pr jse ane esavna prvtno nyay krse ane yhova pote raja bnse.

amittayna putr yunane yhovano evo smdeso mlyo ke, “ubho tha, ninvehna mota ngrmam ja ane temne cetv: tmari dust babto mari pase avi che.” prmtu yuna yhovani hjurmamthi tasirs bhagi jvane uthyo ane yapha calyo gyo, tyam tene tasirs jtum vhan mli gym. athi te bhadum cukvine yhovathi dur teoni sathe tasirs jva mate vhanmam cdhi gyo. prmtu yhovae smudrmam bhare pvn moklyo ane skitsali vavajhodum thyum ane vhan tutvana are htum. tyare khlasio bhum gbhrai gya ane potpotana devne prarthna krva lagya. teoe vhanne hlkum krva temamno malsaman driyamam pheki didho. pn yuna vhanmam calyo gyo hto ane nice suto pdyo hto. vhanma kptane khyum, “sa mate tum suto che? ubho tha! tara devne prarthna kr! kdac te apna pr dya drsave ane apne mrie nhi.” tethi khlasioe ekbijane khyum, “calo, apne ciththio nakhine joie ke kone lidhe apna pr a vidhn avyum che.” athi temne ciththio nakhi ane yunani psmdgi thi. etle teoe ‘yuna’ne puchyum, “sana lidhe amara pr a musibt utri che? taro vyvsay sum che? tum kyamthi ave che? taro des kyo che? ane tum ki jnatino mans che?” tethi yunae khyum, “hum misri chum, ane hum sayiono dev yhovano bhkt chum, jene dhrti ane smudr bmnenu srjn kryum che. athi te manso vdhare dri gya, teoe tene khyum, “tem a sum kryum? karnke tena khevathi temne janyum ke te yhovani hjurmamthi bhagi jay che.” smudr vdhare ne vdhare vism thyo, etle teoe tene khyum, “ame tne sum krie to smudr samt thay?” yunae teone khyum, “mne umcdine driyamam tene samt krva mate nakhi do. karn mne khbr che ke mare karne tme a skitsali vavajhodum spdaya cho.” prmtu kinare phomci jvane mate bhu j hlesa marva prytyn krya, pn teo sphl thya nhi, karn driyo vdhare ne vdhare vism thto jto hto. tethi teoe yhovane prarthna kri, “he yhova, ame tne kalavala krie chie, a mansno jiv leva mate ame mri jie evum na krtam, amara mathe nidorsni htia nakhto nhi. karn, he yhova, jem tmne thik lagyum tem tme kryum che.” pchi teoe yunane pkdi lidho ane smudrmam phemki didho ane smudr samt thyo. athi khlasio yhovathi khub dri gya, ane teoe yhovane bli apyo, r ane tene visist vcno apyam. yunane gli jva mate yhovae ek moti machli nimirtt kri hti; ane trn divs ane trn rat yuna machlina petmam rhyo.

te vkhte yunae machlina petmamthi yhovane prarthna kri. tene khyum, “mari vipttimam mem yhovane bolavya ane temne mne prtyuttr apyo; mrtyuni umdi khinmam mem mdd mate rudn kryu ane tme mne sambhlyo. karnke tme mne smudrna umdanmam phemkyo, panina mojae mne bdhi bajuthi dhamki didho. tyare mne thyum, ‘mne tmari njr aglthi phemki devamam avyo che;’ to pn hum phrithi tmara pvitrmmdir trph jois. panini bhimsthi hum mrva jevo thi gyo hto, mhasagr mne comerthi gheri vlyo hto, mara matha phrte driyai vela vintai gya hta. hum nice prvtona mul trph gyo, prthvie sda mate mne bmdhi kryo. topn he mara dev, yhova tem mne umdi kbrmamthi bhar kadhyo. jyare marum

jivn tajgi gumavi rhyum htum. mem yhovane yad kryam; mari prarthna tara pvitr mmdirmam tara kane phomci. loko ke jeo devni nkami mutior puje che teo te j ekne tyagi de che je vphadarithi temni drkar krt. pn hum blio apirs ane tmne dhnyvad apis. hum mara vcno jalvis. tarn yhovathi che.” yhovae machline ajna kri, ne tene yunane kori jmin pr oki nakhyo.

pchi yhovae yuna sathe biji var vat kri, “ubho tha, mhangr ninveh ja, hum tne khum te bodh temne ap.” athi yuna ubho thyo ane yhovae khyum htum tem ninveh gyo. ninveh bhu motum sher htum. sher-mamthi psar thtamt trn divs lagyam. prthm divse yuna shermam gyo ane jaher kryum, “calis divs pchi ninvehno nas thse.” ninvehna lokoe devna vcn pr visvas kryo; ane teoe upvas krvano ane visist sok vstro dharn krvano nirny kryo. nanathi mota bdhame ane kryum. 6ninvehno raja smacar sambhli teni gadi prthi nice avyo ane teno jhbhbho utari snna sok vstro gharn krya ane rakhmam betho. rajae ek vises smdeso bhar padyo:raja ane tena adhiakariona prbhutvthi a niym hto. mans ke cogpa psu, ke puspksina smuhne kmi khava n do. temne crva ke pani pivani prvangi n apo. manso ane pranioe snna vsro pherva j ane dev trph jorthi vilap krvo j. dreke tena dust rstao bdla ane temmam khbr krtyo bmdh krva. kone khbr dev, kdac vicar bdle ane tena rosth phri jay, je tethi apno nas n thay. deve temnam krtyo joyam. tene joyum ke teoe temnam dust rstao chodi didham htam. tethi tene teo pr dya vrsavi. tene vicar bdlyo ane sjani vojna pdti muki. tene teni vojna par kri nhi.

prmtu yunane a psmd pdyum nhi ane te gusse thyo. tene yhovane prarthna kri, “he yhova, tme am j krso em hum janto hto! etla mate hum phelam tasirs bhagi gyo. mne khbr hti ke, tme to krpalu ane dyalu dev cho! tme jhdpthi gusse thta nthi ane tme bhu krpa dhravo cho. te tme cukadane lgtam tmara vicaro bdlo cho. mate hve, he yhova, tme mara pran hri lo, hum jivva krta mrvanum vdhare psmd krum chum.” pchi yhovae khyum, “tum am gusse thay che te sum yogy che?” tyarbad yuna ngr bhar gyo ane purv disa trph betho. tym tene potane mate asrysthan bamdhyum. pchi te teni chayamam besi ngrnum sum thay che te nihavane rah joto besi rhyo. dev yhovae kinyonno ek vello yuna upr utpnn kryo, ke jethi te tena matha upr chaya krine teni gmngini dur kre. e kinyonna velane lidhe yuna bhu j khus hto. pmrtu bije divse svare devni vojna mujb, ek kido chod khai gyo ane te sukai gyum. pchi jyare sury akasam umce ugyo, deve grm puviry pvnnne yuna upr moklyo. tethi yunanam matha prni suryni grmie yunane nblo bnavyo ane tene mrtyu mangyum. tene khyum, “hum jivva krtam mrvanum psmd krum chum. “ prmtu deve yunane khyum, “velo nas pamyo tethi tum am gusse thay te yogy che?” yunae khyum, “ha te yogy che. hum gusse thi rhyo chum ane mrva cahum chum.” pchi

yhovae khyum, “tem kdiy chodnum paln ke dekhbbhal
n kri. te rato rat ugyum ane te ratorat mri pn gyum.
pn hve tum chod vise dukhi che. to pchi sa mate
mare ninvehna mhan sher mate dilgir n thvum jemam
1,20,000 loko che jeone khrakhotani khbr nthi ane
jyam ghna psuo che.”

yhudiya rajao yotham, ahajh ane hijhikyana sasn drmyan smrun ane yrusalemne vise morastini mikhahne yhova trphthi smdeso mlyo te, he visvni srv prjao, dhyan apo ane sambhlo. dev yhova potana pvitrmadmamthi, tmari viruddh saksu ape che. juo, yhova ave che! te potanum svrgnum rajyasn chodine prthvi pr ave che ane prvtona sikhro upr cale che. temna pg tle, prvto agni agl minni jem ogle che ane dholav vali jyga uprthi vhi jtam panina dhodhni jem khino phati jay che. a bdhanum karn che ke yakubna apradho ane israelna kulna apradho yakubno apradh che smrun! yhudianum ucsthan che yrusalem! tethi smrun ngr pththrona dhgla jevum ane khedela khetr jevum khullum thse jyam draksavelani ropni thse. tena pththrona hum khinomam gbdvati dis ane tena paya ne ughada kri dis. teni murtona tukde tukda thi jse, murtipuja dvara melveli teni bdhi kmani agmam bhsu thi jse. ane tena bdham jutha devoni prtimaona hum curecura kri nakhis; karn tenie e bdhum mara prtyeni avisvasni kmani rupe melvyum cheane te avisvasupnani kmani trike j pachum jse.” etle mikhah bolyo, ene lidhe hum pok mukine vilap kris. ughada pge nirvsvr thine phris, siyalvani jem rdis, ane sahmrngi jem kl klis. karn ke teno prhar, a ghane rujhvi skyo nthe je hve yhudia sudhi avyo che, mara loko jeo yrusalemmam rhe che, temna drvaja sudhi avi phomcyo che. gathmam te kheso nhi, vilap krso nhi; bethle-aphrah, tum dhulmam alot. he saphirna rhevasio, nirvsvr thine, ne namosi vhorine desvtane rste pdo. saananna rhevasio potana ghrni bhar niklvani himmt kri skta nthe. beth-esel vilap kre che; te tmari pasethi potano adhar melvse. marothna loko kmi sarani rah jovamam nbla bni gya, karnke, yhova trphthi apht yrusalemma drvaja sudhi avi phomci che. he lakhisna loko, rthne ghoda jodo; siyonni putri mate te papni srut hti; ane tmaramam israelna apradh mlyo hta. ane tethi moreseth-gathne viday apvi pdse. akhijhnbam kulo, israelna rajao mate chetramnam hse. he maresahna rhevasio, hum tmara mate ek vijeta lavis, israelnum gaurv adullamni guphamam asry lese. taram priy smtanone lidhe tara mathana val kpav, ne tarum potanum mathum mumdav; ane gidhna jeva boda thi jao, karn, teone tmarithi dur li jvamam avnar che.

jeo potani ptharimam jagrt rhine papi vojnao ane dustta acrvani vojnao kre che teone dhikkar che! pchi prbhatna prkasmam teo teno ami kre che. teo khetro melvvani iccha rakhe che tethi tene gheri vle che, teo ghr melvvani iccha rakhe che tethi tene pdavi le che. teo vyakitne teni smpti mate chetre che, teo varsdarne tena varsam mate thge che. tethi yhova khe che ke, “juo, hum a kul upr apht nakhvano vicar krum chum, emamthi tme tmari jatne nhi bcavi sko, ne tme hve hosiyaarithi cali skso nhi, karnke te bhyank smy hse. te divse teo tmne mhenam tonam marse ane tmare mate dukhna gito gaine khese ke, ‘apne to smpurn rite paymal thi gya chie, te amari jmin bdli nakhe che

ane je mari che te li le che ane te amara khetro amne dgo apnara vcce vhemci ape che. jyare yhova lokoni jminna bhag padse, tyare tmne te nhi mle.” loko mne khe che, “tmare prbodh krvo nhi, tme avi vs-tuo prbodhva mate nthe, apni upr avkrpa nhi ave.” he yakubna kulsmuho, sum avum khevase? ke yhovano atma smkocayo che? a sum tenam karyo che? jeo nitimttathi cale che temna mate mara sbdo sara nthe? pn chevte thodi mudttthi mara loko struni jem vtr rhyam che. tme psar thtam samt lokona kpdam utari nakho cho, jeo em vicare che ke teo yuddhamamthi pacha phrtam lokoni jem surksit che. mara lokoni strione tme teonam aramdayk mkanomamthi kadhi muko cho; ane temnam balko pasethi marum gaurv tme sdane mate hli lo cho. utho, calya jao, karnke a tamarum visramsthan nthe. asuddhi bhyamkr vinas sathe smhar kre che.” jo koi apramanika ane astyni prkrtivali vyakit em kheti ave ke, “hum tmne puskl drasars ane mdh vise updes apis,” to te a lokono j pr-bodhk hse.” hum cokkspne tmne bdhane, yakubna lokone bhegam kris. hum kaljipurvk israelna bee-laone bhegam kris. hum temne vadana ghetamni jem ttha gaucrna ghetamna tolamni jem bhegam kris. carebajuthi bdha lokona avajthi tyam ghomghat mci jse. pchi ek “ghsi pdnar” temni agl avse ane teo drvajo todine temamthi psar thse, raja temni phelam psar thi gyo che, yhova temno agevan che!

mem khyum, “he yakubna netao, ane israel desna sasko, hve a sum tmara mate nyayne janvani jyga nthe? pn tme nyayne dhikkaro cho, ne anyay pr prem rakho cho! tme mara lokona srir prthi camdi ane tena hadkam uprthi mams utari lo cho. tme mara lokonum mams khao cho, temna srir uprthi camdi ujhrdi nakho cho, temna hadkam bhagmiane curam kri namkho cho ane tene mamsni jem ramdhva mate tme tene kdhamam pathri do cho. ane pchi smk-tna smye mdd mate tme yhovane nvmti kro cho! prmtu te tmne jvab nhi ape. tme anist kamro krya che, tethi te tmarithi modhum phervi lese.” he jutha prbodhko, tme yhovana lokone khota mager li jao cho. tmne khorak ape teone tme samti thao em kho cho ane jeo nthe nthe apta teone tme dhmkavo cho. tmara mate devno a smdeso che. tmara upr ratrina olam utrse; tmne koi smdrsn nhi thay, tmara upr amdharu utrse, tme koi bhvisy bhakhi skso nhi, tmara sury athmi jse ane tmara divs amdharu thi jse. drstao ljijt thse, ane bhvisyvettao gumcvai jse, teo bdha potana hoth dhambi dese; karnke dev trphthi kim pn uttr mlto nthe. “prmtu jyare mara mate, yakubne tena apradh vise ane israelne tena papa vise jnavva mate yhovana atmae mne sarmthi, nyay ane skitthi bhri didho che.” he yakubna vmsna netao ane israelna kulna sasko, jeo nyayne dhikkaro cho, ane srv nitimttane ultavo cho, hve dhyanthi sambhlo. tme siy-onne himsathi ane yrusalemne anyay dvara bamdhya che. tena agevan netao lamc line nyay kre che. ne tena yajko pgar line bodh kre che ane tena prbodhko paisa line bhvisy bhakhe che. em chtam pn teo yhova pr adhar rakhe che, ane khe che, “sum yhova apni pase nthe? apna pr koi apht avse nhi.” athi, tmare

karne siyonne khetrni jem khedi nakhvamam avse, ane yrusalem katmalno dhglo thi jse; ane tekri upr-num mmdir jhadi jhamkhrathi dhmkai jse.

4

hve pachla divsomam yhovana mmdirno prvt bija bdha prvto krtam umco krvamam avse, je bijam bd-ham sikrho pr thse, te bija dumgro krtam uco kr-vamam avse. ghnam juda juda desna loko tyam calyam avse ane khese ke, “calo apne yhovana prvt upr, yakubna vmsna devnammdire jie; je apne tena potana jivnmarg vise sikhvse ane pchi apne tena mager calisum.” karnke niymsastr siyonmamthi bhar pdse ane yhovanam vcn yrusalem trphthi prgt thnar che. te ghna lokone nyay krse, durna blvan loko mate nirnyo krse; tyare loko potani tvraro tipine hlai koso bnavse; ane bhalaonam damtrda bnavse. prjao ekbija same trvar ugamse nhi ke phrithi kdi yuddhnum prsixin lese nhi. pn prtyek mnusy pot-potana draksavela nice ttha potpotani amjiri nice besse; ane temne koino bhy rhese nhi, karn ke a sainy-ono dev yhovana mukhna vcn che. prtyek prjao pot-potana devna nam pr srddha rakhine cale che, ane ame pn srval hmmesa, amara sainyono dev yhova devna nam pr srddha rakhine calisum. yhova khe che ke, “te divse jemne mem hamki kadhine du:khi krya che, jeo apmg thi gya che te mara lokone hum ektr kris. hum apmgone atijivi bnavis ane hamki kdhayelaomamthi ek skitsali rast bnavis ane yhova sdakalne mate siyonna prvt uprthi temna upr srval sudhi rajy krse. ane tme, tolamna burjo, siyonni put-rina sikhr, tme tmari skit pachi melvso ane agaunum rajy yrusalemni putri pase pachum phrse.” hve tum sa mate motethi bumo pade che? tare tyam raja nthi? tara slahkaro nas pamy che ke, tum am prsutani jem piday che, he yrusalem? he siyonni putri, prsutithi pi-dati strini jem tum trphdje ane ciso padje; karnke hve tum yrusalemmamthi dur thi jse, ne simmam rhese, ne babilmam pn jse; tyam tne chodavvamam avse; tyam yhova tne tara struona hathmamthi chodavse. hve ghni prjao tari same bhegi thi che ane khe che ke, “bhle teni st thay jethi apni amkho siyonne joi ske.” prmtu teo yhovana vicarone janta nthi. teo yhovani yojna smjta nthi, tene temne anajni jem bhega krya che ane temne jhudva mateni jmin pr lavine mukya che. “he siyonni putri, uth, ane khumdva mamd! hum tara simgamd lokhmdna ane khrio kamsani bnavis; ane tum tena vde ghni prjaone kcdi nakhine curecura kri nakhis; ane temni pasethi lumtmam mleti smptti smgr prthvina yhovane smprn kris.”

5

he yrusalem, tari saina bhegi kr, dushmanoe apne ghero ghalyo che; teo israelna nyayadhisne gal pr soti vde marse. he bethlehem ephrathah, tum yhudianum sauthi nankdum gamdum che, pn mne lage che ke, “israelno sask taramamthi avse, jena vm-sna mul khub pracin kalmam che.” tethi yhova potana lokono tyag krse, pn grbhvtine putr avtrse tyam sudhi j. tyarbad to e putrna jatbhaomamthi bcva pame-

lao desvtethi pacha avi bija israelioni sathe bhega thse. te yhovana sarmthysht ttha potana dev yho-vana namna prtapshut ubho rhine potana lokonum paln krse. ane teo surksamam rhese. ane te vkhte to akhi duniyamam temno prbhav pdto hse, ane te j samti phelavse. hve tyam samti hse, assuri sainy apna vtn viruddh cdhi avse ane te apni jmin upr kuc krse, tyare apni kalji leva mate te sat palkoni ane apne dorvni apva mate ath srdaroni nimnumk krse. teo assurni bhumi pr tvrarthi ane nimrodni bhumi upr ughadi tvrathori sasn krse, ane te apne assurthi bcavse je apni bhumi pr prvesya che ane jene apni srhdone kcdi nakhi che. ghni prjaomamthi yakubna bcva pamela vmsjo ghas upr vrstam jhaptam jeva bni jse, je mans upr adhar rakhta nthi, ke tena mate rokata nthi. yakubna bci gyelao ghni prjaomam vn-nam psuomam simhna jeva, ttha ghetamnam tola-mam simhna bcva jeva thse; je te teomam thine jay to temne kcric nakhe che, ne temne phadine tukda kre che, ne chodavnar koi hotum nthi. tara struo pr taro hath ugamase ane tara bdha hripho nas pamse. vli yhova khe che ke, “te divse hum tmari vcctethi tmara ghodaono vdh kri nakhis ane tmara rthono nas kris. hum tmara desnam ngrono nas kris, ne tmara srv killao todi padis; vli hum bdha jadugrono nas kris ane bdha bhvisyvettaone hamki kadhish. hum tmari srv murtio ane stutistmbho jeni tme upasna kro cho teno nas kris. tmara hathoe je bnavyum che teni tme phrithi bhkit krso nhi, tmara desmamthi hum aser-adevini prtimaone ukhedi nakhis; ane tmari mur-tionno nas kris. ane mari ajnaonum paln n krnar prjao upr hum rose bhraine vair valis.”

6

hve yhova sum khe che te tme sambhlo: “uth, ubho tha, ane dumgro ane prvtone phriyad sambhlva mate bolav.” he prvto ttha prthvina acl payao, tme yho-vani phriyad sambhlo, karnke temni phriyad potana israeli loko viruddh che, te teoni same kaydesrna pglam bhrse. yhova khe che, “he mari prja, mem tmne sum kryu che? tmne ki rite du:kh apyum che? eno mne jvab ap. hum tmne misrmamthi bhar li avyo, mem tmne gulamimamthi mukt krya ane tmne dorvni apva mate mem musane, harunne ane mriymne moklyam htam. he mara loko, yad rakhjo ke moabna raja balake kevi rite anist yojna kri hti, ane byorna putr blamo tene kevi rite uttr apyo hto? yad rakhjo ke sittimthi gilgalne sum bnyum htum, jethi tme yhovana nyayi karyone smji skso.” hum jyare pratpr devni upasna krva avum tyare sathe sum leto avum? ek vrsna vachrdaonam arpn sathe sum ame yhovani smks nmni krie? na, em nhi! jo tme hjaro ghetam ane 10,000 krtam vdhare jaittelni ndionum temne arpn kro, to sum te raji thse? sum tenathi tene smtos thse? sum hum mara prthm jnmela balknum mara atmna pap mate blidan krum? mara apradho mate marum potanum srir phl bhogvse. o manvi, sum sarum che te tene tmne jnavyum che. ane tmari pasethi yhovane to etlum j joie che, phkt tme nyay acro, dyabhavne caho ane tmara dev sathe nmrtathi calo. yrusalemna srv rhevassione yhova bolave che; jeo khrekhr sana che te tmara namthi bise. sjana dmd

upr ane teni nimnumk krnar upr dhyan apo. sum dustona ghromam papno paiso ane tirsarpatr khotam map pdelam che? khota trajvam ane thgara katlam vapnrar mansne hum kevi rite olkhum? tmara dhnvano krur hoy che. ane tmara rhevasio juthum bole che ane chetnari jibh temna modhammam j rheti hoy che. athi mem tmne sja krvanum srum kryu che ane hum tmne tmara papone lidhe gmgin bnavi dis. tme khaso pn smtos nhi pamo; bhukhya j rheso, tme bcvana ghna prytno krso, pn sphl nhi thao. tme je kmi bcavo te hum, jeoe tmne hravya che temne sompi dis. tme vavso prmtu tme dhanni kapni kri skso nhi, tme jaitphlone piline tel kadhso chtam tmara amg upr purtum tel copdva pamso nhi, tme draksa khilvso pn temamthi draksars pi skso nhi. tme raja omri ane tena vmsj ahabna kurivajo palya che, tme temne pgle calyam cho, tethi hum tmne khedanmedan kri nakhis; tmara loko hamsi patr bni jse ane sau koi tmarum apman krse.”

7

hum ketlo udas chum! karnke hum evo vykit thi gyo chum jene unalu kapni pchi ane draks bhegi krvani rtu pchi khava mate draks mlti nthi athva to jena mate tivv iccha rakhi hti te phelum phl mltum nthi. bhumi prthi bdhamj dhamirk manso nas pamya che, ne mnusyomam koi pramanik rhyo nthi; koinum khun krvano lag sodhi rhyam che, temna hath duskrtyo krvamam pavrdha che. amldaro lamc mamge che, adrnji loko pn nisthurtathi potana svarthnij vato kre che ane potanum dharyum kre che. teomam je sresth che teo kamta jhamkhra jeva che; sauthi vdhare pramanik gnay che teo jhamkhramamthi bnaveli vad jeva che, pn hve tmaro cokidarono divs stvre ave che. tmari siksano smy lgbhg avi gyo che; gumcvn, vinas ane gbhratno tme anubhv krso. pdosino visvas krso nhi, mitr upr adhar rakhso nhi, tmari pranthe pyari ptni agl pn modhamnum dvar smbhali rakhjo. karnke ek putr potana pitano adr krto nthi. putri mani same thay che, ne vhum potani sasuni sami thay che; mansna kutumbio j tena vairi bni gya che. pn hum to yhova trph jois, hum mara tarn krnar devni vat jois; mara dev mne sambhlse. he mara dusmn, mari durdsamam hrs n kr; jo hum pdi jaum, to pn hum pachu uthis; jo hum amdhkarmam besum, to pn yhova mne ajvalarup thse. hum yhovano kop shn kris, karnke mem temni viruddh pap kryum che. teo mari trphdari krse ane mne nyay krse tyam sudhi. dev mne amdhkarmamthi prkasmam lavse ane hum temnum nyayipnum jois. mara dusmno a jose ane jeo mne em khetam htam ke, “tara dev yhova kyam che?” teo srmimda bni jse, mari amkho a jose, teni rstana kadvni jem pg tle kcdayeli jgya bni rhese. je divse tara kot bmdhase, te divse tari srhd bhu dur thse. te divse loko-assurthi misr sudhina, ane misrthi te phrat ndi sudhina, smudrthi smudr sudhina, ane prvtthi prvt sudhina, loko bdhe thekanethi tare tyam avse. pn prthvi enam lokone karne ane temne krelam kmorna phlrupe veran bni jse. he yhova, avo ane tmara loko upr adhikar clavo, tmara varsanam tolane dorvni apo; teone kamerlna jmglmam ekla rheva do. bhle agauna divsoni jem basan ane gilyad-

mam teo anmd prmod kre. jevi rite misrni bhumi-mamthi chutya htam te drmyan kryu htum tevij rite adrbhut kamo hum btavis. any prjao a jose ane potani srv skit hova chtam ljiit thse; teo potana hath potana mom pr mukse, teona kan bhara thi jse. teo sapni pethe dhul catse; jmin upr petethi ghsdata pranioni jem teo potana killaomamthi bhar avse. teo apna dev yhovane karne bhythi thrthr kampse ane tarathi drine calse. tmara jeva dev bija kon che? karnke tme to pap maph kro cho ane tmara varsana bcela bhagna apradhne drgujr kro cho; tme potano krodh kaym rakhta nthi; karn ke tme krunamam j raco cho. tme phri ek vkht amara upr krpa krso ane amara apradhone pg tle kcdi nakhsa. ane amara bdha papone driyamam pdhravi deso. tme yakubne visvaspatr hso ane ibrahimne krpapatr hso jem tme pracin kalthi amara purvjone vcn apyu htum.

a pustk elkosimam rheta nahumne ninveh pr avi rhela vinas vise deve apelum smdrsn che: yhova irsalum dev che. teo krodhe bhraine bdlo lenar dev che. te potana struo pr vair vale che. te potana struo pr kopyanman rhe che. yhova gusse thvavam dhima che. temni pase mhan skit che. ane te cokspsne gunegarone dmdya vgr jva deta nthi. prcmd jhmjavat ane vavajhodamam thine yhovano marg jay che. vadlo tena pgni rj che. te sagne dhmkave che ane mhasagro sukvi de che. te ndio sukavine retimam phervi de che; basan ane kamerlna lilamchm pramto sukai jay che; lbanonnam phulo kрмаi jay che. temne karne prvto dhruje che. ne dumgro ogli jay che. temni same prthvi dhruje che, duniya ane temam vsta bdha jivo hali uthe che. yhovana ros agl kon tki ske? tena krodhno tap kon shi ske? teno krodh agnini jem vrse che ane te khdkona curecura kri nakhe che. yhova bhla che; muskelina smymam te apne asry ape cheltene srne avnarnum te dhyan rakhe che. prmtu te potana struono prcmd ghsmsta jlpnythi smpurn nas kre che; ane teone amdhamam dhkeli de che. he ninveh, yhova viruddh tme sum sdymt rco cho? te tmaro smpurn nas kri nakhse. tum bijivar muskeli ubhi nhi kri ske. kamta vcce atvayelani jem, jeo pidhela che teni jem, ane smpurn rite krmayela, lni lidhela khetrni jem hse topn teone te bhrkhi jse. yhovani viruddh dust yojna krnar tmaramamthi ek bhar ave. te dust slahkar che. yhova potana lokone khe che, “tmara struo gme teva blvan ane asmkhy hse tem chtam teno nas thse. temnum namonisan nhi rhe. mem tmne siksa kri che chtam hum hve tmne sja nhi krum! ane hve hum tmari samkli todi nakhis ane asurna rajani gulamina bojmamthi tmne mukt kris.” yhovae tmara mate a hukm apyo che, “tara kulni harmala khlas thi jse. tara mmdironi murtio ane prtimaono hum nas kris. hum tne dphnavi dis! karneke tum tirsprt thyo che!” juo, prvt pr smdesamvakhona pglam che; te samtina sara smacar lavi rhyam che. he yhudiyana loko, tmara utsvo ujvo, tmara vcno pura kro, karn hve kdi dust loko tmara pr akrnm krse nhi, temno smulgo nas krvamam avyo che.

o ninveh! tne vikheri nakhva ek stru avyo che! kilani rkasa kr. rsta pr coki kr, yuddh mate taiyar thi ja. tari bdhi skitne bhegi kr. lumtarae teone lumti lidha che ane teona draksna velano nas kryo che, prmtu yhova yakubnum nam israelna smmanni jem pun:sthapit krse. tena yoddhaoni dhalono rmg lal che. ati skitsali manso lal rmgna posakmam che. cmkara marta tena rtho yuddh mate taiyar thi rhya che. temna vrkso hlavai rhyam che. rtho gliomam gamdatur bnine ghumi rhyam che. teo cokmam upr nice utavle ghisi rhyam che slgti msalni jem dode che ane vijlini jem jyam tyam tratkvana hoy teva dekhay che. cunmda yoddhaone tedavvamam avya che; teo thokr khata dodta ave che, teo kot trph agl vdhi rhyam che ane humlo krvana sstro gothvi de che. ndi trphna drvajao khuli gya che! mhel tuti gyo che! ninvehni ranine nirvstri kri bmdivan bnavi li jvamam ave

che. dasio chati kute che, ne kburtini jem sok kre che. ninvehna loko pal tutela tlavmamthi pani vhi jay tem bhage che. “thobho, thobho” na pokar smbhlay che, pn koi pachum phrtum nthi. tme camdi lumto! sonu lumto! kimti jhverat khjanano koi par nthi. adhik dhnsmptti li jvamam avi rhi che. ninveh ngr ujjd ane khali thi gym che. hrdyana dhhkara dhima pdi jay che, pg dhruje che, drek jnna srir yatna bhogve che ane drekena mom dholam puni jeva thi jay che. kyam che e sher, je simhni gupha jevum htum? jyam simhna bccam posatam htam, jyam simh-simhn ane simhna bccam niramte phrtam htam. teone vyakul kre tevum tyam kamij n htum. jem simh tena bccam mate purto sikar kre che tevi rite tene bod ane gupha sikarthe bhri didha. prmtu hve sayiono dev yhova khe che; “hum tari viruddh chum. hum tara rth baline bhsm kri nakhis, ane trvar tara bccaono smhar krse. hum prthvi prthi tmne sikar krva mate mlta psuo li lis; smdesamvakhno sad phri kdi smbhlaye nhi.”

a lohi trsi ngri, ninvehne aphsos! dgaphtkathi ane lumtthi tum bhreli khe chtam hji sikar krvanum bmdh kryu nthi. sambhli! rsta pr thine jta rthono gdgdar, tena paidano avaj, ghodani khario avaj ane cabukono avaj. dhsta ghodesvaro, cmkti trvaro, jhlhla bhalao, asmkhy manso hnay che, mrtdehona dhgla srvt che, manso mrtdeho pr thine jay che! mrtdehono koi par nthi! a srvnun karn e che ke, ninveh ek vesya jevi bni gi che, jadukriyamam prvin ninvehngre potani sumdrathi vesyagirithi prjaone lobhavi ane teone jalman phsavi didha. ninveh tena jaduthi privarone aksirt krya. sayiono dev yhova khe che, “he ninveh, hum tari viruddh chum ane prjao ane rajyo agl tne ughadi padi tne beabru kris. hum tara pr kmtaladayk gmdki nakhis, taro anadr kris, ne tne hasyjnkr rite prdsirt kris. jeo tene jose te khese, ‘ninveh dhuldhani thi gym.’ koi ene mate vilap nhi kre, ene asvasn apnar sodhyo jde em nthi.” sum tum tena-amonngr krnam pr cdiyati che, je nil ndine kamthe vselum htum. jeni carekor pani htum, ndi jeno gdh hto ane pani jeno kot hto? tene pkse kus ane misrni sainanum amap bl htum. ane put ttha lubione bolavine te shay prapt kri sktum htum. tem chtam te bmdivan thyum, tene desvto bhogvvo pdyo. serina nake tena balkone maro marine mari nakhvama avyam, tena manvmta manso ciththi nakhi vhemcaya. ane samklmam jkdaya. ninveh pn pidhelani mapkhi lthdiyam khase ane bhybhit bni struothi smtai jse. ane tum pn strune lidhe asrysthl sodhse. tara bdha killao to amjiri prna pakam amjir jeva che. jra hlavta te kharanana momam avj pde che. tara sainiko strioni jem nirbl ane lacar bni jse. tara desna drvajao stru mate pura ughadi nakhvamam avse, ane te drvajao agnithi bhsimbhut kri devamam avse. tethi humla mate panino smgrh kr, tara killao mjubt bnay, matimam utrine khamdini bnay ane imtna bibam hathmam le! agni tne bhrkhi jse, trvar tari htya krse. te tne tidni jem svaha kri jse.tidni jem vdhare thse. tem akasna tara krtam tara veparioni smkhyavdhari, prmtu teo pn tidni pamkhu utrya pchi jem udi jay che tem udi gya. tara sdraro tid jeva che ane sasn ad-

hikario tidna tola jeva che, teo thmdina divsomam
vado pr aram kre che. surj ugtam j teo udi jay che.
kyam gya teni koine khbr pdti nthi. he assurna raja,
tara palko umghe che; tara agevano aram kre che; tara
loko prvto pr vikherai gya che, teone ektr krva hve
koi palk nthi. tari vednane bilkul raht nthi; taro gha
pranghatk che; je koi tari pdtina smacar sambhle che,
te talio pade che; karnke evo koi che jena prtye tem
skht dustta acri na hoy?

deve hbakkuk prbodbkne smdrsn dvara apelo smdeso: he yhova, kyam sudhi hum tmne bolavya krum ane tme sambhlo j nhi, "himsa" a himsa mate hum pokar krum chum, to pn tme mne bcavta nthi. tum sa mate mne ava anyayno saksi bnave che, ane sa mate avam duskrtyo shi le che? mari amkh same j vinas ane himsa jghda ane tmata thi rhyam che; ane kaydano aml thto nthi, tethi kdi adl nyay mlto nthi; sdacari lokone dust lokoe gheri lidha che; tethi kutil nyay thay che. yhovae khyum, "tme jra videsio trph njr kro ane juo, to tme vismy pamso, karnke tmara jmanamam j hum evam kimk kri rhyo chum, je tmne khyum hoy pn tme mano nhi. jgtmam hum ek nvum kary sthapi rhyo chum, etle ke khaldio je-krur ane himsk prja che, teo temni malikina n hoy teva sthlo kbje krva prthvina cheda sudhi jse. teo jyam jyam jay tyam tyam bhy ane atmk phelave che; teono grv ane nyay teoni amdrthi j ave che, temna ghodao citta krta vdhu vegvan che ane samjna vruo krta vdhare sjag che. temna ghodesvaro jhdpthi durthi ave che, teo sikar pr tuti pdta grudna jeva che. emni smgr saina himsa mate ave che. temna chera aturtathi agl dhpvani rah jye che; ane teo retina knt jetha asmkhy bmdivano ektha kre che. "ane teo rajaoni mskri kre che, ne srdaro to teni njrmam hasyrup che. tethi teona killaoni te hamsi udave che. killaona kot agl dhulna dhgla kri bhu asanithi teone jethi le che. tyarbad teo vayuvege agl vdhi ane psar thi jay che; skit te papiona dev che. teo gunegar che." "he mara dev yhova, mara prm pvitr dev, tum anadi ane amr che. ame marya jvana nthi, tme siksane mate tenum nirman kryum che. ane he mara yhova, tme sikhmanne mate tene sthapyo che. tmari amkho etli pvitr che ke tme dustta joi skta nthi, anyay jova tme ubha rhi skta nthi. to pchi sa mate tme e apramanik lokone joi rhyam cho. ane dust mans potana krtam sara mansne gli jay che, tyare tme sa mate mumga rho cho? tme mansone driyana machlam jeva sa mate bnavo cho? teo dhni vgrna smudrna prani jeva che. te lokone te glthi umcki le che, teo potani jalmam pkdine teone moti jalmam bhegam kre che tethi teo khushi ne anmdit thay che. te mate te potani jalmam blidan ape che, ne potani moti jalni agl dhup bale che; karnke temna vde teono hisso moto thay che; ttha temne purto khorak mle che. tethi sum teo sda mate teoni jal khali krse? sum teo lokono stt smhar krvanum bmdh nhi kre?

"hve hum mari coki pr ubho rhis, ne burj pr ubho rhine joyam kris ke te mari sathe sum bole che, ne te mne thpko ape tyare te sum jvab apse?" tyare yhovae mne khyum, "hum tne je kmi khum te tkti upr cokhka aksre evi rite lkhi nakh, jethi koi pn te she-laithi vamci ske; aje hum je bdhi yojnao tne khum chum te nkki krela smy mate che. a smdrsn amt mate khe che, te khotum pdse nhi. jo te vdhare smy le che em lage to rah joje, karn ke a babto acuk bnse j. modum nhi thay. gvirsth mans trph juo, teno atma tenamam pramanik nthi; prmtu sako nyayi mans teni

vphadarine karne jivse." "mdypan chetramnum che; tevi j rite temna abhimanne karne babilio ghre rheta nthi. teona lobhmam ghna deso ane lokone jityam che. prmtu mrtyu ane nrkni maphk teo kdi trpt thtam nthi. evo smy avi rhyo che, jyare teonam srvmdivano teni mskri krse; 'teo teni mjak krse ane tena pr hsse! dhikkar che tene jene je potani vstu nthi te lumti che. bhare devam bhegum krvathi tme ketlo vkht dhvan rhi skso?' "sum ekaek eva manso ubha nhi thay ke joje tmne krdi khase, sum eva nhi jage ke joje tne heran krse, ne tum lacar dhrujito ubho rhis ane tmara lendaro acank tmaram srsv lumti lese. tme ghna desona lokone lumtya che, tethi te baki rhela loko tne lumtse; mansona rktapatne, ane desmam himsane lidhe, ngr ttha tena srvmdivasione lumti levase. eva mansonum bhavi sarum nthi, jeo lumtna dryvthi potanum ghr bhre che ane khub umce bamdhealani malani jem emne smktothi surksit rakha mthe che. "a bdhi yojnaone lidhe tem tara kutumbne kali tili lgadi che. anek lokoni htya krine tem tari jat sathe pap kryu che. karnke divalno ekek pththar suddham teni viruddh pokari utthe ane lkdkamno ekeek tukdo suddham teno pdgtho padse. "dhikkar che tene rktpat krine sher bamdhe che, ne anyaythi ngr vsave che! sum a sainyono dev yhovae kryu che? lokoe potani jate je bdho prism kryu che, te bli gyo che, prjae karn vgr skht prism kryu che. karnke jem smudr panithi chloch bhrelo che tem yhovana gaurvna jnanthi chloch bhrai jse. tme tmara padosine darudiyi bnavyo tme tmaro kop tena pr vsavyo jethi tme tene ngn joi sko, tmne srup mle! "tme kithne bdle srmthi bhrpur hso, tum pise ane tari jatne khulli krse; yhovana jmma hattho pyalo tara trph vlse, ne tne apkitir mlse. "karn ke lbanon pr krela gunao tne dhamki dese. ane tyamna pranio pr ladelo tras tene bhybhit bnave dese, karn ke tene lokone mari nakhya che ane desmam himsa lavi che, tene ngr ane temam rhenaro sathe khrab trtav kryu che." manse bnave! murtionso to upyog che? e to matr dhatumamthi bnave! putlio che, je kevl juthu bhakhe che. mans je ek murti bnave che temam sa mate visvas rakhe che? te eva dev bnave che je boli pn sktam nthi. je mnusy lakdani murtine utthadvano prtyan kre che. je mans pththarne khdsedvani kosis kre che te jokhmamam che! sum murti kami sikhvi ske che? teo sonathani ane camdidam jdayeli che, pn teni amdr svas bilkul nthi. prmtu yhova temna pvitr mmdirmam che; smgr prthvi temni smks maun thi jao.

prbodbk hbakkuke a prarthna yhovane kri, rag sigy-onoth. he yhova, tmara vise hve mem sambhlyum che, ane mne cimta thay che, bhutkalmam jem tme kryum htum tem amari jruriyatna a smyamam phri var amari shay kro. a jruriyatna smyamam tmari jatne btavo, tmara krodhmam dyalu thvanum bhulta nhi. dev temanthi ave che, pvitr dev paranna prvt prthi ave che. teno prkas akasmam pthray che; teni kithir prthvi pr phelay che. sury jevum che tenum anupm tej, kirno prgte che tena hathmamthi; tyam j chupayelum che tenu sarmthi. mrki jay che teni agl agl, ne rogcalo jay che tene pgle-pgle. te ubha thay che ane

prthvine hlave che, teni njrthi lokone vikheri nakhe che, pracin prvtona tukde tukda thi jay che, pracin tekrio nmi jay che, teo hmmaesa avaj hta. mem kusanna tmbuone vipttimam joya che; mem midyanmam tmbuone hlta joya che. he yhova, tme ndio pr gusse thya cho? sum tme jhrnao pr rose bhraya cho? sum tmaro krodh smudr pr che? jene karne tme ghodaone, vijyi rtho pr svari kri rhyam cho? jyare tme tmarum meghdhnusy bhar kadho cho, te tme lokone apela vcnni nisani hti, prthvie ndione vhemci nakhi che. thrthr dhruje che tne joine prvto, musldhar vrse che vrsad, ane sagr kre che ghor grjna, ne hele cde che tena moja keva! ra vegila banona jhbkarthi, ane tara ckckta bhalana clkatthi; sury ane cmdr potpotana sthanmam thmbhi gya che. tme gussamam prthvi pr pg pchado cho, ane krodhmam, prjaone pgtle kcdi nakho cho. tme tmara lokona udhdharne mate, vli tmara abhisiktna udhdharne mate pn bhar gya. tme drek dust kulna netaone kapi nakho cho ane jminthi gla sudhi temne khulla pado cho. tme ldvaiyaona matha temna potana j bhalaothi vimdhi nakho cho. jyaree teo vavajhodani jem amne mari nakhva avya. smtai gyela gribone bhmsat krnara lokoni jem teo anmd mane che. tme jyare tmara ghoda pr svar thine sagrmamthi pacha phro cho, tyare pani khlbhi jay che. e sambhline to hum dhruji uthum chum; mara hoth ane mara pgtlethi dhrti khsi jay che, maram hadkam sdi jay che, marum akhum srir dhruje che, pn hum dhirjpurvk aphtna divsni rah joum chum jyare te lokonum lskr amari same cdhi avse. bhlene amjirine phulna bese, ne draksni ltaone draksa n ave; jaitunno pak nisphl jay, ne khetromam dhan n pake, kodma dhordhamkhr na rhe, ne nas pame vadamam ne tbelama ,ghetambkram, chta hum yhovathi anmdit rhis, ane dev, je marum tarn che, tenathi hum anmdit this. yhova mara prbhu marum bl che; te mne hrnna jeva pg apse ane te mne surksathi prvto upr li jse.mukhy gayk mate. tarvalam vajimtr sathe gavum.

yhudana rajani, etle amonna putr yosiyani karkidir drmyan, hijhikyana putr amaryana putr gdalyana putr kusina putr sphanyane sambhlayeli yhovani vani. yhova khe che ke, "hum a prthvini spati prthi ekeek vstuno smpurn vinas kra mangum chum. hum mnusyni sathe psuono pn smhar kris. akasna pksio ane smudrna machlam pn nas pamse. ane dust vs-tuo je temne lthdave che te pn nas pamse. ane hum mansne dhrtini spati prthi dur kris, em yhova khe che. "hum yhuda ane yrusalema bdha vtnio same maro hath ugamis, ane hum a jgyaathi balnum namonisan mitayi dis, ane israelna yajko sathe pn kr-marimna yajkona namno amt lavis. teo ghrni agasi pr jine akasna sainyni bhkit kre che, ane teo yho-vane anusre che pn sathe sathe malkamnum pn bhjn kre che! ne temna name sm khay che. temno pn hum smhar kris. je loko marathi vimukh thi gya che, temno hum nas kris. jeo mne sodhvani ke mari slah levani kosis krtam nthi. yhova mara prbhuni sm-mukh samt rhejo; karn ke yhovano divs avi phom-cyo che. yhovae yjnini taiyari kri che ane atithione pvitir kraya che. yhova khe che, "hum mara yinne di-vse rajnaa amldarone, rajvmsione, temj videsi rivajo palnaraone siksa kris. jeo umbro olmgi ane potana devona mmdiro bhrva mate julm ane chetrpimdi kre che te srve hum siksa kris." "te divse mcchi drva-jethi pokar uthse, nva bmdhayela bhagamamthi pok mukase ane dumgromamthi bhare moto avaj smbh-lase. he sherna nicanvala bhagna rhevasio, vilap kro, karn ke hve koi vepario rhyam nthi, jeo pase camdi che te srvo nas thse." "jeo potana vyvsaymam adhrmna margthi sthir thya hoy, ane 'yhova amarum ksum khrab nhi kre ke bhlum nhi kre' evum man-naraone te vkhte hum divo line yrusalema vistaro-mamthi sodhi kadhis ane siksa kris. teoni smptti teona dvara lumtai jse, dushman teonam ghrono nas krse. pote bamdhela ghromam teo rheva pamse nhi, ane pote ropeli draksavadiono draksars teo piva pamse nhi." hve yhovano mhan divs njik che, te njik che, ne bhu jhdpthi ave che, yhovana divsno sad smbhlay che, te vkhte blvan mans pok mukine rde che. te divs kopno divs, dukh ttha smktno divs, vinasno ttha udasintano divs che. amdtkar ttha ak-lamno divs che. vadlothi gherayelo amdtkarthi bhrelo divs che. kotvalam ngro viruddh ttha umca burjo viruddh rnsimgdano ttha bhsuck nadno divs che. yhova khe che, "hum mansone evi muskel pristhitimam muki dis ke teo amdthla mansni jem calse, temnum lohi jmin pr vheshe ane teona srir ladni jem rjhlse. kem ke teoe yhovani viruddh pap kryu che." yhovana kopne divse temnum sonum camdi temne ugari skse nhi, pn smgr bhumii yhovana prmcd krodhajnimam bhsimbhut thi jse. karnke bhumii upr vsnara sau koino te avsy amt lavnar che."

o srm vgrna loko! tme sathe mli bhega thao. cukadano smy ave ane udi jtam photrani jem divs psar thi jay te phela tmne yhovano ros skht rite ija phomcade te phela, yhovana rosno divs tmne pkdi

pade te phelam tme ektr jao! desna srve nmr loko yhovane sodhvano prytin kre che, tmaramamthi jeo teni ajna prmane kre che, je sacum hoy te kro, nm-rta prapt krva mtho: to kdac yhovana rosne divse tmne asry mlse. karn ke gajhane tji devamam avse, ne asklon veran thi jse. asdodna lokone khre bpore hamki kadhvamam avse, ane ekronno uchched krva-mam avse. smudrkamthe rhenara plistione aphsos! he plistiona des knan, yhovanam vcn tmari viruddh che; hum tmaro eve rite nas kris ke tmaramamni ek pn vykit tmara desmam rhese nhi. driyakamtho dhore cravvanum cran bni jse. phkt bhrvadna jhumpda ane ghetambkrum rakhvani chapri j rhese. kamthano prdes yhudana rhyamshyam lokona hathmam jse. te loko tyam ghetambkrum cravse ane samje asklonna ghromam sui jse, karn, temna dev yhova phrithi temnum bhagy phervi nakhnar che. yhova khe che, "moabe krela nimda ane ammonioe mari pr-jana krela apman nem sambhlyam che. ttha teni bhumii teoe pcavi padvani kosis kri che. tethi israelna dev, sainyono dev yhova khe che ke, mara jivna sm, hve moab ane ammonna hal sdom ane gmorana jeva thse; e sdane mate mithani kham ane jhamkhravalo ujjd prdes bni jse, mara atijivio te bhumino kbjo lese ane temathi lumtno mal lese." teona abhimanno bdlo teone mlse, karnke teoe sainyono dev yhovana lokonum apman kryu htum ane teo same uddhtai kri hti. yhova temna mate dramna bni jse. te prthv-ina bdha devone hta n hta kri nakhse, ane pchi j durna driyakamthana prdesna loko potpotana des-mam temni aradhna krse. ej rite kusio pn temni tr-varthi marya jse. te uttrmam potano bahu lmbavi as-surno nas krse. ninvehne ujjd ane rn jevum sukumb-hthth bnavi dese. ane drek jatnam jingli praniaa tolam tyam vaso krse. tena thambhla pr visamo krse, temna avajo barimamthi avse, vinas drvaje avi gyo che. devdarna thambhla ughada pdi gyam che. smrdh gnatum ane surksit ngr potana mate grvthi khetum htum, "mara jevum mhangr bijum ek pn nthi." hve te ngrni same juo, te kevum veran thi gym che! vli te psuona rhevam sthan thi gym che! teni pase thine jnar drek mans mskri krse, ane potani muththi hlavse.

udrmd, bmdkhor ttha st thiyeli julmi ngrine aphsos! tene n to yhovani ajnana sad sambhlyo ke na koi sist sikhya. temne yhova upr jray visvas n hto. teo devni smip avya nhi. temam vsta amldaro jane grjna krta simh jeva che; tena nyayadhisso bhukhyam vruo jeva che, je samjnum svar sudhi rheva dese nhi. tena pr-bodhko ghmdmi manso che; tena yajko pvitir sthanne dusit kre che. ane devna niymasatnum nikmdn kadhe che. pn temam vsta yhova nyayi che, te adhm kary krta nthi. te niymit rite drroj svaram cukado ape che. ttha te prbhatmam cukta nthi chtam aniti-man lokone srm avti nthi. dev khe che, "mem pr-jaono nas kryo che. teoni durni umci mjbuto imartono nas kryo che. teoni serio ane ngrone vsti vgrna kri didham che. tyam koi jra pn jtm ke rhetum nthi. mne thyum ke mara loko hve marathi sistpaln krta sikhse. to teona ghrno nas thse nhi. mem teo mate

nkki krel sja thse nhi.” pn teo to vdhu adhm kam krva
vhela uthe che. yhova khe che, “mari prtiksa kro, hum
prjao pr arop mukva ubho thaum te divsni rah juo,
karn ke prjaone ane rajyone ektham krine temna pr
maro bdho gusso ane smtap vrsavvano mem nirdhar
kryo che. mara matr krodhne lidhe prthvi khakh thi
jse.” tyarbad hum bdha lokone pvittr hoth apis, jethi
teo marum nam li ske ane khbhekbhba milavine mari
seva kre. vervikher thi gyela mara bhkto theth kusni
ndioni same parthi pn mare mate arpn li avse. “he
yrusalem, te divse tme mari same blvo pokarine je
je duskrtyo kryam che, tene mate tmare srmavum
nhi pde. karn ke te vkhte hum tmara abhimani ane
uddht nagrikone hamki kadhis; pchi tara loko mara
pvitrprvt pr uddhtaibhryu vrtn kri ksse nhi. prmtu
hum tmaramam eva j lokone rheva dis je nmr ane
din hoy; ane teo mara nam pr visvas rakhse. israelna
baki rhela loko te pchi dust kam krse nhi, asty bolse
nhi, ane apramaniktathi kary krse nhi. teo sda samti
ane aramdayk rite rheshe ane temne koinoy bhy rheshe
nhi.” o siyonni putri hrsnad kr! o israel anmdna pokar
kr! yrusalemna loko, ullasmam avine anmdotsv kro!
yhovae nyay anasar tmne krel i siksano amt kryo che.
temne tmara strune hamki kadhya che; israelna raja,
etle yhova, tmaramam che; hve pchi tmne koi pn
prkarni apttino dr lagse nhi. hve evo smy avi rhyo
che jyare yrusalemna lokone a smdeso mlse, “o siyon,
dris nhi, tara hath dhila thva dis nhi.” yhova tmara
dev survir mansni jem tmaram rksn krva tmari vcce
che. te tmara pr krpalum thi khus thay che. te tara pr
phri potano prem prgt kre che, ane ek utsvna divsni
jem te khub anmdthi pokar kre che. mem niscit krela
dhamirk utsv pr sok krnaraone ektr krya che. ane
tmne apelam apman pacha li lis. te smye jeoe tmara
upr julm kryo che, teo sathe hum skhtaithi vtirs. hum
nblam ane lacar lokonum rksn kris. hum jeone hamki
kadhvamam avyam htam teonee pacha lavis. jeoni
mskrio ane tirskar thyo hto teone hum akhi duniya-
mam ys ane kitir melvi apis. e smye hum tmne pacha
lavis. tmari njr smks; tmaram bhagy phervine tmne
prthvi prna srv loko krtam alg evum ati uttm nam
apis. tyare teo tmari prmsa krse.” a yhovana vcn che.

daryaves rajana bija vrsna chththa mhinani pheli tarikhe prbodhk haggay marpht yhovano smdeso avyo. a smdeso yhudana suba saltielna putr, jhrubabelni, ttha prmukh yajk yhosadakna putr yhosua mate hto. sainyono dev yhova haggayne khe che ke, “a prja khe che ke, marum mmdir phri bamdhvano smy hji avyo nthi.” tyare prbodhk haggay marphte yhovae lokone khedavyum che, “a mmdir hji jrrit avsthamam ujjd pdi rhelum che, te drmyan tmare tmara chtvalam rudamrupalam mkanomam rhevano a vkht che sum? tmari si dsa che teno vicar kro. a sainyono dev yhova khe che. ‘tme ghnun vavyum che, pn gher to thodum j lavya cho; tme khao cho, pn dhraine nhi, tme pio cho khra’ pn pivathi trpt ttha nthi; tme vstro phero cho, pn koimam grmi avti nthi; ane je mans kmari kre che te mans potani kmanine kani kothlimam nakhe che.” sainyono dev yhova khe che ke, “tme je rite rvtya cho ane tenum je prinam avyum che, teno vicar kro! ane prvto pr jao, lakdam li avo. ane mara mmdirne phri bamdho. tenathi mne anmd thse tyam marum snman thse.” a sainyono dev yhova khe che, “tme ghnani asa rakhta hta, pn juo to khra, mlyum thodum; ane jyare tme gher li avya tyare mem tene phumk marine udavi didhum. sathi? karn, marum mmdir khmdher haltmam pdyum che tyare tme sau potpotana ghrni cimtadam pdya cho. tethi j hum akasmamthi avti jhaklne roki rakhum chum ane tmne bhu j ocho pak apum chum.” “hkikt-mam hum spat prdesmam ane phadi prdesmam dukal lavyo chum. anaj, drakso, telvrkso ane any pak sukai jay tevo dukal, tme ane tmaram psuo nbla pdi jso ane tmara tmam pakne teni asr thse.” tyare jhrubbabel ane yajk yhosuae bakina loko sathe mline temna dev yhovana ttha haggaynam vcno pr dhyam apyum. teoe yhovani ajananum paln kryu ane temno bhy rakyho. pchi yhova deve temna smdesavahk haggay dvara phrithi smdeso mokline khyum ke, “hum tmari sathe chum, hum tmne asirvad apis.” tyare yhova deve yhudana suba saltielna putr jhrubbabelnum ttha prmukh yajk yhosadakna putr yhosuanum mn, ttha baki rhela srj lokonum mn jagrt kryum; pchi daryaves rajana bija vrsna chththa masni covismi tarikhe teoe avine potana sainyono dev, yhovana mmdirnum kam sru kri didhum.

e j vrsna satma mhinani ekvismi tarikhe prbodhk haggayne yhovani vani a prmane smblai: yhudiyana suba saltielna putr jhrubbabelne ttha prmukh yajk yhosadakna putr yhosuane ttha baki rhela lokone hve khe ke, “a mmdirno agauno vaibhv jonaraomamno koi tmaramam jivto rhyo che? ane hal tme tene kevi haltmam juo cho? sum te tmari njrmam sun-yvtt nthi? topn hve, yhova khe che, ‘he jhrubbabel, himmt haris nhi,’ he yhosadakna putr yhosua, prmukh yajk, ‘blvan tha;’ yhova khe che, ‘he desna srj loko, tme blvan thine kame lago; karnke hum tmari sathe chum,’ sainyono dev yhova am khe che.” tme jyare misrmamthi bhar avya, tyare mem tmne vcn apya prmane maro atma tmaramam hto; tethi drso

nhi, karn ke sainyono dev yhova khe che, “hum thodi j varmam phrithi akas, prthvi, smudr ane suki dhrtine hmcavi mukis. hum a bdha rastone hmcavi mukis, ane temni dhnsmpiti ahim avse ane a mmdirne hum khjanathi bhri dis. em sainyono dev yhova khe che, teoni camdi ane sonum marum che. tethi a mmdirni prtistha hve phelana krtam ghni vdhare hse. ane a mmdirne hum sukh ane samti apis. a sainyono dev yhovana vcn che.” daryavesna rajykalmam bija vrsna nvnam mhinani covismi tarikhe yhovatum vcn haggay prbodhk marphte avyum. sainyono dev yhova khe che, hve tum yajkone a prsrno nirny krvanum khe ke, “jo tmaramamno koi tena kpdamni ghdimam apirt mams li jto hoy, ane teno sprs rotli, bhaji, tel ke koi pn ann, draksane ke mamsne thay, to sum te pn pvitr thi jay?” yajkoe khyum: “na,” tyare haggaye khyum, “jo koi mans sbne advathi abhdayo hoy ane te a vstuone ade to e abhdai jay khri?” yajke jvab apyo, “jrrur abhday.” pchi haggaye spstta kri, “yhova khe che ke ‘tmaramum vln svathir che; tmaram hrdy bhumdum che ane tethi e loko je kim dhrave che te pn asuddh che. matr tmaram arpo j nhi pn mari sevana name tme je kim kro cho te bdhum j asuddh che.” yhova khe che, “hve krpa krine ajthi mamdine bhutkal phelana vkthno vicar kro, yhovatum mmdir bamdha mate koi pththtr mukvamam avyo hto. agau tme jyam vis map anajni asa rakhta hta, tyamthi tmne matr ds j mltam, draksakumd pase tme pcas mapni asa rakhta tyamthi tmne matr vis j mltam. tme je je kim vavta te bdhano hum luthi, gerumthi ke krathi nas krto, tem chtam tme pacha mare srne n avyam.” pn sambhlo, aj pchithi, nvnam mhinani covismi tarikhe, mmdirno payo nakhvamam avyo che, te divs pchithi sum thnar che teno vicar kro. sum hji sudhi tyam kotharmam bi ke anaj che? draksni velo, amjirio, dadmdio ane jaitunna vrkso hji phlyam nthi, pn ajthi hum tmne asirvad apum chum.” e j mhinani covismi tarikhe, phri var haggayne yhovani vani smblai; yhudana rajypal jhrubbabelne khe ke, “hum akasone ttha prthvine hmcavi nakhis.” hum rajyona simhasno tena sthanethi htavi devano chum. hum prjaona rajyoni skitno nas krnar chum. ane temna rthone ane teomam besnaraone uthlavi namkhnar chum. temna ghodao jse, ane svaro pdi jse ane teo ekbija sathe trvarthi ldse. prmtu a bnse tyare, o mara sevk jhrubbabel, hum tne maro amgt mudra mhor bnavis. karnke mem tne psmd kryo che.” em sainyono dev yhova khe che.

daryavesna amla bija vrsna athma mhinamam pr-bodhk idrona putr berekhyana putr jhkaryana dvara yhovano smdeso mlyo hto. tum e lokone khe ke, yhova tmara pitro pr rose bhrayo hto; tethi tum teone khe ke, sainyona dev yhova khe che ke, jo tme pacha mare srne avo to hum tmari pase avis. tme tmara vdilo jeva n thso, jeone phelana prbodhkoee sad padine khyum htum ke, "sainyono dev yhova tmne tmaram khota magorthi ane dskrtyothi pacha valva mage che. pn temne n to marum sambhlyum ke n to mara kheva pr dhyam apyum. "tmara e pitro aje kyam che? ane e prbodhko kim amr thoda j che? prmtu mem mara sevk prbodhko marphate apeli ajnao ane cetvnioni avgna krvathi tmara pitroac ankan teni sja bhogvvi pdi. athi teo nrm pda ane khyum, 'sainyono dev yhovae apnne siksa kri apna vrtav ane krt-yone karne apni sathe je rite vrtva dharyum htum te rite te vrtva che." daryavesna bija vrsna agiyarma mhinani, etle sbat mhinani, covismi tarikhe iddona putr berekhyana putr jhkaryana prbodhkni pase yhovae vry smdeso apyo. te e ke mne ratre smdrsn thyum, ek mans rata ghoda pr svar thyelo hto. te ek khinmam memdina chod vcce ubho hto, ane teni pachl bija rata; kabrcitra ane sphed ghodao hta, hum boli uthyo. "a sum che, mara yhova?" etle te devdute mne khyum,"e sum che e hum tne jnavis." tyarbad memdi vcce ubhela manse uttr apyo, "emne to yhovae prthvi pr phrine sum cale che te jova moklela che." ane tene memdina chod vcce ubhela yhovana devdutne khyum, "ame akhi prthvini caretpr phri avyam chie ane sace j akhi duniya samtimum che." tyare yhovano devdut bolyo, "he sainyono dev yhova, sitters vrsthi tme yrusalem ane yhudiyana shero upr rose bhrayela cho. kyam sudhi tme emna pr dya nhi kro?" tyare mari sathe vat krnar dutne yhovae mmta ane asvasnbhrya sbdomam jvab apyo, ane te devdute mne khyum:tum jaher kr ke, sainyono dev yhova em khe che ke, "mne yrusalem ane siyon upr eknisth prem che. je biji prjao srksit pdeli che teona pr hum khub rose bhrayo chum, mem mara loko pr thodo krodh kryo ane eno labh uthavi te prjaoe khubj atyacaro krya." tethi yhova khe che ke, "hum phrithi yrusalem pr dya drsavis ane marum mmdir tyam jrur bmdhase, ane yrusalemmam tyam phri bamdhhkam sru thse." phrithi pokarine sainyono dev yhova jaher kre che, "mara ngro phrithi prgti krse ane cotrph vrddhi pamse; ane hji pn yhova siyonne dilaso apse, ne hji pn te yrusalemmne psmd krse." pchi mem mari amkho umci krine joyum, to, mne praniona car simgdam dekhayam! etle mari sathe vat kri rhela devdutne mem puchyum, "a sum che?" tene mne jvab apyo, "e to yhudiya, israel ane yrusalemma lokone vervikher kri namkhnar simgdam che." tyarbad yhovae mne car luharo btavyam; mem puchyum, "a loko sum krva avya che?" yhovae khyum, "a simgdaoe yhudiyane evi rite vervikher kri nakhyum htum ke koi mans potanum mathum n umcki ske; ane a loko yhudiyani bhumine ane potanum mathum umcu krnar prjaone tras apva ane nas krva avya che."

mem umce njr krine joyum, to hathmam mapvani dori line ek mans ubho hto. mem tene puchyum, "tum kyam jay che?" tyare tene mne khyum, "yrusalemmne mapva; teni pholai ketli che ane teni lmbai ketli che, te janva samru." pchi mari sathe je devdut vato krto hto tene mne chodi didho ane bijo devdut tene mlva gyo. bija dute khyum, "dodto jine pela juvanne khe ke, yrusalemmam manso ane dhoroni etli vsti hse ke teni phrte kot nhi bamdhi skay." karn, yhova khe che ke, 'hum pote j teni phrte agnino kot bnine rhis ane hum mhimapurvk temam vas kris.'" yhova khe che; "jao, uttrna prdesmamthi nasi chuto. akasna car vayuni disaomam mem tmne phelavi didha che." "babilmam vsnara siyonna loko nasi jao." sainyono dev yhovae mne snman lavva mate moklyo che ane tmne lumtnari prjao pase moklya che, karn, je tmne ade che te teni amkhni kikine ade che. juo, yhova khe che, "hum teo pr maro hath phrkavis ane teo temna sevkone hathe lumtase, ane tyare tme jano ke sainyono dev yhovae mne moklyo che." yhova khe che, "siyonna vtnio, gito gao ane anmd kro, karn, juo, hum avum chum ane tmari vcce vsnar chum. te divse ghni prjao yhovani sathe smbmmdh bamdhe, ane teo eni prja thse ane yhova temni vcce vsse," ane tyare tmne jan thse ke yhovae mne tmari pase moklyo che. ane tyare pvitr bhumimam yhudiya yhovano visist bhag bnse. ane yhovae phrithi yrusalemmne psmd krse. yhova smks srv samt thi jao, karn, te potana pvitr dhammamthi avi rhyam che.

tyarbad devdute mne prmkh yajk yhosuane yhovana devdut pase ubhelo btavyo, ane teni jmnai bajue tena upr arop mukva mate setan ubho hto. yhovana devdute setanne khyum, "yhova tne thpk apo, o setan! yrusalemmne psmd krnar yhova tne thpk apo! a mans agnimamthi upadi lidhela khoynam jevo nthi?" yhosua gmda vstro pherine devdut pase ubho hto. devdute potani agl ubhela mansone khyum, "ena amg prthi gmda vstro utari nakho." ane tene yhosuane khyum, "jo, mem tara apradho kri lidha che ane hum tne ujlam vstro pheravis." pchi devdute thenatmam ubhelaone khyum, "tene mathe sumdr svcc paghdi muko." tethi temne tene ujlam vstro pheravayam ane tene mathe sumdr paghdi muki, ne a vkhte yhovano devdut pase ubho hto. tyarbad yhovana dute yhosuane jnavyum ke, a sainyono dev yhovana vcn che: "jo tum mara marg pr calse ane mari ajna mathe cdavse, to tum mara mmdirno ttha tena cokno mukhy vshivtdar thse ane jeo mari agl ubha che, temni jem tum mari pase chutthi avi skse. he prmkh yajk yhosua, tum ane tari mddmam rhenar yajko, hve sambhlo, karn, tme sum bnvanum che te matena udahrno cho. juo, hum sakha name olkhata mara sevkne li avis. hum yhosua same ek khas pththr mukum chum. te juo, yhosua same mukela sat amkh vala pththr pr hum a lkhan kotris. a desna papne hum ek j divsmam smapt kris." sainyono dev yhova khe che, "te divse tmaramamno ekeek jn potani drak-sni vadi ane amjirna jhad nice potana pdosi sathe

4

pchi mari sathe je vat krto hto te devdute mne jgadyo, karn, hum umgho houm tevi sthitimam hto. pchi tene puchyum, “hve tum sum jue che?” mem jvab apyo, “hum ek sonano dipvrks joum chum. teni toc pr ek kumdm che ane sat diva che. ane sat nlio dvara divio sudhi tel phomcadine temne slgta rakhvamam ave che. dipvrks pase be jaitunna vrkso che, ek kum-dani jmnai bajue ane ek dabi bajue.” mari sathe vat krnar devdute mem puchyum, “he mara yhova, teno arth sum thay che?” tyare tene khyum, “e sum che te tum sace j nthi janto?” mem jvab apyo, “na, hum nthi janto.” pchi tene mne khyum, “yhovano a smdes jhrubabel mate che, ‘blthi be skitthi nhi pn mara tr-phthi mlta atmane karne tum vijyvm tshse.” yhova khe che, “o umca prvt, tari skit sum che? jhrubabel agl tum spat medan jevo thi jse, ane te ‘kevum sumdr, kevum sumdr.’ na pokaro vcce mmdirnium bamdhkam purum krse.” vli yhova trphthi mne bijo smdeso mlyo; “jhrubabelne hathe a mmdirno payo nmkhayo che ane tene hathe j te purn tshse. tyare lokone khatri tshse ke mem sainyono dev yhovae tne temni pase moklya che. armbhmam thodum thodum kam thtum joine jeo eno tirsakar krta hta teo jhrubabelne hathe teni purnahuti thti joine khub hrkhase, a sat diva prtikrupe drsave che ke, yhovani amkho smgr prthvi pr srvt r sghlum nihale che.” pchi mem tene puchyum, “dipvrksni jmnai bajue ane teni dabi bajue je be jaitvrkso che, te sum che?” vli phri mem tene puchyum, “sonani be nlio vde sonana ktoramam tel li jti jaitun vrksni a be dalio sum che?” tene mne puchyum, “e sum che te sum tum nthi janto?” mem khyum, “na, mara murbbi.” pchi tene mne khyum, “teo te deve abhisek kreba be manso che. teo smgr prthvina dev yhovani seva kre che.”

5

phri mem umce joyum to hvamam udtum ek oliyum mari njre pdyum. devna dute mne puchyum, “tne sum dekhay che?” mem khyum, “ek udtum oliyum, e vis hath lambum ane ds hath pholum che.” tyare tene mne khyum, “a oliyum smgr des pr avnar de-vena sapna sbdonum prtik che. emam lkhyia mujb cori krnar ane khota sm kharar ekeek jnne hve hamki kadhvamam avse.” sainyono dev yhovana a vcn che, “hum a sap drek corna ghrmam ane jene mara name khotum vcn apyum che te dreknai upr moklum chum. maro sap tena ghr pr rhese ane teno smpurnpne nas krse.” pchi mari sathe vat krnar dute agl avine mne khyum, “hve tari amkho umci krine a je bhar ave che te sum che, te jo.” mem puchyum, “e sum che?” etle tene khyum, “vstu je bhar ave che te topli che.” ane tene khyum, “a desna lokona papone mapvano toplo che.” ane acank toplam prnum bhare dhamkn umcum thyum to toplani amdr betheli ek strine mem jo! ane pelam devdute khyum, “te stri dustanum prtik che.” pchi tene te strine pachi toplamam muki didhi ane sisanum bhare dhamkn bmd kri didhum. pchi mem

upr njr kri ane be strione agl avti joi temne bglana jevi pamkho hti. teoni pamkthothi teo hvamam udi. jmin ane akasni vcce teoe moto toplo umckyo hto. pchi mem mari sathe vat krnar devdute puchyum, “e loko toplo kyam li jay che?” tene jvab apyo, “teo tene be-bilon li jse ane teni aradhna krvane mmdir bamdhse, ane jyare te taiyar tshse tyare e loko toplane ene sthane gothvi dese.”

6

pchi mem phrithi njr umce krine joyum, to car rthone be prvto vccethi bhar avta joya. e prvto kamsana hta. phela rthna ghoda rata hta, bijana kala hta, trijana sphed hta ane cothana tpkam tpkamvala hta. pchi mem mari sathe vat krnar devdute puchyum, “ane a sum che murbbi?” te devdute mne jvab apyo, “a car rtho smgr prthvina yhova smks ubha rhe che. a care svrgna divy vayuo che. kala ghodathi khemcelo rth uttr trph jse, sphed ghodathi khemcelo rth temni pachl jse. ane tpkamvala ghodathi khemcelo rth dksinmam jse.” prthvi pr srvt phrva mate lal ghoda adhiira thi rhyam hta, tethi yhovae khyum, “jao, prthvimam srvt phro.” athi teo ekdm tyam jvane niklyam. ane yhovae mne bolavayo ane khyum, “jeo uttrmam gya che teoe tyam mara nyay cukadano aml kryo che, ane mara gussane samt padyo che.” mme yhovano smdeso sambhlyo je nice prmane che; “babilthi helayd, tobiya ane ydayamam yhudai bmdivano aneli bhetsogado li te j divse tum sphanyana putr yosiyane gher ja. ane tene apelam camdi ane sonum li ek mugt ghavai te mukhyayjk yhosadakna putr yhosuana mathe mukje. ane tene kheje ke, sainyono dev yhovana a vcn che. ‘a rhyo e mans jenum nam ‘sakha’ che. ane e jyam che tyam phulsephe ane yhovanam mmdir phri bmdhavse. e j yhovanam mmdir phri bmdhavse, kitar pamse, potana rajyasn pr besse ane rajvi adhiarthi aml clavse. tena rajsimhasni bajumam tene mddgar trike ane samtithi sathe kam krva yajk ubha rhese. ‘pchi e mugt helayd, tobiya, ydaya ane sphanyana putr henni yadgiri trike yhovana mmdirmam rhese. durdurthi manso avine yhovanam mmdir bamdhvamam mdd krse, ane tyare tmne khatri tshse ke sainyono dev yhovae mne tmari pase moklyo che. jo tme tmara dev yhovani ajnamum paln krso to a bdhum sacum pdse.”

7

raja daryavesna amlna cotha vrsna etle ke kislev mhinani cathi tarikhe jhkaryane yhovani vani smblhai. hve bethel ngrna yhudai lokoe rajana mukhy yhviti adhi-kari sareser ane regm-melekhnai agevani hethl ek prtindhimmdl yrusalemnam moklyum ke teo yhovani krpa mate vinmti kre. ane temna mmdirna yajkone ane prboddhokone evum puchva mate moklya hta ke, “ame ghna vrsthi krta avya chie te prmane pamcmam mhine mmdirna thyela vinas mate sok palvo ane upvas krvo?” tyare sainyono dev yhovanam vcn mari pase avyum; “jyare tme bethel pacha phrso tyare tmara srvt lokone ane tmara yajkone kho, bmdivasnam sitter vrs drmyan tme ogst ane oktobr mhina-

mam upvas krta hta. ane sok palta hta tyare sum tme tmara papon tyag krine mari trph pacha phrvamam pramanik hta? na, tme tem kryum nhotum. ane jyare tme khao cho ane pio cho tyare tme tmare potane mate j khatapita nhti? jyare yrusalem ane teni aspasna ngro vselam ane samtiam hta ane dksinmam nicanna prdes vstivala hta. tyare phelana prbodhko marphate yhovae a j ghosna nhoti kri?" yhovani vani jhkharyane a mujb sambhlai: sainyono dev yhova khe che: "saco nyay apo, ekbija prtye dya ane kruna drsavo." teone jnavo ke vidhvao, anatho, videsio ane grib loko pr julm krvanum bmdh kre. ane tmarammamno koi mnmam pn potana bhainum khotu n vicare." tmara pitroe temne sambhlvano inkar kryo, teo hthila thine dur gya ane marum vcn n sambhlva mate teoe teoni amglio potana kanmam khosi. sainyono deve pvitr atma dvara agauna prbodhkone prerna kri ke teo devnam vcno ane niymasatr lokoni agl prgt kre, pn te lokoe potana hrdiv yrj jeva kthor bnavi didham, jethi phelana prbodhko marphate niymo ane smdesa sambhlva n pde. tethi emna pr sainyono dev yhovano bhyemkr kop utryo. sainyono dev yhova khe che; "mem teone jyare bolavya, tyare temne nhotum sambhlyum; tem teoe jyare mne bolavyo tyare mem pn n sambhlyum. ane mem temne vmtoliyani jem ajnat prjaomam vervikher kri nakhayam. temna pape teo je bhumi chodine gya hta te ujjd thi gi, tyam koini avrvjr n rhi. e rmniy prdes veran thi gyo."

8

phrithi sainyono dev yhovani vani a prmane sambhlai: "mne yrusalem prtye eknisth prem che, ane tethi hum khub rose bhrayo chum. hve yhova a prmane khe che; hum siyonmam pachao avyo chum. ane hum yrusalemmam rhis ane yrusalem 'stynum ngr khevase' ane sainyono dev yhovano 'pvitrprvt' khevase." sainyono dev yhova khe che, "yrusalemmam phrithi teni seriomam vrddh puruso ane strio calse teone calva mate lakdini jrur pdse, karn ke teo lambo smy jivse. rmtam chokrao ane chokriothi ngrni serio bhrai jse." sainyono dev yhova khe che; "jo prjana bcela lokone em lage ke a a adrbhut che, to mne pn em lage che ke te adrbhut che." juo, sainyono dev yhova khe che, "hum mara lokone purvna ttha pscimna desmamthi bcavi lavis; yrusalemmam samtithi rheva mate hum teone phri pacha ghre lavis. teo mari prja thse ane hum teono stythi ttha nyayi dev this." sainyono dev yhova khe che, "himmt rakho! mara mmdirno payo nmkhayo ane bamdhkam sru thyum tyare hajr hta te prbodhkone mukhethi tme je vcno sambhlyam hta te aje pn palo cho. te smy phelam koi mansne ke psune mjrurie rakhi skatum nhotum. mem mansone ekbijana dumsn bnavi didha hta. "pn hve hum e lokomamna bcva pamela manso sathe phelani jem nri vrtum." evu yhova khe che. "hve hum tmari mdhye samti ane smrddhi lavis. tmaram khetromam vdhare anaj pakse, draksavelao draksathi lci pdse. ghnam vrsadne lidhe jmin vdhare phldrup thse. a srv asirvado baki rhela lokone apvayam avse. he yhudiya ane israelna vmsjo atyar sudhi videsi prjao sap deva mate tmara namno upyog krti hti, pn

hve hum tmne ugari lis, ane tmara nam asirvad apvayam vprase. drso nhi. himmt rakho." sainyono dev yhova khe che, "tmara pitroe mne gusse kryo e mate teo pr mem dya drsavi nhi, tethi mem teone nuksan phomcadvani yojna ghdi hti. pn hve atyare yrusalemmam ane yhudiyana vmsjonum phri bhlum krvanum dharyu joie; mate drso nhi, tmare atlum krvanum che; ekbija sathe sacum bolo, ane adaltmam khro nyay kro ane samti jalvo. bijaone nuksan krvani yojnao krso nhi; ane kdi koi jutha sm khava nhi; karn hum a srv krtiyone dhikkarum chum," evum yhova khe che. mne sainyono dev yhovani vani a mujb sambhlai; "cotha, pamcma, satma ane dsma mhinamam tme sok palo cho pn tme yhudiyana vmsjoe sty ane samti pr prem rakho joie; to a bdha sukh ane anmdona pvor bni jse." sainyono dev yhova em khe che ke, "any loko ane mhangrona vtnio pn yrusalem avse. ek ngrna loko jine bija ngrna lokone khese ke, 'calo apne jine yhovane prathire ane sainyono dev yhovannum srnum svikarie, ame to a calya!'" ha, ghni prjao ane blvan rasto sainyono dev yhovani sodh krva yrusalemmam avse ane temni krpa ane mdd mate vinmti krse. sainyono dev yhova em khe che, "te smye juda juda rasona ds manso ek j yhudino jhbhbho pkdse ane khese, amne tmari sathe avva do, karn, 'ame sambhlyum che ke dev tmari sathe che!'

9

yhovae vcnrupi devvani hadrakh des ttha dmskni viruddh api che. "israelna kulsmuh j ek matr devne jannar nhti. drek jn mdd mate teni trph jay che. ane eni srhde avelum hmaph pn enum j che. tur ane sidon pn gme tetlam ctur hoy toy enam j che. ture potane mate killo bamdhyo che, tene sonacamdine dhulni jem ane seri prni matini jem khubj bhega krya che. pn yhova teno kbjo lese, teni bdhi smpti driyammam dubadi dese ane e sher suddhamne ag bhrkhi jse. "asklon te joine ththri jse, gajha pn bhythi phphdse, ane ekronni asao khoti pdse. gajhamam raja nhi rhe ane asklon nirjn thi jse. asdodmam vrnsmr prja vsse, yhova khe che, "hum plistiono grv utaris. hum temne lohivalum mams ke bija nisiddh pdathor khatam bmdh kris. e lokomamthi jeo bcva pamse teo mari prja bni jse ane yhudiyani ek kom jeva thi jse. ane ekronna loko ybusioni jem mara lokomam bhli jse. israelmam humlakhorone avta rokva mate mara mmdirni care baju hum rksn kris ane hum teone dur rakhis; hum njikthi teoni hilcal pr njr rakhis. phrithi koi videsi julmgar mara lokoni bhumi upr akrmn krse nhi." siyonna loko, anmdotsv mnao, he yrusalemma loko, hrsnad kro! karn, juo, tmara raja tmari pase ave che. te vijyvt thine ave che. pn nmprne, gdhedha pr svari krine, kholkane-gdhedina bccane vahn bnavine ave che. "te ephraim ane yrusalemmam yuddhna rthone, asvone ane ssrono nas krse. smgr prjaomam te samti sthapse, ane tenum rajy sagrthi sagr sudhi ane phratndithi prthvina cheda sudhi vistrse." yhova khe che, "tmari sathe lohithi krela krar mujb hum desvto bhogvta tmara bhaione karavasni grtamamthi mukt krum chum. tme sggha bmdivano, surksit jgyae avo, hju pn asa che, hum aje tmne khum chum ke, hum tmne tme bhogvelam ksto

kṛta bevda asirvad apis. grisna lskr same ldva mate yhudia marum dhnus thse, israel marum tir thse ane siyon putro mari vimjhathi trvar thse.” yhova teone dekhase, ane tena tir vijilini jem prhar krse; yhova mara prbhū, rnsingum vgaḍse ane dksinmam vmtoliyani jem yhova temna struoni same jse. sainyono dev yhova temni dhal thse, ane teo dushmanone pththrtthi nas kri nakhse, teo lohi draksarsni jem pise. teo vedina khunao prna pyalaomamthi jevi rite re-day che, tevi rite lohi relavse. te smye temno dev yhova koi bhrvad ghetamne bcavi le tem tena potana lokone te ugari lese, ane teo rajmugutmam jdelam rtonni jem potana smgr prdesmam jhgmḡse. si temni smptti! sum temnum saubhagy! mbllk anaj ane draksars upr tyamna yuvk-yuvtio almsṭ rhine suksmrd-dhi ane anmd pamse.

10

vsmtrtutam vrsad mate yhovane pokaro. te yhova che je vadlo ane vrsadne mokle che ane drek mansna khetrmam lilotri ugade che; jyare murtio arth vgr-num bole che. ane josio jutha jos jue che, svpn jonarao khotam svpno vrñve che ane avastvik bhroso ape che, athi loko kramni jem rkhde che, teo dukhi che karn, humla same teonum rksn krnar koi palk nthi. yhova khe che, “maro ros rajkrtao viruddh slgi uthyo che; teoe mari prjaoni sathe je rite vrtnumk kri che tene karne hum teone sja kris.” hum sainyono dev yhova, mara asrito yhudiaoni smbhal lis, ane teone hum yuddhna asvo jeva bnavis. “teomamthi j khunano mukhy pththrt, tmam asaono adhar jena pr che te khilo, yuddhne jitnar dhnus, ane drek rajykrta prgt thse. devni shaythi teo blvan yoddhao thse ane dushmanone rstana kadvmam kcdi nakhse. yhova temni sathe che. teo struona sainikone hravi dese. hum yhudiyana lokone blvan bnavis ane israelna lokone pn ugari lis. mne temna pr dya ave che, mate hum temne pacha lavis ane kon jane kem mem temno tyag j n kryo hoy evi temni sthiti hse, karn, hum yhova, temno dev chum ane temni prarthna sambhli. israelna loko blvan yoddha jeva bni jse ane temnam hrđy draksars pidho hoy em anmdmam avi jse. temna vmsjo te joine khus thse ane mari krpa yad krine temnam hrđy hrkhase. “hum temne siti vgaḍine smket kris ane teone sathe bhega thva mate bolavis. ane teoni smkhyam vdhine phelanam jetli thse. mem temne judi judi prjaomam vervikher kri nakhyam che chtaṁ durdurna desomam teo mne smbharse. ane teo potanam balko sathe jivtam pacha avse. hum misrmamthi ane assummamthi temne pacha lavi ghrb-hegam kris; hum temne gilyad ttha lbanonni bhumimam lavis; ane tyam pn teo etla bdha hse ke tyam purti jgya nhi hoy. teo apthna driyamamthi slamt par utkse. karn, mojaone roki rakhvamam avse. nail ndi sukai jse, assurno grv utarvamam avse ane mara lok prna misrna sasnoamt avse.” yhova khe che, “hum mara lokne mara sarmthythi blvan kris, ane teo mare name agl vdḥse.” a yhovana vcñ che.

11

he lbanon tara drvaja ughadi nakh, jethi ag tyam devdarone svaha kri jay! he srana vrks, vilap kro, karn, devdarvrks pdi gym che ane mjbūt vrkso umkine li jvamam avse. basannam okvrkso vilap kro, karn, gadh jmgli khali thi gym che! israelna ghetampalkoni pokno avaj sambhlo, karn temno vaibhṽ nst thyo che; simhna bccamni grjnano avaj sambhlo karn, yrdni khinmamthi jmgli jevi gic jadi nst thi che. pchi yhova mara deve mne khyum, “ja, ane ksaine tyam vdḥ krva mate li jva khvdavine pust krela ghetamno tum hve palk bn. teona netao ghetamne khridnara vepari jeva che, temna vdḥ kre che ane chtaṁ temne dosit hovani lagni thti nthi, ane tene vecnara khe che ke, ‘yovano abhar hum dhnvan bñyo,’ temna potana bhrvado pn temna pr dya btavta nthi.” yhova khe che, “hum pn teone dya dakhvis nhi, hum teone teona potana dust agevanona phmdmam pdva dis, ane mrvā dis. teo temni jminne arnymam phervi nakhse ane hum te jminnum teothi rksn kris nhi.” ghetamna veparioe mne mñurie nakhyo. vdḥ thnara ghetamona tolane hum cravva lagyo. mem be lakdi lidhi. eknum nam mem ‘krpa’ padyum ane bijinum nam ‘ekta’ padyum, ane ghetamona tolane cravvanam sru kryum. ek mhinamam to mem trñ bhrvadone rja api, karn, mari dhirj khuti gi hti ane teo pn mne dhikkarta hta. tethi mem teone khyum, “hvethi hum tmāro palk rhis nhi, je mrvana che te bhle mrtam, je nas pamvana che te bhle nas pamtam, je baki rhe te bhle ekbijane khai jtam.” pchi mem mari ‘krpa’ namni lakdi line tena be tukda krya. ane bdhi prjao sathe je krar kryo hto te todi nakhyo. am, te divse te krarne rd krvamam avyo ane ghetamna je vepario mara pr nñr rakhi rhyam hta teo smji gya ke e yhovano smdeso hto. pchi mem teona agevanone khyum; “jo tmñe yogy lagtum hoy to tme mne mari mñuri apo. nhi to rheva do.” ane temne mne mñuri lekhe camdini tris mhor api. pchi mne yhovae khyum, “tethi a rite teoe tarum motum muly amkyum che. te nanamni moti rkm tum mmdirna khjanamam nakhi de.” tethi mem te tris sikka line yhovana mmdirnam khjanamam nakhi didham. pchi mem mari biji lakdi ‘ekta’ ne bhamgi nakhi, em sucvva ke yhudia ane israel vcce ekta tuti gi che.” pchi yhovae mne khyum, “tum phrithi palkni jvabdari li le, a vkhte mare nkama ane dust palk trike bhag bhjvvano hto.” yhovae mne khyum, “a vkhte hum a dhorna tolaone evo palk apis ke je khovayelaone sodḥse nhi, ghetamoni smbhal rakhse nhi, mamda thyaelaone saja krse nhi, ke pustone khavanum apse nhi, prmtu crbi yuktone te purepura khai jse.” e ghetamne chodi jnar nkama palkne cimta! devni trvar teni jmni amkh ane tena hath pr gha kro! teo hath sukai jao ane teni jmni amkh amdḥli thi jao.”

12

israelne lgti dev vani, akasne phelavnar ane prthvine sthir krnar ttha mansni amdñ jiv purnar yhovana a vcñ che: “hum yrusalemmne pdosi prjao mate kephi pyala jevo bnavis ke je ngr pr humlo krse, teo pn yhudia pr humlo krse. teo yhudiyane pn ghero ghalse. te divse hum yrusalemmne bdhi prjao mate

bhare silarup bnavi dis. je koi tene upadva jse te bhykmr rite ghvase. prthvi uprni bdhi prjao bhegi thine teno samno krse. te divs teni same thnar sainy-one hum mumjhvi nakhis ane teone murkha bnavis. kem ke hum yhudiyana loko pr mari njr rakhis. pn tena dusmnone amdhlra kri nakhis. ane yhudiyana kulna srdao lokone protsahn apse teo khese, 'sainy-ono yhova tmara dev che jene apnne prbl krya che.' te divse hum yhudiyana agevanone vnmam ag lgad-nar cimgaru sman ane ghasni gmjine ag campnar msal sman bnavis. te jmnri ane dabi bajuna pdesi desone bali nakhse pn yrusalem adg rhese." yhova, phelam yhudiyana gamone vijiyi bnavse, te batava ke daud-num kul ane yrusalem yhudiyana bija loko krta cdiy-ata nthi. te divse hum yrusalemma vtnionum rksn kris, jethi teomamno nblamam nblo mans pn daud jevo blvan bni jse. ane daudna kutumbo devni jem, yhovana dutni jem temni agl hse. "te divse hum yrusalemmi same cdhi avnar bdhi prjaono nas knar chum. pchi hum daudna ane yrusalemma vtniomam te divse krana ane prarthnani bhavna jgadis, ane teoe jemne rhemsi nakhya che tena mate sok krse jevi rite jeo potana ek j smtan mate sok kre che, jevi rite jeo potana phela balk mate rde che. ane mgidonni khin-mam hdadrimmonna vicarna jeva bhare vicar te di-vse yrusalemmam thse. desnam srj kulo ekbijathi juda pdi jse ane sok krse. daudna vmsjona puruso alg sok palse, ane temni ptnio alg sok palse; nathanna vmsjona puruso alg sok palse ane temni ptnio alg sok palse. levina kutumbna puruso alg sok palse ane temni ptnio alg sok palse; simina kutumbna puruso alg sok palse; ane temni ptnio alg sok palse; ane bak-ina bdha kutumbona puruso alg sok palse ane temni ptnio alg sok palse."

13

te smy drmyan israel ane yrusalem mate ek jhrnum vhevdaavam avse ke je teona papo ane asuddhta dhoi nakhse. "anee te divse hum desmamthi mur-tionum namonisan spurnupne mitavi dis. murtion-e koi yad nhi kre. prtyek jutha prbodhk ane asuddh at-mane dur krvamam avse. e pchi jo koi prbodhkni jem vrtse to tene jnm apnara tena mabap tene khese ke, tene jivvano adhikar nthi, karn, 'hum yhovane name juthum bole che.' ane prbodhk trike vrtva mate tene jnm apnara tena mabap j tene vimdhi nakhse. te divse koi prbodhkne smdrsn thse to te smase, ane lokone thgva mate prbodhko posak nhi phere, ane te khese, 'na hum prbodhk nthi, hum khedut chum. mari juvanina smyithi j hum jmin upr gujaro krto avyo chum.' ane tene jo koi em puchse ke, 'tari chati pr a gha sana che?' to te khese ke, 'e gha to mne mara mitrona ghrmam pdya hta.'" sainyono dev yhova khe che, "he trvar, mara palk same, je mans maro sathi che tene same gha krva taiyar tha. palk upr gha kr. jethi ghetamo vervikher thi jay. hum nanao upr maro hath ugamis. ane smgr israel desni vstina be trtiyams loko smhar pamine marya jse. prmtu ek trtiyams bci jse. ane, jo, e trija bhagne hum puskl musibtorupi agni-mam nakhi camdine suddh kre che tem suddh kris, ane jem sonane ckckit kre che. tem marum nam line pokar krse, ne hum temne jvab apis, hum khis, 'tme

mara loko cho; ane teo khese ke, 'yhova amara dev che."

14

juo, yhovano ek divs avse, jyare yrusalemmamthi lidheli lumt tmara dekhnam vhemci levase. karnke yhova bdhi prjaone yrusalem same yuddhe cdhva bhegi krse, ngr kbje krvamam avse. ghro lumti leva-mam avse ane strione st krvamam avse; addhum ngr desvte jse, prmtu bakina loko ngrmam j rhese. tyarbad yhova pote ldaine mate sujij thine te des-oni viruddh ldva mate jse. te divse yhova yrusalemmi purvmam avela jaitunna prvt upr ubha rhese, pchi e jaitun prvt purvthi pscim sudhi be bhagamam vhe-cami jse, ane vcce ek moti khin thi jse, addho prvt uttr trph hthi jse ane bakino addho dksin trph. tme prvttoni vcceni khinmam thine nasi jso. tmara vd-vao yhudiyana raja ujhihyana aml drmyan dhrtikmp vkhte bhagi gyela jeva tme lagso. tyarbad tmara dev yhova potani sathe srj pvitr lokone line avse. te di-vse e khub mhtvno divs hse, divs pn nhi ane rat pn nhi, phkt yhova j jane che ke te kevi rite bnse, samje pn ajvalum hse. te divse yrusalemmamthi jhrnum vheva mamdse; addhum purv smudrmam jse ane ad-dhum pscim smudrmam jse. e unalamam tem j siyalam-mam pn stt vhetum j rhese. pchi yhova akhi prthvi upr rajy krse. te vkhte yhova j ek dev hse ane te ek j name olkhase. yrusalemmi aspasno srj prdes ut-trmam gebana medianthi te dksinmam rimmon sudhi spat medan thi jse, pn yrusalem binyaminna drvajathi khunana drvaja sudhi jyam phelam ek drvajo hto, ane hnanelna burjithi te rajana draks gumdvana kumdao sudhi, potani jgyae umcum j rhese. loko tyam rheva mate jse. ena upr pchi kdi sap utirse nhi. yaruslem shislamt rhese. yrusalem same yuddhe cdhnar bdhi prjaomam yhova avo ek rog phelavse; teo ubha hse tyam j temnum mams sdi jse, temni amkho temna gokhlamam sdi jse, ane temni jibh temna modhamam j sdi jse. te vkhte yhova temne eva to bhybhit ttha bebakla bnavi dese ke drek jn potani pasenano hath pkdi tene marva lagse. teo ekbija sathe ldse. tyare yhudiya yrusalemmi same thse, am bnse, jyare bdhi prjaoni smptti, sonum, camdi ane kpdam ektha krvamam avse. a mrkino rog dusmnoni chavnina ghoda, khccro, umto, gdhedam ane bija bdha j pranione lagu pdse. tyarbad yrusalem same yuddhe cdheli pr-jaomamthi bcva pamela manso vsorvrs yhovani up-asna krva ane mamdvaprj uvjva yrusalem jse. ane prthvi prni koi pn prja sainyono dev yhovani up-asna krva tyam jse, nhi to tena desmam vrsad nhi vrse. prmtu jo misrna loko yrusalem jva ane prarth-namam bhag leva na padse to teone mot bhogvum pdse. mamdva prvni ujvnmam bhag n leva mate loko dukhi thse. misr ane bija srj deso jeo mamd-vaprj uvjva yrusalem jva na pade che, teo srvne a siksa krvamam avse. te divse ghodao prni ghmt-dio upr lkhelum hse, "yhovane smpirit" ane yhovana mmdirmam samany vasno vedi aglnam vasno jeva pvitr hse; ane yhudiya ane yrusalemmum ekeek vasn sainyono dev yhovane mate pvitr thse. bhkht krva av-nar sau koi blidanne baphva mate teno vina mulye upyog kri skse; ane te vkhte sainyono dev yhovana

mmdirmam koi vepari nhi hoy.

malakhi prbodbh dvara israeli prajog yhovae mok-
lelam vcn. yhova khe che ke, “mem tmne prem kryo
che,”tem chtam tme pucho cho ke, “tme amne prem
kro cho te prgt thay che?”tyare yhova jvab ape che,
“esav ane yakub bhaio hta, pn mem yakub pr maro
prem drsavyo che.” pn esavno mem tirskar kryo che.
mem esavna phadi prdesne ujd bnavi didho che, ane
tena vtne jmglna psuono vas bnavi didhum che.” jo
adomna varsdaro khe, “ame amara vinas thi geylam
sthanone phrithi bamdhisum,”pn sainyono dev yhova
khe che, “tmari iccha hoy to tme kro, pn hum phrithi
teno nas kris,” karnke teoni bhumine ‘dusttano des’
evum nam apayelum che ane tyamna lokone yhova
jeona pr hmesse kopayman rhe che teva loko khe-
vamam ave che. tme tmari njre te jova pamso, ne
tme pote j kheso ke, “israelni simane par pn yho-
vano prtap phomce che!” sainyono dev yhova yajkone
puche che, “putr potana pitane man ape che ane gu-
lam tena dhnithi drto rhe che. he yajko, hum tmaro
pita ane dev chum, chtam tme mne man nthi apta,
pn mara namne dhikkaro cho.”ane pchi pucho cho,
“ame tmara namne dhikkarie kevi rite?” yhova khe
che, “tme mari vedi pr apvitr arpo kro cho ane
pchi pucho cho, “ame tmne si rite st krya?”karnke
tme em mani lidhum htum ke, yhovani vedinum sn-
man thvum n joie. amdhlaj janvrni bli cdhavamam
ave te khotum che. jo koi, lmgda ke khodkhampnvala
ke rogist janvrni bli cdhavamam ave te to khotum
che. tme jo evi bhet koi rajkrtane mate lavo to sum te
svikar krse? sum te tmara pr prsn thse?” a sainyono
dev yhovana vcn che. “tme yajko yhovane rijhvvano
pryt n to kri juo! tme kho cho, yhova, amara pr dya
kro; krpa kro.” pn tme avam j arpno lavo pchi sa mate
te tmara prtye bhlai btave?” a sainyona dev yhovana
vcn che. sainyono dev yhova khe che, “ava st arpno
arpva krtam to mmdirna barnam bmdh kri deva ane
agni n prgtavvo te vdhare sarum hum tmara pr jrapn
prsn nthi. hum tmara arpno svikaris nhi.” marum
man purvthi pscim sudhi mhan mnay che, ane srv
sthle mare name dhup ttha pvitr arpn cdhavamam
ave che. karnke sainyono dev yhova khe che ke, srv
prjaomam mara namno mhima che.” a sainyono dev
yhovana vcn che. “prmtu yhovani yjnvedi apvitr che,
ane tenum phl, etle tenum ane tirskar pchi evum
khine tme tenum apman kro cho. vli blidano mate
bimar pranione lavva tme lokone uttej n apo cho. ane
pchi kho cho, a kevum kmtalajn che! tme apmg, lu-
lam ke rogi psuo bli trike cdhavo to hum teno svikar
krum khro? em yhova khe che. “jeni potani pase tm-
durst gheto hova chtam khodvalum prani mantamam
blidanmam cdhave che te thgne dhikkar ho! hum ra-
jadhira chum, ane mara namthi tmam prja dre che.”
a sainyono dev yhovana vcn che.

sainyono dev yhova khe che, “he yajko, hve a ajna
tmara mate che te sambho: jo tme tmara magor nhi
bdlo ane mara namne mhima nhi apo to hum tmne
bhymkr siksa moklis. hum tmne asirvadone bdle sap
apis. mem tmne sap api j didho che, karnke mari vat

tme dhyar pr leta nthi.” a sainyono dev yhovana vcn
che. “hum tmara vmsjone sja kris, tmara modha pr
tmaram yjnna psuonum chan nakhis, ane teoni sathe
tmne pn bali nakhvamam avse. tyare tmne khbr pdse
ke mem a cetvni tmne api che, jethi levivmsi yajko
satheno maro krar rd n thay.” a sainyono dev yho-
vana vcn che. yhova khe che, “teni satheno maro
krar jivn ttha samti apvano hto. ane te mem apyam.
temne mara prtye adrbhav rakhvano hto ane phelam
teo mara namno dr rakhine calta hta pn khra. temno
updes saca hto. adhrmmo sbd temna mukhamthi
kdi niklyo n hto; teo samti ane styne mager mari
sathe calta hta ane ghnane papmamthi pacha valta
hta. etle manso temni pase updesni apeksa rakhe che.
karnke temna homth upr hr smye jnan hovum joie
ane teo to sainyono dev yhovana smdesavahk che.”
“pn tme margmamthi bhkti gya cho; tme ghna lokone
margdrsn apine thokr khvdavine papmam nakhyam
che. tme levina krarnum apman kryum che.” evum
sainyono dev yhova khe che. “mem tmne lokoni
njrmam tirskarpatr ane ghnapatr bnavi didha che.
karnke tme mara updesne vlgi rheta nthi, ane jyare
tme nyay kro cho tyare pkspat kro cho.” sum apna
srvna pita ek j nthi? sum ek j deve apnum srjn kryum
nthi? to pchi apna pitrona krarno bhmg krine apne
a rite sa mate ekbijano visvasghat krie thee? yhudae
visvasghat kryo che, ane israelmam thia yrusalem-
mam dhikkarpatr krtu krvamam avyum che; karnke
yhovana pvitrsthanne yhudae st kryum che, ane tene
ek videsi devini puja krvanum prn kryum che. je koi
e prmane kre te bdhano yhova israelna smajmamthi
bhiskar kro. pchi bhle teo sainyono dev yhovane
mate arpno lavta hoy. yhova tmaram arpno prtye
dhyar apta nthi ane tmne temna trpithi asirvado
mlta nthi. tethi tme tmaram amsuothi yhovani ve-
dine bhimjvo cho. tme pucho cho, “sa mate?” karn,
jene tme juvaninam devni saksie ptni trike svikari hti
tene tme bevpa nivdya cho, jo ke krar mujb te tmari
jivnsmgini ane dhrmptni hti. sum deve tene ane tmne
ek deh ane ekatma bnavyam nhotam? ane dhrmsmtti
sivay bija sani te apeksa rakhe che? tmara mn pr
smym rakho ane tmari juvanini ptine bevpa n bno.
karnke israelna yhova dev khe che ke, “chutachedane
ane krur mansone te dhikkare che. mate tmara dehni
lagnio pr smym rakho; tmari ptnione tme chutacheda
n apo.” tme tmara sbdothi yhovane kmtalo upjavyo
che, to pn tme pucho cho ke, si rite ame tmne kmtalo
upjavyo che? tme kho cho, “duskrn krnar drekr mans
yhovani njrmam saro che, ane temnathi te prsn thay
che; athva em puchine ke, devno nyay kyam che?”

sainyono dev yhova khe che, “juo, hum mara phela
margne saph krva mara dutne moklnar chum. ane
tme jeni sodhnam cho, te yhova acank potana
mmdirmam prves krse, tme jene jovane tlsi rhya cho
te krarno dut avi rhyo che. “pn te prgt thse tyare
teni same kon tki skse? tena agmne kon shn kri
skse? kem ke te kimtti dhutane suddh krnar agni
sman che, te dhobina sabu sman che. te rupum galnar
ttha suddh krnarni jem birajse. ne te levina putrone
pvitr krine ane cokhkhram sonarupa jeva krine saci

rite arpo kravdavse. phri ek var yhova yhuda ane yrusalemna loko dvara cdhavelam arpo ghna smy phelani jem anmdthi svikarse." sainyono dev yhova khe che,"tyar pchi hum nyay krva tmari pase avis, ane jadugro temj vybhicarione ttha jutha sogmd khanaonaoni viruddh, mjur pr teni mjurina sambmdhmam, vidhva ttha anatho pr julm krnarni viruddh, ane vide-siona hkk pcavi padnar ttha maro dr nhi rakhnarni viruddh hum saksi purva ttp rhis. "hum yhova, phri jto n thi, ane tethi he yakubna vmsjo, tmaro srvas thyo n thi. tmaro pitrona smy thi mara niymoni up-eksa kri che. mari pase pacha avo, hum tmari pase pach o avis." pn tme kheso, "ame tmari pase pacha kevi rite avie?" hum puchum chum, "sum mans de-vne lumti ske? chtam tme mne lumto cho. pn tme kho cho, ame si rite tmne lumtie chie? tmara pakno ek dsamsmo bhag mne nhi apine, tme mne lumtyo che. tme sap pamine sapit thya cho; karnke tme, smgr prja, mne lumto cho." "upjno puro dsmo bhag lavo, to maro bhmdar bhrelo rhe. e pchi tme mari ksoti kri juo ke, hum tmara mate svrgna dvar ughadine tmara pr mblkh asirvad vrsavum chum ke nhi? hum tidone mnai kris, jethi teo tmaram khetrna pakne khai n jay ane tmara draksna vela phlya vgr n rhe." a sainyono dev yhovana vcn che. "tyare bdhi prjao khese tme sukhi cho, karn, tmaro des icchniy hse." a sainyono dev yhovana vcn che. yhova khe che, "tme mne hmma kthor vcno khyam che," chtam tme pu-cho cho ke, "ame tmari viruddh sum khyum che?" sambhlo, tme em khyum che ke, "devni seva krvi vrtha che, teni ajnanum paln krvathi ane sainyono dev yhova smks apna papo mate pstavo krvathi so labh?" hve amne lage che ke uddht loko j sukhi che, buram kam krnar lher kre che. etlum j nhi, teo devne ksotie cdave che ane chtam temne ksum thtum nthi!" tyarbad yhovathi drine calnarao amd ro amdr vato krva lagya ane yhovae sambhlyum. teni hajrimam j, tenathi drine calnara ane tenum dhyam dhrnaraoni nomdh ek copdamam krvamam avi. sainyono dev yhova khe che, "hum teone mara khas loko trike gnis. hum teo sathe dyalum rhis. jem pita potani seva krnar putr prtye dya rakhe, tem hum temna prtye dya rakhis. tyare tme phrsam ane sijn ane durjn vcceno ttha yhovani seva krnar ane seva n krnar vcceno bhed smjase."

4

sainyono dev yhova khe che, "juo, te divs avi rhyo che jyare bdha abhimani ane dust loko trnamni jem slgi jse. te divse sukam jhadni jem bline khakh thi jse. temnum namonisan nhi rhe." "prmtu tme jeo mara namthi drine calo cho teona mate mukitno sury udy pamse ane tenam kirno tmara bdha gha rujavse ane tme kotharmamthi chutelam vamchrdani jem nactakudta ne gel krta hso. tme dustone kcdi nakhso." sainyono dev yhova khe che, "tme te divse adhm lokone tmara pg tle chumds o. hum a prmane kris. te divse teo tmaram pgnam tliyam nice rakhni jem rgdolase." "mem mara sevk musane horebmam smst israel mate je niymo ane ajnao phrmavyam htam te musana niymne yad rakho." "juo! yhovano mhan ane bhymk r cukadano divs ave te phelam, hum tmari pase

eliya prbodbhkrne mokli dis. tena updeso putro ane pitaone ek mnnam ane ek hrdyna thva mate smjavse ane bhega krsee. jo am nhi thay to teo janse ke hum avine prthvine abhisap apis ane teno smpurn vinas kris."

1

yhovana niymasstrthi teo anmd mane che, rat divs yhovanam vcnonum je mnn kre che; ane yhovamy jivn jivvam vicarya kre che, teo ndi kinare ropayelam vrkso jeva che, e vrkso rtu prmane uttm phlo ape che; teonam pamdda kdi krmatam nthi. teo je kai kam kre che, temam sphl thay che . pn dusto eva nthi hota, teoni vat judi che. teo khrekhr pvnmam udtam photram jeva che. tethi dusto nyayasn agl tkse nhi; nyayioni sbhamam papio ubha rhi skse nhi. yhova nyayioni smbhal rakhe che; prmtu te dust lokono vinas kre che.

2

bija rastna loko sa mate dhamdhl kre che? sa mate teo avi nirrthk yojnao ghde che? karn, a rastna rajao ane netao, yhova ane tene psmd krela rajaoni viruddh jodaya che. teo khe che, "avo apne devna bmdhn todi padie, gulamimamthi mukt thi jie." akasmam bethela yhova temna pr hse che. maro malik temni mjak kre che. ati krodhmam boli teone thpko apse, devna prkopthi to ati tras pamse. yhova khe che, "mara pvtir siyon prvt pr mem mara rajane abhisikt kryo che," mne sambhlo, o loko, hum tmne yhovana thrav vise khis. yhovae mne khyu, "tum maro putr che, aje hum taro pita thyo chu." tum mari pase mag, etle hum tne srv jatni prjao apis. temna pr lodhanam dmdthi raj kr ke je teone vikheri nakhe jevi rite lodhano sliyo matina ghdane todi nakhe temj tum krje. prthvina rajao, tme sau smjn rakho, hju smy che, sttadhisso tme hve a bodh lo. yhovani seva adr ane premthi kro, ane bhythi thr thr kampo. tena putrne cumbn kro, jethi te rose n cdhe ane taro nas n thay. karn ke yhova koipn smye teno kop dekhadva taiyar che. jeo yhova pr bhroso rakhe che teo asirvadit che.

3

he yhova, mara verio ghna vdhi gya che; ghna loko marum khotum icchnara che. "mne dev kdi tarse nhi," em pn mara vise anak loko khe che. pn, he yhova, tme mari dhal cho; tme marum gaurv cho; srmthi jhuki gyela mara mathane phkt tme j upr uthavi skso. hum mari vanithi yhovane vinmti krum chum, tyare te potana pvtir prvt prthi, temna mmdirmamthi mne uttr ape che. pchi hum samtithi sui jaum chum, svare jagis pn khro! karn yhova marum rksn kre che. je hjaro struoe mne gheri lidho che teothi hum jray dris nhi. he yhova, utho; marum tarn kro mara dev; em hum tmne hamk maris; karnke tme mara srv struona jdbam pr prhar kryo che ane te dustona tme damt todi nakhyam che. yhovani pase tarn che, loko pr tmaro asirvad utaro.

4

mara umda dev, hum jyare prarthna krum tyare, mne uttr apjo, mari prarthna sambhline tmari krpa vr-savjo, mne mari muskeliomam raht apjo. he mnusyo, kyam sudhi mara mate khrab bolso? kyam sudhi

mne kheva mate nva juthanam sodhso? tme to te juthanam khevanum caho cho. tmare janvum joie ke yhova temna visvasu anugamine sambhle che. tethi hum hamk maris tyare yhova jrur mne sambhlse. tme gusse thya hso pn papto krsoj nhi, jyare tme ptharimam suva jav tyare tmaram hrdyam umde sudhi vicar kro ane samt thi jav. yhovane umda ane yogy arpno cdhavo , ane yhova pr bhroso rakho. evum puchnar to dhna che, "amne devni sumdrta kon btavse? he yhova, tmara cmkta cherano prkas amne btavo!" he yhova, rtumno pak joi loko prsnnta pame che. prmtu te krtam adhik prsnnta tme mara hrdy-mam muki che. hum sui jis ne samtithi umghi pn jis, karn; he yhova, tme j ek mne surksathi suva do cho.

5

he yhova, mari prarthna pr kan ghrine jra mara cimt n pr lks rakho. he dev, mara raja, mari arj jra sambhlo; karn, hum matr tmari j prarthna kris, anyni nhi. he yhova, nity svare tme maro avaj sambhlo cho, jyare hum tmari smks prarthna krum chum. ane hum tmara jvabni asa rakhine rah joum chu. he yhova, mne khbr che, tme dusttathi prsnnta thav teva dev nthi; tme koini bhumdai ke pap samkhi leta nthi. tme uddht lokono asvikar kro cho, ane anist krnarane dhikkaro cho. he yhova, tme juthum bolnaraono nas kro cho, tme khunio ane gupt rite bijane ija phocadva yojna krtam lokono tirsakar kro cho. pn hum to tari mha krpathi tara mmdirmam avis. he yhova, drthi ane adrthi hum tmara pvtir mmdirni same ghumt-niye pdis. he yhova, tmara nyayi ane saca mager mne clavo. karn ke mara dushman mara drek pglam pr njr rakhe che; mne smjavo, mare sum krum ane kyam jvum. karn, temni vanimam koi sccai nthi, teonum hrdy nictathi bhrelum che. teo mdhurb-hasi che! teonum glum ek udhadi kbr jevu che. te potani jibhe prsmsa kre che. he dev, e saune tme dosi gno, ane temne temna potana j chtkamam spdava do, temne temna papna boj tle kcdai jva do karn ke teo tmari viruddh thi gyam che. prmtu jemne tmaramam visvas che tene khub sukhi kro- temne hmmes mate anmdit kro, teonum rksn kro, jeo tmara namne cahe che teo anmdit thse. he yhova, jyare tme sijn lokone asirvad apo cho tyare tme teni ajubaju rksn krti dhal jeva cho.

6

he yhova, tmara krodhmam, mne dhmkavso nhi, ane tmara rosmam, mne siksa krso nhi. he yhova, mara pr dya kro, karn, hum mamdo ane durbl chum. he yhova, mne sajo kro, karn, mara hadkam bhu du:khe che. hum ghno bhybhit chum; marum mn bhy ane ati vythathi bhrai gyum che. he yhova, mne mdd krvamam kyam sudhi vilmb krso? he yhova, pacha avo, maro jiv bcavo. krpa kri dya dakhvi mne mrn-thi bcavo. mrt loko potani kbromam tmne yad krtam nthi, mrtyuni jgae koipn tmari stuti krtum nthi. akhi rat prarthna krine ane nisasa nakhine hum nirbl thyo chum, roj ratre mara amsuothi marum bichanum bhimjvum chum. mara struoe mne apel kstone lidhe

sokne karne rudnathi mari amkho durbli bni gi che. o bhumdu krnarao, marathi bdha dur thi jao. karn, yhovae mara vilapno sad sambhlyo che. yhovae mara kalavala sambhlyo che, yhova mari sr̥v prarthnao many krse. mara bdha struo bhybhit ane niras thse. ocimta ki thse ane teo bdha ljjit bni calya jse.

7

he yhova mara dev, hum tm̥aro visvas krum chum. mari pachl pdela struothi tme mari rk̥sa kro ne mne bcavo. rk̥hene simhni jem te mne cirine phadi nakhe, mne chodavnar koi na hoy, evum thva deso nhi. he mara yhova dev, jo mem em kryu hoy; to mara hathmam ki bhudai hoy, ane jo mem samtimm mari sathe rhenarnum nuksan kryum hoy, ane vina karne koi stru pr humlo kryo hoy ane temni pasethi vs̥tuo lumti hoy. to bhle mara struo mne pk̥dine maro nas kre, ane teo marum ptn kre; ane mne dhulmam rg̥doli nakhe! ane mara atmane mr̥tyuni jgae dhkeli devay. he yhova, kop krine utho, mara bdhuna kr̥d̥hni same ubha thao, he yhova, mara mate jagrt thao ane nyayni magni kro. he yhova, sr̥v pr̥jaone tm̥ari smks ektr kro. tm̥ara rajyasn pr ucc̥sthane pun: birajo. he yhova, tme sr̥v lokono nyay kro cho, mne jahermam nyayi thravo, ane teo smks mne tme nidors ne pramanik sabit kro. he yhova, dust lokona dust karyono amt lavo. nyayi ane nispks lokone teko ane sarm̥thy apo, karn ke tme nyayi dev cho, ane bdhana hr̥dy ane atma joi sko cho. dev mari dhal che, je sty ane nyayi hr̥dyavale tare che. dev nyayi nyayadhis che, te sty-tathi nyay kre che; te sr̥v dusto pr hm̥mesa kopaymam thay che. jo mans papnum prayscit nhi kre, to te teni trvar tiksn krse. tene potana dhn̥syne tanine siddh kryu che. yhovae tene mate bhymkr̥ h̥thiyar s̥ji krya che. ane potana tirone agn̥ithi slgtam krya che. ek dust mans dust kr̥tyo krvani vojna bnave che. te dust kr̥tyono gr̥bh dharn kre che ane juthne jnm ape che. tene khada ane khai khodhya che. ane te potej temam jine pd̥se. potana dusk̥r̥tyothi te potej muskelimam mukase; te potani ugr̥tathi potej tras sh̥n krse. hum yhovano abhar manum chum, ane temni pr̥msa krum chu. karn, te nyayi che. hum pratpr yhovana namne snmanva stotr gais.

8

he yhova, amara dev, smgr pr̥thvi pr tm̥arum nam uttm che. ane tm̥aro mhima akasmam bhr̥pur che. nv̥jato ane balkona mukh̥mam̥thi tm̥ari stutini gathao pr̥gti che. tm̥ara struone cup kri deva mate tme temne a skitsali gito apya che. he yhova, jyare ratre hum akasdr̥sn krum chum. ane cmdr̥ t̥tha taraothi bh̥ryum nbh̥ nihalum chum, tyare tm̥ara hathnam adbhut kr̥tyo vise hum vicarum che. p̥chi mne ascr̥y thay che, ke manvjat sum che, jenum tme smrn kro cho? manso te kon che ke teoni tme mulakat lo cho? karn, tme ene dev krtam thodoj utrt̥o sr̥jyo che, ane tena matha pr mhima ne manno mugt mukyo che. tme j tene, tme utpn̥n kreli sr̥stino adhikar apyo che ane te sghli sr̥stino tme tene karbhari bn̥avyo che. etle sr̥v ghetam t̥tha bldo, ane jmgli praniono pn. vli akas-

nam pksio, smudrmam rheta machlam t̥tha jivono pn. he yhova, amara pr̥bhu, smgr visvmam tm̥arum nam sauthi mhan che.

9

hum yhovani, mara smpurn hr̥dythi abharstuti kris; ane temna adbhut kr̥tyo hum pr̥tyek vykit smks pr̥gt kris. he dev, hum tm̥aramam anmd̥ pamis ane phus this. sauthi umca dev hum tm̥ari pr̥msa krtam stoto gais. jyare mara sr̥v struo pacha phrine tm̥arathi bhagse ane teo thokr̥ khaine nas pamse. ane nyayasn pr besine tme s̥aco nyay kryo che. tme mne nyay krine mari s̥ja niscit kri che. he yhova, tme videsi rastone, any pr̥jaone ane dust lokono nas kryo che. ane tme sdane mate teona nam bhum̥si nakhyam che. he yhova, sr̥v struono amt avyo che. ane sdakal mate nas pamyā che. je ngro tme paymal krya che, tena namonisan n̥thi rhyam. pr̥mtu yhova sdakal raja trike biraje che; ane temni rajgadi s̥da nyay krvam st̥hayi che. te jgt̥no nyay nispks̥tathi kre che ane te rastono nyay pramanikt̥tathi kre che. yhova, trasine heran th̥yela lokone killarup thse, te sr̥v sm̥ktomam shu lokona gdh̥ thse. jeo tm̥arum nam jane che teo tm̥aro visvas krse, karnke tm̥ari pase mdd̥ mate avelamone tme kyarey tr̥chodya n̥thi. yrusalemmam vs̥nar yhovana stutigan gao; bhuli n skay tevam temna kr̥tyo jgt̥ne jnavo. karn je nyay sodhta hoy che teone te yad rakhe che. teo rudn k̥rta grib lokone mdd̥ kr̥vanum bhultam n̥thi. “he yhova, tme mara pr̥ dya kro, mne motna mukh̥mam̥thi bcavo, mne kevum duk̥kh che! te tme juo. jethi p̥chi hum yrusalemma dr̥vaje bdham lokoni smks tm̥ari stuti gais ane tm̥ara rksn-mam khus rhis.” je rastoe bijao mate khada khodhya h̥ta, teo potej khadamam pd̥ya che. teo pote gothvela ch̥tkamam potej sp̥daya che. yhovae nyayi cukadao apine, potani olkhan api che ane dusto potanij pr̥mci jalmam phsai gya che. devne bhulnara dustone nr̥k-mam dhkeli devase. yhovane bhulnara sghlam loko seolmam jse. bhikhar̥io k̥diy bhulai jse nhi. griboni asa hm̥mes mate nirasamam nhi phervay. he yhova, utho; mansne vd̥hu blvan th̥va n deso! bhle rastono nyay tm̥ari sm̥mukh̥ thay. he yhova, teone bhybhit kro, jethi teo em jane ke teo matr̥ samany m̥n̥syuo che.

10

he yhova, tme sa mate adha ubha rho cho? sm̥kt sm̥ye amne tm̥ari khub jr̥ur che, tme pacha kyam sm̥tai gya cho? dust ud̥hg̥ht pr̥pm̥cio gribone stave che ane grib loko dust lokoni vojnaomam phsai jay che. khrekr̥h dust loko temni dust ic̥chaonum abhiman kre che; lobh̥ione yhovamam visvas hoto n̥thi, ane teo temni nimda kre che. dust, ati abh̥imani, udd̥ht manso mane che ke dev che j̥n̥hi; dev tr̥ph̥ phrvano vicar̥ suddham jray teo krtam n̥thi. tem ch̥tam je kre che te sr̥vmam te sph̥lta melve che; ane teo potana struone hrave che. devno nyay temnathi g̥hno uco che. “hum dg̥nar n̥thi, mne athva mara v̥ms̥jone pedhio sudhi koi vipt̥ti nhi ave.” evi bd̥ai teo hamke che. temnum modhum juth̥thanam̥othi ane sr̥ap̥othi bh̥relum che. temni jibh̥ dust vojnaone jnm ape che. nidors lokone ocimto

humlo krine mari nakhva mate gupt jgyaomam bese che. koi kmnsib vykitne psar thto jova mate teo chupai jay che. jem simh guphamam chupaine gupt jgammam bhrai rhe che; ane jem sikari sikarne phsave che tem te gribone potani jalnam phsave che. teona bl agl gribo dbaine nica nmi jay che, ane lacar bni teona pmjamam spdai jay che. te potana hrldyam vicar kre che “a sum thi rhyum che? dev bhuli gya che? temne potanum mukh joyu nthi, smtadi rakhyu che. ane sum te kdi jose nhim?” he yhova, utho! he dev, tmaro hath umco krine dust lokone siksa kro ane gribne bhulso nhi. he dev, dusto sa mate tmaro durupyog kre che? sa mate teo temnam hrldyam vicare che ke dev temni pase kyarey jvab nhi mage? he yhova, teo je kami kri rhyam che te tme juo cho. temna dust acrnai nomdh tme lidhi che, teoni njrmam hmmesa updrv ane irsa hoy che. tme to anathnam beli cho, hve teone siksa kro, he yhova, grib mansni drrsti mdd mate tmara pr j che tme lokomam, niradhnari shay mate janita cho. dust lokona hath tme todi nakho. temamthi ekne pn chodso nhi anist krnaraono dust-tathi nas kro jyam sudhi temamno ek pn baki n rhe. yhova sdakalno raja che. videsi rastone tena desmamthi bhumsi nakhya che. he yhova, tme nmrni abhilasa jano cho; tme teona pokaro sambhlso ane shay krso. ane teona vythit hrdyone dilaso apo. anath ttha trst, lokono nyay kro jethi prthvino koi pn mans temna dmnno bhog bnnara lokone hve pchi drave ke tras ape nhi.

11

yhova pr hum bhroso rakhum chum , to pchi “sa mate tme mne surksa mate pksini jem udine mara prvto pr nasi jvanum kho cho?” karn ke dust loko temna dhnusyni pnch khemce che juo, temne pnch pr temna tir cdhavyam che. teo acank akrmn krva mate jadimam chupai gya che, ane teo pramanik mansona hrldyam tir vimdhvanum dhyey rakhe che. jyare smajna payaono j nas thi gyo che, to pchi sara loko sum kri ske? yhova hju potana pvitr mmdirmam che. yhovatum rajyasn akasmam che. te svrgmamthi sasn kre che ane temni amkho loko je kre che te bdhum jue che ane teo sara che ke khrab tene parkhe che. yhova umda mansoni priksa kre che pn dust ane anyayi lokone dhikkare che. dust loko pr vrsadni jem vrsavva mate te agni ane gmdhknu nirman krse ane teo grm lu sivay kmi nhi melve. karn, yhova nyayi che ane nyayipnane cahe che, je pvitr ne nyayi che, tej tenum mukh joi skse.

12

he yhova, rkasa kro; devthi drnaraono nas thi rhyo che to pchi visvnam visvasu manso kyo mlse? loko temna potana pdsio sath juththu bole che. loko juthanamthi ekbijani khoti prmsa kre che. pn yhova prmsa krnara hothono ane bdai krnari jibhono nas krse. teoe em khyum, “amari jibhthi ame jitisum; hoth amara potana che, amaro kon malik che je amne atkave?” yhova khe che, “hve hum ubho this ane tmarum rksn krva avis, karn ke gribo lutaya

tene lidhe teo nisasa li rhyam che. teone je surksani jrur che te hum temne apis.” yhovana sbdo sat vkht bhththimam taveli camdi jeva saca ane pvitr che. he yhova, teone smbhaljo; a dust pedhithi temne sday bcavjo. dust loko sikarni sodhnam carebaju phrtam hoy che. ane lokomam ava nkamam lokone man mle che.

13

he yhova, kyam sudhi tme mne bhuli jso? sum sdane mate? hum ni:shay chum, tme kyam sudhi marathi mukh phervso? akho divs marum hrdy du:khthi bhrai gym che ane hum mari jatne puchya krum chum: jo tme mne bhuli gya ho to kyam sudhi mare vicarvum ke tme mne bhuli gya cho? kyam sudhi mara hrldyam a du:khno anubhv krvo? kyam sudhi mara dushman mne jitta rheso? he yhova, mara dev, dhyani di ane mara svalona jvab apo. jyam sudhi hum mrtyunimdrmam n pdum tyam sudhi mari amkhomam jyoti prgtavo. struone kheva deso nhi ke, ame teni upr vijy melvyo che. mari har jovamam teone raji n krtam. mem hmmesa tmari krpa pr bhroso rakhyo che. tmari pasethi mukit melvavamam mara hrldyne anmd mlse. yhova smks hum gayn gais, karn yhovae mara pr krpa kri che.

14

murkh, dust mans mane che: “dev che j nhi.” te mans st ane anaitik che. teva manso dust, tirsakarpatr krtyo kre che. teomam koi skrm krnar nthi. yhova svrgmamthi bdhamne jue che e janva mate, ke koi dahyam loko che ke jemne devni mddni jrur che. pn na! tyam koi nthi. bdhae saco rsto chodi didho che ane yhovathi dur thi gya che. teo rotlini jem mara lokone khay che, ane te duskmor krnarao devne nthi janta. teo nthi yhovane prarthna krta ke nthi teni upasna krtam. juo! teo bhybhit thi gya che, karn yhova, nyayioni sath che. dust loko grib lokoni sikhamnai mjak udave che. pn gribone to yhovatum rksn ane asry che. bhl israelnum tarn siyon prvt pr ave. jyare yhova israelione temni svtmtrta pachi lavi apse tyare yakub prsn thse ane israel sukhi thse.

15

he yhova, tmara pvitr mmdpmam kon nivas krse? tmara pvitr prvt pr avine kon rheso? je sadhusilta pale che, je nyaythi vrtta hrdythi sty bole che. te kdi bija loko mate khrab bolto nthi, te tena privar mate srjnk vat kyarey krto nthi. te kyarey potana mitrum bhumdu krto nthi; ane kyarey potana pdsione hani phomcadto nthi. teni drrstimam papi mans vkhdvane patr che. jeo yhovano bhy ane adr rakhe che tene te man ape che. tene nukasn shn krvm pde to pn potana vcn kyarey todtio nthi. te tene dhirelam nanam upr vyaj line te koinum sosn krto nthi. te nidors manso same juthi saksi dine kdi lamc leto nthi. jeo a rite jive che te hmmesa surksit rheso.

he yhova, mari rkasa kro, karn ke hum tmne adhin chu. me yhovane khyu che, “tme mara malik cho. mari pase je bdhum sarum che te phkt tmari pasethi j avyum che. prthvi pr yhovathi drnara smto uttm che, evam sri purusna smgmamj mne anmd mle che. jeo yhovane bdle bija devoni puja krva dode che te srj du:khna driyamam dubi jse. hum teoni murti pr cdavata lohina peyarpnmam jodais nhi. hum temna devona nam kdi pn uccaris nhi. yhova, tme mara varsano ttha mara pyalano bhag cho. he yhova, tme mne shay kro! tme mne maro bhag apo ! anmddayk sthanmam mara susobhit varsano bhag mne mlyo che. mne bodh apva mate hum yhovani prmsa krum chum. roj ratre te mne jnan ape che ane mare sum krvum te mne jnave che. mem yhovane sda mari same rakhya che tethi mne kdi pdvano ke thokr khavano dr nthi. hum temna jmnna hath pase j chum, tyamthi mne koi khsedi ske tem nthi. tethi marum hrdy bhrpur anmdmam che. ane maro atma pn khus che; tethi marum srir surksit rhese. karn, tme maro atma, se-olne sompso nhi. tme tmara bhktone kbrmam jva deso nhi. tme potej mne jnavo cho, jivnmam kya mager mare jvum. tmari hajrithi smpurn anmd che. tmari jnni bajue anmtkalin ane asim sukho che.

17

he yhova, mne sambhlo! nyay mateni mari prarthna pr dhyan apo; karn ke hum pramanik chum ane sty bolum chum, je nyayi che te j mem kryu che to mari nmr prarthna sambhlo. he yhova, maro nyay tmari pasethi avse, tme styne joi sko cho. tme mara hrdyne umdanmamthi joyum che. tme ratre mari sathe htam. tme marum parkhum kryu che ane maro koi dos kadhyo nthi. hum kdi khrab yojna krto nthi ane te tme jano cho. mem sda tmari ajanum paln kryu che ane julmiona margthi hum dur rhyo chum. ne krur dust mansonni mem kdi smgt kri nthi. mara pglam tmara mngormam sthir rhyam che, ane maro pg kdi lpsyo nthi. he dev, mari vinmti che ke tme mari prarthna sambhlo ane teno jvab apo. bhroso rakhine jeo tmari pase, struoni viruddh shay mamege che; teone tme tmara jmnam hathni mari adbhut krana btavi bcavi lo cho. tmari amkhni kiki smjine tme mari rkasa kro. ane tmari pamkhoni chaya nice mne smtadi do. mne lumtva prytn krta dust lokothi mne bcavo, mne carebaju dheri vlela bhjytk struothi mukt kro. teo to dyahin ane uddht che, teona modhe temni bdai sambhlo. teo amne dgle dgle gherine ubha che. teoni amkho amne bhumi pr pchadvane taki rhi che. teo simhni jem sikarne phadi khava atur che. ane tratk-vani rah jota chupai gyela simhna bccana jeva che. he yhova, tme utho, avo ane struoni same thao, teone padi nakhi prajit kri do ane tmari trvar vde mne dusto-thi bcavo. he yhova, tmari skit dvara dust lokone a duniyamamthi, a sijivoni duniyamamthi dur kro. prmtu je loko mdd mate tmari pase avyam che, he yhova, temne khava mate puskal apo tethi temnam balko pase pn puskal hse ane tethi teo temnam pauto mate pn purtum bcavi ske. pn hum nyaypurvk vtryo chum tethi hum tmaro chero joi skum ane tmne joine

mne smtos thse.

18

“he yhova, mara sarmthi, hum tmne cahum chum.” yhova maro khdk, maro mjbuto killo che. dev maro khdk che. te marum asrysthan che. te mari dhal che. teni skit marum rksn kre che. prvtomam khub um-cai pr te marum surksanum sthan che. yhova stupipatr che, hum temne vinmti kris ane marum srj struothi rksn thse. mne mrtyunam bmdhnoe gheri lidho che, ane dusttanam mojam mara pr phri vlyam che. seolnam bmdhnoe mne bdhi bajuethi dheri lidho che. mrtyuno galiyo; mari samej avi pdyo che. mne mara smktmam shay krvam mem yhovane krunabhri vinmti kri, temne potana pvitrsthanmam maro avaj sambhlyo, ane tenam kanmam mari arj phomci gi. tyare dhrti thrthr dhruji uthi ne prvtona paya khsi gya, ane hlva lagya. prvto dhruji uthya, karn, yhova kopayman thya htam. temnam nskorammamthi dhumado niklva lagyo, ane devna mukhamthi bhsn krnar agni niklva lagyo. temnamamthi slgtam tnkha niklyam. temne akasne ciryu ane pgni nice kala vadla sathe nice utrya. tekurb pr cdine udta htam. ane teo pvnmmam umce udta htam. temne potani aspas amdthkarthi dhamki didhum che. ane potana margne megghjnam gadh vadlothi dhamki didhel che. ekaek temna ujjvl dhdaka sathe vijli cmki. priname tyam kram vrsvam lagya ane agna tnkham jhrya. yho-vae akasmamthi grjna kri ane pratpr deve moto avaj kadhyo. ena priname tyam kram pdya ane vijlina cmkara thya. tene tena vijlina tiksn bano maram bd-ham struo pr chodya ane temne mumjvine vikheri nakhyam. pchi he yhova, tmari ajnathi, juo, smudr-nam tliyam dekhayam. tmaram nskoramna svasthi dhrtina paya ughada thi gya. temne hath lmbavi mne akasmamthi pkdi lidho ane mha vpiptina umda pan-imamthi mne bhar khemci lidho. temne mne mara blvan struthi ane dvesiothi bcavyo, karn ke teo mara krtam joravr hta ane mne dhikkartam hta. mari vipti-nam divsomam teo mara pr tuti pdya, ane hum to ati nirbl hto prmtu yhovae mne sthir rakhyo. teo mne khulli jgamam dori gyam. ane e teo htam ke jene mne bcavyo, karnke teo marathi khus hta. mne yho-vae, mara nyayipnanum phl apyum che, mara jivnni suddhta prmane temne mne pachum vali apyum che. karn ke mem yhovani ajna pali che, ane mem temni vimukh thine bhumda kri nthi. hum temnam srj niymone kaljipurvuk anusryo chum. mem temni ajna hmmesa mari smmukh rakhi che ane temani ekey aj-nani avgna kri nthi. hum temni sathe visuddh ane pramanik hto ane mem mari jatne anist ane ayogy kr-vathi dur rakhi che. yhovae marum nyayipnam ane mara hathni suddhta joine te prmane mne prtidan didhum che. he yhova, jeo tmari prtye visvasu che, tene tme visvasu cho. jeo tmari prtye eknisth che, ene tme eknisth cho. jeo suddh ane sara che temni sathe tme suddh ane sara cho. pn jeo hthila che teone sathe hthila dekhaso. tme grib lokone bcavo cho, ane abhi-mani lokone apmanit kro cho. yhova, mara dev! tme mara hrdyam divam prgtavo cho! mara amdthkarne tme prkasmam phervyo che. tmara sarmthi vde hum hve killo pn kudi jaum chum. ane koipn sainyni tukdi

pr hum akrmn kri skum chu. devno marg to pripurn che ane yhovano sbd prkhele che; jeo tena pr bhroso rakhe che te sghlani te dhal che. karn, yhovana vina bija dev kon che? tenma vina khdk sman bijum kon che? temni skitthi teo mne bhri de che ane pvitir jivn jivam mate mne shay kre che. te mara pgone hrnina jemvum dodvam jeva bnave che ane umcaio pr mne sthir rakhe che. mara hathone teo ldtam sikhve che. pit-tlnum dhnusy khemcvani skit teo mne ape che. tme tmara tarnni dhal mne che, tmara jmna haththi tme mne teko apyo che, ane tmari amistie mne mto kryo che. tme mne jhdpthi dodvamam mdd kri che, jethi mara pg kdi lpsyam nthi. hum mara struone teoni pachl pdine jrur pkdi padis; ane teono nas nhi thay tyam sudhi pachio phris nhi. hum teone eva vimdhi nakhis ke teo phri ubha nhi thi ske. teo mara pge pdse. karn tme mne yuddhne saru skitrupi sstrthi sijj kryo che. mari same thnarne tme mare tabe kryo che. struoni dok pr prhar krvani tme mne tk api hti. tethi jeoe maro tirsakar kryo che, te sverno mem smhar kryo che. teoe ghni bumo padi chtam teone bcavnar koi nhotum. ha, teoe yhovane vinmti kri, prmtu koi jvab mlyo nhi. pvnthi phumkati dhulni jem temne mem vikheri nakhyam che ane gliomamni dhulni jem temne kcdi nakhyam che. tme mne mara viruddh ldtam lokothi bcavo. mne bija rastono raja bnavo. je lokone hum janto pn nthi teo mari seva krse. mare srne prdesio avyam che. ane maro hukm sambhlam j teo mari ajnane adhin thay che. prdesio himmt gumavi bethma che, ane dhujta dhujta teo killani bhar ave che. yhovana jivta jagta dev che. mara rkskne dhny ho; maro uddhar krnar devni mhantano prcar kro. yhovana mara dushmanne siksa kre che ane rastone mara tabamam muke che. te mara struothni mne chodave che. ane mari same thnar pr mne vijy apave che. mari laj lumtnar mansthi mne bcave che. mate he yhovana, videsiomam hum tari stuti kris, ane hum tara namnam srotr gais. yhovana temna dvara psmd krela rajaone ghna vijyo melvvamam mdd kre che, yhovana pote abhisikt krela rajao prti dya btave che. yhovana daud ttha tenam vmsjo prti hmesa visvasu rhesa.

19

akaso devnam mhima vise khe che. amtriks tena hathe srjn thyei adbhut vstuo vise khe che. prtyek nvo divs tena srjnni saci vdhare vato khe che. drek rat devna sarmthi vise vdhare khe che. tyam vani nthi ane tyam sbdo nthi. koi avaj smbhlati nthi, pn temno "avaj" akhi prthvi pr jay che, smgr jgt tena chedao sudhi temna "sbdo" sambhle che. temne sury mate ek mmdp nakhyo che. te sury potana ordamamthi prnva niklta vrraja jevo che, te dodni sprdhana anmdit, jetsvi ane blvan kheladi jevo che. te akasne ek chedethi nikli ane tena bija cheda sudhi prikrmn kre che. teni usnta pamyana vina koi baki rhi jtum nthi. yhovana pvitir vcno smpurn che. te atmane tajgi ape che. yhovani saksi, khrekhr visvaspatr che. te murkhne dahyam thva mate mdd kre che. yhovana vidhio ytharth che. teo hrdyene bhrpur anmd ape che. yhovani ajnao nirml che. je amkhone prkas ape che. yhovana mateno bhy suddh ane anadi che. yhovana

thravo nispks ane saca che. teo smpurnpne nyayi che. te suddh sona krtam pn vdhu psmd krva yogy che. vli mdhpudanam timpam krtamy te khrekhr vdhare mitham che. karn, tmara updes tena sevkone cetvni ape che ane jeo tenum sda paln kre che teone sphlta ape che. mara hrdyam chupayela papone hum jani skto nthi, chani rite krela papomamthi mne suddh kro ane mukt kro. mne koinum khrab krvana vicaro ane papthi dur rakho ane tem krtat kavvo. mne khrab kary n krva mate tme shay kro. tyare j hum dosmukt ane purn thi ane mhapap krvamamthi bci jis. he mara rksk ane uddhark yhovana; mara mukhna sbdo, ttha hrdynam vicaro tmari smks many rakho.

20

smktnam divsomam yhovana tari prarthna sambhli tne uttr apo; yakubnam dev, srj prkarni vipttimam tari rksa kro. bhle teo potana pvitirthanmamthi temni mdd mokle ane tmne siyonmamthi skit ape. tara krela srj arpone yad rakhi, ane tarum dhnarpn svikare. tne tari iccha prmane ape ane tari srj yojnaone par pade. tmari mukit amne sukhi bnavse, apna devne name apni dhvjao cdhavisum; yhovana tmari bdihi vinmtiono svikar kre. yhovana pote jene abhisikt krya che, tene vijy apave che, te pvitir akasmamthi potana jmna hathni tark skitthi tene jvab apse. koi rasto potana sainyo ane ssro vise abhiman kre che, bhai koi temna rtho ane ghodao pr abhiman kre che. pn ame amara devmam visvas rakhie chie. ame amara yhovana namna pokar krisum. teo nmne pdi gya che; pn apne adg ubha rhisu. he yhovana, amara rajane vijy apo. ame bhar purvk vinmti krie chie tyare tme jvab apo.

21

he yhovana, tmari skitthi raja khub anmd pame che. tmara tarntthi tene etlo bdho grv ane anmd thay che. karn ke tme tene tenam hrdyni iccha prmane apyum che. tena hothe kreli arjine tme kdi nkari nthi. karn ke tme tene sphltam ane smrddhi api rajyasn pr besadyo che. ane premthi tme tena mathe suddh sonano mugt phevayyo che. he yhovana, rajae tmari pase jivn magyum ane tme tene srval rhe evum dirdhayusy apyum. tme tene je vijy apavyo tenathi teni kitar-mam ghno vdharo thyo. tme tene krpana ane gaurvna vsrothi ngaryo che. karn ke tme tene hmesa asirvad apo cho. ane tme tene tmari smks rhevano anmd apo cho. karn raja yhovano bhroso kre che. ane tene kdij patrpr devni krpthi vmcitr krvamam nhi ave. tme tmara tmam struone pkdi leso ane tmara jmno hath sodhi kadhse ke kon tmne dhikkare che. jyare tme prgt thso tyare teo tmari pvitir upsthitina divy agnimam nas pamse. yhovana potana kopthi teone gli jse ane temno kopajni temne baline rakh kri dese. yhovana prthvi prna teona privarono vinas krse; mans jatmamthi temna vmsjo nas pamse. karn, he yhovana, a mansoe tmari viruddh kavtrum kryum che. chtam teone kdapi sphltam mlvani nthi. tmari pnchthi tme teo pr je nisan takyum che. te jyare teo jose, tyare teoe pacha hthi jvum pdse. he yhovana, tmara mhan

sarmthy mate ame tmari stuti krie chie; ane tmara mhan kmorni ujni krva stutigito bnavi gaisum.

22

he mara dev, tme mne kem tji didho che? mara dev, tme sa mate shay krvani na pado cho? sa mate maro vilap sambhlam nathi? he mara dev, divs drmyan hum rudn krum chum ane tmne prarthna krum chum, prmtu tme mari prarthnana jvab deta nathi. hum tmne akhi rat drmyan stt bolavum chum. dev, tme pvitr cho. tme israelna stotr pr birajo cho. amara purvjoe tmara pr bhroso rakhyo hto. ane teoe bhroso rakhyo hovathi tme teone chodavya. jyare teoe tmne prarthna kri, tme temne mdd kri ane temne bcavyam. teoe tmaramam visvas rakhyo ane teo niras thya nhot. hum mans nathi pn matr kido chu. smgr manv jat maro tirsakar kre che. ane mne tucch gne che. jeo mne jue che teo bdha mari hamsi kre che. ane teo mo mrdi-dokum dhunavi ne kdvi vani bole che. teo mari mskri krtam khe che, “te jrur tne ugarse karn te tne khub psmid kre che.” he yhova, agau tme mne kevi mdd kri hti. tme mne matana udrmamthi surk-sit bhar lavyam hta. hum jyare mari matane dhavto hto tyare pn tme mari sambhal line visvas jgavyo hto. hum jnmthi j tmara hathmam sompayelo chum. mara balpnthi j tme mara dev cho. tme marathi jray agha khssso nhi karn mara mathe smkt avyu che. ane mne shay kre tevum mari sathe koi nathi. ghna bhyamkr struoche mne gheri lidho che. basanna akhla, mari carebajue phri vlya che. jem phadi khanar ttha gr-jna krto simh potana sikar pr akrmn kre che, tem teo potana mom khulla rakhine mari trph dhsi ave che. jem pani vhi jay tem, mari skit pn cali gi che. jem samdhamamthi hadkam dhilam thi chuta pdi jay che, tem marmu hrdy pn minnam jevum pocum thi maram amtrdamam ogli gym che. marum bl mati-nam vasnna ek tutela tukdma jevu sukmu thi gym che; mari jibh mara mukhna talve comti jay che; ane mne dhulbhri mrtyusaiya upr nakhi devama avyo che. karn, mari aspas kutram phri vlya che; ane mne dustoni tolie gheri lidho che ane teoe mara hathpg vimdhi nakhya che. hum mara srirnam srj hadkam gni skum chum. a manso ketla dust ane krur che! teo dhari dhari ne keva jue che! teo mara vso amdoro amdr vhemci le che ane mara jhbhbha mate amdoro amdr ciththi nakhe che. he yhova, marathi dur n jso . he dev! he mara asry; mara sarmthy, mar mde avo. mne a trvartthi bcavo, mari rkasa kri marum mulyvan jivn pelam kutraothi bcavo. mne simhona jdbamamthi bcavo. te bldona simgdaothi marum rkssn kro. hum tmara vise mara bdha bhaione vat kris. hum bhri sbhamam tme krelid adbhut vstuo vise vat kris.” he yhovano bhy rakhnarao, temna gun-gan gao. tme bdha yakubna vmsjo, tene man apo. he israeli privaro, temno bhy rakho. te gribne jyare musibto hoy tyare kdi emni avgna nathi krta. teo kdi temnum mukh emnathi chupavta nathi. teo mdd mate temne pokar kre che tyare teo temne sambhle che. hum tmari krpathi moti mmdlimam tmari stuti krum chum; srj bhy rakhnaraoni same, ha, hum mari manta puri kris. dridrijno khaine trpt thse, jeo yho-vane sodhe che, teo temni krpa prapt krse, ane teo

hrsna ane avinasi anmdthi temni stuti krse. bhle dur desna loko yhovannu smrn kre ane temni pase pacha phre. bhle rastona bdha kutumbo nice nmine yhovani upasna kre. karn, yhova raja che, ane te srj prja upr raj kre che. bdha loko, jeo mjbuto ane tmdurst che teoe khadhum che ane yhova smks nice nmya che - ha, e bdham jeo mrtyu pamvani taiyarimam che ane te pn loko jeo atyar sudhimam mrn pamy che te bdham yhovani same nica nmse. yhovannu adb-hut kmor vise avti pedhi pn sambhlse, ane apnam srj smtano pn temni seva krse. avnar pedhio je jnmi nathi teone pn temnam srj cmtkar vise prgt krine khese. ane temnum nyayipnum prgt thse.

23

yhova mara palnkrta che. tethi mne ksi khot pde nhi. te mne lilam bidmam suvade che ane mne samt jlni trph dori jay che. te mne nvum sarmthy ne tajgi ape che. temnam namno mhima vdhe te mate te mne nyayipnane mager clave che. mrtyuni kali khin-mam pn mare calvanum hse to hum dris nhi; karn he yhova, tme mari sathe cho, tmari lakdi ttha tmari chdi mne dilaso de che. tme mara dushmani same marum mej gothvo cho. ane mara matha pr tel redo cho. maro pyalo tme vrsavela asirvadthi chlakai jay che. tmari bhilai ane dya mara jivnnam srj divso-mam mari sathe rheshe; ane hum yhovani sathe tena ghrmam lamba smy sudhi rhis.

24

a prthvi yhovani che ane jgtnum srj kami pn tenumj che, a jgt ane jgtmam rhenara srj tenamj che. temne smudro pr temno payo nakhyo che, ane temne ndio pr tene sthapan kryu che. yhovana prvt pr kon cdhi skse? tenam pvitrsthanmam kon ubho rhi skse? phkt teo jemna hath suddh che ane hrdy nirmal che, teoe mara namna jutha sm lidha nathi, teo jemne khotam vcno apyam nathi, ane juththu bolyam nathi. teoj yho-vana prvt pr cdhi skse. teo yhovano asirvad prapt krse, ane potana tarn krnar devthi teo nyayipnum pamse. teo pedhina loko che jeo yakubna devne sodh-tam avyam che. he prvesdvaro, tmaram matha umca kro! he pracin prvesdvaro, ugdi jao gaurvvan raja amdr avse! te gaurvvan raja kon che? e sarmthyvan blvan yhova che, te yhova je yuddham prakrmi che. he prves dvaro, tmara matham umca kro. ane gaurv-van rajane amdr avva do. he pracin prvesdvaro, ugdi jao; ane gaurvvan raja amdr avse! a gaurvvan raja kon che? yhova akasona srj sainyono malik ane gaurvvan raja che.

25

he yhova, mari jatne tne sopum chum. hum hmesa tmara visvas krum chum. to mari sathe koi evi vstu n bne ke jethi mare srnavum pde. mara struone mari upr hsa deta nhi. jeo yhovannu visvas rakhe che teoe kdi ksathi pn srnavanum nhi. pn visvasghationi manhani thse. teone temna visvasghatthi koi phaydo nhi thay. he yhova, mne tmaram marg btavo; tmara

resta vise mne sikhvo. mne margdrsn ane jnan apo; karn, tme j matr mne tarn apnar dev cho. hum akho divs tmari rah jou chum. he yhova, tmari krpa ane tmari premal dyalutane yad rakho karn te snatn che. mari juvaninam pap ane mara apradhnun smrn n kro. he yhova, tmara subh namne mate, tmari krpa ane anukmpa sathe mne yad kro. yhova sara ane pramanik che, tethi teo papione saca mager dore che, ane teo temne sum nyayi ane nispsk che te sikhve che. teo nmr lokone nyayi bnva mate dore che ane teo temne temna mager jivvanum sikhve che. je loko teno pvitr krar ane kaydaonum paln kre che temnam trph yhova dyalu ane visvasu che. he yhova, mara pap to ghnam che, tmara namna mhima mate mne ksma kro. yhovathi dre eva manso kyam che? sresth jivn jivvano sresth rsto psmd krvanum temne yhova sikhvse. te mans pr yhovana asirvad rhese; tenam smtan prthvino varso pamse. jeo yhovano bhy ane temna mate man rakhe teoni sathe teo potana rshyo vhemce che. teo teone temno krar sikhve che. mari sti shay mate sday yhova trph che, karn, te eklam j mara pg phamdamanthi kadhse. he yhova, hve tme avo, ne mara pr dya kro. hum nirasrit, du:kihi, ni:shay ane eklo chum. mari musibto ane smsyao dinprtidin vdhu khrab thta jay che. he yhova, te bdhamamthi mne mukt kro. maram du:kh ttha vedna pr jra njr kro, ane krpa kri maram sr papni ksma kro. mara struo ghnam che te jra juo; teo ketli krurtathi mari dhrna kre che te juo. marum rksn kro ane maro jiv bcavo. mari laj jva deta nhi, karn hum tmaro visvas krum chum. mara pramanipnum ttha nyayipnana, tme rksk bno. karn, rksn mate hum tmari asa rakhum chum. he yhova, hve tme israelne srv smktomamthi chodavo.

26

he yhova, maro nyay kro, hum sda pramanikpne vtryo chum. maro yhova prno visvas kdapi dgyo nthi. mari viruddhna lokoni same mne srv aksepo-mamthi nidors jaher kro. he yhova, puri tpas krine mari priksa kro; mara amt:krnni icchaone pn kso-tini erne cdhavi priksa kro. karn, hum tmari krpa mari sgi amkhe nihalum chum. ane hum hmesa styo dvara jivi rhyo chum. mem kyarey duracarioni smgt kri nthi. hum kyarey nkama loko sathe jodayo nthi. hum dustoni smgtne dhikkarum chum ne dustoni mmdlimam kdapi besis nhi. hum mari nidorsta sabit krva mara hath dhois; he yhova, e prmane j hum vedini prdksina kris. hum abharstutinam git tyam gaum chum ane tmara srv cmtkari krm prgt krum chum. he yhova, mne priy che tmaru mmdir, ane te jga jyam tmaru gaurv che. papioni sathe maro srvas krso nhi. mansoni sathe mne mari nakhso nhi. teo hmesa dhrnajnk krtyo kre che, ane temna jmna hath lamcrusvtthi bhrelam che. he yhova, hum teona jevo nthi, hum pramanikpnana mager calum chum, mara pr dya kri maro bcav kro. yhovae mne pdi jva didho nthi, mate hum yhovani stuti jnsmuhmam gais.

27

yhova marum tarn ane prkas che; sa mate mare koithiy drvm? yhova, mara jivnnum sarmthi che, sa mate mare koinathi drvm? jyare dust struo maro smhar krva avse, tyare teo thokr khaine nice pdse. bhle sainy mari viruddh chavni nakhe, to pn hum jray drvano nthi; bhle e mari viruddh yuddh kre; pn mne yhova pr bhroso che ke, teo marum rksn krse. hum ekj vstu mamgu chum yhovathi, “mara jivnna srv divso prytan mne yhovanam mmdirmam besva do jethi sda yhovana divy saumdrynum avlokn kri skum ane temna pvitrsthanthi mulakat krum.” smktna smye teo khrekhr mne potana pvitr mmdpmam smtadi dese. ane mne temni surksit jgae li jse. mara struo mne gheri vlya che, pn temne hravva yhova mari mdd krse. hum tena mmdpmam hrsnad sathe arpno cdhavis. hum stutigito gais, ane teo je maro abhar yhovane vykt kre. he yhova, mari vinmti sambhlo. mara pr dya krine mne jruri shayta apo. marum hrady tmara vise khe che ke tme iccho cho ke ame tmne sodhie, tethi he yhova, hum tmari pase tmarna mukhdum sodhva avum chum. he yhova, hum tmari pase avum chum. tme tmarnum mukh marathi phervso nhi. tmara a sevk pr gusso n kro, he mara tarnhar, mara dev, hve mne chodi n deta ane mne tji n do. mara matapi-tae mne tji didho che, prmtu yhova mne smbhle ane svikarse. he yhova, mne kho, hve mare sum krvum? hum struothi dheraelo chum ane tmari mddni rah jou chum mate hve mne tme stkrma srl mager dori jau. he yhova, mne mara struona hathmam suprt n kro. karnke teoe mara upr khota aropo mukyam che ttha teo hmesa mne nisthuthathi ija phomcadvani joj-nao kre che. hum asa rakhum chum ke yhova khrekhr mne phrithi chodavse, ane hum a jivnmam temni dyano anubhv kris. tum yhovani rah joje, dhairy gu-mavis nhi; teo jrur avse ane tne bcavse; blvan tha ane himmt rakh; ha, tum yhovani rah joje, teo tne shay krse.

28

he yhova, tmne mdd mate prarthna krum chum. he mara khdk, tmara kan bmdh rakhto nhi, karnke tme mara mddna pokar no jvab nhi apo to mari gnna kbr-mamna mrt loko jevi j thse. he yhova, mdd mateni mari bumo sambhlo. tmari prmpvitrsthan trph hum hath umca krum chum; ane tmari shay mate khra mnthi prarthna krum chum. mne dusta krnara ane papio vcce dhkeli n deta. te kukmiro temna pdo-sione “slam”kre che prmtu teo temni viruddh dusta krvani vojna kri rhyam che. tme temne temni dusta prmane phl apjo, temne temni srv dusttano tme bdlo vali apjo; je bhari siksane teo yogy che, tme temne te siks kro. teo yhovani, temna mhan kmorni ane temna hathnam kamoni smpurn avgna kre che; ju-nam puranam mkanni jem yhova teone todi padse ane phri kdi sthapit krse nhi. yhovani stuti thao, karn temne mara kalavala sambhlya che. yhova marum sarmthi ane bhysthanomo mari dhal che. mara hradye temno bhroso rakhyo che, ane mne temni shay mli che. mara hrdyam atymt anmd thay che, temni stuti gaine hum temno abhar manum chu. yhova tem-

nam lokone mjbnt bnave che. yhova tarnhar che, ane temna psmd krelaonum sarmthy che. he yhova, tmara lokono tme uddhar kro, ane tmara varsane asirvad apo. vli teonum hmmea palnpsn kri tmara lokone umcki rakho.

29

he prakrmi yhovana duto, tme sau temni stuti kro; temna gaurv ane sarmthy mate sau yhovani stuti kro. yhovana gaurv mate stuti kro. yhovana bhvy nam mate tme gao tmara pvitr vsro pherine avo ane temni upasna kro, avo ane temnum bhjn kro. yhovano sad smudro pr gaje che; gaurvvan dev mhasagr pr grjna kre che. yhovano sad temni skit nirupe che, yhovano sad temno mhima nirupe che. yhovana sadthi gmdhtruo bhamgi gya che. lbanonnam visal gmdhtruo yhova tode che. yhova hemorn prvtne ane lbanonnam prvtone, dhrujave che. te temne vamchrani jem kudave che. yhovano sad vijlione bhedi ane grjna kre che. yhovana sadna pdgha rnne, ane kadesna rnne dhrujave che. yhovano sad devdarna vrksone dhrujave che ane bdha upasna krnarao tena mmdirmam stuti kre che. 'yohovano mhima thay.' yhova jlrply smye sttasthane tyam birajman tha hta; ane yhova srkval raja trike birajman thnar che. yhova potana lokone sarmthy apse, ane teone samtino asirvad apse.

30

he yhova, hum tmari stuti kris, karn tme mne muskeliomamthi bhar kadhya che. tme mara struone vijyno anmd leva didho nthi. he yhova, mara dev, mem tmne arj kri, ane tme mne sajo kryo che. he yhova, tme mne seolmamthi pacho kadhi jivto rakhya che, tme mne kbrmam pdva didho nthi. he devna visvasu anuyayio, tme sau temni stuti gao. ane temna pvitr namni abhar stuti gao. temno kop to kevl ksnik che, pn temni krpa "jivn"bhr mate che. rudn bhle akhi rat rhe, pn svarmam hrsanmd thay che. hum jyare nirbhya ane surksit hto, tyare mem khyum htum, "hum dgis nhi." hum smjto hto ke a sthiti sday rheshe. he yhova, tme mara pr krpa kri mne prvtnti jem sthir bnayvo che, pn pchi marathi mukh adu phervine tme mne bhybhit kryo che. he yhova, mem tmne pokar kryo ane mem tmne vinmti kri. "he yhova, hum mri jis to tmarum sum sarum thse? mari kbrni dhul tmari stuti kri skse? sum te tmari visvsniya vise khi skse? he yhova, mara pr dya kro, mari arjine smbhlo mne shay kro." pchi tme mara du:khnum sukh kryu, ane rudanne bdle nrtu apyum; mara sokna vstro utari lidha ane mne utasathi dhamki didho. kbrmam samt pdi rhevane bdle, hum anmdepurv yhovani stuti kris; he yhova, mara dev, hum sday tmari abharstuti kris.

31

he yhova, hum tmari upr adhar rakhum chum mne niras n krso. mari sathe hmmea sara rhejo ane mne krpa apta rhejo. he yhova, mne smbhlo, utavlthi mari mdde avo! mara khdk bno. mari surksani jga bno. maro killo bno ane mne bcavo. dev

maro khdk ane killo cho, tethi tmara namne mate mne dornvi apo ane mne margdrsn apo. ane te pr clavo. mara struoe pathreli gupt jalmamthi mne bcavo. karn tme maro asry cho. hum, maro atma tmara hathmam sompu chum; he styna dev yhova, tme maro uddhar kryo che. juththa devoni puja krnarne hum dhikkarum chum, hum phkt yhovamam bhroso krum chum; yhova, hum tmari dyathi anmdthi hrkhais tme marum sghlum du:kh joyum che, mara atmani vytha nihali che. tme mne struona hathmam sompyo nthi, tme mara pg visal jga pr sthir krya che. he yhova; hum smktmam chu, himmt hari gyo chum, mara pr dya kro; sokthi marum srir, amkh, maro pran ksin thay che. mara jivnno amt ave che. udasimam mara vsor nisasamam psar thay che. mara papoe mari skit hni lidhi che ane maram hadkam brd thi rhyam che. mara bdha dumsno mne mhenam mare che, ane mara pdosio mari hamsi udave che. mara sbmdhione maro bhy lage che; tethi teo mne avgne che. jeo mne jue che teo temna mukh phervi le che. mrtyu pamel mnusyni jem hum visrai gyo chum; hum phemki didhelam ane phuti gyelam vasn jevo chum. mem ghnam lokone mari bdnksi krtam sambhlya che. teo bhaga thine mari viruddh mne mari nakhvani yojna ane kavtram kre che. prmtu he yhova, hum tmaro visvas krum chum mem khyum, "phkt tme j mara dev cho." mara jivnni bdhij binao tmara hathmam che. mara pr dya kro ane mne dumsnothi ane jeo maro picho kri rhyam che temnathi bcavo. tmara sevk upr tmara mukhno prkas phrithi pado. ane mara pr tmari krpa drsavi maro bcav kro. he yhova, hum niras this nhim; karnke mem tmne prarthna kri che. dustjnone ljiit kri ane cupcap teone kbromam suvdavi do. jutha hoth munga thao; teo dmphas mare che ane sijjoni viruddh dvesbhav rakhine khrab vato khe che. je udarta tmara bhk-tone khatr tme rakhi muki che, te tme tmara bhroso pr rakhnar mate khub dakhvi che. ane tmaro bhy rakhnara mate tmaro asirvad mhan che. tme tmari smmukh teone smtadi rakhso, ane temnum kavtrabajo viruddh rksn krso. tme tmara mmdpmam temne surksit rakhso ane temne anist jibhothi bcavo. yhovane dhny che! karn tene mara pr asim prem vrsayvo che. jyare dumsnoe ngrne gheri lidhum htum tyare temne mara pr adbhut dya dekhadi che. adhirtathi mem khim didhum htum ke, yhovae mne trchodi didho che, vicar krya vina hum evum bolyo hto chtam mari arj tme sambhli. he yhovana srj bhkto, tme temnam pr prem rakho; visvasuoni teo rkasa kre che, ane abhimanine siksa kre che. tmaramanna bdham, jeo yhovani mddni rah jue che. bhle tmara hrdy nirbhya ane himmtvan bne, ane tme shu bhle blvan bno!

32

jena dosne maphi mli che, ttha jenum pap dhmkai gyum che tene dhny che ane te j sukhi che. jene yhova dosit gnta nthi, ane jena atmamam kmi kpt nthi te mans asirvadit che. hum bhymkr papi chum teno hum svikar krto n hto, te divsthi mari vytha vdhi gi ane mara hadkam rjin thi gya. akho divs ane akhi rat, tmaro bhare hath mara pr hto. jem un-

alani grmimam jl sukai jay tem mari skit hnai gi hti. pn mem mara bdham papo tmari smks kbul krvano nirny lidho. me mara papone chupavvanum bmdh kryu. me potane khyum, “hum mara papo yhova smks kbul kris.” ane tme mara papo bdl mne ksma api. tethi jyare devnam anuyayione temnam papnum bhan thay, tyare teo prarthna krine temnam papni kbulat krse. ane jo prcmd purni jem muskelio avse to pn te teo sudhi phomci skse nhi. jivnnam srv smk-tomam tme mari chupavvani jga cho, tme mne smk-tomam ugari lo cho; mari aspas tmara uddharnam stotro gvdavso. yhova khe che, “jivnnam prtyek tbkke tare kyam mager calvum te hum tne btavis, hum taro stt khyal rakhine hum tne hmesse sacco bodh apis. dhoda ttha khccr jene kmi smj nthe tene kabumam rakhva mate lgamni jrur che. tum temnam jevo ans-mju this nhi.” dust lokone ghni tklipho shn krvi pde che; pn jevo devnam visvas kre che, teo to yhovani krpathi dherayelam rheshe. he sdacari loko, yhovathi anmdit thao ane prsn thao. he suddh hrdyi manso, hrsna pokar kro.

33

he nyayi loko, yhovamam hrkhao; suddh hrdyvala loko yhovani stuti kre te sarum che. vina vgadi yhovani stuti kro, ds tarnum vajimtr vgadi gao; stutina mdhur gito anmdithi gao. yhovana nutn gito gao; vajimtrone kusltathi ane motethi vgado. yhovano prtyek sbd nyayi che, tenam srv kary bhrosapatr che. te nyay ane nispkstane cahe che. prthvi yhovani krpathi bhrai gi che. emne sbdoccar kryo ane akasnum nirman thyum, ane temna mukhmamna svase akasna smgr taraoni rcna kri. temne smudro bnayyam ane mskni maphk pani bhega kryar ane tena atisy umdanone vkharomam bhri rakhe che. smgr prthvi yhovathi bio, ane prthvivasi tenum bhy rakho ane adr kro. karn, teo bolya ane srsti utpnn thi; ane temne ajna kri ane te sthir thi. yhova temno virodh krti prjaoni yojnaone nisppl bnave che. juo, yhova bdha lokoni yojnaone nirrthk bnave che. yhovani yojnao sdakal tke che. temne kreli gharna pedhi dr pedhi rhe che. je prjana dev yhova che, ane jeone temne potana loko trike psmd krya che. teone dhny che. yhovanum nivasthan akasmam che, tyamthi te srv manvjat pr njr rakhe che. ha, te akasmamthi srstimam vsta srv jivone dhyanthi jue che. yhova srva hrdyna srjnhar che, ane teo je kami kre che te e smje che. raja phkt tena susji sainyna blthi jiti n ske. blvan yoddho phkt potani bhadurithi bci jto nthi. yuddhmam vijy mate dhodao pr adhar rakho vyrrh che, teo potana bahublthi koine ugari skta nthi. yhova teoni njr ane smbhal rakhe che jeo teno bhy rakhe che; ane temno adr kre che jeo temni krpani rah jue che. te teona jivne mrttyuthi bcave che, ane dukal smye teone jivtam rakhe che. ame purn srddhathi amari rkasa mate yhovani prtiksa krie chie, te amara saca shayk che, ane te amari dhal che. ame yhovamam anmdit chie. ame temnam bhroso rakhie chie. amne temnam pvitr nammam visvas che. he yhova, ame rah joi ane tmari asa rakhi che ke tmari krpa amara pr thay.

34

hum hmesa yhovani prmsa kris, ane hum hmesse temna mhima vise vat kris. maro atma yhovani motai krse. athi nmr manso mari stuti sambhlse ane anmdit thse. apne sau sathe mli yhovani stuti krie. ane tena namno mhima vdharie. yhovane mem prarthna kri ane temne mari prarthnanao uttr apyo. temne mne je bdhi babtano bhy hto temathi chodavyo. jeo yhovani krpa panya che, teona mukh prkasit che; teona mukh pr koi nirasa nthi. a lacar manse yhovane pokar kryo, ane te sambhlne temne tene srv smktmamthi ugaryo. yhovano dut, yhovana bhktoni aspas pdav nakhe che ane temne muskelimamthi ugare che, temnum rksn kre che. yhova ketlam umda che teno anubhv kro ane juo. jeo temna upr adhar rakhe che teo ne dhny che. yhovanam pvitr anuyayio tenum bhy rakhe che ane temno adr kre che; kemke, tene koi vstuni khot pdni nthi. ane kdac tmgi pde simhna becamne ane bhukh vethvi pde che, pn devni shay sodharnar uttm vstuoni acht pdti nthi. mara balko avo, marum sambho; “hum tmne yhovano adr krtam sikhvis.” sukhi-lamba jivnni iccha kone che? ane tmaramamthi jivn vhalum kone che? to hmesse tmari jibh pr kabu rakho; ne tmara hothone juthum bolvathi dur rakho. drek dustathi dur rho ane bhlum kro. samti sodhi teni pachl lago. yhovani amkho hmesse stynisth loko pr njr rakhe che. temni mdd mateni prarthna sambhlva mate temno kan sda khullo hoy che. dust mansoni yadne prthvi prthi bhumsi namkhvano yhovae smklp kryo che. yhova nyayiona pokar sambhle che, ane teone srv smktmamthi chodave che. yhova hmesse teoni sathe hoy che jemna hrdy bhamgi gya che. jemno atma kcdai gyo che ane jeo nmr che temne yhova mukit ape che. nyayi mansnam jivnnam ghna dukho ave che, pn krpalu yhova temne te srvmamthi ugare che. yhova tenam srv hadkamnum rksn kre che, teomamnum ekpn bhamgvamam avtum nthi. dusto potani j dustathi nas pamse, ane nyayiona dvesio dosit thrse. yhova potana sevkona pranono uddhar kre che; yhovamam bhroso rakhnaraomamthi koi dosit thrse nhi.

35

he yhova, mari viruddh yuddh krnara same tme yuddh kro; mari uprna teona akrnm same tme yuddh jaher kro. tme dhal ane bkhtr dharn kri ubha rho, ane marum rksn kro. bhala hathmam line mari pachl pdelane atkavo, mara atmene khatrithi kho ke, “tmej maro uddhar krnar cho.” jeo mara jivna trsy che teo phjet thine bdnam thao; jeo marum nuksan icche che, teo rjhi pdo ane pacha htho. teo pvnthi ud-tam bhumsa jeva thay, ane temne yhovano dut hamki kadho. he yhova, teono marg amdhkarmy ne lpsno thao; yhovano dut temni pachl pdo. teonum khrab nthe kryum chtam teoe mara mate phamdo gothvyo che, vgr karne jiv leva khado khodhyo che. temnam pr acank vipti avi pdo, potana phamdnam teo potej phsai jao; potana khodhla khadamam pdi teono smhar thao. pn hum yhovathi anmdit this, ane temnam tarnmam sukhi this. marum smgr vykittv pokarse, “he yhova, tmara jevum kon che? je lacarne

blvanthi bcave che, ane kmgalne lumtnarathi chodave che.” nirdy loko juthi saksi ape che, ane jena vise mem kdi sambhlymu nthi tena mate mara pr arap muke che. teo upkarne bdle apkar kre che, teo mara atmane rdave che ane dukhi kre che. teo jyare bimara hta ryare mem upvas krine kmtanna vsro pherine mari dilgiri btavi hti. temnna mate prarthna krvathi mne je mlyum te sum a che? te loko jane mara bhaio ane mara njiknam mitro hoy tevo vrtav mem temni sathe rakhayo; jem koi mans teni mata je mrtyu pami che tena mate sok kre tem hum temna mate dukhi hto. teo tolamam bhega thyam ane mari pdti vkhte teo anmdit hta. te loko saca mitro n hta. hum temne olkhto pn n hto. prmtu teo mne gheri vlya ane mara pr humlo kryo ane cup rhyam nhi. teoe mari hamsi udavi ane mari viruddh khrab bhasa bolya, teoe mara trph damt kckcavine gusso vykt kryo. he yhova, mara prbhu kyam sudhi samt bese rhi joya krso? teona khuni humlaothi mara pranne bcavi lo. mara mulyan jivne a simhothi bcavi lo. he yhova, hum mhammdlimam tmari abharstuti kris. ghna lokoni sbhamam hum tmari prsma kris. mara jutha struone mara pr hsva deso nhi. a dummno jeo vina karn mne dhikkare che teo mara trph amkh pn n mickare. karn, teo khrekhr samtini yojnao krtam nthi. gupt rite teo a desnam samtirpiy lokonum anist krvani yojnao kre che. teo motethi khe che ke, “teoe ayogy acrn krtam mne joyo che, teo khe che, ame tne amari potani amkhe e prmane krtam joyo che.” he yhova, tme tena vise bdhumj jano cho, hve tme samt bese rheso nhi; ane mne trchodi marathi dur thso nhi. he yhova, utho! mne nyay krva jagrt thao. mara dev ttha mara dhni ubha thao ane mara kissano bcav kro. he yhova mara dev, tmara nyayipnathi maro nyay kro. mara struone mara pr hsva deso nhi. temne em khevani tk apso nhi ke, “temnathi vimukh thvani amari iccha pripurj thi che ane temno vinas kryo che.” mara nuk-sannam anmd pannaram sverni phijeti apvan ane teo ljiit thav. mari viruddh bdai krnara sggha apmanit thi ane srmaj jao. je loko mne nidors thravva mamgta hoy teo hrs mnave ane sukhi thay. teo hmmea kho ke, “yhova mhan che! temna sevko sukhi thay ane samt pame tevum te icche che.” mari jibh akho divs tmara nyayipna vato krse ane tmari prsmsani stuti gase.

36

dustna ghn hrdymam pap tene llcave che. ane dust karyo krva prere che; tene hrdymam devno bhy ke je tene pap krtam atkave. te potana mnmam abhiman kre che ke, maro anyay prgt thse nhi. ane maro tiskar thse nhi. tena sbdo mulyhin juthana ane chetpimdivala che. tene dahyum ane bhlum rhevanum chodi didhum che. te ratre plmgam jagto rhe che ane kpt krvani yojna ghde che; te anyayna margmam ubho rhe che. ane te dusttathi kmtalto nthi. he yhova, tmara snatn prem akas jetlo visal che, ane tmarnum visvaspnum vadlo sudhi phomce che. tmari nispksta umcamam umca prvthipn umci che. ane tmara nyay ati ghn ane agath che. tme manvjat ane pranionum rksn kro cho. he yhova, tmari avirt krpa kevi amuly che! tmari pamkhoni chayamam srv man-

vio asry le che. tmara asirvadothi teone khubj trpti thse, tmari sukh-smrddhini ndimamthi teo pani pise. karn, tmari pase jivno jhro che, ane ame tmara ajvalamam prkas joisum. he yhova, jeo tmne saci rite olkhe che, temna pr tmari dya btavvanum calu rakhjo ane jemna hrdy cckhka chem temni sathe nyayipnum calu rakhjo. mne ghmmndiona pg nice kcdava deso nhi, dust lokona hath mne hamki kadhe nhi te tme jojo. “juo! anyay krnaraonum kevum ptn thyum che! teo eva phemki devaya che ke pacha uthi skse nhi.”

37

dust loko prti gusse thse nhi. ane anyay krnarni irsa krto nhi. karn teo to ghas ane lila chodva jevam che je cimlane mri jse. yhovano visvas kr ane stkrn kr, to tum tara desmam rhis ane te (yhova) visvsnityathi je ape teno anmd man. yhova sathena tara sbmdhono anmd man; khatri rakh ke tara hrdyni icchao tena (yhova) dvara purn thse. tum je kmi krm kre te srv yhovane adhin kr, tum ena pr bhroso rakh, ane te tara srv kam phlibhut krse. te tarum nyayipnum prbhatni jem prkasit krse, ane tara pramanikpnane bporna sury ni jem tejsvi krse. ane tari nidorstani srv mansone jan thse. yhovani smkstama samt tham, ane dhirjthi temni vat jo, je kuyukitothi phavi jay che emna pr tum khijvato nhim. khijavanum bmdh kr. ane taro gusso tyagi de, atlo becen n bn ke tum pn kimk anist kam kri bese. karn, duskmirono vinas thse. ane jeo yhovani mddni rah jue che temne bhumii mlse. thoda smyamam dust lokono jdmulthi nas thi jse. tum temne sodhvani skht mhent kris topn tne temna namonisan nhi mle. nmr lokone desnum vtn prapt thse; teone srv vs-tuono asirvad mlse. teone mnai adbhut samt mlse ane sukhi thse. dusto nyayioni viruddh khrab yuko ghde che ane temni j same potana damt pise che. prbhu jue che ke temno kal njik avyo che; tethi te dust mansonii hamsi udave che. dustoe dridri ane kmgalno, ttha sty acrn krnarno smhar krva khulli trvar lidhi che, ane dhnusythi nisan takyum che. teoni potani j trvar teona potana j hrdyne vimdhse; ane teonam dhnusyne bhamgi namkhvamam avse. niti-man loko pase je alp che, te dust lokoni vipul smptti krtam vdhare sarum che. karn, dust lokona hathoni skitno nas krvamam avse pn yhova nitiman lokoni kalji lese ane temne teko apse. yhovane ythathirona srv prsmgoni khrb che, teni drstiam teo nidors che, teono varso sday tki rhese yhova teoni vikt smjogomam pn kalji rakhe che, dukalnam smye pn te sver trpt thse. pn dusto ane yhovana struo, ghasni jem cimlai jse, ane dhumada ni jem adrsy thi jse. dusto uchinum le che khra pn pachum kdi apta nthi, nyayi je apvamam udar che te krunathi vter che. jeo yhovathi asirvadit che, teo prthvinum vtn pamse, pn jeo devthi abhisapit che teono avsy smpurn vinas thse. yhova nyayine marg btave che, ane tena pglam sthir kre che. yhova prsnn thay che tethi tenum jivn sthir kre che. teo thokr khase chtam pdse nhi, karn ke temne teko apva mate ane sthir rakhvam mate yhova tyam che. hum juvan hto ane hve vrddh thyo chum. chtam nyayine trchodya hoy ke tenam smtan bhikh

mamgta hoy evum kdapi mem joyum nthi. te nyayio che udar, teo hmmea potani pase je che te chutthi bijane ape che. teona sver smtanone yhovana asirvad mlse. bhumdathi dur tha, ane bhlum kr; ane desmam sdakal rhe. karn, yhova nyay ane pramaniktane icche che te temna visvasu bhktone kdi chodi detam nthi; te temnum sda rksn krse ane dustonam smtanono vinas krse. nyayio vtnno varso pamse, ane sdakal tyam nivas krse. nyayini vani dhapn bhreli che, teni jibh sda nyayni vat kre che. temnam potana hrdyam yovanum niymtrn che, ane temamthi te kdapi clit thtam nthi. dusto sda nyayi mansoni jasusi kre che, ane teone mari nakhvana lag sodhtam phre che. pn yhova dust mansona hathmam nyayione pdva dese nhi. bhle teone nyayalyomam li jay toy te dosit thravase nhi. dhirjthi yhovani rah juo ane tena margne anusro, ane yhova tmne vijyi krse ane tmne je desnum vcn apayelum htum te tmne varsamam mlse, ane tme dust lokono nas thto joso. anukul bhumimam ropela lila vrksni jem, mem dustne mota sarmthymam phelato joyo. hum phri tyam thine gyo tyare te tyam nhoto; mem tene sodhyo, prmtu teno ptto mlyo nhi. hve je nidors te teno vicar kro. je pramanik che teno vicar kro. kem ke samtipriy loko temna vmsjo mate ujjvl bhvisy pamse. pn dusto smulga vinas pamse, amte teona vmsjono amt avse. yhova nyayiono udhar kre che. smkt smye matr yhova j temnum tarn-asrysthan che. je yhova pr bhroso rakhe che, teone te dustothi chodavine tare che; teoni avine shay kre che; karn, temne teno asro lidho che.

38

he yhova, tme krodhmmam avi mne thpko apso nhi, ane tmara gussamma mne tme siksa krso nhi. tmara bano mne vimdhi nakhyo che; ane tmara hathe mne kcdi nakhyo che. tmara gussane lidhe marum srir jrapn tmdurst nthi. mara papone lidhe ane tmari siksane lidhe mara bdha hadkamo ija pamy che. mara matha pr papo ane anyayno bhar vdhi gyo che, bhare bojani jem te mne ashy thi pdyo che. mari murkhaine karne gha pdi gya che ane kohvaine gmdhai uthya che. hum lthdi gyo chum ane vamko vli gyo chum, ane akho divs hum sok krya krum chum. mari kmrmam ashy bltra thay che, ane marum srir roggst thi gym che. hum nirbl thine kcdai gyo chum, hrdyni vednane karne nisasa nakhum chum. he yhova, tmne mari srv icchani khbr che, mara e nisasathi tme ajanya nthi. mara hrdyna dhhkara vdhi gya che, amkhonum tej ghti gym che. ane skit ghti gi che. mara rognam bhythi, mara snehino ane mitro dur thi gya che, ane mara sgasbmdhi sau koi, marathi juda ji rhe che. struo mne marva phamda gothve che, marum ahit krnara hanikark vato kre che. mari viruddh akho divs kpti kavtra kre che. pn hum to bhara mansni jem sambhlto nthi, potanum modhum ughadi n skum evo hum mugo mans chum. sambhli n ske, uttr n api ske, hum eva mans jevo chum. he yhova, mara dev, hum tmari vat jom chum; he yhova, hum asa rakhum chum ke tme mne uttr apso. mem khyum, “maro pg lpse tyare, mari viruddh bdai krnara mari du:khd pristhiti joine kdac anmd pame. hum hve koipn smye dhli pdis, marum du:kh hmmea mari sathe che. hum

maru pap ne anyay kbul krum chu; ane mara pap mate hum bhu dilgir chum. jeo vina karne mara stru tha che teo ati prbl che; jeo vina karn maro tirskar kre che teoni smkhya vdhi che. bhlai ne bdl dustta pachi vale che, anyaythi teo maro tirskar kre che, karn, hum je sarum che tene anusrum chum. he yhova, tme mne trchodso nhi, he mara dev, marathi dur n thso. he yhova, mara tarnna dev, tme jldi avo ane mne mdd kro!

39

mem khyum, “mara acar vicarni hum smbhal rakhis; mari jibhe hum pap kris nhi. jyam sudhi, dusto mari aspas hse hum mara modha pr lgam rakhis.” sty bolvanum htum pn hum bolyo nhi, chanomano mumgo ubho rhyo; tyare mari amtrik vytha vdhi ane maro sok vdhi gyo. mara hrdyam ag bbbhukti hti, agni slgi uthyo mara vicarno; ane amte hum mari jibhe bolyo ke, he yhova, mne jnavo ke prthvi pr marum ayusy ketlu che? marum jivn kevum ksnbhmgur che te mne smjavu. tme mne jivva mate khub tumko smy apyo che! marum tumku jivn tmari tulnamam kmi nthi. prtyek vykitnum jivn jhdpthi adrsy thi jtam vadl jevum che. mnusynum astitv to phkt arsimamnum prtibimb che, te je kre che te mulyhin che. te smpttino smcy kre che pn janto nthi ke tena mrtyu pchi te kone mlse? he prbhu, mare sum asa hoy? tme j mari asa cho. he yhova, hve mne vdhru siksa n krso, tmara prbl hathna prhare hum khrekhr nst jevoj thi gyo chum. yhova, jivn jivvano sako rsto sikhvva mate tme je loko khotam karyo kre che tene siksa kro cho e loko je vstu icche che ane jeni iccha rakhe che teno tme nas kro cho. jem udhi kp-dano nas kre che. ha, amaram jivn ek nana vadl jevam che. je jldi adrsy thi jay che. he yhova, mari prarthna dhyanthi sambhlo. mara amsuoni avgnna n krso, a jivnmam hum tmari sathe ek yatri jevo chum, mara pitroni jem hum ahi ek kamclau vtni chum. mrtyu pchi hum prthvi prthijau te phelam tmari vedhk drsti mara prthi dur kro; jethi khrekhr bl pamum ne phrithi anmd pamum.

40

mem dhirjthi shay mate yhovani vat joi, temne mari vinmti sambhli ne mne uttr apyo. yhovae mne umckine kbrni bhar kadhyo, temne mne kadvmamthi bhar kadhyo, temne mara pgne acl khdk pr gothvya, ane mara pglu sthir krya. temne apna devnum stotr, mara mukhamam mukyum che, etle ghna nvum git jose ane bise; ane yhova pr bhroso rakhse. je yhovano visvas kre che te ne dhny che. te daityo pase ane khota dev pase mdd mate jto nthi. he yhova mara dev, tme amara mate mhan cmtkaro krya che. tmari pase amara mate adrbhut yojnao che. tmara jevum koi nthi ! hum te asmkhy adrbhut krtyona vise varmvar khis. tmare khrekhr yjnoni ane khadyarpnni

jrur n thi. tme dhnarpn athva papartharpn magyam n thi. tme mara kan ughadya che jethi hum tmara sad sambhli sku. mem khyum, "hum mara vise pr-bodhkoe grmthmam lkhaeli bhvisyvani prmane avyo chum. he mara dev, hum tmari icchanusar kary krvane mate raji chum. tmara niym mara hrady-mam che. ek mha mmdlimam tmaram nyayna subh smacarni jaherat kri che, he yhova, tme jano cho ke mem kyarey marum modhum bmdh n thi rakhyum. mem kyarey tmari nispkstone mara hrdymam chupavi n thi. mem mhammdlimam tmari visvsnyta ane tarn vise jaherat kri che. he yhova, tmari akhut krpa marathi pachi n rakhso. tmara sako prem hmmea mari rkasa kre che." karn, mara mathe smsyaono dhglo khdkayo che; mara asmkhy paponam boj nice hum dbai gyo chum mara papo mara mathana valthiye vd-hare che. mem mari himmt gumavi che. he yhova, krpa kri ne mari rkasa kro. he yhova, hve mne shay krva utavl kro. he yhova, jeo mne mari namkhvano prytyn kre che teo phjet thao ane prajy pamo jeo marum nuksan krva mage che teo srmthi nasi jao. jeo mari mjak kre che; teo prajyathi paymal thao. yhova pr ane tena tarn pr prem krnar srva hitmam, temna yhovana anmdno bhag sda kaym rho. uddhar cah-nara nirmatr kho, "yhova mota mnao." hum din ttha dridri chum, mari cimta kro; he mara dev, tme mara shayk ttha mukitdata cho; mate hve vilmb n krso.

41

je dridriini cimta kre che, te yhovathi asirvadit che; smkt smye khrekhr yhova tene vipttimamthi chodave che. tenum yhova rksn kre che ttha tene jivmt rakhe che; te tena struona blne nst kre che ane jahermam tene man ape che jethi te smsarmam sukh pame. yhova tene bimarina bichana pr tkavi rakhse, ane mmdvadmam tenam du:kh ane cimta li lese. mem prarthna kri, "he yhova, mara pr dya rakho ane mne mari mamdgimamthi sajoe kro, karnke mem kbulat kri hti ke mem tmari viruddh pap krya che." mara struo a bdhi khrab babto mari viruddh khe che, "te tumk smyam mrtyu pamse. tenumm nam smgr smsarmamthi visrai jse." mari mamdgimam mulakate avi, dhomg kri mitrtano davo kre che, ane hradyamma anyayno smgrh kre che; jyare te bhar jay che to namosi kri ane te jaher kre che ane nirbltani hamsi udave che. maro dves krnara amdoro amdr kanmam vato kre che, ane mara vise te atymt khrab klpna kre che. teo khe che; "teni mamdgi evi prandhatk che ke te ptharimam pdyo che otle pacho uthvano n thi." maro je sresth mitr hto, jeni sathe mem ghnivar bhojn lidhum htu ane mne jena pr bhroso hto, te mari viruddh thi gyo che. he yhova, mara pr krpa kro, ane mne phri sajo kro; mne ptharimamthi uthado, jethi hu temno ilaj krum. tme mara pr prsn cho eni mne khbr kre; tme mara pr struone vijy apyo n thi. hum nidors hto ane tme mne teko apyo hto. tmari smks hmmea ubho rheva tme mari mdd kri. israelnam dev yhova puratn kalthi te anmtkal sudhi stuty rhe. amin ttha amin.

42

hrn jem panina jhrnam mate tpe che, tem he yhova, hum tmara mate tlpum chum. maro atma jivta dev mate trse che. hum mari jatne emni smks kyare hajr kri skis? mara amsu rat divs maro bhojn thya che. stru mhena mara che, "tara dev kyam che?" he mara atma, te smy kyamthi visri skay? utsvna divsomam hum mota loksmdudayamamthi psar thyo, jeo anmdthi yhovana stutigito gata hitam ane hum saune ek sathe devna mmdirmam dori jto hto. enum smrn krtam, marum hrady bhangji jay che. he mara atma, tum udas kem thyo che? tum atlo asvsth ane vyakul kem thyo che? devni mdd mate rah jo! temni krpa ane mdd mate hum hji pn temni prarthna kris. he mara dev, maro atma niras thyo che. tethi hum tmari krpanum mijhar prvt prthi jyam hemorn prvt ane yrdn ndi mle che tyamthi hum smrn krum chum. ghrtina umdannum pani bhangji ne ghoghmmam pdvano avaj mne smbhlay che. tmara bdha mojao ane mota mojao mara pr phri vlyam che. ane chtam yhova mara mate temno sako prem prtidin drsive che. ane roj ratre hum temna stutigit gaum chum, etle mara jivn-data devni prarthna krum chum. dev mara khdk che, hum temne khis ke, "tme kem mne bhuli gya? mne kem tji didho che? sa mate struona julm mare shn krva pde?" taro dev kyam che em mskrimam roj puchine mara struona mhenam mara hadkam ne kcric nakhe che. he mara atma, sa mate tum atlo du:khi che? tum sa mate atlo asvsth ane vyakul bni gyo che? devni mdd mate rah jo! je mara mukhnum tarn ttha maro dev che, tenum hum hji stvn kris.

43

he dev, maro nyay kro, ane mne nidors purvar kro. ane je tmara smnisth anyayai n thi tevathi mne bcavo, teva thg ane chetrpimdi krnara mansthi mne bcavo. karn, he dev, tme marum sarmthi cho. tme mne sa mate tji didho? dusmnioni krurtane lidhe hum sok krto phrum chum. he yhova, tmarum sty ane prkas prgt kro; jethi hum margdrsn melvnu ane teo mne tmara pvtir prvtmam ttha tmara mmdpmam lave. tme mara atianmd cho, tmari vedi pase hum jis, ane he dev, mari vina sathe hum tmari abharstuti gais. he mara atma, tum sa mate atlo bdho udas che? tum sa mate becen che? devni mddni rah jo, je mara mukhnum tarn ttha mara dev che hji hum teni krpa ane mdd mate prarthna kris.

44

he dev, tme puratn kalmam, pitrona smye, je mhan krtyo krya hta, tena vise teoe amne khyum; te ame amara kanoe sambhlyum che. videsioni prjane, tme tmara hathe hamki kadhi, israelione ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi teone tyam vsavya hta. jene temne vijy apayvo, te temni tvraro n hti. ane temne te bhumino kbjo leva didho hto. teo potana hathni skit-thi potanum rksn kri skyam n hta, prmtu tmara jmna hathe, tmara bhuje tmara daivi prkase teone bcavyam hta. karn, tme temnathi prsn hta. he dev, tme

mara raja cho. ajna apo ane yakubna lokone tarn sudhi dori jav. ame amara struone matr tmari shaythi hravusum; ame tmara name ame amara veyone kcri nakhisum. hum mara dhnus pr bhroso rakhto nthi, 'trvar' pn maro bcav kri skse nhi. tme amara struna lskrthi amari rkasa kri che, jeo amaro dves kre che, teone tme ljjit kro cho akho dvis prymt amo devni stuti krisum! ame sdakal tmara namni abharstuti calu rakhisum! pn he yhova, tme amne tji didha che ane srnimda krya che. tme amari sathe yuddh mate avyam n hitam. tme struo agl amari pichehth kravi che, ane teoe amne temni iccha mujb lumtya che. tme amne tji didham che, amari halt kapva matenam ghetamo jevi thi che, ane tme amne videsi prjaomam vikheri nakhyia che. tme amne njivi kimmtmam veci didham che, sum tmari njrmam amari koi kimmt nthi ? amara pdsio agl tme amne nimda rup bnayam che; ane amari aspasnam loko smks amne hamsirup bnayia che. tme amne rasto vcce tirsakar che. hame sine patr bnayia che. teo amari same jue che, teona matha hlave che ane amara pr hse che. akho divs hum marum klmk joum chum ane marum mathum srmthi jhuki gyum che. karn, mari nimda thay che ane mara vise khrab bolay che. juo, mara stru ttha ver valnara avum kre che. bhle, a bdhum amara pr avi pdyum, tuo ame tmne bhuli nthi gya; ne tmara krar prti visvasghati nthi thya. amarum hrdy tmarrathi pachum hthi gyum nthi, ane tmara margthi, ame ek dgum pn cliti thya nthi. to pn tme amne siyalvani jgamam kcdya che; ane amne tme motni gadh chayathi dhamki didham che jo ame amara devnum nam bhuli gya hot athva parka devoni trph amara hath phelavya hot, to sum deve te janyum n hot? ha, yhova srva hrdyum rhyi jane che. prmtu tmare karne j ame akho divs maryia jie chie. tmare karne amne kapva mate dori jvatam ghetam jeva gnavam ave che. he yhova, jagrt thaol! hve umghso nhi; ane amne sdane mate, dur krso nhi. tme tmaram mukh amarathi sa mate avlum phervo cho? tme amara smkto ane amari sta vnini avgnna sa mate kro cho? amo dhulmam nice mho rakhine pdyam chie ane amara pet jminmam dbai rhyam che. he dev, amne mdd krva utho, ane tmari krpathi amne bcavi lo.

45

marum hrdy sumdr sbdothi bhrai gyum che. mem raja mate kvita rci che te. hum bol chum. mari jibh sresth lekhnij jem ghna sbdothi bhrai gi che. tme koi pn mans krtam vdhare sumdhr cho. tmaram sbdo krpathi bhrelam che. tmo dev dvara sdane mate asirvad pamela cho. he prakrmi, tme tmari trvar kmre bamdho; ane gaurvthi prtap pridhan kro. tme bhvy dekhao cho, jao, sty ane bhlai ane nyayni ldtmam vijyi thaol. prbhavsali karyo krva mate tmari skitsali jmini bahu kelvayli che. tmara tiksn bano mara struona hrdo vimdhe che, teo tmara crnomam dhl pde che ane loko tmara srne ave che. he dev, tmaram rajyasn snatn che; ane tmaro rajmd e tmaram nyayi sasn che. tmne nyayipna pr priti che, ane dustta prti tirsakar che; mate srvmrth dev, ha, tara deve; tmne srvt krtam sresth gnine anmdna telthi abhisikt krya che. hathidamtana mhelomam maram vsro bol, agrne

tjni sugmdhthi keva mheke che, ne tarnam vadyo tne anmd ape che. tmari maniti sriomam ghni rajkumarikao che. suddh sonamamthi bnavelo mugt phereli rani tmari jmne ubhi che. he rajknya, hum khum te tum kane dhr; ne pchi vicar kr; tara lokone bhuli ja ane tara bapnum ghr bhuli ja. tara saumdrymam mohit thine raja ati anmd pame che, te tara svami che, mate teni sevabhkit kr. turna dhnvan loko tmara mate bhet sogado line tmne mlva avse. ati sumdr rajknya, jnankhanamam rah jue che; tenam sumdr jrinam vsromam, sonana tar vnela che. tenie sumdr, sngarela vstro pridhan krya che. tenine raja pase li jvamam ave che. tmara mate lavvamam aveli kumarikao tene anusre che. jyare rajmhelmam teo prves krse tyare teo anmd ttha utsahthi bhrelam hse. tara vmsjo tara pchi sasn krse. tum temne smgr prdesna hakem bnavis. hum tarmu nam sda srvt pedhiomam atymt priy kris; prthvi prnam srvt lok sda tari abharstuti krse.

46

dev apno asry ttha apnum sarmthi che; apne anubhv kryo che ke, smkt smynam teo sathi, tvrit mdd krnar hajrahjur che. mate jyare prthvi pr bhare dhrtikmp thay, ane prvtu tuti ne smudrnmam pde, to pn apne saue drvani jrur nthi. bhle smudrnmam pani visalkay mojaythi grjna kre, ne prvtu dhruji uthe. tyam ek ndi che ane jhrnamo che je devnam ngr pratpr devna pvitrsthlmam sukhne vhetum rakhe che. dev svym te ngrmam vse che. dev prodhiye teni shay krse, tethi ngrnum ptn kyarey nhi thay. bhythi dhrujse videsio, ane dgmgi jse rajyo; jyam yhova grjna krse etle prthvi gi pigli. apni sathe akasi sainyona adhiakari yhova che; apno asry yakubnam dev apni rkasa kre che. avo ane yhovana prakrmo juo. temne krelam prbhavsali karyo juo. te prthvina chedao sudhi yuddhone bmdh kri de che, dhnusnye bhamgi nakhe che, bhalane kapi nakhe che; ane rthone agnithi slgavi de che. dev khe che, "Idai bmdh kro, niscari jano, ke hum dev chum, sver rasto maro adr krse. ane hum prthvi pr sauthi mhan manvamam avis." sainyona yhova apni sathe che, yakubnam dev sda apno bcav kre che.

47

avo tme, he srvt loko, tali pado, anmdthi mota avaje devna stutigan kro. karn pratpr yhova smgr prthvina rajadhiraj e ati bhyavh che. te bija rastone apna tabamam ane apna sasn nice muke che. te apna mate apno varso psmd kre che, ane etle j temne, potana vhalo yakubni uttmata psmd kri che. ha, anmdna pokaro sathe ane rnsimgdana nad sathe, yhova rajgadi pr cdhi gya che. devnam stotro gao, apna rajana stotro gao; prsmsa krtam gito gao. dev smgr prthvina raja che. temni prsmsana gito gao. te potanam pvitr simhasn pr birajnam che, ane srvt prjao pr raj kre che. ibrahimnam devna loko sathe bdham rastona netao bhega thya che. bdham rastona bdha netao devni malikina j che, dev svorcc che.

yhova mhan che, apn devna ngrmam ane temnam pvitir prvto pr temni dhni stuti thay che. kevum siyon prvtini umcaie avelum ati sumdr ngr; akhi prthvina anmdrup, mhan rajanam ngr, srv loko joi ske tevum, rmy, anmdrup drsy, kevum adrbhatu che! te ngrna mhelomam dev asryni jga trike olkhay che. prthvina srv rajao ektr thay, ane ektr thi sau ngr pr kuc krine gya. jyare teoe te joyum tyare teo sau vismy pami gya, bhythi gbhrai gyam tethi jhdpthi pacha calya gya. temne bhythi dhrujari thi gi ane prsutini pida jevum kst thyum. dev tme temne brabr evi rite dhrujavaya jem tme purvnam skitsali vayu vde tasirsnam vhanone bhanghi namkho cho. apne devni skit vise sambhlyum che. apne tene sainyona yhova devna ngrmam, apna devna ngrmam, hve te apne pote nihalie chie yrusalemnum sdakal mate deve sthapan kryu che. he yhova, tmara mmdirmam tmari acl krpa vise ame mnn kryu che. he dev, smgr prthvi pr tmaram nam janitum che, prthvini sima prymt tmari stuti thay che; tmara jmmo hathi nyayipnathi bhrelo che. tmara nyaynam karyothi siyon prvt anmd pamse ane yhudianam ngro hrkhase. siyonni aspas prdksina kro; ane tene burjoni gntri kro. teno kut dhyanthi juo, tena mheloni mulakat lo; jethi tme te vise tmaram smtanone khi sko. karn, a dev apna snatn dev che je apne sday dori jse.

49

he srv prjaino, tme a sambhlo; he visvvasi loko tme sambhlo. nimn kksna ke ucckksanam, srimnt ke dridri, tme sau manso mara sbdo pr dhyana apo. hum buddhi vise mara mukhethi bolis; mara hrdyamamthi niklta udrgaro jnan vise hse. hum drstamt pr kan lagadis, ane vina pr maro mrm kholis. jyare smkto ave che tyare, carebajuthi mne struo gheri le eva dustona skmjnam mare drvani jrur nthi. jeo potani smptti pr bhroso rakhe che, teo ketlam dhnvan che tenum abhiman kre che. teomamno koi potana bhaine koi rite chodavi sktam nthi; devne te tenam bdlamam khmdni api sktam nthi. manv-jivnni etli moti kimmt che ke dunyvi smpttithi teno mrtyudmd cukvi skato nthi. jethi te sdakalnum jivn pame, ane nrknam khadani siksathi bci jay. bdha loko saksis che ke vid-dhan mrtyu pame che, ane murkh temj hevnan manso pn mrtyu pame che. ane teo temni pachl temni smptti bijao mate muki jay che. teo jminjagrine potana namthi olkhaye che, janeke sdakalne mate te teoni j rhevani hoy; ane jane teo sdakal adhihar bhogvvana hoy. manso bhle dhnvan hoy, pn teo ahim kaym mate rhevana nthi. jevi rite bija pranio mri jay che tem teo pn mrtyu pamse. eva murkh loko jemne temni smpttino visvas rakhyo hto, amte to temno amt evoj avse. pela loko brabr ghetam jevaj che. seol temno vadse bnsae ane mrtyu temno ghetampalk bnsae. jyare pelam abhimani lokona srrio temna vaibhvi ghrothi khub dur seolmam dhimethi sdi jse te divse nisthavan loko vijyi bnsae. dev mne seolni pkdmdamthi chodavse karn ke teo mne temni sathe rheva li jse. karn, te loko dhnvan che, ane vaibhvi mkano dhrave che etla mate te lokothi drso nhi. teo jyare mrtyu pame che

tyare teo sathe ksumy li ji ksae nhi ane temno vaibhv temni pachl jvano nthi. dhnvan vykit tene jivnkai drmyan potani jatne mhan gnti hse, ane potani jatne dhnnyvad apya hse ke te mhan hta, teni dunyvi sphltao mate lokoe prmsa kri hti. prmtu akhre to te pn tena purvnyo jem mrtyu pamse ane pchi te jivnnum ajvalum kyarey pn nhi jue. je vykit pase dunyvi vaibhv che, pn atmik smj nthi; te vykit buddhihin nas pam-nar psu sman che.

50

yhova, devona dev bolya che, te smgr manv jatne purvthi pscim sudhi bolave che. siyonmamthi dev svorcc sumdrta sathe prkase che. apna dev ave che, teo maun rheshe nhi, bhsm krnar agni agl ave che, temni aspas mhatophan jagse. teo ahim potana lokono nyay krva avyam che. jyare teo potana lokono nyay krse tyare teo prthvi ane akasne saksis trike bolavse. jeoe yjnthi mari sathe krar krya che, evam bhktone mari pase bhaga kro. dev pote j nyayadhis che. temnum nyayipnum akaso prgt krse. he mara loko, hum khum te sambhlo, "he israel, hum tari viruddh saksis puris; karnke hum dev chum, ha, hum taro dev chum. mari vedit pr tme je jyino kro cho, mari same je nirmtr dhnarpno thay che. te mate, hum tne thpko dis nhi. hum tmara dhorvadamamthi bldo nhi lum ke tmara nesdamamthi bkram nhi lum. karnke arynnam prtyek psu ane hjaro dumgro prnam prani maram che. hum prvto prna srv pksione olkhum chum, ane jmglnam srv himsk pranio pn mara j che. jo hum bhukhyo hois, toy tmne khis nhi, karn smgr srstinum srv marumm j che. sum hum bldonum mams khamu, athva bkraonum rktpran krum?" tethi dev matena abhar stutinam arpo li avo ane pratpr tme apela vcno pripurn kro. "maramam visvas rakhine smkt smye mne prarthna kro, hum tmari rkasa kris ane pchi tme maro mhima kri skso." pn dust lokone dev khe ch ke, "sa mate tme mara vidhio vise bolo cho? sa mate tmare mara krar vise vat krvi joie? mara sikhannno tem tirsakar kryo che ane mari sistni tem avgna kri che. jo tme ek corne juo cho, to tme teni sathe jodava dodo cho, ane tme vybhicario sathe vybhicarmam jodao cho. tarum mukh sap ape che, ane tari vani asty vde che. ane tari jibhno upyog tum kptni calmam kre che. tum tara potanam bhaini nimda kre che, tum tari matana putni bdnam kre che. tme a khrab kamo krya che chtam mem kaim khyum nhi. tethi tme vicaryu ke hum hto tmara jevo, pn hve avyo che smy, mara mate tmari same a aropo mukvano ane tmara modham pr thpko apvano! tme ke je devne bhuli gya cho, tmara tukda krum te phela tmare a smjnavan che ke tmne bcavavalum koi nhi hoy. je vykit abharstutinam arpo arpn kre che te mne man ape che. je nyayne mager cale che te vykitnum rksn krvam hum marmu tarn btavis."

51

he premal dyalu dev! mara pr dya kro. tmari mhan shanubhutithi mara papo bhumsi nakho. he yhova, mara apradh ane papothi mne dhuo ane mne

prisuddh kro. hum mara srmjnk krtyoni kbulat krum chum, hum hmesse mara papo vise vicarum chum. mem tmari viruddh pap kryam che, ha tmari viruddh; je bhmkr krtyo mem krya che te tme joya che. tethi tme tmara nirnyo ane mari viruddh lidhela thravomam saca ane nyayi cho. hum papmam jnmyo hto, mari matae papmam maro grbh dharn kryo. tme mamgo cho amt:krnni styta ane pramanikta, mara-mana undanmam sacum jnan mukho. mara papo jhuphathi dur kro, jethi hum suddh this; ane tethi mne himthi pn svet bnavva mate dhuo. mne sukh ane anmd apo, ane bhle mara hadkam, je tme kcdi namkhyia htam te phrithi anmd pame. mara papo trph joso nhi, bhumsi nakho mara srv pap. he dev, maramam nvum suddh hrdy utpnn kro, ane mara atmane mjbuto kro! mne tmari smmukhthi sdakal mate dur krso nhi, ane tme mari pasethi tmaro pvitr atma chinvi n lesa. jyare tme mne bcavta je anmd apyo hto te mne pachao apo. mara atmane mjbuto, taiyar ane tmne anusrva ttpir bnavo. tyare hum ullmdhn krnaraone tmara magor sikhvis, ane papio tmara trph phrse. he mara dev, mara tarnhar; mne mrtyudmdthi bcavo; hum anmdthi tmari stuti gais, ane hum tmari nispksta vise bolis. he yhova, tme mara hoth udhado; etle marum mukh stuti prgt krse. tme yjnothi rijhta nthi, nhi to hum te arpn krt; tmne vedi pr arpn krelam dhnarpn psmid nthi. devne je arpn joie che te che bhmgit, khedit, pscatapi atma. he dev, nmr ane ajnamkit hrdyna vykitno asvikar tme krso nhi. dev, tme siyonnum bhlum kro, ane yrusalenni ajubaju tme phri dival bamdho. ane pchi tmari vedi pr, godhaonum arpn thse, ane tmne nyayipnana yjnothi, dhnarpn ttha akhmd dhnarpnothi prsn krse.

52

are o julmgar, tum tara dust karyo vise sa mate abhiman kre che? tum lgatar devne apkitir krnar che? tum dust yojnao bnavo che. tari jibh anidar asra jevi che. tari jibh dustta krva juthum bolya kre che. tum bhlai krtam vdhare dustta cahe che, tum sty krtam vdhare asty acre che. tum ane tari juthi jibh lokone ija krva mamge che. pn dev tne nico padse, ane tne ghrmamthi khemci kadhse; ane ihlokmamthi tne ukhedi nakhe. nispkso a jose ane bhy rakhse, ane devne man apse teo hsse ane khese ke, “je puruse isvrne potano asry n kryo, ane duskmorne vlgi rhyo te potana a dhn pr bhroso rakhine rhyo.” pn hum to devna mmdirmam abadi pamtam jaitvrks jevo chum. hum hmesse isvrni krpa pr bhroso rakhis. he yhova, tme je kami kryum che, te mate hum sdakal abhar stuti kris. tmara smtoni same tmaram nam uttm che evum hum prgt kris.

53

matr murkh potana mnmam khe che ke, “dev che j nhi” tenum hrdy dusttathi bhrelum che. teva manso ghrnane patr ane dust krtyo kre che. teomam koi sara krtyo krnar nthi. dev akasmamthi nice mnusyo upr drsti krine tpas kre che ke evi koi vykit che jene saci smj hoy; ne mnthi devni sodh krti hoy. teomamnam

drek margst thya che, ane teo sghla asuddh thya che; koi vykit nyayi jivn jivti nthi. bhlum krnar hev koi rhyu nthi. dev khe che ke, “dust krnarao sum a nthi smjta? mara lokone te jane rotli khatam hoy tem khai jay che. teo dev pase jta nthi, ane kdi prarthna krtam nthi.” joke ksum dya jevum nhi hoy tyam teo acank bhybhit thi jse. deve te bdha dust lokone nkarya che. tethi devna loko temne hravse, ane dev te dust lokona hadkamne vikheri nakhshe. siyonmamthi israelnum tarn vhelum ave! yhova pote potana lokone bmdhn-mamthi chodavse ane temne pacha temna vtnmam lavse, ane pchi yakub khush thse, ttha israel anmdit thse.

54

he yhova dev, tmara name mne bcavo; ane tmara prakrmthi maro nyay kro. he dev, mari prarthna sambhlo; mara modhamni vato kane ghro. videsnam manso mari viruddh thya che, teo ati krur che, maro jiv leva icche che. ‘dev che’ e hkiktini temne drkar nthi. yhova dev, mne shay krnar cho, mara jivnno ej adhar che. yhova mara struone dusttano bdlo apse, he dev, tmara sty vcno prmane dustono amt lavo. hum tmari pase, rajikhusithi mara arpo lavum chum; he yhova, hum tmara subh namni stuti kris. deve mari, srvkale srv smktmam rksha kri che; mara struo pr vijay apavyo, te mem njre nihalyum che. 8

55

he dev, mari prarthnane sambhlo; mari dya mateni prarthnani avgna krso nhi. he yhova, mne dhyanthi sambhlo; ne mne uttr apo; hum sokne karne asamt chum; ane vilap krum chum. dusmno mari same bumo padi rhyam che. teo mne dhmkci api gus-samam ane dhikkarthi mara pr humlo kryo. teo mara upr tklipho lavya. mara hrdymam ghni vedna thay che, ane mrtyuni dhake mara pr kbjo jmayvo che. marum srir bhythi dhruje che, hum bhythi gherai go chum. mne kbutrni jem pamkh hot, to kevum sarum! ke hum dur udi skt ane visram krt. hum rnmam dur sudhi udi jat ane tyam mukam krt. vinaskari pvnnam tophanthi hum utavle nasine asrysthane phomct. he yhova, a dustjnomam amdoro amdr gersmj ubhi kro, mem ekbijani viruddh ngrmam himsk jghda joyam che. akha shermam rat-divs himsa ane upadhi che, shermam krturta ane dustta prvtr rhi che. ngrmam kevam vinaskari priblo skriy che! jyam juo tyam rstamam chetpindi ttha julm che. mne mhenam marnar ke nimda krnar, mara stru n hta; e to marathi shn kri skat; mari viruddh uthnar maro veri n hto, nhi to hum smtaine nasi chutyao hot. pn te to tmo che mara jeva mans, mara mitr ne mara sathidar cho. apne ekbijani sathe sukke vato krtam htam. ane jnsmuday sathe devna mmdirmam jta hta. ekaek temna pr mot avo, teo jivta j seolmam utri pdo, karn, teonam ghromam pap thay che, teonam amtrnam undanomam dustta che. hum to devne pokar kris, tethi yhova marum tarn krse. pn hum, mara du:khmam; svare bpore ne ratre devne sad kris; ane te mari prarthna sambhlse. hum ghna yuddhomam ldyom chum; prmtu deve hmesse

mne bcavyo che ane mne surksit rite pacho lavyo che. dev anadikalthe nyayasn pr birajman che, te teone teona sbdo sambhline nmavse, teo yhovano bhy rakhtam nthi ne potana marg pn bdltam nthi. teoe temnam mitro pr humlo kryo che, teoe temni sathe krela krarno bhmng kryo che. tena sbdo che makhn jevam sumvala, pn tenum hrdy yuddhman vicarothi bhrelu che. sbdo tel krtay vdhu nrm che, pn te sbdo chrini jem kape che. tmari cimtao yhovane sompi do, ane te tmne nibhavi rakhse, teo kyarey sdacari lokone prajit thva deta nthi. he dev, tme mara struone vinasni khaimam dhkeli do cho. khuni-kpti potanum addhum ayusy pn nthi bhogvi sktam. prmtu mara rksn mate to hum tmara pr bhroso rakhis.

56

he dev dya kro mara pr, struo mne ndi rhyam che teo mari viruddh stt lde che. mara struo stt mara pr humlo kri rhyam che. ghna ldvaiyao mari same ubha thya che. jyare mne bik lage tyare hum tmara bhroso kris. hum devni krpothi temna vcn mate stuti krum chum. dev pr adhar rakhum chum, tethi mne jrapn bik nthi. matr mrnadhini manvi mne sum kre tem che? mara struo hmmae mara sbdone mcdi nakhe che. ane mari viruddh kavtra kre che. teo ektha thay che ne smtai rhe che, teo maram pglam pkde che, jiv levani rah jue che. yhova, temne temna dust krt-yo mate desnikal kro. temne videsi rastono kop shn krva do. tme mari bdhi vedna joi che. tme mara am-suothi jnat cho. tme tene tmari sisimam smghryo che. ane te bdhamyno tme hisab rakhyo che. hum je smye vinmti krum chum, te smye mara struo pacha phrse; hum khatri purvk janum chum ke dev mara pkse che. hum devni temnam vcne mate stuti kris, hum yho-vani tenam vcn mate stuti kris. mne dev pr bhroso che, hum jray drnar nthi, pchi mans mne sum krnar che? he yhova, mem tmne vcno apya che, ane hum temne priputn kris, hum tmne mari abhar stutinam arpn kris. karnke mne tme mrtyumamthi bcavyo che, tme mara pgne lthdtam bcavayam che, jethi hum jivn-nam ajvalamam devni same jivi skum.

57

he dev, mara pr dya kro, karn, maro atma tara srn apyo che, a tophan smi jay tyam sudhi hum tmari pamkhoni chayamam asry lis. hum pratpr de-vne prarthna kris, te devne je mari smpurn smb-hal rakhe che. te akasmamthi shay moklse ane mne bcavse. jeo mne nuksan krva mage che temnathi mne ugarse. marum jivn jokhmmam che. hum manvbhksi simhonam jeva himsk dushmanthi gher-ayo chum. temna damt tir ne bhalam jeva che, temni jibh jane dhardar trvar sman che. he dev, tme akasthi pn umce cho. tmaro mhima smgr prthvi krtam moto thao. mara struoe mara mate phamdo gothvyo che, mne prbl dushmanoe nico nmavi didho che; teoe mara margmam khado khodhyo che; juo! temamj teo pote pdi gya che. he dev! marum hrdy taiyach che, marum hrdy tmara visvas krva mate adg che. hum dev stotro gais. he mara atma, mari vina ane tmburaao jagrt thao,

hum prbhatmam vheho jagis, ne hum prodhne avkar apis. he yhova, hum rasto vcce tmari prsmasana gito gais. bdha loko pase hum tmara vise gais. tmaro prem etlo mhan che ke te abhne ambe che. tmari visvsnitya pn akas jetli umce phomce che. he dev, tme akasthi pn umce cho. tmaro mhima smgr prthvi krtam moto tha

58

o nyayadhiso, sum khrekhr je nyay che te tme bolo cho? sum khrekhr tme lokono nispksne nyay kro cho? na, tme kevl dustta krvana vicar kro che; tmara hathe j tme prthvi pr himsa thay tevum kro cho. dust manso jnmthi j khota mager vle che; tyarthi j devthi dur thay che, ne asty bole che. teonum vis sapna vis jevum che, teo temnam kan bmdh rakhe che, teo bhera sap jeva che. garudi ati kusltathi mhrv vgade che, chtamy teno sad smbhlato nthi. he dev, tme teona damt todi namkho; he yhova, tme yuvan simhoni dadho todi pado. suki dhrti pr jem pani cu-sai jay tem temne adrsy thva do; suka yela ghasni jem teone kcdai ane cgda jva do. tme teone kadvmam oglti jti goklgay jeva, ane jene sury kdi jyo nthi teva smy phela jnema mrtbalkna jeva kro. tmara haml-lamne kamtano tap lage te phelam, pchi te lila hoy ke suka, to pn, vmtoliyo plvaram ghdsine li jse tem tenathi pn vdhu jhdpe yuvan ane vrddhno nas thao. dust lokoe tena trph krelam dust karyo mate tene siksas thti joine sijn vykitne anmd thse, te ek sainik jevo thse, jene tenam struone hravyam che. mate loko khese ke, nyayijne avsy bdlo mle che, smsarmam khrekhr nyay krnar dev che.

59

he mara dev, mara struothi mari rkasa kro; ane mari viruddh jeo uthe che, teothi tme mne ugaro. dustta krnaraothi tme mne bcavo; ane khuni mansothi tme mne bcavo. ghatki manso chupai rhine maro jiv leva keva rah joi rhyam che! he yhova, mem koi pap kryu che ke koi apradh kryo che, ke jethi viptti mara upr avi che, evum nthi. jo ke maro dos n hova chtam teo ahim dhsi ayya che ane mara upr humlo krvani tai-yari kre che. he yhova, jagrt thao, a bdhum juo, ane mne shay kro. he yhova, sainyona dev; israelna dev, jagrt thao, a videsi prjaone siksas kro; tme kpt krnar dust apradhio pr jray dya rakhso nhi. tme smdhyakale pacha ave che, ane teo kutrani jem ghurke che; ngrni aspas phera khay che. teo apmano ane dhmkio uc-care che. teona hothomamthi tvarni jem sbdo nikle che. teone kon sambhle che teni cimta nthi. he yhova, tme teone hsi kadho; ane videsi prjani hamsi udavo. he dev, mara sarmathi! hum tmari vat jois; tme mari surksano umco mijbut gdh cho. yhova maro krpalu dev mne mdd krva agl avse. te mne struono prajy jova dese. dev, hmnam teono smhar n krso, ke mara manso bhuli jay. he yhova, amari dhal, vikheri nakho ane temne tmara sarmathyithi hravo. teo bdha potana mukhnam sbdothi sap api pap kre che, teona j hotho asty bole che, potana j abhimanmam teone phasai jva do. tme tmara krodhnamj teono smhar kro; jethi sm-

purn vinas thay; pchi srj loko janse ke israelmam dev raj kre che, ane temno j adhikar smgr prthvi pr che. smdhyakale dusto pacha avi kutrani jem dhurke che, ane teo cori chupithi ngrmam phre che. teo khava sarum khorak mate rkhd che, teone smtos n thay tyare ghurke che. pn hum to tmara sarmthynum git gais, svarmam hum tmari krpa vise gais, karn tme mara mjbuto gdh cho; ane smktna smye surksit sthl cho. he mara sarmthy, hum tmara stotro gaum chum; karn tme mara mjbuto gdh cho, dev, tme mne prem krnara cho.

60

he dev, tme amne tji didha che. amaram kvc tuti gyum che. he yhova, tme amara pr kopayman thya cho. mherbani krine amne phrithi smpurn bnavi do. tme dhrtikmp krine prthvine ciri nakhi che. he yhova, tene phrithi ytharth bnavi do. juo tena paya hli gya che. tme tmara lokone ati vikt smymam li gyam cho, tme mareli lpdakoe amne lthdiyam khvdavyam che. tme tmari bik rakhnaraone dhvja api che, ane cetvni api che, jethi teo vinasmam rkasa pame. avo ane tmara jmna haththi amne bcavo. mari prarthnanao jvab apo ane jene tme prem kro cho temne tme bcavo. jyare deve temni pvitrtae khyum, "vijy pamine hum skhemnam bhag padis; ane sukkothni khin mara lokmam vhemcis," tyare hum khub khus this. gilyad marum che, mnassa marum che; ane ephraim marum sirsrn che. yhudiya maro rajdmd bnase. moab mara pg dhova mateno vatko che, ane je mara pgrkham li jay che te adom marum gulam che. hum plistio hrais ane vijyna pokar kris." morcabmdh adom ngrmam mne kon lavse? ane tena pr vijy melvine kon prves kravse? he dev, sum tme amne tji didha che? tme amara sainy sathe agekuc krta nthi. ha yhova, amara struo viruddh tme amari shay kro; karn, mansoni shay vyrrh che. devna saththi ame prakrmo krisum; karn, tej amara struone kcdi nakhshe.

61

he dev, mari prarthna sambhlo ane mari arji pr dhyan apo. jyare marum hrdy vyakul thse, tyare prthvine chedethi hum apne prarthna kris! hum pote surksano mjbuto khdk cdhi skto nthi, tethi te pr tme mne li jjo. tme marum asry cho ane mjbuto burj cho je mne mara struothi bcave che! hum sdakal tmara mmdpmam rhis, ane tari pamkhona asrye rhis. he dev, mem tmne krelj prtijnao tme svikari che. jeo tmaro dr rakhe che ane tmaro adr kre che tene tme uphar apo cho. rajana vsormam vrddhi kro jethi te avnar pedhio sudhi jive. te sdakal devni smmukh rhese. teni rkasa krva sty ne krpa taiyar rakhjo. hum, nirmtr tmara namni stuti gais ane drroj mari prtijna pripurn kris.

62

dev smks maro atma samt rhe che. mari rkasa krva teni dhirtji rah jou chum, karn phkt te j marum tarn kri ske che. ha, te eklam j mara khdk ttha tark, te mara gdh che; smrth struo pn mne prajy api ske tem nthi,

pchi mne sano bhy? je vykit nmi gyeli bhimt ke bhagi gyeli vad jevi nirbl che, tena upr tme srj manso kyam sudhi akrmn srso? teo tene tena sresth sthanethi nice padi deva cahe che; teo juththi hrkhay che, ane mukhethi asirvad ape che, prmtu hrdythi sap ape che. maro atma dev smks samtithi ane dhairythi rah jue che. hum apeksa rakhu chu ke te mari rkasa kre; karn, te ekloj mne bcavi ske tem che. ha, te eklam j mara khdk, tark ane gdh che, hum uthlai jnar nthi. isvr-mam marum gaurv ttha tarn che, maro sarmthyno khdk ane asry pn isvrmanj che. he loko, devno hmesse bhroso kro, ane tmari sum mnokamna che te tene kho. apna sauno asry dev che. khrekrh loko mdd kri skta nthi, devni sathe srkhavie to, teo kamij nthi; phkt tmari dmn ane dbanthi hvana ek susvata sman che. dmn krine bljbrithi vstuo levani tmari skit pr adhar rakhso nhi. lumt krine melvum che evum vicarso nhi. jo tme dhnav bno to, tmari smpti tmne mdd krse evo adhar rakhso nhi. dev ekvar bolyam che, ne mem be var sambhlyum che: "sarmthy dev pase che." o yhova, krpa pn tmari j che, tme prtyek vykitne krmanusar tena krmmum phl apo cho.

63

he dev, tme mara dev cho; tmari sodhmam hum ketlum phryo? jl jhmktti veran suki bhumini jem; tmare mate maro atma ketlo tlse che! ne deh tpe che. tethi tmaram sarmthy ttha gaurv jova, pvitrtsthanmam hum apeksa rakhum chum. karn, tmari krpa jivn krtam uttm che tethi j hum tmari puskl stuti krum chum. hum tmari stuti mrtyuprymt kris, ne hum be hath jodine prarthna kris. mari ptharimam hum tmaram smrn krum chum, ane mdhrate tmaram dhyam dhrum chum. jane ke mem sresth khorak khadho hoy tem maro atma trpti anubhvse, anmddi hothothi marum mukh tmari stuti krse. tme mne shay kri che, ane hum tmari pamkhoni chayamam hrkhais. mara atmae tmaro kedo pkdyo che, tethi mne tmaro jmno hath umcki rakhe che. jeo marum jivn nst krvani vojna ghde che, teo jrur prthvina umdanmam dhkelai jse. teo trvarthi marya jse, ane jmgli siyalo dvara khvai jse. prmtu raja devmam anmd krse, ane temamna dre ke jene temne ajnamkit rheva vcn apyam, te temni stuti krse, ane juthaonam momdha bmdh kri devase.

64

he yhova, mari phriyadno pokar sambhlo, stru trphna bhythi mne ugaro. dust loko mari viruddh kavtram kre che ane mari same gupt vojnao ghde che. temnathi mne chupavi do. teoe temni jibhne trvar jevi tiksn bnavi che. temnam kvdam sbdo tir jevam che, je pacha khemcaine vimdhva mate taiyar che. teo jadimam chupay che ane nidorso upr temnam tir clave che. teo ocimto j humlo krine teone mari nakhe che. am krtam teo gbhrata nthi. teo potani dust dharna dh kre che; ane gupt jal bichavva mslt kre che; teo khe che ke: "amne ahim jonar kon che?" teo dustkrtyo krva mate yogy tkni cturaiti rah jue che; teonam hrddynam umdanmam dust vicaro ane khrab

yojnao che. pn dev pote teone “ban” marse, ane ekaek teone vimdhi namkhse. dev teona potana sbdo temni viruddh phre tem krse. ane teo thokh khase; je koi teone jose te srv ascrythi matham dhunavse. tyare lokone devno bhy lagse. ane teo devnam krtyo vise bijaone khese ane devnam adbhut karyo vise bijaone sikhvse. sdacario yhovamam anmd manse, te dev pr adhar rakhe che. ane bdham saca anuyayio teni stuti gase.

65

he dev, siyonmam ame tmari stuti krtam samtpne vat joie chie; ane ame amari prtijnao purn krie chie. tme hmesse lokoni prarthnao sambhlo cho, ane tethi bdham tmari pase prarthna sathe avse. amara papo amara mate khub bhare bnyam che, pn tme srv pape bhumsi namkho cho. teo ke jeone tmara pvtir mmdpnam amgnaomam tmari njik phomcva tme psmd krya che, teo asirvadit che. tmara ghrni, etle tmara pvtir mmdirni sari vstuothi ame trpt thya chie. he amara tarannam dev, nyayikrnti tme adbhut krtyo vde amne uttr deso; tme prthvini srv simaona ttha durnam smudro sudhi, tme srv many jatnam ekmatr asry cho. deve temni adbhut skitthi prtyo rcyam. teo sarmthythi susjit hta. tophani “smudrone” ane mojaoni grjnane, ttha lokonam hulldne tme samt kro cho. akhi prthvi prna loko devnam mhimavmt karyo nihale, ane ascry pamse. surynam udy ane astnam sthloe tme anmdnam gito gvдавso. tme e cho je prthvini smbhal le che ane bhumine pani ape che. devni ndi panithi bhreli che jethi tena lokone sari phsl mle. tme khetnam casone vrsadnum pani apo cho, vrsadnam jhaptamthi tme bhumine nrm kro cho, ane temam thti phslne asirvad apo cho. tme vrsne puskl phslthi asirvadit kro cho. tme rtuona ckrne khub vipulathi purn kro cho. veran khetro ghashthi bhrai gya che ane ghashthi bhreli tekrio anmdthi bhrai gi che. vli ghasnam bido ghetaona tolathi dhmkai jay che, ane khino bhrpur anajna pakthi dhmkayeli che; akhi prthvi hrnsadnam pokar kre che. ane ha, teo gito gay che.

66

he srv prthvivasi loko, tme dev smmukh hrsna git gao. temnam namnam gaurvni stuti gao. stutiganti temne mhimavan kro. devne kha, tmara kam kevam adbhut che! struo tmara sarmthythi tmari agl nme che. akhi prthvini bdhi prjao tmari agl nmi jse, ane tmari upasna krse, teo tmara namnam gaurvni stuti gase. avo, ane devna mhan krtyo nihalo; kevam ascrykark karyo temne loko mate krya che! sukvi nakhyo tene smudrne, tenam lokoe pge caline ndi par kri. tyam ame tenamam anmdit thya. te potana prakrmthi sdakal raj kre che; prjaoni srv hilcal teni amkho jue che, bmdkhor prjaino dev viruddh mathum umcu nhi kre. he prjaino, apna devne, dhnyvad apo ane tenam stvnno dhvni smbhlavo. te apna atmane jivnam surksit rakhe che, ane apna pgne lpsi jva detam nthi. he yhova, tme amari ksoti kri che; amne camdini jem agnithi suddh krya che. tme

amne tmari jalmam pkdyam che; ane amari pith pr bhare bojo mukyo che. tme amara struone amara upr calva didham, amne agni ane panimamthi calvum pdyum; pn tme amne amte smptti ane smrddhinam sthle li avya. dhnapno line hum tmara mmdirmam avis, hum tmari smmukh mantao purn kris. hum smktmam hto tyare mem tmari smks prtijnao lidhi hti. tethi hum tmari pase a pust bkram, ghetam ane vachrdam layo chum; tmari smks dhnaprnoni dhup phomcse. he devnam bhkto, tme srv sambhlo; temne mara hkam je kami kryu che te hum tmne khis. mem mara mukhe tmne arj kri, ane mari jibhe temnum stvn kryu. jo hum mara hrdyam dusta krvano irado rakhum to yhova marum nhi sambhle. pn deve cokks marum sambhlyum che, ane mari prarthna pr kan dhrya che. stuti ho devni, temne mari prarthna nkari kadhi nthi, ke mara prni krpa temne atkavi nthi.

67

he dev, amara pr krpa kro, ane asirvad apo; ne amara pr tmara mukhno prkas avva do. jethi prthvi prno prtyek vykit tmara magor vise bhle sikhse. bhle bdhi prjao tmara taranni skit vise jane. he dev, loko tmari abharstuti kre; srv loko tmari abharstuti kre. prjao anmd krse ane hrsthi gase; karn, prthvi prni prjao upr tme raj krso; ane lokono adl insaph krso. he dev, loko tmari abharstuti kre; he prjao, tme temno abhar mano. prthvie apnne teno vipul pak apyo che. ha, yhova apna dev apnne asirvad apse. dev apnne asirvad apse, prthvinam srv loko devno bhy rakhlo.

68

he dev utho, tmara struo vikhrai jao; tenam srv struo teni pasethi bhagi jao. teone dhumadani jem udavi namkho, jem min agnithi ogli jay che; tem dusto dev smmukh nas pamo. pn nyayio anmd kro, ane hrs pamo dev smmukh; ha, sau ati anmd kro. dev smks git-gan kro, temnam namnam stutigam kro; je retinam rnmam tenam rth pr svari kre che. rnmam temna mate sdko bamdho; jemnum nam che yah, temni same ullas kro. a dev, potana pvtistrthanmam anathnam pita ne vidhvaonam rksk che. dev ekaki lokone ghr ape che. kedione bmdhnmamthi mukt kre che ane smpn kre che. pn bmdkhorone suka ane veran prdesmam rhevani phrj pade che. he dev, jyare tme lokoni agl agl callyam, ane tme veran rnmam kuc kri. dev, israelna dev sinai prvt pase avyam ane ghra dhruji uthi ane akas ogli gym. he dev, tme dhodhmar vrsad moklyo; ane sukki jminne taji kri. tyam tmari prjae kaymi vsvat kryo, he dev, tme tmari smrddhithi dridrioni bhukh bhamgi. jyare yhovae ades apyo, strionum motum tolum bdhi jgae htum. lokone te vise tum sara smacar vise khe. “utavlthi rajao ane tena sainyo bhagi jay che ane ghre srio ldaaimam kreli lunt vhemci le che. jeo dher rhyam che temne rupathi mdheli ane svurnthi clkti kbutrni pamkho mlse,” jem salmonna himacchadit sikhrono brph pigli jay che, tem juo deve teona struone vikheri namkhyia che. basanno prvt devno bhvy prvt che, basanno ghnam sikhrovalo prvt ghno mjbut che. he prvto, sa mate

tme siyon prvtni adekhai kro cho? ke jene yhova potane rheva mate icchta htam jyam te sdakal rheshe. yhova, potana asmkhy rtho sathe sinaina prvt prthi ave che; ane te potana pvitr mmdirmam ave che. jyare te umcai prjay che, te bmdivanoni kucne ghære che, je loko temni viruddh thya hta temni pasethi ttha mansopasethi bheto svikarya yhova dev tyam nivas kr-vam gya. dhny che prbhune, ke jeo roj apno bojo umcki le che, ane teoj saunum tarn kre che. teoj apne mrtyuthi mukt kre che, yhova j apna tarnna dev che. pn dev potanam struonam matha phodi nakhse, karn, teo apradhna magor chodi devani na pade che. mara prbhune khyum, "hum temne basanthi pacha lavis, prmtu struone umda smudrmamthi pacha lavis. jethi bhle tme struonam rktmam calo, ane tmara kutraoni jibhne pn te bhle cakhva mle." he dev, teo tmari vijykuc jose! teo mara rajane, vijy kucne dorta mara pvitr devne jose. agli hrolmam gayko krtam ave che. temna pchi smgitkaro, ane teo dphli vgadti knyaothi gherayela che. he mmdlo, tme devni stuti kro; israelna smtano tme yhovani stuti kro. karn, e israelnam jhra sman che, byamin-num nanum kul tyam agevani ape che, yhudana srdaro, jhbulon-nphtalina srdaro teoni sbha pachl che. he yhova, tmaru samthry btavo ane agau tme amare mate kryu htum tem, tmara motam karyo amari bh-lai mate jan thay. yrusalemmam tmaram mmdirmam prthvinam rajao uphara line ave che. bruo vcce chupayela "pranione" thpko apo, rastana vachrdam jeva lokone akhlaonam tolaone pn thpko apo, jethi teo tmare srne ave ane tmara mate camdini bheto lave, yuddhmam anmd mannaraoone vikheri namkho. mis-rvasio tmara mate temni smptti line avse. kusnam loko devne teoni arpn prmsa apvam utavla these. he prthvina srj rayjo tme dev smks gao, ane yhovatum stvn kro. puratn kalnam akasomam thine vadl pr svari krnara, e ane jemnam prakrmi avajthi akasmam grjna thay che te devni stuti kro. prakrm kevl devnum che, temni stta israel pr che; temnum sarmthry ttha prakrm pn akasomam che. he dev, tme tmara pvitrsthanomam ati mhimavan ane bhyavh cho, is-raaelna dev jeo potana lokone sarmthry ttha prakrm ape che, temne dhny ho!

69

he dev, mara matha sudhi pani cdhi avyum che, mari rkasa kro. kicdmam hum umde ne umde khupto jaum chum, jyam ubha rhevane pn adhar nthi, hum umda jlmam avi pdyo chum, jlpriye mne dubadi didho che. hum rdi rdine nirtg thi gyo chum ane marum glum sukai gym che. mara devni vad jotam mari amkhonum tej ghti gym che. jeo vinakarne maro dves kre che, teo mara mathana valthi vdhare che; hum nidors chum chtam maro smhar krvani yojna ghdnarnam vdhu skitsali bnyam che. te struo mara vise asty bole che. khe che mem vstuo cori hti. teoe mem je vstuo cori n hti tenum bhrn krva mne phrj pade che. he dev, tme mari murkhai jano cho, ane mara papo tmaraathi chupavela nthi. he sainyna prbhu yhova, mara lidhe tmara anuyayio srmimda n thay. he israelnam dev, bhle jeo tmne sodhva niklya che teonum mara lidhe apman n thay. mem tmara

mate srm shn kri che, ne marum mukh pn srmthi dhmkayelum che. mara bhaione mn hum parka jevo chum, ane mari mana putrne mn hum prdesi jevo thyo chum. karn, marum hrdy dev ane tenam mmdir matena utsahthi uttejti thyum che. jeo tmaram ap-man kre che temna apmano mari upr avyum che. jyare hum yhova smks rudn ane upvas krum chum, tyare teo mari mskri krine nimda kre che. jyare hum mara papnum du:kh prgt krva ane atmanum ramkp-num drsavvam tatnam vsr dharn krum chum, tyare teo mari mskri kre che. bhaglam besnarao mari mskri kre che. ane chaktao mara vise rasda gay che. prmtu he yhova, tmari krpanam smymam mem tmari prarthna krvanum calu rakhayum che, tmaram bhrpur premmam, tarnni stytae prtyutr apo. mne kicd-mamthi kadho, mne umda panimam dubvam deso nhi ane dvesiothi mari rkasa kro. rel smkt mara pr phri n vle, sagrnam undan mne gli n jay; ane dravrn kbrmam mari rkasa kro. he yhova, mari prarthnana uttr apo; karn tari krp uttm che; tmara puskl vatsly mujb mara trph vlo. tmaram mukh tmara dasthi chupavso nhi, hum apar smktomam chum, mne jldi uttr apo. he yhova, avo, mara atmani rkasa kro! mne mara srj struothi mukt kro. tme jano cho ke mare srm ttha apman ane nimda shn krvam pde che. mara struoë mari sathe kreli vstuo tme joi che. nimdaë marum hrdy bhamgyum che, ane hum lambu jivva mate khub durbl bni gyo chum. dilaso ane aram batvnarni rah joi prmtu mne koi pn mlyum nhi. kho-rakne bdle mne pitt khava mlyum, ne trs lagtam ne srko pavamam avyo. bhle temnum mej temna mate chtkum bne, ane temnum maitribhojn temno pham-slo bne. bhle teoni amkho kipn jova mate jhamkhi bne, ane bhle teo amdh bni jay. ane bhle temni kmro nbli bne. bhle tme tmaro kop teo pr vrsavo, tmaro krodhajni teone pkdi pado. temnam ghro ujid thao, ne temam kdi koi nivas kre nhi. karn, jene tme siksa kri che teo teni puth pkde che, ane jene tme ghayl kryo che tenam du:khni vat kre che. teone siksa kro jene teo patr che. tme ketlam sara cho te temne n btavo. jivn pustkmamthi a lokonam nam bhumsi nakhso, sara lokonam namoni yadina pustkmam tem-nam namo sathe n muko. pn he dev hum to ni:shay ane udas chum; he dev, mari rkasa kro ane mne upr uthao. pchi hum git gaine devna namnum stvn kris, ane abhar manine temnam namni hum stuti kris. ane te bldnam athva vachrdamnam blidan krtam temne vdhu anmd apse. nmr jno te joine anmd pamse, de-vne sodhnarao tmara hrdyo nvum jivn pamo. karn yhova dridridioni arj sambhle che, ane temnam je loko bmdivan ape che teonathi teo potanam mukh adum phervtam nthi. akas ttha prthvi temnum stvn kro; smudro ttham temanam srj jlcr temni stuti kro. karn, dev siyonne tarse ane yhudinyanam ngronum nvnr-man krse; tenam loko te ngromam vsvat krse ane te jnmbhumino kbjo melvse. vli tena sevkonam smtan desno varso pamse, temnam nam pr priti rakhnaram temam vsse.

70

he dev, marum rksn kro; he yhova, mne shay kr-vam dodì avo. jeo maro pran leva icche che, teo ni-

ras thao ane mumjai jao. jeo marum anist icche che teo pacha pdo ane srm anubhvo. jeo mari mskri kre che, teo potana prajyithi ljiit thao. jeo tmaram mukh sodhe che, teo tmaramam anmd kro ane hrs pamo; jeo tmara tarn pr prem kre che teo pokarine kho ke devne mhan mano. pn hum to dridri ane lacar chum, he yhova, jht tme mari mdde avo; tme j eklam mara shayk ttha uddhar krnar cho; he yhova, hve jrapn vilmb n kro.

71

he yhova, mem tmaram srnum lidhum che. mne sr-mimdo krso nhi. mara trph nyayi thao, ane mne muk krom; mari rkasa kro, mara trph vlo ane mari trph kan dhri maro uddhar kro. jyam hum sdane mate rhi skum tevo gdh tme thao, tme mne tarvani ajna kri che karnke tme mara khdk ane maro gdh cho. he mara dev, tme mne dustona ghatki anyayi hathomamthi bcavo. he prbhu, phkt tme j mari asa cho! mem balp-nthi tmoro visvas kryo che. hum grbhsthanmam hto, tyarthi tme mara adhar rhyam cho. mari matanam uddramthi mne kadhara tme j cho. he dev, hum hmesa tmari stuti gais. hum bija loko mate ek stamt bnyo chum. pn tme to maro skitsali asry cho. tmari stutithi marum mukh bhrpur thse, akho divs tmara gaurvni bhrpur vato thse. vrddhastha kale, mari skit khute tyare mne trchodi maro tyag n kro. mara struo jeo mari viruddh vato kre che, maro pran levam taki rhyam che; teo amdoro amdr mslt kre che. teo khe che ke, “deve tene tji didho che, apne pachl do-dine tene pkdi padie; karnke tene chodavarnam koi nthi.” he dev, marathi dur n jso; tme mari pase avvam utavl kro; ane mne shay kro. mara atmanam dusmno phjet thine nas pamo; mne updrv krwane mthnaro nimda ttha apmanthi dhmkai jao. pn hum tmari nity asa rakhis; ane divse divse adhik stuti kris. tmaram nyayipnanam ane uddharnam krtyo marum mukh akho divs prgt krse. teoni smkhyia ketli moti che te hum janto nthi. he prbhu yhova, srvsmrth! hum avis, ane tmaram adbhut karyone prgt kris! tmara nyayipna vise lokone jnavis. he dev, mara balpnmam tme mne sikhvyum che, tyarthi hum tmara cmtkaro vise jnavto rhyo chum. he dev, hum hve ghrdo thyo chum ne val pn spheid thyam che, tyare maro tyag n krso. tmara srv cmtkaro vise hum nvi pedhi ane tenam smtanone jnavum te mate mne smy apo. he dev, tmaram nyayipnum atisy ucc che; he dev, tme motam kamo kryam che; tmara jevo bijo kon che? ghnam khedjnk smkto tme amne dekhadyam che; tme prthvinam umdanomamthi amne pacha kadhi lavso; tme amne purnjivit krso. tme mne agau kr-tamy vdhare man apo, ane pacha phrine mne dilaso pn apo. hum tmaram sitar sathe stvn kris, he mara dev, hum tmari stytanum stvn kris; he israelnam pvitr dev; hum vina sathe tmara stotro gais. hum tmari stuti kris, tyare mara hotho hrsno pokar krse, ane ud-dhar pamelo maro atma atisy anmd pamse. mari jibh akho divs tmari dya ane tmara nyayipnani vato krse; jeo mne hani phomcadva icche che teone ljiit ane ap-manit krayam che.

72

he dev, tme rajane nyay krva mate tmara jnan ane adhikar apo, ane rajanam putrone tmaram nyayip-num apo. teo tmara lokono nispkstathi nyay krse. tmaram grib lokone teo nyay krse. prvto ane dum-gro nyayipne loko mate samti, abadi ne smrddhi lavse. te lokomam nyay krse dindu:khiono, dridri-onam dikraono uddhar krse; ane julmgar papione kcdi nakhshe. te loko, teoni pedhi dr pedhi akasmam sury ane cmdr rhe tyam sudhi biho ane rajane man apo. jem khetro pr vrsad pde che, vrsadnam jhap-tam jmin pr pde che tem raja rhe. tena sasnkalma nyayioni abadi thse, ane jyam sudhi cmdr rheshe samti tki rheshe. vli te smudrthi smudr sudhi ane yuphretis ndithi prthvina cheda sudhi te raj krse. teni smks rn-vasio nmse, ane tenam srv struo dhul ratse. tasirsna rajao, ane bhumdhy smudrna kinarana rajao, temna mate bheto lavse ane sebana rajao temni khmdni teo pase lavse. srv rajao tene nm krse, ane srv rasto teni seva krse. karnke te grib ane jruriyatvala lokone bcave che je temne mdd mate pokare che, pn jemno koi mddgar nthi, temne te bcave che. te lacar ttha dridrio upr dya btavse, ane dridriaonatanman tarn krse. te teonam atmaone julm ane himsathi cho-davse; teoni njromam teonum rkt mulyvan che. se-banum sonum temne apvamam avse, raja ghnunum lambu jivo! temna mate nity prarthnao thse; dhny-vad apse srv loko sda tene. desmam prvtonam sikhro pr puskl dhanyam dhglam thse, tenam phl lbanon-nam phl jevam thao, ghasni jem vdhse ngrnam rheva-sio. temnam namno srvkai adr krvamam avse; ane temnam nam sury tpe tyam sudhi tkse; temnathi srv loko asirvad pamse; temne desnam srv loko dhny-vad apse. israelna devne, yhova devne dhny hojo; ekla teo j ascrykark kmor kre che. temnam mhi-mavmt namni srvida stuti thao! smgr prthvi temnam mhimathi bhrpur thao! amin ttha amin! ysaina putr daudni prarthnao ahim purn thay che.

73

jeona hrdy suddh che israel pr; temna pr khrekhr dev krpan che. prmtu hum lgbhg lpsyo ane pap krva lagyo, karn jyare mem pela dust lokoni samti ane smrddhi joi. teone jivnprymt muskeli avti nthi, ane teo smrddh ane blvan thtam jay che. temnam pr manvatnam du:kho avtam nthi; ane bijaoni jem teone pida thti nthi. teono grv glani kmithi jevo che, je hirani jem cmke che; teoe himsa rupi vsr dharn krya che. teo je vstuone jue che tene vdhu ne vdhu rakhva icche che; tene prapt krvana magor hmesa sodhe che. teo anyoni mskri kre che ane dhikkarthi vat kre che, temne anyo pr kevi rite dmn kryum tena vise abhimanthi bole che. devni viruddh teo bngam phumke che, teoni jibh abhimanthi vato kre che; prthvi pr. tethi devna loko pn temni trph vle che ane teo je khe te svikare che. teo puche che ke, “je kami bni rhyum che, te vise sum dev mahitgar che? sum pratprmam kami jnan che?” dust lokone juo to hummesa cimtamukt hoy che; ane teo sam-timam rhine smptti vdharta jay che. me marmu hrdy suddh rakhym che, ane mara hath nidors rakhya

che; pn tethi koi vises phaydo nthi. karn hum akho divs pidaya krum chum, ane dr svare mne siksas thay che. prmtu jo mem a prmane khevano nirny kryo hot, to mem tmara lokono visvasghat kryo hot. jyare mem te smjva umdo vicar kryo, tyare mne lagyum ke te smjvum mare mate bhu kthin che. pchi hum devna pivitrsthanmam ek divs dhyana krva mate gyo, tyam hum akhre dust loko vise temnam bhvisy ane temna amt vise smjyo. tme teone lpsni jgae muko cho, ane teone vinasnam phemki do cho. temni sukhsm-rddhino ttikal amt avse, ane teo anmtkalprymt tras pamse. teonum vrtman jivn kevl ek svpn jevum che, manv svpnmamthi jagi vastvikta nihale che; tem teo jagrt thes, he yhova sty sbmdhi nisce. jyare hum a bdhi vstuo vise vicarto hto tyare marum hrdy udas bni gyum. ketlo murkh ane ajnani chum, hum te jani skyo; he dev, tmari smks hum to hto matr ek psu jevo. prmtu, tem chtamy, hum hmessa tmari sathe chum. ane tme mara jmna hathne pkdi rakhyo che. tmara bodhthi ane slahthi jivnpryt tme dorvni apso; ane pchi tme tmara mhimamam maro svkar krso. akas-mam tmara vina marum bijum kon che; ane prthvi pr mne bijum koi priy nthi. mari tmdursti bhle mne chodi jay, marum hrdy bhle tuti jay, pn mari pase khdk che jene hum cahum chum mari pase dev sdakal mate che. prmtu teo je devthi dur che temno vinas thse. ane jeo tmne vphadar rheta nthi, temno smprn nas tmara dvara thse. prmtu hum devni njik rhyo chum ane te mara mate sarum che! mem mara prbhu yhovane maro asry bnayvo che! hum tmara bdham adbhut krtyo vise kheva avyo hto.

74

he dev tme amne sdane mate sa mate tji didha che? tme tmaram ghetanam tola same hji ajey gussamam cho? he yhova, smrn kro; puratn smyamam tme lokone psmd krine khridya. tme lokone bcavyam ane temne tmara potana bnayva. smrn kro siyon prvt, je jgae tme rho cho. dev avo ane a pracin khmder-mamthi calya avo. tmara pivitrsthanne struoce ketlum motum nuksan kryu che! tme jyam amari mulakat lo cho, te sthlmam stru grjna kre che; potano vijy dr-savva teoe potani dhvjao ubhi kri che. teo jmglnam vrkso pr kuhada ugannaraona jeva che. teo tenum tmam nksidar kam kuhadi-hthodathi todi nakhe che. teoe tmara pivitrsthanne ag lgadi che. teoe tmaram rhethanno nas kryo che. teoe temne potane khyum htum: “temne purepura kcdi namkhe.” teoe des-mamna devna bdham sbha sthanone bali mukyam. ame tmara loko chiene drsavti ek pn nisani bci nthi, nas pamyam che srv prbodhko, a srvno amt kyare? kon kri ske? he dev, kyam sudhi amara struoce tmara namnum apman krse? sum tme teone sda am krva deso? sa mate tme vilmb kro cho? sa mate tmara sarmthynne atkavi rakho cho? hath ugamine teo pr tmaro antim gha kro. puratn kalthi, dev mara raja che. te prthvina ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi lokonum tarn kre che. tme tmara mhan prakrm vde rata smudnam be bhag padyam, vli tme pani-mam mha mtsyonam matham phodi nakhyam. pela prcmd pranonina mathaone tukde tukda krine bhamgi nakhya ane temna srirne rnam pranione khava mate

api didham. tmara lokone pani puru padvam, jhrnam ane ndio sggle vhevdevi; nirmtr vheti ndione sukvine tme suki bhumino rsto taiyar kryo. divs ane rat bmne tmara che, ane tme j sury ane cmdrnum srjn kryu che. prthvini simao, sthaph tme j kri che; unalo-siyalo rtuo pn tme bnai che. he yhova, struo tmari mskri kre che, murkh loko tmara namno tirskar kre che, a vstuo yad rakho. he yhova, tmara holano jiv himsk pranoniam hathmam jva deso nhi; tmara lokone bhuulo nhi ane himsk pranoihti bcavo. he yhova, tme krelo krarnum smrn kro, a desna amdhkarmy bhag-mam himsa vyapk bni che. he dev, tmara a du:khil lokonum stt apman thva na deso. dridrio ane lac-arone tmarum stvn krwane karn apo. he dev tme utho, ane tmari ldaaimam ldo! mukhor akho divs tmarum apman kre che, tenum smrn kro. jeo tmari viruddh thya che ane nity umcane umca cdhe che te tmara struoni dhamdhl ane bradaone tme na visrso.

75

he yhova, ame tmaro puskl abhar manie chie, tmarum nam snnidh che; mate tmaro abhar manie chie. loko tmara ascrykark kamo prgt kre che. yhovae prtyutr apyo, “ha, hum cokspsne cukada mate smy psmd kris ane nispkstathi nyay kris. prthvi ane tenam bdham nivasio kdac dhrujtam hse, ane pdvani taiyarimam hse pn hum tene sthir kris.” “mem dhmmidione abhiman nhi krvam cetvni api che ane dustone mem khyum che ke, ghmmid krine dmphas n maro.” simg umcum krine abhiman sathe n bolo ghmmid krine dmphas n maro.” tethi je lokone mhtvna bnave te nthi purvmamthi ke nthi pscimmamthi avto. te rn prv-tomamthi pn nthi avto. pn dev che, te j nyayadhis che; te ekne nice padi nakhe che, ane bijane umco kre che. yhovana hathmam kdk krodhna draksarsno pyalo che, he yu kukado che je prthvi prna dusto pr redi devay che. ane dustoe tene chellam tipam sudhi pivo pdse. prmtu hum to sdakal bijaone a babto mate khis. ane hum yakubna devni stutio gais. yhova khe che ke, “hum dust lokonam sarmthynne nst kris, prmtu hum nyayionam simg umca kris.”

76

yhudiyamam dev prgt thyelo che, israelmam temna namno umco adr che. temno mmdp yrusalemmam che, ane temnum nivassthan siyonmam che. tyam tene clktam banone bhamgi nakhyam, dhal-trvarne ssr bhamgi namkhyam. dev, tme tmara struone jyam hravaym te ktrio pachlthi tme avo cho tyare tme mhimavmt lago cho. jeo survir che, teo lumtaya che, ne cir nimdravs thya che; ane koi prakrmiona haththi kmi pn thi skyum nthi. he yakubna dev, tmari dhmkithi rth ane ghoda bmne cirnidramam pdyam che. dev tme bhyavh cho. tme kopayman ho tyare tmari same kon ubhum rhi ske? tme akasmamthi nyay cukado phrmavyo, ane dhrti bhybbit bni samt thi gi. he dev, tme nyay krva mate ttha desna nmr lokone bcavva mate ubha thya cho. tmara manso viruddh kop tmari khcit prsmsa kravse; ane tmaro je kop baki rhyo te tme tmari kmre bamdhs. je prt-

jnao tme yhova tmara devni smks lidheli che te tme purn kro. bhyavh dev smks tme sau, tmara dan lavo. prthvina rajao temno bhy rakhe che, karn sdrarono grv te todi nakhe che.

77

me yhovane mdd mate pokar kryo; mari vinmti sambhlo te mate pokar kryo. jyare mara mathe bhare smkt avyum, mem shay mate yhova trph drsti kri. mem temne akas trph hath umca krine akhi rat prarthna kri jyam sudhi mara hkmam kim krse nhi tyam sudhi dilaso pamis nhi. hum devnum smbharum chum, ane nisasani sruat krum chum. mne sum thay che te kheva mate hum prarthna krvano prytyn krum chum, prmtu hum nirbl ane lgbhg muchirt thaum chum. tme mne umchmamthi jagto rakhyo hum khub muskelimam hto ke boli skto nhi. hum agauna divso ane purvnam vsorno vicar krum chum. te smye anmdna gitothi mari ratro bhrpur hti, hum mnn kri bdlayeli sthiti vise atmkoj krum chum. "sum yhova srval mate tji dese? phrithi kdi te sum prsn thse nhi? sum asy thi gyo temno acl prem? sum nispgh gyam temne amne apela vcn?" amara pr krpa krvanu dev sum bhuli gyam? sum temne temni shanubhutine kopmam bdli nakhi? pchi mem mari jate vicaryu, "mne je sauthi vdhare asvsth kre che te a che." sum pratpr deve temnum sarmthy btavvanum bmdh kryu che? ane hum temnam agaunam cmtkar smbharis. hum tmaram srv kamonum mnn kris, ane tmara krtyo vise vicar kris. he yhova, tmara magor pvitr che, tmara jeva mhan koi dev nthi! tme cmtkaro ane adbhut karyo krnar dev cho, tme rastone tmaram sarmthy btavi didhum che. tme tmara loko yakub ane yusphnam balkone tmara mhan sarmthythi bcavyam che. tmne rata smudre jyare nihalyam tyare te bhybhit thyo, ane tenam umdano pn dhruji uthya'ta. vadloe pani vrsavyum, grjnana pdgha akase padyam; vijlirupi bano cotrph udyo. meggh grjnamamthi bhyamkr ghomghat avyo tari grjnano; vijlio cmki ane jgtne prkasit kryu. ane prthvi kmpti ttha doli. tmara marg to smudrmam, ane vato hti mhajlmam; tmara pglam koinam jovamam avyam nhi. tme musa ttha harunni marphate, tmara lokone ghetanam tolandi maphk dorya.

78

maro loko, maro niym sambhlo; mara mukhna sbdone tme dhyanthi sambhlo. hum stamto dvara tmari sathe vat kris, ane hum bhutkalnam rhysoni vat smjavis. je vat apne sambhli che ttha jani che, je apna purvjoe apnne khi che. yhovana mhimavmti stutipatr krtyo, temnum prakrm ane ascrykmor apna smtanothi apne smtadismus nhi; apne apni bhavi pedhine jnavisum. karnke temne yakub sathe temno krar kryo ane tene israelne niym apyo, temne apna purvjone ades apyo ke temne temna balkone a babbmam khevum. jethi avti pedhinam je balko jnme teo te jane, ane teo motam thine potanam smtanone te jnave. jethi teo shu devno asa rakhe, ane devnam adbhut karyone visri jay nhi, ane temni ajnaone pale.

vli teo potana pitro jeva hthila, bmdkhor, avisvasu ane devne potanum amt:krn sompvano nkar krnar n thay. ephraimna loko ssrsj htm chtam teoe yuddh dine pichehth kri. karn, temne devno krar palyo nhi; ane temna niym prmane vrtvani na padi. temne krela adrbhut cmtkaro teoe nihalya htm, chtam temnam krtyo visri gya. teona pitroe misr desmam, soannam medanmam; deve krela cmtkaro joya htm. temne temni smks smudrmam be bhag krya htm, teone teonam thine same par moklya htm. teoni bmne bajue pani divalni jem sthir thi gym htm, vli te teone divse megghthi ane akhi rat, agninam prkasthi dorto. temne rnmm khdkne todine, umdanmamthi vhetum hoy tem puskl pani teone apyum. pchi temne khdkmamthi pani kadhym, ane vheti ndini jem prvah vhevdayo. tem chtam teoe dev viruddh pap krvanum calum j rakhym, ane arnymnam pratpr dev viruddh bmd krtam rhyo. teoe hthilai krine devni ksoti kri, dev teone aptahta te krtam juda j khorakni magni kri. teo devni viruddh bolya ane khyum, "sum rnmm te bhojn mokli ske? temne khdkne lakdi mari ne, panina jhrnam vhevdayam te sacum che; sum te apnne rotli api ske che? ane temnam lokone mams api ske?" teoe je khyum te sambhlya pchi, yhova kopayman thya, teo israel pr bhare kopayman thya ane yakub pr bhu j gusse thya. karn, teoe devnam temno visvas mukyo nhi, ane temna tarn pr visvas kryo nhi. chtam temne vadlanne ajna api, ane akasnam dvar kholi nakhyam. teona khorak mate mannani vrsti kri; ane temne svrgmamthi bhojn apyum. teoe devdutonono khorak khadho! ane teo trpt thya tyam sudhi yhovae bhojn apyum. deve temnam mhan sarmthythi dksin ane purvno pvn phumkavyo. temne dhulni jem mams ane smudrni retini jem pksio temnam pr vrsavyam. temne teoni chavni mdhye ane teonam tmbuoni copas pksio padyam. loko dhrai rhyam tyam sudhi khadhum, yhovae teone, magni prmane apyum. pn teo temni bhuknum niymtrn kri skyam nhi, ane mams hji pn temna momdham mam htm. pchi temni same yhovano kop prgtyo, ane temne israelnam jeo sauthi vdhu ksitali hta temne mari nakhyam, temne sreth yuvanone mari nakhyam. am chtam loko pap krtam rhyam, ane temna cmtkaro pr bhroso kryo nhi. deve teona vyrtth jivnno amt aptio sathe kryo. jyare jyare temne temnamna ketlamkne mari nakhya, tyare bijao temna trph vlya, ane temni mdd mamgi. tyare teoe yad kryu ke, dev teona khdk che, ane pratpr dev teona tark che. prmtu teoe potana mukhe teni prmsa kri, ane potani jibhe teni smks juthum bolya. teonam hrdy yhova prtye visvasu nhota; teo kranne vphadar nhota. tem chta temnem dya drsavi, teonam paponi ksma api, nas n kryo; temne ghnivar krodh smavi didho; ane potano puro kop prgt kryo nhi. yhovae smbharyu ke teo kevl ksudr che; ane ek ksnmam psar thtam vayu jeva che. teoe vsor drmyan ketli-var rnmm yhova viruddh bmd kryum; ane ranmam du:khni temne krya. varnmar teoe devni ksoti kri ane teoe israelna pvitr yhovane du:khni krya. teo devnam mhan sarmthyne bhuli gya, ttha temne struothi teone bcavyam htm, te bhuli gyam. yhovae misrmam cmtkarik cinho ane soanna medanmam ascrykmor krya htm te pn bhuli gya. tene teoni ndione

ttha teona vhealaone lohi vhetam bnavi didham jethi teo pi n ske. temne mdhmakhionum motum jhumd moklyum, ane je teone krdaya, ane dedkaoe bdhi vs-tuono nas kryo. teoni phsl temne katraone api hti, ne teono bdho j pak tido khai gya hta. temne teoni draksvadio, krathi ttha himthi teona gullrjhadono nas kryo hto. teona dhordhamkhr pr akasmamthi motam krano mar pdyo, ane ghetanam tolam pr viljo pdi. deve potano kop teo pr prgt kryo, temno ros, gusso ane tiskrar; teoni viruddh nas krnara dutoni mapkh moklya. temne potana kop mate rsto khullo kryo; ane misrvasiona jivn bcavyam nhi, pn teone pivpti ttha mamdine sompi didha. pchi tene srv prthm, misrnam srv prthm jnitne mari nakhyam; hanna prthm jnit nr balkone tmbuomam marya. prmtu te potana lokone ghetamnam tolamni jem bhar lavyam; ane nrnam thine teone surksit clayva. teone temne eva surksit clayva ke teo bidha nhi, prmtu smudrna pani struo pr phri vlyam. tene teone teni pivtr bhumimam, dumgrovala des trph je teoe temni skitthi lidho hto tema caltam krya. ane temne any rastone te jminmamthi agl kadhi mukya. israelnam prtyek kutumbsmuhne kaym vsvat krya mate jminno hisso apyo. chtam tyare pn, teoe pratpr devni ksoti krvanum ane temni viruddh bmd krvanum calu rakhyum ane temni ajnaonum anusrn krvano inkar kryo. teo dev pasethi dur thya. teo temnam purvjoni jem devne avinyi thyam. phemknarttrph pacha phrtam, vamka srni jem teo purvjoni jem disa bdlta hta. teoe uccasthano bnavine ane jutham devoni murtithi devne gusse krya. jyare teonam krtyo deve joyam devno krodh prbl thyo, ane potana lokono tyag kryo. pchi manso mdhye te nivas krta; e silohna mmdpno temne tyag kryo. deve bija lokone potana lokone pkdvam didha. dushmanoe devnum “gaurv rtn” li lidhum. temne potana lokono smhar thva didho, karnke, temno krodh ati vdhare hto. teona yuvano agnithi nas pamyam; ane teoni knyao teonam lgnigito gvay te phelam j mrtyu pami. yajkono vdth thyo ane teoni vidhvao teo mate rudh kre te phelam teo pn mrtyu pami. tyare umghmamthi koi jage, tem, ttha draksarmamthi survir purusne suratn ave tem yhova uthya. te temna struo trph dhlya, temne teone pacha valya ane teone kaym mate himpd krya. deve yusphna privarno asvikar kryo, ane ephaimna privarno pn svikar kryo nhi. pn yhuda kulne ttha jena upr te prem krta hta te siyon prvtne temne psmid krya. tyam temne prvt jevum unnt ane sda mate sthaph krelti prthvi jevum acl potanum pivtrsthan bamdhyum. temne ghetamni smbhal rakhar daudne potana sevk trike psmid kryoe. jyam e ghetta carto hto tyamthi dev tene li ayya ane potana loko, yakubnam smtan ane israelnam lokona palk trike ane devni smpttina palk trike niyukt kryo. daude temne suddh hrthythi ane kausly sbhr sanpnthi dorya.

79

he dev, videsi rastoe tmara loko pr akrmn kryu che. ane tmara pivtr mmdirne asuddh kryu che. ane temne yrusalem taraj kryu che. teoe tmara sevkonom mrtdehone jmgli pksione khava mate apyam che ane teoe tmara vphadar anuyayiona mrtdehone khava

mate jmgli psuo chodya che. teoe, yrusalemmi as-pas, panini relni jem rkt vhevadvayum che; tyam mrtdehone dphnavnar koi nthi. amari aspas aveli pr-jao amari nimda, tiskrar kre che, ane amara pdsio mskri kre che. he yhova, tme amara upr kyam sudhi kopayman rheso ? tmara kopno agni kyam sudhi slgto rheso? tme je videsio janta nthi teo upr tmara krodh utaro, je rajyni prjao tmara name arj krti nthi . karn teoe yakubno vinas kryo che ane tena vtne ujjid kryu che. he yhova, amara purvjonom papone lidhe amne dosit thravso nhi; amara pr tmari dya krvamam vilmb krso nhi karn, ane bhu durdsamam avi pdyam chie. he amara tarnna dev, amari shay kro, tmara namna mhimane mate, he dev amari rksha kro, tmara namni mate, amne amara paponi maphi apo. videsio sa mate evum khe che ke, “kyam che teona dev?” teoe tmara lokonum lohi vhevadvayum che, temne evi rite siksa kro ke amari amkho jue ane loko tene vise jane. bmdivanona nisasa tmari agl phomco; tmara hathna prakrme mrtyudmd pame-laonum rksn kro. he yhova, je amara pdsi rasto tmarum apman kre che, teone tme satgni sja kro. pchi nirmtr ave tmari abharstuti krisum, tmara lok ttha carana ghetam pedhi dr pedhi tmarum stvn krisum.

80

he israelnam palk, amari prarthna sambhlo; tme te jano cho jene yusphna lokone ghetamni jem dorya hta. krub devdnt pr bethela he dev, amne prkas apo! ephaim, binyamin ane mnassa agl tmarum sarmthy btavo! amne tarvane av. he dev, amne tme phervo; tmara mukhno prkas pado etle amaro uddhar thay. he sainyona yhova dev, kyam sudhi krodhayman rhine amari prarthnao nkarso? tme tmara lokone amsuvali rotli khvdavi che ane puskl amsu poyam che. tme amne amara pdsione ldva mate yuddhna nisan bnayyam che; amra struo amari hamsi kre che. he sainyona dev, amne pacha phervo, tmara mukhno prkas amara pr pado, jethi amaro uddhar thay. tme videsi rastone hamki kadhya ane ahim “draksavelo” ropyo. tme bhumine tene vaste saph kri, temam draksavelana mul namkha, ane tenathi des bhrpur thyo. teni chayathi prvto dhmkai gya, ane teni visal lambi daliothi devdarnam vrkso dhmkai gya. tene potani dalio smudr sudhi prsari ane teni damkhlio ndi sudhi prsari. tme teno kot evi rite kem todyo che ke jethi rste jtam musaphro teni drakso cumti le che? jmglmamthi dukkro avine tene bgade che, ane rani psuo tene khai jay che. he sainyona dev, tme pacha avo, akasmamthi nice drsti kro, ane a draksavelani rksha kro. tme tmara jmna hathe jene ropyo che, ane tme blvan kryo che, je dikrane potane mate, tenum rksn kro. tmara “draksavela” ne kapi nakhyo che ane agnithi bali nakhya che. tmara krodhthi tmara loko nas pamse. tmara jmna hathe je mans che, ane tme tmara potana mate je manvputrne blvan kryo che tena pr tmara hath rakho. tmarathi ame kdi vimukh thisum nhi; amne purnijv apo, ane ame tmara nam-mam prarthna krisum . he sainyona dev yhova, amne pacha phervo; tmara mukhno prkas amara pr pado, jethi amaro uddhar thay.

dev je apnum sarmthi che temni smks motethi stuti gao, yakubna dev smks hrsnad kro. dholk ane sitar ane mdhur vina sathe temna stuti-gan gao. rnsimg-dum vgado! avo ane punmno divs ujvo, nutn cm-drno pivtr divs ane any srv pvitprvor; ummge ujvo. em krvume israelnam loko mate te vidhi che, deve yakubne te hukm apyo che. jyare te misrmamthi israelione lavyam tyare deve yusphsathe krar kryo; jyam ame ek bhasa sambhli je ame smjyam nthi. dev khe che, “mem tmara khbhane bojthi mukt krya, mem tmara hathone vjndar toplamthi mukt krya. smktmam tme mne pokar kryo, tethi mem tmne chodavyam; guptsthanmamthi grjna dvara mem tmne prtyutr apyo; mribahnam pani agl mem tmari priksa kri.” “he mara loko, sambhlo; he israel matr marum sambhlo; hum tmne” kdk cetvni apum chum. any devtaoni aradhna tmare kadapi krvi nhi, ane ghramam murti rakhvi nhi. karn, misr desmamthi tmne bhar kadhi lavnar hum ‘yhova’ tmaro dev chum! tmarum mukh ughado ane hum tene bhri dis. hum tmne khvdavis. pn na! mara lokoe mne sambhli nhi; israel mari cetvni svikarva icchtu nthi. tethi teone mem jva didha temna amdharayam ttha hthila mager; ane teoni iccha prmane jivva didha. mara loko marum sambhle to kevum sarum! are, israel marum anusrn kro ane mara magor pr cale to kevum sarum! to hum teona struone prajit krum ane vghela nmavum; ane teona veruni viruddh, maro hath jhdpthi upadam! jeo yhovane dhikkare che teo temni same bhythi ujse; pn temni sja to sdane mate rhese. prmtu tmne hum, sresth ghumthi trpt kris; ane tmne, khdkmamna mdhthi smtos apis.”

82

devni sbhamam isvr nyayadhis trike ubha rhe che. dev khe che, “tme kyam sudhi khoto nyay krvanum calu rakhso? kyam sudhi tme dusto upr vises krpa krvanum calu rakhso?” “tme abl ane anathne nyay kro, du:khit ane lacarne temna hko pacha melvva mdd kro. abl ane dridri ne chodi muko temne dustoni pkd-mamthi mukt kro. teo janta nthi ke smjta nthi; teo amdhkarmam cale che. jyare duniya temni ajubaju nice utri rhi che.” mem khyum ke “tme devo cho, ane tme pratpr devna dikrao cho. to pn mansni jem mrtyu pamso ane any srdani m pdso.” he dev, utho! prthvino nyay kro; karn, srv prjao tmara hathmam che.

83

he dev, tme chana n rho; he dev, tme cup n rho; ane samt n rho. juo, tmara struo hulla mcave che. ane jeo tmne dhikkar che temne tmari same mathum umcum kryum che. teo tmara loko viruddh kptbhri yojnao kre che, ane tmara lok jeo tmne mulyvan che, teoni viruddh prpmc rce che. teo khe che, “calo, prja trikena temna astitvno apne spurn nas kri; jethi israelna namnum smrn kdi n rhe.” teo nirny srvanumte kre che, ane yojnao kre che; teo tmari viruddh krar

kre che. tmbumam rhenar adomio, ismaelio, moabio ttha hagio, gbal, ttha ammon ne amalek; ane tur desna loko plistio krar kre che. teoni sathe assur pn samel thay che; ane lotna vmsjone shay kri che. tme je midyan sathe vyvhar kryo hto, kison ndi pr sisra ttha yabin sathe; tevoj vyvhar tme teoni sathe kro. endormam teo nas pamyā, ane bhumī mrtdehona khovanthi phldrup thi. jem oreb ttha jheb mrtyu pamyā, tem teona srv surviro mrtyu pamo; srv adhikariona hal jhebha ttha salmunna jeva thao. teoe khyum, calo apne potane mate devna nivassthanne kbje kri. he mara dev, teone vmtoliyani dhul jeva; ane pvnthi ud-tam photram jeva kro. jem agni jmglonge bhsn kre che, ane ag prvtone slgave tem vinas kro. tmara vmtoliyao ane tophanothi temno picho kro ane temne dravo. teo ljiit thi potanam mukh smtade tem kro. he yhova, teo tmarum nam sodhe. teo hmmeśa ljiit thao, ane gumcvai jao; teo apmanit thao ane nas pamo. jethi teo jane ke tmarum nam che, ‘yhova’ che ane tme eklam j smgr prthvi pr pratpr dev cho.

84

he sainyonam yhova, tmarum nivassthan kevum sohamnum che! tmara amgnamam avva mate maro atma khub utsuk che; jivta jagta yhova dev mate marum hrđy ttha maro deh hrsnad krse. he sainyona yhova, mara raja ttha mara dev, ckliane potanam rhevānum sthan ttha ababilne potanam bccam rakhva malo bamdhva tmari vedini pase j che te sthan mlyum che. tmara ghramam vsnaraone dhny che; teo sda tmara stutigit gase. jeo yhovamam blvan, ane jeonam hrđy tmara magor mate utsuk che, teone dhny che. teo bakani khinmamthi yatra kre che. jene deve panina jhra jevi bnavi che. pankhr rtumni vrsā panino jhro bnave che. teo vdhare ne vdhare sarmthivan, thtam agl vdhe che; teomamno drek jn siyonmam, dev smks hajr thay che. he sainyona dev yhova; mari prarthna sambhlo; he yakubna dev, mne dhyanthi sambhlo. he dev, amari dhalne juo; tme jene raja trike abhisikt krya che, temna pr krpasti kro. karn, anysthlam hjar divs krtam tara amgnamamno ek divs sresth che, dustona tmbumam rhevū te krtam mara devna mmdirmam drvan thvum, te mne vdhare psmd che. karn ke yhova dev sury ttha dhal che, yhova krpa ttha gaurv apse; nyaythi vrtnarne mate te kmi pn sresth bāb baki rakhse nhi. he sainyona yhova, tene dhny che; je rakhe che bhroso tmara upr.

85

he yhova, tmara des pr tme tmari krpa drsavi che. ane tme yakubna bmdione a desmam pacha mokli apya che. tmara lokona papo tme maph krya che; ane tme teonam bdha paponum praycsit kryu che. tethi hve tmara kopno bhsn krnara krodhno amt avyo che. he mara dev, amara tarnar, tmara pr prem krvamam tme amne smsthapit kro. jethi phri kdi tmare amara upr krodhit n thvum pde. sum tme sda amara pr kopyaman rheso? sum tmara kop pedhi dr pedhi lmbavase? he yhova, amne pun:prsthapit kro jethi ame, tmara loko phri tmaramam anmd pamie. tmaro prem

ane dya, amara upr redi do. ane amne tmarum tarn pmado. yhova dev je khe che te hum kalji purvk sambhlu chum. yhova tena lokone ane tena vphadar anuyayione samtinum vcn ape che; prmtu teo temni murkhai trph cokks pacha n vle. jeo temno bhy rakhe che temne devnum tarn che. bhu jldi amari bhumu pr ame man purvk rhisum. krpa ane styta ekbijani sathe mleli che; nyayipnae ttha samtie ekbijane cumbn kryu che. prthvimamthi sty upr umce jay che. ane nyayipnum akasmamthi vrsse. ha, yhova 'klyan' apse; ane apno des mbllkh pak upjavse. temnum nyayipnum agl calse, ane temnam pgla mate marg taiyar kre che.

86

he yhova, mne dhyanthi sambhlo ane mne uttr apo; karn ke hum nirdhn ttha ashay chum. mara jivnni rkasa kro, karn hum tmara vphadar anuyayi chum, he mara dev, tmara pr astha rakhnar sevkne bcavo. he yhova, mara pr dya kro, karn; akho divs hum tmari smks pokar krum chum. he yhova, tmara sevkne anmd apo; he prbhu, hum marum jivn tara hathmam sompu chum. he prbhu, tme uttm; ane ksma krnar cho. shayne mate tmne prarthna krnar pr tme bmdhnmukt prem drsavo. he yhova, mari prarthna sambhlo; mari krpa mateni prarthna sambhlo. mara smktna tane hum tmne pokar kris, ne mne khatri ke ke tme mne uttr apo. he yhova, any devomam tmara jevo dev koi nthi; ane tmara jeva prakrmo pn koinam nthi. he yhova, tme je rastonum srjn kryu che te bdham avine tmne prnam krse; ane teo tmara namno mhima gase. karn tme mhan dev cho, ane adrbhut cmtkarna krnar cho; tme j eklam dev cho. he yhova, tme tmara marg sikhvo; ane hum te marg pr calis ane stynum paln kris, tmara namno adr krvane mara hrdaye ekagr kro. he prbhu, mara dev, mara purn amt:krnthi hum tmari stuti kris; ane hum tmara namne srva mhima apis. karn, mara pr tmari anhd krpa che; tme seolnam umdanthi mari rkasa kri che. he dev ghmmidi ane uddht manso mari sama thya che; ane krur ane dust manso maro smhar krva mate mari pachl pdyam che teo tmarum snman krtam nthi. pn, he prbhu, tme to dyane krunanthi bhrpur cho; tme krodh krvamam dhima pn nirmtr krpa ane styatathi bhrpur cho. mari trph phro, ne mara pr dya kro; tmara a dasne tmarum sarmthi apo. mari rkasa kro, hum tmara vphadar putr chum. tmari bhlai cinh mne apo; mara struo te jose ane niras thas, karn he yhova e tme cho jene mne mdd kri che, ane dilaso apyo che.

87

temne teno payo pvitr prvt pr sthapn kryu che. yakubna srv ngro krtam, siyonna drvajaone yhova vdhlu cahe che. he devna ngr, tmara vise adbhut vato khevay che. jeo mne jane che temni vcce hum misr ane babilno ek yadimam umero kris; mara ketlak loko plisti, tur ane kusmam jnmaya che. vli siyon vise khevase ke: "a mans siyonmam jnmelo hto, ane te mans pn tyam jnmoy hto." deve te sher bamdhyu ane teni sthapna kri. yhova potana bdha lokoni ek yadi

rakhe che, jemam drek jnmoy hto te jgano smaves thay che. vli teo utsvmam git gase, "marum srsvs tararam che."

88

he yhova, mara tarnna dev, mem ratdivs tmari vinmti kri che. hve tme mari prarthna sambhlo, mara pokar tmare kane dhro. karn, marum jivn muskeliothi bhrelum che, ane hum jldithi mrtyu pamis. hum kbrmam utrnar bhago gnyalo chum, ane lacar sthiti-mam avi pdyo chum. hum mrtyu pamelaoni vcce pedela mrtdeh jevo chum. jeo yuddhamam mraya htam ane kbrmam dtaya htam. ane hve tme teone yad krtam nthi. teo tmari kaljithi dur rkhayam che, hum temna jevo chum. tme mne chek nicla khadama dhkeli didhom, teva umdanomam atisy amdhkar hoy che. mara pr tmara kop ati bhare che, tmara srv mojamthi hum dukhnam dubi gyo chum; tme mara mitro pase maro tirsar kravayo che, marathi teo dur nase che; hum phamdama phsai gyo chum, ane temamthi bhar nikli skto nthi. dukhne lidhe mari amkho ksin thay che; he yhova, mem tne sda arj kri che ane tari smmukh mem mara hath jodya che. sum tme muela smks cmtkaro dekhado? sum teo uthine tari abharstuti krse? sum tari krpa kbrmam ke vinasmam tarum visvaspnum jahermam krvamam avse? sum amdhkarmam taram krtyo je ascrykark cho, te vise, ane vismrna desmam tmaram nyayipnamam krtyo vise jnavvamam ave che? pn, he yhova, shay mate hum vinmti krum chum, drroj svare mari prarthna tmari smks avse. he yhova, tme mne tjo cho sa mate? sa mate tme tmarum mukh marathi phervo cho? mari yuvavstathi j mara pr dukh avi pdyam che. hum tmara gussathi dukhi thyo chum. hum ashay chum. tmara ugr kop mara pr avi pdyo che, tmara trphthi mne tras thay che; ane tethi hum bhamgi pdyo chum. mne jlprlyni jem drroj gheri le che, ane teoe mne dubadi didho che. tme mara mitrone ane sbmdhione marathi dur krya che. phkt amdhkar j mitr trike mari pase che.

89

yhovani krpa vise hum sda gais, srv pedhi smks visvas prgt kris. me khyum che, "tmara sako prem sdakal avil che, ane tmari visvsnitya akasni jem stt rhe che." yhova dev khe che, "mem mara psmd krela sathe krar kryo che; ane mara sevk daudne vcn apyum che. tara smtanne hum sda tkavi rakhis; ane vmsprmpragt tarum rajyasn sthir rakhis." pn, he yhova, tmara cmtkaroni stuti akaso krse, ane smtoni mmdli tmari visvsnitya vise gase. akasmam kon che evum jeni tulna thay yhova sathe? jnomam devdutomam tena jevo kon che? smtoni sbha devthi dre che ane adr ape che. jeo temni aspas che te srv krtam, dev bhyavh ane snmanniy che. he sainyona dev yhova; tmara jevum skitsali bijum kon che? tme smpurn rite visvaspatr cho. smudrna grv pr tme adhiagar clavo cho; tmara sbdocard tophani uchltam mojaone samt kre che. tme e cho jene rahabne hravyo che. tmari skitsali bhuje tmara struone vikheri nakhyam che.

akaso ane prthvi tmaram che, karn; tme jgt ttha tena srsvsne sthapn krya che. uttr ttha dksin tmarathi utpnn thya che; tabor ne hemorn tmara name hrsnad kre che. tmaro hath blvan che, tmara bhujmam prakrm che, tmaro jmno hath umco che, mhimavmt sarmthymam. nyayipnum ttha nyay tmara rajyasno payo che; tmaram visvaspnum ane prem srv krtyomam prgt thay che. he yhova, dhny che anmddayk nadne jannar lokone, teo tmara mukhna prkasmam. teo akho divs tmara nammam anmd mane che; ane tmara nyayipnamthi teone umca kray che. tme temni adbhut skit cho. ane tmari iccha prmane teoni vrd-dhi thay che. ha, yhova amari dhal che, amaro is-raelno pivtr raja che. tmara bhktone tme drsnmam khyum, “je prakrmi che tene mem shay kri che; ane ek yuvanne mem samany lokomamthi psmd krine umco kryo che. maro sevk daud mne mlyo che; mem tene mara pivtr telthi abhisikt kryo che. maro hath tene tkavi rakhse; ane maro bhuj tene sarmthy apse. tenam struo tene hravim nhi ske. ane dust loko teni pr vijy pami skse nhi. temnam struone temni smks hum padi nakhis; ne hum temna dvesiono pn nas kris. prmtu marum visvaspnum ttha mari krpa temni sathe calu rheshe; ne hum nirmtr prem rakhis; mara namne mate pn hum temne mhan bnavis. hum tena hath smudr pr sthapn kris; ane ndio pr teno jmno hath. te mne khese; tme mara pita cho tme marum tarn krnar khdk cho, tme mara dev cho je mne bcave che. hum eni sathe, mara prthmjnit putrni jem vyvhar kris; ane tene prthvi pr sauthi mhan blvan raja bnavis. mari krpa tena pr sda rheshe, ane maro visvaspatr krar sdakal teni pase rheshe!” hum temni vmsavi sdane mate prsthapit kris. svrgna avinas di-vso jem, tena sasno amt avse nhi. jo tenam sm-tano mara niymono bhmrg krse, ane mara hukmone nhi anusre. jo teo mara vidhione todse, ane mari aj-nao prmane nhi jive, to hum temne temna paponi siksa sotithi kris, ane temnam anyayne phtkathi joi lis. prmtu hum mari krpa temni pasethi li lis nhi, ane hum temne avisvasu nhi bnum. na, hum mara krarnum khmdn nhi krum, mem temne je vcn apyum che te hum kdapi nhi bdum. mem ekvar tari piv-trana sm khadha che; hum daud sathe juthum bo-lis nhi. temnam smtan srvalk tkse, ane suryni jem temni hkmdt srval tkse. temnum sasn mara visvasu saksu hmdrni jem acl rheshe.” prmtu, dev, tme tmara abhisiktne tji didham che, tirskar kryo che ane sja kri che. tme tmara sevk sathe krelo krar rd kryo che, tme rajana mugtne krcramam phemki didho tni. tenum rksn krnar divalone tme toti padi che, ane tena drek killane tme khmdr bnayyam che. mager jnara srv koi tene luti le che, ane pdsiothi te apmanit thay che. tme temna vairione temni viruddh blvan krya che. ane temna srv struone tme anmdit krya che. tme temni trvar nici padi che, ane temne yuddhmam shay nthi kri. tena gaurvno tme amt anyo che ane temnum rajyasn uthlavi mukyum che. tena yuvan-ina divso tme tumka krya che ane tme tene srmayo chee. he yhova, kyam sudhi am calya krse? sum tme am chupai rheso sdakal? sum tmaro kop agnini jem slgto rheshe? he yhova, tme mara ayukhyne ketlum tumku bnayyum che te jra smbharo; sum tme man-vjatnum nirman vyrtthane mate kryu che? che koi

evo je jivse ne mrn dekhse nhi? seolna kbjamamthi potano atma kon chodavse? he yhova, tmari agauni krpa kyam che? jenum tme tmari visvsnitya dvara daudne vcn apyum htum. he yhova, tmara sevkonom apman krnar te bdham lokone hum shn krum chum te srnmnum smrn kro. he yhova, tmara struoe marum apman kryu, ane teoe tmara psmd krala rajanum pn apman kryu! yhovani sday stuti kro. amin ttha amin!

90

he dev, srv pedhiomam tme amarum nivassthan thya cho. tme prthvi ane jgtne rcyam htam ane prvto utpnn thya htam; te phelamthi tme j dev cho; tmari suat nthi ke amt nthi. tme mnusyone dhulmam pacha li jao cho, ane kho cho; mnusyputro pacha phro. karn, tmari drstimam hjar vsor viti gyeli kalna jevam che! ane ratna ek phor jevam che! tme amne, panina pravahni jem ghdsi jao cho; amarum jivn ek svpn jevum che, ane svarmam ame joi cukya hoie chie ke ame ghas jevam chie. te svare khile che ane vdhe che; samje sukai jay che ne pchi cimlay che. karn, tmara kopthi amaro nas thay che, ane tmara rosthni amne tras thay che. tme amaram bdham papo, ane amara gupt papo pn jano cho ane te bdham tme joi sko cho. tmara rosmam amara srv divso viti jay che; nisasani jem ame vsor puram krie chie. amari vyna divso sitter vrs jetla che; ketlamk temnam blne karne emsi vrs pn jive. to pn sresth vsor mithya, srn, ttha dukh matr che; karn te jhdpthi psar thi jay che ane amaro amt avi jay che. tmara krodhna blne ane kopne kon jani ske? ane tmne ghte che tevo tmaro bhy kon rakhi ske? amara jivn ketlam tumka che te tme amne sikhvo, jethi ame khrekhr jnani bni skie. he yhova, amari pase pacha avo; pacha avo ane tmara sevkone dilaso apo. prtyek svare amne tmari krpathi bhri do. jethi ame amara srv divso sukhe ane anmd-mam vitavie. amara agaunam dukhonam prman-mam amne vdhv anmd apo; amari pidana vrsona bd-lamam amne sara vsor apo. tmara sevkone phrithi, tmara cmtkaro dekhado; ane tmaro mhima teona pu-tro pr dekhado. amara yhova devni krpa amara pr thao; ane amne sphlta apo; amaram srv krtyone tme kaym mate sthapn kro.

91

pratpr devna asrysthanmam je vse che, te srsvmrthni chayamam rheshe. hum yhovane khum chum ke, “tme maro asry ane gdh cho ej mara dev che, hum tmaro visvas krum chum.” karnke te tne srv phamdaothi ane jivlen rog mrkithi bcavse. teni pamkho prsravine te tarum rksn krse, tmne teni pamkho nice asry mlse, teni styta tmarum rksn krti dhal ane dival jevam hse. hve tum ratre bis nhi ke divse udta tirothi tum bis nhi. amdhkarmam phelata bhymr cepi rogthi ke md-hyahne avti pranghatk bimarithi tum gbhrais nhi. tari bajuethi hjar ane tare jmne hath pdse ds hjar, chtam tne spsir skse nhi. te tme tmari potani amkthothi joso ke dust lokone kevi sja thay che! sa mate? karn tme yhovano visvas kro cho. tme pratpr devne tmari surksit jga bnayyam che. tethi tmara pr koi andhari

apht avse nhi, tmari pase, tmara rhethanni jgani njik koi bimari avse nhi. karn, tum jyam jay che tyam dev tarum rksn prgama mate tene devdutone ajna krse. teo tne potana hathomam dhri rakhse, jethi taro pg margmam khdko sathe aplay nhi. margmam simh mle ke pg pde jheri sap pr, to pn tum surksit rhese; ha, tum tene pg nice chumdi namkhse. yhova khe che, “te mne cahe che tethi hum tene mukt kris, hum tene mhan bnavis, karnke te marum nam jane che. te pokar krse etle hum uttr dis; smktmam hum teni sathe rhis ane tene chodavine snmanis. hum tene dirgh ayusyithi trpt kris, ane hum marum tarn tene apis.”

92

yhovani stuti krvi ane abhar vykt krvo ane tmara namna, pratpr devna stotr gan krva te sarum che. ds tarvala vajimtr ttha sitar ke vinana mdhur svr sathe gavum te khrekhr sarum che. prtyek svare temna mate tmaro prem vykt kro, ane prtyek ratre temnamam tmaro visvas vykt kro. he yhova, tme tmara krtyothi mne anmd pmadyo che; hum tmara hathe thylam kamne lidhe hrsnad kris. he yhova, tmara krtyo kevam mhan che! tmara vicaro bhu ghn che. umdo vicar n kri ske teva loko te smji sktam nthi, ane murkh mans kdapi teno arth pami skto nthi. dust manso ghasni jem puskl uge che, bhumdu krnar drek jgae phuti nikle che. pn temno sdane mate vinas thse. pn, he yhova, tme srvalnam pratpr dev cho. he yhova, tmara struo avsy nas pamse; ane srv bhumdu krnaro vikherai jse. pn tme mne, jmgli godhana jevo, blvan kryo che; mne mulyvan tel colvamam avyum che, je cetnvmto bnave. mem njre nihalyum che ne mara struoni har thi che; ane mem sambhlyum che, ke mara dust dusmnone bhgadi bhumdam avya che. sdacari loko tadna vrksni jem khilse ane lbanonna devdar vrksni jem vdhse. yhovana mmdirmam jeone ropvamam avela che; teo apna devnam amgnamam khili utthse. teo ghdpnmam pn phldhark thse, ane teo tajam lilam vrkso jevam hse. tethi teo khese ke, yhova sara ane pramanik che. teo mara khdk che, ane temna vise kmi anyayi nthim.

93

yhova raj kre che, bhvyta ane sarmthyne tene vsroni jem dharn krya che tene jgtne tevi rite prsthapit kryu che ke te acl rhese. he dev, puratn kalthi tmarum raijyan sthpayelum che; tme sdakal astitiv dhravo cho! he yhova, ndioe grjnakri che. vheti ndioe temno avaj vdharyo che ane potana mojam umca uchalyam che. tme vdhu grjna krtam smudrothi vdhare skitsali cho, ane smudronam mojamothi vdhare blvan. upvalo devyehova, prm umcamam prakrmi che. tmara kraro smpurn rite visvaspatr che, he yhova, srvalk pvitrtta tmara mmdirne sobhe che.

94

he dev yhova, khotum krnarne tme siksa kro cho, he bdlo lenara dev! drsn apo! he prthvina nyayadhis,

utho ane gvirsthone yogy siksa kro. he yhova, kyam sudhi tme dust lokone temni hsimjak krva deso? ketli vdhare? teo abhiman yukt vato kre che; ane srv anyay krnara vdai kre che. he yhova, teo tmara loko pr julm kre che; ane teo tmara varsane dukh de che. teo vidhvao ane videsioni bhare htya kre che; anathni htya kre che. teo khe che, “yhova amne jota nthi. yakubna dev dhyan apta nthi.” he murkh loko, dahyam thao! o ajnani loko tme kyare dahyam thso? je kanno ghdnar che, te nhi sambhle? amkhno rcnar je che te sum nhi jue? je rastone sistmam rakhe che, te sum tmne skht thpko apta nthi? dev lokone teo je jane che te sikhve che. yhova sari rite jane che ke manv-jatna vicaro kevam vyrrh ane mryadit che! he yhova, tme jene sistmam rakho cho ane tmara niymasatr sikhvo cho, teone asirvad mlela che. tme tena pr smktna divso nthi avva deta, dustne mate khado kho-day tyam sudhi. yhova, potana lokone trchodse nhi; ane potana varsano tyag krse nhi. karn, nyay pachu vlse ane te nyayipnum lavse ane srv ytharth hrday-valam tene anusrse. maro pks line dustoni same kon ubhum rhese? duskmirothi marum rksn krva kon mari bajumam ubhum rhese? yhovae mari shay n kri hot to hum jrur mrtyu pamyo hot. jyare mem vicaryu ke hum hve pdvano chum tyare yhova deve mne teko apyo. he yhova, mara mn ane hrdy cimita ane presanithi bhrai gya htm. prmtu tme mne dilaso apyo ane mne sukhi bnayyo. he dev, cokks, tme dust saskone teko apta nthi jeoe potana niymo dvara lokonum jivn vdhare muskel bnai didhum che. teo sara loko pr humlo kre che; teo nidorsne dosit thravine temne mrtydmd ape che. pn yhova mara gdh che, ane maro dev mara sarmthyan khdk che; ane hum temno asry lum chum. dev dust mansona pap prmane teone bdlo apyo che; ane te bdhano smhar krse, teoni dusttane karne, yhova apno dev teono jrur smhar krse.

95

avo, yhova smks apne gaie; apna tarnna khdk smks hrsnad krie. teni hjuram abharstuti sathe avie; ane apne teni smks stutigan krie. karn, yhova mhan dev che; te srv devo pr mhan raja che. temnam hathmam prthvinam umdano che; ane umca prvtona malik pn te che. jene smudr bnayyo ane kori bhumi pn bnavi temna te malik che. avo apne tene bhjie ane nmie; ne apna krta yhovane ghumtniye pdie. karn te apna dev che, apne tena carana lok ane tena hathna ghetam chie. aje jo tme teni vani sambhlo to kevum sarum! dev khe che, “israeli lokoe arnymam mribahmam ttha massahmam, potana hrdy kthn krya, tevum tme krso nhi. tmara pitroe mari ksoti kr, prmtu pchithi teoe joyum ke hum sum kri skum chum!” yhova dev khe che, “calis vrs sudhi mem te pedhine shn kri che pn jyare hum temnathi kmtalyo tyare mem khyum; te loko avinyi che. teoe mara magor kdi sikhyan nthi. mem mara atisy krodhnam prtijna lidhi ke mem teo mate nkki krela visrammam vcnnam desmam, teo kdapi prves krse j nhi.”

yhova smks nvum git gao! smgr prthvi pr srvt e git gao, yhova smks gao. temna namne dhnyvad apo; dinprtidin tenum tarn prgt kro. prjaone tena mhima vise jnavo ane bdha lokone temna cmkaro vise kho. karn, yhovani mhanta avrnniy che; ane te bhu stuty che; tej matr bhyavh dev; srv “devoni” upr che. lokona srv “devo,” murtio matr che; pn yhovae akasone utpnn krya che. bhvyta ane mhima temni same cmke che. sarmthy ane saundry temna pvitrsthanmam che. he visvni srv prjao, yhova ekla j che mhimavan ane prakrmi; te tme kbul kro ne temne man apo. yhovane ghte che gaurv je te temne apo, temni aradhna krvane tmara arpno line tenam amgnamam jao. pvitrtani sumdrta dharn kri, yhovani upasna kro; ane dhrujo smgr prthvi temni smks. prjaoni vcce jaher kro, yhova e che je jgt pr sasn kre che ane tkavi rakhe che, tethi teno vinas thse nhi. bdham lokono nispksthathi nyay krse. akaso anmd pamo! he prthvi, sukhi thav! he grjna krta smudrni visalta hrsthi pokaro. he vnnam srv vrkso yhovani agl hrs sathe gao. prthvino nyay krvane, yhova ave che; te srv prjaono nyay stytae krse; ane jgtno ytharthpne.

yhova sasn kre che. he prthvi, anmdith thao! he durnam prdeso, sukhi thao! teni aspas megh ne amdhar che; nyayipnum ttha nyay tena rajyasno payo che. agni temni agl cale che ane temnam srv struone bhsn kre che. temni vijlio jgtne cmkave che ane prkasit kre che; te joine prthvi thrthr kampe che. prthvi prna bdham prvto smgr prthvina prbhu yhova smks minni jem pigli gyam. tenum nyayipnum akaso prgt kre che; ane srv lokoe teno mhima joyo che. murtionum pujn krnara ane tena vise dmphas hamknara shu srmao, temna “devo” nmse ane yhovani upasna krse. he yhova, tmara adl nyaythi siyon anmd pamyum, te sambhli yhudiyani dikrio hrkhai. he yhova, smgr prthvina pratpr dev cho; ane tme srv devo krtam sresth cho. he yhova, pr prem krnarao, tme dusttane dhikkaro, te potana bhktona atmaonum rksn kre che. te teone dustona hathmamthi chodave che. sjino pr tej prkase che, jeona hrady suddh che teone sukhthi bhri devamam ave che. he nyayi loko, tme yhovamam anmd kro; ane tenam pvitr namne man apo!

yhova smks, koi ek nvum git gao; kem ke tene adbhut krtyo kryam che. ene pvitr bahubnam puny prtape jit prapt kri che. yhovae potani tarn skit btavi che, temne temnum nyayipnum prjao smks prgt kryu che. tene potano saso prem ttha visvasipnum israelna loko mate sambharya che. bdha durna rastoe bdhi simaoe temam vstam potani sgi amkhe joyum ke, apna deve temna lokone kevi rite bcavya. he prthvinam loko, yhovani agl hrsnad kro. anmd ane utsahtthi temni stuti gao. tme sitarnam tar sathe tar melvo, sur sathe yhovana stotro gao. apna raja yhova smks anmdna

pokaro kro! bhumgla ane rnsimgda jorthi vgado. sghla smudrone tyam smcrnara rgji utho, akhum jgt ane a dhrti pr rhenaram gajo. ndionam prvaho tali pado ane prvto gan pokaro; yhovani smks aktr hrsnad kro. yhova dhrti pr nyay sasn krvam pdhare che. te nyayipnae prthvino, ane ytharthpnae lokono nyay krse.

yhova raj kre che, prjao temni smks kampo, kru-bim pr te biraje che, smgr prthvi kapo. siyonmam yhova mhan che te srv prjaomam prtisthit che! teo tmara mhan ane bhyavh namni stuti kro; te pvitr che. sarmthvyan raja nyayne cahe che, he dev, tme bhlainum srjn kryu che ane tme bhlmsai ane nyay israelmam sthapit kryo che. apna dev yhova moto mnava, ane temna crnomam temna payasn pase avo ane teni upasna kro, te pvitr che. temna yajk, musa, harun ane smuele, shayne mate yhovane vinmti kri; tyare temne teone uttr appo. temne meghstmbh-mamthi temni sathe vat kri, teo temne apela tena adeso ane kaydane anusrya. he yhova, amara dev, tem teone uttr didho; jo ke tem teona kamno bdlo vali didho. to pn teone ksma krnar dev to tum hto. apna yhova devne prtisthit kro. pvitr prvt pr temni upasna kro, kem ke apna dev yhova pvitr che.

he prthvina loko, yhovani smks gao! anmdthi yhovani seva kro, hrsthi stutigan krtam; temni smks avo. ane tme jano, yhova te j dev che; tene apnne utpnn krya che, ane apne tenam j chie; apne temnam loko ane apne temnam gheta chiem. abharstuti sathe temna drvajamamthi prveso, ane stvn krtam tena amgnamam avo; abhar manine tena namne asirvad apo. karn, yhova uttm che, temni krpa srval che; ane pedhi drpedhi temnum nyayipnum tki rhe che.

he yhova, hum tmara mate a git gais. hum tmari krpa ane nyay vise gais. he yhova, hum mara ghrmam suddh hrady sathe smbhalpurvk suddh jivn jivis. tme mari pase kyare avso? hlki ane dust babtono nkar krvam mne mdd kro; ane srv prkarni apramanik babto; jemam maro koi lagbhag n hoy tene dhikkarva mne mdd kro. hum thg ane apramanik lokono asvikar kris, ane hum drek dustthi pn dur rhis. hum je koi temnam pdosioni viruddhmam khangimam bole che temne atkavis. jeni amkho ane hrady abhimanthi bhlrelam che; temne hum shn kris nhi. hum akha desmam bhrosapatr lokoni khoj kris ane teone mara mhelmam rheva dis, phkt jeo smpurn pramanik che teo mari seva krse. visvasghati loko mara ghrmam rhi skse nhi, juthum bolnara koi mari njik rhese nhi. a desmam rheta dust lokono hum hmesa vinas kris, hum te dust lokone yhovana ngrmamthi jbrdstithi bhar mokli apis.

he yhova, mari prarthna sambhlo; mara pokarne kan pr avva do. khna smyam tme marathi mukh avlum na phervo; kan dhrine tme mne sambhlo; ane tme mne jldi uttr apo. karn, mara dhada; dhumadani jem viti jay che, ane mara hadkam khoyani jem ble che. marum hrđy to ghasna jevum kpayelum ane cimlayelum che; te etle sudhi ke rotli khavanum pn hum bhuli jaum chum. mara ghera visad ne nisasane karne phkt camdithi dhmkayela hadpimjr jevo hum thi gyo chum. hum durna rnmam ghuvd jevo thi gyo chum; vidhvmsni vcce jivta ek ghuvd jevo. hum jagto pđyo rum chum, chapre betheli eklvayi cklina jevo thi gyo chum. mara srtu akho divs mne mhenam mare che; ane bijane sap deva mara namno upyog kre che. rotline bđle hum rakh khaum chum; mara amsu vhiene mara pyalamam pde che. te tmara ros ttha kopne karne che; kemke tme mne umco kri nice phemki didho che. mara divso nm̄ti chaya jeva che; ghasni jem hum krmai gyo chum. prmtu he yhova, tme sdakal sasn krso! pedhi dr pedhi sudhi tme yad rheso. mne khbr che; tme cokks avso ane tme siyon pr tmari krpa vrsavso. tmara vcn prmane, mdd kr-vano ane tena pr krpa vrsavvano aj smy che. karnke tmara sevko teni divalanm prtyek pththrne cahe che, ane teni serioni dhul prtye tme mm̄ta dhrave che. pr-jao bise ane yhovana namno adr krse, ane temna rajao tmara gaurvno adr krse! karn, yhova siyonne phrithi bamdhyum che; ane te tmari smks potanam sm̄purn m̄hima shit prgt thyo che! khini prarthnao sambhlse; ane temni prarthnani avḡna kri nthi. avnar pedhi mate a srv babtoni nomdh kro; jethi teo yhovani stuti kre, ane je loko hji j̄m̄ya nthi teo yhovani stuti krse. teone kho ke; deve svrgmam̄thi nice prthvi pr dr̄r̄sti kri che. te bmdivanoni prarthna sambhlse, jeo m̄r̄tyu mate dosi thravaya hta teone mukt krse. pchi siyonnam loko yhovanam nam jaher kre che ane teo yrusalemmam temni stuti krse. te vkhte yhovani seva krva mate loko ttha prthvinam rajyo ektham thse. mara jivnam mdhyahne temne mari skit gh-tadi ne mara divso tumka krya. mem temne pokar kryo, "he mara dev, tme sda srval jivmt cho! mne mara jivna mdhyahne mrva n deso. tme yugo phe-lam prthvino payo nakhyo hto ane tmara hatho vde akaso rcyam htam. e srv pn nas pamse, tme srvalk cho; teo juna thse, phati gyelam kpda jevam thse; ane mans junum vsr phemki nvum dharn kre, tem tme pn teone bđli namkhsa. prmtu tme he dev, tme kdi bd-latam nthi; ane tmara vsorno kdi amt avse n̄hi. tmara sevkonam balko ahim vsse, ane temnam vmsjo tmari smks prsthapit thse."

he mara atma, yhovani stuti kr! ha sm̄purn hr̄dythi devnam pv̄itr namne asirvad ap. he mara atma, yho-vani stuti kro! bhulis n̄hi, teo adbhutkaryo tara bhla mate kre che. taram sghlam pap te maph kre che; ane taram srv rog mtade che. anmt nasmm̄thi te tne chodavi le che ane prembhri bhlai ane krpathi nvaje che. tara jiv̄ne te uttm vstuothi bhri de che; jethi tari yuvani grudni jem taji kray che. jeo j̄ulm̄thi

heran thyela che, te saune mate e yhova nyaynam kam, ne cukada kre che. musa ttha israelnam loko smks temne temna magor ane temna karyo prgt krya hta. yhova dyalu ane ksmasil che. te dya ttha prem̄thi bhr̄pur che, pn te gusse thvamm̄ dhimam che. yhova h̄m̄mesa tika krtam nthi, ane te kd̄iy sdane mate gus-samam r̄heta nthi. teo apna pap prmane apni sathe nthi rv̄tya. temne ap̄ne apna anyayi karyo prmane siksa kri nthi. karn tena bhkto pr̄ni teni krpa jetlum akas prthvithi umcu che tetli che. purv jetlum dur che pscim̄thi, etlam dur krya che apnam pap temne apnathi. jem pita potana sm̄tano pr dyalu che; tem yhova potana bhkto pr dyalu che. karnke te jane che bmdharn ap̄num; matr dhul chie ap̄ne evum te sm̄b-hare che. apna jiv̄nam̄ divso ghas jeva che, ane te phulni jem tumka ane thoda che. p̄vn tena pr thine vay che, ane te udi jay che; astitv̄ni nisani r̄heti nthi, ane te nst thi jay che. pn yhovani krpa temna bhkto pr anadikal̄thi te anmtkalsudhi che. ane te tenum nyayip̄num tena bija v̄ms̄jone sr̄vda btavvanum calu rakhse. jeo temno krar anusre che; ane temni aj-naonum paln kre che te srv pr te krpa kre che. deve akasnam rajyas̄n sthapyum che; ane tyam̄thi te srv upr sasn clave che. temna hukm̄no aml kr̄naram ane temni aj̄naone sambhl̄nara tena sm̄r̄th duto, tme yho-vane dh̄nyvad apo. he yhovanam sainyo tmo bđha, je temna sevko cho te je icche che te kro cho, temni stuti kro! yhovanam raj̄ymam sr̄vtr temnam utpn̄n kre-la che; he mara atma temni stuti kr; dev̄ni stuti kr!

he mara atma, yhovani stuti kr! he yhova mara dev, tme ghna mhan cho; tme man ane gaurvna dharn krya che. tme pr̄kasthi vim̄tlayela cho, ane tme akasne m̄md̄p̄ni jem phelavo cho. tmara akasi ghr̄no payo; tme am̄tr̄iksna pani pr nakhyo che; vadlam tmara r̄th che, ane tme p̄vn̄ni pamk̄ho pr svari kro cho;. tme p̄v̄none (vaȳuone) tmara dur bn̄avo cho, ane tmara sevko aḡnina b̄hdka che! tme prthvine tenam paya pr st̄hir kri che, jethi te kdi clit thay n̄hi. tme prthvine vsr̄ni jem umdan̄thi dh̄am̄ki che; ane pan̄ie tenam pr̄vtone dh̄am̄ki didham che. tme ades ap̄yo ane pani dur ḡhsi gyam, tme tmari gr-j̄nana av̄aj̄thi pokar kryo ane pani dur d̄hsi gyam. tme j̄naveli sp̄ati sudhi pr̄vto umca thyam; ane khino umdi thi gi. tme m̄hasagr̄one h̄d bamd̄hi ap̄i; jethi te ol̄m̄ge n̄hi ane prthvine dh̄am̄ki n̄ de. tme khino-mam v̄hetam j̄hr̄nam bn̄avayam; ane pr̄vtomam v̄heti nd̄io bn̄avi. teo srv pr̄an̄ione pani purum pade che; ane ḡdh̄ed̄ao tyam tr̄s chipave che. p̄ksio j̄hr̄na-mone kinare mala bamd̄he che; ane vr̄k̄soni dal̄io md̄hye gaȳn kre che. tme pr̄vto pr vs̄ad vrs̄avo cho; ane prthvi tmaram kam̄nam ph̄l̄thi tr̄pt̄ thay che. te d̄hor̄ne mate ḡhas up̄jave che, te ap̄ne kh̄ed̄va chod ape che, ane te chodo ap̄ne j̄m̄inmam̄thi k̄hor̄ak ape che. deve ap̄ne k̄hus kr̄va mate dr̄aks ap̄i, ap̄ni tv-cane n̄rm kr̄va tel ane sr̄ir̄ne tk̄avi rakh̄va rotli ape che. yhovanam vr̄ks, etle l̄ban̄onnam dev̄daro; je tene rop̄yam htam teo d̄hr̄ayelam che. tyam p̄ksio potana mala bamd̄he che; v̄li dev̄dar vr̄ks b̄ḡlaonum rh̄ethan che. umca pr̄vto pr j̄nḡli b̄kr̄ane ane kh̄d-komam ssl̄ane r̄ksn ane as̄ry m̄le che. rt̄uone mate

temne cmdrnum srjn kryum, kyare athmvum e sury hmesse jane che. ratri ane amdhkar tme moklo cho; jmglnam pranio tyare bhar ave che. pchi simhnam bccam sikar mate grjna kre che; teo dev pase potanum bhojn mange che. prodihiye teo gupcup jmgloam pacha jay che; ane potani guphaomam sui jay chem. mans potano udyam krvam bhar nikle che; ane samj sudhi potpotana kam kre che. he yhova, ketla che tara srjno! tme bhu buddhipurv temne bnava che. tmari bnaveli vstuothi prthvi bhrpur che. juo a visal mhasagrmam nana ane mota ketla asmkhy jivjmtuo ttha janvro teni amdr che! ane juo, vhano temam avja kre che; vli smudrmam rmvane mgrmcch peda krya che. tme teone yogy tane kha- vanum apo cho; tethi a sghlam jivo tmari vat jue che. tme je kami apo cho te teo vine che; tme tmaro hath kholo cho tyare teo bdham upkarthi trpt thay che tme jyare temni pasethi pacha phro cho tyare teo dri jse, teono pran teone chode che ane teo nbla thine mrtyu pame che temnam srir pacham mati bni jay che. pchi, jyare tme tmaro atma moklo cho teo utpnn thay che; ane prthvini spati teothi bhrpur thay che. yhovano mhima sdakal tki rho; ane potana srjnthi yhova anmd pamo. jyare yhova prthvi pr drsti kre che, tyare te drthi kmpe che; ane jyare te prvtone spser che tyare temnamamthi dhumado nikle che. hum jivnprymt yhovani prmsanam gito gais; hum mara chella svas sudhi yhovani stuti kris. temna matenam mara sbdo vde te prsnn thao karn ke yhova mara srv anmdnum udrbhv sthan che. prthvimamthi srv papio nas pamo ane dustonum astitv mitavi devamam ave. he mara atma, yhovani stuti kr! tme yhovani stuti kro!

105

yhovano abhar mano, tena namni stuti kro. temnam krtyo lokomma prsiddh kro. yhova smks gao, tenam stotr gao; temnam srv cmtkaronum mnn kro ane saune te jnavo. tme yhovanam pvitr namnum abhiman kro; yhovani aradhna krnarao anmd kro. yhovane ttha tena sarmthine sodho; sda- srvda tme tena mukhne sodho. tene je ascrykark kmor krya che te ttha tenam cmtkro ane tenam nyacyukada yad rakho. tme loko devna sevk ibrahimna vmsjo cho, tme yakubna vmsjo cho. ane tme yhovani psmgdina loko cho. teo apna dev yhova che; temna sacam nirnyo smgr prthvimam prsiddh che. te potano krar srvda yad rakhe che; ane hjar pedhione apelum vcn pale che. etle krar temne ibrahim sathe krelo; ane temne ishak prtyni prtijna lidheli, temne yakub matena niym trike, tenum sthapn kryum, ane temne israel mate srvalno krar bnavyo. temne khyum, “a knan des hum tmne apis; ane tme srvda tmaram potanum vtn thse.” jyare yhovae a khyum teo alp smkhyamam htam teo knan desmam phkt prvasio trike j htam. teo ek desthi bije des ane ek rajyamamthi bija rajyamam phrtam. temne teo pr koine durvyvhar krva didho nhi; deve rajaone temne ija nhi krvani cetvni api. dev khe che, “temne cetvni api; mara abhisiktone rmjadso nhi; ane mara prbodhkone tkliph apso nhi.” temne knanni bhumimam dukal avva didho; ane anno adhar temne todi nakhyo. pchi temne teoni phelam yusphne misr moklyo, ane tene gulam trike vecyo.

bmdikhanamam teoe tena pgoe samklo bamdhi, ane teoe lokhmdno ptto tena gle bamdhyo. yhovana sbde purvar kryu ke te yusph sacco hto tyam sudhi yusph jelmam rho. pchi rajae manso mokline tene chodavyo; ane lokona adhiptioe teno chutkaro kryu. pchi rajae yusphne tena mhelno temj teni srv mlktno vhlvt kmpyo. ane yusph rajana amldarone sucnao api vrddh netaone smjavayum. pchi yakub misrmam avyo; ane tyam hamnam desmam potana putroni sathe rho. deve temni vrddhi kri, ane temna dushman krtam vdhare blvan krya. deve misrvasione israelio viruddh krya; ane misrvasioe teno dhikkar kryu ane teone gulam bnayam. pn yhovae potana sevk musane tena prtinidhi trike moklyo ane teni sathe temne yajk trike psmd krela harunne moklyo. deve temne hamni bhumi pr moklya; bhyavh cmtkar krva. deve prthvi pr khub gadh amdhkar moklyo, chtamy misrvasioe temne dhyanthi sambhlyam nhota. ane temne temna desnam smgr panine lohimam phervi didhum; ane srv machlam mari namkhyia. pchi des pr asmkhyi dedka cdhi avyam; te rajanam khangi ordamam ghusi gyam. yhovae ades apyo, ane ju'o misrmam ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi phelai gi. tene vrsadne bdle kra moklya; ane vijlini sathe ghsi gya agni. temne teona draksvelao ttha amjirina jhadono nas kryu. ane temni akshi srhdo prnam bdham vrkso todi padyam. teo bolya; ane tyam agnit titighoda ttha tido avya. teo teona desni srv vnspti khai gyam; ane jminnam bdham phl bhks kri gyam. teonam desmamna srv prthmjinitie mari nakhya, deve temna bdha sauthi mota putrone mari nakhya. teo temna lokone, temna sona camdi sathe, surksit rite pacha li avyam ane teomamthi koi nirbl n htum. teo gyam tyare misrvasi anmd pamyam; karnke teo temnathi tras pamyam htam. yhovae meghestmbhthi teo pr chaya kri; ane ratre prkas mate agnistmbh apyo. jyare teoe mamgyu tyare lavrio lavyam; ane akasmamni manna rupe rotliothi trpt krya. temne khdk todyo etle tyam pani niklyum; je ndi thine suki bhumimam vheva lagyum. temne potana sevk ibrahimne apela potana vcnnum smrn kryu. teo potana lokone, potana psmd krelaone, khushithi pacha li avyam. temne teone pre- sioni bhumi api; ane te any lokoe bnaveli vstuo temne varsarupe mli. teo bhroso kre ane tenam vidhionum paln kre ane tena magorne anusre tethi yhovae a kryu; haleluya!

106

yhovani stuti kro! yhovano abhar mano, karnke te bhla che, temno sacco prem sdakal che! yhovana mhan krtyo kon vrnyi ske? temni smpurn stuti kon kri ske? dhny che teone jeo nyayne anusre che, ane hmesse je sacum che te j kre che. he yhova, tme tmara loko pr krpa kro; tyare mne yad rakhso, ane tme jeone bcavayam che te lokomam maro smaves krvanam yad rakhso. jethi tmara psmd krelaonum klyan hum joum; tmari prjanam anmdmam hum pn anmd manum; ane tmara varsoni sathe hum hrsnad krum. amara pitroni jem ame pn pap kryu che; ame anyay krya che, ame dustta kri che. misrmamna tmaram cmtkaromamthi amara pitro kaim sikhyam nhi, ane teo tmaro prem ane dya jldi bhuli gya, teoe rata smudr

pase tmari viruddh bmd pokaryum. to pn, potana namni mate ane teone potana prakrm dekhadvam mate tene temne tarya. te deve rata smudrne ades apyo etle te sukai gyo, ane tene amara pitrone umda smudrmamthi retina rn jevi suki bhumi pr dorya. temne teone vairiona hathmamthi tarya; ane dusmnam hathmamthi teone chodaya. teona dusmno pr pani phri vlyum ; teomamno ekey bcyo nhi. tyar pchi j tena lokoe temnam sbdo pr visvas kryo ane temni prsmsamam stuti gai. teo temnam krtyo jldi bhuli gya; temni slah sambhlva, dhiri rakhi nhi. rn-mam teo potani icchaone adhin thya, ane veran bhumimam devni priksa kri! yhovae temni mamgnio puri kri; pn pchi tene temna pr bhykmr rog mokli apyo. teoe chavnimam musani irsa kri, ttha yhovana pvitr yajk harunni irsa kri. tethi prthvie mom kholyu ane; dathan, abiram ane temna smuhne gli gi. akasamamthi agni temni chavnimam avyo, ane a dust mansone te bhrkhi gyo. teoe sinai prvt pr horeb agl vachrdo bnayyo; ane e murtini puja kri. teoe a prmane temna mhimavmt devne bdli nakhya, ghas khamar godhani prtima psmid krine! a rite teo, potana cmtkarik karyo vde misrmam bcavnar devne bhuli gyam! teo "a lal smudr pase krela bhykmr kamo ane potana tarnar devne bhuli gyam." yhovae temno vinas krvo hto pn musa, devno psmid kredo, devna vinasi kopne samt padva temni same ubho rhyo. ane musae temne rokya, jethi temne lokono vinas n kryo. temne te mnohr desne tucch gnyo; ane teoe teni vatno visvas kryo nhi. teo potana mmdpomam jine potani amdro amdr devni viruddh phriyad kri, ne yhovani vanino anadr kryo. tethi yhovae retinam rnmam temne mari nakhya sm lidha. teo temna vmsjone dur phemki dese, ane teone prjaomam vikheri nakhse. pchi peormam apna pitro, balnam bhjnmam jodaya; etlumj nhi pn temne mrtatmaone arpn krya ane blidanmamthi temne te khadham pn khamr. yhovane a bdhi babto dvara teoe kopaynam krya; tethi teo mdhye jivlen rog mrki phamti niklyo. phinhase prarthna kri tyam sudhi; te calu rhyo ane pchi pleg atki gyo hto. pedhi drpedhi srvalprymt nyayipnane ather tenum a kam tena hkmam yad krase. mribahmam israeloe devne krodhit krya; musae teone karne kimk khrab kryum. teona vrtanne karne musa gusse thya htm; ane te potane modhe avicari vani bolya. yhovae knan-ion nas krvani ajna kri hti; teoe temno nas kryo nhi. pn teo prdesio sathe bhli gya; ane teona dust magor apnavya. teoe teoni murtioni puja kri ; ane te teone phamda rup thi pdyum. vli teoe bhutonepotana nanam dikrao ane dikriona blidano apyam. teoe teona putr ane putrionum nidors lohi vhevdayyum; ane knanni murtio smks blidan kryu, am des lohithi st thyo. temnam sudt karyothi teo apvitr brya; karn, devni stimam temno murtio prtyeno pnem vybhicar hto. tethi yhovano kop potana loko same slgi uthyo; ane potana varsothi kmtali gya, ne temna pr dharna thi. temne teone videsiona hathma sompi didham; ane temna struoe temna upr raj kryu. teona struoe pn teone kcdya; ane, teona hath nice pdine teo tabedar thya. yhovae varmvat mukt krya galumimamthi; chtam dev viruddh bmd krvanam calu rakhyu; ane potana papne lidhe teo taraj thya. tem chtam yhovae temni prarthnao sambhli, ane teoni aphto trph temne

dhyan apyom. yhovae temni sathe kredo temno krar yad kryo ane teo prti temno mhan prem drsavyo. je struoe tena loko ked krya htm, deve teoni pase temnam pr krna drsavadvi. he yhova amara dev, amne tar; prjaod mdhyethi amne phrithi ektr kro; jethi ame tmara pvitr namno abhar manie ane stuti gainie tmaro jyyjak krie. he israelna dev yhova, anadikalthi anmtkal sudhi stuty mnao; srj loko amin kho, ane tme yhovani stuti kro!

107

yhovano abhar mano, karn te uttm che; ane temni krpa srvalprymt tke che. je yhovana chodayayela che teoe a prmane khevum joie, ke deve teone temna struotho bcavya. prthvina dur durnam khune khunethi ane purv, pscim, uttr dksin disamamthi temne potana lokone sathe bhega krya. ketlamk ujjd mager rnmam bhktam htm ane teone vsva ngr n mlyum. teo bhukhya ane trsya htm, ane nbla pdi rhyam htm. khamamthi chodayam. yhova teone, jyam teo vsvat kri ske teva ngrmam sidhe rste dori gyam. devni krpa mate ttha manv jat mate temne krelam abdhut karyo mate manso yhovani stuti kre to kevum sarum! karn ke te trsya atmane smtose che, ane bhukhya atmane uttm vanamthi trpt kre che. karn ke teoe devna vcnoni same bmd pokaryu htm temne pratpr devna bodhno tirsakar kryo hto. ketlamk lokone amdhari jelmam sliya pachi talum marine ked krvamam avyam hta. teo temni muskeliothi nrm thi gyam che. teo lthdine nice pdyam, chtam temne mdd krnar koi n htm. khamamthi tarya. te teone amdhkar ane mrrchayamamthi kadhi lavyam; ane bmdhn todi nakhyam. bhle abhar mane teo yhovano temni krpa mate ane vismyjnk karyo je teo manvjat mate kre che. tene bmdikhanana pittlana drvaja todi nakhya ane teoni lokhmdni bhunglo pn todi nakhi. murkh loko potana papthi ttha potani bhumdaithi smktmam avi pde che. srj prkarna khorakthi, teona jiv kmtali jay che; ane mrtyu trph phomci jay che. khamamthi tare che. teo potanum vcn mokline temne saja kre che, ane tene teone durdsamamthi ugarya che. bhle abhar mane teo yhovano temni krpa mate ane vismyjnk karyo je teo manvjat mate kre che. temne devne abharstutanam arpo apva do. yhovana karyone gito dvara prgt thva do. je naviko smudrmam ek bajuethi biji baju sudhi nauka vihar kre che ane smudr pr kauslynum kam kre che, pn devni karyskit nihale che; ane abdhut krtyo umdanomam jue che. te ajna ape che to tophani pvno cdi ave che; tethi mojado umca uchle che. moja sathe teona vhanu umca umckay che; ane pacha umdanmam ptkay che; lacar sthitimam khlasioni himmt ogli jay che. teo pidhelani jem amtem dolta lthde che; ane tem teoni budhdi bher mari jay che. khamamthi kadhe che. tene tophanne atkavya ttha mojaone samt krya che. pchi teo mhasagni sthirtano anmd mane che ane dev teone temni psmidgina bmdre dori jay che. temni a krpa ttha manvjatne matena, tenam abdhut karyo mate; teone yhovano abhar manva do. lokoni sbhamam yhovane mota mnavo; ane vdilonam mmdlmam teoni stuti kro. te jyam ndio che tyam rn kri de; ane jyam jhra vhe che tyam trsi bhumi kri de. vli tyam vstam lokoni

dusttane karne, phldrup bhumine kharvali nbove che. vli te nrmam srovr kre ane kori bhumimam te jhrnamone vhetu kre che ane tyam bhukhyamjnone vsva lave che; jethi teo potane rheva mate ngr bamdhe che. teo khetmram vavetr kre che; ane draksavadiomam ropni krine; teo tenam phlni upj utpn kre che. te teone asirvad ape che, tethi temni puskl vrddhi thay che; ane dhor-dhamkhr pn vdhe che. prmtu jem smy psar thay che, tem temni vsti julmo vipttio ane sokthi ochi thay che temni smkhyamam ghtado thyo che. te amir umravo upr te apman lave che, ane marg vinana rnmam rkhdtdam kri de che. khomamthi bhar kadhya ane temna kutumboni smkhyu vdhari je ghetamna tolaoni jem vdhi hti. te joine nyayio anmd pamse; ane sghlam anyayionam modha bmdh thase, jenamam sanpn che, te a bdhum dhyannmam lese; ane yhovana avikari prem vise vicar krse.

108

he dev, mem mara hrđy ane atmane taiyar krya che, hum tmari stuti kris. gito gais ane tmari smks khus this. jago, o vina ane sarmgi; calo apne prbhatne jgadie. "he yhova, hum prjaoni ttha bija lokoni vcce pn tmari stuti kris, hum tmara stotr gais." karn, tmari krpa akas krtam moti che ane tmarum visvasupnum vadlo sudhi phomce che. he dev, svrgthiy umca utho! bhle smgr duniya tmarum gaurv jue! dev, tmara priy mitroni rkasa mate a kro, tme tmara mhasarmthy shit avo ane temne ugaro. dev temna pvitr mmdirmamthi bolya, "hum yuddh jitis ane anmd pamis. hum a bhumi vhemcis, ane temne skhem ttha sukkothni khin apis. gilyad ane mnassa pn mara che; ephraim mathano top che ane, yhudiya maro rajdmd che. moab mara pg dhovano vatko bnse. adom mara khasda umcki lavse, hum plistione hraisv ane jynad kris!" mne kotbmdh ngrmam kon li jse? ane mne adommam kon dori jse? he yhova, sum tme amne trchodyam che? he dev, tme amara sainyne tjum che? amne amara struo same mdd kro, amne mdd kro, loko trphni mdd nkami che! ame devni shaythi prakrmo krisum; ha, e j amara struone kcđi namkhse.

109

he mara dev, tme te ek cho jeni hum stuti krum chum tme maun dharn krine dur ubha n rho. karn, dust ane kpti manso mara pr aksepo muke che; teo mari same potani jibhe j juthum bole che. teoe mne tirsrt sbdothi gheri lidho che; temne vina karn mari sathe lđai krvi che. teo mari pritina bđlamam mara stru thay che; pn hum to teo mate prarthna j krum chum. teo upkarne bđle apkar kre che; ane mari pitine bđle tme dves kre che. mara struno samno krva mate ek dust mansne niyukt kro. ane tene ek apramanik nyayadhis same ubho rakho. ane teno mukdrmo cale tyare bhle tene 'dosi' thravay, ane bhle dev dvara teni prarthna paphi bhreli gñay. tenam ayusynam vsor thodam ane tumka thao; ane tenum pd kam levamne bija agl avo. temna smtano pitrvihona thao; ane teni ptñi vidhva, thao. tenam smtano rkhdh rkhdhine bhikh mago; ujjd thyela potana ghromamthi teone hamki

kadho, ane teo rotlam magi khay. jorjultmthi lendar temnum bdhum li jao; temnam mhentnam phl praya lumti jao. tena pr dya dakhvñar koi n rho; ane temnam anath chaiyam pr koi krpa rakhnar n rho. bhle mara struo ane tena privarono nas thay! ane bhle avti pedhimamthi tenum nam spurn pne bhumsai jay! yhovane bhle yad rho; tena bapdadana papo! matapitana papni tene sja mle! ane tenam papo prtye te (dev) amkh ada kan n kre! te papo yhovani njrmam nity rho; jethi tenum prthvi prthi namnisan ukhedi nakhvamam ave! karn, tene bijao prtye mayalu bnva na padi che; ane griboni stavni kri che; ane bhgnhrđyi mansone mari nakhya che. bijaone sap devanum tene gmtum htum; bhle sapo teni upr ave. tene bija koine kđi asirvad apya nthi; tethi bhle asirvadone tenathi dur rheva do. sapone tena vsro thva do! sapone tenum pivanum pani thva do! sapone tena srir prnum tel thva do. phervana vsrñi jem te tene dhanknar thao; ane kmrbmdhñi jem te sda vimtlai rho. jeo mara stru che, ane jeo mara atmani viruddh bolnar che; teone a yhova trphni siksa che. pn, he yhova dev, tme mara prbhu cho! ne tmara namne mate mara bhla mate kam kro; tmari krpa uttm che, yhova, marum ud-dhar kro. hum grib chum ane tmgi anubhvvum chum; ne marum hrđy umde sudhi ghayl thyum che. marum jivñ smdhyu smyna pdchayani jem amt pame che. mne tidni jem khmkheri nakhyo hoy tevum lage che. upvasthi maram ghumtn nbla pđyam che; ane pusti vina marum mams ghti gyum che. hum srñ manso mate nisphtanum prtik bñyo chum; jyare mne jue che tyare potana matham hlave che. he yhova mara dev, mne mdd kro; marum tarn kro, tme krpalu ane premal cho. jethi he yhova, a tare hathe tem j kryu che em te srñ loko jane. teo bhle mne sap ape, hum teni kalji kris ñhi; karn tme mne asirvad apo cho; jyare teo mara pr humlo kre tyare temne harva do, pchi hum tmaro sevk anmd pamis. mara struo vsrñi jem lajthi dhmkai jao! ane dglani jem teo namosithi dhmkai jao. prmtu hum yhovano varmvñr abhar manis; ane hum temni ghna lokomam stuti gais. karnke te ubha rhe che grib ane bhukhyamoni jode; ane jeo temne motni sja krvano prytñ kre che; temnathi te ashay lokone bcave che.

110

yhovae mara prbhune khyum, "jyam sudhi; hum tara dusmnone hravum ane teone tari smks nica nmavum, tyam sudhi tum mari jñmi trph bes." yhovae siyonmamthi tara sarmthyno rajdmd moklse; tara struo pr raj kr. tara loko tara yuddhne divse tari sathe jodavva icchse. svare tem tara pvitr vsro dharn krele che. tari yuvavsthanum jor tne dorve che. yhovae prtijña kri, "tum mlkhisidkni jem, sdane mate yajk che; temnum a vcñ te kđi rđbatl kre ñhi." tari rkasa mate, tari pase prbhu tara jñma hathe ubha che; te dhna rajaono potana krodhne divse nas krse. te srñ prjaono nyay krse; ane temni prjaona prdes mrtdehthi bhri dese, ane teni visal bhuhimam mathaone chumdi namkhse. te margmamna jhraomamthi pani piise; nvi tajgi sathe potanum mathum umcu krse.

yhovani stuti kro! nyayioni sbhamam ane mmdliomam hum khra hrđyithi yhovano abhar manis. yhovana karyo mhan che; lokone je sari vstuo joie che je dev pasethi ave che. tena karyo tejsvi ane abdhut che. ane teni nispksta sdakal tke che. deve tena cmtkarone avismrniy smrti bnavi didham che. yhova dyalu ane krpathi bhrpur che. te tena anuyayione khorak puro pade che, ane te potana vcnone kdi bhulta nthi. tene tena lokone bija rastoni jmin api che. anee a rite temne tena sarmthybhrya krtyo dekhadya che. temne je kami kryu che temam styta ane nyay che; temni srv ajnao visvas yogy che. karn, a nymo stymamthi ane visvasupnamamthi udrbhvyu che; teo sdane mate acl che. deve tena lokone uddhar moklyo che; anee temne teoni sathe ek snatn krar bnavyo che. temnum nam pvitr ttha bhyavh che. dev mate man ane drthi dhapn sru thay che. je loko tena adesonum paln kre che teo dahya che. tena mate sday stutina gan gvata rehes.

yhovani stuti thao! je yhovano dr rakhe che ane man ape che tene dhny che. ane jeo khusithi teni ajnane anusre che teo asirvadit che. teonam smtan prthvi pr blvan thse; ane nyayiona vmsjo saca arthmam asirvad pamse. temna ghrmam dhndoltni vrddhi thse; ane temnum nyayipnu kdi visrase nhi. sara loko mate amdhkarmam prkas prgt thay che; teone mate dev bhla, dyalu ane krpalu che. vykit mate dyalu ane udar thvum te sarum che, vykit mate e tena bdham vyvharvam nyayi rhevum te sarum che. te vykit kdi pdse nhi tethi sara mansnum smrn srvalk rehes. te khrab smacarthi drto nthi; ane sum thse teni pn cimta krto nthi te dev pr bhroso rakhi drdh rhe che. krn samt ane sthir rhe che; tethi te drse nhi. struo pr jit melvse. tene udartathi nirdhnoni mdd kri che, ane tenum nyayipnum srvalk tke che; ane te motum snmam prapt krse. jyare dusto a jose tyare gusse thse, teo krodham potana damt pisse; ane dubla thi jse em dustoni yojnao nisppl jse.

yhovani stuti kro! he yhovana sevko, stuti kro, yhovana namni stuti che. yhovanam nam a smyithi te srvalk sudhi stuty thao. suryodythi te suryast sudhi yhovana namni stuti kro. yhova srv prjao pr svor-pri adhikari che; ane tenum gaurv akaso krtam motum che. apna dev yhova jevo che kon? je ucsthanmam potanum rathan rakhe che. akaso ne prthvithi yhova ghna umca che. potane nica nmave che, tethi tene jova temne nicum jovu pde. ramkne dhulmamthi te utthavi le che; ane bhukhyaone kcranam dhglamamthi. ane besade che potana lokone amir umrao sathe; rajkumaroni mdhye. smtan sri ne smtan ape che; ane sukhi thse mata! yhovani stuti thao.

jyare israelio vsor puer misrmamthi niklya, tethi prbhasa bolnar lokomamthi yakubnum kutumb niklyum. pchi yhudiya devnum nvum ghr ane israel des temnum rajy bnyam. teone avta joine lal smudr be bhagam vhemcai gyo; yrdn ndi pachi vli ane dur dodi gi. prvto ghetamoni maphk kudya ane dumgro gadrni jem kudya. are lal smudr! tne sum thi gyum ke tum be bhagam vhemcai gyo? yrdn ndi, sum thyum tara paninum? sa mate tme pacha hthi gya? are prvto, tme sa mate ghetamni jem kudya? ane dumgro tme kem hlvanoni jem kudya? he prthvi, prbhuni smks, yakubna devni smks, tum thrthr kamp. tene khdkmamthi pani vhetum kryum. tene ckmkamthi jlnam jhrna vhaavam.

he yhova, amarum nhi, tmarum nam thao mhimavan; tmari krpa ane tmara visvasupna mate srv stuti kre. "tmara dev kyam che?" karn amara dev svrgmam che ane temni iccha prmane kary kre che. teona devo sona camdina j che; teo mansona haththi ghdayela che. teone momdha che chtam boltam nthi; teone amkho che chtam joi sktam nthi. teone kan che chtam sambhlta nthi; nak che, pn, teo sumghi skta nthi. teone hath che pn upyog krtam nthi; teone pg che chtam te cali skta nthi. teo potana glamamthi avaj kadhi skta nthi. jeo temne bnave, ane teo pr visvas krse teo bdham jldi temna jeva thse. he israel, yhovamam tmaro bhrosao rakho. te taro tarnhar che ane te tari dhal che. he harunputro, yhovamam tmari srddha rakho, te tmaro tarnhar ane tmari dhal che. he yhovana bhkto temnamam tmaro visvas rakho, te tmara mddgar ane dhal che. yhovae apne smbharya che, te apne asirvad apse; israelputrone ane harunputrone pn te asirvad apse. he yhovana bhkto, nanammotam srve te asirvad apse. yhova khcit tmara chokramni ttha tmari vrddhi krya krse. ha, akas ane prthvina srj; yhova pote, tme asirvad apse. akaso te yhovanam potana che, pn prthvi tene mansone api che. mrtyu pamelao, kbrmam utrnarao prthvi pr yhovana stotr nthi gai skta. pn ame ajthi srvalkprymt yhovani stuti krisum. yhovani stuti thao!

yhova mari prarthnao sambhle che ane tena uttr ape che tethi te mne gme che. tene potana karn mara trph dhrya che; mate hum temni prarthna jivnprymt kris. mrnni jalmam hum spdai gyo hto; mne lagtum htum jane hum seolmam houm; ane mne smkt ne sok mlyam htam. tyare mem yhovana namno pokar kryo, "he yhova mne bcavo." yhova nyayi ane krpalu che; apna dev khrekhr mayalu che. yhova ashaynum rksn kre che; hum chek lacar bni gyo hto; tyare tene mne bcavyo. he mara atma, visram kro! karnke yhova tmari smbhal rakhe che. tme mara pranne mrtyuthi ane mari amkhone amsuthi ane mara pgone lthdvathi bcavyam che. hum jivlokmam jivto rhis; ane

yhovani seva krvanum calu rakhis. khi chum,” me jyare em khyum tyare pn mem te manvanum calum rakhyum che. mara gbhratmam mem khi didhum htum ke, “srv manso jutham che.” yhovana mara pr thyela srv upkarono hum tene so bdlo apum? marum rksn krva mate temni mate hum draksarsnum arpn li jis; ane hum devna name pokaris. yhova smks mem je manta lidhi che, te hum tena srv lok smks purn kris. yhovani stimam tena bhktnum mrtyu kimmti che. he yhova, tme mne mara bmdhnothi mukit api che, he yhova, khrekhr hum tmaro das; tmaro gulam chum, dikro chum tmari dasino. hum tmara mate stutyprno cdavis, ane hum yhovana name pokaris. mem yhovani smks lidheli prtijnao; temnam srv loko smks hum purn kris. he yrusalem! tari amdr yhovana mmdirnam amgnamam prtijnai lis. yhovani stuti thao.

117

prthvinam srv loko yhovane mota mnao. bdhi prjao srv sthle yhovani stuti kro. karn ke temni anhd krpa apna pr che; yhovani styta tke che srval; yhovani stuti ho.

118

yhovano abhar mano; karnke te bhla che temno sacco prem sday rhe che. israelna prjaino, temni stuti kro a sbdothi, “temni krpa sday rhe che.” harun putro, a prarthna git gao, “temno sacco prem sday rhe che.” yhovana any bhkto, tme pn kho ke; “temno sacco prem sday rhe che.” mara smktmam mem yhovane vinmti kri; temne mne uttr api ne mne bcavyo. yhova mara pksmam che, mne dr sano? prthvi prno mans mne sum kri ske? yhova mne mdd krse, te mara pksmam che; tethi mari sgi amkhe hum mara struone prajit thtamt jois. manso pr bhroso rakhie te krtam; yhova pr bhroso rakhie te vdhu saro che. smrth rajaona asrye jvum te krtam; yhovamam asry melvuo te vdhum saro che. bdhi prjaoe mne gheri lidho che, pn hum yhovanum nam line temne prajit kris. ha, mne struoe gheryo hto khrekhr temne mne gheryo hto; pn yhovana namem hum temne hrais. teoe mne mdhmakhioni jem gheryo hto; pn teo slgtam kamtani jem turmt j olvai gya che. hum temne yhovanum nam line hrais. o mara struo, tme maro vinas krva ghni mhent kri. pn mne yhovae shay kri. pn yhova marum sarmthy che ane vijygit che; te j marum tarn thya che. sdacariona mmdpmam, vijyotsvna hrsnad smbhlay che, yhovano jmno hath bhadurina karyo kre che. yhovano jmno hath umno thyo che; ane yhovano jmno hath prakrm kre che. hum mris nhi pn hum jivto rhis; ane yhovae krela srv karyone uccaris. yhovae mne bhare siksa kri, pn tene mne mrtyune svadhinn kryo nithi. nyayipnanum prvesdvar ughado, hum tema thine jis; ane yhovano abhar manis. e dvar yhovani smks jvanum che; yhovano bhy rakhnar nyayio temam jse. he yhova, tme mari prarthnano jvab apyo che; ane maro uddhar kryo che, hum tmaro abhar manum chum. je pththrne ghr bamdhnaraoe nkaryo hto; te j khunano mukhy pththr thyo che. a kary

to yhovathi thyum che; apni drrstimam te ascrykark che. yhovae apne a divs apyo che; apne temam anmdotsv krie. he yhova, amari upr dya rakh ane amne tarn apo; he yhova, amari pr dya kr ane mherbani krine amne sphl bnavo. yhovane name je ave che tene dhny che; yhova mmdirmamthi ame tmne asirvad didho che. yhova te j dev che ane te amaro prkas che. blidan mate bamdhela ghetane vedina simg trph li jtam utsvna srghsmam tme bdham jodai jao. tme mara yhova, hum tmaro abhar manis; tme mara dev cho, hum tmne mota manis. yhovano abhar mano, te uttm che; ane temni krpa srval tke che.

119

jeo pvitr jivn jive che, ttha yhovana niymone anusre che teo asirvadit che. jeo purn hrthythi yhovani sodh kre che ane hmesa yhovana krarnum paln kre che, teo srv asirvadit che. teo kdi kharb kam krta nithi, ane teo yhovana nyayi margni kedie cale che. tme amne niymo apyam che, tme amne te hukmonum kaljipurvk paln krva khyum che. mara karyo tmara vidhio sathe sumelmam rhe tem hum icchu chum. pchi jyare hum tmari bdhi ajnao abhyas kris hum kyarey srmindo nimh thaum. tmara khra nyaythi hum mahitgar this; tyare suddh hrthythi hum tmaro abhar manis. hum tmara vidhione anusris, tethi krpa kri mne chodso nhi! juvan mans kevi rite potanum jivn suddh rakhi ske? tmara vcnone anusrine te kri ske che. mem mara khra hrthythi tne sodhyo che; tari ajnaothi cukine mne bhktva n de. mem tmara vcn kalji purvk mara hrdyama rakhi mukya che; jethi, tmari viruddh hum phri pap n krum. 2yhovani stuti thay! krpa krine mne tmara vidhio sikhvo. mara hothothi hum tmara bdham niymo vise vat kris. smpti krtam tmara niymomam mne vdhu anmd mde che. hum tmara sasoni crca krum chum, hum tmara jivn jivvana margne anusrum chum. hum tmara vidhione manum chum; hum temne bhuli jis nhi. mne tmara sevkne bdlo apo; jethi hu jivit rhum ane tmara vcnnum paln krum. tmara niymasatrmamni ascrykark vatonom avlokn krva mate; mari amkho ughado. prthvi pr hum to ek yatri chum; tari ajnao marathi smtat nhi. marum hrthy tmara nyayvcno mate hmesa tivir jhmkhna kre che. tme uddht lokone jeo tmari ajnaone manta nithi. temne thpkao apo cho. mhenam ttha apmanne marathi dur kro; karnke mem taram niymo manyam che. srdaro pn asno pr bethabeta mari viruddh bolta hta; pn tara sevke tmara vidhionum mnn to kryu che. hum tmara niymone manum chum. ane ha, teo mara slahkaro pn che. hum mrtyu pamvani taiyarimam chum. tmara vcn apyum htum prmane mne jivda. mem mara magor prgt krya; ane tem mne uttr apyo; mne tara vidhio sikhv. tmara sasnne smjvammam mari mdd kro, jethi hum tmara adrbhut karyo vise crca kri skum. khne karne marum hrthy bhare thi gyum che, tme apela vcn prmane mne blvan kro. tme mne prtyek bhumdaithi dur rakho; krpa krine mne tmara niymone adhin thvanum sikhvo. tmne vphadar thvanum me psmd kryu che. tmara nyayvcno vise vicarvanum me stt calum rakhyum che. hum vlgi rhyo chum tmari aj-

naone; mare ljiit thvum pde evum thva n deso. tmari ajnaona margmam hum jivn jivis; karn tme mari smjskit khilvo cho ane mara hrđyne prphullit kro cho. he yhova, tmara vidhiono marg mne sikhvo; ane pchi hum tene kaljipurv k anusris. krnthi tene manis. mne tmara ajnaona mager doro. karnke hum temam anmd manum chum. tmara krar pr dhyān apva mate mne mdd kro nhi ke, kevi rite dhñvan bñvum tena pr. vyrthtamamthi tme mari drsti phervo; ane tmara mager jivn jivva mate mne mdd kro. tmarum je vcn bhy upjavarum che; te tara sevka labham drdh kr. je apmanno mne dr che; te marathi dur kro; karnke tarām nyayvcno uttm che. tmara niymone adhin thvanum hum jhmku chum; mara nyayip-nammam tme mara jivnne smbhali rakho. he yhova, tmaro avikari prem ane tmara vcn prmane marum tarn mara pr avo. te mne apmanit krvavalane jvab apva mate sksm krse, hum tmara vcno bñroso krum chum. kyarey mara mukhāmamthi styne dur n li so, hum tmara nyayvcno upr adhar rakhum chum. hum sday tmara niymone adhin rñis. tmara siksne adhin thvamam mem citt lgadyum che; tethi jivn jivvama hum svmtñtra anubhvis. hum rajao sathe tmara krar vise vat kris, ane teo (rs purvk sambhlse ane) mne mumjhñvnmam mukse nhi. tmara niymo mne bhu priy che; tmari ajnaom hum anmd manum chum. hum tmari ajnao palva mara hath umca kris, hum tene cahum chum ane hum tena vise mñn krum chum. hum tmaro sevk chum, krpa krine mne apela tmara vcñne yad kro, te vcn mne asa ape che. khmam asvasn mlyum chem; ane tmara vcne mne jivadyo che. abhimani loko mari mjak kre che, pn hum tmara niymāmamthi pachō hthyo nthi. he yhova, puratñ kalthi prclit tmara nyayvcno mem mara balpnthi yad rakhya che. ane mne hmmeśa samtvñ mlyum che. je bñumdao tmara niym avgnna kre che; teo pr mne krodh uppe che. tmara vidhio a mari jivnyatramam mara mate anmddayk stotr bñya che. he yhova, mne ratre tmara namnum smññ thay che, ane hum tmara niymo palu chum. a marum acññ che; hum tmara sasno palñ krum chum. he yhova, maro varso cho tme; hum vcno palis tmara, em me khyum che. mem mara hrđyni utkmthathi tmari krpani mamgnri kri che; tmara vcn prmane tme mara upr dya kro. mem mara jivñna rstao vise vicar kryo che, ane pchi vlyo chum tmara krar trph. tmari ajnao palva mate mem utavl kri che; jray modum kryu nthi. mne dustonam bmdhñoe gñeri lidho che; pn tmara niymone hum bhulyo nthi. hum mdhrate uthine tmara nyayvcno bdl tmaro abhar manis. je koi tmaro bhy rakhe che, tmaramam visvas ke che, ane tmara sasnonum palñ kre che te mara mitro che. he yhova, prthvi tmari kr-pathi bhñeli che, mne tmara vidhio sikhvo. he yhova, tme tmara sevke vcn apya prmane, mara mate sarum j kryu che. mne yogy cplta sikhvo ane mne jñan apo, hum tmara ajnao pr visvas krum chum. kh shyum te phela mem gñni khoti babto kri, pn halmam hum tmara vcn palum chum. tme uttm cho ane uttm kro cho; mne tmara vidhio sikhvo. dhmmdi loko mara vise juthum bole che, pn hum tmaram niymo khra hrđyithi palis. krñ stul che; pn hum to tara niym-mam prmanmd pamum chum. mem je shñ kryu te mara sara mate purvar thyum, e rite hum tmara vid-

hio sikhyo. hjarō sona camdi krtam tmara mukhno niym mare mate vdhu mulyvan che. tme tmara ha-thethi j mne ghdyo che ane bnayvo che; tmari ajnao sikhvo; ane tenum palñ krvani smj apo. tmaro bhy rakhnara, mne joine anmd pamse; karn mem tmari ane tmara vcñoni asa rakhi che. he yhova, hum janum chum ke tme apo cho te vcno saca ane nyayi hoy che. ane mne pida apvanum tmara mate nyayi htum. tmara vcn prmane tmara sevke mñni krpthi asvasn ne prem mlo. hum jivto rhum te mate tmari dya mari pase avva do, tmaro niym e j maro anmd che. bhle abhimanio lija pamo; teo mara vise juthum bolya che ane khoti rite mara pr aksep krya che. cñtam hum to tmara sasnonum mññ krum chum. bhle tmara bhkto, jeo tmaro adr kre che ane jemne tmara saksyo vise jñan che; teo mari pase avo. tmara niymothi adhinta-mam marum hrđy nidoś suddh rho; tmari drek ic-chane cahvamam mari shay kro; jethi mare potana vise ljvavum n pde. maro jiv tmara tarn mate vythit che. pn hum tmara vcñni asa rakhum chum. tme je babto mate vcn apelum tena mate rah jovanum mem calu rakhum che. jene karne mari amkho nbli thi rñi che. tme mne kyare asvasn apso? hum kcrana dhgla pr pdeli sukayela camdani kothli jevo thi gyo chum, pn hum tmara niymone bhulto nthi. ketla divs che tara sevka? tme mne stavñaraono nyay kryare krsō? je gvirstho tmara niymo prmane nthi vrtta; teoe khada khodya che mara mate. teo vinakarn mne tras ape che. tme mne mdd kro, tmari srñ ajnao bhrosapatr che. teoe lgbhg mne mari akkho, cñtam mem tmara sasnonum palñ krvānum chodyum nhi. tmari krpa prmane tme mne jivado; etle hum tmara mukhni sikhāmñ palis. he yhova, tmarum vcn akas-mam sdakal stñir che. tmarum visvaspñum pedhi drpedhi kaym rhe che; tme j dhrti sthapi che ane te nbñi rñi che. tmara nyayi vcñne karne drek vstu ajñi sudhi astitv dhñave che; karn, te srñ tmara sevko che. khmamñ nas pamyo hot. hum kdi bhulis nhi tmara sasnone, karnke tme mne teothij jivadyo che. hum tmaro chum; marum rksñ kro; karn, mem sda tmara sasnone sodhya che. dusto maro nas krvano lag joi rñya che; cñtam hum samt rhine tmaram vcñomam dhyān rakhis. mem joyum che ke prtyek vstuone teni potani simao hoy che, prmtu tmari ajñani to sima j nthi. tmara niymo pr hum kevo prem rakhum chum! hum akho divs temña vise mññ krum chum. mara struona krtam tmari ajnao mne vdhu buddhiman kre che; karnke mari pase srñva che. maramam mara siksō krtam vdhare sanpn che karn ke hum tmara saksyo vise abhyas ane crca krto rhum chum. vrd-dhona krtam hum vises janum chum; karnke mem tmara niymo palyam che. hum tmarum vcn pali skum te mate mem mara pg srñ bñumda magorthi pn pacha valya che. tmara nyayi vcñone mem tyjya nthi; karnke tme mne te sikhvya che. mari rucine tmaram vcno keva mitham lage che! mara mukhne te mdhñithi vdhu mitham lage che. tmaram sasnothi mne smññ mle che; mate hum drek jutha margne dhikkarum chum. mara pgone mate tmaram vcn di-varup che; mara margma prkas pathri, te mne thokr khatam bcave che. evi prtijña mem kri hñi, “hum tmara yñarth nyay sasno palis,” ane mem te palya pn khra. khmam kcdai gyo chum; tmara vcno prmane

mne jivad. he yhova, mara mukhnam rajikhusithi apelam arponno tme svikar kro; ane tmaram nyay vcno mne sikhvo. maro pran sda mari mutthimam che; chtam hum bhulto nthi tara niymne. dust struo mare mate pas rakhyo che; chtam hum tmaram sasnothi bhagi gyo nthi. hum tmara saksyone sdakal anusris; karn, te mara hrdyno anmd che. mem mara jivnnam amt sudhi sda tmara niymonum paln krva mate mara hrdythi jvabdari svikari che. bevdi mansikta dhravta lokone hum dhikkaram chum. pn hum tmara niymone cahum chum. tme j mari othi ttha dhal cho; mne tmara vcnni asa rakhum che. dust mn vala manso marathi dur rho, jethi hum mara yhovani ajnao palum. tmara vcn mujb mne teko apo jethi hum jivi skum. mari asaone niras n kro. mne tkavi rakho, jethi hum bci sku. ane sday hum tmara niti niymono abhyas kris. he yhova, jeo tmara niymono bhmg kre che teno tme asvikar kro cho, karnke tme temnam chetramna magorne prgt kro cho. tme prthvina srv dustone kcrani jem phemki do cho; mate hum tmara niymone prem krum chum. hum tmara bhythi kampu chum, ane tmara nyayvcno adr krum chum. mem je sarum ane sacum che te kryu che; yhova, mne mara pr julm krnarna hathmam n sompo. tmara sevk mate sari vstuo taiyar kro. uddht lokone mara pr julm krva n do. tmara tarnni ane pvtirvcnni rah jotam jotam mari amkho nistej thi gi che. tmari krpa prmane tmara sevkni sathe vrtjo; ane tmara vidhio mne sikhvjo. hum to tmara sevk chum, mne sanpnnum vrdan apo, jethi hum tmara saksyone jani skum. he yhova, hju smy che kimk pgla bhro; karnke dust mansoe niymonum khmdn kryu che. jyare hum sona krtam, suddh sona krtay vdhu tmari ajnao pr prem rakhum chum. tmara sasno prmane hum mari sver vrtnumk ytharth rakhum chum; ane hum drek jutha margne dhikkaram chum. tmara niymo adbhut che; tethi hum temne adhin chum. tmara vcno ek tirad jeva che je amdharma ordamam prkas pathre che, ane tethi ek samany mans pn smji ske che. tmaram vcno mate mne utsukta che; hum marum mo ughadine tlpri rhyo chum. tmara pr prem krnaaro sathe tme je rite vtor cho; tem tme mara trph joine mara pr dya kro. he yhova, tmara vcnprmane mne doro. koipn dustane mara pr sasn n krva do. julmi mansomamthi mne bcavo, jethi hum tmara sasonnum paln kri skum. tmara sevk pr tmara mukhno prkas pado; ane tmara bdham niymo mne sikhvo. teo tmara niymo palta nthi, tethi mari amkhomamthi codhara amsu vhe che. he yhova, tme nyayi cho, tmara nyayvcno ytharth che. tme tmara saksyo amne apya, khrekr ame temno visvas kri skie. tmara mateno maro utsah mne ksin kri rhyo che, karn mara struo tmara niymone bhuli gyam che. tmara sbdo tdrn nirml che; ane tethi a tmara sevk tmara sbdone cahe che. jo ke hum yuvan chum ane loko mne man aptam nthi, hum tmara sasnone kdi bhuli jto nthi. tmaram nyayipnum to anmtkal tkse; tmario niym saca ane visvsnry che. mne upadhio ane apttipe jkdi lidho che. prmtu tmari ajnamam mari prsnnta rhe che. tmara saksyo sdakal nyayyukt che, mate mne smjn ap, jethi hum jivto rhis. mem khra hrdythi arj kri che, he yhova, mne uttr ap; hum tmara niymonum paln kris. 'marum rksn kro' mem tmne prarthna kri che; etle hum tmara nyi-

monum paln kris. prbhat thtam phela mem prarthna kri; ane me tmari vatni asa rakhi. tara vcnnum mnn krva mate; mari amkho ratna chella phor agau ughdi gi hti. tmari krpa prmane mari vani sambhlo; he yhova, tmara nyayvcno prmane mne jivado. tmara niymno bhmg krnara ane dust prpmc ghdnara mara pr humlo krva avi rhyam che. he yhova, tme mari njdik cho; ane tmari srv ajnao sty che. lamba smy puver tmara saksyomamthi mem janyum ke tme teone sdane mate sthapyam che. mara smkt same juo ane mari rksa kro; karn, hum tmario niym bhulto nthi. mari ldtne ldo ane mne bcavo! mne tmara vcn prmane jivva do. dust anyaiothi tarn dur rhe che; karnke te tmara niymo sodhta nthi. he yhova, tari kruna dhni mhan che; taram nyayvcno prmane mne jivad. mne stavvara, mara struo ghna che; chtam hum tara niymothi pacho hthi gyo nthi. jyare mem visvasghatiane joya; tyare mem temno asvikar kryo; karnke, teo tmara vcnnum paln krtam nthi. hum tmara sasno pr ketlo bdho prem rakhu chum, te dhyannam le jo he yhova, tmari krpa anasar tme mne jivado. tmara bdham vcno atthti te iti sudhi sty che; ane tmara srv nyayi vcno anmtkal sudhi tkvana che. mne srdaroe vina karn stavvo che; pn marum hrdy tmaram vcnono bhy rakhe che. jem koikne moto khjano mle tem tmara vcn hum raji kre che. 3hum astyne dhikkaram chum, hum temno tirsakar krum chum prmtu hum tmara niymne cahum chum. tmara ytharth ane nyayi vcnone karnke, hum divsma sat vkht tmari stuti krum chum. tmara niym pr prem rakhnaraone atymt samti mle che; teone koi pn thokr khvdavi ske tem nthi. he yhova, tmara tarnni mem asa rakhi che; karn, me tmari ajnao pali che. hum tmara saksyone anusryo ane tethi hum temna pr ghno prem rakhum chum. hum tmara bdham sasno ane saksyone anusryo chum, he yhova, hum je krum te bdhu tme jano cho. he yhova, mari prarthnao sambhlo; ane tme vcn apyum che te prmane mne smjn apo. mari prarthnane tmari smks avva do; ane tmara vcn prmane mne ugaro. mara hotho tmari stuti uccarse, karnke, tme mne tmara vidhio sikhvo cho. mne tmara vcnono jvab avva do, ane mne marum git gava do. karn ke, tmari ajnao purn nyayi che. mne midd krva tmarao hath taiyar thao karn ke, mem tmaram sasnone anusrvanam psmd kryu che. he yhova, hum tara tarn mate abhilasi chum; tmario niym e j maro anmd che. mara atmane jivado jethi hum tmari stuti kri skum; tmara nyayvcno mne mddrup thao. hum bhula pdela ghetamni jem bhtki gyo chum; tme avo ane mne tmara sevkne sodhi kadhho. karnke hum tmari ajnaone bhulyo nthi.

120

mara smktomam me yhovane pokar kryo; ane temne mne sambhlyo ne uttr apyo. he yhova, jutha hothothi ttha chetramni jibhthi tme mara atmane bcavo. he kpti jutha loko, tme sum melvso? tmara juthanamthi tmne so labh thse? tne tiksn banothi vimdhhvama avse; ane dhgdhga amgarathi ne djadase. mne aphsok che ke hum mesekhhmam rhum chum ane kedarnam tmbuomam vsum chum. je samti pr dves rakhe che teni sathe rhine hve to hum dhrai gyo chum. jyare

mem khyum, “mare samti joie che. hum samti cahum chum.” tyare te lokone ldai joiti hti.

121

hum prvto trph mari amkho umci krum chum, mne shay kyanthi mle? akas ane prthvi utpnn krnar yhova pasethi mne shay mle che. te tmne thokr khava dese nhi, ke lpsva dese nhi. te je tmari dekhrekhe rakhe che te ghsghsat umghi jnar nthi. juo, israelno je rksk che te umgho nthi ane nidravs thto nthi. yhova jmnne hathe tmari upr potani chaya padse; yhova tmara rksk che. kh nhi phocade. yhova, tarum drek apttiomam rksn krse. yhova tmara atmani sambhal rakhse. tme je bdhum krso tema yhova tmari pr njr rakhse. te hmanmthi te srval sudhi tmari dekhrekhe rakhse.

122

[na]

123

he akasna rajyasn pr birajnar dev; hum tara bhni amkh umci krum chum. jem sevk potana malik trph joya kre; jem dasini amkho potani sethanine joya kre; tem amari amkho amara dev yhovani dya thay tyam sudhi tena bhni taki rhe che. amara pr dya kro, he yhova dya kro; khrab vyvharthi ame kmtali gya chie. pela alsu ane uddht loko trphthi amara pr purtum apman ane dosaropn thyum.

124

israelna loko kbul krtam khe; jo yhova amara pksmam n hot. ha, jyare lokoe amara pr humlo kryo tyare jo yhova amara pksmam n hot. to dushmanne amne jivta gli gya hot; ane teona kopthi amaro nas thyo hot. tyare panini relmam ame tnai gya hot; ane panie amne dubadi didha hot. te abhimani mansoe amne panimam dubadi didha hot. yhovane dhny che ke jene amne teona damtmam sikar trike pkdava n didha, ane temne amaro nas thva didho nhi. jem pardhini jalmamthi pksi chtki jay; tem amara jiv bci gya che; jal tuti gi che ane ame bci gya chie. akas ane prthvina srjnar; yhova j amara mddgar che.

125

jeo yhovamam visvas kre chem, siyon prvt jevo acl che, teone kdi hlavamam avse nhi teo sdakal tki rhese. jem yrusalemmi aspas avela prvto teonum sdakal rksn kre che; tem yhova potana lokoni aspas che ane sdakal saunum rksn kre che. karnke dust loko sdakal bhla mansona prdes ne tabamam rakhi n ske, nhi to sara loko duskrn krvanum sru kre. he yhova, jeo saram che; ane jeona hrđy ytharth ane pvitr che temni bhlay kro. dev, kutil lokone jeo any duskmor krva vala lokoni sathe kutil kmor kre che temne dur li jay che. israelmam samti prsr!

126

jyare yhova bmdhkone siyonmam pacha li avya, tyare ame svpn jotam hoie evum lagyum. ame ati anmd ane utsahthi gito gaya krtam htm; tyare videsioe khyum; “yhovae teone mate adbhut kamo krya che.” yhovae amare mate mota kam krya che jethi ame anmd pamie chie. he yhova, amaram bmdhkone pacha lavo, ane temne panithi bhrela rnna jhrnamni jem dhsmstam avvani rja apo. jeo amsu padtam padtam vave che; teo hrsnad krtam krtam Inse. je koi muththibhr bij line rdtam vavni krva jay che; te gito gato anmd bher paknam pula umckine pachō ave che.

127

jo yhova ghr n bamdhe to; bamdhnaraono srm vytrth che, ane jo yhova ngrnum rksn n kre to; coki-darno coki phero smyni brbadi che! jivva mate vhele svarthi modi rat sudhi skht prsmr krvano koi arth nthi, karnke te temne sahnara prtyekne aram ape che. balko yhova pasethi mleli bhet che. teo matana dehnamthi mlelum inam che. yuvavsthamamna putro to; blvan vir yoddhanam hathmanna tiksn ban jeva che. je mansno bhattho tenathi bhrelo che tene dhny che. jyare te ngrnam drvaje struo same ldse tyare te prajjit nhi thay. karnke tenam putro teno bcav krse.

128

jeo yhovano bhy rakhe che ane tena margmam cale che; te srve dhny che. teo jat prismrthi kmayeli vs-tuono anmd manse. teo sukhi thse ane teo asirvadit hse. purmam phlvit draksavelana jevi thse; tara smtano tari mejni aspas jaitun vrksna ropa jeva thse. je yhovathi dre che tene evo asirvad mlse. yhova tne siyonmamthi asirvad apse; tme jivvna srđv divso prymt yrusalemmi sari vs-tuono anmd manso. tum potana smtanonam smtano jose; israelne samti thao.

129

israelne kheva do, “mari yuvavsthati mari pase ghnam dushmanne htm.” mari yuvavsthati mari pase ghna dushmanne hta pn teo mne hravi n skya! pith pr lamba ane umda kapa pdya tetlo maryo, hlthi khetrmam cas padya hoy tem. prmtu yhova to nyayi che, dust lokoe mne bamdhela dordam ne (bmdhnone) tene kapyam che. siyonne dhikkarnara bdham apmanit thao ane harine bhagi jay. teo chapra upr amkurit thta ghas jeva thao; je vrddhi pamyam phela sukai jay che. jethi kapnar potano hath ane pula bamdhnar potani bath bhri skto nthi. teoni pasethi jnara evum kheta nthi ke, “yhovano asirvad tmara pr ho! yhovana name ame tmne asis apie chie.”

130

he yhova, smktonam umdanmamthi mem tmne mdd mate pokar kryo. he yhova, mari haki sambhi; ane

mdd mateni mari hakl pr tmara kan dhyan ape. he yhova, amara prbhu; jo tme khrekhr amne amara papo mate siksā kri hot, to koinum astitv rhet nhi. prmtu tme lokone maphi apo cho, tethi tme adr pamso. tethi hum moti asa sathe yhovani vat jou chum, maro atma temni rah jue che, hum temna vcn pr adhar rakhum chum. phero bhrnar smtri prbhatni rah jue te krtam vises hum yhovani rah joum chum. he israel, yhovamam tmara visvas muko, karn, te dyalu ne krpalu che ane te apnne bcavva apni pase ave che. teona bdham papone mate te pote israelne maph krse.

131

he yhova hum gvirsth nthi, hum kdi agtyana mans trike vrtto nthi. hum mari jatne kdiy “mhan vstuo” sathe smdovto nthi je krvum mara mate ati bhyprd hoy. mem mari jatne samt kri che. maro atma svsth ane samt che. maro atma matana bahumam dhavnthi trpt thyel balk jevo che. he israel, yhova pr hmessa ane sday bhroso rakh.

132

he yhova, je srv ksto daude shn krya htm tene yad kro. yakubna smrth dev smks tene prtijna lidhi hti; ha yhova smks tene spth lidha htm. “jyam sudhi hum yhovane mate mkan n melvum; ane yakubna smrth dev mate nivassthan taiyar n krum; tyam sudhi hum mara ghrmam jis nhi; tyam sudhi mara plmg pr umghis nhi. vli mari amkhone umgh ane mara popcane nidra avva dis nhi.” dev, ame tena vise ephathahmam sambhlyum, amne te karkos kiriyath yeram na jmglna khetromam mlyo. pn hve calo apne mmdirma, devna kaymi ghrmam jie; calo apne devna payasnni agl tene bhjie. he yhova, utho ane, tme tmara skitsali kosni sathe tmara visramsthanmam avo. tmara yajko nyayipnathi asirvadit thao; ane tara bhkto hrsnad kro. tmara sevk daudne mate dev, tme je ekne psmd krine abhisikt kryo che teno asvikar n kro. “hum tari gadi pr tara vmsjone mukis” tethi te tenum vcn todse nhi. jo tara putro maro krar, ane je niymo hum temne sikhvum te pale; to teona smtano pn tari gadie sdakal besse. he yhova, tme siyonne tmara nivassthan trike psmd kryu che. tme khyum che, “mara sdakalna visramnum a sthl che. hum ahim birajman this.” mem tem krva cahyum htum. hum a siyonne smrdh bnavi ane anajthi bhri dis. ane hum siyonmam grib lokone bhrpur anajthi smtosis. hum tena yajkone tarnno jhbhbho pheravis; mara prm bhkto anmdthi gase. daudni skit a jgae, kryut bnse. “mara abhisikt mate mem divo taiyar mjb che.” tena struone hum smrthi dhanki dis; pn te pote ek gaurvi raja bnse.

133

bhaio shu smpine rhe te kevum srs ane sobhayman che! tem mathe colela, dadhi sudhi, ha, harunni dadhi sudhi ane tena vsrni kor sudhi, utrela mulyvan telnam jevum che. vli te hemorn prvt prna ttha siyonna

prvto prna jhakl jevum che. karnke, yhovae apnne siyonmam sasvt jivnnam asirvad apyam che.

134

he yhovana sevko, roj ratre yhovana mmdirmam seva krtam sevko; tme yhovane stuty mano. pvtirsthan bhni tmara hath umca kro ane yhovani stuti kro. siyonmamthi yhova, jene akas ane prthvinum srjn kryum che tmne asirvad apo!

135

yhovana namni stuti kro; he yhovana sevko, tme temni stuti kro. yhovana mmdirmam, apna devna mmdirmam; amgnamam ubha rhenara temni stuti kro. yhovani stuti kro karn, te uttm che; tena namni stuti kro, karnke te anmddayk che. yhovae potane mate yakubne psmd kryo che; israelne potani khas smpti thva mate. hum yhovani mhanta janum chum, srv devo krtam te mhan che. akasmam prthvi pr, smudromam ane umdamam umda smudromam yhovae je icchyum te kryu. te panini vralne umce li ji tena vadlam bamdhe che; ane smgr prthvi pr phelave che; te vijli mokli vrsadne vrsave che; potana khjanamamthi te vayune bhar kadhe che. misrmam tene mansona ttha psuona prthmjnitono vinas pn kryo. tene pharun ane tena adhikario viruddh potani nisanio ane cmtkaro smgr misrmam moklya. temne survir prjaono nas kryo; ane prakrmi rajaono pn tene nas kryo. amoriona raja sihonne, ttha basanna raja ogne; ane knanna srv rajyone tene prajy apyo. temna desne tene potana lok israelne varsamam apyo. he yhova, tarum nam anmtkal che; he yhova, tarum smrn pedhi drpedhi tki rhenar che. yhova potana lokono nyay krse; te tena sevko prti dyalu thse. bija rastona murtidevo to sona camdina che. teo mansona hathe j bnela che. teone mom che chtam te bolti nthi; amkho hoy che chtam teo jotam nthi. kan hoy che chtam teo sambhlta nthi; ane teona mukhmam svas hoto nthi. jeo tene bnave che teo pn tena jeva j thse; ane jeo temna pr bhroso rakhe che teo pn tena jeva j thse. he israelnum kul, yhovani stuti kro! he harunnum kul, yhovani stuti kro! he levina yajko, yhovano dhnyvad mano, jeo yhovano bhy rakho cho ane adr kro cho, yhovani prmsa kro! yhova yrusalemmam nivas kre che; yrusalemma srv loko, yhovani stuti kro. siyonmamthi dhny hojo, yhovani stuti kro!

136

yhovani stuti kro, karnke te uttm che. temno sako prem anmtkal tke che. srv devona devni stuti kro. temno sako prem anmtkal tke che. prbhuona prbhu stuti kro! temno sako prem anmtkal tke che. devni stuti kro je ekla j mhan cmtkaro sjer che! temno sako prem anmtkal tke che. jene potana dhapn vde akaso utpnn krya che; teni stuti kro. karn ke temno sako prem anmtkal tke che. jene pani pr bhumine vistari che, teni stuti kro. temno sako prem anmtkal tke che. akasomam jemne mhan jyotio bnavi che temni stuti kro. temno sako prem anmtkal tke che. diva

pr aml clavva jemne sury bnavyo che teni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. rat pr aml clavvam jemne cmdr ane tara bnavyam che temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. misrna prthmjitono jemne smhar kryo; temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. vli teoni pasethi israelne chodavnarni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. potana blvan bhuj ane lamba krela hath vde je teone chodvi lavya; temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. teoni agl marg krva jemne lal smudrna be bhag krya te yhovani stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. smudrmam thine je teone surksit same par li gya; temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. pharun ttha teni phojne lal smudrmam uthlavi nakhnarni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. rnmam thine potana lokone jemne dorya; temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. jene mota rajaone hravya che temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. jene mhan rajaono smhar kryo che teni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. amoriona raja sihonno jemne smhar kryo; temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. basanna raja ogno jemne smhar kryo; temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal rke che. jemne a rajaoni bhumi israelne bheth trike sdakal mate api, temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. jemne te potana sevk israelne varsamam apyo teni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. jemne amari nblaomam amne smbharya; teni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. amara struothi jemne amaro bcav kryo, teni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. drek sjivne khorak puro pade che; temni stuti kro. temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che. akasona devni abharstuti kro. karnke temno sacco prem anmtkal tke che.

137

ame babilni ndione kamthe betha; siyonnum smrn thuyum tyare ame rdyā. etle ame vinao vgadvi bmdh kri; ane netrna vrksni dalio pr tamgi didhi. amara bmdhkoe amne anmdi gito gava khyum; jeoe amne yatna api hti teoe amne jnavyum ke, phkt temne khus krva siyonnam gitomamnum koi ek git gao. a videshi bhumi pr apne yhovana gito kevi rite gai skie? he yrusalem, jo hum tne bhuli jaum to evum thao, “maro jinno hath tmtuvadyni kla bhuli jay.” jo hum yrusalemnum smrn n krum, ane mara uttm anmd krtam pn tene sresth n manum to mari jibh mara talvane coti jay ane hum phri kdi y gai skum nhi. he yhova, babilna sainye yrusalemne kbje kryu te divse adomioe je khyum te tme bhuli n jtam; teoe khyum htm, “tene jmindost kri nakho.” he babil tem amaro nas kryo che e j rite taro nas krvamam avse je mans tne yogy sja ape tene asirvad ap. ha, je mans taram balkone khdk pr aphaline mari nakhse; te dhny khevase.

138

he yhova, hum mara khra hradythi tmari abharstuti gais; hum tmara stutigan devoni smks gais. tmari

vphadari ane saca prem mate, hum tmara pvitr mmdir trph phrine bhjn kris, hum tmara abhar manis ane stuti gais karn ke tmara sbdoe tmara namne bdhi vstuo krtam uccpde mukyum che. mem prarthna kri te j divse tme mne uttr apyo; ane atmbi api mne blvan kryo. he yhova, prthvinam srv rajaoe tmara mukhnam vcn sambhlyam che; tethi teo tmari stuti krse. teo yhovana magorr vise git gase, karnke yhovano mhima mhan che! jo ke yhova svorcc sthane biraje che. te nirdhn ane ramk lokoni kalji le che. pn gvirsth mansone to te durti j oikhe che. bhle smkto mara pr avi pde, to pn tme mne surksit par utarjo; mara struona krodhni same tum taro hath lambo krje, tmara prakrmthi tme mne bcavjo. yhova mara jivnne mate temni yojnao sakar krse. he yhova, tmari krpa, sdakal vheti rhe che; mne trchodso nhi; karn tme j mara utpnkrta cho.

139

he yhova, tme mara hradythi priksa kri che; ane tme mara vise bdhum jano cho. marum besvum ttha uthvum tme jano cho; mara vicaro pn tme veglethi smjo cho. tme jano cho hum kyam ji rhyo chum ane hum kyare sui jau chum. hum je bdhum krum chum te tme jano cho. hum bolum te agau tme jano cho, ke hum sum kheva icchu chum. tme mne aglne pachl gheri lidho che; ane tme tmara hathe mne jhali rakhyo che. avum jnan mne to ati bhvy ane adrbhut che; te ati ucc che, hum tene kli skto nthi. tmara atma pasethi hum kyam jaum? tmari hajri mamthi hum kyam nasi jau? jo hum akasmam jaum to tme tyam cho; jo hum seolmam jaum to pn tme tyam j cho. jo hum prodhiyani pamkho pr smudrone pele par ghne dur jaum to tyam pn mne tmara hath dorse; tmarum sarmthi mne shay krse. jo hum amdhkarmam smai jvan pryttn krum to ati mari aspas akrbrup thse. amdhkar pn mne smtadi skto nthi yhovathi; tmari agl rat pn divsni jem prkase che; amdhkar ane prkas bmne che tmari drstimam sman. krn tme ghdyum che, ane mari matana udrmam mari rcna tme kri che. bhy ttha nvai pmade te rite mari rcna thi; mate hum tmari abhar stuti gais; hum sari rite janum chum ke tmaram karyo khrekrh adrbhut che! jyare mari matanam grbhassym smtainemari rcna thti hti tyare pn tme maram hadkane bnta nihalyam hta ane jyare marum srir akar letum htm. tmari amkhoe marum bijamkur te smye joyu htu jyare mara srirna ekey avyve akar lidho n hto. pchi tme mara srirna amgone vdhta joya, tme tene tmara pustkmam drooj e jem jem akar leta gya tem nomdhyā. ane temanam ekey gum thyel nthi! he dev, taro vicaro mara mate ketlam kimmti che! dev tme ghnun bdhum jano cho! jo hum tmara vicarone gnvano pryttn krum to teo retina kn krtamy vdhare thay, ane jyare hum temne gnvannum purum kris to hji pn hum tari sathe hois! he yhova, tme dustono khcit smhar kro; ane lohi trsya khunio marathi dur thao. teo tmara namni nimda bhu kre che; ane tmari viruddh mgrurithi ubha rhe che; teo ketla murkh che! he yhova, tmara dves krnaraoano sum hum dves n krum? jeo tmari same uthe che; sum hum teono dhikkar n krum? hum teone smpurn rite dhikkarum chum; hum tmara

struone mara struo gnum chum. krn olkh; mari ksoti kr ane mara vicarone pkd. kh thay tevi babt tmne maramam dekhay to mne jnavo; ane snatn mager mne dori jao.

140

he yhova, dust mansothi mne mukt kro; julmgarothi tme marum sda rksn kro. teo potana amtrmam dust yojnao ghde che; ne roj roj nva jhgda ubha krya kre che. teoe potani jibh sapni jevi tiksn bnavi che; ane teoni jibhni nice nagnum vis che. he yhova, dustona hathomamthi mne bcavo; jeoe mne hani phomcadvani yojna kri che; eva himsk mansothi tme mne bcavo. he gvirsth mansoe mne pkdva chtkum gothvyum che; acko marine mne umce khemcine hvamam ltkta chodva mate jal pathri che; teo mara upr jal nakhva jadimam chupaya che. mem yhovane khyum; tme mara dev cho; he yhova, dya mateni mari arj sambhlo. he prbhu yhova, mara smrth tark; yud-dhna divse tme mara sirnum rksn kro cho. he yhova, a dusto je icche che te temni pase n hoy. teoni yojnaone sphl thva deso nhi; nhi to teo umca uthse. teona kavtramni jalmam teo j phsay tevum thao; marum bhumdu thay te mate temne je yojnao kri che tenathi teono j nas thay tevum thao. dhgdhgta amgara temna mstk pr pdo; athva teone agnimam phemki devamam ave; athva to umda khadaomam nakhvamam ave jyamthi teo kdi bci ske nhi. juthum bolnaraone a desmam rheva deso nhi, te dust himsk mansono sikar ane vinas thva do! mne jan che ke, yhova niridhn lokono nispksthathi nyay krse, ane gribono hk jalvse. yhovano bhy rakhnara nyayio khrekhr tmara namno abhar manse; karnke, ytharth mnusyo tmari sksmta-mam jivse.

141

he yhova, jldithi mne uttr apo; karnke, mem prarthna kri che. mdd mateno pokar sambhlo. mari prarthna tari smmukh dhup jevi thao, mara umca thyela hatho te vedi prna smdhyakalna dhnarprnoi jem tmne svikary ho! he yhova, mara mukhne bmdh rakhva ane mara hothone bidela rakhva mne shay kro. mara hrdymam kmi dust vstu prvese nhi, jethi duskmor krnarni sathe temna dustkaryomam hum jodaum nhi ane teo je krva cahe che temam hum temne sath n apum. jo koi nyayi mans mne sudhare to hum temne sari vstu krva trike smjis. temno thpko matha pr tel nakhva jevo rhese. hum kdapi ava svasthy vrddhko nkar n krum! pn khrab lokonam dust krtyo viruddh hum prarthna kris. teona nyaydhiso prvti toc up-rthi padi nakhvamam ave. teo sambhlse ane anubhvse ke maram sbdo saca ane mitham che. jem koi jmin khede ane ajubaju gmdki phelave, tem amaram had-kam kbarna prves agl vikhrayelam hta. pn he yhova prbhu, hum mdd mate tmari trph joun chum. hum tmaro visvas krum chum. mara atmano nas n thva do. teoe mara mate gothvela phamdathi ane bhumdu krnaraoe gothveli jalmathi mne bcavo. dusto potani jalmam phsai jay, ane tme mari rkse kro.

142

hum mota sade yhovane ajiji krum chum; ane dya mate umca svre vinmti krum chum. hum temni agl mari phriyado vrsavum chum ane mari muskelio vise hum temne jnavum chum. hum behos thvano houm, tyare mne sum thay che te tme jano cho pn; je rste hum calum chum; tema teoe phmda gothvya che. jyare hum ajubaju joun chum, hum koi mitrne joto nthi, je mne mdd kri ske, athva mari smbhal rakhi ske athva mara bcav kri ske. he yhova, mari prarthna-mam me tmne pokar kryo ane khyum, “yhova, mari smtavani jga matr tme j cho. a jivnmam mari pase je bdhum che te tme cho.” khi chum; jeo mari pacht pydam che temnathi mne bcavo; karnke teo mara kr-tam vdhu blvan che. mne bmdivasmamthi bhar lavo, jethi hum tmaro abhar mani skum. tmari srj mddne mate devno bhy rakhnara mari sathe anmd krse tme mara mate udar cho.

143

he yhova, mari prarthna sambhlo, mari ajijino jvab apo ane mne btavo ke tme bhla ane nyayi cho. he yhova, mari, tmara sevkni, ckasni n kro, karn ke tmari agl koi nidors mlse nhi. mara struo mari pacht pyda che; teoe mne jmin pr pchadyo che, ane amdhkar-mam puri didho che, jane hum mri gyo houm tem. krn stbth thi gym che. hum bhutkalnam vsor sm-rum chum; te vkhte tme mhimavmt cmtkaro krya hta; tenum mnn krum chum. hum mara hath tmara bhni prsarum chum; suki dhrtini jem maro jiv tmara mate trse che. he yhova, mne jldi jvab do karnke hve hum nblo thto jaum chum; tme marathi mod-hum phervso to hum mrtyu pamis. mne prbhat-mam tmari krpa anubhvva do; karnke, hum tmara pr bhroso rakhum chum. je mager mare calvum joie te mne btavo, karnke, hum marum jivn tmara hath-omam mukum chum. mara struothi tme mari rkse kro; smtava mate hum tmare srne avyo chum. mne tmari iccha prmane vrtvanum sikhvo; karnke tme mara dev cho; tmaro uttm atma mne styne mager dori jao. he yhova, tmara namne mate mne jivado; tmara nyayipnathi mne muskelimamthi bcavo. mara prtyeni krpathi tme mara struono nas kro; ane mara atmane stavnaraono smhar kro; karnke hum tmaro sevk chum.

144

yhova maro khdk che, teni stuti kro; te mara hathne ane mari amglione yuddhmam ldtam sikhve; te mne yuddh mate prsiksni ape che. te maro gdh che; maro killo che; marum sarmthi ane mari surksa che; te mara rkse che; te mara lokone mare tabe kre che. yhova maro sako prem che. he yhova, sa mate tme lokone mhtvna gno cho? tme mansoni nomdh pn sa mate lo cho? lokona jivn to pvna svsvata jeva hoy che. lokona jivn to psar thi rhela pdchaya jeva hoy che. he yhova, tmaram akasone nice mnavine utri avo; prvtone sprs kro; etle teo dhumadamam phervai jse. vijli cmke ane mara struo vikherai jay.

tmara "ban" clavine teone vidhi muko. svrgmamthi nice utri avo ane mne struona smudmamthi ugaro, mne bhar kheci kadho, ane videsiothi mne bcavo. teo juthum bole che, teo chetrpimdi kre che. he yhova, ds tarvalam vajimtr sathe hum tmari smks nvum git gais, tmari stutinum git gais. te rajaone tarn ape che; te potana sevk daudne ghatki trvarthi bcavnar che. a struothi; a juthaothi; mari rkasa kro; a videsio je chetrpimdi kre che te lokothi tme mne ugaro. amara putro potani yuvavsthamam vdihela ropa jeva thao; amari putrio rajmhelna ngareli khunani thambhlio jevi thao. amari vkharo vividh jatna bdham anajthi bhrpur thao; ane te amne hmessa mltum rhe. amaram ghetam amara vadaomam hjarone ds hjaro bc-am jnnar thao. amara bldo khetroni pedasthi ladela thao; amara ngr pr struonum akrmn n thao; srvt samti vistro; seriomam koi apradh n kro. je prjanum a sty vrnn che; te prjane dhny ho. je prjana dev yhova che teone dhny che.

145

he mara dev, mara raja, hum tmara namnum gaurv vdharis! hum tmara namni stuti sday ane hmessa kris! hum prtidin tmari prmsa kris, ane sda hum tmara namni stuti gais. yhova mhan che te bhu j stutipatr che; temni mhantano tag pami skay tem nthi. pedhi drpedhi tmaram kamni prmsa thse; ane tmara prakrnam karyo prgt kravase. hum tmari mhanta ane tmara mhima vise bolis; hum tmara adb-hut cmtkaro vise crca kris. loko tmaram prakrmi kryptonum sarmthy prgt krse; hum tmari mhanta vrnvise. teo tmara anhd propkarnum smrn krtine tmari kitir gjavse; ane tmara nyayipna vise gito gase. yhova dyalu ane krpalu che; te krodh krvamam dhima ane premthi bhrpur che. teo prtyek sathe bhla che; ane te je kre che, temam temni dyani prtithi thay che. he yhova, je bdham tmaram srjn che te bdham tmara abhar mano, ane tmara bhkto tmari stuti kre. teo bhega mline tmara rajyna mhima vise vat krse; ane tmaram prakrm prgt krse. jethi srj loko tmara cmtkar vise, ttha tmara rajyna mhima vise ane prtapa vise jane. karnke tmara rajyno amt kdi avto nthi; ane tmaram sasn pedhi drpedhi calum rhe che. bhmgit thysel sauno adhar yhova pote che; boja lte kcdayelaone te blvan kre che. srj koi tmne aturtathi joi rhyam che. ane teoni jruriyat prmane tme ann purum pado cho. prtyek sjivoni bhukh ane trs tme stt smtoso cho. yhova je ki kre che te srvmam pramanik ane dyathi bhrpur che. jeo pramanikpne temne mdd mate pokare che; teoni sathe yhovani atmiya rhe che. yhovano bhy rakhnara, ane temna pr bhroso rakhnaraoni mnokamnao purn kre che; sday mateni temni vintio sambhline teone chodave che. temna pr prem rakhnara srj koinum te rksn kre che; pn dustono nas kre che. hum mara mukhe yhovani stuti kris; temna pivtr namni stuti drek jn sdakal krto rhese!

146

yhovani stuti kro. he mara atma yhovani stuti kr. mara jivn prymt hum yhovani stuti kris; mara jivn-

nam chella svas sudhi hum temnam stutigito gais. tme rajao ke mansono bhroso n rakho, karnke temni pase tarn nthi. teno pran temne chodi jay che, ane temnum srir dhulmam pachum mli jay che; ane temni bdhi yojnao nkami jay che. je mansne shay krnar yakubna dev che; ane jeni asa tena dev yhovamam che; te asirvadit che. yhovae prthvi ttha akaso, smudro ttha temnam srsvnum srjn kryu che, te potana prtyek vcnum paln kre che. te kcdayelaono nyay jalvi rakhe che, te bhukhyaone anaj purum pade che. yhova kedione mukt krave che. yhova amdhlane dekhtam kre che; yhova bhare bojthi dbayelaono bojo hlko kre che, karnke yhova nyayi mansne prem kre che. yhova nirasritonum rksn kre che; ane anatho ttha vidhvaoni kalji le che; pn dustoni yojnaone umdhi vale che. yhova sdakal raj krse, he siyon, tmara dev pedhi dr pedhi raj krse. yhovani stuti thao!

147

te bhla che mate yhovani stuti thao. apna devnam stutigito gao. karnke te sarum ane gmtum che. yhova yrusalemne bamdhe che; te israeli loko jeo bmdivan bnayaya htam teone bhega krse ane pacha lavse. hrdaybhmg thylalaone te sajam kre che; ane te teona gha rujhve che ane pata bamdhe che. te taraoni gntri kre che; ane teone nam dine bolave che. apna prbhu keva mhan che! temna sarmthyno par nthi! temna jnanni koi sima nthi. yhova nmjrnone adhar ape che; prmtu dustone apmanit kre che. yhovae krela upkaro mate temno abhar mano; apna yhovana sitar sathe stotrgit gao. te akasne vadlothi dhamke che; prthvine mate te vrsad taiyar kri rakhe che; te phado pr ghas ugade che. psuone temj pokar krtam kagdanam bcamne pn te j khorak ape che. devni khusi yuddhna ghodaoni skitmam ane blvan sainikomam nthi. pn jeo temno bhy rakhe che; ne yhovani krpa mate vat jue che; tethi yhova khus rhe che. he yrusalem, tme yhovani stuti kro; he siyon, tmara devni stuti kro. karn, temne tara srj struo viruddh, tara drvajaone surksit krya che. ane tara kulna srj smtanone asirvadit krya che. te tmara smgr desmam samti sthape che; ane te tara kotharone anajthi bhrpur kre che. te potani ajna prthvi pr mokle che; ane tenum vcni ati vegthi dode che. te jminne dhamkva shped un jevo brph mokle che ane dhul jevi hvamamthi brphnam kramni vrsti kre che. te akasamamthi pththrni jem pdtam kra mokle che ane tene mokleli tadh agl kon ubhum rhi ske? te potanum pn mokline temne oglave che; te potana pvnne phumkavani ajna kre che; ane srj ndioma pani vhetam thay che. deve yakubne temna vcni apya, temne temna vidhio ane niymo pn israelae apya. any koi prja sathe temne a prmane kryu nthi; any prjaone temni ajnao jani nthi. yhovani stuti thao.

148

yhovani stuti kro! akasamamthi temni stuti kro! uccsthanmamthi temni stuti kro! tme bdham devduto temni stuti kro; temnam srj sainyo temni stuti kro! sury ttha cmdr, tme teni stuti kro! srj jhgjgtagm

tara temni stuti kro! akasonam akas tme yhovani stuti kro! akas uprna pani temni stuti kro! tme bdham jenum temne srjn kryu che te yhovanam namni stuti kro; karn tena hukmthij tme jnmya. deve a bdhi vstuo, sdakal mate sthaphn kri che temne je niym prsthapit krya che teno amt kdapi avse nhi ane ullmdhn kri ske nhi. he prthvi prna bdham j jivo, tme yhovani stuti kro; he mhasagrnarn umdanomam vs-tam sau jivo temni stuti kro. agni ttha kra, him ttha megh; amdhina vayu, je enu vcn puru kre che. tme prvto ttha dumgro; phlvrkso ttha srv devdaro. himsk pranio ttha srv psuo; pete calnaram jivjmtu ttha ud-naram pksio; prthvina rajao, ane srv prjao, ttha teona adhikario temj nyayadhisio; yuvano ane knyao, vrd-dho ane balko; tme srve yhovani stuti kro karnke phkt temnum ekanum j nam prtisthapatr che! akas ane prthvi prni tmam vstuo temni stuti kro! te temna lokoni takat vdharase, tena vphadar smto temni stuti kro. srv israelio je loko temni khub njik che te temni stuti kro.

149

yhovani stuti kro; temni smks nvum git gao; smtoni sbhamam teni stuti kro. israel, tmara srjnharnam astitvno tme anmd kro; siyonna loko, tmara rajani nikttano anmd mnava. teo tena namni stuti nrtyshit kro; dph ttha vinathi tenam stotr git gao. karnke yhova potana lokomam anmd mane che; ane nm-rjnono uddhar kre che. temnam smto temna gau-rvthi hrkhay che; ptharimam suta hoy tyare pn tme anmdna gito gao. teona kmthmamthi yhovani uttm stuti gvao; ane teona hathmam bedhari trvar rho. teo bija rastone sja kre ane temne path bhnave. teona ra-jaone ane agevanone; lokhmdni samklothi bamdhe. ane teone devna cukado mujb teo sja kre! yhova temna bdham smtono adr che. yhovani stuti kro.

150

yhovani stuti kro! temna mmdirmam temni stuti kro! temna skitsali akasmam temni stuti kro! tenam prakrmi karyo mate temni stuti kro; temni ajod mhanta mate temni stuti kro. rnsimgda vgadine temni stuti kro; sitar ttha vinathi temni stuti kro. khmjri tthanrtyshit temni stuti kro; sarmgi ttha sr-nai sathe temni stuti kro. tivv survali jhamjhona mota avaj sathe temni stuti gao, jhamjhona hrsnad sathe temni stuti kro! svasocchvas lenaram srv yhovani stuti kro, tme sau yhovani stuti kro!

israelna raja daudna putr sulemannam nitivcno: vykit mate a pustkno hetu che ke te jnan ane siks molve, jenathi te umdi smj ape teva sbdo smji ske. ke tene vicar purvkni vrtukni, sara vivekni ane nyayni kelvni mle. bhola manso ctur bne, yuvanone jnan ttha vivekbuddhi mle. jo dahyo mans sambhlse to tenum dhapn vdhsse. ane smju mansne dorvni mle. teo khevto ane stamto jnaniona vcno ane temna koydao pn smji skse. yhovano bhye e jnanno armbh che. pn mukhor jnan ane siksne vyrrth gne che. mara dikra, tara pitano updes sambhl, ane tari matanum siks nkaris nhi. kem ke tara mstk pr phulona bhag ane glana har rup bni rhesse. mara dikra, jo dust papio tne llcave to tum emni vato manto nhi. jo teo tne khe ke "amari sathe cal, koini htya krva mate apne smtai rhie; ane je nidors che tene phsavva chupai rhie. jem seol jivta mansone gli jay che tem apne temne gli jisum. vividh prkarno kimmti mal apna hathmam avse, apne apnam ghr lumtthi bhrisum. tum amari sathe jodai ja. ane amaro bhagidarta; apnam sauno bhag silkmam srkho rhesse. mara dikra, emna mager calto nhi, temna mager tara pg mukto nhi. karn, temna pg dust pap krva utavla hoy che ane htya krvane dodji tja hoy che. karn ke jyare pksio savdh hoy tyare jal pathrvi te nirrthk che. teo anyni htya krva smtai rhe che, pn htya emni j thay che. bijano jiv leva jay che. ane potano jiv gumave che. prtyek dhanna lobhina magor ava j che. avum dhn tena malikonum j styanas vale che. jnan seriomam mote avaje bolave che. te jaher sthloe bumo pade che. te ghomghatvala rsta pr bumo pade che ane sherne drvaje ubhu rhine bumo pade che: "he bholyao, tme kyam sudhi bholpne vlgi rheso? o tikhli loko, tme kyam sudhi tikhl krvamam anmd melvso? o murkhao, kyam sudhi tme jnanno tirsakar krso? jo tme mari cetvni sambhlso to hum maro atma tmara pr redis ane mara vcno tmne jnavis. prmtu mem tmne bolavya ane tme na padi. mem maro hath lmbavi isaro kryo pn koie teni kalji kri nhi; tme mara sver updes phgavi didha che ane mari cetvne pn gnkari nthi. tethi jyare tmari upr muskelio avse tyare hum hasy kris; jyare tmara pr bhy avse tyare hum tmari mskri kris. etle jyare vmtoliyani jem tmari upr bhy phri vlsee, vipttio phuti niklse, smkt ane vedna tmara pr avse." tyare teo mne bolavse to pn hum uttr apis nhi, tme mne khmtthi sodhso pn hum tmne mlis nhi. karn, teoe vidyano tirsakar kryo che ane temne yhovano dr rakhyo nthi. mari slah mani nhoti ane teoe maro sghlo thpko tucch gnyo. tethi teone temna krmna phl mlse ane temne temni potani slaho bhare pdse. "am, mukhorna avla rsta temne mrtiyuna mukham li jay che. ane mukhorni bedrkari temno vinas nontre che. prmtu je koi marum khyu sambhlse te surksit rhesse. ane koipn jatna nuksan thvana bhy vina samti anubhvse."

maro dikra, jo tum maram vcnono amgikar krse ane mari ajnao amtmam smghri rakhse, dhapnni vat dhyanthi sambhline, smjnmam tarum dhyan doris; ane jo tum vivekbuddhinemate pokar krse ane smjn

skit mate khmt rakhse. ane tum jo camdini jem ane chupavala khjanani jem tene sodhse. to tne yhovana bhynum bhan thse. ane tne devnum jnan prapt thse. karn ke yhova jnanna data che, tena mukhammthi jnan ane smjn skit prgte che. te nitiman lokone vyvharik ksmta ape che, pramaniktathi rheta lokoni rkxa kre che. te nyayna margni rkxa kre che ane potana vphadar lokoni kalji le che. tyare tne smjase ke drek saco ane saro rsto sty nyayi ane pramanik hoy che; tara hrdyam sanpn prvesse ane jnan tara atmane khusithi bhri dese. vivekbuddhi tarum dhyan rakhse ane smjn tarum rksn krse. khrab magerthi ane adum bolnar mansothi tne ugari lese; jeo sdacarna marg tjine amdkharne mager cale che. jeo dusta acrvamam anmd mane che, ane chlktp krvamam j temne mja pde che. jeona rsta ada che, ane jemna pgla chetrammam che temnathi tarum rksn krse. vli smj ke te tne vybhicari striotho ane temni lobhamni vanithi bcavse. je potana ptine jeni sathe juvani-mam tene lgn krela tene chodi de che ane dev sathe krelo potano krar vise bhuli jay che; tenum ghr mrtiyuni khaimam utri jay che ane teno marg mrtiyulokmam jay che. teni pase jnaraomamthi koi pachho phrto nthi, teo jivnno marg smpadn kri skta nthi. tum sijnona mager calje ane nyay ane styna rsta pr tki rheje. karnke, pramanik manso j prthvi pr jivta rhesse. smnsth ane nidors manso j emam vsse. pn dustonum prthvi prthi nikmdn nikli jse. ane jeo kpt krnara che temne smulga ukhedi nakhvamam avse.

maro dikra! maro updes bhuli jis nhi. prmtu tara hrdyamam mari ajnaone smghri rakhje, karn ke e tne dirgh purn jivn ane samti apse. prem ane vphadari taro tyag n kre, visvasniytane tum tara gle bamdhi rakhje, ane tara hrdayr lkhi rakhje; a rite tum dev ttha mansoni drstimam krpa ane splhta pamse. tara purn hrdaythi yhova upr bhroso rakh. ane tari potani smjn pr adhar rakhis nhi. tum jyam pn jay, teno abharman, ane te tne sace mager dorse ane tne spl bnavse. tum tari potani jatne jnani n manis; yhovano dr rakhje ane paphthi dr rheje. tethi tarum srir tm-durst rhesse ane tara hadkam blvmt rhesse. tara dhnthi ane tara phela pakthi yhovatum snman kr. em krvathi tara annna bhmdar hryabhrya rhesse ane tara draksarsna kumdo draksarsthi ubhari jse maro dikra, yhovani siksane nkaris nhi, athva tena thpkathi km-tali jis nhi. karn ke yhova jena upr prem rakhe che tene thpko de che, jem bap potana dikrane, je tene khub pyaro che, tene thpko ape che. jene jnan mlyum che, ane jene smjskit melvi che, tene dhny che. karn ke teno npho camdithi vdhare che, ane teno labh cokkhha suvrnna labh krtam sresth che. te kimmti pththro krtam pn vdhare mulyvan che. tari malikini koipn vstu eni sathe srkhavay tem nthi. tena jmna hathmam dirdhayumy che ane tena daba hathmam smrddhi ane snman che. tena magor sukhdayk ane tena rsta samtupurn che. jeo tene vitmlay che tene mate e smjivnivei che, ane jeo tene drdhtathi pkdi rakhe che teo sukhi thay che. yhovae prthvine jnanthi ane akasne smjskitthi bhrine sthapn krya che. tena jnanne prtape patalmamthi panina jhrna phuti nikly

che, ane vadlomamthi vrsad vrse che. mara dikra, teone tari njr aglthi dur thva dis nhi, vyvharu ksmta, vivekbuddhi, ane sarmthyne pkdi rakhje. to teo tne jivn apse ane tara glano har bni rhese. pchi tum tara mager surksit ji skis ane thokr khaine lthdse nhi. suti vkhte ne koi dr rhese nhi. ane tum mithi umgh li skis. ocimta bhythi ke dust manso pr avta srvnasthi tum gbhrais nhi. karn ke yhova tari jode rhese ane tara pgne phsai jtam bcavse. jo koine tari mddni jrrur hoy ane tum smrth hoy to na padis nhi. jo tari pase hoy to tara pdosine em na khis ke,” jao, phrithi avjo, avtikale hum apis. taro pdosi tari pdosmam potane surksit anubhve che, teni same anist vojna kris nhi. jo koi manse tmarum nuksan kryu n hoy to teni sathe karn vgr vikhvad kris nhi. dust mansni irsya n krso, ane teno ek pn marg psmd n krso. karn ke chetripimdi krnara mansone yhova dukhi kre che. vamka mansone yhova dhikkare che pr pramanik mansone te potana amgt gne che. yhovano sap dust mansona ghr upr utre che. pn saca mansona ghr upr temna asirvad utre che. te tikhli mansoni tikhl kre che ane jeo nmr che tena mate krpalu che. jnanione gaurvno varso mlse prmtu mukhorne apkitr j mlse.

4

‘dikrao, pitano updes dhyanthi sambhlo, ane smjn melvva mate dhyan apo. hum tmne uttm bodh apu chum. mara siksno tyag krso nhi. jyare hum mara pitana ghrno sbhy hto, jyare hum mari matani drstie ekno ek yuvan dikro hto. tyare mara pitae mne siksni apine khyum htu ke, “tara hrdyam mara sbdo smghri rakhje, ane mara ajnaone rakhje ane tum jivis. jnan prapt kr, buddhi smpadn kr; marum khyum yad rakhje, emamthi jray clis nhi. jnanno tyag n kris, te tarum rksn krse, tena pr prem rakhje, te tari smbhal rakhse. “jnan prapt krvanum phelum pgthiyum che: jnan melvo! tara srsvne bhoge pn jnan prapt krje. tum emnum snman kris to e tne umce cdhavse; tum jo tene bhetis, to te tne prtisthit krse. te tne harno sngar ane susobhit mgt phervase,” he mara putr, mne dhyanthi sambhl ane mara sbdono svikar kr to tarum ayusy vdhs. hum tne jnanno marg btavis ane tne pramaniktane mager doris. jethi calti vkhte tne koi badha pde nhi ane dodti vkhte thokr vage nhi, enum jivni jem smbhal rakhje. a siksane tum mjbuthi vlg rheje, tene chodto nhi, teni kalji rakhje karnke te j tarum jivn che. “dust mansona mager jis nhi, khrab mansone rste pg mukis nhi. te rstathi dur rheje, teni pase jis nhi. temamthi chuto pdine nikli jje. e dust lokone koinum nuksan krya vina umgh avti nthi. ane koine phsavya n hoy to temni umgh udi jay che. karn ke teo papno rotlo khay che ane himsano draksars pie che. pn sdacariono marg prodhiyana prkas jevo che, je divs cdhtam sudhiman vdhum ujvli ane ujvli prkasit thto jay che. jyare dustono marg amdhkarmy che, jemam pote sa mate thokr khadhi che te pn teo jani skta nthi. dikra, mara vcno upr dhyan ap, ane mara updesne kane dhr. tari amkh aglthi tene dur thva dis nhi, tene tara haiyama smghri rakhje. je koi tene melve tena mate te jivn che. ane temne purn svasthy ape che. koipn biji vstu krtam sauthi vdhare tarum hrdyni kalji rakhje.

karn emamthi j jivnmam jhrnam vhe che. juththum bolis nhi ane stvani bolis nhi. tari amkho sami njre jue. ane tari sidhi njr samena rsta upr rakhje. tara crnona margni vojna krje. ane taro smgr marg surksit hse. jmne ke dabe vlya vina sidha mager calyo jje. dust papne mager pg mukis nhi.

5

maru dikra, mara dhapenne sambhlje ane mara sana siksni pr dhyan apje. jethi krine tari vivekbuddhi jlvai rhe, ane tari vanimam jnan ave. karn ke ajani st-rina hothemamthi mdh tpke che. ane teni vani tel krta sumvali hoy che. pn teno amt vis jevo kdvo ane bedhari trvar jevo tiksn hoy che. tenina pg mirtyu sudhi phomce che ane teninam pglam seolmam phomce che. teni saca rste jvani mmai kre che ane tennine khbr nthi ke potana magerthi teni rkhdhi pdse. tethi mara putro, mari vat sambhlo, ane hum je khum chum tenathi dur this nhi. prstrithim dur rheje ane tena ghrna barnam pase jto nhi. rkheun tum tari smpti khoi bese ane tarum jivn nirdy ghatki mansona hathmam jay. rkheun tari skit parkane mle ane tari mhentna phl bijana kutumbne mle. tum amt smye akrmid krjs jyare tarum hadmans ane s rirno vinas thi jse. ane tum khis ke, “mem kem siksne dhikkaryum ane mara amt:krnna thpkane tucch gnyo! sa mate mem mara gurujnonum khyum manyum nhi, ane mne siksni apnaro prtye dhyan nhotum rakhym! hum to lokoni drek anist vstuomam smklayelo hto.” tara potana tamkamamthi ane tara potana kuvana jhrnamamthi j pani piye. tara panina jhrane sriomam ubhava dis nhi. e pani phkt tara ekla mate j ho, tari sathena bijao mate nhim. bhle e tara jhrnaone ghni smtti melvvana asirvad mle. tari potani yuvan ptini sathe tum anmd man. je hrni jevi sumdr ane prvti mrgli jevi jajrman nari che tena stnothi tum sda smtos pam ane tena premmam j tum nirmtr mgn rhe. mara putr, sa mate tare prstri pr mohit thvum joie? sa mate tare prstrina srirne alimgn apvum joie? karn ke, mansna prtyek vrtn-vyvhar upr yhovani njr hoy che. ane te je kaime kre che tena upr te dhyan rakhe che. duracari te temna papomam spday che ane temna papo temne dordani jem jkdi rakhe che. karnke, smymna abhave te mri jse ane teni murkhta ne karne te chki jse.

6

“maru dikra, jo tum tara pdosino jamin thyo hoy, jo tem koine bdle parkane mate kol apyo hoy, to tum tara sbdothi bmdhai cukyo hoy, jo tum vcnone lidhe spdayo hoy, to tara pdosina hathmam spdayo che. mara putr, tum atlum krine chuto thi jje; tum ekdm ja. tara pdosini agl nmi jine kalavala kr. sauthi phela suis nhi. ane tari pamponne dhlva dis nhi. hrnum jem sikarina hathmamthi bhagi jay athva pmkhi jem pardihi pasethi chuti jay, tem tum tari jatne chodavi leje. o alsu, kidi pase ja; te kem jive che te joine hosi-yar tha. tena pr koi mukadm nthi, koi ajna krnar nthi, ke koi dhni nthi. chtam te pak vkhte potanam anajno smgrh kre che ane kapnini mosmmam potano kho-

rak bhri rakhe che. o alsu. tum kyam sudhi pdyo rhis? tum kyare umghomathi uthis? tum khe che ke "hji thodik nidra, thodik umgh, tumtiyam valine thodok aram leva do." to tum janje ke corni jem ane hthiyarbmhd dhadpaduni jem gribi tara pr tratkse. nkamo ane dust mans germager dornari vato krse. te potani amkhothi mimckara mari, pgthi dhulmam nisanio krse ane amglithi isaro krse. tena mnmmam kpt che, te vidhvmsi anisto ghde che ane hmesa tkraro mokle che. athi acank tena pr vpiptina vadl gheray che. ane te ekaek bhamgine bhukka thi jay che, te phri betho thi skto nthi. yhova skht angmti sat vstuomamthi ch vstune dhikkare che. tumakhibhri amkho, juthabolani jibh, nidorsna lohithi khrdayela hath, dust kavtram rcnar hrdy, nuksan krva dodi jta pg, svasesvase juthum bolnar jutho saksi. ane rnehi smbmdhiomam kusmpnum bij vavnar mans. mara dikra, tara pitani ajnaone manje. ane tari matani sikhnamo bhulis nhi. ene sda tara hrđymam bamdhi rakhje ane tara kmthni ajubaju ltkavi deje. tum jyare jyare calto hois tyare e tne marg btavse, tum umgho hse tyare e tari coki krse. ane tum jagto hse tyare e tari sathe vatcit krse. ajna e dipk che, ane nym prkas che; ane thpko ttha cetvni e jivnna margdrsk che. e tarum bhumdi strithi rksn krse ane, apvitr strini lobhamni vanithi ugari lese. tena rup saumdryni kamna krto nhi ane tena amkhnam popcamthi spdais nhi. karn ke varamgnane to puruse rotlano tukdo apvo j pde che jyare prneli strini vasnabhukhto purusna jivne line smtosas che. jo koi mans amgara haiye campe to tenum phern slgya vgr rhe? jo koi mans amgara pr cale to sum tena pg dajhya vgr rhe? etle koi tena padosini ptnei pase jay che, ane tene sprs kre che tene sja thya vina rheti nthi. jo koi mans bhukh smtosva cori kre to loko tena mate man nthi gumavi besta. pn jo te pkday che to tene tenum satgnum apvum pde che. eno arth evo thay ke potana ghrni sghli smptti sompi devi pde to pn. je prstri sathe vybhikar che te akkl vgrno che, te potani jate potanum jivn brbad kre che. tena nsibmam tene mar ttha apman j mlse ane tenum klmk kdi bhumsase nhi. karn ke irsyathi dhninio rs bbbhuki uthse ane te vair valti vkhte jray kacum rakhse nhi. te koi pgar svikarse nhi ane koipn prkarni bheto tene samt padi skse nhi.

7

marā dikra, mara vcno palje. ane mari ajna yad rakhje. tare jivvum hoy to mari ajnaonum paln krje, ane mara updesne tari amkhni kikini jem jalvje, ene tari amglie bamdhje, ene tara hrđy pr lkhje. jnanne khe ke tum mari bhen che, ane buddhine "tum marum kutumb che." jethi e bmne tne vybhicari strithi bcavse. potana sbdo vde umpranum krnar prstrithi tarum rksn krse. karn ke ek vkht mem mara ghrni bari njik ubha rhine jalimamthi same njr nakhi; ane tyam mem ghnām anghd yuvanone joya. temam ek akklhin yuvan mari njre pdyo. ek strina ghrna khuna pasethi te bjarmamthi psar thto hto, te sidho tenina ghr trph jto hto. divs athmyo hto, samj pdva avi hti ane ratnum amdharam phelatum htu. acank e stri tene mlva bhar avi, tene varamgna jeva vstro pherya htam ane ena mnmmam kpt htu. te

dhyanakrsk ane blvakhor stri hti. tena pg potana ghrmam kdi tkta nhta; koivar gliomam, kyarek bjarni jgyamam, to koivar cokmam serina-khune lag takine ubhi rheti hti. te strie tene pkdyo ane cumbn kryu ane nirlji modhe tene khyum ke, aje ratre mare mara samtyarpno khava pdse, aje mem prtijna lidhi che; aje mem mara vcno purn krya che. tethi hum tne mlva bhar avi chum. hum kyarni tne sodhti hti, akhre tum mlyo khro. mem mara plmg vpr sumdr cadro pathri che a cadro misrthi avi che! mem mari saiyane bol, agr, ane jtthi sugmdhidar bnavi che. cal, apne prodh thtām sudhi petpur priti, akhi rat mojmam mgn thi premni mja manie. maro dhni gher nthi te lambi musaphrie gyo che. te potani sathe rupiyani theli li gyo che. ane chek punm lgi te pacho avnar nthi. te tene ghna mitha sbdothi smjave che ane sumvali vatothi vhalthi te tene khemci jay che. acank te jem bld ksaivade jay, ane jem gunegarne sja mate samkle bamdhine li jvay tem jldithi teni pachl jay che. akhre tenum kalju tirthi vimdhay che; jem koi pksi potano jiv jse em janya vgr jalmam dhsi jay che, tem te jay che. mate, he putro, sambhlo, ane mara mukhna sbdo pr lks apo. tarum hrđy tenina rste vle nhi. tena rstao-mam rkhdto nhi. karn, tene ghnane ghayl krya che, temne mari nakhyam che ane asmkhy mansona pran lidha che. tenum ghr mrtyu lokna mager che ke, je mrtyunam ordamam phomcade che.

8

jnan bolave che ane smjn motethi bumo pade che. dumgrni toce, rste ggate, corecaute ane shermam prvesvana drvaja agl ubham ubham te mote sade khe che: he manso, hum tmne pokar krine khum chum; hum prtyek mansne sad padum chum. he ajnani loko, sanpn sikho, ane he murkhao tme smjn hovanum sikho. sambhlo, hum tmne uttm vadl khevano chum. ane je sacum che te j hum tmne sikhvis. hum sacum j bolis, juthane hum dhikkarum chum. mara mukhna sghla sbdo pramanik che, hum tmne juththum ke ger mager dornarum nhi bolum. smju manso mate mara sbdo spst che. ane jnanione mate te ythayogy che. rupane bdlē mari slah lo ane uttm sonane bdlē jnan prapt kro. karn ke jnan rtuo krta vdhare mulyavan che. eni tole momghamam momghi vstu pn ave. "hum jnan chum, vivekbuddhi mari sathe rhe che, ane hum jnan ane cturai dhraavum chum. yhovano bhly etle papne dhikkarum, abhiman, uddhtai, kumarg, ane vamkabolapnane hum dhikkarum chum. mari pase sari slah ane jnan che. mari pase umdi smj ane skit che. mare lidhe j rajao rajy kre che ane rajkr-tao nyay tole che. mare lidhe rajkumaro sasn kre che ane umda loko sako cukado ape che. mara pr prem rakhnaro pr hum prem rakhum chum. ane je o mne utsuktathi sodhe che te mne pame che. dhn ane sn-man mara hathmam che. mari pase tkau smptti ane sdacar che. mara phl sona krtam cdiyata che. ane mari pedas umci jatni camdi krtam srest che. hum sdacarne mager calum chum, maro rsto nyayno che. mara pr prem rakhnarne hum smrdhhi apum chum ane temna bhmdaro bhrpur krum chum. yhovae srstikrmnam armbhmam, lamba smy agau marum srjn kryu. lamba smy agau, prthvinum srjn thya phe-

lam marum sthapn krvamam avyum htum. jyare koi sagro nhota, jyare panithi bhrela jhrnao nhota tyare maro jnm thyo hto. prvtana paya nmkhaya to phelam, dumgro thya tena pn phelam maro jnm thyo hto. hji yhovae prthvi rsji nhoti ke khetto pn rsjya nhotam. are! dhulni kni pn rsji nhoti tyare marum astitv htum. jyare tene akasne ene sthane sthapyum, ane sagr upr ksitiyne gothvi hti tyare marum astitv htum. jyare tene amtriksne sthir kryu; ane jhramne smudr nice vhavayam. jyare tene sagrni hd nkki kri ane tenum ullmdhn krvani tene mna phrmavi. ane jyare tene prthvina paya nakhya. tyare kusl karigr trike hum teni sathe hti; ane hum dinprtidin tene anmd apti hti; ane akho vkht hum teni same nrty krti hti. teni vstivali prthvi pr mne mja avti hti. ane mansoni smgtmam mne anmd avto hto. mate he mara dikrao, marum sambhlo; karn ke jeo mara mager cale che teo sukh pame che. maro updes sambhline jnani thao, ane sudharnani upaksa krso nhi. te vykit asirvadit che, je marum sambhle che ane hmesse mara drvaj, ttha mara prvesdvar agl mari rah jue che. karn ke je mne pamyo che te jivn pamyo che ane yhovani krpa pamyo che. pn je mari same pap kre che, te potanee, nuksan phomcade che; jeo mne dhikkare che, teo mrtyu sathe prem kre che.”

9

janee potanum ghr bamdhyum che. tene potana sat stmbho kotri kadhya che; tene mams ane draksars taiyar krya che; ane mej gothvine taiyar kryu che. tene potani dasione shermam umcamam umca sthanethi a jaher krva mokli che ke, “koi bholum hoy, te ahim amdr ave; ane buddhihin lokone te khe che, avo, mari sathe bhojn lo ane mem redelo draksars pio. tmari hth chodi do to jivva pamso, buddhine mager calo.” je uddht mansne thpko ape che te apmanit thay che. je dust mansne sudharva jay che te du:bhay che. uddht mansne thpko n apo, nhi to te taro tirskar krse, jnani mansne bhl btavso to te tmne prem krse. jo tme jnani vykitne slah apso to te vdhu jnani bnse. ane nyayi vykitne siksn apso to tena jnanmam vrd-dhi thse. yhovathi drvm e jnanni sruat che, prmpvitnrni olkhan e j buddhini sruat che. jnanne lidhe tarum ayusy lambu thse ane tara jivna vsor vdhs. jo tum jnani hoy to e tara labhni vat che, jo tum uddht this, to tare teni kimmmt cukvvi pdse. murkh stri kmkasipn murkh stri kmkasipn che; ane smjn vgrni che, ane chek ajan che. te ngrni umci jgao upr ane potana ghrne barne bese che. tyamthi teni potane mager jhdpthi psar ttha lokone bolave che. “je koi murkh hoy, tee ahim amdr ave; ane buddhihinne teni khe che ke, “corine pidhelum pani mithum lage che, ane chupavine khadhelo rotlo svadist lage che.” prmtu e lokone khbr nhti ke tyam to motni jgya che. ane tena mhemano seol trph agl vdhi rhyam che.

10

jnani putr potana pitane hrs upjavi sukhi kre che. ane murkh putr potani matane bharrup che. kumager prapt kreli smpttithi kso labh nhti. prmtu sdacari

jivn vykitne motthi ugare che. yhova sdacari mansne bhukhyo rakhta nhti, pn te dust mansni icchaone nkare che. alsu hath gribi lave che. pn uadmiono hath tene dhnav bnave che. Inni vkhte dahyo putr smgrh kre che pn nirlj putr kapnina smye sui rhee che. sdacarina matha upr asirvad utre che; pn duracarinum modhum himsane chupave che. sdacarinum smrn asirvad che. prmtu duracarinum nam to sdi jay che. jnani hrdivalo ajnane anusrse; pn lvari krnaro murkh paymal thse. je vykit pramanikpne jive che te surksit che, prmtu kutil rste calnar ughado pde che. je vykit amkh mimckare che te muskelio vhere che. aneprmtu lvari krnar nas pamse. sdacari vykitni vani jivnno jhro che, prmtu dustonum modhum himsane chupave che. dhikkar jhgda ubha kre che pn priti bdha gunaone dhamke che. jnani mansni jibhne terve sanpn rhe che, jyare murkhne pithe dphnam pde che. jnani loko vidyano smgrh kre che; prmtu murkhnum modhum jhdpi nas notre che. dhnvanni smpti killebmdh ngr che, prmtu dridrtta dridrono nas kre che. sdacari mansni kmanim jivn che, pn dustmanse tenapapo mate cukvyum che. je sikhmanne svikare che, te jivna rste che, pn jeo thpkane gnkarta nhti teo bhulo kre che. je dves chupave che te jutha bolo che, pn kuthli krnar murkh che. bhu bolay tyam pap thvanum j. jibh pr lgam rakhnar te dahyo che. sdacarini jibh cokkhki camdi jevi che, prmtu dustnum hrdiv mulyhin che. nyayi mansni vani ghnanee pose che, pn murkhao buddhina abhave motne bhete che. yhovana asirvad dhnav bnave che, ane yhova temam muskelio umerto nhti. dust yojnao mukhorne anmd ape che prmtu sanpn prapt krvm e smjone mn anmd che. duracari jenathi dre che te j tene mathe avi pde che, jyare sdacari je icche che te j tene mle che. vajjehodum psar ttham duracarinum nam nisan rhetum nhti. pn sdacari mans hmesse am adikhm ubho rhe che. jem damtne kvdm pinum ane amkhone dhumado tem alsu nokr, je mne tene kame mokle che tena mate apht rup che. yhovathi drine calnarum ayusy vdhe che, pn dust vykitnu ayusy ghte che. nyayini asanum prinam anmd che; pn dust vykitni asao bhamgine bhukko thi jse. jeo pramanik-tathi jive che, temna mate yhovano marg killarup che; prmtu anist acrnara mate vinasrup che. nyayione kdi khsedvam avse nhi, prmtu dusto kyamy jhritam thi kaym rhes nhi. nyayiona mukhe dhapn thre che, prmtu chetramna sbdo nas pame che. smtoskark ane ucit sum che te nyayini vani jane che. prmtu dustoni vani chetramni hoy che.

11

khotam trajvano yhovane gusso che. pn sacam katlam joi tene anmd thay che. ahmkar ave etle apman avyum j janvum; pn nmrtta jyam hoy tyam jnan hoy che. pramanik mansni visvsnitya tene doree che, pn dhokhebjaini vkrtta tena dust iradane chupave che. jyare dev kopayman thay tyare smptti kam nhi ave, pn pramanikta vykitne motthi ugare che. pramanik mansni nitimtta teno marg saph kre che, pn khrab vykitni dustta j tene paymal kre che. manso potani bhlaithi bci jse. prmtu kpt krnara temni potani icchaoni j jalmam phsay che. dust mansnum mot av-

tam teni abhilasano amt ave che, tene potani smptti-
mam rakheli asano pn amt ave che. sdacari loko smk-
tmamthi ugri jay che ane tene bdle dusto temam ph-
say che. dust mans potani vanithi pdosiono nas notre
che. prmtu nyayi tena jnanvde bijaone ugare che.
nyayi vykit splh thay che tyare akhum ngr hrkhay
che; ane dustono nas thay che tyare hrsna nad smbh-
lay che. sdacarina asirvadthi ngrni unnti thay che, pn
duracarini vanithi teno nas thay che. je vykit potana
pdosi mate khrab bole che tenamam akkl hoti nthi.
pn smju mans umngo rhe che. kuthli khor vykit
chupi vat bhar padi de che, pn visvasu vykit rshy sacve
che. jyam agevan ajanan hoy, tyam prja nas pame che.
anek slahkaromam surksa rheli che. ajanyana jamin
thnarne vethum pde che; je baymdhri levatum tale
che te surksit che. susil stri abrune sacvi rakhe che;
ane julmi manso drvy sacvi rakhe che. dyalu mans
potani jatnum bhlum kre che; pn krur mans potana
dehne du:khmam nakhe che; dust kmor krnar potano
juthanano pgar melve che pn je nitimttanum bij vase
che te sacco hova bdl vltr melve che. je nitimttane
'ha' pade che te jivse; pn je khrab vstuono picho kre
che te potanum j mot ammtre che. yhova mate kpti
loko ghrnaspd che; pn jeo nitimttathi jive che teo
tene anmdrup che. khatri rakhjo dustne sja thay vgr
nhi rhe, pn sdacarionam smtano sjamathi chtki jse.
akkl vgrni sumdr strini sumdrta bhumdna nakmam
sonani nthni jevi che. bhla mansoni icchao sari vs-
tuomam primne che, prmtu dustoni icchao phkt gus-
samamj virme che. koi chute hathe ape toy vdhe che,
koi vdhu pdti krksr kre toye kmgal thay che. je bi-
jane asirvad ape che te smrdh thay che. anaj smghri
rakhnarne loko sap de che, pn vecnar upr asirvad vr-
save che. jeo bhlum sodhe che teo isvni krpa melve
che. khotum sodhe che tenum khotum thay che. jeo
potani smptti upr visvas kre che teo vinasne are jine
pde che, pn sdacari tmdurst chodni jem phulephale
che. je potana j kutumbne dukhi kre che, te kmi nhi
melve. ane murkh mans jnanino das bnse, nyayi mans
je kre te jivnnam jhad sman che. pn sano mans bija
atmaone bcave che. nitimamn lokone bhlaino bdlo
mlto hoy to dusto ane papine to bdlo mle j mle.

12

je vykitne jnan vhalum che tene sikhamn pn vhalu
che, pn je vykit sudharnane dhikkare che te dhor
jevo che. bhla manso yhovani krpa melve che, pn
jeo dust yojnao ghde che teo sja pame che. dustta
dvara vykit surksit ubhi n rhim ske, nyaynam mul kdi
nhi ukhde. sdguni stri ptine mugutrup che, pn nirlji
stri tenam hadkane sdarup che. bhlana vicar bhla
hoy che, khotana mnsuba kptbhrya hoy che. duracari
lokoni vani lohial hoy che, pn pramanik lokonum
modhum temne bcave che. dusto ekvar nas pamyas
etle kmi bctum nthi, pn sdacarinum ghr kaym rhe
che. loko vykitni teni vivek buddhi prmane prmsa
kre che, pn jenum hrdy dust che te tirsrt thse. ann
vgrna smman krtam mamuli vykit thine nokr thvum
e vdhare sarum che. bhlo mans potana psuna jivni
smbhal rakhe che pn dust mans krur hoy che. potani
jmin khednarne puskl ann mlse; pn nkami vatoni
pachl dodnar akkl vgrno che. dust loko anist yoj-

naoni iccha rakhe che pn sdacarina mul to phldrup
che. dust mans potani j bmdhi papi vatomam sp-
day che, bhlo mans muskelimamthi hemkhem bhar
ave che. mans pote bolela sbdone karne sarapnathi
bhrai jay che, tene tena kamno bdlo mle che. murkh
smje che ke hum sacco chum, pn je vykit slah sambhle
che te dahi che. murkh potano gusso trt prgt kri de
che, pn dahyo mans apman gli jay che. ek bhrosap-
atr saksy sty khe che, pn jutho saksy chetre che. vgr
vicarvali vani tvarni jem gha kre che pn jnani vyk-
itna sbdo gha rujhave che. je hoth sty bole che teo
sasvt rhe che ane jutha boli jibh ksnik rhe che. jeo
bhumdi yojnao kre che temnam mn kpti che; pn sam-
tini slah apnar sukh pame che. sijn pr kdi apht avti
nthi, prmtu dusto muskeliothi bhrela hoy che. yhova
astyne dhikkare che, pn saca mans pr prsn rhe che.
dahyo purus jnanne chupave che, pn murkh potani
murkhai chapre cdine jnave che. udyimno hath ad-
hikar bhogve; prmtu alsu mans paze mjuri kravva-
mam avse. cimitao vykitne gmgin bnave che, pn prot-
sahk sbdo tene khug kre che. bhlo sacco mans potana
pdosine sacco mgar btave che, durjn tene ade mager
dore che. alsu vykit pote krelo sikar ramdtho nthi. pn
udyimi mans mhamuli smptti mane che. nyayipnana
rsto mam jivn che. ene mager mot to che j nhi.

13

jnani putr potana pitani sucnao sambhle che, ud-
dht putr thpkane gnkarto j nthi. sijn potani vani-
nam hitkari suphl bhogve che, prmtu dgabaj kpti to
himsano j bhukhyo hoy che. mom smbhalne bol-
nar potana jivnum rksn kre che. prmtu jibhne chuti
muknar vinas notre che. alsu icche che ghnun, pn
pamto ksum nthi; pn udyimi vykit purn rite smtust
hoy che. sdacari juthne dhikkare che, pn durjn srm
ane apman lave che. sdacar bhla mansonum rksn
kre che; pn duracar papione pchadi nakhe che, ket-
lak ksum n hova chtam dhnvan hovano dmbh kre
che, to koi bhmdar bhrela hova chtam kmgal hovano
dekhav kre che. dhnvan vykit paisa apine potano jiv
bcave che, pn nirdhn vykitne potana jiv mate dhmk
sambhlvi pdti nthi. sdacariono divo ujvltathi prkase
che, prmtu duracarino divo holvi nakhavam avse.
abhimanthi to kevl jghdo j thay che; slah manva-
mam dhapn che. srltathi melveli smptti tkti nthi.
pn skht prismthi melveli smpttini vrddhi thay che.
akamksa puri thvamm vilmb thtam haiyu bhare thay
jay che, icchaoni priprunta j jivn che. sikhamne
nkarnar apht notre che, pn ajnaono adr krnarne bdlo
mle che. jnaniono updes jivnstrot che, te vykitne mr-
tyuna skmjnamthi ugari le che. sari smjskit snman
pame che, visvasghati loko, vinasne notre che. prtyek
dahyo mans smjdarithi vter che. pn murkh potani
murkhai jaher kre che. ek dust smdesavahk muske-
limam mukai jay che; pn visvasu smdesavahk samtvn
lave che. sikhamn phgavi denarna bhagymam gribi
ane apman che, sudharaone svikarnarne snman mle
che. icchani trpti atmame mithi lage che; pn dusttathi
pacha vlum e mukhorne mate aghat jnk lage che.
jo tum jnani mansoni smgt krse, to tum jnani thes.
prmtu je murkhni sobt kre che tena bura hal thay che.
durbhagy papino picho pkde che, pn bhla mansone

sari vstuo bdla rupe mle che. ek bhlo mans potanam chokramna chokrane mate varso muki jay che; ane papinam dhn punysali mate bhri mukvamam ave che. gribna khetrnam bhle ghnun anaj upje, pn te anyaythi acki levamam ave che. je potana balkne sist-palnni kelvni mate soti marto nthi te potana balkno dusmn che; prmtu tena pr priti krnar tene velasr siksa kre che. sijn pet bhrine khay che, pn durjnnun pet khaline khali rhe che.

14

drek dahi stri potanum ghr ubhum kre che, pn ek murkh stri tenina potane hathe teno nas kree che. je potani visvsnitytamam cale che te yhovano dr rakhe che. pn jena magor vamka che te tene dhikkare che. murkhna modhamam abhimanno dmdo che, pn jnani vykitni vani rksn kre che. bld n hoy to gbhamn saph j rhe che. prmtu mblkh pak bldna blthi j pake che. sacco saksijuthum bole nhi, pn jutho saksijuthum bole che. hamsi udavate, jnani sodhe che pn pamto nthi, dahi vykit pase jnan shelaithi ave che. murkh mansthi agha rhevum, teni pase tne jnani sbdo sambhlva nhi mle, dahya mansnum dhaphn, vicarine kalji purvk pg mukvamam che, pn murkhni murkhai tene germager dore che. murkh prayascitne hsvamam udave che, pn bhla manso devni krpa melve che. jyare koi vykitnum hrday vythit hoy che tyare phkt te vykiti tenum dukh anubhve che. e j rite, jyare koi vykiti sukhi hoy che tyare koi ajanyo tena sukhmam jodai skto nthi. durjnnun ghr brbad thi jse, pn sijn vykitina tmbu smrdhdh thse. ek rsto evo che je vykitine lage che ke te saro che, pn amte to motno rsto nivde che. evum pn bni ske ke jyare vykiti hsti hoy, tyare tenum hrday vythit hoy ane hrsno amt sokmam ave che. dust vykiti tena kukmorni sja bhogve che ane bhli vykiti potanam kmornum phl mane che. jnani mans bdhum mani le che, pn ctur mans joi joine pg muke che. jnani mans cetto rhe che ane aphtne tale che, pn murkh hetu vihin che ane vdhu pdto visvas dhrave che. jldi krodh krnar murkhai kri bese che, ane dust yojnao ghdnar dhikkar pame che. bhola loko murkhaino varso pame che; pn dahya lokone vidyano mugt phevavvamam ave che. durjnone sijnno agl jhukvum pde che, temne sdacariene barne nmvum pde che. gribne potana pdosio pn dhikkare che, prmtu dhnvanne ghna loko cahe che. bijane hlka gnnar papmam pde che, pn grib pr dya krnar sukh pame che. bhumdi yojnao ghdnar bhula pde che, sari yojnao ghdnarne krpa ane sty mle che. jyam mhent tyam brkt che; pn khali vato j thay tyam dldr lavnari che. jnaniono mugt teoni smptti che. murkhai e mukhor mateno bdlo che. sacco saksijiv bave che, pn kpti mans juthana svse che. yohvanam bhymam dh visvas smayelo che. tenam smtanne te asry ape che. motna phamslamamthi chuti jvane mate yhovano bhy jivn strot che. gni prja te rajanum gaurv che; pn prja vgr sask nas pame che. jenamam vdhare dhiri che te vdhare smju che, pn jht gusse thnar murkhainum prdrsn kre che. hrdayni samtisrirnnum jivn che; pn irsya hadkano sdo che. gribne rmjadnar tena srjnharnum apman kre che. pn grib upr rhem rakhnar tene snmane che. jyare muskelio ave che, duracarinum ptn thay che prmtu nyayi

vykiti potana mrtyumam pn asa rakhe che. buddhiman hrdayam jnan vse che, te murkhni vcce pn janitum che. nyayipnathi prja mhan bne che, pn pap to prjanum klmk che. buddhiman sevk pr rajani krpa hoy che, pn nirlji sevk pr teno ros utre che.

15

nmr jvabthi krodh smi jay che. pn kthor vcnthi ros bbbhuki uthe che. jnani vykitni vani jnan uc-care che, prmtu murkhni vani murkhaithi ubhray che. yhovani drsti svrtv hoy che te bhla ane bhumda bdham pr lks rakhe che. gha rujhve evi vani jivn-vrks che, pn vkrvani atmane todi nakhe che. murkh potana pitani sucnaone tucch gne che; pn thpkane gmbhirtathi lksmam lenar sano thay che. sijnna ghrmam dhanno bhmdar che, pn durjnni kmanimam apht hoy che. jnani vykitni vani jnan phelave che, pn murkhnum hrday murkhta phelave che. dustna yjnarppne yhova dhikkare che; prmtu pramanikni prarthnathi te prsn thay che. dust vykitona acarne yhova dhikkare che; prmtu nitimttane mager calnar upr te prem dakhve che. sdrmargin tji jnarne akri sja thse. ane thpkano tiskrar krnar mri jse. seol ttha abdonnyhova smks khullam che. to mansone hrday ketlam viseskullam hovam joie! tu makhi rakhnarne koi thpkape te gmtum nthi. ane te jnani vykitni pase jva pn icchto nthi. jo amtrmam anmd hoy to chero prphullit rhe che. prmtu hrdayam sok hoy to mn bhamgi jay che. jnani vykiti jnanni iccha rakhe che. prmtu murkhno ahar murkhai che. droj koi vykiti muskelimam mukay to te bhu khrab che. pn sukhi hrdaye stt calti ujvni che. muskelio satheni vipul smpti krtam yhova prtyena bhyni sathe thodum dhn hovum vdhare uttm che. srs mams dhikkarthi khavam krtasada sakbhaji premthi khava vdhare sara che. grm mijajno vykiti kjiya ubha kre che. pn dhiriyan vykiti bolacaline samt pade che. alsu vykitno marg kam-tathi bhrai gyo che; pn sijnno marg vighnothi mukt che. dahyo putr pitane sukh ape che, pn murkh putr potani matane dhikkare che. ajananine murkhai anmdrup lage che; pn buddhiman mans sidhe rste cale che. slah vgrni yojna dhulmam mle che, prmtu anek slahkar hoy to te sphl thay che. potana harjrvabipnathi vykiti khus thay che; yogy smye bo-layelo sbd ketlo srs lage che! jnani mans mate ek jivn trph jto rsto che je tene seoltprjta rstethi pachovalave che. yhova abhimaninum ghr todi pade che, pn vidhvani hd te kaym rakhshe. dust lokoni yoj-naoth yhova dhikkare che, prmtu temni drstie dyalu sbdo pvitr che. je lobhi che te potana kutumbne mathe apht notre che, prmtu je lamcne dhikkare che te samthithi jive che. sijn jvab apnam phelam vicar kre che, pn durjnan potana modhe bhumdi vato vheti muke che. yhova potane durjnthi dur rakhe che, pn te sijnni prarthna sambhle che. amkhoni cmk joi hrdayne anmd thay che. ane subh smacar hadkane tmdurst bnave che. jivnprd sikhamn sambhlnarni gntri jnan- iomam thay che. sikhamnno tyag krnar pote potana j jivne tucch gne che. pn sudhrva mateni siksa sambhlnar smjn melve che. yhovathi drine calvum e j jnanni sucna che; snman pamtam phela nmr bnvum jruri che.

manso mnmam smklp kre che; pn chello nirny to yhovana hathmam che. vykitne potanum bdhum acrn sacum lage che prmtu yhova tena amtrne parkhe che. tmara kamo yhovane sompi de etle tmari yojnao sphl thse. yhovae prtyek vstune potpotana hetu mate rsji che; ha, dustone pn, smktna kal mate rsjya che. drek abhimani vykitne yhova dhikkare che, khatri rakhjo tene sja thya vgr nhi rhe. dya thta styatathi papnum prayscit thay che, ane yhovano dr vykitne dustatathi dur rakhe che. jyare koi vykitna jivnthi yhova khus thay che tyare tena dusmnone pn teni sathe samtithi rakhe che. anyaythi mleti dhni avk krta, nyaythi mleti thodi avk sari che. vykitnum mn marg psm� kre che, prmtu matr yhova j tena pglane nkki kre che. rajana mukhman prernatmk nirnyo vse che, te jyare nyay kre che tyare bhul krto nthi. adl kamto ttha trajvam yhovanam che. kothli mamhenam srv katlam tenum kam che. anist vsuo krvi e raja mate aksmy che, sara kamothi rajgadi sthapit thay che. saci samtithi rajao rijhe che, ane styvadi upr teo prem rakhe che. rajano ros ymduto jevo che; pn sani vykit tena gussane samt pade che. jyare rajanum mukh prsnñ hoy che tyare jivn surksit hoy che, eni krpa vrsadna vadl jevi che. sona krtam jnan melvum e uttm che! ane camdi krta smjn melvvi vdhare yogy che. pramanik mansno marg dustatathi dur hoy che, joivcarine calnar potano jiv bcave che. abhimannum prianam nas che, ane ptnni pelam gvsthr svbhav ave che. gribni sathe nmrtā rakhvi te abhimanini lumtna bhagidar thva krtam vdhare sarum che. je yhovana vcnne gnkare che tenum hit thse. ane je koi yhova pr visvas rakhe che tene dhny che. jnani amt:krnvalo sano khevase; teni mithi vani jnanno vdharo kre che. jeni pase smj hoy tene mate smjn jivndata che, pn murkh mate siksa e temni murkhai che. jnani hrđy vykitni vanine dorvni ape che ane te hoth upr jnanno vdharo kre che. mayalu sbdo mdh jeva che, teo atmane svade mithi ane hadka mate tmdurst ape che. ek evo pn marg hoy che je lage sidho pn li jay che mrytyu trph. mjurni bhukh teni pase mjuri krave che; tenum modhum mansne jmpine besva detum nthi. nkamo mans dust yojnao ghde che. teni jibhe blblto ajni che. dust mans kjiya-kmkas krave che, loko vise anist bolnari vykit mitromam phut pdave che. himsk mans potana pđosine chetrine khrab mager dori jay che. amkh mtkavnar vykit muskeli lavnari yojnao kre che, ane hoth bhidnar vykit kmik anist krhi rhi hoy che. mathe pliyam ee gaurvno taj che; styne mager calnarne e mle che. je krodh krve dhimo skitsali yodha krtam vdhum icchniy che; ane je potana mijajne kabumam rakhe che te sher jñtan krtam uttm che. loko dvara ciththi nakhvamave che, pn nirny to te bdhamyno yhovana hathmam che.

je ghrmam kjiya-kmkas hoy ane tyam mijbani hoy to tena krtam samtishit suko rotlo mle to te vdhare saro che. dahyo nokr nkama putr upr aml clavse ane bhaio sathe varsamamthi bhag lese. camdini priksa kuldi kre che. sonani priksa bhththi kre che. pn amt:krnni

priksa yhova kre che. je koi anist vat sambhle che te dust vykit che, je koi kinna khori bhreli vato sambhle che te juththo che. je gribni mskri kre che te tena sr-jñhar devni nimda kre che; je koi koini vipttine joine raji thay che te siksa pamyā vgr rheshe nhi. chokranam chokram vrđdh purusno mugt che; ane smtanono mhima teona purvj che. murkhna mukhman umda vani sobhti nthi, to pchi mhapurusna mukhman juthi vani kevi rite sobhe? jene bksis mle che teni njrmam te mulyvan mni jevi che; te jyam jyam jay che, tyam tyam te udy pame che. dos jto krvatthi maitri vdhe che. pn tene j varmvā smbharvathi maitri tute che. murkhne so phktā krtam buddhimanne ek thpkano gha vdhare umdi asr kre che. durjn hmmeśa aphto sodhya krya kre che.athi teni same nirdy dāt moklvamam avse. jenam bccam chinvi lidham hoy evi rimchn koine mljo; pn murkhai krto murkh koine n mlo. je koi bhlaino bdlo bhumdaithi vale che, tene ghrmamthi bhumdai dur thse nhi. jhgdani sruat bmdhman pdeli tirad jevi che; ldai phati nikle te pheelam j vatno nivedo lavi do. dositne je nidors thrave ane nidorsne je sja kre te bnnene yhova dhikkare che. murkhna hathmam paisa sa kamna? tenamam akkl to che nhi, te thodo j jñan khridvano che? mitr srv smye priti rakhe che, khro bhāi muskelione vhemci levaj jñmjo hoy che. akkl vgrno mans j potana pđosino jamin thay che. pap gmtum hoy che tene kjiyo gme che; je dvārmarg visal bnave che. te vinas notre che. kutil hrdyna mansnum kdi bhlum thtum j nthi, vamk-abolo mans vipttimam pde che. murkhne pēda krnar du:khi thay che, murkhna bapne kdi anmd thto nthi. anmdī haiyum e uttm ausdh che, pn ghayl thyelum mn hadkamne sukvi nakhe che. durjn chupi rite lamc le che ane pchi anyay kre che. buddhiman vykitni amkh jñan upr j mmdayeli hoy che, pn murkhni amkh cogrdm bhtke che. murkh putr pitane mate vytharup ane potani matane mate kdvasrup lage che. nidorsne dmd krvo e sarum nthi, tevi j rite pramanikpnane teni visvsnitya mate dmd phktarvo yogy nthi. sako jankar krksrthi bole che, je mgi thmdu rakhe e dahyo che. bole nhi te murkh pn dahyamam gñay, modhum sivelum rakhe tyam sudhi te dahyo gñay che.

eklo mans phkt potani icchao vise j vicare che ane bdhi sari slahone gussathi nkare che. murkhne buddhimam rs nthi hoto, tene phkt potana mmtvyone j rju krva hoy che, jyare duracar ave che tyare dhikkar tene anusre che, ane apkitir sathe srm pn ave che. sani vykitni vani, umda pani, vhetum jñrnum ane jñannī ndi jevi che. nyayalymam durjñni trphen krine nidors vykitne anyay krvo e sarum nthi. murkh bole bole kjiya krave che ane sbde sbde dphnam mare che. murkhni vani teno vinas notre che. ane te potani sbdonij jalmam spday che. kuthlina sbdo svadist bhojn jeva hoy che, te trt gle utri jay che ane srinna amtrtm bhagmam phoci jay che. vli je potanam kam prtye sithil che te udaano bhāi che. yhovanam nam mjbut killo che, jñam bhāgi jine sijn surksit rhe che. dhñvan mane che ke, marum dñm marum killebmdivalum ngr che, umco kot che. abhiman vinasne notre che, pheli nmrtā che pchi snman prapt thay che. sambhlyā phe-

lam jvab apvavam murkhai ttha lja che. himmtvan mans potanum dukshsn kri skse; pn ghayl mn kon vethi ske? buddhisali vykit jnan prapt krva mthe che, jnani vykitna kan jnan sodhe che. vykitni bhet tene mate marg khullo kre che, ane mhtvni vykitni smks li jay che. nyayalymam phela bole te saco lage, pn bijo avine teni ult tpas kre che. smrth vykit vcceno mamlo jaminthi niptavay che. dubhayela bhaine mnnavvo gdh jitava krtam kprum che; te kjia killani bhumglo jeva che. ykit jevum bole che tevam phl te bhogve che; potani vanino bdlo tene coks mlse. jnmrtyu jibhna sarmthymam che; ane jibh tene je prem purvk vapre che, teo te prmane bdlo melve che. jene ptni mle tene sari cij mli janvi, ane yhovani krpa pamyo janvo. grib kalavala kre che; prmtu dvvyvan uddhataithi jvab ape che. ghna mitro apht lavi ske che; prmtu ek khas prkarno mitr che ke je ek bhai krta vdhu nikt che.

19

jutha bolo ane murkh tvmgr krtam styvkta ane pramanikpne vrtnar grib vykit sari che. jnan vgrni akamksa sari nhi, utavlam pglam bhrnar papmam pde che. vykit potani murkhaithi paymal thay che ane pchi yhovane dos de che. smptti mitro vdhare che pn gribna mitro tene chodi jay che. jutho saks sja pamy vgr rheshe nhi. je svase svase juthum bole che te chtkva pamto nthi. udar mansni sau khusamt kre che. uphar apnarna sau koi mitr bne che. je dridine tena bdham sgam dhikkare che; tenathi tena mitro vdhare dur thi jse. jyare dridri teone bolavse teo adrsy thi jse. je jnan melve che te potanum hit sadhe che. je sarasarno vivek jalve che te sari vstune melve che. jutho saks sja pamy vgr rhe nhi, je svase svase juthum bole che te avsy nas pamse. murkhne mojsokh bhogvvo sobhta nthi ane gulam rajumaro upr sasn kre te tenathi pn ochum sobhe. krodhne kabumam rakhvo e dahi vykitnum lksn che ksma apvi e temna mhima che. rajano krodh simhni grjna jevo che; pn teni krpa ghas prnam jhakl jevi che. murkh putr potana pitane vtiprtirup che. kjiyali ptai jayu tpkata pani jevi che. ghr ane dhn to pita trphtthi varsamam mle che, pn dahi ptai to yhovanu inam che. als bhrndramam nakhe che ane als vykitne bhukh vethvi pde che. je ajananum paln kre che te atmanum rksn kre che, pn je tena prtye bedrkar che te mrtyu pame che. grib pr dya rakhnar yhovane uchinum ape che. yhova e sukrtyo bdlo apse. sudharvani asa hoy tyam sudhi tmara balkne siksa krjo; tene potani jatne vinas krvamam mdd krso nhi. ugr krodhine sja bhogvvi pdse, jo tum tene bcavva jse, to tare varmvat tem krvum pdse. slah sambhline sikhamn svikaro; pchi amte tme dahya bnso. vykitna mnmam anek yojnao hoy che, pn phkt yhovani icchao j prclit rheshe. vykitni vphadari bijane teni sathe rheva mate akser che. juthabola apramanik thvam krtam grib rhevum vdhare sarum che. je koi yhovano bhy rakhe che te jivn pame che, te bhy vgr smtosthi rheshe. alsu potano hath thalimam muke che khro, pn tene potana mom sudhi uthavvanum mn thtum nthi. tirskar krnar vykitne dmdo phtkaro jethi srl loko path bhne, jo tme dahi vykitne thpkao apo to te jnan melvse. je putr potana pitane lumte che ane potani matane kadhi muke che te nirlj ane namosi

bhrela che. he mara putr, jo tum jnannivato sambhlanum bmdh kris, to tum jnanna sbdone khois. dust saks nyayni mskri kre che. ane dust loko anistne gli jay che. uddht loko mate siksa ane murkhani pithne sarum phtka taiyar krelam che.

20

draksars hamsi udavnar che, mdhnum pinum dmgo mcave che; je koi surapanne lidhe khotemager jay che to te jnani nthi. rajani dhmk simhni grjna jevi che; teno ros vhoi lenar potana j jivne jokhmmam muke che. jghdathi dur rhevum snmaniy che, pn murkh jghdo krva mate utavlo hoy che. alsu vykit ucit smye khed krto nthi, ane kapni vkhte pak leva jay che, tyare tene ksum mltum nthi. akkl vykitna mnmam umda pani jevi che, pn smjno mans tene bhar kadhi lavse. ghna loko davo kre che ke teo visvasu mitro che; pn jena pr visvas rakhni skay evo mans kyam mle? nitimtane mager calnari vykit sumdr jivn jive che. ane teni pchi tena balko asirvadit che, nyayn pr bethelo raja potani amkhthij dustne olkhi kadhe che. kon khi ske ke, mem marum amt:krn saph che ane hum papthi cokkhko thyo hum? apva-levanam judam katlam ane judam pad e bnnethi yghva kmtale che. balk pn tena acrnthi prkhay che ke tenam karyo suddh ane sacam che ke kem? sambhlto kan ane dekhti amkh bmne yhovae bnayvam che. umgh sathe prit krso to tme bdhum khoi besso, amkh ughadi rakhso to bhrpet khava pamso. a to khrab che, khrab che, evum khridnar khe che; pn pchithi potani khridi vise bdas mare che. tyam sonum che ane tyam manek che, pn jnani vani to kimmti rto jevi che. ajanyana jamin thnarnam kpdam li levam ane te avejmmam rakhvam. chetrpimditthi melvelo rotlo mitho to lage che pn pchi momam reti ne kamkra rhi jay che. drek yojna slahthi pripurthi thelye che mate sani slah prmane tmare yuddh krvum. je vykit khangi vatone bhar pade che te kuthli krnaro che. mate vatodiya sathe smbmdh n rakhvo. matapitane sap apnarno divo ghor amdhkarmam olvai jse. varso jldithi melvvamam ave che, pn tenum prinam akhre sukhda hotum nthi. hum bhumdaino bdlo lis, evum tare n khavam joie; yhovani rah joie, te tne ugari lese. judam judam katlamthi yhovane gusso che; khoto kamto saro nthi. yhova vykitna pglamne dore che, to pchi vykit teno marg si rite smji ske? vgr vicare em khi devam ke amuk vstu arpn krel che, ane manta manya pchi tena vise tpas krvi e mansne phamarup che. jnani raja dustone vikheri kadhe che, ane temne skht sja kre che. vykitno amtratma yhovano divo che, te tena amtrno khune-khuno tpace che. krpa ane sty rajanum rksn kre che. tenum rajyasn vphadari upr tkelum che. yuvanonom grv teonum bl che; ane sphedval vrddhoni sobha che. cabkha ane gha dusttane bhumsi nakhe che. phtka amtrna umdan sudhi phomce che.

21

rajanum mn yhovana hathmam che; te tene panina prvahni jem potani iccha prmane vale che. vykitne lage che ke potana prtyek pglam saca che, pn

yhova tena hrđyne olkhe che. yhovane yjn krtam nekinam krtayo ane nyay vdhare psmđ che. ghmmdı akho, ghmmdı hrđy msalrup je dustone dore che, te bdham pap yukt che. vicarine udym krnar brkt pame che. utavli vykit nırdhn bne che. je chetrpımdıthı smpttı melve che te uđı jıııı vral jevum ane mrtyune ammrıva jevum che. dıst lokono atıyacar tene ghıdı jay che, karnke, teo nyayne mager calvano inkar kre che. apradhıno marg vamkocumko che prmtu pıvıtrna karyo nyayi hoy che. kjiyakhor strıni sathe ghımmam rıheva krtam dhıabana khunamam rıhevum vdhare sarum che. dust vykit anıst icche che. te potana pđosıo sathe dıyalutathı vrıto nthı. jyare ghmmdı vykıtnı sıkısa thay che, tyare j srl vykit sano bne che updes mlta sani vykıtna jnanmam vrđdhi thay che. nyayi loko dustna ghr upr nır rakhe che ane temna dustmagorna prımano pase temne moklı ape che. je koi gırbıni bum sambhlıne potana kam bmdh kre che teno pokar pn koi sambhlse nıhı. chupı rıte apel inamthı krodh smı jay che, chupavel lamcthi bhare ros smı jay che. bhlı vykit nyay krıvamam prsnı thay che, pn durjnto te vınasrup che. smjıno marg chodıne calnar mrtkona smgathe rıı jay che. je mojsokhno rsıyo che; te tenı jrurıyatnı vıstuothı vmcıt rhe che. ane draksars ane telno rsıyo kyare pn dhnvan nıhı bne. dust lokono bdlo nıtıman loko ane pramanık mansono bdlo kptıne bhrıvo pđıe kjiyakhor ane gussavalı ptnı sathe rıheva krtam uıjđ prdesmam jıı rıhevum sarum che. jnani vykıtna mkanmam mulyıvan bhmdar ttha tel che; pn murkh tene svaha krı jay che. nıtımtta ane vphadarına mager calnarne jıvn, nıtımtta ane snman mle che. jnani vykit ldıvaiyathı bhrela ngr pr humlo krıne je kılłano temne adhar che tenı upr akrnı krı ske che. je koi mom ane jıbh upr kabu rakhe che te potanı jatne apthtı dur rakhe che. abhımani ane ghmmdı vykit hamsıpatr che; tenam prtyek karymam ahmkar dekhay che. alsu vykıtnı icchao j tene marı nakhe che. karn, tena hath kam krvanı na pade che. durjn akho dıvs lobh j krya kre che. prmtu dhımr chute hathe ape che. dustno yjn yhovı dhıkkare che, pchı jo khota vıcaroıthı yjn kre to pıchvum j sum? juthı saksı purnarnum nas pamse, prmtu je vykit dhyanthı sambhle che tenı jıt thse. durjn anıst krva mate krttınsıcyı hoy che; pn sıjn vykit to potano marg sty che te jane che. koi jnan, ke koi vykıtnum yhovı agl ksum j caltum nthı. yuddhna dıvs mate ghodo tıayar krıvamam ave che prmtu vıjy to yhovana hathmam hoy che.

22

vıpul smpttı krtam sari prtıstha ane sonarupam krtam ucc adr vdhare icchıvıjog che. drıdrı ane drıyvan ek babtıam srkha che karn ke yhovae bmnene rsıya che. dahyo vykit apthne avtı joıne smtı jay che. murkh vykit agl vdthı rhe che ane dmdıy che. dhn, abru ttha jıvne nmrtanam ane yhovana bhınam phl che. vkr vykıtna margmam kamta ane chtka hoy che; pn je vykıtnı jıvn vhalum che te tenathı dur rhe che. balkne ytharth marg vıse sıkısn apo to e jyare vrđdh thse tyare pn te marg te chodse nıhı. dhnvan gırb upr dor clave che ane dendar lendarno gulam che. je anıyav ve te vıpttı lnse ane temam

krodhıni soti teno amt lavse. udar vykit pr asırvad utıre; karn ke te potana annmamthı drıdrıne ape che. dhmdı vykıtnı hamkı kadhı etle jghđo pn smı jse. tkrar ane lamchnno amt avse. je vykıtnum hrđy nırmı che ane je mıthı vanı bole che, raja teno mıtr thse. yhovanı drstı jnannı rkısa kre che ne dhokhabaj mansonı vanıne umdhı pade che. alsu mans bhanu kadhe che-rıstamam to smıh betho che, bhar nıkłum to phadı j khay. prstrınum mukh umdı khıı jevum che, je temam pđe che tena upr yhovano kop utre che. balkna hrđyamam murkhıı vse che prmtu sıstno dmdo tenamamthı tene dur hamkı kadhse. je dhnvan thva mate gırbne tras ape che athva je dhnvanne inam ape che te pote to gırb j rhe che. jnani mansona sbdo dhyanthı sambhl, ane hum tne je slah apum chum temam tarum cıtt lgad. jo tum tene khus gnto hoy ane tum tene tara hrđyamam smghrı rakhıı to teo sda tara hoth pr rıhe. hum tne aje a bđhum etla mate khum chum ke yhovı upr taro vısvas bese. mem tara mate subodh ane jnannı trıs khevto lkıhı rakhı che, ana dvara tum sty jnan pamıs ane tethı tum bhrosı patr aheval lıne tne jene moklyo che tenı pase jı ske. gırbne lumtıı nıhı, karn ke te gırb che, temj gırbne nyayalymam heran krıı nıhı. karn ke yhovı temno pks lese ane temnum hrı lenarna pran hrı lese. krodhı mans sathe mırtta n kr; ane guıso kpnarno smg n kr. rkheıne tum tena jevum vrtn krtam sıkhe ane jıvne jokhmmam nakhe. koino jamın thto nıhı ke koina devanı jvıbdarı lıı nıhı. jo tarı pase devum cukvıa mate kım pn nıhı hoy to tarı tlethı to tarı ptharı lı jse. tara pıtroe todela juna sımana pththr hthavıs nıhı. potana kammam kusl mansne tum jue to janje ke, te to raıaonı hajrıram rıheı, hlka mansonı hajrıram nıhı rhe.

23

jyare tum koi adhıkarını sathe khava bese tyare tum konı sathe betho che te dhyannam rakhje. ane jo tarı bhukh prbl hoy to tare gle chrı muk. svadıst vangıo mate jhurıs nıhı, karn ke te khorak chetramno hoy che. dhnvan thva mate tn todıne vaıtrum na krıı, hosiıar thıne pđtum mukje. te (dhn) amkhna plkarıramam uđı jse. paıso potana mate pamkho ugadse. akasıam uđıam grudnı jem te uđı jay che. kmıjıne tyam bhanum khais nıhı, ke tenı svadıst vangını tum iccha rakhto nıhı. karnke, e tara glamam valnı jem comtı jse. te tne “khao, pıo” khesı to khro, pn mnthı nıhı khe. tem khadhelo kılıyo pn tare okı kadhıo pđse, ane tem krelam vkhan nkamam jse. murkhne sıkhamn apıs nıhı, tarı smju slahno pn te tırskar krse. asłnı hdna pththro khseđıs nıhı, ane anathna khetromam prves krıı nıhı. karn, temnum rksn krnar blvan che; te tara vıruđdh temno pks lese. sıstıam cıtt prov ane jıanne tara kane dhr. balkne thpkı aptam vıclıt thı nıhı. jo tum tene pthkarsı to te kmı mrı jse nıhı. tare tene pthkarıvum, ane tene mrtyuthı ugarıvo. beta, jo tum dahyo thıı to marum hrđy hrkhase. tara modhe jıanna sara sbdo sambhlıne hum rajı thıı. tara mnımayı papını rırsıa n krıı, pn hmıesa yhovathı drıne calje. to tarum bhısvı uıjvl che ane tarı asa vyırtth nıhı jay. marı dıkra, marı vat sambhl ane dahıo tha, ane tara cıttne saca mager

dorje. draksars pinaraono athva to jeo chutthi mams khay che teno smg kris nhi. karnke, draksars pinarao ane khaudhrao kmgal dsane pame che. ane umdh temne cithrathi dhamki dese. tara potana pitanum khyum sambhl, e tara jnmdata che; ane tari jnetano vrddhavsthamam dhikkaris nhi. styne khridje pn vecis nhi; ha, jnan, sikhman ane buddhi khrid je pn tene vecis nhi. nitiman putrna pita anmdthi hrkhay che, ane je putr sano che te tena jnmdataane anmd apse. tara matapita prsn thay evum kr. ane tari jnetanum haiyu hrkhay evum kr. mara dikra, mne tarum hrdy ap ane tari amkho mara magorne lks-mam rakh. varamgna e umdi khai che ane prstri e apthothi bhrelo kuvo che. te lumtarani jem smtaine taki rhe che. ane ghna purusone avisvasu bnaeve che. kone aphsos che? kon gmgin che? kon jghde che? kon phriyad kre che? kon vgr karne ghvay che? koni amkho lal che? jeo draksars j pidha kre che ane jeo drasarsna nvam nvam misrnoni sodhamam hoy che teone. pyalamam clkta draksars same jois nhi, karnke, e shelaithi gle utri jay che. ane akhre te srpi jem krde che, ane nagni jem dse che. tari amkho citr-vicitr vstuo jose ane tare modhethi ultsult vani niklse. tne evum thse ke, hum smudrmam halkdolk thtam vhanmam suto chum. tum khese ke, “koie mne maryu pn mne vagyum nhi, koie mne jhudyu pn mne khbr pdi nhi, hum kyare jagis? calo phri ekvar pi nakhie.”

24

durjnoni irsya kris nhi ke temni sathe rhevani iccha sevis nhi. karn, temnam mn himsana vicaro kre che ane temna modhethi updrvni vani nikle che. jnan vde ghr bmdhay che; buddhithi te sthir thay che. ane vidya vde tena orda bdhi j jatni mulyvan ane sukhdayk vstuothi bhray che. srirbl krtam budhbl sarum, jnani vykit skitsali vykit krtam vdhare mhan che. kusl yojnathi yuddh jitay che, ane anek slahkarothi vijy niscit bne che. dhapn murkhna gja bharni vstu che, tethi te jaher sbhamam potanum mom kholi skto nthi. je bhumdu krva mate yukito rce che, te lokomam updrvi mans trike olkhay che. murkh pap bhreli yojnao ghdyu kre che, loko je vykit bdai hamke che tene dhikkare che. jo tme smkt avtam tmari himmt hari bessu to tme nbla cho. jeone mot mate ghdsi jvavam avta hoy temne chodav, jeo lthdte pge htya mate ji rhya hoy temne ugari le. jo tum khe ke, “ame to e janta nhot,” to je amt:krnoni kasni kre che te sum janto nhot? ane je tara jivno rksk che te sum janto n hot? ane te prtyek vykitne temnam krm prmane pachum nhi apse? mara dikra, mdh kha; te gunkari che, eno svad mitho che. jano ke jnan tmara jivn mate sarum che; jo tum tene prapt kre to tarum bhavi ujjvl che, tari asa vyrrh nhi jay. he dust mans, sjjnam ghr agl lag joi besi rhis nhi, tena ghr pr akrmn kris nhi. karnke, sjjn sat var pdse toye pachu ubho thse, pn durjn vippi avtam bhamgi pde che, paymal thi jay che. tara dushmani pdti joine hrkhais nhi, ane te paymal thay tyare raji n thi; nhi to yhova e jose ane naraj thase, ane tena uprthi potano ros pachu khemci lese. jeo duskmor kre che teni upr gusse thto nhi ke durjnni irsya krto nhi. karnke, durjnni koi bhavi nthi, teno divo holvai jse, mara dikra, yhovathi ane rajathi

drine calje, blvakhoro sathe kso smbmdh rakhis nhi; karn, temna pr acank apht avi pdse, ane kone khbr che ke bmne kevi paymali moklse? a jnaniona vcn che, nyaymam pkspat bavvo te yogy nthi. gunegarne nidors thravarnae bdha loko sap dese, prjao tene th-pko apse. pn jeo dosine thpko apse temnum bhlum thse. temna pr asirvad uttre. saso jvab maitribhrya cumbn jevo che. tarum bharnum kam kr, jmin khed, ane tarum ghr bamdh. karn vgr tara pdosi viruddh saksi puris nhi, tare modhe teni viruddh khotum bolis nhi. evum na khis ke, “ene mari sathe vrtav rakhyo che tevo j hum eni sathe rakhis, ene je kryu che tene hum pachum vali dis. hum alsu vykitna khetr-mamthi jine ttha mudh mansni draksavadi pasethi psar thto hto. tyare mem joyum to bdhe jhamkhra ugi niklyam htam. jmin kamtathi chvai gi hti. ane pththrni vad tuti pdi hti. e joine mem vicar kryo, e uprthi hum sikhyo ke, thodum umgho, thodum ghoru, hath jodine thodo aram kro. em krvathi tari ddrtra lumtarani jem ttha hthiyardhari yoddhani jem km-galavstha avi phomcse.

25

a pn sulemannam nitivcno che. je yhudiyana raja hijhikyana mansoe utari lidham htam koi babt gupt rhe temam devno mhima che, pn koi babt sodhi kad-hvi enam rajano gaurv che. jem akasni umcai ttha prthvini umdaini jem rajanum mn pn agadh che. camdimamthi nkamo bhag kadhi nakho etle rupano karigr temamthi vasn bnavi skse. tem raja pasethi du-stone dur kro etle tenum simhasn nyayvde sthir thse. rajani hajrimam potani bdai n krvi. mota mansoni jgae ubha n rhevum. umravna dekhtam tne nice utar-vamam ave tena krtam “am avo” krine upr besade e vdhum sarum che. tem je joyum hoy tene vise nyay-alye dodi jvavam utavl n kris, karn, jyare tne taro pdosi, khoto sabit krse to tum sum kris? tara pdosi sathena vivadnum jrur tum nirakrn kr, pn bija koini gupt vat khulli n krto. rkhe ne e sambhli jnar tari nimda kre ane tari kaymni bdnami thay. prsmgne anusrine bolelo sbd rupani toplimamnam sonanam phl jevo che. jnani vykitno thpko kane dhrnare mate sonani kdi ane sonana ghrenam jeva che. vphadar smdesavahk tena moklnar mate unalamam brph jevo sitl hoy tena jevo lage che, te potana dhnina atmane phrithi tajo kre che. je em khe che te bhet apse, pn kodi apto nthi, te vrsad vgrna vadl ane vayu jevo che. lambi mudtni snhsilitathi adhikarine pn kdac mnavi skay, ane koml jibh hamdkane bhage che. jo tne mdh mlyum hoy, to joie tetlum j kha; karnke jo tum vdhare pdtum khais to tum vmn kris. tum tara pdosina ghrmam kvci j ja; nhi to te tarathi km-taline taro dhikkar krse. potana pdosi viruddh juthi saksi purnar mans hthodi, trvar ttha tiksn tir jevo che. smktsmye dhokhabaj mans pr mukelo visvas sdela damt ane utri gyela pg jevo che. udas vykitni agl gito gavam te thmdimam amg prthi vstr kadhi leva jevum che, athva gha upr srko redva jevum che. jo taro stru bhukhyo hoy to tene khava mate rotlo ap. ane trsyo hoy to piva mate pani ap. em krvathi tum tena matha upr slgto kolso mukto hois. ane yhova tne teno bdlo apse. uttrno pvn vrsad lave che; tem

j cadikhor jibh krodhit chero upjave che. kjiyakhor strini sathe ghrmam amdr rhevam krtam dhabana khunamam vas krvo saro che. dur desthi avta subh smacar trsya gla mate sitl pani jeva lage che. je sijn mans dust mansni same pde che te dholayela jhrna ke jher bhrela kuva jevo che. vdhu pdtum mdh khavum sarum nhi, potani motai pote gavamam motai nthi. je vykit potani jat pr kabu dhavto nthi te mans kot vgrna ngr jevo che.

26

jem unalamam him, ane kapni krti vkhte vrsad kmosmno gnay tem murkhne smnan sobhtum nthi. jem bhtktiikli, ane jem udtum ababil pksi che. tem vinakarne apelo sap koine mathe utrtio nthi. ghodane mate cabuk, ane gdhedane mate lgam hoy che, tem mukhorni pithne mate dmdo che. murkhne teni murkhai prmane jvab n apvo, rkhehe tum pn tena jevo thi jay. murkhne teni murkhata prmane j uttr ap. jethi te jani ske ke te potane mane che tetlo buddhisali nthi. te vykit potano pg kapi nakhe che te potani jat sathe himsa kre che. tevij rite je koi murkh marpht smdeso moklave che. muskelio magva brabr che. murkhna modhamam sani vat e lmgdana pg jevum nkamum che. je vykit murkhne man ape che, te vykit gophnno pththr bamdhe. jem pidhelana hathmam kamtani dali hoy che tevi j rite murkhna modhamam sari vat. murkhne ke ek darudiyaane kame rakhnar koine pn vimdhnar banavalini jem saune nuksan kre che. jem kutro okelum khavane mate pachio ave che, tem murkh kreli bhul phri phrine kre che. pote potane jnani smjnar mans krtam murkh saro, ene sudhrvani vdhare asa che. alsu bhana kadhe che, “rstamam simh che, gliomam simh che.” jem barnum tenam mijagram pr phre che, tem alsu ptharimam phrya kre che. alsu potano hath thalimam nakhe che khro; pn tene pachio potana mom sudhi lavtam thak lage che. homsiyarithi uttr api ske teva sat manso krtam alsu potani njre potane vdhare dahyo gne che. je vykit, teno potano n hoy teva kjiyamam dkhl kre che, te kutrana kan pkdnarna jevo che. jeo khoynam, tir ttha pranghatk vstuo phemke che te ghelo mans che. tevi j vykit potana pdosine cheitrine, ‘e to hum gmt krto hto.’ em khenar che. bltn n hovathi agni holvai jay che; ane kuthli khor n hoy tyam kjiya smi jay che. jem amgara kolsane, ane agni lakdamne slgave che; tem kmkaskhor mans kjiya slgave che. nimda krnar vykitna sbdo svadist koliya jeva lage che; te srirna amtrtm bhagma utrij jay che. kutil hrdy ane mithi vane asuddh camdino dhol cdhavelam matina vasn jevo che. dhikkarva layk mans mnmam dgo rakhe che. pn potani vanithi tene chupave che. jyare te mithi mithi vato kre tyare visvas n krvo, karn, tena hrdyam ghni dust yojnao hoy che. vykit dmbhthi tiskarne chupave che, pn teni dustta jaher sbha same ughadi pdi jse. je khado khode te pde, ne jo koi vykit pththr gbdave to te pththr gbdine tena pr j pachio avine pde. juthi jibhe pote jeone ghayl krya che, temno te dves kre che; ane khusamt krnar vykitne loko nkare che.

27

avti kalni bdas maris nhi, karn, avtikale sum thi jay te tum janto nthi. taram vkhan bijane krva de, tare modhe n kr; parko bhle kre, tum n kr. pththr vjndar hoy che, ane reti bhare hoy che; prmtu murkhni uskerni bmnne krtam bhare hoy che. krodh krur che, ane kop relrup che, pn irsya agl kon tki ske? chupavela prem krtam ughado thpko saro che. mitrna gha pramanik hoy che, dusmnmam cumbn smkasil hoy che. dhrayelane mdh pn kdvm lage che, jyare bhukhyane kdvm pn mithum lage che. potanum ghr chodine bhtkti vykit potano malo chodi didhela pksi jevi che. jem sugmdhithi ane attrthi mn prsn thay che, amt:krnthi slah apnar mitrni mithasthi pn thay che. tara potana mitrne ttha tara pitana mitrne n tjis. vtiptine smye tara bhaine gher n jis. durna bhai krtam njikno pdosi saro. mara dikra jnani tha, ane mara hrdyne anmdthi bhri de, jethi mne mhenam marnarne hum jvab api skum. ctur vykit aphtne avti joine tene tale che, avicari mans agl vdhto rhe che ane tene lidhe shn kre che. ajanyano jamin thnarnam kpdam li levam, ane jo te duracari strino jamin thay to tene tabamam pkdi levo. je koi prodhiye uthine potana mitrne mote sade asirvad che, te tene sap sman lagse. comasam cutum chaprum ttha kjiyali stri bmnne brabr che. je tenine roki ske te pvnne roki ske, ane potana jmna hathmam lgavela telni sugmdh pn pkdi ske. lodhum lodhane tej bnave che, tem ek mitr bija mitrne tej bnave che. je koi amjiri sacve che te amjir khase, je potana dhnni kalji kre che te man pame che. jem mansono chero panimam prtibimbithay che, tevi j rite ek mansnum hrdy bija mansna hrdyam prtibimbithay che. jem seol ane abdon kdi trpt thtam nthi; te j rite mansni amkho kdi trpt thti nthi. rupum galva saru kuldi ane sonane mate bhththi hoy che tem vykitni priksa bija teni prsmas kre tena prthi thay che. ghmtimam anajni jem dlay toye murkhni murkhai n jay. taram ghetambkramni prsthitithi brabr mahitgar rhe. tara dhordhamkrni purti smbhal le. karn dhnn sda tktum nthi ane rajmugt kaym rtho nthi. sukum ghas vdhai jay tyam nvum ghas phute che, prvt prni vnsptio bhegi kri levamam ave che. ghetam tne vstro ape che, ane bkram taram khetrnum muly che; vli bkrimum dudh tne, tara kutumbne ane tati dasiona gujran mate calse.

28

koi pachl n pdyum hoy to pn dust vykit bhage che, pn bhli vykit to simhni jem himmtvan hoy che. gunathi bhrela desmam tena rajkrtao varmvav bdlay che. pn buddhiman ttha jnani rajkrta hethl te dirghkal prymt sthirta anubhve che. ashayne rmjadt grib vykit pakno tdrn nas krnar vrsadni heli jevo che. jeo niymthi dur vli jay che, teo durjne vkhane che, pn te palnara temno virodh kre che. dust manso nyay smjta nthi; pn jeo yhovane sodhe che teo a sglii babto smje che. avla mager calnara dhnnan krtam pramanikpne calnaro grib vdhare saro che. je putr niymne anusre che te dahyo che. prmtu nkama lokoni sobt rakhnar putr pitana namne btto lgade che. je koi vyajkhori ane vdhu pdti nphakhorithi smpttini vrdhdi kre che;

te dridri pr dya rakhnarne mate teno smgrh kre che. je vykit nitiniym palto nithi teni prarthna besvad hoy che. je koi pramanikne kumager bhtkavi de che, te tena potana j khadamam pde che, pn nidors mansum bhlum thay che. dhnvan potane dahyo mane che pn sano grib tena dvara sty jane che, jyare nyayi vijiy thay che jyare anmdotsv thay che. pn durjnoni cdhti thay che, tyare loko smtai jay che. je mans potana apradhone dhamke che, teni abadi thse nhi, pn je koi temne kbul krine teno tyag kre che, teo pr dya krvamam avse. je hmmesa savdhi rhe che te sukhi che, pn je nthor bni jay che te du:khi thse. gribo pr rajy krto dust rajkrta trad nakhta simh jevo ane dhsi avta rimch jevo che. smjn vgrno sasnkrtas julmo vdhare che, pn lobhno jene tirsakar che te lambo smy rajy krse. khun mate dosi vykit kbr trph agl vdhshe, koi tene mdd krso nhi. je pramaniktathi cale che te surksit che, je potana magerthi phmtay che. teni acank pdti thse. je mans potani jmin khede che, te pet bhrine jmse, prmtu jeo nkami vstuoni pachl dode che teo khub grib rhese. visvasu vykit asirvadthi bhrpur thse. prmtu utavle dhnvan thva jnarne sja thya vgr rhese nhi. pkspat krvo e yogy nithi; tem j koi mans rot-lana tukda mate guno kre te pn saru nithi. lobhi vykit paisadar thva mate dode che, pn tene khbr nithi ke potana upr dirdrta avi pdse. je prsmas kre che tena krtam je vykit thpkao ape che tene vdhu krpa mlse. je potana matapitane lumte ane potani mane khe ke, emam pap nithi, te nas krnarno sobti che. je vykit lobhi mnai hoy che, te jghda jgave che, pn jee yhova pr visvas rakhe che te sphl thse. je mans potani jat pr visvas rakhe che te murkh che; pn je koi dhapnthi vter che teno bcav thse. gribne dhn apnarne tyam khutvanum nithi, pn je amkhmimcamnam krse te ghna sap pamse. durjno stta pr ave tyare loko smtai jay che. jyare teoni pdti ave che tyare sjinoni vrddhi thay che.

29

je mans varmvar thpkao pamyas chtam potani grdn akkd rakhe che, te aksmat nas pamse, teno koi upay rhese nhi. jyare nyayi loko stta pr ave che tyare loko anmdotsv kre che, pn durjnna hathmam stta ave che tyare teo nisasa nakhe che. je koi jnanne prem kre te potana pitane anmd ape che; pn je varamgna sathe sbmdh rakhe che te potani smptti pn gumave che. nitiman nyayi raja desne sthirta aper che, pn lamc melvvanum cahe che te teno nas kre che. je mans potana pdosina khota vkhan kre che te tene phsavva jal pathre che. durjn potana papnam phamdnam phsay che. sjin anmd kre che. sjin gribona hitni cimta rakhe che. durjanne te smjvani pn pdi nithi. tirsakar krnar manso sher uskere che, prmtu hosiary rosne smave che. jo dahyo mans murkh sathe nyayalymam jay to to murkh dahi vykit pr gusse thse ane hsse, ane tyam kami sujhav nhi hoy. lohi trsya manso pramanik manso pr vair rakhe che, ane teo nyayi mansone mari nakhva mate jhure che. murkh mans potno krodh bhar thalve che, pn dahi vykit potani jatne kabumam rakhe che. koi sasnkrtas juthammum kane dhre che, to tena bdha amlaro dust thi jay che. gribne jeo temne tkliph ape che temnamam ek smanta che. yho-vae temne jivn apyu che. je raja visvasupnathi gri-

bono nyay kre che, teno hodro sdane mate sthir rhese. soti ttha thpkao jnan ape che; pn svtmtr mukelum balk potani mane phjet kre che. durjno stta upr ave che tyare pap vdhe che, pn sjino teoni pdti thti jose. tum tara dikrane siksa kris to te tara mate asirvadrup hse, te tara haiyane anmd apse. jyam smdrsn nithi, tyam loko svecchacari bni jay che, pn je devna niymne vlgi rhe che te sukhi che. gulamone ekla sbdhti sudhari n skay, karn, te smjse to pn gnkarse nhi. tme jhdpthi bolta mansne juo cho? tena krtam murkh mate vdhare asa che. nanpnthi ladmam uchrelo gulam pchithi te teno dikro thi jay che. krodhi mans jghda slgave che, ane gussavalo vykit ghna guna kre che. abhiman vykitne apmanit kre che, pn nmrtathi vykit smnan melve che. corno bhagidar potano j dusmn che; tene jubani apva mate bolavay che, pn saksai nithi purto. vykitno bhy e chtum che, pn je koi yhova pr visvas rakhe che te surksit che. sau koi saskni krpa sodhe che, pn nyay to yhova pasethi j mli ske che. pn sjino durjnone tirsakare che ane durjno saca mager calnarne dhutkare che.

30

a, masahna yakehna putr agurnam vcno che. manvino bodh: ithiel ane ukkalne. niscitrite hum mansoni vcce mhamurkh chum. hum manv jevo nithi. maramam mans jevi buddhi nithi. hum jnan sikhyo nithi ke nithi mne pvitr vsrnum jnan nithi. akasmam kon cdyo che, ane pachao nice utryo che? kone hvane muththimam bamdhi rakhi che? kone panine potana jhbhbhamam bamdhyum che? prthvini simao bdhi kone sthapi che? jo tum janto hoy, to tenum nam sum che? ane tena putrnum nam sum che? devnum prtyek vcn prkhelum che; jeo temnamam asry sodhe che temna mate te dhal che. tenam vcnomam tum kso umero kris nhi, nhi to te tne thpkao apse ne tum jutha trike purvar this." he yhova, mem tmari pase be vrdan magyam che; mara mrtyu phelam mne teni na padis nhi. asty ane vyrtthane marathi dur rakhje, mne dridrta ke drvy pn n ap; mne jrur jetlo rotlo apje. nhi to kdac hum vdhare smtust thav ane tne nkaru ane khum ke, yhova kon che? athva hum kdac grib thine cori kru ane pchi mara devna namne st krum. nokrni khrab vato je khothi che te tena malik agl n kr. rkhehe te tne sap de, ne tene je kryum htum tene mate tum dospatr thre. evi pn ek pedhi che ke je potana pitane sap ape che ane potani mane asirvad deti nithi. evi pn ek pedhi che je potane pvitr mane che, pn te potani mlintamamthi svcc thti nithi. evi pn ek pedhi che ke jemna ghmmadno pr nithi ane jeo saune tucchkarni njre jue che. evi pn ek pedhi che ke jemnam damt trvar jeva ane temna jdha chri jeva hoy che; teo prthvi prthi kmgalone ane lokomamthi jruriyat mmdone bhrkhi jay che. jlone be dikrio che. teo "apo! apo!" em ciso pade che. je kyarey trpt n thay, tev trn vstuo che. prmtu car, eva che ke je kdi'bs' kheta nithi: etle seol; vamjhninum udr, trsi jmin ane agni, je kdi 'bs' kheta nithi. je amkh tena pitani mskri kre che, ane teni matani ajna manvani na pade che. teni amkhne khinna kagda phodi namkho ane gighda khai jao. trn vstuo evi che, je mara mate ascryjnk che, prmtu car, evi che je mne smjati nithi; akasmam udda grudni

cal, khdk upr calta sapni cal, mdhdiye trta vhanni cal, ane yuvan stri sathena purusna vyvhar. vybhicari strini rit avi hoy che: teni khay che ane mom luchi nakhe che ane khe che ke,” mem ksum khotum kryu nthi.” trn vstuothi dhrti dhruje che, prmtu car, je enathi shn thti nthi; rajgadie bethelo gulam, ane khoraki vipulta manto murkh, prnva pameli premthi vmcit rheli stri, ane potani sethanini jgae aveli dasi. prthvi pr car vstu evi che, je nani che, pn atymt hosi-yar che: kidi kmi blvan prja nthi, pn teo unalamam potano khorak bhago kre che. khdkmam rheta sslam pn nirbl prja che, to pn teo srv potanam rhethan khdkomam bnave che. tidono koi raja hoto nthi. chtam teo bdham tolabmdh nikle che. ghroline tme tmaram hathmam pkdi sko, chtam te rajaona mhelmam pn hoy che. trn praniona pglam dmamdar hoy che, ha, carni cal dmamdar hoy che. etle simh je psuomam sauthi blvan che, ane koine lidhe piche hth krto nthi. vli sikari kutro; ttha bkro; temj potani prjane dorto raja ke jeni same thi skay nhi. jo tem grv krvani bevkuphi kri hoy ane koi bhumdo vicar tem kryo hoy, to taro hath taro mom pr muk. karn ke dudh vlovyathi makhnnikle, ane nak rgdvathi lohi nikle, tem krodhne chmchedvathi jhgdo ubho thay che.

31

masaa pasethi raja lmuelpa nitivcno je tene teni matae sikhvadya htm: “o mara putr, o mara grbhna dikra, he mari prtijnaona dikra, che. tari skit strio upr n khcirs, tem tari stta e rajaono nas krnara upr n vapris. draksars pivo te rajanum kam nthi, o lmucl; draksarsni pachl jhurvum e rajkrtnum kam nthi. karn ke pivane lidhe teo potana niymo bhuli jay che ane kc-dayelaone nispksnyay api ske nhi. jeo mrvani ani pr hoy tene draksars, ane jeo dubhayela hoy tene draksars apvo. teo draksars pi skse ane potani gribi bhuli jse ane potanam du:khone smbharse nhi. je pota mate boli skto nthi tene mate tum bol ane tum niradharona hkno pks kr. ane teno sako nyay kr, dindu:khiona ane jrurtmmdnam hkknum rksn kr. sdguni ptni kone mle? hiranane krtam pn enum muly vdhare che. teno pti tena pr puro visvas rakhe che, ane tene smptini koi khot nthi. te jivnbhr potana ptinum bhlum j kre che, kdi khotum krti nthi. te un ane sn bhagum kre che ane tene khmtthi potana hathe kamtvamam anmd mane che. te veparina vhan jevi che, te durthi potanam ann li ave che. ghrnam srve mate kha-vanum taiyar krva te prodh thtam phelam uthi jay che, ane teni dasio mate divsbhrna kamnum ayojn kre che. te bhar jay che, khetr tpase che ane khride che. potana nphamamthi te potana hatho vde te draksni vadi rope che. te khdtl ane bhare udyami che. te kmr ksine kam kre che. te potana veparna nphano khyal rakhe che. tethi ratbhr teno divo holvato nthi. te ek hathe puni pkde che ne bje hathe remtiyo clave che. te gribone udar mne ape che ane dindu:khine chute hathe mdd kre che. tenam ghrna sbhyo mate tene siyalani bik nthi. tenam akha kutumbe unnam kirmji vstr pherelam che. te potane mate rjaio bnave che; tenam vstro jhina mlmlnam ttha jambuda rmagna che. teno pti ngr drvaje adr pame che ane desnam mukhy agevanomam teni uthbes che. te vstro ane kmrbmdh

vnine veparione veceche. skit ane prtistha tena vstro che. te bhvisy vise cimtiti nthi. tene vrddhavsthano dr nthi. tena modhamamthi jnanni vato nikle che. nmr sucno teni jibhmamthi nikle che. te potana ghrmam bdha kamni dekhrekh rakhe che. ane te kdi als krti nthi. tenam smtano jivnmam umce ude che, ane tene dhnyvad ape che. ane tena pti tena vkhan kre che ane prmsa krtam khe che ke, jgtmam ghni sdacari strio che, pn tum te srv krtam uttm che. lavnyamk che, ane saudry ksnik che. prmtu yhovano dr rakhnar strini prmsa thse. tena kamni prmsa kro ane bhle te tene ngr drvaje prtistha apa

us namna desmam ayub name ek mans rheto hto. te bhlo, pramanik ane devthi drnar ane dust vstu krvani mnai krto hto. teno privar moto hto. ayubne sat putro ane trn putrio mli kul ds smtan hta. teni pase milktmam 7,000 ghetam, 3,000 umt, 500 jod bld, 500 gdhediom ane anek nokr-cakr htam. smgr purvivistarmam ayubna jevo koi dhnadhy mans n hto. ayubna srv putromam rivaj hto, drek putr potpotana jnmddinni ujvnmam potanam bhaibhenone nimmtmtrn apta. te smye sau sathe mline khatampita ane anmdrmod krtam. ayubna putro vara prmane teone ghre ujvni rakhta ane teo teoni bhenone ammtmtrn apta. tena smtano e ujvni krya pchi ayub vhehi svarma uthto ane dhnarprn krto. te vicarto, “mara smtano kdcac dimtahin thine teoni ujvni pr dev viruddh koi pap kryum hoy.” ayub hmesa a dhnarprn krto jethi tena smtanone teona paponi maphi mli jay. ek divs devduto yhovani agl bhega thya hta. teoni sathe dust setan pn upsthit hto. yhovae setanne puchyum, “tum kyam gyo hto?” setane yhovane jvab apyo. “hum prthvi pr amtem bhtkto hto.” pchi yhovae setanne khyum, “to pchi tem mara sevk ayubne joyo hse! te bhlo, pramanik, devthi drnar, anist vstuno inkar krnar che.” setane khyum, “ayub karn vina devni upasna kre che? tmara rksnthi tenum jivn, tenum ghr, teni smpti bdhumj surksit che. te je ki kre che temam tme tene sphl bnayvo che. ha, tme tene asirvad apya che. te etlo srimmt che ke tena gayna ane ghetam bkramna ghnnaghn akha desbhrmam che. ek var teni smpttine sprs kro, pchi juo, e kevo tmari samo thay che? te tmne tmari same j sap ape che ke nhi?” yhovae setanne khyum, “jo, teni tmam cijo hum tne sopum chum; pn tene nuksan krto nhi” e pchi setan yhovani hajri chodi calyo gyo. ek divse tena putro ane teni putrio teono mota bhaina ghrmam khatam htam ane draksars pita hta. te smye, ek smdesvahk avyo ane ayubne jnavyu, “tmara bldo khetr khedta hta ane pase gdhedha crtam hta. etlamam akanc sbaim lokoe amara pr humlo kryo. ane tmara bdha psuone upadi gya ane bdha sevkone mari namkhyia, phkt hum j bci gyo chum tethi hum tmne a smacar apva avyo chum.” jyare ek smdesvahk a kheto hto, etlamam vli bijo sevk avyo ane khyum, “akasmamthi vijli pdi che ane gayna ghno ane sevklo bline rakh thi gya che. phkt hum j bci gyo chum. tethi tmne hum a dukhd smacar kheva avyo chum.” te bolvanum purum kro te phela, ek trijo smdesvahk avyo ane khyum, “kasdioe sainikona trn tola moklya. teoe amara pr humlo kryo ane umto li lidha. teoe sevkone mari nakhya che. tmne a smacar apva phkt hum j bci gyo chu.” jyare te a kheto hto, tyam hji ek avyo ane khyum, “tara putro ttha tari putrio temna motabhaina ghrmam khatam htam ane draksars pitam htam. pchi rnmamthi andharyo jordar pvn avyo ane ghrne phumki maryu. ghr tmara putro ane putrio pr pdyum ane temne mari nakhya phkt hum j bcigyo chum. tethi hum tmne a smacar apva avyo chum.” pchi ayub ubho thyo. tene sokmam tena kpdam phadi nakhyam, mathum mum-davi namkhyum ane jmin pr pdine devne upasna kri. khyum ke, “mari matana grbshthanmamthi hum ngn avyo hto ane mara mrtyu smye pn mari pase ksum

j nhi hoy.yhovae apyum, ane yhovae li lidhum che; yhovana namne dhny ho.” a bdhum bni gyum, pn ayube dustta kri nhi. deve khotum kryu htum em tene khyum nhi.

2

phri ek vkht devduto yhovani smks hajr thya, tyare teoni sathe setan pn avine yhovani agl hajr thyo. yhovae setanne puchyum, “tum kyam ji avyo?” setane yhovane khyum, “hum prthvi pr care trph bhtkto hto.” yhovae setanne puchyum ke, “sum tem mara sevk ayubne dhyanthi joyo che? prthvi pr tena jevo koi nthi. te bhlo, pramanik, devthi drnar, anist kmor krvano inkar krnar che. ene heran krvane tem mne pdkar phkeyo ane te pn koi karn vgr,ane te chtam pn te teni pramanikane drdhtathi vlgi rthyo che.” setane yhovane jvab apyo, “mans koipn bhoge potanum jivn bcavto hoy che. te camdine bdlle camdi pn ape che. tme tena srirne sprs kro ane mamdgi apo. pchi juo, te tmari samo thse ane tmara pr sap vrsavse.” pchi yhovae setanne khyum ke, “ja, hum ene tara hathmam sompu chum. tare enum je krvum hoy te krje; phkt teno jiv bcavje.” pchi yhovae pasethi setan calyo gyo, tene ayubne tena pgna rthiyathi te tena matha sudhi dukhdayk gummdathi bhri didho. tethi ayub dhumlam betho, ane teni khmjval mtadvia tena gha ne khjvalva tene matina ek tutela tukdano dev-yog kryo. teni ptnie tene khyum, “tme hju pn devne vlgi rhyam cho? tme dev pr sap vrsavo ane jivnno tyag kro!” prmtu ayube uttr apyo, “tum to ek murkh strini jem bole che, sum apne devna haththi matr sukh j svikarvanum, dukh nhi?” ava dukhmagm pn ayube kdi devni viruddh ek sbd pn uccaryo nhi. a ayub pr avi pdeli apthoni vat tena trn mitrona janvamam avi teoe temna ghr chodya ek bijane sathe mlya. teo ayub prtye shanubhuti drsavva ane tene asvanm apva jva mate smmmmt thya. te mitrona nam temanthi aliphajh, suhithi bildad ane naamamthi sophar htam. teoe durthi ayubne joyo ane hve te olkhi n skay tevo thi gyo hto tethi teo mote avaje rdyia, sokna marya potana vstro phadi namkhyia ane teono sok vykt krva, teo teona matha pr reti vrsavva lagyam. teo sat divs ane sat rat teni sathe jmin pr besi rhya. teo ek sbd pn bolya nhi. karnke teoe joyum ke ayubnum dukh khub visal htum.

3

ayub jnmyo hto te divsne sap de che. ayube khyum; “mne em thay che ke hum jnmyo te divs hmesmate ardsy thi jay! mne thay che te divs amdhkarmam j hot, ane hum icchum chum dev te divs bhuli jay! mne thay che teoe khyum ke ‘te ek chokro chem,’ te rat avi n hot! hum icchum chum te divse koi rosnii jhlkti n hot. hum icchum chum te divs amdhkar bhryo hot evo kalo jevum kalum mrtyu, hum icchum chum, te divse vadlo smtai gya hoy, hum icchum chum, hum jnmyo te divsthi kalam vadlo prkasne bividavi bhgadi muke. hum icchum chum amdhkar te ratrine pase rakhe, pmcagmam te sukhno divs koi mhinamam pn te n gayna. te ratri koi vstu utpn kre nhi, te

ratre anmdni ekpn bum n smbhlay. ketlak jadugro hmmea ajgrne jgadva ctur hoy che. te toone hum jnmyo hto te divsne sap upr sap apva do. te divsna prbhatna tara amdhkarmam rhe, te ratri bhle svar thvani rah joya kre prmtu prkas te a ugta suryna phela kironne n jue. te ratri mara jnm kravya vgr rhi nhi tethi mne a muskelio dekhaya vgr rhi nhi. hum grbhs-thanmam j mri kem n gyo? jnmtamj kem pran n chodyo? mari matae sa mate mne tena ghumtno pr rakhyo? matae sa mate mne dhvdavyo? jyare hum jnmyo tyare j mri gyo hot toe atyare mne samti hot mne thay che, hum arammam umgho hot. jeo agau prthvi pr rajao ane vidvan manso sathe rheta hta te mansoe potane mate mkano bmdhavya hta te atyare nas pami gya che ane smapt thi gya che. ane hum dhnvan rajkrtao jemne temna ghro adhik sona ane camdithi bhri didhela che teoni sathe samtiny ane sukhdayi thi gyo hot! mrelum jnme ane jminmam dati de temni pethe sa mate hum e balk n hto? mne thay che jene divsno prkas joyo nthi te ek balk jevo hum hot! adhm manso jyare kbr bhega thay che tyare heran krvanum bmdh kre che ane je loko thakela che teone kbrmam samti lage che. gulamone pn kbrmam aram mle che karnke teone cokidaro tena pr bumo padta te smbhlatum nthi. bdhaj jatna loko kbrmam che-mhtvisil ane mhtv vgrna loko gulam tena dhnithi mukt hoy che. mans je pida bhogvi rhyo che sa mate jivta rhyam krvm che. ek duk:khi atmavala mansne sa mate jivn apay che? te mansne mrvani iccha che pn mot avtmu nthi. te duk:khayi mans chupayela kh-jana krta motne vdhare sodhe che. te lokone teoni kbr mlta khus thse. teo teoni smadhi melvvathi anmd pamse. prmtu dev teoni aspas rkasa krti ek dival che ane teonum bhvisy gupt rakhe che. jyare khavano smy thay che tyare hum matr duk:khithi nisasano nakhum chum, anmdno nhi ane mari phriyado bhar panini jem reday che. mne dr che ke mne kami bhymkr thvanum che ane brobr temj thyum. hum samt rhim skto nthi, hum svsth thi skto nthi, hum aram kri skto nthi, hum khubj uddhign thyo chum. jeni mne vdhare bik lagti hti tej mne thyum.”

4

pchi temanna aliphajhe jvab apyo ke, “sum, hum tne ekad be sbd khum to tum shn kri skis? ane hve hum khyam vgr pn kevi rite rhi skum? jo, tem ghna lokone slah api che, ane tem anek durbh hathone mjbnt krya che. tara sbdoe pdtane ubha krya che, ane jem loko potani jate pgbhr nthi temne tem prbl krya che. prmtu hve jyare muskelio tare mathe avi pdi che, tyare tum utsah bhmg thi gyo che, jyare taro varo avyo che tyare tum gbhray jay che. dev prtye tne khrekhr visvas che? tari visvsnityane karne tum asa rakhe che? vicari jo, nidors loko kdi nas pamy che? kdi ek sari vykitno nas thyo che? mne evo anubhv che ke, jeo pap ane adcno vave che, teo tevum j te lne che. devni ek phumkthi j teo udi jay che, temna ek kopna phumphada matthi j teo phemkai jay che. dusto brada pade che ane simhni jem ghurke che. prmtu dev dustone munga kri de che, ane teona damt todi nakhe che. ha, te dust loko, sikar sodhi n ske teva simh jeva che. teo mri jay che ane teona bc-

cam rkhdhi pde che. hmna ek gupt vat mari pase avi, ane tena bhnkara mara kane pdya. jyare mansne ratre nidra gheri vle che tyare ratnam smdrso prthi avta vicaromam- hum bhythi ji gyo ane maram srj had ththri uthyam. tyare ek atma mara momne spsirne psar thi gyo ane mara srirnam ruam ubha thi gyam. te sthir ubho rhyo, pn hum tenum svrup olkhi skyo nhi. ek akrti mari smks avine ubhi rhi, ane tyam samti hti. pchi mem ek khubj samt avaj sambhlyo. ‘sum mans dev krtam vdhare nyayi hoi ske? sum te tena srjnar har krtam vdhare pvitr hoi ske? juo, tene tena svrgna sevkomam visvas nthi; e to ena devdutonon pn vamk kadhe che. to vstut: loko vdhare khrab che! loko pase matina ghro jeva srir che. temna paya gmdvadmam hoy che. teone kcrine marvum te ptmgiya marva krtam pn shelum che. teo svarmam jivta hoy che pn samj pdta to mrtyu pame che. teo sdane mate calya jay che, koi teoni cimta krtum nthi. jo teona tnbuna dordam upr tanyam hoy toe a loko dhapn rhit mri jay che.”

5

“hamk mri jo hve; tne jvab apnar koi che khrum? tum hve kya devdutne srne jse? krodh murkh mansne mari nakhe che, irsya murkhno nas kre che. mem murkh mansne jd nakhtam joyo che, pn pchi acank apht avi pde che. tenam smtanone mdd krvavalum koi nthi, teo nyayalym bhagi pdyam che. ane teono bcav kre evum koi nthi. teono ubho pak bhukhya loko khai jay che, thorkamtamamthi pn teo lumti jay che. teoni smpttino upyog teone bdle bija kre che! jtil smsyao dhrtimamthi nthi ugti, ane muskelio jminmamthi nthi phutti. prmtu jem agni tnkho peda kre che teviv rite mnusy jtil smsyaoono samno krva j jnmyo che. chtam jo tme mne pucho to hum dev pase jis ane temni same maro kisso rju kris. dev, ghni asky ane mhan vstuo kre che je loko smji skta nthi. te agnit cmtkaro kre che. te prthvi pr vrsa vrsave che ane khetromam jl phomcade che. te grib ane nmr lokone ucc bnave che; ttha sokaturone umce cdhavi surkasa ape che ane samti ape che. te calak, dust lokoni yojnao bgadi nakhe che jethi teo sphl n thay. kpti loko pn potana j chlqptmam phsai jay che. dev temna dustkmorno nas kre che. dhole dhade teo amdharane bhtkay che, teo amdhjnni jem khre bpore ratni jem phampha mare che. dev gribne motmamthi bcave che. te teone mjbnt lokona blithi bcave che. tethi gribne asa rhe che ane dustonum mdhum cup kri devamam avse. dev jene sudhare che te bhagysali che, mate tum srj smrth devni siksani avjna kris nhi. karnke te duk:hi kre che ane te j pato bamdhe che; gha kre che ane gha ruhjave pn che. teo tmne ch aphtomamthi bcavse, satmithi tmne duk:kh thse nhi. teo tmne dukalna smye mrtyumamthi ane yuddhna smye trvarna trasmamthi bcavi lese. nimdakhorothi tum surksit rhis, ane aphtni same pn tum nirbh rhis. vinas ane dukalne tum hsi kadhis. ane prthvi prnam himsk psuothi tum gbhras nhi, tara khetna pththro pn tari dlilmam bhag lese, jmgli janvro pn tari sathe suleh krse. tum bhar hois tyare pn tare tara ghni ksi cimta krvani rheshe nhi, ane tum tara potana vadane tpasi jois, to bdhum surksit hse. tne puskl smtano

thse ane prthvi prna ghasni jem tara vmsjo pn gha
thse. tum jem lnnini rtum sudhi ghmu uge che tem,
tum tari brobr paki ummre tari kbrmam jis. ame a
vatno abhyas kryo ane ame janie chie ke teo saca che.
tara potana bhla mate mari a slahne tum dhyanam
le.”

6

pchi ayube a mujb jvab apyo: “are! mara du:kho
ane vednaone trajve toli skay em hot to! to te smu-
droni reti krtam pn vjnmam vdhare hot. mara vcno
murkh jeva lagvanum ej karn che. srsvmrth deve
mne tena bantthi bhri didho che. temna vismy ban-
thi maro atma vimdhai gyo che. devna bhyank ssro
mari same mukaya che. jmgli gdheda jyare ghas mle
che tyare bhumkta nthi. jyare ghas mltum hoy tyare
bldo brada padta nthi. mitha vgrno besvad khorak
kon khay? athva idana sphed bhagno koi svad hoy
che? hum tene adkva nthi magto; e jatna khavanathi
hum thaki gyo chum. are! dev mari prarthna svikare
ane mari asa puri kre! mne thay che dev mne kcni
nakhe, jra agl vdhe ane mne mari nakhe. ane jo e
mne mari nakhe, to mne ek vatno dilaso thse, mne ek
vatni khusi thse, ke atlum bdhum du:kh hova chtam
me pvitr devnam vcno prmane calvani na padi nthi.
hve maramam evum te kryum bl che ke hum shn kyer
jaum? ane evo te kevo maro amt avvano che ke hve
hum dhiri rakhum? sum hum kaim pththr jevo mjbnt
chum? sum marum srir pittlnum bnelum che? at-
yare mne mari jatne mdd krvani skit nthi karnke mari
pasethi sphlta li lidhi che. musibtmam pdela mansne
ena mitrono sath hovo joie, kdacne te srsvmrth devne
tjyide. pn tme, mara bhaio, mne visvasu n hita. hum
tmara pr visvas kri skum nhi; tme jhrnam jeva cho je
koivar vhe che ane biji koivar nhi. jhrnao ghera hoy
che jyare teo brph ane himthi bhrela hoy che. prmtu
grmimam te sosai jay che, ane emna pet sukai jay che;
vepario vlamk ne anusrine jta jta rnmam avi jay che
ane teo asy thi jay che. temna vepario panini sodh kre
che. sebana masaphro asapurvk rah jue che. teone
khatr hti ke teone pani mlse, prmtu te niras thya
hta. tevij rite tme mara kthin smymam gbhrai jine
marathi modhum phervi ane mne mdd krvani na padi
hti. mem tne puchyum htum! ke, mem tmari slah
mate puchyum htum? sum me tmne khyum, ‘mne
mara struna pmjamamthi bcavo? heran krnaraothi
mne mukt kro? pn tme mne mukt rite tmari slah api.
mne kho mem sum pap kryu che? mne sikhvo ane
hum tmne atkavis nhi. sty vcn ghnam askark hoy
che. pn tmari dlilo kaipn purava krti nthi. sum tme
mano cho ke tme mne phkt sbdothi sudhari sko? pn
htas mansna sbdo pvn jeva hoy che. anathona bhagni
vstuo jitva mate tme kdac jugar pn rmo eva cho. atma
tmara mitrona bhoge nphe kro cho. mari same juo!
hum tmari agl juthum nhi bolum. atlethi atki jav, mne
anyay n kro, atlethi atko, mem kai khotum kryum
nthi. tme em mano cho ke hum juthum bolum chum?
sacum ane khotu e be vcceno bhed hum parkhi skto
nthi?”

7

ayube khyum, “sum prthvi pr manse muskelio vethvi
pdti nthi? sum mansnum jivn mhentanum api kame
rakhel kamdar jevi nthi? e to aturtathi chamydani
rah jonar sevk ane potana pgarni rah jonar mhentanu
li kame rhela kamdar jevi che. mare arthhin mhi-
nao ane kmtalabhreli ratrio psar krvi pde che. hum
jyare suva jau chum ‘tyare phela vicarum chum ke
uthvana smyne thvane ketli var lagse?’ ratri psar thya
kre che. hum sury uge tyam sudhi pdkha phervya
krum chu. mara srir pr dhul jami jay che ane emam
kida pydam che. mari camdi sukaine trdai gi che.
mara divso vnkrna kamta krtam vdhu jhdp che, ane
asao vinano mara jivvno amt ave che. dev yad rakhjo,
marum jivn matr ek svas che. hum phri kmi sarum
jois nhi. dev, tme mne phri joso nhi; thodivar pchi
tme mne sodhso pn hum calyo gyo hois. jem vadlam
vikherai ane alop thi jay che, je kbrmam jay che ne
phri kdi upr avse nhi. te potane gher phri kdi pacho
phrse nhi, te kutumbthi ane ghrthi hmes mate dr thi
jse. mne maro ubhro thalva do, maro atma smkt-
mam che tethi hum samt rhis nhi. hum bolis; mara
atmani vednane karne hum marum du:kh rdis. he
dev! tme mne eklo sa mate mukta nthi? sum hum
smudr ke smudrnum prcmd prani chum? tme maro
coki-phero rakho cho? jyare hum em khum chum,
“hve ptharimam sui jaum tyare mne cen pdse, mne kl
vlse. tyare tme mne bhyank svpno dvara bividavo cho.
ane smdrsnothi mne gbhravo cho. tyam hum jivvane
bdle gumglaine mri jau to vdhare sarum. hve hum
trasi gyo chum. mare kaym mate jivvum nthi. mne
eklo rheva do. mara jivvno koi arth nthi! dev, tme
mnusyne mhtvpurn sa mate gno cho? tmare sa mate
tene man apvum joie? tme sa mate tena pr dhyan
apvani pn tsi lo cho? roj svare tme teni mulakat
kro cho ane tme prtyek ksne teni ksoti kro cho? sa
mate tme mne chodi detam nthi? jethi hum bojarup thumk
glum etlo smy pn tme mne eklo kem mukta nthi? dev,
tme loko upr dhyan apo, jo me pap kryu hoy, kami
vamdho nhi, hum sum kri skum? tme sa mate mne
tmaram nisan bnayvo che? jethi hum bojarup thi gyo
chum? tme mne khotu krva bdl sa mate sidhi rite
maph krta nthi? tme mara papone sa mate sidhi rite
maph krta nthi? thodaj smymam hum mri jis ane ma-
timam mli jis. tme mne sodhso, pn hum tyam hois j
nhi.”

8

tyare bildad suhie ayubne jvab apyo, “tum kyam sudhi
avi vato krya kris? tara tophani sbdo kyam sudhi vm-
toliyani jem tara mukhamthi niklya krse? sum dev
anyay kre che? srsvmrth dev, je vat saci che tene sum
bdle che? jo tara smtanoe temni viruddh pap krya hse,
to tene temne te mate sja kri che. jo tum khmtthi de-
vni sodh krse ane emni kruna yacse, ane tum jo pvitr
ane saro hois to e tne jhdpthi mdd krva avse ane tne
taram kaydesrna ghrne, pacha api dese. pchi tari pase
phela htum tena krta ghnum vdhare hse. tum phe-
lani pedhione puchi jo! jani le apna pitro sum sikhya
hta? apne to ajkalna chie, ane kamij janta nthi. ahim
prthvi prnum apnum jivn pdchaya jevum alp che. teo

kdac tne sikhvi skse. kdac teo tne teo je babt sikhya hoy te sikhvi ske. sum kadv vina kml uge? jl vina bru uge? na, jo pani sukai jay to teo pn sukai jse. loko je isvrne bhuli jay che te pela bruo jeva che. je vykit isvrne bhuli jay che tene asa rheshe nhi. te mans pase adhelva mate kai nthi. teni surksa kroliyana jal jevi che. jo ek vykit kroliyana jalane adheli ne teko le to te tuti jay te kroliyana jalano asry le che pn te tene teko apse nhi. te mans vnsptina ek chod jevo che jeni pase puskal pani ane sury prkas che. teni dalio akha bgicamam phelay che. pththr pr ugvani jgya sodhta te jhthabmd pththron dhamki de che. pn jo ene ekvar ukhedvamam ave to pchi e ugyam htam ke nhi eni khbr pn pde nhi. a to tena margnum sukh che, ane jminmamthi bija chod ugi nikle che! prmtu dev nidors lokone kdi asmrth krse nhi, ane admirne kdi mdd krse nhi. teo tara cherane hasyithi ane tara hothone anmdna pokarothei bhri dese. taro tirsakar krnara dumnso srmthi chupai jse ane dustona ghrbar nas pamse."

9

tyare ayube jvab apyo: "ha, hum janum chum ke tum sacum bole che. prmtu dev satheni dlil mans kevi rite jiti ske? jo dev teni sathe dlil kre, to devna 1,000 prsrnomamthi sum ochamamocho ekno jvab te api skse? te vidvan ttha srvsrth che, koipn mans ija pamy a vgr dev same ldi ske tem nthi. te dev jyare gumsse thay che tyare prvtone hlavi de che ane teone teni khbr pdti nthi. dev prthvine hlavva dhrtikmpo mokle che. dev prthvina payao hlavi nakhe che. jo te ajna kre, to sury ugse nhi, ane e taraone gomdhi ske che jethi teo jhgmgi ske nhi. tene ekle hathe akasne pathryu che, ane smudrna moja pr cale che. tene spsitr, mrgsirs ttha krttika bnayva che. tene dksini akasna nkstro rsjya che. dev adbhut karyo kre che je loko smji skta nthi. ane koi gni n ske tenathi vdhare cmtkari karyono krta che. te mari bajumamthi psar thay che; pn hum temne joi skto nthi. te agl calya jay che, pn hum temne joi skto nthi. te jo ocimtana ave ane temne je kim joitum hoy te jhdpmari pdavi le to temne kon roki ske? tene kon puchi ske, 'tme a sum kro cho?' isvr temno gusso rokse nhi rhabnam mddgaro pn devthi dre che. mansno grv teni same ogli jay che. to pchi matr mara jeva ki dlilone ble eni same ubha rhi ske? nidors hova chtam hum temne jvab api skto nthi mara nyayadhis pase dyani bhikh mangum etlum j hum kri skum. hum jo eni same phriyad krum ane te jvab ape to. mne khatri che te marum sambhlse nhi. te mne kcri nakhva tophan moklse. karn vgr te mne vdhare ghayl krse. te mne svas leva dese nhi, pn mne muskeliothi bhrpur kri dese. hum devne hravi skis nhi, te khubj skit-sali che. hum devne nyayalymam li jine mari trph nispks rhevano agrh kri skis nhi. hum nidors chum, pn hum je kami khum chum temam hum gunegar j dekhau chum, hum nidors chum pn jyare hum bolu chu, maru modhu mne apradhi sabit kre che. hum nidors chum, pn sum vicar krvo te hum janto nthi. hum mara potana jivne dhikkarum chum. 'mans kdac bhle vamk vgrno ke anist hoy prmtu drekre srkhij vstu thay che. te bdhano nas kre che.' jyare

koi bhyamkr babt bni jay ane ek nidors mansne mari nakhvamam ave to sum dev tena pr hsse? jyare dust mans ek prdesne kbjamam li le che, to te nyayadhisone sum thi rhyumm che te jova mate roke che? e jo sacum hoy to pchi dev kon che? mara divso ek dodvir krta pn vdhare jhdpthi psar thi jay che. mara divso psar thi rhya che ane tema koi anmd nthi. jhdpthi psar ttha vhanni jem amte potana sikar pr tuti pdta grudni jem mara divso calyam jay che. jo hum em khum ke 'hum mara du:kh vise bhuli jis. ane khush thine dev same phriyad n krvano nirny krum.' vastv-mam ksum bdlatum nthi. vytha hji pn mne drave che. hum janum chum ke tme mne nidors nhi gno. hum phelethij gunegar thrayo chum. to hum phokt sa mate srm krum chum? jo himthi hum marum srir dhoom ane sabuthi mara hath cokhkhram krum. to pn dev mne khaimam nakhi dese ane mara potanam j vstro mne ghra krse. hum maro potano bcav kri skto nthi karnke tme mara jeva mans nthi. apne ek bijane nyayalymam mli skie tem nthi. tme mans hot to apne sari rite vad-vivad kri skyam hot. mari iccha che, koi adiyo hot ke je bmne pksne sambhli ske. hum icchum chum evum koi hot je apn bmneno nyay kri skyo hot. hum icchum chum, devno siksa dmd mara prthi lile evum koi hot, to pchi dev mne kyarey dravse nhi. to hum devno dr rakhya vgr tene modhamodh khi dis. pn hmnam hum em kri skum tem nthi.

10

hum jivnthi kmtali gyo chum. hum mukt rite phriyad kris. hum du:kh ane kdvasthi bolis. hum devne khis ke, 'mne dosit n thravo; tme mari sathe sa mate jhgdo kro cho te mne btavo. dev, sum mne du:kh apine tmne anmd mle che? evum lage che tme je srjn kryu che teni tmne kalji nthi. athva to kdac tme dust lokoni yojnaothi khus thao cho? sum tne crmcksu che, athva sum tum mansni jem jue che? sum tmara divso amara divso jetlam tumkam che? tmarum jivn mansna jivn jetlum tumku che ke tme mari bhul sodho cho ane mara pap sodho cho. tme sari rite jano cho ke hum nidors chum. tme jano cho ke tmara hathmamthi mne koi bcavi ske tem nthi. tme tmara potana hathe mne ghdyo che, prmtu hve teo bhega thine maro vinas kre che. yad rakho ke hum matimamthi bnelo chum. sum hve tme mne pachu matimam melvi deso? tme mne ek batlimamthi bijimam em dudhni jem redyo che ane mne pnirni jem vlovo cho. tme mne camdi ane mamsthi mdhi lidho. tme mne hadkam ane snayuothei vni lidho che. tme mne jivn apyum, mari sathe dyalu rhyam, tme marum dhyan rakhyum ane mara atmanum rksn kryum. chtam tmara hrdivmam to tme a chupavyum htum. hum janum chum ke tmara mnmm a htum: tme jota htam ke hum pap krum chum ke nhi, eva iradathi ke jo hum pap krum to mne siksa krya vgr chodvo nhi. jo hum pap krum, to mare mate bhum khrab thse. pn jo hum nidors hois to pn hum marum mathum upr uthavi skis nhi. hum khubj srmimdo ane mumjhayelo chum. jo hum abhimani hou to tme simhni jem mari pachl cho ane phrithi tme mari same tmari adbhut skit btavo cho. tme mari viruddh nva saksio lavo cho,

ane mara upr tmaro ros vdharo cho: ane maro samno krva ek pchi ek sainy moklo cho. to pchi tme mne sa mate grbhmamthi bhar kadhoy? ena krtam to hum mrtyu pamyo hot, koie mne joyo suddham n hot to e kevum sarum that! hum icchum chum ke hum kyarey jivyo n hot! hum icchum chum ke hum mari matana grbhmamthi sidho kbrmam lijvayo hot. tmne khbr nthi ke hum hve thoda smy mate jivvano chum? mrtyuna pdchaya ane amdhkarno prdes, ke jyamthi koi pacha avtum nthi tyam hum jau te phela mari pase je thodo smy bcyo che teno anmd mne mani leva do. a mrtyu des to mdhyatrina ghor amdhkar jevo des che; e to mrtyuchayano des che jyam bdhum astvyst che ttha prkas pn amdhkarrup che.”

11

tyare sophar naamathie ayubne uttr apyo: “atla bdha sbdo niruttr rhese? jo koi mans bhu bole to te tene sako thravse? sum tum vicare che ke vato krine tum bija mansone cup kri dis? tum sum vicare che ke tum devni mskri kris ane tne koi thpko nhi ape? karnke tum khe ch ke, ‘hum je khum chum te sacum che. hum devni njrmam nidors chum.’ hum icchum chum ke, dev bolse ane tne khese ke pote sum vicare che! dev tne dhapnna rhsyo vise khese. te tne khese ke drek vat ne be baju hoy che. ane tum khatri rakhje ke te tne tara dosoni patrtathi ochi sja ape che. ayub, sum tum khrekhr mane che ke tum devne smje che? tum srsvmthm devne smji skto nthi. tum svrgni babt kami kri skse nhi. seol babte tum kami janto nthi. tenum map prthvi krtam pn mhan ane smudr krtam pn visal che. te dhsi jine koini pn dhrpkd kre; ane teno nyay krva tene nyayalymam ubho kri de to tem krtam temne kon atkavi ske? sace j dev jane che kon nirrthk che. jyare dev anist jue che tyare te tene yad rakhe che. pn murkh mansne te buddhiman kre che, ane jmgli gdhedina bcca jeva mansne te sudhare che. pn tare tara hrdyne matr devni seva krva mate j taiyar krvum joie ane teni prarthna krva tare tara hath teni bhni upr krva joie. jo tara hath papthi bhrela hoy to tene svchh kri nakh! taram ghrmam anist ne dakh! thva deto nhi pchi tum dev same srmaya vgr joi skse ane bhy vina dev smks ubho rhi skse. vhi gyela panini jem tum tarum dukkh bhuli jis. ane tara dukkho bhutkal bni jse. tarum jivn mdhyanna suryithi pn vdhu ujlum thse. ane amdhkar pn prbhatna prkas jevo bni jse. pchi tum surksa anubhvis karnke tyam asa che. dev tari smbhal lese ane tne visamo apse. tum niramte sui skse ane tne koi heran krse nhi. ane ghna loko tari pase mdd magva avse. dust loko kdac mdd magse, prmtu teo temni muskelimamthi chtki skse nhi. temni asao temne mrtyu sudhi dori jse.”

12

tyare ayube uttr apyo ke, “ha, tme j prjana dhapnno bhmdar cho; tmara mrtyuni sathe dhapn pn mri prvarse! prmtu tmari jem mne pn dhapn ane akkl che; ane hum tmara krtam uttro nthi; ha, e bdhum kon nthi jantum? ‘ek divs dev mari prarthna sambhlta hta;’ pn hve to mara mitro pn mari pr hse che, hum

khrekhr sako chum ane nidors chum chtam teo hse che. je lokone muskelio nthi, teo je lokone muskelio che temno tirskar kre che. sthir mans jena pg lthdi rhyam che tene chetre che. cor dakuona ghr abad thay che. teo sukhthi jive che ane devne pdkarnarao surksit hoy che; teoni takat te j temno dev che. prmtu psuone tme pucho to te tmne sikhvse, jo pksione pucho to te tmne khese. athva prthvine pucho, te tmne sikhvse; smudrmamni machlione pucho to te tmne mahiti apse. drek vykit jane che ke a srvnum yho-vae srjn kryum che. bdhamj jivo ttha mnusyno atma pn devna j hathmam che. jem marum mukh sara bhojnno svad parkhe che te j rite jyare hum sambh-lum chum tyare marum mn styni prkh kre che. ame khiye chie, ‘vrdhd purusomam dhapn hoy che, ane paki vymam smjn hoy che.’ prmtu khrum dhapn ane sarmthy to devnam j che. smj ane stta to teni pase j che, te mha prakrmi che. te je kami phadi nakhe che te phrithi bamdhi skatum nthi. jyare te mansne ked kre che, tyare koi tene chodavi sktum nthi. jyare te vrsadne atkave che, etle jmin sukai jay che ane jyare te vrsadne chodi che che, tyare pani prthvi pr phri vle che. dev srsvmrth che ane hmesse jite che. chetnara ane chetrayelam bmne tenam hathmam j che. te rajmmtrionni buddhi lumti le che ane nyaykr-taone murkha bnav che. rajao bhle lokone ked-mam pure, pn dev te lokone mukt kre che, ane temne skitsali bnav che. te dev yajko pasethi temni stta amcki le che srkari adhikarione temni nokrimamthi kadi muke che. visvaspatr slahkarone e cup kre che, ane vdilonum sanpn pn chinvi le che. dev rajao up tirskar kre che. te skitsalionni stta amcki le che. dev guptmam gupt rshy pn prgt kre che, te mrtyu jevi kali jgyae pn prkas phocade che. te rastne motum bnav che pchi tena lokone vikheri nakhe che. te prthvina lokona agevanoni smjskit hni le che ane teone disa-vihona anrymam rkhdram hoy teva, ghor amdhkar-mam athdattam ane chakta mansni jem lthdtam teone kri muke che.”

13

ayube khyum “tme je kim mne khyum te bdhum to mem mara kanethi sambhlyum che, ane mari amkhoe joyum che ane hum e bdhum smjum chum. tme je bdhu jano cho te hum pn janum chu. tme jeva hosi-yar cho tevo j hum chum. pn mare srsv smrth dev sathe modhammodh vat krvi che. mare emni sathe vivid krvo che. tme trn jna tmari ajnantane juthanathi chu-pavvani kosis kro cho. tme bdham umtvaidd jeva cho. je koine saja kri skta nthi. tme mumga rhya hot to sarum thuta! karnke emam tmarum dhapn jnat. hve mari dlilo sambhlo, mari babt pr dhyan apo. sum tme dev mate juthum bolso? sum tme sace em mano cho ke te tmari pase juthu bolavva mage che. sum tme dev-no mari same bcav krva prytyn kri rhyam cho? tme pkspat kro cho tme devno pks psmd kro cho karnke te dev che etla mate. savcet rhejo, tme je kami kro cho e bdhmu te jane che. sum tme em mano cho ke tme jem mansne murkh bnavo cho tem devne pn bnavi skso? tme jano cho ke jo tme nyayalymam koi vyk-itno pks phkt te mhtvpurn vykit che te mate lo cho to dev tmne dhikkarse. devni mhanta tmne nhi drave

tme tenathi krso nhi? tmaram bdha jordar sutro nir-
rthk che ane tmari bdhi dlilo koi kamni nthi. hve
tme chana rho, mne bolva do ane je thvanum hoy te
thva do. bhle gme te thay, hum marum jivn jokhm-
mam mukvam taiyar chum, hum maro jiv muthi-
mam line phrva taiyar chum. am khevane karne dev
bhle mne mari nakhe, hum temni rah jois; tem chtam
hum temni smks maro bcav jrur rju kris. phkt e
j marum tarn pn thi pdse. karneke dust lokoni dev
same ubha rhevani himmt hoti nthi. hve tme mari
vat shej dhyanthi sambhlo. hum kaljipurvk mari dlilo
rju kris. ane hum janum chum ke hum nidors chutis.
mne kon khoto thravi ske em che? jo koi pn hoy to
hum ttakal cup thi jis. he dev! matr be babtothi tme
mne mukt kro pchi hum tmarithi marum mukh sm-
tadis nhi. mne sja krvanum bmdh kro ane mne drav-
vanum bmdh kro! pchi jo tme mari sathe bolso to
hum tmne jrur jvab apis; athva mne bolva do ane tme
jvab apo. mne kho, “mem sum khotum kryu che?
mne mdd kro! maram pap ane apradh mne jnavo. sa
mate tme marathi mukh phervi lo cho? sa mate tme
mari sathe tmara dusmn jemvrt n kro cho? sum
tme pvnthi khri pdela pamddane siksra kro? sum
tme suka nirrthk tnkhiani pachl picho kro? hum to
evo chum. tme mari viruddh skht thrav lkho cho ane
mari yuvavsthana paponi sja mne apo cho; he dev,
tme mara pgmam bedio bamdho cho, tme mara bdha
rstao dhyanthi nirkho cho, ane marum ekeek dglum
tpaso cho. jo ke hum nice pdi sdi gyel vrks jevo chum
ane udhithi khvai gyela vsr jevo chum.”

14

ayube khyum “mans kevo nirbl che, tenum ayusy alp
che ane smkthi bhrpur che. jem phul khile che ane
thodivarmam krmai jay che, vadl psar thi jay che ane
teni chayajiti rhe che mnusynum jivn ek pdchaya je-
vum che ke je ahim tumka smy mate rhe che ane
pchi te asy thi jay che. sum ava nirbl manvini same
jovani cimta tme kro cho? sum nyay melvva mate
tene tmari smks ubho krvamam avse? asuddh vstu-
mamthi suddh vstu bnavi ske to kevum sarum! pn
evum bnvam asky che. tme mansna ayusyna mhi-
nao evam mryadit kri namkhya che ke tene olmgi ske
nhi; tene mhinaoni gntri tmara hathmam che. tethi
dev amari same jovanum bmdh kro. amne ekla rheva
do, divsne amte bhaduti mjurne mlta mhentananani jem
amne amara vltarno anmd manva do. jhadne pn asa
che. te bhle kpai gym hoy; te pachum vikas pami
ske che ane tene nvam amkur phuti ske che. tenam
muliya kdac jminmam uge ane tenum thd jminmam
sukai jay. te chtampn te jo phrte pani sumdhe to e
nva chodni jem dalio ugadi ske. prmtu mans jo mrtyu
pame che to te smapt thi jay che. jyare te mri jay che
e calyo jay che. jem sagmamthi pani udi jay che, ane
ndi ksin thine sukai jay che; tem mans sui jine kyarey
pacho uhto nthi; jyam sudhi akasonum astiv n rhe
tyam sudhi mans phrithi teni umghmamthi jagse nhi.
hum icchum chum ke tme mne seolman smtado, ane
tmaro krodh smi jay tyam sudhi chupavi rakho, ane
mne thravel smy thravi apine yad rakho to kevum
sarum! mans mrtyu pamyam pchi sum te phrithi sjivn
thse khro? jyam sudhi mne mukt krvamam n ave

tyam sudhi hum rah jois. dev tme mne bolavso tyare
hum tmne jvab apis. pchi hum jenum tme srjn kryum
che, tmara mate mhtvno hois. pchi tme maram ekeek
pglamne njrmam rakhso, pn mara duskrtyo tmne yad
nhi ave. tme mara papone ek thelamam bamdho,
athva tme mara gunao upr citrso! prvto pdine nst
thay che, ane khdko potani jgaethi cli jay che. pththro
pr stt vhetum pani tene ghsaro phocade che. pan-
ina pur prthvi prni jminne dhoi nakhe che ane tevi
j rite dev, tme mnusyni asaonum vinas kri nakho cho.
tme mnusyne smprn rite hravayo ane pchi te dur ca-
lyo jay che. tme tene udas bnavine dur mokli do cho.
tena smtano adpratr thayam che ke nhi, teni tene jan
nthi; athva jo teo nice lvaya hoy to apmanit kraya hoy,
e vise pn te ajan che. te matr potana dehnum dukh
anubhvi ske che ane motethi potana mate rde che.”

15

pchi aliphajh temanie jvab apyo: “ayub jo tum
khrekhr buddhiman hot to rda sbdothi tum uttr n
apt. sum koi sano mans, pola sbdothi dlil kre? tne
evum lage che ke sano mans nkama sbdo ane arth
vgmni vatothi dlil krse? ayub, jo tari pase tara potana
rsta hot to koie pn devne man apyum ke upasna
kri n hot. tum je vato kre che te tara papo btave
che. ayub, tum cturaj bhrela sbdo vde tara pap chu-
pavvano pryt n kre che. hum nhi, tara sbdo j tne dosit
thrave che, ha, tari vani j tarum pap pokare che. tum
j phelvhelo jnmyo che em tum mane che? sum prvto
utpnn thya te phelam tum jnmyo hto? devni gupt yoj-
nao vise tme sambhlyum che khrum? sum tne em che
tum ek j buddhisali vykit che? amari pase n hoy evum
kyum jnan tari pase che? amaram krtam taramam ki
vises smjdari che? jeo tara pita krtam pn moti um-
rnam che te vrddh ane anubhvvamam manso amara
pkse che! dev tne asvasn apvani kosis kre che, pn e
tara mate purtum nthi. ame tne devno smdeso nmrt
purvk khyo. tum sa mate uskerai jay che? tari amkho
kem micay che? tum taro gusso devni upr kem thalvo
cho? tme sa mate am bolo cho? sum mans pvrit hoi
ske? strijny manvi kdi nidors hoi ske? jo, te potanam
smt purusono pn bhroso krto nthi. temni drstie to
akaso pn svcch ane suddh nthi! mnusy to adhmam
adhm che. mnusy mlin ane apramanik che. pchi
mansnum sum te je papone panini jem pi jay che.
“hum khum te sambhlo; ane hum to mem je joyum
che, janyum che te j khevano chum. ava j anubhvo
jnani mansone thyela che. teo teonam pitro pasethi je
sikhya hta te kami pn teoe chupavyum nthi. ekla apna
pitronej teoni potani bhumi apvavam avi hti. koi
videsio teoni bhumimathi psar thta nhi. teo je temna
pitao pase sikhya temamthi kai pn chupavyum nthi.
teoe j a dhapn bhreli sikhman apeli che. ek dust mans
tena akha jivn prymt pida bhogve che. dust lokona
dhada bhu tumka hoy che. drek avaj tene drave che. je
smye te vicare che ke te surksit che tyare tena dusmo
avi ane tena pr humlo krse. amdhkarmamthi chtk-
vani ene koi asa nthi. koik jgyae tyam ek trvar tene
marvani rah joi rhi che. te khorak mate bhtke che
prmtu te kyam melve che? te jane che ke mrtyuna di-
vso njik che. smkt thta vedna tene bhybhit kre che;
yuddhne mate sji thyela rajani jem teo tena pr vijy

melve che. tene devni same potani muththi ugami che ane srsvmrth devni same lde che. te dust vykit bhu duragrhi che. mjbud dhalthi sji thine te devne pdkar kre che. e dust mans chki gyelo, pust ane dhnvan che. te mans kdac crbi yukt ane dhnvan hse. prmtu tena ngro khmder bni jse, tena ghrno nas thi jse ane tenum ghr ujjd thi jse. te dhnvan nhi rhe eni smrdhdi tkse nhi. te teni smpti tkse nhi. dust mans amdhkarmamthi bcse nhi, te ek vrks jevo thse jeni kumli dalio jvalaothi bli jay che ane pvnmam phumkai jay che. dust manse nirthk babtoman visvas krine potane murkh bnayvo joie nhi. karnke tene kami mlse nhi. dust mans tena jivnno amt ave te phela vrddh thse ane krmai jse, te suki sakha jevo thse. te jeni kaci draks khri pde eva draksna vela jevo, jenum apkv phl khri pde eva jaitunna vrks jevo che, karnke dev vinana loko pase kai hotum nathi. jeo paisane prem kre che, teona ghro agnithi nas pami jse. dust loko hmesa heran krva mate dust yojnao bnave che. teo hmmea lokone chetrvani yojnao bnava hoy che.”

16

tyare ayube prtyutr apyo, “a bdhum to mem phelam sambhlehlu che. tmaro to asvasn pn trasdayk che. sum tmara nkama sbdono amt nathi? tmari sathe sum khotum thum che ke tme a prmane dlilo krya kro cho. jo tmari jgae hum hot to hum a prmane j boli skyo hot. mem tmari same dahi vato kri ane mathum hlavyum hot. matr maukhik ritej hum tmne himmt api skyo hot, matr mara hoth phphdavine j hum tmne asvasn api skyo hot. jo ke hum bolum to pn marum du:kh dur thvanum nathi; ane jo hum cup rhum to mne kevi rite aram mle? sacej dev! tme mari skit li lidhi che, tme mara akha kutumbno nas kryo che. he dev! tme mne kevo hadpimjr jevo bnavi didho che! loko ene maram paponum prinam mane che. dev mara pr humlo kre che, te mari sathe udvign che ane mara srirne kapine alg kre che. dev mari same tena damt pise che. mara dushmano mari same dhikkarthi jue che. loko mari ajubaju ntle vli gya che. teo mari mskri kre che ane mara modha pr tmaco mare che. deve mne dust lokone sompi didho che; tene dust lokone mne ija phomcadvane mmjuri api che. hum sukhcenmam tho, tyare tene mne kcdi nakhyo; ha, temne mne grdnmamthi pkdyo ane mara tukdetukda kri nakhya. deve maro nisan trike upyog kryo. devna dhnurdhari mansoe mne gheri lidho che. teo maru hrdy phadi nakhe che. te dya dakhvta nathi. te maru pitt jmin pr dhole che. maram pr te varmvar akrmn kre che ane yoddhani jem te mara pr tuti pde che. hum khub udas chum tethi me a sokna vstro pherya che, hum ahi dhul ane rakh pr har manine betho chum. hum koi upr krur thyo n hto. mari pararthnao pvitr ane saci che. rdi rdine marum mom lal thi gyum che. mari amkhoni ajubaju kala kumdala pdi gyam che. he prthvi nyay mate tlstam mara lohine tum dhamki dis nhi. mari phriyad mate pokartam mara avajne tum dati dis nimh. hju pn akasman koi che je mari trphenmam bole che. upr koi che je mari saksii purse. mara mitro mari viruddh bole che jyare hum dev agl amsu redum chum. jem ek vykit tena mitr mate dlilo kre tem dev same mara mate bole che. thodaj vsor

mam hum e jgyae jis jyamthi hum pachho phrvano nthi.”

17

“hum trahit chum. maro atma rumdhay che. hum jivnne are avi ubho chum, hve kbr sivay mare mate koi mari rah jotum nthi. mari ajubaju hve matr mari hamsi krnarao j rhyam che; ane jyare teo kthor vcno bole che, hum teone njrmam rakhum chum. dev, mne btavo ke tme khrekhr mne adhar apo cho. biju koi mne adhar nhi ape. he dev, tme j teone a smjva didhum nthi, tethi tme teone jitva deso nhi. tne jano cho, loko sum khe che, ‘jyare ek mans potani smptino hisso melvva mate potana mitrone vat kre che, tena balko amdh bni jse.’ deve mne lokomam hamsipatr bnayvo che; tethi loko mara modha pr thumke che. du:khthi amsu sarvathi hve mari amkhe amdharma ave che, ane maram amgo pdchaya jeva bni gya che. nyayi loko ane lidhe udvign che. nidors loko jeo devni kalji krtam nthi tene lidhe vythit che. chtamy sijn puruso potana margmam tki rhese ane pramanik nitivan adhikadhiik blvan thtam rhese. prmtu tme bdha rheva j do, pacha avo, mne tmari vcce ekpn sano mans nhi mle. marum jivn psar thtum jay che. mari yojnao nst thi gi che. mari asao adrsy thi gi che. pn mara mitro rat ne divs mane che, amdhkar hova chtam teo khe che,” prkas njikmam che.” hum kdac asa rakhumke kbr marum nvum ghr bne. hum kbrna amdhkarmam pthari pathrvani pn kdac asa rakhum. mem kbrne em khyum che, ‘tme mara pita cho.’ mem kidaone khyum che, ‘tme mari mata ane bheno cho.’ to pchi hve, mare mate koi asa rhi khri? kon jose, mara mate koi asa che ke nhi? mari asa, nice mrtyulok sudhi jse? apne matimam sathe mli jisum”

18

etle bildad suhie jvab apyo ke, “ayub, tum kyam sudhi am sbdone pkdva jal phelavya kris? smjdar tha, pchi ame tari sathe vat krie. tme amne sa mate dhor jeva gno cho? ane sa mate amne murkh mano cho? ayub, tum j tara krodhthi tari jatne du:kh phomcadi rhyo che. sum tara mate lokoe prthvi chodine jvum? sum tme vicaro cho ke matr tmara smtos mate dev prv-tone hlavse? ha, dust lokonum tej bhar calymu jse. teno agni blto bmdh thi jse. tena prkasit ghrmam amdharu thse. teni paseno divo holvai jse. tenam mjbud pglam nblam pdi jse. teni anist icchao tene nice padse. te phaslamam cale che; tena pg emam phsai jay che. phaslo tena pgni pani pkdi le che, ena pasmam te jkdai jay che. jmin pr jal smtaine pdi hsee, tenam margmam e pathreli hse. eni carekor bhy teni pr tratkva tampi rhyam che. drekh pglum teni pachl te bhre che. bhukhthi tenum bl ksin thi jse. vinas tene nico padvam rah joine ubha hoy che. bhymr bimario teni camdine kori khase. ena hath, pg ko-hvai jse. e je ghrmam niramte jive che emamthi ene bhar chemci kadhvamam ave che ane ene bhyna rajani hajrnam lavvamam avse. jeo tenam nthi teo tena ghrmam vsse; ena ghr pr gmdhk chamtvamam ave se. teni nicethi muliyam sdi jay che, teni uprni

dalio sukai jay che. tethi te mrtyu pamse. a duniyamam tenum namnisan rheshe nhi. ene koi pn yad krse nhi. prkasmamthi tene amdhkarmam dhkeli devamam avse ane jgtmamthi tene hamki kadhvamam avse. tene koi smtan ke pautr, pautrio hse nhi. tena kutumbmamthi koi jivtum nhi rhe. pscimna loko digmudh thi jse jyare teo sambhlse ke te dust mansne sum thyum. ene purvna loko bhyne karne temna val kheci nakhse. dust lokona ghrne khrekhr am thes, jene devnum jnan nthi teni avi j dsa thes."

19

tyarbad ayube jvab apyo: "tme kyam sudhi mne avo tras apya krso? ane mhenam marine mne kcdya krso? tme phelethij mne ds vkht mhenam maryam che. jyare tme mara pr humlo kro cho, tmne srm avti nthi! jo mem pap kryu pn hoy, to te mari sm-sya che. te tmne dukh nhi phomcade. tmare phkt tmari jatne mari krta sari dekhadvi che. tme kho cho ke mari smsa e maro dos che. atlum smji lo deve mne vina vamke dmdyo che ane mne phamslamam pkdi lidho che te sacum che. jo hum em bumo padum, "mari mdd kro, mara upr humlo thyo che," to koi mari mdde avtum nthi. jo hum pokar krum toy mne nyay mlto nthi. deve maro marg bmdh kri didho che. tene mara rstaone amdhkarthi dhamki didha che. emne mne beabru kryu che ane apmanit pn kryu che. mara matha prno mugt utari namkhyo che. jyam sudhi maro vinas n thay tyam sudhi care bajuthi te mara pr prhar kre che. mari asao jhadni jem mulmamthi ukhedai gi che. tdupramt temne potano bdho ros mari viruddh prgt kryu che, teo mne potano stru jevo gne che. tene tenum akhum sainy mari same muki didhum che, mari ajubaju humlo krva mate umci mjbut imarto bamdhi che. ane mara ghrni aspas chavnio nakhi che. temne mne mara bhaio ane sathiothi vikhuto padyo che. hum bdhay svjnomam ajanya jevo lagum chum. sgamvhamlaoe mne tiji didho che. mara mitro pn mne bhuli gya che. mara ghrmam je mulakatio rhe che te ttha mara nokro pn mne parka jevo gne che. teone hum videsi jevo lagu chum. mara nokrne hum bolavum chum ane te avto nthi. jo hum mdd mate ajiji krum to pn te jvab apto nthi. mari ptmi mara svasnej dhikkare che, ane mara sga bhaio pn maro tirskar kre che. nanam balko pn maro tirskar kre che; ane jyare hum uthum chum tyare to mne khrab sbdo khe che. mara gadh mitro maro tirskar kre che. mara sau priyino mari viruddh thi gyam che. hum khub patlo chum, maram hadkammamthi mari camdi dhilasthi ltke che. maramam thodokj jiv baki rhyo che. he mara mitro, mara pr dya kro, karnke dev mari viruddh thi gya che. sa mate devni jem tme pn mari pachl pdyam cho? mem vethela dukhothi pn tmne smtos nthi thto sum? hum icchum chum, koi hum sum bolum chum te yad rakhe ane te ek copdimam lkhe. hum icchum chum mara sbdo tipni pr lkhay. hum icchum chum ke, hum je khum chum te lokhmdni klmthi sisathi khdk pr kotrvamam ave to te sdas rheshe. hum janum chum ke maro udhdhar krnar koi che. hum janu chum te jive che. ane akhre te ahim prthvi pr ubho rheshe ane maro bcav krse. mari camdi utrdai jse ane maro deh pdi jse pchi

pn hum mara devne mlis. ha, hum temne mari potani amkho vde jois. bijum koi nhi hum potej devne jois ane te mne mnmam ketlo ksudbh anubhv krave che te hum tmne khi skto nthi. tme kdac kho, "ame ayubne heran krisum. ane teno vamk kadhva kik karn sodhisum." trvarthi tmare drvum joie; karnke dev gunegar ne sja ape che. tmne sja apva dev trvarno upyog krse. tyare tmne khbr pdse ke nyay krnar ek che."

20

pchi naamathi sophare prtyuttr apyo: "hve hum ak-lamn anubhvum chum ane jvab apvane adhiro bni gyo chum. tme tmara jvabothi amarum apman kryum! pn hum calak chum ane tne kevi rite jvab apvo te janum chum. sum tne khbr nthi ke, pracin kalthi, etle ke mnusy prthvi pr avine vso tyarthi dust lokoni kitir ksnbhmugr che, ttha nastikno anmd ksnik che? enum ghmmid bhlene akas jetlum umcu thay, enum mstk bhlene vadlone ambi jay; pn e potana j vistani jem hmmesne mate nas pame che. jemne ene joyo che teo puche che; 'te kyam che?' svpnni jem te adrsy thi jse. ratrina smdrsnni jem te adrsy thi jse. jene tene joyo hto, te tene phri kdi joi skse nhi. tenum kutumb teni same kyaree nhi jove. dust mansnam smtano e grib pasethi je lidhum htum te pachum apse. te jyare juvan hto, tena hadka mjbut hta. pn tena bakina srirni jem, teo dhulmam mli jse. tene potani dustana svadmam anmd manyo che. dustane tene potana mukhmam dhime dhime ogvla didhi che. dust mans anist ne mane che. te tenathi chutva magto nthi. te tena modhamam sakrna tukda jevum che. prmtu tenam petmam e anist jhermam bdlai jse. te teni amdr kdva jher jevum thi jse, sapna jher sman. ene je dhnsmti gli gyo che te ene oki nakhvi pde che. dev enam petmamthi e kdhave che. ene je sosi lidhum htum te sapnum jher htum. sapno e dmkh ene mari namkhe che. tene hdp kri lidheli vstuo tene anmd apse nhi, tene dudh ane mdhni ndiono anmd mlse nhi. ene mhenth- thi je melyvum che te bhogvyam vinaj ene pachum apvum pdse. je dhnsmti e kmayo che te e mani skse nhi. karnke ene gribone rmjadyam che ne trchodyam che, bijana bamdhela ghr pcavi padyam che. te kdi dhrayo nthi. teni dhnsmti tene bcavi skse nhi. te jyare khay che, kami baki rhetum nthi. teni splhta stt rheti nthi. e siddhina sikhre hse tyare j aphto tene hmphavse. teni aphto spmurn skit purvk tena upr utri pdse. jyare tenum pet tene je joie che tenathi bhrayum hse, dev teni same bhbhukta krodhno vrsad vrsavse. dev tena pr sjano vdsad vrsavse. jo e lodhani trvaramamthi chtki jse to kamsanum ane vimdhi nakhse. tena petmamthi bar arpar nikli jse, ane pithmamthi bhomkaine bhar avse. teni clkthi dhar tena pittasnye vimdhi nakhse. te bhythi aghat pamse. teno khjano amdhkarna umdanmam khovai jse. prcmd agni ke jeno koi manve armabh kryu nthi. tena mal samanno nas krse ane tenum je kami baki che te srv bhsmibhut thi jse. akas teno guno ughado padse; prthvi eni viruddh sakti purse. je divse devno prkop phati niklse te divse dhmsmtam purmam enam ghrbar tnai jse. dev dust lokone a prmane krse ane a ej che je te temne apvani yojna kre che."

pchi ayube jvab apyo ane khyum: “hum je khum te dhyanthi sambhlo ane mne etlo to dilaso apo. mara boli rhyia pchi bhle tme mari hamsi krjo. pn hum bolum chum tyam sudhi dhiri rakho. sum mari phriyad mans same che? hum sa mate adhiro na thaum? mari dsa to juo! ane aghat pamjo mherbani krine tmara modha pr tmaro hath muki ane dhamki deso. hum yad krum chum tyare gbhrai jaum chum. hum bhythi ji uthum chum. sa mate dust manso lambu jive che? sa mate teo vrddh thay che ane sphl rhe che? dust loko temna smtanone motam thta jue che. dust loko potana pautr-pautrione jova mate jive che. emnam ghr surksit hoy che, teo drta nthi teone sja apva mate dev lakkidno upyog krta nthi. teona blodo jatiy smbdh bamdhamam kdi nispil jta nthi. teoni gayo vachrdamone jnm ape che ane vachrdamo mrela jnmta nthi. dust loko teona smtanone ghetamna bc-amoni jem bhar rmva mogle che. teona smtano aspas nace che. teo nacganmam potano smt psar kre che, teo vamsli, sarmgi ane khmjrina tale gay che ane jhume che. dust loko teona jivn drmyan sphl thvano anmd mane che. tyar pchi teo mrtyu pame che ane pida vgr teoni kbrmam jay che. to pn dust loko devne khe che, ‘amne ekla muki do’ tme amari pase sum kravva mago cho teni amne cimita nthi. teo khe che, ‘srsvmrth dev kon che? amare temni seva sa mate krvi joie? sum emne prarthna krine kani nle?’ e sacum che ke dust loko potani jate sphl thya nthi. hum teoni slah prmane anusri skto nthi. pn ketliavar dev avarnvar dust lokono divuk phumk marine olve che? ketliavar dust lokone smsayo hoy che? apne ene ketliavar hvamam khrslamni jem udi jto joyo che? vmtoliyamam photramni jem phukami jto joyo che? tme kheso, ‘dev teona papni sja teona smtanone kre che.’ pn dev jo teone sja kre, toj teone jan che teo teona potana papone lidhej sja bhogvi rhyam che! papine potani sja jova do. tene srsvmrth devno krodh anubhva do. jyare dust mansna jivnno amt ave che, ane te mri jay che, te teni pachi rhela kutumbni cimita krto nthi. mans sum devne path bhnavi skse? dev ucc sthanna lokono pn abhipray bamdhe che. koi mans mri jay che tyam sudhi tmdurst rhe che thta sukhcnmam rhe che. tena srirne sarum posn mlyum htum ane tena hadkam hijpn mijbut hta. prmtu bijo to potana jivnmam kst bhogvto mrtyu pame che, ane kdi sukhno anubhv krto nthi. pn matimato to e bmne ek sathle mli jay che ane jivdam teo bmne upr pthrai jay che ane temne dhamki de che. juo, tmara vicaro hum janum chum ane hum janum chum tme mne du:kh phocadva mago cho. tme kho cho, ‘e mhasynum ghr kyam che? e dust mans vsto hto te jga kyam che?’ sum tme rste jnaraone puchyum? tme khatripurvk teoni vato manso? bhumdo mans smktna smye bci jay che. devna kopmamthi dust ugri jay che. tene je duskmor krya te mate tene koi jahermam thpko api sktum nthi. tene je kryu che te mate tene sja apnar koi nthi. ultum teni kbrnu rksn krvani yvstha krvamam avi che. tene man apay che. eni kbrmam mati pn eni aspas nrmasthi pthrai jay che. eni agl ane pachl moti medni hoy che. ane tme! sa mate mne khota asvasn apo cho? tmara ek ek jvab sdmtr jutha che.”

tyare aliphajh temanie jvab apyo ke, “sum koipn mans devne upyogi che? dahyamam dahyo mans pn devne upyogi che khro? tum saci rite jive to pn tethi devne sum? tarum vrtn gme tetlum nidors hoy to pn tethi devne so phaydo? ayub, dev tne sa mate sja ape che, ane taro vamk kadhe che? tum teni upasna kre che etla mate? tara anisto ghna bhymkr che, taram pap par vinanam che. kdac tem tara bhaine thoda paisa uchina apya hoy ane te tne pacha apse teni surksano puravo apvano agrh kryo hoy. kdac em hoy ke tem uchina paisana dena matena vcn trike grib mansna kpdam lidha hoy. tem a kdac karn vgr kryum che. kdac tme trsyane pani payum nhi hoy, tme bhukhyane rotlo apyo nhi hoy. ayub, tme puskl jminni maliki dhravo cho. ane loko tmne man ape che. kdac tme vidhvaone khali hathhe pachi vali che. tme kdac anathone chettrya che. tethi tari caretprh phamslo che, ane andhari apht tne dravi muke che. etla mate tum amdhkarmam joi skto nthi, ane purna pani tne dhamki de che. sum dev akasam, umccsthanmam, nthi? taraoni umcai jo, teo ketlam umca che. ane chtam tum khe che, ‘dev sum jane che? kala vadloniarpar joine te apna vise abhipray kevi rite api skvano che? jevo te akasni dhar pr cale che, gadh vadl tene evi rite dhamki de che ke te kami joi skto nthi.’ ayub, tum pracin margma cali rhyo che jena pr dust loko phela calta hta. te dust loko, teono mrtyuno smy ave te phelamj nas pami gya hta. karnke teo devne kheta htam ke, ‘tme amarathi dur calya jao; srsvmrth dev tme amne sum kri skvanam cho?’ tem chtma pn deve j emnam ghr khjanathi bhrya hta na! hum dust lokoni slah prmane anusri skto nthi. bhla loko temno nas thto joine khus thse. ane nidorso dusto pr hsse. teo khe che, ‘juo, baki rhela amara drek struono nas thi gyo che. ane agni teoni smptine bhrkhi jay che.’ ayub, hve tum tari jat devne smptir kri de, ane teni sathe suleh kr, jethi tarum bhlum thse. krpa krine ena modhethi eno bodh sambhl ane svikar kr. eni vani tara hrdyamam dharn kr! jo tum srsvmrth dev pase pachlo vte to taro punroddhar thse. papne tara ghrthi dur rakhje. jo tum tarum dhul dhul sman gnis ane kmcne kthir sman manis, bhle srsvmrth dev tarum sonum ane camdino smgrh bne. to srsvmrth dev taro prm anmd bni jse. ane tum dev same njr melvis. tum je kim arj kris te e sambhlse, ane pchi tum tari mantao puri kri skis. tari srj vojnao sphl thse. tara margmam akasum tej jhlhlse. dev abhimanine pade che ane nmrne bcave che. te jee nidors nthi teone pn ugare che, tara hath cokkhha hse to tne pn ugarse.”

tyare ayube jvab apyo ke, “aje pn mari vanimam phriyad ane kdvas che. karnke hum hiji pn pida shn krum chum. hum icchum chum, hum janto hot, hum devne kyam sodhi skis. hum tena sthane avi skt! hum mari dillo devne smjavis. mari nidorsta btavva marum modhummi dilothli bhrelum hse. mare janvum che, dev mari dlilona jvab kevi rite ape che. mare devna jvabo smjva che. sum dev teni skitno mari same upyog krse? na, hum je kim khum te

jrur sambhlse. hum ek pramanik mans chum. dev mne mari dlilo kheva dese. pchi maro nyayadhis mne mukt krse. pn hum purvmam agl vdhum chum ane e kyamy jdtam nthi. hum pscimmam joum chum ane e kyamy njre pdta nthi. jyare dev uttrmam kam kre che te tyam dekhata nthi. jyare dev dksin trph phre che te tyam pn dekhata nthi. pn dev to jane che ke hum kya mager jaum chum . e mne ksi jose tyare hum suvrn jeevo suddh purvar thvano chum. hum devna magromam rhyo chum. temne pgle calyo chum. hum amtem bhtki gyo nthi. temne je ajnao kri che enum hum paln krum chum. hum marum dharyu nhi, enum dharyum krum chum. prmtu dev bdlata nthi. koipn teni same ubhum rhi sktum nthi. dev tene je krvm hoy tej kre che. temne mare mate je yojna bnave che te prmane j te krse. ane teni pase mare mate biji ghni yojnao che. ej karne hum temni hajrimam jum chum. jyare hum a babto vise vicar krum chum tyare hum tenathi gbhrai jaum chum. deve marum mn nblum padi didhum che. emam srsvmrth deve dr pesadi didho che. mari sathe bnela dust bnavo marum mukh dhamkta kala vadl jeva che. pn te amdhar mne cup rheva dese nhi."

24

"srsvmrth dev, lokonum kyare burum thvanum che te kem jane che? prmtu tena anuyayio te evum kamik kyare krvana che tenum bhvisy bhakhi skta nthi." karnke dusto parkani jmin pcavi padvam smptini amkni krnaraone bdli nakhe che, teo ghetambkram cori jay che ane crave che. teo anathoni malikina ghedaone cori jay che ane vidhvani malikina bldone jyam sudhi te tenum devam teone cukve nhi tyam sudhi li le che. teo ghr vgrna ek jgyaethi biji jgyae jta gribono picho kre che. ane bdha grib lokone a dust lokothi chupavani phrj padvamam ave che. jmgli gdhedani jem, griboe kam ane khorakni sodhmam bhtkvum pde che. teo khorakni sodhmam bhar jva mate vheli svare uthe che. teona smtano mate khorak melvva, teo modi samj sudhi kam kre che. grib lokoe khetrmam sukum ghas ane pral kapta modi rat sudhi kam krvm joie. teoe draksni vadimam draks bhegi krine dhnav loko mate kam krvm joie. teo any lokona khetromam kam kre che ane dust lokonum vdhyum ghtyum khavanum khay che. teo akhi rat vsro vina ughada sui jay che. thmdimam odhva mate emni pase kaim hotum nthi. bap vgrna grib smtano vecava mate matana kholamamthi upadi levamam ave che. uchina lidhela nanamni jamingiri trike balkone rakhvamam ave che. teone vstr vina uda phrvum pde che, teo jththabmdh anaj dust loko mate umcke che chtam pn to bhukhyam rhe che. teone jaitunnum tel kadhvani ane drakso piline teno rs kadhvani phrj padvamam ave che. tem chtam teo te telno ke draksasvno upyog kri sktam nthi, teo to trsyaj rhe che. ngromam mrtam lokona du:khdayk avajo tme sambhli sko cho. ghaylona atma bum pade che; te chtam dev teonum sambhlta nthi. "eva loko pn che je prkas same blvo kre che, teo janta nithi devni sum jruriyat che? ane teo devne je rite joie che tem rheta nthi. ajvalum thtam khuni mans gribo ane dridri lokona khun krvam nikli pde che ane rat pde te

cori krvam phrya kre che. je vykit vybhar kre che, te samje prodh thvani rah jue che. 'tne lage che tene koi joi ske tem nthi ' te chtam pn te tenum modhum dhamke che. rat pde tyare coro ghromam khatr pade che; pn divsmam teo potana ghrmam puraine rhe che ane ajvalathi dur rhe che. amdhari rat e teoni svar che; amdhkarna bhy sathe teo phkt mitrtaj rakhe che. dust mansne purnam pani tani jay che. eni jminne devno sap lage che. tethi teo draksnivadamamthi drakso ekthi krse nhi. anavrsti ttha grmmam brph ogli jay che tem mrtyu papiono nas kre che. teni mata tene bhuli jse. kido mgnthi tenum bhksn kri jse, tene koi smbharse nhi, duracari mans kohvayelam vrksni jem tuti pde che. srio ke jene smtan thi ske nhi, dust loko teone dukh phocade che. teo lacar vidhvaone shay krta nthi. dust loko teonum bl skitsali mansona nas krvamam vapre che. dust loko kdac stta melve pn teo potana jivno koi visvas kri skta nthi. ha, dev teone surksani bhavnammam aramthi rheva de che. prmtu teona magor upr devni njr che. ghdk mate dust mans umco ave che pn pchi te mlto nthi. bija drakni jemj te dhanyni jem kpai jse. kon khi skse a sacum nthi? kon purar kri skse ke mara sbdo khota che?"

25

pchi bildad suhie phrithi uttr apyo ane khyum; "dev krta-hrta che. te lokone tenathi dre eva. ane tene man ape teva bnave che, te upr tena rajymam samt jalve che. teni senani smkhyia kon gni ske tem che? tena tarao koi gni ske tem nthi. devno sury drek pr srkho, prkas ape che. devni smks ubho rhi ske tevo suddh ane nyayi mans kon che? devni njrmam cmdr ane tarao pn nirmal nthi. ane prkasit nthi. mnusy evo pvitr nthi. mnusy jmtu jeva che, mulyhin jivdam jeva che."

26

pchi ayube uttr apyo ane khyum ke: "ha, tme khub protsahn apnara cho ane tme mara durbl hathne mjbnt bnava che. bildad, sophar ane aliphajh, tme a thakela, pjvayela mansne khub mdd krta rhyam cho! ha, tme sanpn vgrna a mansne adbhut sikhann api ! tme khrekhr dekhadyum, tme keva jnani cho! tme koni mddthi bolo cho? tmne kona atmae prerna api che?" prthvi tle ttha panimam te mrelaona atma bhithi uje che. devni smks seol ughadam che, ane vinasne koi dhamkn nthi. dev uttrne khali akasmam phelave che ane prthvine sunyavkas pr ltkavi che. emne gadh vadlamam pani bhryum che ane chtam panina bharthi vadl phumtati nthi. dev akha rajyasne dhamki de che. te tena pr vadlamo pathri ane smtadi de che. deve smudr pr je jgyae prkas ane amdhar mle che, golakar jevi ksitij amkit kri. jyare dev teone drave che, akasna adharstmbho halva lage che. devni skit smudrne samt kre che. potana dhapnthi tene rhabnonas kryo che. emna svasthi akas svccr rhe che, emne emna blthi bhagi jtam sapne hnyo che. a to matr thodikj adbhut cijo dev kre che. apne to matr devno mmd gngnat j sambhlie chie. koi khrekhr jani sktum nthi ke dev keva mhan ane skitsali che."

ayube tenum stamt khevanum calu rakhyum. “deve maro nyayno hk chinvi lidho che, srsvmrth deve mara jivne du:khi bnavi didhum che, temna namna sm khaine khum chum; jyam sudhi hum jivum chum ane devno svas maram nskorammam che, juthi babt mara hoth pr nhi ave, mari jibh asty nhi uccare. tme loko saca cho te hum kdi j svikaris nhi; hum mrtyu pamum tyam sudhi mari nidorsta jaher krya kris. hum mari nidorstane vlgi rhis; hum tene kdi chodis nhi hum jivum tyam sudhi maro amtratma mne kdi du:kh phocadse nhi. loko mari viruddh thi gya che. hum ic-chu chum mara dushmanone sja thay jevi rite dust mansone sja thvi joie. jo mans devni kalji krto nthi to te mri jay tyare teni pase koi asa rheti nthi. dev jyare tenum jivn li le che, te vykit ne koi asa rheti nthi. te dust vykit dukhmam av pdse ane devne mdd mate pokarse. prmtu dev tene sambhlse nhi. te vykite srv prsmge devni prarthna krvi joiti hti. te srsvkitmanthi anmd manse. isvrni stta vise hum tmne sikhvis. srsvmrth devni yojnao hum chupavis nhi. tme tmari potani amkthothi devni skit joi che ne? chtam mari sathe tme samate vyrrth vato kro cho? dev pasethi dust mansno bhag, ttha srsvmrth dev pasethi dustone mlto varso a che jo temnam smtanoni vrddhi thay, to te trvarthi htaya thva mate che. ane tena vmsjo bhukhmrane karne mrtyu pamse. temamthi jeo bci jse teo rog ane mrtyuna bhog bnse. ane teni vividha sok krse nhi. jo dust loko dhulni jem puskl smpti ekthi kre, to pn dhglabmdh kpdam dhglabmdh matini jem dhrave che. prmtu amtmam teone bdle bhla loko temna vstro perse, ane nidors loko teni camdi teo-mam vhemci lese. tene bamdihela ghr kroliyana jalam jeva ane kokidarna chapra jeva che. drvyvan jyare suva jay che tyare e kdac dhnvan hoy, pn jyare te amkh khole che tyare baki kami hotum nthi. te gbhrayelo hse. te ek jlprly jevum lagse, janeke ek vmtoliyo avyo hto ane bdhum upadi ne li gyo. purvno vayu tene udavine li jay che, etle te lop thay che; vmtoliyo tene teni jgaethi bhar kheci jay che. dust vykit kdac vmtoliyana jorthi bcvano prytin kre pn tophan tena pr dya vgr tuti pdse. manso teni same tali padse karne te dust vykit bhagi gyo che. jevo te tena ghrmamthi bhage che teo tena trph siti vgadse.

28

“tyam camdini khano che. tyam sonum gali tene suddh bnava mate ek jga che. lodhum jminmamthi khodi kadhvamam ave che, ane pittl khdkmamthi galvamam ave che. mans amdhkarne bhede che, kalmimdthi khdkone khodi kadhe che, khammam umdammam umde utrine kimk sodhi kadhe che. khnij dhatuni sirana cihn dvara kamdaro jminni amdr nice umdanma khode che. teo, loko rhe che tenathi dur evi jgyae jyam koi kdi gym nthi tyam rhe che. teo jminmam nice umda utre che. dhrtini upr anaj uge che pn nice to bdhum alg j che jane agnithi ogli gym hoy em thay che. tena khdkomamthi nilmnio mle che, ane temamthi sonana gththa nikle che. sikari baj pksini amkhe pn te jminni niceno rsto dekhato nthi. sikari pksi pn te rsto janta nthi. vikral psu pn tyam

phomcyu nthi.mdonmt simhna pg pn tyam pdya nthi. prmtu loko jane che, kevi rite acl khdkone kotri kad-hva ane prvtoma muliyaone kevi rite ukhadi nakhva. teo khdkomam bhomyrao khodi ane bdha khdkona khjanao jue che. teo ndiona mul sodhi kadhe che ane chupayeli vstuone prkasamam lave che. prmtu tmne jnan kyamthi mle? smjskit kyam mli ske? apne janta nthi ke jnan ketlum kimmthi che. prthviprna loko dhrtimam khodine jnan melvi skta nthi. umdan khe che, ‘e amari pase pn nthi;’ mhasagro khe che, ‘e amari pase nthi.’ te sonathi khridi skay nhi. akhi duniyamam anubhut jnan khridva mate camdi pryapt nthi. ophirna sonane dhorne ke mulyvan gomed ke nilmne dhorne teni kimmth thay nhi. sona ke hira sathe teni tulna thi ske tem nthi. ke sonana patrthi pn te khridi skay tem nthi. eni agl prvalam ke rtinni koi tulna thay tem nthi. j jnanni kimmth to manekthi pn vdhu umci che. kus desna pokhraj pn anubhut jnan jetla kimmthi nthi. suddh suvrnthi pn tme anubhut jnan khridi sko nhi. to anubhut jnan kyamthi ave che? apne smjskit kyamthi mli ske? anubhut jnan prthvi prni dresk sjiv vstuthi chupayelum che. akasna pksi pn anubhut jnanne joi skta nthi. vinas ttha mrt-yu khe che ke, ‘ame amara kanoe teni aphva sambhli che.’ dev j te trphno marg jane che, ene ena rethannni khbr che, karne ene dhrtina chedani jan che, akasni nice je kim che te bdhum e joi ske che. jyare dev pvnum vjn kre che ane te panine mapthi nakhe che. jyare temne vrsad mate niym thravyo ane megghrgit vavajhodano marg nkki kryo, te vkhte deve anubhut jnan joyum htum. ane te vise dhyanpurvk vicaryu. deve joyum htum anubhut jnanni ketli mhtha hti ane te mmjur kryum. tene mansne khyum, ‘yovano dr ane temno adrbhav krvo e j anubhut jnan che. dust-tathi dur rhevum te j smjskit che.”

29

vdhumam ayube anusmdhanmam khyum: “hum ic-chum chum, marum jivn thoda mhina phela htum tevum hot. te vkhte dev marum dhyan rakhta hta ane mari smbhal leta hta. tyare teno divo mara pr jlhlto hto ane ena prkasthi hum amdhkarmam cali skto hto. deve mne jivva mateno sako rsto btavyo hto. hum e divso mate icchum chum jyare hum spll hto ane dev mara niktna mitr hta. te vkhte srsvmrth dev mari sathe hta ane mara smtano mne vmtlayela rheta htam. te vkhte jivn sarum htum, hum mara pg dudhni trthi dhoto ane mari pase puskl prmanmam saramam saru tel htum. e divsomam hum jyare ngrna drvaje jto tyare adrpatr agevanoni vcce jaher sbhana sthlmam hum betho hto. tyare yuvano mne joine marg mukta htam ane vrddho ubha thine mne man apta htam. netao pn mne joine bijaone cup krva mate bolvanum bmdh kri deta ane mom pr teona hath muktam. ngrnam ucce adhikario dhima avaje bolya. teoni jibh teona modhana talve comti gi. mem je khyum te lokoe sambhlyum ane pchi mara vise sari vato kri. mem je kryum te lokoe joyum ane prmsa kri. karne jyare griboe mdd mate bolavoyu, mem anathne mdd kri ke jeni smbhal le tevum koin htum. jeo mrva pdya htam teo mne asirvad apta htam. vid-hvaona haiya hum tharto hto. sdacari rhevum e mara

vstro hta. pramanik vrtn e maro jhbbo ane paghdi hta. hum amdijnoni amkh sman hto. teone jyam kyamy pn jvani iccha hti, mem teone rsto btavyo. ane hum lngda mate pg sman hto. teo jyam jvam mamgta hta hum teone umckine li gyo. gribosathe hum teona pitani jem vrtto. mem lokone nyayalymam teoni dlilo jitva mdd kri jeone hum janto pn n hto. mem dust lokone teoni skitno durupyog krta rokya ane nidors lokone teothi bcavya. hum akho vkht vicar krto ke hum mari aspas mara kutumb sathe lambu jivn jivis. mem vicaryu, hum nirogi chod jene mariuli ne khub pani che ane jeni dalio jhaklthi bhini che tena jevo tmdurst ane mrdan purus this. mem vicaryum drek nvd divs tejsvi ane nvi ane uttejti vstuothi bhrelo hse. loko mara bodhne dhyanthi sambhlta hta, teo samti purvk mari slahni rah jota hta. mara boli rhyam pchi e koi dlil krta n hta. karnke mari slahthi teone smtos thto hto, jem prtikul smyam vrsadni rah jovati hoy tevi rite lokoe mari slah mate aturtapurvk rah joi. mara sbdo jane vsmt rtuno vrsad hoy. tem teo teno asvad mani rhyam hta. teo visvas kri skta nhi. tyare hum mom mlkavine teone uttejn apco. mara smite teone sarum lgadyum. hum emni vcde vilni jem besi ane teoni bdi babtono ukel lavto. hum chavnimam tena lskr sathena ek raja jevo hto, ane jyare teo nirashtas thta tyare hum temne himmt ane asvasn apto hto."

30

"prmtu hve je mara krtam ummrmm nana che. teo pn mari mskri udave che. ane teona pita etla laykat vgrna hta ke hum teone mara ghetamonum dhyan rakhnar kutrao sathe pn rakhis nhi. e yuvan mansona pitao mne mdd krva mate khub nirbl che. teo vrddh ane thakela che. teona snayuo hve mijbut ane kthn rhyam nthi. khava mate kmi n hovane karne teo bhukhya rhe che. tethi teo rnni suki dhul khay che. teo rnmam khari bhaji cumti kadhe che ane chodna muliyam khay che. teona nagrik trikena hk pn chinvi levaya hta. loko teoni pachl dodta hta, jane teo cor hoy ane picho thi rhyo hoy. teo khinmam, khdkomam, guphaomam, ane khadaomam pdi rhe che. teo psuni jem jhadiomam brada pade che. teo jhad nice smuhmam bhega thay che. teo desmamthi kadhi mukayela nam vgrna nirrthk lokono ek smuh che. hve te mansona putro anuprasvali kvita gai mari mskri kre chee. hum teo mdhye mskri rup bnyo chum. teo mara prtye ghrna kre che ane mari pase avta nthi. mara mom pr thumkta pn teo ackata nthi. deve mara dhnusyni dori li lidhi che ane mne durbl bnavi didho che. teo mari jinni bajuthi mara pr humlo kre che teo mara pge pthko mari padi de che. kbje krela ngr jevum mne lage che. humlo krva ane maro nas krva teoe gmda tekra mari dival same bamdhy che. teo rsta todi nakhe che jethi hum bhagi n skum. maro nas krvam teo sphl thya che. teone koini mddni jrur nthi. teo divalmam ek kanum pade che. teo teni arpar dhsi jay che ane pththro mari pr pde che. hum bhythi ju chum, e yuvan manso jem pvn vstuone phumki nakhe tem mara svman pachl pdya che. mari surksa vadloni jem cali gi che. hve marum jivn lgbhg lupt thi gym che ane hum mrvani

ani pr chum. du:khna divsoe mne gheri lidho che. ratri drmyan mara hadkaone pida thay che, pida mne stavvanum chodti nthi. deve maro kamthlo pkdyo ane mara vstrone coline bgadi nakhya che. deve mne kadvmam phemki didho che. hve hum dhul thta rakh jevo bni gyo chum. he dev, hum kalavala krum chum, pn tme marum sambhlta nthi. hum tmari smks avine ubho chum pn tme mari same njr krta nthi. tme mara prtye nisthur thi gya cho. tme tmari skitno upyog mne ija phomcadvamam kro cho. dev tme mijbut pvnne mne phumki deva do cho. tme mne hvana tophanmam uchalo cho. hum janum chum ke tme mne motne ghat utari rhyo cho, jya bdha jivmt mansone mlvanum che tyam tme mne li jao cho. muskelimam avi pdelo mans mddne mate kalavala kre che ane hath lmbave che. sum du:khi manvio mate mem amsu sarya nthi? dindu:khlyao mate marum hrdy sum rdi uthum nthi? tem chtam mem jyam sari vstuni asa rakhi hti tyam mne kharav vstu mli, jyam mem prkasni asa rakhi hti tyam mne amdhkar mlyo. marum amtr ukle che. du:khno amt avto nthi. ane pida hji to srui thi che. hum suryna prkas vina, akho vkht udas ane utsah bhmg rhum chum. jaher sbhamam ubho rhum chum ane mdd mate bumo padum chum. hve hum rdtam siyalva jevo ane cikhtam sahmrgo jevo bni gyo chum. mari camdi kali pdi gi che, ane khri pdi che. marum srir tavthi tpi gym che. tethi mari vinamamthi hve vednana sur nikle che, mari vamsli-mamthi hve vythanum smgit smbhlay che.

31

"mem mari amkho sathe krar kryo che; ke koi kumarika same lalsabhri njre jovum nhi. srvmrth dev, lokone mate sum kre che? tena uccsthanthi lokone bdlo kevi rite ape che? sum te duracarione mate vipti ane khotum krnarao mate vinas mokli apta nthi? sum te mara acrn nthi jota? ane mara bdham pglam nthi gnta? jo mem kpt bhrelo acar kryo hoy, athva jo maro pg koine chetrvata trph vlyo hoy; jo dev cokks mapnum trajvum upyogmam le to tene jan thse ke hum nidors chum. jo hum styna margthi pachophryo houm, mari amkhoe mara hrdyne anist krva didhum hoy athva to jo mem bija koini nani vstu pn amcki lidhi hoy, to devne jan thi jse. to marum vavellum anaj bijao khay ane mara ugavela chod ukhedi nakhvanum yogy j hse. jo marum mn koi stri upr lobhayum hoy, jo mem mara padosina barne teni ptni sathe vybhicar krvani rah joi hoy. to bhle mari ptni bija purus mate rsoi kre. ane bhle bija purusni thi jay. karnke jatiy pap e sr-mjnk pap che. e to bhymkir siksane patr che. te to ek agni che je tmam vstuone slgavi nakhe che. mem je kai vavuyum che tene te ukhadi skse tem che. mem mara krmcariono hk kdi dubadi didho nthi. mem jo em kryu hoy to jyare dev mari same avine ubha rhese to hum sum kris? jyare te puchse mem sum kryum, to mare sum khevum joie? karnke je deve mne srjyo che tene j maram nokrcakrone rsjya che a mne mataona grbhni amdr deve a mne saune akar apya che. mem gribone ksum apyum n hoy tevum kdi bnyum nthi ane vidhvane mem kdi rdavi nthi. anatho bhukhya hoy tyare mem eklpetani jem kdi khadhum nthi. hum juvan hto tyarthi mem emna

pitani jem emni smbhal lidhi che ane vidhvaone to mem phelethi j mdd kri che. ane koine thmdithi thrthra athva to ek grib mansne dgla vgrno joyo hoy. mem hmesa teone kpdam apya teone humphala krva mem mara potana ghetamonum un apyum ane teoe mne hrdaypurvk asirvad apya. mem ek anath mdd magva mate te jyare drvaja pr avyo hoy tyare hath uthavyo hoy. jo mem avum ksum kryu hoy to maro hath todi namkhvamam ave ane tene kbbhamamthi khemci kadhvamam ave! pn mem kami khotu kryu nthi. hum devni siksathi drum chum. teni mhanta mne drave che. mem mari dhnsmppti pr kdi adhar rakhyo nthi, ane hmesa mdd krva mate mne devmam visvas hto. mem kdi khyum nthi ke suddh svrn, 'tunj mari ekmatr asa che.' hum dhnvan chum pn tethi hum abhimani nthi. hum khub paisa kmayo. pn te ekj evi vstu nthi jenathi hum sukhi thyo. mem tejsvi sury ke sumdr cmdrni puja kri nthi. hum sury ane cmdrni puja krum evo murkh n hto. te pn ek pap che jeni sja thvij joie. jo mem evi koipn vstuni upasna kri hoy to hum devne visvasu rhyo hois nhi. hum mara struna du:kke kdi khus thyo nthi. teoni muskelimam mem kdi hamsi nthi udavi. me mara mukhne mara dusmnone sap apvanum ane teo mri jay tem icchvanum pap kdi krva didhum nthi. mara ghrrmam drek jn jane che ke mem ajanyane kaym khavanum apyum che. prdesine margmam utaro krvo pdto nhoto; pn musaphrne mate maram barnam hmesa ughadam htam. jo admni jem mem maram pap smtadyam hoy, loko kdac sum khese evo mne kdi dr lagyo nthi. dre mne kdi cup rhea didho nthi. ene mne kdi bhar jta rokyo nthi. lokona mara prna dhikkarthi hum drto nthi. are hum icchum chum, mne koi sambhlum hot! mne mari baju smjavva do. hum icchum chum ke srsvmrth dev mne jvab ape. hum icchum chum ke tene je lage mem khotum kryu che to te lkhi nakhe. to hum ene mare kbbhe ltkavis. hum rajmugtni jem tene pheris. hum mara eekek pglano aheval tene apis. hum marum mathum ucu rakhine eni same ubho rhis. mem mari jmin koi pasethi cori nthi, koipn mne teni cori mate dosit thravi ske tem nthi. mem hmesa khedutone tena khorak mate paisa cukvya, je mne a jminmamthi mlyu. mem kdi bija mansni jmin tene mari nakhine jhumtvvani kosis kri nthi. jo mem koi avi khrab babt kri hoy to evum thjo ke mari jminmam ghmu ane jyne bde kamta ane khd uge!' ayubnum nivedn purum thyum.

32

pchi ayubna trn mitroe ayubne jvab apvanum muki didhu karnke ayubne etlo atm visvas ho ke te pote sace nidors hto. prmtu ramna kulno bujhno vmsj barakelno putr alihu ayub pr gusse thyo hto, karnke ayub potane nidors ane devne dosit manto hto. vli tena trn mitro viruddh pn teno krodh cdhyo, kem te teo teni vatono uttr api skya nhota, to pn teoe ayubne dosit thravyo hto. teo bolta htam tyare alihu bolya vina besi rhyo hto, karnke teo enathi ummrmam mota hta; pn jyare ene joyum ke e trnena momma uttr nthi tyare ene ros thyo hto. bujhno vmsj barakelna putr alihue uttr apta khyum ke: "hum nano chum, ane tme ghna vrddh cho; mate hum dbai gyro,

ane maro mt tmne jnavvani mari himmt cali nhi. mne lagyum, 'moteraoe bolvum joie, vyovrddhoe emnum jnan sikhvum joie.' prmtu mansmam rhelo atma vykitne dahyo bnave che. ne srsvmrth devno svas lokone smjave che. matr moti ummrvala buddhi-man hoy che, em nthi, ane vrddho nyay smje che em hmesa hotum nthi. mate hum khum chum ke, 'mne sambhlo; hum pn maro mt drsavis.' juo, jyare tme bolta hta tyare mem rah joi. jyare tme sbdo sodhta hta, hum tmari dlilo sambhlto hto. tmne mem dhyanthi sambhlya, pn tme koie ayubne khotu padyo nhi. ayubne samo jvab apyo nhi. tme trn jnao khi n sko ke tmne jnan mlyu. deve nhi lokoe ayubni dlilono jvab apvo jeie. e mari sathe dlilmam utryo nthi, ane hum tmari jem same jvab apis nhi. ayub, teo dlil hari gya che, teo kmi vdhare samo jvab apta nthi, emni pase hve sbdo rhya nthi. ayub, tne jvab apva hum a mansoni rah joto hto. pn teo cup rhya. teoe tmari sathe dlil krvanum bmdh kryu che. na, hve hum mare je kmi khevanum che te khis, hum je vicarum chum te khis. mari pase ghni babto kheva mate che mari amdrno atma mne phrj pade che. hum draksarsni te nvi batli jevo chum ke je jhi kholi n hoy. hum te nva draksarsna dhamkna jevo chum ke je kholaya pchi udvani taiyairiamam hoy che. marum mn svsth thay mate mare bolvum j joie, mare modhe ayubni dlilono jvab apvo j joie. hum koino pks nhi lum, hum koini prsmsa nhi krum. mne prsmsa krtam nthi avdtum, jo hum em krum to dev mne kbrni trph mokli dese!"

33

"ane hve, ayub, hum je khum te krpa krine dhyanthi sambhl, jo, hve mem marum mom kholyum che, mari jibh bolvani taiyairiamam che. marum hrdy pvitr che, tethi hum pramaniktathi bolis, mara hotho hum je janum chum e vise scaathi bolse. devna atmae mne utpnn kryo che, srsvmrth devno svas mne jivn ape che. jo tarathi bni ske, to tum mne uttr ap; tari dlilo vicari le ane mari sathe dlil kr. devni nrmam to hum tari jevo j chum hum pn matimamthi j peda thyo chum. tare marathi drva jevum kami nthi. hum tari sathe kthor nhi thaum. mari sunavnimam tme khyum che, 'tmara e sbdo mem sambhlya hta.' hum nirmal chum, me khotum kami kryu nthi. dev mari viruddh thva bhanum sodhi kadhe che, dev mari sathe ek stru jevo vrtav kre che. te marum eekek pglum dhyanthi jue che.' jo, hum tme khum chum ke emam tum saco nthi. dev mansthi bhu mhan che. "tum sa mate emni sathe dlil kre che ke e tara ek pn svalno jvab apta nthi? dev varmvav anek rite bolta hoy che, pn mans smjto nthi. jyare mans gadh nidramam hoy ke, pthari pr jhokam khatam hoy, ane svpnmam, athva ratna smdrsnmam pdyam hoy; dev lokona kan kholi nakhe che, ane emne cetvni apine bhybhit kre che. ane em e mansne pap krtam atkave che, abhimanthi bcave che, dev, lokone cetvni ape che jethi te teone kbrmam jtam bcavi ske. mansne vinasamthi bcavva mate dev am kre che. tdupramt, dev mansne ptharivs krine stt tena hadkaomam pida marphate te teone smjave che. pchi te mans khai skto nthi. te mansne etli bdhi pida thay che ke tene svadist bhojanno pn angmo thay che. enum srir sukai jay che

ane camdi nicethi hadkam dekhai ave che. te vykit kbrni pase che. ane tenu jivn mrtyuni njik che. devne hjaro devduto che. kdac te devdutomamthi ek te vykit pr brobr njr rakhe. ane teena pr dyalu thine devne khe che ke, 'ene kbrmam dhkelo nhi, tena papno cukado krva mem ek rsto sodhi kadhio che. to eno deh phrithi pamgre che, e phrithi jyare te yuvan hto tevo bni jay che. te devne prarthna kre che, ane dev teni prarthnano jvab ape che. ane te vykit enum mukh joine anmdmam avi ji bumo padse ane devni upasna krse. ane phrithi te sarum jivn jivva lagse. te mans potana mitrni agl kbul krse, 'mem pap kryu htum. mem sara ne khrbmam bdlavyu htum. prmtu deve hum je sjane patr hto te mne api nhi. temne mne motna mukhmamthi bcavayo che. hve hum phrithi jivnno anmd mani skis.' dev te mansni sathe ekvar, bevar, varmar am vter che. te mnusye cetva ane tena atmane kbrmamthi bcavva jethi te mans jivnno anmd mani ske. he ayub, hve hum je khum te dhyanthi sambhl! tum maun rhe ane mne bolva de. pn ayub, tare jo mari sathe smmt thvum n hoy, to bolvanum calu rakh, tari dlil mne khe karnke hum tne nidors jaher krva magum chu pn jo tare kai khevanum j n hoy, marum sambhlo, chana rho ane hum tmne dhapna janna path sikhvis."

34

alihue anusmdhanmam agl bolta khyum; "he sana manso, tme mara sbdo sambhlo; ane he jnanio, tme mara kheva pr dhyan apo. jem jibh svadne olkhi ske che, tem kan sbdone parkhi ske che. calo apne psmd krie ke sacum sum che, calo apne nkki krie ke sarum sum che. karn ke ayube khyum che ke, 'hum nidors chum ane dev mari sathe nyayi nthi. hum nidors chum chtam hum jutha bolo trike gnaum chum; emne mne stt jivlen prhar kryo che; pn mem kim vamk guno kryo nthi.' ayubna jevo bijo kon che? ayub jetli srltathi pani pie che tetli srltathi tirsar pi jay che. ene dust lokonim smgt gme che, e dust lokoni sathe phre che. tene khyum che, 'devne khus krvathi temam tene koi labh nthi.' tethi he sana manso, marum sambhlo dev kdi kmi khotum krej nhi, ane srsvmrth dev kdi kmi anist kre nhi. te manse je kryu hse teno bdlo te mansne dev apse. dev khotum krse j nhi, anyay krse j nhi. ana krtam vdhare sacum koi vidhan nthi. prthvi pr kamgiri bjavva mate koie devne psmd krya nthi. koie devne akhi duniyani jvabdari sompi nthi. devej bdhi vstuo bnavi che ane te vstuo pr hmesa temni j stta rhi che. jo dev potano atma ane svas prthvi prthi li le. to tmam sjivono vinas thay ane mans jat pachi dhul bhegi thi jay. jo tmaramam smj skit hoy to mne sambhlo! mara sbdo dhyannam rakho. je nyayne dhikkare, to e kdi raj clavi ske? dev nyayi ane prakrmi che. sum tne lage che tum tene dosit thravi skis? sum dev kdi rajaone khe che ke, 'tme nkama cho?' athva rajkumarone ke, 'tme dust cho?' dev rajkrtaone bija loko krta vdhare prem krta nthi, dhnvanone grib loko krta vdhare prem krta nthi. karn ke bdha tena hathe srjayela che. ek ksnmam, mdrate pn, te mrtyu pame che. jyare dev prhar kre che, blvan pn mri jay che. mhan loko adrsy thi jay che ane temam mansno hath smdovayelo nthi. karnke,

devni njr mansni calcgt pr hoy che. te teni sghli vrt-nuk jue che. dust mansne smtadi ske evo koi pddo ke amdhar nthi. devne lokoni vdhu priksa krva mate smy psmd krvani jrur nthi. devne loko vise abhipray apva temne same lavvani jrur nthi. jo skitsali loko pn duskrm kre, to devne teone mate prsrn krvani jrur nthi. te srvtia te lokono vinas krse ane bijaone neta trike niyukt krse. tethi dev jane che ke loko sum kre che ej karne dev ratorat dust lokone paymal krse ane teono nas krse. dev dust lokone teoe je duskmor krya che tene mate bijao jyare jota hse tyare sja krse. karnke teo devthi pacha phri gya che, teo ena margne anusra magta nthi. temno pokar dev sudhi phomce che ane dev e du:khi lokono sad sambhle che. pn jo dev teone mdd n krvano niscy kre to koipn devne dosit thravi ske tem nthi. jo dev pote lokothi smtai jay to koi tene sodhi ske tem nthi. ane jo te lokone pap krvanum karn sasn che to dev tene teni stta prthi utari nakhse. sum koie isvrne em khyum che ke, 'hum gunegar chum, hve pchi hum kdi pap kris nhi. dev, hum tmne joi skto nthi te chtam mne jivvani saci rit mne sikhvso jo mem khotum kryu hoy to hum phri evum kris nhi.' ayub, tne dev pasethi phl joie che. pn tare te bdlvum nthi. ayub e taro nirny che ane maro nthi. mne khe tum sum jane che. dahyo mans mne sambhlse dahyo mans khese. 'ayub jnan vgr bole che. ena sbdomam koi tatpry nthi.' mne lage che ke ayubne vdhare sja thvi joie. karnke ayub amne dust manso jeva jvab ape che. amt sudhi tene ksoti thvi joie. ayub tena bija papomam blvakhorino umero kre che. ayub tyam amarum apman kri amari phela bese che. ane te devni viruddh lambi lambi vato kre che."

35

vli alihue anusmdhanmam khyum; "ayub, tum devne puch, 'jo koi devne prsrn krvano prytan kre to tene sum phaydo thay? jo me pap n krya hot to mne vdhare phaydo that?' tum em mane che ke, am khavam te yogy che? tum khe che; 'dev krta hum vdhare saci sty chum?' hum tne ttha tara bdha mitrone ek sathe jvab apis. umce akasmam jo! jo vadlam tara krtam ketlam umca che! ayub, jo tme pap kro, to temam devne koi rite hani thvani nthi. jo tmari pase khub pap bhrya hoy to temam devnum kami nuksan nthi. ane ayub, jo tum saro hoy to te koi rite devne shayrup nthi. tari pasethi devne kami mlvanum nthi. ayub, tu je kami sarum ke kharb kary kre che te tari jem phkt bijaone asr thay che. teo devne mdd ke hani krta nthi. jo dust lokone hani thay to teo mdd mate pokar krse. teo skitsali loko pase jay che ane mdd mame che. prmtu te dust loko, teone mdd krvanum devne kheta nthi. teo khese nhi mara srjnar dev kyam che? dev jeo utsah bhmng che, teone mdd kre che. to te kyam che? je deve apne psuo ane pmkhio krtam vdhare smju bnayva che to te kyam che? teo bumo pade che, pn koi emne sambhltum nthi, karnke emnamam anistnum abhiman hoy che. e sacum che, dev teoni nirrthk mamgnio pr dhyan apse nhi. srsvmrth dev teo trph jra pn dhyan apse nhi. tethi ayub, tum khe che ke, tum tene joto nthi, tyare dev tene sambhlse nhi. tum khe che ke tum devne mlvani tkni rah jue che ane tari nidorsta sabit kre che. ayub, vicare che

ke dev dust lokone sja krta nthi. te vicare ke ke dev pap jota nthi. tethi ayub, teni arth vgrni vato kre che. ayub jane te mhtvsi hoi tem vter che. e shelaithi jani jvay che ke ayubne te sena vise bole che teni tene khbr nthi."

36

voli alihue agl anusmdhanmam khyum; "jra lambo smy mne nibhavi le, devna pkmsam hum thoda vdhu sbdo che kheva icchum chum. hum marum jnan ekeek sathe vhecis, deve marum srjn kryu ane te nyayi che te hum sabit kris. hum tne jnavum chum ke te khrekhr sty che kem ke hum smpurn jnani chum. dev mha blvan che, pn e koino tiskar krta nthi. dev khub bud-dhiman che, pn khub vidvan pn che. e dustone jivta rheva deta nthi; pn gribona nyay kre che. je scaithi rhe che, te loko pr dev njr rakhe che. te teone rajaoni sathe simhasn pr besade che ane teo sday ucc sthan pr rhe che. tethi jo lokone sja thi che, jo teo samkl ane dordathi bmdhayale che, to teoe kamik khotum kryum che. ane dev tene khese, teoe sum kryum htum. dev tene khese ke teoe pap krya hta. dev teone khese teo uddht hta. dev teone pap krvanum muki devano ades apse ane teona siks trph kan ughade che. teo jo enum mane ane eni seva kre to teo tem-num bakinum jivn smrddhimam galse. teona vsor sukhthi bhrela hse. prmtu jo teo enum n mane to teo ajanmamj mrtyu pame ane mrttyulokmam phomci jay. loko je devni cimta krta nthi jyare akho vkht teo du:kh rhe che. dev teone siks kre che tyare pn teo temne mdd mate prarthna krta nthi. teo hju juvan hse mri jse. ane temno jiv dustoni sathe nas pame che. pn dustlokone teona du:kh dvara nrm bnave che. dev te du:kh dvara lokone jgadi ane tene sambhlta kre che. tene tene du:khmamthi dur kryo che, tene tne niramnam jivn apyum che. tene tne pusk prmanmam khorak pirsyo che. prmtu hve ayub, tum dosit thrayo. tethi tne ek dust vykitni jem sja thi. hve tme savdh rhejo, jethi smrddhi tmne phoslave nhim, lamc tmarum mn bdlave nhi. smktmam tari adhlk smrd-dhi tne sa kamni? tari skit tara sa kamni? rate avvani iccha krto nhi. loko ratrima alop thi jvano prytn kre che. teo vicare che ke teo potane devthi smtadi skse. ayub, tem khub pida bhogvi che. pn anist psmd krto nhi kmi pn khotum nhi krvani savceti rakhje. dev potana sarmthy vde mhimavan karyo kre che. ena jevo guru che kon? emne sum krvm e koi emne khi ske khrum? tme khotum kryu che em emne kon khi ske? temne prtapi karyo krele che. temne kre-lam mhan karyo mate temni stuti krvanum yad rakh. lokoe devni stuti vrvnta ghna gito lkha che. deve je kaim kryu che te bdhae joyum che, dur desavrmam pn loko te joi ske che. dev etlam mhan che ke apne temne smji skta nthi. ketla smythi dev che te koi smji ske em nthi. dev, prthvi prthi panine umce li ji ane tenum jhakl ane vrsadmam rupamtr kre che. je vad-lomamthi prthvi pr vrse che ane anak loko pr pde che. dev kevi rite vadlo pathre che, ane temam thti grj-naone koi smji ske che khrum? juo, dev prthvi pr vijli phelave che ane mhasagrna umdamam umda bhagne dhamki de che. dev potana adbhut amkus vde, te loko pr sasn kre che ane teone bhrpur khorak puro pade

che. teo potana haththi vijline pkde che ane jyam tene padvi hoy tyam pdvani ajna kre che. grjna cetvni ape che ke tophan njik avi rhyum che. te dvara pn smacar phomcade che ke tophan njik avi rhyum che."

37

vijli ane grjna mne bivdave che. marum hrty mari chatimam dhdkara kre che. devni grjna thta tena mukhmamthi niklti vaca dhyan thi sambhl. akha akasne te vijlithi jhlkave che, e dhrtina ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi phre che. vijlino cmkaro thay tyar pchi devni grjनाव avaj sambhli skay che, dev tena mhtvthi grjna kre che. jyare vijli cmke che, devno avaj gier che. temni grjnano avaj bhvy hoy che. je mhan krtyo kre che je apne smji skta nthi. deve br-phne khyum, 'prthvi pr pdo' deve vrsadne khyum, "prthvi pr musldhar vrsu." ane a rite e mansone kame jtam atkave che, jene lidhe teo smjse ke te sum kri ske che. tyare psuo temni guphamam bhrai jay che ane enam pdyam rhe ni. dksin disamamthi vmtoliyo ave che, uttr disamamthi thmda pvno utri ave che. devna svasthi him bne che, ane smudro thiji jay che. te dhada vadlone panithi bhri de che ane temam vijlio cmkave che. dev vadlone akhi prthvi pr vikherai jvano ades ape che. vadlo devni ajna prmane kre che. dev pur lavi lokone siks krva athva to pani lavi potano prem drsavva vadlo bnave che. he ayub, sambhl, jra thobh, ane devna adbhut karyono vicar kr! dev vadlone kevi rite niymtrnmam rakhe che ane vadlomamthi vijline kevi rite cmkave che e sum tum jane che? te kevi rite hvamam vadlamne adhdr sm-tulit rakhe che te tum jane che? vadlo devna adbhut srjnonum ek drstamt che ane dev teo vise srv jane che. pn ayub, tum a babto janto nthi. tum etlumj jane che ke tne jyare prsevo thay tyare tara kpdam tari camdi ne comti jay che. ane jyare dksin disamamthi huphalo pvn vay che tyare bdhum samt ane sumsam thi jay che. sum tme pthrayala akasne ckkit krele pitlri jem cmkilo vnavamam devne mdd kri skso? ayubne kheva do ke amare devne sum khevum! amara mam amdhar che! ame eni sathe dlilo kri skta nthi. hum devne khis nhi ke mari iccha teni sathe bolvani hti. eto potej potano vinas magva jevum thse. hve pvne akasne cokkhkhum kryu che ane tyam etlum bdhu aj-valum che ke ame sury same joi skta nthi. te j rite akasmamthi apni upr avta ane amkhone amji deta de-vna bhvy prtapi same pn apne joi skta nthi. srsvmrth dev mhan che! apne tene smji skta nthi. dev khub skitsali che pn te apni sathe nyayi che. apne nuksan phocadvum devne gmtum nthi. e karnti loko devno adr kre che. pn je abhimani che ane potani jatne vid-van mane che, dev te lokone man apta nthi."

38

pchi yhovae vmtoliyamamthi ayubne jvab aptam khyum ke, "murkhtathi isvri ghtnane pdkarnar a vykit kon che?" tari kmr bamd; karnke hum tne puchis, ane tum mne jvab apis, jvab apvano taro varo che. jyare mem prthvina paya nakhya tyare tum kyam hto? tum bhu smje che to e to khe ke prthvine ghdeva

mate enam tolmap kone nkki krya htm? duniyane ek maprekathi kone mapi hti? ena mjbnt payam sana upr namkhvamam avya che? teni jgyamam phelo pththr kone mukyo? prbhatna taraoe sathe git gayum ane devdutoe jyare te thi gyum tyare anmdthi bumo padi! smudrne prthvina umdanmamthi dhsi avta rokva drvajao kone bmdh krya hta? vadlam ane gadh amdhkarrupi vsro mem tene pheravyme. me teni bajuoni hd bnavi ane bmdh drvajao simao pacht tene muki. me smudrne khyum, 'tum ahim sudhi gti krje, ahimthi agl ullmghn kris nhi. tara prcmd moja ahim atki jse.' sum a prbhat thay che, te tmara adesthi thay che? svare suryna kirmoe kim disamam ugvum te sum tme nkki kro cho? ayub, te kyare pn prbhatna prkasne prthvine jhumtvi line dust lokone teoni smtavana sthanethi javi nakhvanum khyum che? prbhatno prkas tekrio ane khinone sti gocr kre che. jyare divsno prkas prthvi pr pde che, tyare te jgyaoni akrti, kpdani gh-dini jem bhar dekhay che. te sthlo poci mati pr chap vde pdeli chap jevo akar le che. dust lokone divsno prkas gmtto nthi. jyare te tejthi prkast che, te teone teona dskumorni yojna krta roke che. ayub, tum kdi smudrna udgmsthanna umdanmam gyo che khro? tum kyarey mhasagrni spati pr calyo che? sum te kdi mrtyuna dvar joya che? tme kdi mrtyuni amdhari jgana dvar joya che? tum jane che ke prthvi ketli visal che. avum jnan tari pase hoy to te mne khe! prkas-nun udgmsthan kyam che? amdhkarni jga kyam che? mne jnav. tme prkas ane amdhkarne te je sthanethi avya hta, tyam pacha li ji sko cho? tme tena udb-hvsthane ji sko cho? a bdhum to tum jane che, karnke tyare taro jnm thi cukyo hto ne! ane tum to ghno anubhvi vrrddh khrum ne? brphna ttha kram bhm-daromam betho che? ttha smgrhsthan che, sum tem joyam che? mem brph ane kramni jgaone aphtna smy ane ldai ane yuddhna smy mate bcavi rakhi che. tme kdi jyam sury uge che, jyam te purv trphna pvnne akhi prthvi pr phumkave che te sthle gya cho? vrsadna prcmd prvah mate nalam ane khino kone khodya che? grjna krto vijlino marg kone bnavyo che? jyam manvite pg pn nthi mukyo evi suki ane ujjd dhrti pr te bhrpur vrse che. jethi ujjd ttha veran jmin trpt thay ane lilochn ghascaro phuti nikle, te mate tyam vrsad kon mokle che? sum vrsadno ko jnk che? jhaklnam bindmo kyamthi ave che? kona grbhmamthi him ne kon jnm ape che? pani to pththrna cosla jevum thi jay che, ane mhasgar pn thiji jay che. akasna taraone sum tum pkdnam rakhi ske che? sum tum krtika athva mrgsirsna bmdh nkstrone chodi ske che? sum tum rasiono nkki kreka smyo anasar prgt kri ske che? sum tum spsirne tena mmdl shit gheri ske che? sum tum akasne amkusmam levana siddhamto jane che? sum tum teone prthvi pr sasn kravi ske che? sum tme tmaro avaj vadlam sudhi phomcadi sko cho? jethi tme puskl vrsad lavi sko? sum tme vijline ajna kri sko cho? e tmari pase avine khese ke, 'ame ahimya chie, tmne sum joie che?' tmare tene jyamijam li jvi hse sum te jse? ayub, vadlammam jnan kone mukyum che? athva dhunketune kone smjn api che? bdham vad-loni gntri kri ske athva pani bhreli akasni msko redi ske evo pryapt vidvan koi che? jethi dhrti pr svrtv dhul ane dhepham panithi plline ekbija sathe comti

jay che. sum tme simhnne mate sikar pkdi sko? sum tme simhnna bccamni bhukhne smtosi sko cho? etle jyare teo temni bodmam lpaine betha hoy tyare athva jhadimam smtaine teona sikar pr trap marva taiyar betha hoy tyare? jyare kagdinam bccam teona malamam bhukhe tlvitam hoy ane devne pokartam hoy tyare teone khorak kon puro pade che?

39

"dumgr prni jmgli bkrio kevi rite bccamne jnm ape che te sum tum jane che? jmgli hrnim bccamne jnm ape tyare tme emne joyam che? tme tene jano cho prvti bkri ane hrne ketla mhinao sudhi teona bccamone petmam rakhva joie? tme jano cho te kyare prsv krse? te pranio nice suve che, teone prsuti pidano anubhv thay che ane teo teona bccane jnm ape che. a bccam vnvgdamam uchre che ane motam thay che. pchi teo potani matane chodine jay che ane pacha phrtam nthi. jmgli gdhedamne kone chuto mukyo? athva jmgli gdhedana bmdh kone chodi nakhya che? mem jmgli gdhedao mate rnne ghr trike rheva didhu che. mem teone rheva mate khari jmin api che. jmgli gdhedao ghomghatvala ngro pr hse che. ane koi teone amkusmam li skta nthi. jmgli gdhedao prvto pr rhe che, ke je teonum cran che. ane teo teono khorak sodhi kadhe che. sum tmari seva krvamam jmgli blido anmd manse khra? teo tmari gmanmam ratre avine te rhese kham? jmin khedva mate tme tene upyogmam li skso? sum te tmara mate hl khemcse? jmgli bld khub skitsali che! pn tmaram kam kravva mate sum tme teni apeksa kri skso? khlamamthi dana lavine vkhamam bhava mate tena pr bhroso rakhi sum tene moklso? sahmrg potani pamkho anmdthi hlave che. teni pamkho ane pimchao bglamni pamkho jeva nthi. te potanam imda jmin pr muke che ane teo retimam humphala thay che. koi pg mukine imdane chumdi namkhse athva jmgli pranio temno nas kri nakhse teni tene cimta nthi. te potana bccam vise evi bedrkar rhe che ke jane te bccam tena potana hoy j nhi. te mri jay to pn tene temni ksi cimta hoti nthi. ke teni te bdhi mhent nirtthk thi gi hti. karnke deve tene buddhi-hin srji che; tene tene akkl api nthi. prmtu te jyare kude che ane dodva lage che, te ghoda ane tena svar pr hse che, karnke te koipn ghoda krtam vdhu jhdpthi dodi ske che. sum ghodane tme bl apo cho? teni grdnme kesvalithi tme dhanko cho? tidni jem tme tene kudavo cho? teno hnhnat kevo bhvy ane bhynk hoy che? ek ghodo khus che karnke te khub blvan che. te teni pgni krithi jmin khotre che ane yud-dham jhdpthi dodi jay che. te drto nthi, te dr upr hse che. te trvar joine pachto pdto nthi. sainika tiro num bhatum ghodani bajuma jta je che. bhalo ane bija sstro je teno svar umkine li jay che. te sury-thi clke che. ghodo uskerai jay che. te khub jhdpthi jmin pr dode che. jyare rnsimgdano avaj te sambhle che, te sthir rhi skto nthi. rnsimgdana nade nade e hnhne che. yuddhni gmdh tene durthi ave che. senaptiona hukmo ane hkota e smji jay che. baj pksi kevi rite akasnam ude che ane potani pamkho dksin trph phelave che te sum tem sikhvyum che? sum tari ajnathi grud pksi umce ude che? sum tem tene prvy-

tomam umce malo bamdhvanum khyum htum? grud prvtna sikhr pr rhe che. khdk e grudono killo che. tyamthi te potano sikar sodhi kadhe che, teni amkho tene durthi sodhi kadhe che. tenam bccam pn lohi cuse che, ane jyam muddam pdyam hoy tyam jay che.”

40

yhovae ayubne uttr aptam khyum ke, “ayub, tem srsvmrth dev sathe dlil kri che? te mne khotum krva mate dosit thravyo. hve tum kbul kris ke tum khoto che? sum tum mne jvab apis?” tyare ayube yhovane jvab apyo ke, “mari ksiy visat nthi. hum tmne kevi rite jvab api skum? maro hath mara mom pr rakhine hum maun rhum chum. hum ek vkht bolyo, pn, hum phrithi bolis nhi. hum be vkht bolyo, pn hve hum vd-hare khis nhi.” pchi yhovae vmtoliyamamthi ayubne jvab apyo ke: tum ayub, tari jatne kabumam rakh ane hum prsrn puchum teno jvab apva taiyar tha. ayub, sum tum mane che ke hum gervajbi chu? tum khe ke hum khotum krva mate dosit chum, tethi sum tum nidors dekhai skis? tare mara jeva bhuj che? mari jem tum grjna kri ske che? to tum jo dev sman hoy, to tum grv kri ske. jo tum dhv sman hoy, to man ane prstithane vstro ni jem dharn kri skis. jo tum dev sman hoy, to tum taro krodh vykt kri skis ane ghmdione pchadis. ham ayub! e gvirsth loko same jo ane teone nmr bnay. dusto jyam upsthit hoy, kcri nakh. srv gvirsth loko ne dhumam dethi do. teona mukhne kbromam dhamki de. jo tum evum kri skis to hum pn tara vkhan kris mne khatri thse ke tum tara potana blthi potane bcavi skse. gemdani same jo. mem tari sathe gemdane utpnn kryo che, te bldni jem ghas khay che. tena petmamna snayuo khubj blvan che tena srirmam ghni skit che. eni pumchdi devdar vrksni jem ttar ubhi rhe che, eni pgni pimkina snayuo keva mjbut che; tena hadkam kamsa jeva che. tena pg lokhmdna sliya jeva mjbut che. mara praniona srjnomam gemdo sresth che. jo koi tenum srjn krvano davo kre to bhle te mari sathe trvar line ldva ave. jmglnam bijam pranio jyam vse che teva prvto prthi tene ghas mli rhe che. te kadv kidvali jgyamam kmlna chod nice pdi rhe che. te bruoni vce kadv kidkam smtay che. kmlna chodo tene potani chayathi dhamke che; te ndi pase ugta vela nice rhe che. jo ndimam pur ave, to gemdo bhagi jse nhi. te yrdn ndi tena modha pr pani udade to pn te ghrato nthi. tene amkdimam bhavine kon tene pkdi ske? tena nakmam nth kon nakhi ske che?

41

“ayub, sum tum mhakay smudrna pranine machli pkdvana amkdathi pkdi ske che? sum tum teni jibh dorithi bamdhi skse? sum tena nakmam nth nakhine tum tene nathi ske che? tena jdbamam amkdi bhavi ske che? sum tene chodi deva mate te tne kalavala krse? sum te tari sathe nmrtathi bolse? sum te tari sathe evo krar krse ke te ajvnn taro gulam rheva smnt thse? sum tum teni sathe palela pkcioni jem rmi skse? sum tum tene dordethi bamdhse jethi tari nokranio teni sathe rmi ske? sum tari pasethi

libyathkhriddva mate vepario kosis krse? teo veparioni vce tene vhemci nakhse? sum katalum astrthi teni camdine chedi skay? sum anidar bhalo tena mathamam bhomki skay? taro hath tena matha pr mukse tyare je yuddh thse te tne lamba smy sudhi yad rheshe. tum phrithi evum kyarey krse nhi. sum tne lage che ke tum mhakay smudr pranine hravi skse? bhuli ja! emam koi asa nthi. tene joinej tum gbhairi jis. tene chmchedine gusse kre evo himmt-valo koi nthi. to mari same kon ubho rhi ske? teni sathe yuddh krine kon sphl thyo che? akha akas tle evo koi nthi. hve mare, tena pg, mjbut snayuoana sarmthy ttha tena srirna akrsk akar vise bolvum j joie. teni camdine koi bhomki ske tem nthi. teni camdi ek bkhtir jevi che. tenum modhum kon udhadi ske? karnke tena damt lokone biddave che. mhakay smudr pranini pith pr dhal smpurnpne bmdh che. te dhalo ek bijani etli njik che ke temni vce hva pn ji skti nthi. teo ekbija sathe evam sjji cotemlam hoy che ke temne ksathi ukhedi skay nhi. te chimke che tyare te vijli na cmkara bhar niklta hoy evum lage che. teni amkho svarna surjni jem cmke che. tena mukhmamthi agnini jvalao nikle che ane agnini cingario vchute che. ukhta ghda nicena bltam khdni jem mhakay smudr pranina nakmamthi dhumada nikle che. mhakay smudr pranina ucchvasthi kolpa pn slgi uthe che. tena mukhmamthi bhdka nikle che. teni grdnmam bl che, loko gbhairi ane tenathi dur bhagi jay che. teni camdi pr koi hlva cihn nthi. te lodha jevum kthn che. tenum hrdy khdk jevum mjbut ane ghmtina pththr jevum skht che. tene koi dr nthi. te mhakay smudr prani jyare ubhum thay che tyare sauthi blvan pr tenathi dri jay che. te jyare teni pumchdi hlave che tyare teo bhagi jay che. mhakay smudr pranine trvar, bhalo ane anidar sstr marvamam ave to te phemkaine pacha ave. te sstro tene jrapn ija phomcadi ske tem nthi. teni agl lokhmd ghas jevum ane kamsu sdi gyela lakda jevu che, te tena pr banna marthi pn gbhrato nthi.pththrni sila pn tene vagine khrla ni jem pachi phre che. jyare laktani damgo mhakay smudr pranine vage che tyare tene to te slino tukdo hoy tem lage che, ane teni upr phemkela bhalane te hsi kadhe che. tena petni camdi prnam bhimgdam thikram jevam kthn ane dhardar hoy che. tena calvathi kadvmam cas jevam nisan pde che. mhakay smudr pranine ukhta panina ghdani jem hlave che. ukhta telni jem te prpoto udave che. jyare mhakay smudr prani tre che tyare te teni pachl marg kri muke che, te panine hlavi nakhe che. ane pachl sphed phin muki de che. prthivi pr bijum koipn prani tenam jevum nirbhy srjayedlu nthi. te sauthi gvirsth pranini pn upeksha kre che. te srj gvirsth praniono raja che.” ane mem yhovae tenum srjn kryo che.”

42

tyare ayube yhovane jvab aptam khyum ke: “hum janum chum ke tum dhare te bdhumj kri ske che. tne koi atkavi ske tem nthi. yhova tem a prsrn puchyo: “avi murkh babto bolvalavo a kon che?” mem evi ghni babtoni vat kri je hum smji skto nthi, mara mate ati adrbhut babto jene hum janto nthi. tem khyum htum ke,”sval puchvano varo maro che ne jvab apvano varo

taro che.' aj sudhi mem tara vise phela sambhlyum j
htum prmtu hve mem tne nje nihalyo che. ane yhova,
mne srm ave che. hum khub dilgir chum. jevo hum
dhul ttha rakh pr besu, hum marum hrady ane jivn
bdlvantum vcn apum chum." yhovae a bdhum ayubne
boli rhyia pchi tene aliphajhne khyum ke, "hum tara pr
ane tara bmne mitro pr pn gusse thyo chum, karnke
tme, ayub mara sevkni jem, mara vise sacum bolya
nhi." tethi aliphajh, sat bldo ane sat nr ghetla lavi ap.
a mara sevk mate li av. teone mari nakh ane teone
tara potane mate dhnarpn cdhavo. maro sevk ayub
tmare mate prarthna krse ane hum teni prarthna
sambhlis pchi hum tne sja nhi apum, jene tum layk
che. tne sja thvij joie karnke tum bhu murkh hto.
tum mara vise sacum bolyo nhi. pn maro sevk ayub
mara vise sacum bolyo hto." 9aliphajh, bildad, ane
sophare yhovani ajna prmane kryu ne yhovae ayubni
prarthnanao svikar kryu. tyarbad ayube ena trn mitro
mate prarthna kri. pchi yhovae teni durdsa phervi
nakhi ane puer eni pase jetlum htum enathi bevdu
ene apyumu. ayubna bdhamj bhaio bheno ane agauna
mitro ayubne mlva avyam ane emne tenam ghrmam
teni sathe bhojn kryum. temne temni shanubhuti
prgt kri ane deve teni pr je du:kh nakhyum e mate
tene dilaso apyumu. drek jne tene camdino ekek sikko
ane ek-ek sonani vimti api. yhovae ayubne vdhare
asirvad eni pachli ummrmmam apyumu. hve ayubni
pase 14,000 ghetam, 6,000 umt, 2,000 bld ane 1,000
gdhedio hti. tene pn sat putro ane trn putrio htam.
ayubni sauthi moti putrinum nam ymimah, vclinum
nam ksiah ane sauthi naninum nam keren-happukh
htum. smgr desmam ayubni putrio jevi anykoi sumdr
srio n hti. temna pitae teona bhaioni sathe hisso
apyumu. tyar pchi ayub 140 vrs sudhi jivyo; ane te
potana smtano, pautr-pautri, prpautr-prpautri ane
tena smtanone jova sudhi jivyo. ha, car pedhio joi.
a prmane sarum jivn jivine ayub smpurn vrddh vye
mrtyu pamyu.

sulemannum a srvotm git. premika potana premine: tara cumbnothi tum mne nvdavi de; karn taro prem draksarsthi uttm che. tara attrni khusbo kevi srs che! tarum nam attr jevum mhan che! tethij bdhi kumarikao tne prem kre che! he mara premi, mne li ja tari sathe; cal, calne apne bhagi jie, raja mne tena rajmhelma lavyo che.oh! ahim apne kevo anmd manisum ame tara mate khub khus thisum ane tari prmsa krisum. taro prem; draksarsthi pn vdhare saro che, bdhi yuvan strio tne subh asyithi prem kre che. he yrusalemmi dikrio, hum rmge syam chtam svrupvan chum, mari syamlta kedarna tmbuona jevi athva sulemanna tmbuna pddao sman che. hum rmge syam chum tethi mari same ekitse joso nhi. a suryna tdkae mne bali nakhi che; mara bhaio pn kopayman thya hta; ane draksavadini rkhevali krva tyam mne mokli api. tethi hum syam thi gi, mem mari potani draksavadi smbhali nthi. he pranpyara, mne jnav to khro ke, aje ghetam-bkram cravva kyam ji rhyo che? temne bpore visamo kyam ape che te to khe; tara sathidarona tolani sathe burkhavali srini jem hum bhtkum te krtam tari smgt sari che. he visvsundri! jo tne khbr na hoy to, tolane pgle pgle, bhrvada nesda sudhi avje, ane tyam taram ghetam ne lvaram carje. mari priytm! mem tne srkhavi che, pharunna rthona ghodani sumdrta sathe. tara gal pr tara abhusno sumdr-tathi ltke che ane tari grdn hira jdit haro thi cmke che. ane galate rupum jdela sonana abhusno bnav-davisum. . rajae mej gothvyum che ane tene tejana vde srs sugmdhit kryu che. maro pritm mara stnoni vcce ksturini theli jevo lage che. mne maro pritm, en. gedin memdinam puspguch jevo lage che. mari priytm, tum ketli sumdr lage che, ha khrekhr khub sumdr! ane a tari amkho pn kevi pareva jevi nmni lage che.strinam vcn: he pritm, tum sumdr che, tum mnohr che; vli apno plmg pn lilachm ghasni jem che. apna ghrna dhabana mobh erej vrkso ane apni chtni vlio devdar vrksona bnela che.

hum saronnum gulab chum, ane khinoni gulchdi chum. ha, kamtao mdhye jem gulab hoy, em yvtio vcce mari pritm che. stri jem phlona bagma sr-votm sphrjnnm vrks, tem yuvano vccee maro pritm uttm che;tena chamyadamam mne khub sukh mle che; ane tena phlno svad mitho hoy chee. bhoin kr-vane te mne gher li avyo, ane mara pr pritirupi dhvj tene phrkavyo. suki draksothi marum posn kro ane sphrjnthi mne blvan bnavo; karn ke hum prempidit chum. mara mstk nice che teno dabo hath, ane al-imagr kre che mne teno jmno hath. he yrusalemmi yuvtio, tme mne jmglmam vsti cpl mrglio ane jmgli hrniona name vcn apo ke yrthath smy ave nhi tyam sudhi mara pritmne jgadsno nhi. are! a avaj to mara pritmno che; juoto khra,prvto pr kudka marto marto ane khinone vtavto te ahim avj rhyo che. cpl ane yu-van che maro pritm,'mrgla jevo,' juo, hve to te divalni pacht ubho rhi, bariomamthi dokiya kre che. mara pritmne mne khyum, "pritm, mari sumdri, uth,ane bhar av. siyalo smapt thyo che hve, ane siyalu vrsad

pn puro thi gyo che. puspo jmin pr khilva lagyam che; hve vrksone kapkup krine vyvsthit krvano smy avyo che. apna desmam kbutrone gitgamta sambhli skay che. amjierna jhad upr lilam amjir paki rhyam che, ane draksavadim khilti nvi draksone sumgho teo potani khusbo phelave che! mari priytm, mari sumdri, uthine nikli av.'suleman: tum bhekhd upr nani guphamam chupayeli 'kbutri' jevi che. mne tarum sumdr vdn btav ane taro mdhur avaj sambhlva de. kem ke tarum vdn khubsurt che. pelam nanam nanam siyalvam draksavadimam nasbhag kri rhyam che, tme mara mate pkdo. atyare apni draksavadi phulothi jhumi rhi che. maro pritm maro che, ne hum pn teni j chum; te potana tolam sphed kmiloni vcce crave che. divs athmi jay ane pdchaya utri jay te phela, he mara pritm, tum pachho av, ane prvto prna vhirta cpl hrnam ane mrgla sman tum tha.

mem ratre mara pranpriyne mara plmgmam sodhyo, pn te mne mlyo nhi. hum sherni gli gli ane rsta phri vli; chtamy mari sgkli sodhkhoh nisppl nivdi. ngrmam ron phrtam cokidarono mne bheto thyo; mem teone puchyum, "mara pranpriyne tme joyo?" thoda smy pchi mne mlyo maro pranpri, pkdi lidho mem tene, te lavi nivassthan; ne khemci gi muj jne-tana ghrmam; tyam sudhi nhi chodyam mem mara pritmne. he yrusalemmi yuvtio, hum tmne hrniona ttha mrglionna sm dine vinnum chum ke yrthath smy avya phelam mara pritmne jgadsno nhi. rn trphthi avto, a je mdhur sugmdhi dhup baline bnavelam dhu-madamna stmbh jevo lage che te kon che? juo, a to suleman palkhi che; teni sathe che israeli sainyna sath yoddhao teo kusl trvarbaj ane anubhvi amgrk-sko che, ratrina bhyne karne drekn kmre trvar ltke che. lbanonna kastmamthi bnayvo che rth, suleman rajae potana upyogarth. tene tena stmbh camdina ane cht sonani, ane tenum asn bnayyum jambuda rmgnum; yrusalemmi dikrio dvara amdrthi te prem-purk sngarayeli hti. "o siyanni yuvtio, jao ane juo suleman rajane, ena anmdna divse etle tena lgna div-se teni matae tene phevayyo che, te mugtshit nihalo tene."

tum kevi sumdr ane mnohr che; mari priytm! tara burkha pacht tari kbutr jevi amkho che; tara chera pr ltkti kesni lto jane gilyad prvtina dhal prthi nice avtam bkramna tola jeva lage che! tara damt trtni ktrayel ane dhoyel ghetina jeva sphed che. prtyek ghetine che bbbe bccam, koi nthi ahim ekli. tara hoth lal rmgna resma tamtna jeva che, ne kevum sumdr che tarum mukh! tara burkhani pacht, tara gal dadmna addhiya jeva dekhay che! ssrglh thva mate bamdh-elo daudno burj, jema hjaro dhalo etle yoddhaoni srv dhalo ltkaveli che, tena jevi che grdn tari. sphed km-loni vcce caro crtam hrnna jodiyam bccam jevam che, jane bmmne stn tara. divs athme ane ola utri jay tyam sudhi hum ksturi ane lobanni sugmdh dhavta prvto pr jis. tum ati sumdr che mari pritm, tara amgma koi

khod nthi. he mari nvodha, lbanonthi tum av mari sathe; apne amanah prvtna sikhr pr jie ane snirni toc prthi nihalisum; apne hemorn prvti toc prthi nice jyam simhona rethan che tyam cittao sikarni sodhmam phre che. he mari pranpriya, mari nvodha, tem marum hrđy hri lidhum che. hum tari akrsk amkthohti ane tara glana harna ek mnkathi smmo-hit thi gyo chum. mari pranpriya, mari nvodha, taro prem kevo mdhur che! sace j te draksarsthiy vdhu mdhur che, tara premni suvas koi pn sugmdhit drvyo krtam vdhare mdhur che. mari nvodha, mdhpudani jem tpke che mithas tara hothmamthi; tari jibh tle mdhne dudh che; ane tara vsroni khusbo lbanonna devdarona vrksoni khusbo jevi che. mari pranpriya, mari nvodha, tum bmdh kreli vadi; bamdhi didhelo jhro, athva puri didhelam kuva jevi che! tum jane dadmdina bgica jevi che jemam memhdina chodvao ane mdhur sugmdhit muliyao che. kejar, jn, mdhur sugmdhi vrkso ane sry prkarna sre tejana pn khra. tum bagmamna phuvara jevi, ndina vhetam pani jevi, ttha lbanonna vhetam jhrnam jevi che. he uttrna vayu, tum jagrt tha, ane he dksinna vayu, tum av, mara bgicamam thine tum psar tha, jethi teni suvas srvt phelay, maro pritm potana bgicamam ave ane tena sre phlo aroge.

5

he mari pranpriya, mari nvodha, hum avyo chum mara bagmam; mem ektham kryam che mara bolne sugmdhi drvyo; ne mem khadhūm che mdh maram mdhpudamamthi; mem pidho che maro draksars mem mara dudhni sathe;he mitro, khao; he vhalao, pio; ha puskł pio. hum suti hōum chum pn marum hrđy jagrt hoy che. e mara pritmno sad che! te khtktave che drvajo ne khe che ke, “mari pranpriya, mari vhalimari (kstihi) smpurn, mari sumvali stri, mare mate barnum khol; mara val ratrina jhakłthi bhrela che, tethi marum mathum jhakłthi bhijai gyum che!” “me marum vstr kadhuyum che; te hum kevi rite phri pherum? mem mara crn dhoya che; hum temne sa mate mela krum?” mara pritmne kanamamthi teno hath amdr nakhyo ane mara mnmam tena pr dya avi. hum barnum kholva kudi pdi ane samkl kholva gi tyare mara hathmamthi attr ane mari amgliomamthi bol tpkva lagyum. mem mara pritmne mate dvar ughadyum; pn maro pritm tyamthi khsi gyo hto; te bolyo te smye marum mn nahimmt thi gyum htm; mem tene sodhyo, pn mne jdyo nhi. me tene bolavyo, pn tene mne kim uttr apyo nhi. ngrni coki krtam cokidaroe mne joi; temne mne mari ane ghaył kri, ngrni dīval pase phrj bjavtam cokidare maro ghumto ciri nakhyo. he yrusalemmi knyao; hum tmne sn du chum ke, jo tmne maro pritm mle, to tene khejo ke hum premni bimarithi pidit chum. o striomam sre sumdri, amne khe ke, tara pritmnam bijana krtam evum sum che ke, tum amne avi ajna kre che? maro pritm ujlo mnōhr bdami rmgnō che, ane phutdo che, dshjar purusomam te sresth che! tenum mathum uttm prkana sona jevum che, teni lto lherati ane kagdana rgm jevi kali che. teni amkho ndi pase ubhela suddh svet hola jevi che; te dudhmam dhoyeli ttha yogy rite besadeli che. tena gal sugmdhi drvy tejana

dhgla jeva, ttha mdhur sugmdhvala phulo jeva che; jemamthi ksturi jhrti hoy gulchdio jeva tena hoth che! tena hath sonani vīmto je kimmti pththrothi jdvamam avi che. tenum srir nilm jdit sphed hathidamt jevum che. tena pg suddh suvrnna paya pr ubha krela arspahanna stmbho jeva che, te lbanonna umda devdar vrkso jevo umco ubho rhe che. tenum mukh ati mdhur ane mnōhr che, he yrusalemmi yuvtio, avo che maro pritm ne maro mitr.

6

he striomam srvtom sumdri! taro pritm ki disa trph gyo che e to jnav; ame tene tari sathe sodhie. maro pritm potana bagmam anmd krva ttha mdhur suvasit kml vinva gyo che. hum mara pritmni chum ane maro pritm maro j che; te sphed kmloni vcce potane anmdit kre che! he mari pritmā, tum tirsah jevi sumdr, yrusalem jevi khubsurt, dhvjao shitna sainy jevi bhyavh che. taram netr mari trphthi phervi le, karn, teoe maro prajy kryo che. tara kes, jane gilyad prvtna dholavo prthi utri avtam bkramna tola jeva che. ghovaine bhar nikleli ghetiona tola jeva tara damt ke ke, jeomamni drek bbbe bccam jne che ane teomamna koie potana bccam gumavyam nthi. tara phelayela val pachl, tara lmmam dadmni phad jevam che. tyam sath ranio che ne upptnio emsi che; ane agnit yuvtio che. pn mari vhalī, mari pritmā to ekj che; potani matani ekni ek, ane pitani vhalī. yrusalemmi dikrio tari same jue che ane tne dhnyvad ape che; ranio ane upptnio tari prsmsa kre che. prbhatna jevi prkasit kamtivali, cmdr jevi sumdr, sury jevi dagh vgrni; dhvjao shitna sainy jevi bhymkre kon che? teo puche che, vsmtrtu khili che ke kem; draksavelane kumplo phuti che ke kem; dadmdine mor avyo che ke kem; te jova mate hum akhrotna bgicamam thine khinmam gi. hum kmi smju te phela to mem mari jatne mara lokona rajkumarni bajuna rthmam beseli jani. he sullami! pachi av, pachi av; pachi phr pachi phr ke ame tne nihalie.mahnaimna nrntyi jem sullamine jova tme sa mate atla utsuk cho?

7

he rajkumvri, cmplomam tara pg keva sumdr dekhay che! tara pg kusł karigere kmđarela jhverat jeva che! tari nabhi jane sumdr golakar pyalo, jema draksars kdi khutto nthi. tarum pet khilela phulothi ngareli ghumni dhglina jevum che. taram be stn jane hrnina mnōhr jodiya bccam jeva che! hathidamtna burj jevi che tari grdn; tari amkho jane bath-rabbimna ngr drvaja pase avela hesbonna jhra! tamru nak jane dmskni coki krto lbanonno burj! tarum mstkr kamerl prvt smum che. tara kes ghnghor ghtam jeva che. tara vlamkomam raja pote bmdivan bni gyo che. aha! mari pritmā, tum kevi sumdr che! ttha vinod krva layk ane anmdday che! tadna vrks jevi tum umci ane sudol che; ane tara stno tena phlo jevam che! mem khyum, “hum tadna vrks pr cdhi jaum; tena phlo hum lum, tara stn draksni lumō jevam thay! tara svasni sugmdh sphrjn jevi thay! tarum mukh uttm draksars jevum thay! te draksars sidho mara

pritm pase jay, ane tena hotho ttha damt upr srl-tathi petmam utri jay." hum teni pritma chum ane te mara mate tivv jhmkhna rakhe che. he mara pritm! cal, apne khetrmam jie; ane apne gamdammam utaro krie. apne vhelam uthine draksavadiomam jie; drak-savelane mor avyo che tenam phul khilyam che ke nhi, ne dadmdione phul betham che ke nhi, te apne joie; tyam hum tne mari pritino anubhv kravis. tyam mdnvel teni sugmdh prsrave che; vli apnam amgnamam srj prkarna juna ane nva treh trehnam phlo che, mara pritm, mem tene kalji purvk tara mate sacvi rakhya che.

8

jo tum mari mae dhvdavelo maro sgo bhai hot to kevum sarum that! hum to koini cimta krya vina jahermam tne cumbn krum, ane chtam ana mate mne koie dhikkari n hot. hum tne mari matana ghrmam li avt mem tne mara dadmmamthi nicovelo msaledar draksasv apyo hot. teno dabo hath mara mstk nice hot, ane jmna haththi mne alimgn kryum hot. o yrusalemni yuvtio, mne vcn apo ke jyam sudhi yogy smy n ave tyam sudhi tme mara pritmne jgadsa nhim." potana pritm sathe rnmamthi a stri kon ave che? sphrjnna vrks nice tari mata prsutipida anubhvti hti ane tene tyam jnm apyo' hto e vrks nice j mem tara premne jagrt kryo che." mne tara hrdyni mudra trike athva tara hath prni vimti trike mne sthapn kr. karnke prem mrtyu sman blvan che ane irsa kbr jevi krur che, ati prjvlit agni jem te bhdke ble che ane teni jvala ghni prbl che. dhsmtam panino prvah premjvalane holvi ske nhi, jlprlyna pani ene khemci jtam nthi! je vykit premne khridvano pryt n kre che tene loko dhikkare che. pchi bhlene tene potani sghli smpti api didhi hoy to pn. amare ek nani bhen che, hji to enam than pn upsyam nthi, hve eni sgaini vat line koi ave to amari bhen mate ame sum krie?" jo te dival hoy to, ame tene camdithi sngarsum ane jo te prvesdvar hoy to ame tene patiya vde dhamkine mdhi die." hum dival chum ane mara than burjo jevam che, teni drstimam hum tene smtos samti lavi skum tevi chum. sule-manni bal hamonmam ek draksavadi hti je tene kheadutone bhade api drek khedutne te pete camdina ek hjar sikka lavine apvana hta. mari draksavadi mari potani che. he suleman, tum tara hjar sekel rakhi le ane bhle drek khedut pase bssso sekel rhe." he bgicaomam vsnari, mara mitro taro avaj sambhli rhyam che, mne pn sambhlva de. he mara pritm, tum vhele av. sugmdhi drvyona prvt pr tum hve sabri jevo bn athva yuvan hrn jevo bn.

nyayadhisona smymam ghna vrslo phela bethlehem-yhudiayam dukal pdyo tethi yhudiyamam avela bethlehemno ek mamns potani ptni ane be putrone line moab desmam rheva calyo gyo. te vykitnum nam alimelekh htum. eni ptninum nam naomi htum, ane ena putronam nam mamhlon ane kilyon htam. teo yhudiyamam avela bethlehemmamthi moab desmam avine teo tyam rheva lagyam. teonam tyamna vs-vat drmyan naomino pti alimelekh mrtyu pamyto etle te ane tena be putro rhyam. a bmne yuvano moabi knyao orpah ane ruth sathe prnya. teo asre ds vrs tyam rhyam. pchi mamhlon ane kilyon bmne mrtyu pamyta; etle naomine tena be putro ane ptnio vyoyg thyo. naomie potani be putrvdhuone line potani mamtr bhumimam gher avvano nirny kryo; kemke tene sambhlyum htum ke yhova potani prjane ann apine mdd kri rhyo che. naomi jyam rheti hti te pchi chodi tyamthi bmne putrvdhuo sathe vtnmam pachi jva cali nikli. rstamam tene potani putrvdhuone khyum ke “teo temna vtn moab pacha phre, tene tem khyum; tme ghre pachi jao. tme mamri ttha mamra mrt putro pr khub dya rakhi che. yhova pn tmamra pr evi j dya rakho. hum prarthna krum chum ke yhova tmne vr melva ane teni sathe sukhi jivn galva mamte mdd kre.” pchi tenie putrvdhuone cumbn kryum, ane teo rdva lagi. ane boli, “pn amne to tmamri sathe tmamra lokomam ane desmam avvum che.” pn naomie khyum; “mamri putrio pachi jao. tme sum kam mamri sathe avva mamgo cho? hve mne vdhu putro kyam thvana che, je mota thine tmne prne? jao, mamri putrio pacha jao, hve hum vrddh thi chum ane phrithi prnum to pn koi putrone jnm di sku tem nthi. hum aje prnu ane aj ratre grbhvti bnum ane putrne jnm apu to pn hum tmamre mamte koi kamni nthi. to pn te moto thy tyam sudhi sum tme rah joso? tyam sudhi prnvanum roki rakhi ekla rheso? na, na, mamri dikrio evum n thay. yhovae mne evi siksa kri che, mamre lidhe tmamri a dsa thi che te joine mamrum mn du:khii thi gyum che.” a bdhum sambhline teo bmne phrithi mota sade rdva lagi. pchi orpahe naomine cumbn kryum. ane potane piyr cali gi, pn ruth gi nhi tene naomini sathe j rhevano agrh rakhyo. etle naomie tene khyum, “jo, tari derani tena loko ane tena dev pase pachi gi che. to tare pn teni sathe jvum joie.” prmtu ruthe jvab apyo, “mne tmamrathi vikhuti padvano agrh krso nhi. tme jyam jso tyam hum jis. ane tme rheso tyamj hum rhis. tmamra loko e mamra loko ane tmamra dev e mamra dev the. tme jyam mrn pamso tyam j hum pn mris ne tyam j dtais. mrtyu sivay bija ksathi jo hum tmamrathi vikhuti pdum to yhova mne ethi pn vdhare du:kh de.” naomine thuyum ke, ruthe eni sathe avvano drdh niscy kryo che etle tene koi rite smjavay tem nthi, em mamnine bolvanum bmdh kryum. te bmne bethlehem sudhi musaphri krine gi. teo temne gam phocya pchi loko temne joine khusi thya ane puchyum ke, “sum khrekhr teni naomi che?” naomie khyum; “mne naomi etle mithi n kheso, mne etle kdvi mamra kho karn, srsvmrth deve mamra pr mhamskt anyum che. hum ahimthi bhriribhadri gi hti, yhovae mne pachi khali mokli che. yhovae mamri avdsa kri

che, to sa mamte mne naomi kho cho?” am naomi teni putrvdhu ruth sathe moabthi bethlehem pachi avi. teo phomocya tyare jvni kapnini rtum sru thi hti.

2

bethlehemmam boajh namno ek dhnvan purus hto. te alimelekhna kutumbno hto. te naomina njikna sgammano ek hto. ek divs ruthe naomine khyum ke, “kdac khetrmam mne koi mlse je mamra pr dya kri mne anaj vinva dese. tethi hum khetrmam jis ane thoda bcela dana apna khava mamte lavis.” naomie khyum, “ha dikri, tum ji ske che.” athi te khetrmam gi ane kam krnaraoni pachl pachl gi ane khetrmam rhi gyela knslam vini lidha; bnyum evum ke, a khetr alimelekhna kutumbna boajhnum htum. te khetrmam kam krti hti tyare boajh bethlehemthi avjo Innaraone avkar apyo ane khyum ke, “yhova tmamri sathe hojo.” Innaraone temne prtyuttr apyo ke, “yhova tmne asirvad do.” pchi boajhe kam krnarao upr dekhrekhr rakhar mamnsne puchyum; “a koi yuvti che?” tene jvab apyo ke, “e to naomi sathe moabthi pachi aveli moabi yuvti che. aje svare ene mne puchyum ke; “hum Innaraoni sathe temni pachl pachl casmam knslam vinum? am, e che prodthi avti che ane atyar sudhi visamo lidha vgr ubha pge kam krti rhi che. phkt thodi var ketlik gndi chaydamam aram kryo che.” boajhe ruthe khyum, “mamri dikri, mne sambhl. biji koi vykitna khetrmam jti nhi. tum mamtr mamra khetromamj avje ane dana vinti vkhte mamri kamdar baione anusrvanum calu rakhe. e loko kya khetrmam lne che te joje ane teone anusrje. ane mem mamra juvan mamnsone tne heran n krva jnavyum che. ane jyare tne trs lage tyare jine mamra yuvanona paninam kumjamamthi pani piye.” a bdhum sambhly pchi teno abhar vikrt krta ruth jmin pr nici vli. tenie khyum, “hum videti chum ane a jgani nthi chtam tme kem atla mddgar cho?” boajhe jvab apyo, me sambhlyum che ke, “tara ptina gujri gya pchi te tara vtn moabne ane mambapne chodya, ane tari sasu sathe a desmam avi che ane je lokume tum aj sudhi janti nhoti, teomam tum rheva avi che. yhova tne tara krmno bdlo apo. israelna dev yhova, jeni pamkhmam tem asry lidho che te tne puro bdlo apo.” ruth nmrbhave boli, “mamra saheb, hum tmamri atymt upkar vs chum mamri pr khub j dyaluta drsavva mamte ane mamra jevi dasine asvasn bhrya sbdo kheva mamte. hum to tmamra sevkomamnam ekni pn brabr nthi.” bpore jmvana smye boajhe tene khyum, “ahim av, srkamam boline thodo rotlo khai le.” athi te Innarao bhegi bethi ane boajhe tene pomk apya. tene dhraine khadhum ne temamthi thodo pomk vdhyo. tyarbad phrithi te kam krva gi tyare boajhe juvanone khyum ke, “tene puliomamthi pn knslam vinva do. tene atkavta nhi. pulamamthi pn thodam knslam khemci kadhi bhar rheva deyo, jethi e vini li ske. ene thpko n apso.” a rite tene samj sudhi khetrmam kam kryum, pchi vinelam knslam mslane tene dana kadhyo to asre ek ephah brabr 50 rtl jv thyo. te line te gammam gi, ane pote je bhegum kryu htum te sasune btavvum. pchi khatam je vdhyum htum te kadhine sasune apyum. teni sasue tene puchyum, “a bdha dana tem kyamthi bhega krya? ane tem kyam kam kryum?

tarum dhyān rakhnar mamnsne asirvad apje.”tenie khyum ke, “aje mem boajh namna ek mamnsna khetrmam kam kryum.” naomie khyum, “boajh apno smbmndhi che. e apna rksn krnaraomamthi ek che te apno njikno sgo che.” devna asirvad ena pr rhe karnke emne jivit ane mrt pamela pr pn hmessa dya dakhvi che.” etle ruthe khyum, “temne mne lnni puri thay tyam sudhi tena mamnsoni pachl pachl jva khyum che.” naomie khyum, “mamri dikri, e to bhu sarum, tum bija khetrmam jay ane ne koi heran kre tena krtam ena mamnsō sathe rhevum e vdhum sarum che.” am jvni ane tyarbad ghumnim pn lnni puri thi tyam sudhi ruthe boajhna mamnsō sathe vinya kryum ane potani sasu sathe j rhevanum pn calu rakhuyum.

3

ek divs ruthni sasu naomie ruthne khyum, “mamri dikri, hve hum tara mamte pti sodhi kadhum, ane tene amndmthi phri prnavum e mamte a yogy smy che khrum ne? tem boajhna khetrmam dana bhega krya. te apno njikno sgo che. aje ratre te khlamam jv upnvano che tethi tum, hum khum chum tem kr. nahid-hoine srire attr lgavi saram vstro pheri khlamam ja, pn te ratrinum khamum ptave tyam sudhi tene janva n deti ke tum avi che, te sui jay pchi tena pg pase sui jje ane tena pg prthi pagrn ucum krine teni pase sui jje. pchi tare sumkrvum te tne te khese.” pchi ruthe khyum, “sarum, hum tmamra khya prmamne j bdhum kris.” athi ruthe khlamam jine teni sasue khya prmamne kryu. boajh potanum kam purum kri ane jmine khub prsnnta ane smtosmam hto, te ghasna dhgla pase jine sui gyo. pchi ruth chanimamni avi ane tena pg uprthi pagrn khasedine teni bajumam sui gi. mdhrate pdkhum phervti vkhte te acank jagi gyo, ane tena pg pase ek juvan yuvti suti hti te joine comki gyo. tene tenine puchuyum; “tum kon che?” tethi ruthe uttr apyo ke, “hum tmamri sevika ruth chum. kem ke tme mamra njikna sga cho. tethi mamra pr tmamrum pagrn pathro.” boajhe khyum, “mamri dikri, dev, tne asirvad apo. tari mamra prtyeni mamya, phela naomi prtye drsavel mamya krtā pn adhiḱ che. tum koi juvan mamnsne lgn krva sodhi ski hot pchi te dhnvan hoy ke grib pn bdlamam tum mamri pase avi. dikri, gbhrais nhi, tum je kami khese te hum kris. akhum ngr jane che ke tum sḡuni stri che, pn tari smbhal levani jvabdari mamri hova chtam mamra krtam pn vdhare njikno sgo mamns bijo ek che. ajni rat to tum ahim rhe ane svaram jo te tari jvabdari svikarvano potano hkk bjavva raji hoy to thik, nhi to hum yhovane name vcn apine khum chum ke, hum tari jvabdari upadi lis, svar thtam sudhi tum ahim sui rhe.” tethi svar thtam sudhi te tena pg agl sui rhi, ane loko ekbijane olkhi ske tetlu ajvalum thta phelam te uthi gi karn ke boajhetene khyum, “htum ke te rat drmyan tyam hti te koine khbr pdvi joie nhi.” boajhe ruthne odhnun teni agl pathrva khyum “tene tena odhnamam thoda ch mamp jvna dana teni sasune bhet trike vimaline apya ane tyarbad te ghre gi.” tene ena kotmam thoda jvna dana vimaline mukya. ane tene kbbhe cdavi didho. pchi te ngrmam pachi phri. pchi te teni sasu pase avi tyare naomie tene puchuyum, “mamri dikri, tyam sum thuyum?” boajhe tene mamte

je je kryum htum te bdhum ruthe khi smbhlayvum, ane khyum ke, “upramt, tene mne a ch mamp jv pn apya, ane khyum ke tare khali hathe sasu pase pacha jvanum nthi.” etle pchi naomie tene khyum, “mamri dikri dhirj rakh, ane anum prinam sum ave che te jo. ajene aje e kam purum krya vina te jmpvano nthi.”

4

boajh sherna drvaja pase loko bhega thay che te jgyae gyo. ena privarno njikno sgo tyamthi psar thay tyam sudhi tyam besi rhyo. ene ene bolavine khyum, “are phlana av ane ahim bes hum tari sathe thodi var krva mamgum chum. etle te avine betho.” tyar pchi boajhe ngrna ds vdilone tedavya ane khyum ahim beso, ane tō betha. tene naomina sgane bolavine khyum ke, “tmne bdhane khbr che ke naomi moabthi pachi avi che ane ene potana pti alimelekhni jmin veci devi che. mne lagyum ke mamre tmne te vise vat krvi joie ke, ahim apna je vdilo betha che temni saksie tum e khridi le. jo tare kutumbi trikeno hkk bhogvvo hoy to khridi le, ane jo tare hkk n bhogvvo hoy to te khe, jethi mne khbr pde, karn njikna kutumbi trikeno phelo hkk taro che ane tara pchi mamra potano che.” tene khyum, “hum khridi leva taiyar chum,” boajhe khyum, “tum je divse naomi pasethi e jmin khridi lese, mnrar mamnsni ptni ruth je moabthi che te tari ptni bnse. jyare ene putr thse e jmin ene mlse, a rite jmin mnrar mamnsna privarni j rhese.” tyare pela mamnsne khyum ke, “hum e jmin khridva mamgto nthi, karnke em krtā hum mamri potani jmin khoi besis. tethi tum boajh jmin khridi le.” hve te smyam israelmam mlktnum vecan athva pherb-dli krti vkhte sodo pako krva mul mamlik potanum pgrkhum kadhine samamne ape. naomina sgae boajhe khyum ke, “tum jmin tare potane mamte khridi le.” ane potanum pgrkhum boajhe apyum. pchi boajhe vdilone thta tyam hajr rhela bdha lokone khyum ke, “aje tme saksi cho ke mem naomi pasethi alimelek, kilyon ane mamhlon pase je htum te srsvs khridhum che. tdupramt, tme e vatna pn aje saksi cho ke “hum mamhlonni vidhva moabi ruthno pti bnum chum jethi mlkt mnrarne name j rhe. ane tenum nam kutumbiomamthi ane tena ngrmamthi bhum-sai jay nhi.” sherni bhagolmam srsv loko thta vdiloe khyum ke, “ame saksi chie; yhova a strine rahel ane Leah jevi bnave, jene israelnum ghr bnayvum htum. tum ephratthammam sukhi tha, ane bethlehemmam namamkit tha. yhovā tmne ruth dvāra putro ape jeo tmne prkhyat ane mhan bnave, tarum kutumb yhuda ane tamamrna putr peresnakutum jevum (mhan) bno.” tethi boajh ruthne prnyo, ne te teeti ptni thi. te teni pase gyo, ane yhovani krpāthi te sgrbha bni ane ek putrno prsv thyo. ngrni srio naomine kheva lagi: “asirvadit dev pasethi avum smtanmelv-nar tum nsibdar che; te israelmam prkhyat the. te tne amndmthi phri jivmt bnave, vrdhdhavsthamam te tari smbhal rakhse. te am etla mamte krse karnke teni mamta ruthne tara upr prem che ane tari smbhal rakhe che. tara mamte e sat putro krtā pn vdhu sari che.” naomie te balkne potani godmam mukyum ane teni smbhal lidhi. adospadosni srioie khyum; “naomine putr avtryo che.” ane mholani strioe te

balknum nam obed padyum. te ysaino pita hto ane
ysai daudno pita hto. boajhni vmsavli tena purvj
peresthi sru thi te a prmamne che.peresthi hesron
thyo. hesronthi ram ane ramthi amminadab thyo.
amminadabthi nahson, ane nahsonthi slmon thyo.
slmonthi boajh ane boajhno putr obed thyo. obedno
putr ysai ane ysaino putr daud thyo.

e sher kevum eklvayum pdi rhyum che! je ek var lokothi dhmdhmtum htum, desvidesmam mhan gnatum htum, te sa mate vidhva jevum thi gyu? je sheroni mharani jevum htum, te biji prjaonum gulam kem thi gyu? te ratre pok muki rde che, ne tena gale asrudhara vhe che; asvasn apnar koi rhyum nathi, tenina mitroo tene chettri che ane teni jeone cahe che teo tena stru thya che. teo videsi prjao vcce sthir thya che. ane temni pase visramnum sthl nathi. yhudani prja desvte gi che. temne skht prisrm krva mate mjbura kray che. jeoe temno picho kryo hto temne teone pkdi lidha che. teo bhagi skya nhi. siyonna magor akrmd kre che, tyam koi utsvomam avtum nathi; tena drvaja ujjid thi gya che, ne tena yajko artnad kre che; teni kumarikao ati udas thi gi che, ane te sher teni kldvas anubhve che. te sherna struo tena rajkrta thi gya ane te struo smrddh thya, temnam asmkhy papona lidhe yhovae temne siksra kri ane temne khub du:kh uthava pdya. teoe te sherna lokone pkdine temne temna bmdj bnavnarni same kuc kravdavine bmdivas krya. siyonna bdha mhtvna lokoe tene chodi didhi che. sdraro cara vgrnam hrno jeva; ane temne jeo pkde che temnathi dur bhagi jvani skit vgrna thi gya che. potana du:kh smpatnam divsomam, yrusalem atitni smrddhi sambhare che. tena loko struna hathmam pdya che. koi teni sathe jnar nathi tethi struo teni paymali joi uphas kre che. yrusaleme ghor apradh kryo che, tethi j te asuddh strini jem thi pdyum che. jeo tene man apta hta teo tene tucch gne che, karn ke, teoe teni ngnta joi lidhi che. ane te pote mom smtadine nisasa nakhya kre che. tenini asuddhta tena jhbhbhani kinari sudhi phelai gi hti, jeo tene phela man aptam hta, atyare tene napsmd kre che, karn ke teoe teni ngntane joi che. ane te pote j nisasa nakhe che ane potanum modhum phervi le che. bdhi kimmti vstuo pr strue potano hath mukyo che, ne tene potana mmdirmam vidhmir prjane prves krti joi che; jyam yhovae te videsione prvesvani mnai kri hti. tena bdha loko artnad kre che. teo rotlani bhikh mamge che. jhverat api ann khride che; ne bhukh smavi, ngri pokare che, he yhova, njr kro ane juo; muj adhmno kevo tirkstar thya che? "o, jnar sau loko, jra njr kro; koine y mara jevum du:kh pdyum che? je yhovae mne krodhmam avine didhum che?" "uprthi tene mara hadkamam agni moklya ane te teone nirgt kre che; tene mara pg mate jal pathri che, ane kevi mne bhomye pchadi che! tene mne ekli atuli chodi didhi ane hum akho vkht ribati rhi. "tene mara paponum potlum mari doke bamdhyum che. mari skit tena bharthi khuti pdi che, mne mara struona hathmam sompi devamam avi che jeni same jyam hum ubhi rhi skti nathi." "yhovae mara sresth yoddhaone tucchkarye che, ane maram trun yoddhaone kcdi nakhya mate tukdio taiyar kri che. ane yhovae yhudani kumvari dikrine khumdi nakhi che, khrabr evi j rite jem draksars bnava mate koi draksne khude. "tethi hum rdm chum." ane tethi mari amkho amsuothi bhimjay che. mara jivnmam jiv lavnar ane asvasn apnar koi nathi, mara smtanono nas thyo che, karnke struo temne hravyam che." "mem mdd mate, hath lamba krya che, pn mne dilaso apnar koi nathi.

yhovae mari aspasna struone mari pr humlo krva khyum che. ane teo mne asprsy gne che." yrusaleme khyum, "yhova sara che, jyare te mne siksra kre che karnke mem teni viruddh bmd kyumr che. mherbani krine mne sambhlo ane mara du:khne juo. mari juvani ane kaumary, kedioni jem bmdivasmam psar thyum che." "me mara mitrone hamk mari, pn teoe maro visvasghat kryo, mara yajko ane vdilo shermam bhukhne smtosva bhiksra magtam mrn panya." "he yhova, hum bhare du:khmam chum, jo marum hrdy mari upr cdhi bethum che, ne pet amlay che; karnke, hum khub vidrohi hto. rsta pr trvar maram smtanono smhar kre che; ne mot ghrmamy che." "jyare hum nisasa nakhto hto, te teoe sambhlyum che. mne dilaso apnar koi nathi; mara bdha dushmanoe mara du:kh vise sambhlyum che. teo khus che ke a bdhum tem pote kryum che. tem je divs mate vcn apyum che te avva de, teone pn mara jeva thva de." "tum temna bdham duskrtyone dhyannam le, jevi rite mara gunani mne sja thi che tevi j rite teone pn tum sja kr. tevum kr kemke hum stt nisasa nakhum chum ane marum hrdy nblum thi gyum che."

2

yhovae krodhe bhraine siyon pr amdhar phelavyo che; tene akasamathi duniya pr istraelna akrsk gaurvne tpkavyo che. jyare te krodhe bhrayo hto tyare tena payasne pn bhuli gyu. nisthuratthi yhovae yhudani bhumnam bdham ngro jmindost kri didham che; tene tena bdha killao krodhe bhraine todi padya che; ane tena saskone apman jnk rite nica padya che. tene israelni skit bhymkr krodhmam avine hni nakhi che; tene teone potana struoni viruddh ldva mate mdd kri nhoti. ane tene ajubajunum bdhumye bdbdhdta agnini jem bali nakhyu. amne tena dushmano smji tene amari viruddh dhnusy tanyu te amari pr tratkva pote j taiyar thyo, ne siyonni bdhi sohamni vykitono tene smhar kryo, tene teno krodh agnini jem vrsavyo. yhova struna jeva hta, temne israelno nas kryo. ha, tene tena mhelo ane killaono nas kryo. tenine tene sok krvanum nimitt apyu. jyam loko mmdirmam puja krta hta tyam teono nas thyo, jem jmin pr ghasno nas thay che. bdham visramvaro-ghnso bhulai gya. tena gussathi yajko ane raja jhrnit thyam htam. yhovae potani vedine nkari ane tene potana pvitr sthan ne jtum kryum che; tene dushmano hathe tenina mhelni divalono nas kravyo. phela ane yhovana mmdirmam utsvna pokaro krta hti; hve tyam dushmano kolahl mcave che. tene siyonngrini divalo todi padvano niscy kryo che, tene tenu map lidhum htu ane tene todi padtam thobhyo nhi. tene killani amdri ane bharni divalono todi padi. ek sathe te bdhi nas thine pdi hti. tena drvaja khmderoni jem dtayela pdya che, teni kdio je bmdh krvamam avti hti te bhamgi pdi che, prbodbkone pn yhova trphthi drsn mltum n htum. juo, siyon ngrnam agevano, bhumi pr mumge modhe betha che. temne matha pr dhul nakhi che. teoe soknam vstr pherya che. are! siyonni kumarikaonam matham, du:khthi bhomy sudhi nica nmi pdyam che! rdi rdi amkhonum tej ghti gyum che, ne mara amtrda kkli uthya che, marmu hrdy, lokona nasne joine ogli rhyum che; ngrnam

balko rajmarg pr muchirt thi pdya che. teo potani mata pase rotli ane draksarsni mamgni kre che; jyare teo ghavayelaoni jem behban thine sherni gliomam pdya che, athva jyare teo potani matani chati pr mrytyu pame che. tne sum khum? he yrusalemngri; he kumvari siyonputri tne koni upma apum? tne koni sathe srkhavi? tari sagr jevi visal vednanao upay kon krse? tmara prbodbkhoe khyum ke temne sm-drsn thyum htum pn teo juthum boli rhyia che ane tne chetre che, ane tne tara apradho vise n khine tene tne sudhrvani tk j nhoti api. he yrusalem ngri, tne joine jtam loko tali padine tari hamsi udave che; mathum ghunavi phitkar vrsave che, “sum a e j sum-drtani murti ane jgtni anmdngri che!” tara struo mom ughadi tari hamsi udave che, ane damt kckcavi ne phitkar vrsave che. apne j ene paymal kri che, apne a j divsni rah jota hta, jeni amne prtiksa hti ane amne te prapt thyo che. yhovae je vicaryu te kryum ane te sacum pdyum; teno bhy, jem tene pracinkalm cetvni api hti tem tene nirdypne bhyumkr vinas kryo. amne nica pda joi struone khus krva sarum a tk api che, tene tmara struone ghmmidi bnayia che. he siy-onngri, tum sad umko kr; ne yhovane taro artnad smbhlay! tari amkhe rat divs amsu vhe che. visamo n de ane amkhe sukava n de, tum ratrina prthm phore uthi, motethi prarthna kr; ane yhovaa smks panini jem hrdy thalv. bhukthi ckle ckle murccha pantam taram balkno jiv bcavva yhovaa agl-taro hath teni bhni umcaa kr. ajubaju juo he yhovaa! jo tum kone duk:kh kri rhyo che? sum mataao temna j potana balkone khay? sum tara yajko ane prbodbkhone tara j pvtirasthanmam mari namkhvamam ave? vrddho ane balko rstani dhulmam rjhle che, mari knyao ane yuvano trvarno bhog bnya che; tara rosne divse tem temno smhar kryo che; tme nirdypne, teone rhemsi nakhyam che. jane ke utsvno divs hoy tem, tem care bajuthi mara bhyumkr dusmnone bolavya che. tara rosne divse koi chtkva n panya. temne ladthi uchrelam shune vdheri nakhyam che ane struoe koiney jivto rakhyo nhti.

3

hum ek evo mans chum jene yhovana rosna dmdano mar anubhyo che. hum e mans jovo chum jene amd-hara rsta pr diva vgr calva mate phrj pdai che. phkt mari viruddh j te phri phrine akho vkht potano hath dhumavya kre che. tene mari crbi ane camdine nuk-san phomcadyum che. tene mara hadkam bhamgi nakhyaa che. duk:kh ane smtapni kottidimam puri tene mne kevo rumdhi nakhyo che! mri gyela mansni jem. tene mne kyarnoy amdhkarmam puri rakhyo che. hum kyamy chtki n ji skum; tethi tene mari aspas kot cni lidho che. ane tene bhare samklothi mne pkdi lidho che. jyare hum pokar krine shay mamgu chum, tyare mari te prarthna pachi vale che. tene ghdela pththrothi mara magorine bmdh krya che ane tene tene vamkakumka bhulbhula mnibhrya krya che. te rimchni jem mari vat joto pdyo rhe che, simhni jem mne pkdva smtai rhe che. mem lidhela mamgthi tene mne bhar khemci kadhoy che. tene mara tukde-tukda krine mne tyam pdyo rheva didho che. tene dhnusy pr ban cdhavyum che ane tene mari same takyum che. tene potana j bhathanam banothi. mara mrm-

sthano, bhedi nakhyam che. hum mara loko smks hamsipatr thyo chum; ane teo akho divs mne cidvta gito gay che. tene mara jivnne kdvasthi bhri didhu che. tene mne ktujherthi bhri didho che. vli tene mara damt kamkrathi bhamgi nakhyaa che, tene mne rakhmam rgdoli didho che. mara hrldyni samti hrai gi che, sumdr jivn hovum e su che te hum bhuli gyo chum. hum khum chu ke, mari skit khuti gi che ane yhovaa trphni mari asa nst thi che. yad kr ke, hum to matr grib srnathir chum, ane hum divse divse kdva anubhvmamthi psar thaum chum. nirmtr marum citt teno j vicar krya kre che; ane hum nahimmt thi jaum chum. e hum mnmam lavum chum ane tethi j hum asa rakhum chum. yhovani krana, khuti prvari nhti tem j teni dyano pn amt avyo nhti. droj svare tari krpao nvesrthi mne mle che, mans tari pr hmmaesa nirbhr rhi ske. mem khyum, “mari pase je kmi che te yhovaa che. tethi hum tenamam mari asa mukum chum. je tenamam visvas rakhe che ane jeo teni vat jovanum calu rakhe che. temna mate yhovaa saro che. cup rhe-vum ane yhovaa tmne bcave teni rah jovi te sarum che. hju yuvan hoy te drmyan te vykit duk:khni jhumsri upade emamj enum klyan che. jyare yhovaa tena pr jhumsri muke che, tethi tene ekla samt besvum joie. bhle te teno chero dhulmam ghale, tyam hji pn kdac asa hse. je tene mare che tena bhni potano gal dhre; ane bdha apman vethi lo. yhovaa apne kdi pn nkarse nhi. karn, te sja kre che ane duk:kh de che; chtam te krunasagr hoi dya rakhe che. te rajikhusithi koine pn duk:kh deto nhti, ane temne duk:kh apine te khus thto nhti. jyare pn prthvi prna kedine sitmgar dvara kcdi namkhvamam ave che tyare, jyare pn koino hkk pdavi levamam ave che, ‘prm uccni hajrimam tyare’. jyare pn nyay thto nhti, yhovane te mmjur ntye. yhovani ajna vina konum dharyum thay che? pratpr devni aj-nathi j sukh ane duk:kh bnne utpnn thay che. papni sja same koi manse aa mate phriyad krya joie? apni ritb-hat pasie ane ksoti kriie ane apne yhovaa trph pacha phrie. apne be hath jodine saca hrdythi. svrgmam vsta devne prarthna kriie. ame blvo krine apradh kryo che; ane tme amne maph krya nhti. rose bhraire tme amaro picho kryo che ane nirdyi rite amaro vdh kryo che. tme rosna vadl pachl chupai gya cho; jethi amari prarthna tmne bhedine phomci ske nhi. tme amne prajaoi vcam. kca ane ukrda jeva bnavi mukya che. amari viruddh mukh ughadine amara svr struoe amari hamsi kri che. ame bhybhithi thya chie, jane ame khadamam pdi gya hoie evum lage che. ame ekla chie ane bhamgi pdya chie. mara lokono vinas joine mari amkhomamthi amsuni ndio vhe che. yhovaa akasamamthi drsti krine jue tyam sudhi. nirmtr mari amkhomamthi amsuo vhe che. mari ngrini srj ku-marikaoni dsa joine mari amkho suji gi che. teo karn vina mara stru thya che ane temne pmkhini jem maro sikar kryo che. teoe mne jivto khadamam nakhyo che ane temne mara pr pththr dhamkyo che. mara matha pr pani phri vlyam ane hum boli uthyo ke “hum mri gyo chuum.” he yhovaa, karagrha nicla bhomyra-mamthi. mem tmara namno pokar kryo. hum mdd mate gha nakhum chum ane mari arj sambhline tme tmara kan bmdh n krso. tme coks mari hamk sambhline avya, ane khyum pn khru ke,”dris nhi.” he yhovaa! tme amaro bcav kryo che ane marum jivn

bcavyum che. he yhova, tme mne thyela anyay joya che. tme maro nyay kro. mara prtyeni temni vervrtti, ane mari viruddhna sr̥v kavada tme joya che. he yhova, teoe krel̥i mari nimda ttha teoe mari viruddh krela sr̥v kavtra tem sambhlyam che. mara virodhio akho divs bkhal̥a kadhe che. tme temna kavada jano cho. pchi bhle teo betha hoy ke ubha hoy, hum to temni thththa mskrinum dhyey bni gyo chu. he yhova, tme temna hathni kr̥ni prmane teone, bdlo apjo. tme teoni buddhi j̥d bn̥avi deo ane temna pr sap vrsavjo. krodhe bhraine picho p̥k̥dine tme temno nas krjo ane he yhova! tme temno prthvi prthi smhar krjo.

4

sonum kevum jhamkhum p̥dyum che, ne kumdn bdlai gyum che. p̥vit̥rsthanna p̥ththro serione khune vikheraine amtem p̥dya che. siyonna amuly putro je kumdn jeva che. teo sa mate matina gh̥dana mulma lek̥hay che? siyal pn potanam bcane thane vlgadine dhvdave che prmtu mari prja vgdana sahmr̥g jevi lagni suny thi gi che. tr̥sne karne balkoni jibh talve comti rhe che, ane balko khorakne mate bhikh mangi r̥hya che. pn tem chtam koi temne ksum pn aptum nthi. pamc p̥kvan khanara r̥ste r̥jhl̥ine mre che. resmi vstromam uchrelam ukr̥de alote che. mara lokoe sdom kr̥ta vd̥hare pap kryam che, ane sdommam to ek j ksnmam bd̥hum j nas pamyum che; chtam pn koi manse temne hath lgadyo nthi. tena cunmda viro him kr̥tam y sv̥cch hta, ane dudh kr̥tam y dhola hta. temnam sr̥ir pr̥valam kr̥tam y lal h̥tam ane temni nso nilmni jevi nil hti. pn hal teo rstamam p̥dyam che, olkhata nthi. temna momdhakajl̥thi pn kala p̥di gya che; temni camdi hadka pr cimlai gi che ane sukaine lakda jevi thi gi che. bhuk̥hthi mr̥nar kr̥tam pr̥vathi mr̥nar vd̥hare nsibdar hta; temna jivno ann̥il vina vhi gyam che kar̥nke tyam ln̥va mate dhan nhotum. mari prja pr evi ap̥ht utri avi ke koml hr̥dyni str̥ioe potana petnam chokramne potana hathe ramdhine khava p̥dyam. yhovae purepuro potano krodh btav̥yo. ane temne tene agni jem vrsav̥yo hto. siyon ngr̥imam evi ag camp̥i hti je tena payane sud̥dham bhr̥khi gi. duniyana koi raja ke lokoe dharyum nhotum, ke yrusalemma struo temna dr̥vajethi psar th̥se. pn bnyum em, pr̥bodhkona pape; ane ya-jk̥ona anyayne karne; temne ngr̥mam nyayionum lohi hvayum che. teo serie serie amd̥hlaoni jem bh̥tkyam. teo lohithi eva to l̥thbth hta ke koi teona vstrone adki sktum nthi. teone jyare joya tyare loko bumo padi uthya; he asuddh loko, amne adkso nhi, tena karne teo sherne chodine amtem bh̥tkva lagyam. rasto vcce pn em khavamam avyum h̥tum ke, “teo amari vcce hve jrapn vd̥hare rhe nhi.” yhovae jate j temne vervikher kri nak̥hya. ane pchi temne temna bhni joyum j nhi. temne yajko pr̥tye adr̥n dakhvyo ke vd̥ilo pr j̥raye dya n rak̥hi. m̥d̥ni asamam smy joi joi, amari amkho pn thaki gi. prja rk̥skni asae rah joi r̥hi prmtu amne bcavva koi n avyum. d̥usmno amari pachl̥ p̥dya h̥tam ane ame r̥ste cali nhota sktam. amaro amt̥ njik avyo hto ane amara divso pura thya hta. akasna grud kr̥tamy j̥hd̥p̥thi teoe amaro picho kryo; pr̥vto pr pn temne amaro picho kryo; ne

ranmam pn amari pr trap marva smtai gya. yhovathi abhisik̥t thyelo je amara mate nakmamna svas jetlo m̥htvpurn hto te amara struona b̥md̥ivasmam b̥md̥i thi p̥dyo hto, ame kheta hta “ame teni ch̥tr̥chayamam amara struoni vcce sur̥ksit ch̥ie.” adomna loko an̥md mano, tmaramamna je us pr̥desmam rhe che teoe btavum joie ke yrusalemma loko jode je thi r̥hyum che tenathi khus che. pn du:khno pyalo tmari pr pn av̥se tyare tme bh̥an bh̥uli j̥so ane potane ngn̥ kri deso. he siyon, taram papni sja puri thi che. hve tne yhova desvte nhi rak̥he. he adam, yhova tne tara apradhni sja, kr̥se ane tara pap ughada kr̥se.

5

he yhova, amara pr sum sum vityum che tenum sm̥rn kr; ne apman pr n̥jr kr. des videsiona hathmam gyo che, amara gh̥rbar parkaona kb̥jamam gya che. ame anath ane nbapa thi gya che, ne amari matao vid̥hva thi gi che. pivana panina paissa apva p̥de che. ane lakdam pn vecatam leva p̥de che. amari dok pr j̥humsri muki amne psuni jem hamkvamam ave che. ame hve an̥hd thaki gay ch̥ie; amne visram ml̥to nthi. amare pr̥bh̥rine rotlo mel̥va mate misr̥ ane assur same hath jodva p̥dya. pap kr̥nara amara pitro r̥hya nthi. amare temna papni sja bhog̥vvi p̥de che. sasn kre che gulamo amara pr. temna hathmamthi amne chodav̥nar koi nthi. jiv̥ne jok̥hme amare rotlo mel̥vvo p̥de che; vgd̥mam tr̥var̥num jok̥hm che. dukal̥ni bh̥db̥h̥d̥thi ag̥nj̥al̥thi amari camdi bh̥th̥thi jevi t̥pi gi che. amari str̥iono siyonmam blatkar thay che, ane kumarikaono yhudana ngromam. amara agevanone temna hath v̥de l̥tk̥avi devamam ave che, ane v̥dilone koi man aptum nthi. juv̥ano pase ck̥ki pisav̥vamam ave che. ane chokrao lakdana b̥har̥thi l̥th̥di p̥de che. v̥d̥ilo hve core b̥esta nthi. juvaniyaoe gavanum chodi did̥hum che amara am̥tr̥no an̥md mri pr̥v̥aryo che. amaram nr̥tyo akr̥md̥mam pr̥in̥mya che. amare ma-thethi mu̥gt̥ p̥di gyo che, durbh̥agy amaru! kar̥nke ame pap krya che. ane karne amara hr̥dy bimar thi gya che, ane ane lid̥he amari am̥khoe amd̥dhara avi gya che. kar̥nke siyonno pr̥vt̥ u̥j̥d̥ thi gyo che e j̥gya, j̥yam siyalvam sik̥arni sod̥hmam bh̥tk̥e che. pn, yhova, tm̥arum raj sr̥vkal sud̥hi rhe che. p̥ed̥hi-dr̥p̥ed̥hi raj̥yas̥n calu rhe che. tum sa karne amne bh̥uli jay che? tem sa mate atla bd̥ha divs sud̥hi amaro tyag kryo che? amne pacha li le, he yhova! tyare ame ph̥r̥ithi tara thi jisum. amne nvum jiv̥n ap̥ j̥evum tem gh̥na vrs phela kryum h̥tum. pn tem amne sm̥purn nk̥arya che; tum amara pr b̥hu kopap̥man thyo che.

yrusalemna raja daudna putr sbhasiksksnam vcno. je bdhum astitv dhrave che te bdhumj nkamum che sbha siks khe che ke. sghlum nirrthk che. mnusy koi pn srm duniya pr kre, pn te pchi amte tene sum mlvanum? ek pedhi jay che, ane biji ave che prmtu duniya sda tki rhe che. enathi koi pher pdto nthi. suryody thay che, ane suryast pn thay che ane phri te ugva mate stvre ugvani jgae jay che. pvn dksin trph vay che ane uttr trph vle che am te mul marg upr pachu phre che ane potani gtimam amthi tem phrya kre che. srv ndio vheti jine smudrmam mle che to pn smudr bhrat jto nthi; je jgae ndio jay che tyamthi teo pachi ave che. bdhi j vstuo kmtalajnk che; tenum purum vrnn mnusy kri ske tem nthi. gme tetlum jovathi amkho thakti nthi ane kan purepurum sambhlta nthi. itihassum kevl punravrtin thay che, je thi gyum che te j thvanum che; ane je krvamam avyum che te j krvamam avse; khrekhr duniya pr ksum j nvum nthi. evi koi babb che ke jena vise loko khi ske ke te nvum che? ghna smy agau te phelethi j bnyu htum. te apni same avyum che. bhutkalni pedhionum smrn nthi; ane bhvisyam avnari pedhio vise tena pchi avnari pedhine pn tenum smrn nhi hoy. hum sbhasiksks, yrusalemnam rhenar israelno raja hto. visv-mam je kami bne che teni sodh krva ane smjva me mara dhappne roki rakhyum. deve mnusye krva mate e kstmy srm apyo che. pn duniya pr loko je kre che te srv babto mem joi che. e srv nirrthk ttha hvamam backam bhrvani kosis krva jevum che. je vakum che tene sidhum kri skatum nthi; ane je kami anupsthit che te lksmam li skatum nthi. mem mari jatne khyum ke, “juo, yrusalemnam mari agau thi gyela any rajao krtam vdhare jnani chum. mara mnne jnan ane vidyano khub anubhv mlyo che. pchim mem jnan ttha gamdpn ane murkhta smjva mate smpurn rite prtyno kryam pn tyare mne smjayum ke a pn pvnye pkdva jevum htum. karn ke adhik jnanthi apttimam adhik vrddhi thay che. ane vidya-dhapan vdhe tem sok vdhe che, dukh pn vdhe che.”

tethi mem mari jatne khyum ke, “cal tyare, hve bhrpur anmd kr, hve hum tari priksa kris; mate mojsokh kri le; pn mne smjayum ke a pn nkamum kam che. mem vinod vise jnavyum ke, hmesa hsta rhevum te pn murkhai che; tenathi sum bhlum thay?” pchi mem mara amt:krnmam sodh kri ke hum mara dehne draksarsthi trol krum, tem chtam mara amt:krnmam dhapan tevum ne tevum j rhe. vli man-soe duniya upr potana sghla ayus prymt sum krvm sarum che, te mne smjay tyam sudhi hum murkhai grhn krum. pchi mem mare potane mate motam kamo upadyam. me potane mate mheho bmdhavyam ane draksavadio ropavi. mem mara potane mate bg-ica bnadvaya ane srv prkarnam phlo ape tevi vadio ropavi. mem maram vrksone pani pivadavam mate jlasyo ane nhero bmdhavya jenathi vnmm uchrtam vrksone pn pani simcay. mem purus nokro ane stri nokro khridyam. mara ghrmamj jnmelam gulamo pn mari pase hta. agau thi gyela rajao pase hoy

tenathiy ghnamm vdhare dhordhamkhram mari pase hta. mem mara mate ghnamm sonum camdi ane rajaonum ttha prgnammum khangi drvy pn bhegum kryum; mem potane mate gvaiya, ganario ttha jemam puruso anmd mane che, te etle ati ghni upptnio, melvi . a rite hum blvan ane skitsali thyo. ane jeo yrusalemnam mari agau thi gya hta te srv krtam hum vdhare smrddhi pamyo; mara jnane mne a babto krva mate skitman kryo. mne je psmd htum te mem prapt kryum. ane koi pn prkarnam anmdthi mem mari jatne roki nhi. skht prisrmam pn mem mari jatne roki nhi. skht prisrmam pn mem ghno anmd melvyo. a anmd mara sghla prisrmno kevl bdlo hto. tyare je bdham kamo mem mare hathe kryam hta te pr, ane je mhent krvano mem srm uthavyo hto te pr mem njr kri; to e sghlum vyvrt ttha hvamam backam bhrva jevum dekhayum ane duniya upr mne kim labh dekhayo nhi. hve mem jnani, gamdpn ane murkhtana lksnono tulnatnk abhyas srum kryo. jyare ek rajani jgyae bijo raja ave che to nva rajae kami nvum kryavum nthi. drek vstu bdhi phelethij kri lidheli hoy che. pchi mem joyum ke jetle drije jvalum amdharthi sre che, tette drije jnan murkhai thi sre che. karn ke jnani mans joi ske che jyare murkh drstihin che, to pn mem joyum ke jnani ane murkh, bmnena prinam srkhaj ave che. tyare mem mara mnamm vicaryum ke, jem murkhne thay che tem mne pn thse j, tyare mne tenam krtam vdhare buddhiman hovama so labh? tyare mem mara mnamm khyum ke, e pn nirrthk che. murkh krtam jnaninum smrn vdhare rhetum nthi; jnani ane murkh bmnne mrtyu pamse ane avnar divsomam bnne bhu-laijse. tethi hve hum jivnne dhikkarum chum. duniya pr ttham karyo mne kstdayk lagyam, te srv nirrthk ttha hvamam backam bhrvam jevum che. je prism mem duniya pr kryo tena pr mne dhikkar upjyo; karn ke mara pchi thnar vars mate mare te muki jvum pdse. koi khi skse khrum ke maro vars jnani thse ke murkh? chtam jena mate mem a duniyamam prism kryo ane mara jnanno upyog kryo teno dhni te bnse. prmtu a pn vyvrttha che. tethi mem duniya pr je srv kamo mate prism kryo hto te prtye hum niras thi gyo. mnusy potana jivnmam dahpn, jnan ttha kusltathi potana kam kre, pn e srv ek divs evi vyk-itna hathmam jse jena tene mate ki kam kryum nthi. koi pn jatti kimmt cukvyam vina te vars bne che.a vyvrttha che ane sathe anyay che. potanum srv kam splhtathi krva mate potani buddhino upyog krine mans duniyamam prism kre che pn temamthi tene sum prapt thay che? karn ke tena bdha divso sokmy ttha teno sghlo prism du:khru che; ratre pn tenum mn cimgtagrst hovathi visramti bhogvtum nthi. e pn vyvrttha che. tethi akhre hum a nirny pr avyo chum ke manse smtosthi khavum, pivum ane potana daunik kammam anmd manvo, tenam krtam vdhare sarum bijum ksum nthi. pchi mne khyal avyo ke a prmane vstuo dev j bnave. prmtu devni krpa vina kon khai ske athva sukh bhogvi ske? je loko devne prsnr kre che teone te buddhi jnan ttha anmd ape che; pn pap-ine te ati bhare prism ape che tethi te smgrh kre ane dhnavan bne, ane jeo devne prsnr kre che teone mate te dhn mukine jay, ahim pn ape vyvrt ttha nirrthk hvamam backam bhrva jevum krie chie.

prthvi upr prtyek vstune mate yogy rtu, ane prtyek pryoino mate yogy smy hoy che; jnm levano smy, mrtyu pamvano smy, chod ropvano smy ane ropelane ukhedi namkhvano smy; mari nakhvano smy ane jivadvano smy; todi padvano smy ane bamdhvano smy; rdvano smy ane hsvano smy; sok krvano smy ane nrty krvano smy; pththo phemki devano smy ane pththo ektham krvano smy; alimgn krvano smy; ttha alimgn krvathi dr rhevano smy; sodhvano smy; gumavvano smy; rakhvano smy; phemki devano smy; phadvano smy; sivva krvano smy; samt rhevano smy; bolvano smy; prem krvano smy; dhikkarvano smy; yuddhno smy slah samtino smy. atlo bdho skht prism krvathi mansne sum phl prapt thay che? deve je dhmdho mnusyone teone karyrt rakhva apyo che te mem joyo che. yhovae prtyek vstu ne tena yogy smy-mam sumdr bnavi che. jo ke deve mnusynam hrđymam snatnpnum mukyum che. chtam sruatthi amt sudhinam devnam karyo mnusy smji skto nithi. hum janum chum ke, potana prymt anmd krvum ne bhlum krvum, te krtam tena mate bijum kmi sresth nithi. tene khavum, pivum ane prisrmthi je siddh kryu che tenathi smtos anubhvvo, karn ke a dev trphthi prapt thiyelum krpadan che. mne khbr che ke dev je kmi kre che te bhvisymam sdane mate rhese; temam kso vdharo ke ghtado kri skay nhi, ama devno mukhy hetu e che ke mans devno dr rakhe. je halmam che te agau thi gyum che; ane je thvanum che te pn agau thi gyelum che; ane je viti gyum che tene dev pachum sodhi kadhe che. vli mem a duniyam joyum ke sdacarni jgae anist htum; ane nyayni jgyae anist htum. mem mari jatne khyum ke, “yhova nyayino ane dustno nyay krse, karn ke prtyek prvrti mate ane prtyek kary mate yogy smy hoy che.” pchim me mara mnmm viacaryu ke, “yhova mnusyni ksoti kre che. jethi teo jane ke teo psu sman che. ane psuotho vdhare sara nithi. karn ke psuona je hal thay che te j hal mnusynam thay che. mrtyu bmne mate che, srvene ek j pran hoy che tethi mnusy jatne psuo krtam vdhare labh mlto nithi. kevi vyrttha! ek j jgae srv jay che; srv matimamthi avyam che, ne amte srv matimam j mli jay che. mnusyno atma upr jay che ane psu atma nice prthvimam jay che, teni khbr kone che? “ tethi mem janyu ke, mans potana kammam anmd mane, tethi vdhare sarum kami nithi. e j teno bhag che; bhvisymam sum bnvanum che tee tene koi dekhadi ske tem nithi.

tyarbad mem pacha phrine vicar kryo, ane duniya pr thtam tras ane du:kh nihalyam. tras shn krnaraoanam amsu luchnar ane temne samtvna apar koi nhotum; teona pr tras krnarao skitsali htam. tethi mne lagyum ke jeo hji jivtam che teo krtam jeo mrtyu pamya che teo vdhare sukhi che; vli te bmne krtamy jeo hji jnyam j nithi ane jeoni amkhoe tras ane duniya pr thtam bhumda krtyo joya nithi te vdhare sukhi che. vli mem joyum ke kary krvamam avdt ane prisrme lidhe mans ane tena pdosi vcce irsa utpnn thay che. e pn vyrtth ttha hvamam backa bhrvam jevum che.

murkh kam krti nithi ane potani jat pr brbadi lave che. ati prisrm kri ane pvnne pn pkdvana prytro kri puskl kmavum te krtam samtishit thdum kmavum vdhare sarum che. tyarbad hum pachio phryo, ane mem duniya upr vyrtthta joi. jo mans ekhum hoy, ane tene ek putr ke ek bhaji pn n hoy; chtamy te vdhu dh prapt krvam khub prisrm krya kre che “tene smtos nithi pn a prisrm te kona mate kre che? sa mate te potane anmdthi dur rakhe che? “a srv prisrm phkt akklhin che! ane te khotno dhmdho che. ek krtam be bhla; karn ke bmnee sathe mline kreli mhentnum ghnum vdhare sarum phl teone mle che. jo bemamthi ek pde to bijo tene mdd kre che; prmtu mans eklo hoy, ane tene pdti thay to tene mdd krnar kojil mle nhi ane tyare teni sthiti dyajnk thay che. je be jna sathe sui jay to teone ek bijathi humph vle che. pn eklo mans humph kevi rite melvi ske? ekla mansne hrkoi hrave, pn be jn mline jiti ske che; trevdi vneli dori shelaithi tutti nithi. koipn vrddh ane murkh raja ke je koini slah sambhlto n hoy, tenam krtam grib pn jnani yuvan saro hoy che. a yuvan jelmamthi mukt thine raja bni ske che. athva te dridri privarmam jnmyo hoy to pn raja thi ske che. duniya prnam srv mnusyone mem joya to teo bdha rajana vars bnela a yuvanni sathe htam. asmkhy loko teni snmukh ubha htam, to pn tena pchini pedhinam loko tenathi khus nhota. tethi khrekhr e pn vyrtth ane hvamam backa bhrva jevum che.

devna mmdirmam tme jao tyare tmaram pglam smbhalo. bhumdu acrn kre chtam te babtmm sbhan n rhe teva murkh mansona jeva yjnarpno lavva krtam devnam vcno dhyanthi sambhlva te vdhare ucit che. tara mukhe avicari vat kris nhi, devni snmukh kmipn bolva mate tarum amtkrn utavlum n thay; karn ke dev akasmam che, ane tum to prthvi pr che; ane tara sbdo to thoda j hoy. karn ke atisy srmni cimtathi ratre svpno ave che ane bhu bolvathi murkhni murkhai ughadi pdi jay che. jyare tme dev smks je prtijna lidhi hoy to te purn krvamam vilmb n kro. karn ke dev murkhao pr raji nithi hota; tmari prtijna purn kro. tme prtijna lo ane palo nhi tena krtam tme prtijna na lo te vdhare ucit che. tme tmari jat pase pap kravva deta nhi, devna dutne tme em kheta nhi ke tmarahti bhumlam vcn apai gyum htum, karn ke e devne hji vdhare gusse kravse. ane kdac tmari smrd-dhi nst krse. karn ke atisy svpnomam racvathi, vyrtth vicaro krvathi ane jhajhum bolvathi avum bne che mate tum yhovano dr rakh. jo tme gribu pr thtam atyacar ane desmam nyayne umdha valta atisy trasne juo, to te vatthi ascry pamsu nhi, karn ke prtyek adhikari tenathi umca adhikarina hathni nice che ane umco adhikari tena pr dekhrekhr rakhnarni njr hethl che. prthvini upj to te bdhamne mle che. ane raja pn tena khetrono gulam che. paisano lobhi potani pase je che tenathi trpt thse nhi; ane smrdhdhino premi lobhi potani avkthi kdi smtos pamse nhi; a bdhum pn vyrtth che. jem tmari pase srmmmtai vdhti jay che tem teno upbhog krnar pn vdhe che, ane tethi tenam malikne to te vprati njre joya sivay bijo so labh thay? srm krnar mnusy ochum khay ke vdhare, pn te samtithi umghi

jay che. dhnvan cimta krya kre che ane teni smrd-dhi tene samtitthi umghva deti nthi. mem tyarbad duniyamam srvt ek gmbhir babb joi, etle smpttino dhni potani hanine mate j drvy-smgrh kri smptti vd-hare che. prmtu khota sahsne karne smptti cali jay che ane tena potana putrona hathmam pn kim av-tum nthi matana grbhasyamamthi mnusy ngnsthi-timam bhar ave che ane jay che tyare e j sthitimam vi-day le che. skht prism krine je kami prapt kryu che temamthi te kim pn sathe li jto nthi. a pn ek bhare du:kh che ke, jevo te avyo hto te j sthitimam tene pacha jvum pde che; te pvnne mate prism kre che ane amte srv dhsdai jay che. vli tenum smgr ayusy amdhkarmam jay che, ane sok, rog ane krodhthi te heran thay che. juo, mne mnusynam mate je babb sari lagi te e che ke, deve tene apela ayusyna srv divso-mam khavum pivum, ane duniyamam je sghlo srm kre che temam mojmja manvi; karn ke e j teno bhag che. ane jo mnusye dev trphtthi smptti prapt thay ane tena upbhog mate sari tmdursti prapt thay te vdhare sarum che. tethi tene potana kammam anmd manvo ane tene mlto bhag svikarvo -khrekhr a j saci dev trphtthi mlti bhet che. tenam jivnam divsonam tene bhu smrn rhese nhi; karn ke tena amt:krnno anmd to tene deve apelo uttr che.

6

mem a duniyamam biji jatnum du:kh nihalyum che, je ghna lokone asr kre che. deve ketlamk mnusy-one dhn-smptti ane snman puskl prmanmam apya che prmtu teone te srvo upbhog krvam tmdursti api nthi. teona mrtyu pchi bijao te bdhum bhogve che! a pn vyrttha che, bhare du:kh che! jo koi mnusyne 100 smtano hoy ane te dirghayusy bhogve pn jo te sukhi n hoy ane tena mrtyu pchi tene koi yad n kre; to hum khum chum ke, ena krtam to te mrelo j jn-myo hot to vdhare sarum htum. ava balkno jnm vyrtth ane amt amdhkarmy hoy che; tene nam pn apatum nthi. vli tene suryna drsn pn krya ntha, ane tene ksum janyum pn nthi; chtam pn teni dsa pela vrdhd ane du:khi mans krtam sari che. jo tenum ayusy jnar vrs krtam bmnum hoy, ane chtamy te kim sukh bhogve nhi; to teno arth so? sum chevte bdham ek j thekane nthi jtam? dahyam ane visesmam murkha, srv koi potana pet mate srm kre che. chtam petno khado kdi purato nthi. vli murkh krtam jnanine sum vdhare labh mle che? chtam ek grib mans jivnni muskelio same kem calvum te kevi rite jane? a bhtkti icchao krtam apni pase je hoy temam smtos manvo te vd-hare ist che; e pn vyrtth ttha hvamam backa bhrvam jevum che. je kami bni rhyum che tenum phelethi bhutkalmam vrnn thi gyum e janitum che ke loko, teo krtai koi vdhare blvan hoy to jirvi skta nthi. vdhare bolvathi bolelum arthhin thi jay che, to bolvum j sa mate? karn ke mnusy chamydani jem potanum jivn vyrtth gumave che, tena jivnnam srv divsomam tene mate sum ist che te kon jane che? karn ke koi mansni pachl duniyamam sum thvanum che, te tene kon khi ske?

mulyvan attr krtam mnusyni sari sakh ati mulyvan che. mnusynam jnmdin krtam teno mrtyudin vdhare saro che. utsvoni ujvniyamam smy bgadvo tenam krtam dphnvidhimam psar krvo te vdhu sarum che. karn ke prtyek vykite ek divs mrvanum che. smy che to te vise vicarvum vdhare sarum che. du:kh e hasy krtai vdhare sarum che. modha prnum du:kh amt:krnne suddh bnave che. jnani mnusy potana mrtyu vise vdhare vi-care che. murkh potana vrtmanne sari rite manva-mam mgn rhe che. murkh mnusy apni prmsa kre tenam krtan jnani mans apnne thpko ape te vdhare sarum che! karn ke jem agnimam kamta jhdpthi slgi jay che tem murkhnum hasy lambo smy tktum nthi, e vyrtth pn che. khrekhr lamcthi dahyo mnusy murkh bne che; te teni smjkitno nasr kre che. koi baabna armbh krtam teno amt saro che; ane abhimani mnusy krtam mnno dhairyvan mnusy saro che. krodh krvamam kdi utavla n thvum- te to murkhtani nisani che. krodh mukhornam hrdaynam rhe che. "bhutkalnam div-so halnam krtam vdhare sara sa mate hta," em nhi kho karn ke a vise puchva mate tmne prere che te dhapn bhrelum nthi. buddhi varsa jevi che; ane jivva mate te vdhu uttm che. drvy asry che tem buddhi pn asry che; prmtu jnanni uttmta e che ke, te potana malikna jivnni rkasa kre che. devnam kamno vicar kro; je tene vamku kryu che, tene sidhum kon kri skse? vintinam smye abadino anmd mano. vipt-tikalae vicar kro; dev apnne sukh-du:kh bmne ape che. jethi dreknne anubhuti thay ke bhvisyamam sum tthe te mans sodhi skto nthi. a bdhum mem mara jivn-nam vyrtthnamam joyum che. ketlak sara manso nek pnnum hova chtam yuvanvye j mrtyu pame che, jyare ketlamk dust loko dusttamam racine pn lambu ayusy bhogve che. tethi tene vdhu pdtam nek n thao ke vdhu pdtam dahyam n thao! sa mate potano vinas notrvo? atisy dust n thao temj murkh pn n thao! sa mate akale mot notrvum? tmare je krvana j che te srv karyo tme kro; evum n thvum joie ke tme ek kary kro ane bijum pdtum muko ane jo tme devno dr rakho, to tme bmne krvamam sphl thso. ds amldaro ngrmam hoy tenam krtam jnani mansne buddhi vd-hare skitsali bnave che. smgr visvnam ek pn mans evo nthi je hmnesa sarum j krtai hoy ane kdii tene pap na kryu hoy. koi loko je kthe te drekn vat sambh-lvi nhi, athva to tmare tmara nokrne tmari vise burum boltam sambhalvo joie! karn ke tmaram amt:krn jane che ke tme ketliy var bijani viruddh bolo cho! mem hosiyaar thva marathi sky srv prytano krya che; mem jaher kryu ke, hum buddhiman this;," pn te vat marathi dur rhi. dhapn ghne dur ane atisy umdu che, tene melvum ghum muskel che. teno par kon pami ske? mem jnanni sodhnam marum mn lgadyum ane srv sthloe tene sodhyum temj tenam karno tpyasam. jethi dustta murkhai che, ane murkhami gamdpn che te hum purvar kri skum. tethi me janyum ke mrtyu krtam pn ek vstu vdhare kst dayk che, te che ek stri, je ek phamsla ane ek jal jevi che ttha jena hath samkl sman che te devuly vykitne akrsvana prytin kre che te tenathi nasi chute; prmtu papi teni jalnamthi chtki sktam nthi. sbhasiks kthe che: "sty sodhi kadhva mate bdhi vstuone sathe melvine hum a nirny pr avyo

chum.” hum je melvi skto nathi te hum sodhyaj krum chum. mansomam, hjaromam ek mne mlyo che, pn striomam ek pn evi mli nathi. “amte mne phkt etli j sty hkikt janva mli che ke, deve manvjatne pramanik ane dyalu bnavi che, prmtu teoe ghni yukito sodhi kadhi che.

8

buddhiman purusna jevo kon che? prtyek vatno arth kon jane che? jnanthi mansono chero cmke che ane tena cherani kthorta bdlay jay che. rajani ajananum paln kr karn ke te mate tem dev smks prtijna lidhi che. phrjpalnna margmamthi nasi jvano prty n krto, tne te gmtum n hoy, to pn tem krje, karn ke raja bdhum j potani iccha prmane kre che. karn ke rajano hukm svorpri che, tena nirnyne koi prsrn kri ske tem nathi? je koi rajani ajananum paln kre che tene koi pn prkarni siksa thse nhi, tenum khyum kyare krum ane kevi rite krum te buddhiman mans sodhi kadhe che. jo ke mnusynam jivnmam bhare muskelio ave che; to pn drek babt mate yogy smy ane yogy rit hoy che. etla mate bhvisymam sum thvanum che teni tene khbr nathi. karn ke koi pn tene khi ske tem nathi. teno potana atmane rokvan skit koi mansmam hoti nathi; ane mrtyukal upr koi pn ne stta nathi; koi potana mate bija koine te yuddhmam mokli ske nhi. ane je te kre che tene dust bcavi skto nathi. a bdhum me joyum che, ane a duniyamam manso ekbijane nuksan phomcade che, duniyamam je drek kam thay che temam mem marum amt:krn lgadyum che, ne umdo vicar kryo che. mem duniyamam evum pn joyum che ke dust mansne dphnavi pacha phrtam tenam mitro tena bhumda karyone bhuli jay che ane je ngrmam tene pap krya hoy tyam j tenam vkhan kre che, e pn vyrthta che! duskmirne dmd apvani ajna tvrathi amlmam mukati nathi. ane tethi lokonum hrdy dustkarya krva-mam niscimt rhe che. jo dust papi mnusy semkdo vkht duskrm krya pchi pn dirghayusy bhogve che, chtam hum sari rite janum chum ke yhovano bhy rakhnaraonum bhlum thse. sarum jivn nhi jivnara dust loko samjna pdchayani jem teonum jivn lmbavi skta nathi, karn ke teo devno dr rakhta nathi. duniya pr ek evi vyrthta che ke, sara mansone jane teo khrab hoy tem siksa pame che ane dust jane ke teo sara hoy tem sara phl pame che. a pn vyrthta che! tethi mem teone vinod krvani bhlamn kri, karn ke khavum-pivum ttha mojmjha krvi tena krtam mansne mate duniya pr koi sre nathi; karn ke deve tene duniya upr je ayusy apyum che tenam bdham divsoni mhentnam phlomamthi tene etlum j mlse. tethi hum jate buddhi smpadn krvamam, ttha duniyamam ttham kamo jovamam prvrt rhyo, karn ke eva mnusyo pn hoy che ke jeoni amkhone divse ke ratre umgh mlti nathi. prmtu dev je kami kre che eno arth te pami ske tem nathi. kdac koi jnani mans em mane ke e srv jane che, pn hkiktmam te ksum janto nathi, teno pto melva mans gme tetli mhent kre to pn tene te mlse nhi; are! te koi buddhiman vykit hoy, to pn te teni sodh kri skse nhi

9

e babtam mem jyare kaljipurvk tpas kri to mne janva mlyum ke drekna karyum phl sdacari ane jnani loko mate pn dev pr nirbhr che. pn koi jan-tum nathi ke tene prem mlse ke dhikkar athva teni pase sum avse? bdha loko sara ke khrab, prmanik ke dust, arpnno arpnar ke nhi arpnar saunum bhavi ek j che, saro mans ane papi, je prtijna le che ane je nthi leto srv sman che. srv mnusyoni gti ek j thvani che, e to je bdham kam duniyamam thay che teomamno ek an-rth che; vli mansonum amt:krn bhumdaithi bhrpur che, jyam sudhi teo jive che tyam sudhi teona hrdy-mam gamdpn hoy che, ane te pchi teo muelamomam bhli jay che. karn ke teone koi asa nathi. temne to same phkt mrtyum j dekhay che. jeno smbmdh srv jivtaoni sathe che tene asa che; karn ke jivto kutro muela sinhe krtam saro che. jivtam mnusyo etlum jane che ke ek divs teo mri jse. prmtu mrelamo to ksumj janta nathi. teone koi bdlo mlto nathi. teoni sm-rti pn nas pami jay che. temno prem, irsya, dhikkar, ane je kami teona jivnkai drmyan teomam hutum te bhutkal bni gym che ane hve duniyamam je kami thi rhyum che temam teone koi levadeva nathi. tethi tare srte calyo ja, khanpan kr ane jivnno anmd mam, dev smks te many che. sumdr svet vsro sda dharn kr. ane tara mstkne attrni khot kdi pdva dis nhi. duniya pr je ksnik jivn tene tne apyum che, te tari ptni, jena pr tum prem kre che, teni sathe anmdthi vitav, karn ke deve tne je ptni api che te tara duniya prnam bhare prisrmno uttm bdlo che. je kmi kam tare hath lage te hrjpurvk kr; karn ke je trph tum jay che te seolmam kim pn kam, vojna, jnan athva buddhi nathi. phri pachum mem janyum ke hmmea vegvan sprdha jitta nathi ane yuddhomam blvanni hmmea jit tthi nathi. ane dahyam hmmea teoni rotli mate kmata nathi. ane buddhi hmmea dhn upjavti nathi. temj ctur hmmea dya (asirvad) drsti panta nathi. smy ane adi avli aksmik ghtna to drekne bne che. mnusy pn potano smy janto nathi; kem ke jem machlam krur jalmam spdai jay che, ane jem pksio phamdnam ph-say che, tem j bhumdo smy manso upr ekaek avi pde che, ane temne phsave che vli mansona vyvharmam mem ek bijijannni babt joi ane mara upr teni umdi asr thi. ochi vstivalum ek nanum ngr hutum, ek blvan raja potana sainy sathe ngr pr cdi avyo, ane tene ajubaju moto yuddhni samgriothi ghero ghalyo. hve a ngr-mam ek khub grib pn duniyamam mans rheto hto. te janto hto ke ngrne kevi rite bcavvum, potani bud-dhi ane bhlum tene ngrne bcavvum pn thoda smy pchi srv tene bhuli gya. tyare mem khyum ke, bl kr-tam buddhi uttm che; tem chtam grib mansni bud-dhine tucch gnavam ave che, ane tenum khevum koi sambhlum nathi. prmtu saskona mukhor vccena bumbradam krtam buddhiman mansna thodam samt bol vdhare sara che. yuddhssro krtam buddhi sresth che; pn ek j papi mans ghna sara lokono nas kri ske che.

10

jem mreli makhio mghmghta attrne dusit kri de che; tevi j rite thodi murkhai buddhi ane snmanne nblum

padi de che. buddhiman mansnum hrđy tene saci disa bajue dore che; pn murkhnun e j hrđy tene khoti ane murkh baju pr dore che. vli murkh potane rste jay che tyare teni buddhi khuti jay che; ane te drek ne khe che ke hum murkh chum. jyare taro sask tara pr gusse thay to tum tyamthi nasi n jto. karn ke tum je samtvn lave che tenathi mota papo vs thelo gusso pn thmdo pdi jay che. mem a duniyamam ek anrth joyo che, ane te che ke skitsali sask dvara thyeli bhul; murkhane moti sttao mle che jyare dhnvanone nica sthle lavvamam ave che! mem gulamone ghode svar thyela ane rajkrtaone gulamoni jem pge calta joya che. je khado khode che te j temam pde che! ane je vadmam chimdu pade che tene sap krde che. je pthtrni sila tene je khsede che tene j ija phocade ane kthiyarane lakdum j bhyamam muki de. buththi kuhadi vaprvamam dhardar krta vdhare skitni jrur pde che; te dhapn tmne tmarum kam srl krvamam mdd kre che. sap jo tene mmttrthi vs krya phela j krđi jay to mdari nkamo che. dhapnbhrya sbdo mnne anmd ape che, pn murkhna bol teno potano j nas notre che. tenam mukhna sbdono armbh murkhai che; ane tena bolvanum prinam nüksankark gamdpn che. murkh mans vdhare bole che, pn bhvisy vise koi jantum nthi. pn koi khi ske tem nthi ke kale sum thvanum che? kam murkhne thkvi nakhe che je ngrmam jvano potano rsto pn sodhi skto nthi. je desno raja balk jevo nadan hoy; ane jena srdaro svaramam ujanio mane che te desno uddhar asky che! e desne asirvad che jeno raja umda gun lksn valo che ane jena netao vdhu pdtum khata nthi ke pidhel hota nthi. alsthi chaprum nmi pde che; ane alsu hath ghrmam chidr vate cuva de che. ujani mojmjane mate gothvavamam ave che, ane draksars jivnne khusi ape che. paisathi bdhum j mle che. rajane ke dhnvanne tara mnmmam pn sap n apis; karn ke, vayucr pksi te sambhline vat li jay che.

11

tari rotli pani pr nakh, karn ke ghna divso pchi te tne pachi mlse. tari pase je che te ghnammomam vhemci de, tne khbr nthi kdac bhvisyamam evo khrab smy ave. panithi bhrelam vadlam vrsad lave che; jhad dksin trph to te uttr trph te pde ke tyam j pdyum rhe che. je mans pvn pr dhyan rakhya kre che te vavse nhi; ane je mans vadl joto rhese te kapni krse nhi. tum janto nthi grbhvti srtam grbhmmam jiv kevi rite prvese che tem j deh kevi rite bmdhay che ttha vayuni gti si che, tevi j rite tum te pn janto nthi ke srjnhar dev ki rite kary kre che. svaramam bi vav, ne samje tara kammamthi visranti lis nhi; karn ke a sphl thse ke, te sphl thse, athva te bmne srkhi rite sphl thse te tum janto nthi. sace j ajvalum rmniy che, ne suryene jovo e amkhne rucikr che. jo mans lambu ayusy bhogve to tene jivnnam srđ divsoprymt anmd krvo. prmtu tene amdhkarna divso pn yad rakhva, karn ke te ghna hse, je kami bdhum bne che te vyrthta j che. he yuvan, tari yuvavsthano anmd le; ane tara hrđyni icchao puri kr, yuvavstha adbhut che! tara hrđyna magormam ttha tari amkhoni sti prmane tum cal. pn yad rakh, tum je kai kre, dev teno nyay krse. mate tara hrđyamamthi gusso ane nirasane dur kr. pn tum pote j anistthi dur

rheje; karn ke yuvavstha vyrtth che.

12

tari yuvavsthana divsomam tum yhovanum smrn kr. tum jivnno anmd mani ske tevam bhumda vsor ane divso ave te phelam tari yuvanimam tara yhovane bhuli jis nhi. jyare tari amkho cmdr, surj ane tarao jova khubj nirbl bnse, ane jyare vadlo vrsad li pacha phrse tyare tum temne yad kri skse nhi. te divse je ghrnum niymtrn krvavalao dhrujse, blvan vamka vli jse, ane dlnari srio thodi hovathi temno toto pdse, ane bariomamthi bhar jonari sti jhamkhi thi jse. ane bjar trphna barna bmdh kri devamam avse; ane tyare dlvano avaj dhimo thse. ane mans pksina avajthi jagi uthse, ne srđ ganari strio samti thi jse; je umce jay che tene pdvani bik lagse. je rsta pr calto hse te tyam jta drse. bdamnum jhad phalse. tid pote dhime dhime sathe ghdsase. bdhi icchao mri prvarse ane drek jn potana anmt anadi gher jse. te divse jivnrupi ruperi dori tuti jse ane soneri pyalo bhamgi jse, ane gagr jhra agl phuti jse, ane kuva upr j grgdj bhamgi jse; ane tari kaya jem agau hti tevi j pachi dhul thi jse, ane deve tne je apelo te atma temni pase pachu jse. tethi sbhasiksks khe che ke; vyrthtani vyrthta, sghlum vyrtth che. vli sbhasiksks smju hto; tethi tene je janyum te srđne sikhvva lagyo; te vicar krine ghna nitivcno sodhi kadhito, ane temne niymr gothvto. sbhasikske sty vcno, sodhi kadhvano ane je sty hta te lkhvano prytñ kryo. jnani mansno updes pronini anidar dhar jevo che ane sbhasikskskonam updes ke je matr ek j padri dvora apvamam avelam che, te sijd jdela khilani jem temnam mnmmam thsi rhese. pn mara putr, mari sikhnam man; ghnammam pustko rcvano kmi par nthi; temno ati abhyas krvathi srir thaki jay che. a mari vatno upsmhar che; devno bhy rakh ane teni ajnaonum palñ kr, prtyek mansni e smpurn phrj che. karn ke apne bhlum ke bhumdu je krie, te srđno etle prtyek gupt babtno dev nyay krse.

a bdhum bnyum tyare ahasveros raja, bhartthi te kus sudhina ekso sttavis pramtono smrat hto. raja ahasveros patngr susamam tena simhan pr mhel-mamthi rajy krto hto. tena amlna trija vser tene potana bdha amlaro ane drbarione ek ujani api. te smy drmyan iran ttha madayna lskri agevano ane mhtvna netao pn ujanimam hajr hta; te smye tene temni smks ek so emsi divs sudhi potana rajyni vipul smpttinum ane potana rajvaibhvnun prdrsn kryu. ek so emsi divsni ujvnyne amte rajae patngr susana srv lokone, sauthi vdhare mhtvni vykitothi mam-dine sauthi ocha mhtvna lokone ujani api, je stt sat divso sudhi mhelna udyanmam rakhvamam avi hti. tyam ltktam sphep ane bhura rmgnna snna kpda jene sphep snni ane jambudi rmgni dorio vde camdini kdio pr ane arсна stmbho dvara lgadvamam avya hta. sonacamdina plngo ars ane bija bhatbatna muly-van pththroni phrs pr gothvya hta. teone anekvidh prkarna akarna sonana patromam draksars prsava-mam avyo hto. rajae potane sobhe e rite draksars chutthi pivdavyo hto. rajae draksars piva smbmdhi niym kryo hto; drek vykit potani khusi prmane bhle pie, prmtu koine vdhare piva mate phrj padvi nhi. ra-jae potana mhelna srv karbharione hukm kryo hto ke, te drekne potpotani iccha mujb piva devum. rani vastie pn srio mate ahasveros rajana rajmhelmam ek ujani api hti. ujanina satma divse raja draksars pine khub nsamam hto ane tene potani seva krta sat khojao mhuman, bijhtha, haborna, bigtha, abagtha, jhethar ane karkasne bolavaya ane hukm kryo ke, “rani vastine tenino mugt phevavine lavo, jethi agevano ane mhtvna loko tena saudrynum drsn kre. rani sace j bhu sumdr hti. prmtu jyare khojae rajana ades vise ranine khuyum tyare tene avvano inkr kryo. athi rajane khub gusso cdhyo, ane te krodhthi bbbhuki uthyo. tethi rajae buddhiman mansoni kanuni nis-namtoni ane halna visyomam jankaroni slah lidhi, karn, raja mate kanun ane vyvsthana nisnatoni slah levano tyare rivaj hto. buddhiman manso je rajani khub njik htm te karsna, sethar admatha, tasirs, meres, marsna, ane mmukhan jeva sauthi njikna manso hta. e sate iranna ane madayna netao hta. teo rajane sidha mli skta hta, ane rajymam umci pdvio dhravta hta. rajae teone prsrn kryo, “drbario marphte phomcadavam aveli rajani ajananum ullmghn krva mate kaydesr rite rani vasti same sam pglam levam joie?” pchi raja ane tena amlaro smks mmukhane khyu ke, “vasti ranie kevl raja viruddh j nhi prmtu ahasverosna samrajyna prtyek adhihari ttha prtyek nagrik viruddh apradh kryo che. bdhi j strione ran-ina vrtjni jan thse ane teo pn potana pti prtye anadr krva prerase, teo potana ptione khese ke, ‘ahasveros rajae vasti ranine potani smmukh avva ajna kri pn ranie tenu pn paln kryu nhi. te j divse iran ttha ma-dayna agevano ane amlaroni ptnio jene ranina jv-abni jan thi, teo potana ptioni sathe eni vat krvani ane tene priname smgr rajymam aviny ane krodh moti matramam phelai jse, jo rajane psmd pde to amarim slah a che: jene iran ane madayna kanunomam lkhva-mam avse ane tene bdli skase nhi, sahi phrman bhar pado: “vasti ranie ahasveros rajani hajrimam kyarey

n avvum.” pchi ap biji koi vdhu patravali strine rani bnavo. a sahi phrman akha samrajymam jaher thse, pchi bdhi j strio potana ptine man apse pchi te mhan ane agtyno hoy ke agtyno n hoy. raja ttha tena ad-hikarione mmukhanni slah psmd pdi ane te prmane kryu. tene rajymam bdham pramtomam teoni sthanik bhasamam pto mokli apyam, te ptrone drek pramtni bhasamam jaherat krvamam avi ke, prtyek purus j potana kutumbno upri hovo joie.

2

jyare ahasveros rajano gusso smi gyo, tyare tene vasti rani vise vicaryu ane tene yad kryu ke, te kevi rite vtrir hti ane tenini same keva pglam bhrvamam avyam htm. tyare rajana amgt sevko slah api, calo ra-jyni sauthi vdhu svrupun kumarikaoni sodh thay ane teone tmari pase lavie. bhle raja drek pramt-mam a kamne mate lokone nime. teo juvan saudry-van kumarikaone psmd krine patngr susana mhelna jnankhanamam li ave. jnankhana pr nimela rajana khoja hegeni smbhal nice teo rhe. a kumarikaone saumdryna dryvo hege pura padsee. pchi je knya ra-jane sauthi vdhu psmd pde te kumarika vastine bdle rani thay. a slah rajane gmi, tene trt j a yojnana aml kryo. patngr susamam ek yhudi rheto hto. tenum nam mordkhay htm. te binyamin tuklina, kiswa putr simina putr yainro putr hto. jyare nbukhdnessar ra-jae yrusalemmo nas kryo ane yhudana raja yhoakim ane te bija anek yhudioni sathe des nikal kravi tene bmdivan trike babel li jvayo hto. tena kakani putri hdassah upher esterne mabapna mrtyu pchi mord-khaye potani putri trike khole lidhi hti. ane tene ucherine moti kri hti. te kumarikano deh ghatilo ane mukh rupalum htm. rajano hukm bhar pdya pchi ghni kumarikaone patngr susa lavine hegene somp-vamam avi hti. esterne pn rajana mhelmam li jine hegene sompvamam avi hti. jyare hegee esterne joi tyare te tenathi khubj prbhavit thyo ane tene prsrn rakhva tene potanathi bntum bdhum j kryu. tene ester mate trt j saumdry prsadho ane visist kho-rakni vyvstha kri api ane rajmhelmamthi tene sat cumteli dasio pn api, upramt tenine ane tenini da-sione jnankhanano sre bhag rheva mate apyo. pote yhudi che tevum estere koine jnavyum n htm karnke mordkhaye tene tem krvani na padi hti. esterni si sarsmbhal che ane niyti vise puchprch krva mate mordkhay prtidin striona kksona cogan same agl pachl calya krto hto. raja ahasverosni same ku-marikaona drekna vara ave te phelam teone ch mas sudhi sugmdhi pdathor vde mavjt apvamam avti. pchi bija ch mas teone telo ane saumdry mavjto apvamam avti. am teoni bar mas sudhi kalji li taiyar krvamam avti. jyare ahasveros raja pase jvano kumarikano varo ave tyare tene jnankhanamamthi je kmi gme te apvamam avtum. samje te kumarika mhelmam jti, ane svare biji srina jnankhanamam pachi phrti, jeni smbhal rajani upptniono rksk je khojo saasgajhni dekhrekhe hethl hti. rajane te khas psmd pdi hoy ane tene nam line bolave te j kumarika raja pase phri jti. esternio varo jyare raja pase jvano avyo tyare tene koi pn vstuni magni n kri ane tenie hegeni slah svikari ke teniee sum levum (hege rajana jnankhanano akht-

yar smbhalto khojo hto. estr tena kakani dikrini dttk putri hti.) biji kumarikaoe jyare tene joi tyare teoe teni khub prmsa ke prsnnta vykt kri. ester te saunu mn hri lidhum jeoe tenine joi. raja ahasverosna sasna satma vsr dsma etle ke tebeth mhinamam tene raja pase li jvavam avi tyare biji kumarikao krtam rajane te vdhare psmd pdi. ane raja esterthi bhumj khub hto ane te esterne prem krto ane biji koi kumarikao krtam esterne vdhare many rakhto. te esterthi etlo bdho prsn thyo ke tene sonano mugt tenina matha pr mukyo ane vasti ranini jgyae tene rani trike jaher kri. tyarpchi rajae esterna manmam potana amlardone ane drbarione moto bhojn samroh apyo. vli tene rajna bdha pramtomam rja jaher kri ane rajane sobhe evi bhetoni lhani kri. tyarbad jyare bijivar sumdr kumarikaoe ektrit krvamam avi te smye mordkhay rajana drvajani bajumam betho hto. mordkhayni sucna prmane estere pote yhudi che tevum koine jnavyuni n htum. hju pn te mordkhayna ghrmam rheti hti, tyare teni jem teni sucnaonum paln krti hti te j prmane palvanum tene calu rakhyum htum. jyare mordkhay rajana drvajani bajumam betho hto te drmyan rajana drvajana mager coki krta be adhiario bigthan ane teres je rajathi gusse thya hta ane temne ahasverosnum khun krvanum kavtrum rcyum. mordkhayne teni jan thtam tene rani esterne vat kri, ane tene mordkhaynum nam dine rajane jan kri. tpaas krtam te sacu niklyum. bmne cokidarone phamsie cdhavyamam avyam. a bdhi vato rajani pase rkhatu kalvrttamtna pustkmam lkhvamam avi hti.

3

tyarbad thoda smy pchi ahasveros rajae agagi hammdathana putr hamanne umci pdvie cdhavyu. tene bdha amldarothim umci pdvi apvamam avi. ane rajani ajnathi rajana bdha sevko rajana drvae hamanne nica nmine prnam krva lagya; prmtu mordkhaye tem kryu nhi ane man apvani na padi. tethi drvae rhela rajana sevkoe mordkhayne puchyum; “tum sa mate rajani ajnana bhmng kre che?” a rite teo roj tene puchta hta ane te temni vat sambhlto nphoto, tene teone etlum j khyum ke, “hum ek yhudi chum.” te lokoe a babtni jan hamanne kri, e janva mate ke, te mordkhayni vrtnumk shn kre che ke kem. jyare hamane joyum ke, mordkhay teni agi nico nmto nhti ke tene man apto nhti, tyare te khubj gusse thyo, ane mordkhay yhudi che evi jan thtam phkt mordkhayno jiv line smtos manvane bdle tene akha samrajymamthi ekeek yhudino nas krvano niscy kryo. raja ahasverosna amlna barma vrs phela etle ke nisan mhinamam hamane phamsino divs nkki krva ciththio namkhi. barmo mhino etle ke adar mhino ane termo divs psmd thyo. tyare hamane rajane khyum, “apna rajyna bdha pramtomamni biji prjao vcce ek prjana loko prsrle che; bija bdha loko krtam temna rit rivajo juda che ane teo ap namdarna kanuno suddham manta nhti. temne nbhavi leva te tmara hitmam nhti.” mate jo apne yogy lage to emno nas krvani ajna phrmavo, to jeo ajanunum paln krse, teone hum ds hjar camdina sikkao rajbhmdarmam li jva mate apis.” e sambhline rajae potani amgli uprthi rajmudra

kadhine yhudiona dusmn agagi haman ke je hammdathano putr hto tene api. ane rajae hamanne khyum ke,” e nanam ane e loko pn cho tara hathmam rhetam, tare jem krvum hoy tem kr.” tyarbad phela mhinane terme divse rajana mmtrione bolavvamam avya; ane hamonni ajnao prmane amlardo pr, drek pramtana subao pr, ttha drek prjana agevano pr, arthat prtyek pramtani lipimam ane prtyek pramtani bhasamam ane ahasveros rajane name te adeso lkhyae ane rajani mudrikathi tena pr mhior marvamam avi. smdesavahko marpht e ptero rajana bdha pramtomam moklavmam avya jemam ajna hti ke, barma etle ke adar mhinana terma divse ek j divsmam bdham j yhudi jvan ane vrddho stri-purusio shittni htia krvamam ave ane temne saph kri nakhvamam ave, temni malmilkt lumtai jvi joie. a adesni nklne bdham pramtomam niym trike vhecvi tene jahermam prgt krvi jethi nirdharit smye rajynam bdham loko te divs mate taiyar j rhe. smdesavahko e hukmnamani jaherat sauprthm susanam patngmram kri. pchi smdesavahko a adesprtrone drek pramtam apva gya. susanum smgr ngr bhybhit thi gym ane mumjhnvmam mukai gym. pn raja ane haman draksars mani rhyam htam.

4

jyare mordkhaye a bdhum janyum tyare tene potanam vstro phadyam, srirae rakh coli tat pheryu, ane mota sade rdto ngrmam nikli pdyo. te chek mhelna drvae jine bhar ubho rhyo, karn ke tat pherine amdr prvesvani koiney prvangi n hti. jyam jyam rajani ajna phomci gi te bdha pramtomam yhudionam sok phelai gyo ane loko upvas kri rdva lagya ane chati kutva lagya. ghna to tat pherine rakh pathrine temam sutam. jyare esternio dasioe ttha khojaoe avine tene mordkhay vise khyum, tyare te khub du:khi thi gi. mordkhay tat vsro kadhi bdli nakhe te mate tenie vstro mokli apyam. prmtu mordkhaye teno asvikar kryo. pchi estere rajae tenini sevamam nimela khoja hthakhne bolavi, tene mordkhay pase ji tene seni tkliph che ane sathi, te puchi lavvani ajna kri. hthak mordkhay pase mhelna drvae gyo. ane tene mordkhay pasethi teni sathe sum bnyum htum te bdhi vat sambhli. hamane yhudiono nas krva mate rajyni tijorimam je nanam apvanum vcn apyum htum teno cokks amkdo pn mordkhaye tene khyo. vli teono nas krvano hukm susanam krvamam avyo hto, teni nkl tene tene api ke, te esterne te dekhade, ane tene vinmti kre ke rajani hjurmam jine te potana lokone mate kalavala krine temne bcavva arj kre. pchi hthake pacha phrya bad mordkhaynum khelum bdhum esternie khyum. etle estere hthakne khyum ke, ja, ane mordkhayne a mujb khe, “a kanun rajana bdhamj agevano ane pramtana bdham j loko jane che ke, koi pn stri ke purus vgr prvangithi chek amdrna sbhammdlmam ji sktum nhti karn ke je koi bolavvam vgr tem kre to tene mrtyuni sja krvamam ave che, sivay ke raja te vykit same potano sonano rajmd dhre. pn shella ek mhinathi rajae mne bolavi nhti.” Zesterno smdeso tene jine mordkhayne khi smbhlavyo. jvabmam mordkhaye esterne khevdayum, “tum evum na vicarti ke tum rajmhelmam rheti hovathi jyare

bdham yhudioni htaya thay tyare tum bci jse?" jo te smye tum maun rhis ane yhudione bcavva mate kaim nhi kre to biji koi rite coks yhudio mate mdd ane raht moklase, prmtu taru ttha taram pitana kutumbno nas thse. ane kone khbr che ke tne ranipd kdac avva smy mate to prapt thum hsem?" tyare estere teone khyum ke, tmare mordkhayne evo jvab apvo ke, ja, susamam jetla yhudio che te srve bhega kr. ane tme srv aje mare mate upvas kro, trn divs sudhi ratre ke divse tmare koie khavum-pivum nhi; hum ane mari dasio pn e j rite upvas krisum. jo ke e pn niym viruddh che topn hum rajani hjurmam jis; jo maro nas thay, to bhle thay. tyare mordkhay potane rste gyo, ane estere tene je ajna api hti te prmane tene kryu.

5

tija divse ester ranino posak pherine rajana khmdni same mhelni amderna prvesmam jine ubhi rhi. e vkhte raja rajmhelna prvesdvar agl simhasn pr birajel hta. temne esterne drbarmam ubheli joi ane tene joine khus thay, temne sonano rajdmd lmbavyo. etle estere jine rajdmdni anine sprs kryo. rajae puchyum,"rani ester, tari si iccha che? tari si magni che? tum addhum raj magse to pn te tne apvavam avse." estere tene khyum ke, "ap namdar jo mara pr prsnn hoy to aje mem rakheli ujanimam ap haman sathe pdharo." etle rajae nokrone khyum ke, hamanne jldi hajr kro ke jethi apne estrna kheva mujb kri skie.tethi raja ttha haman esternu ujanimam avya. draksars pitam pitam rajae esterne khyum, "ester rani, tari khrekr si magni che te khe, addha raj sudhi hum te mmjur kris." tyare estere prtyuttr apyo, "mari arj ttha mara amtrni iccha a che: jo apni mara pr krpadrsti hoy, ane jo apne mari arj prmane inam apvani ttha mari vinmti prmane ap apva magta hoy to avti kale pn ap ttha haman aj rite ujanimam pdharo. avti kale hum apni agl mari iccha prgt kris. tyare te divse ujanimamthi viday leti vkhte haman khus-khusal dekhato hto! pacha jtam tene mordkhayne drvajamam bethelo joyo, tene joyum ke, tene joine te ubho thyo nhi ke bikthi ththryo pn nhi, tethi haman khujb krodhe bhrayo. tem chtam hamane gussa pr kabu rakhyo ane gher pacho avyo ane teni ptni jheres ttha tena mitrone bhega krya. teoni smks potani puskl smrdhdi, potanam smtanoni visal smkhyia, kevi rite rajae tenum snman kryum ane tene bija bdha agevan-othi umci pdvi api teni bdai hamkva lagyo. pchi tene khyum: ester ranie je apeli ujanimam tenie mara ane raja sivay bija koine pn ammttrn apyum nhotum ane avti kale pn tenie mne raja sathe ujani mate ammttrn apyum che. prmtu jyam sudhi pela yhudi mordkhayne hum rajana drvaja agl bethelo jom tyam sudhi a srv mne kmi smtos aptum nthi." tyare teni ptni ttha mitroe tene slah api, "pmcoter phut umco phamsino macdo taiyar krav ane svare raja pasethi mordkhayne te pr ltkavi mari nakhvani prvangi li av. ane am thse tyare tum amndthi raja sathe ujani mani skse."a slah hamanne psmd pdi ane tene phamsino macdo taiyar krvano hukm kryo.

6

te ratre rajane umgh avi nhi; tethi tene tena sasnni vigto mate kalvrttamtonum pustk mmgavyum jene teni smks vamcvamam avyum. temam lkhelum htum ke, rajana be khojao ke jeo ddharni coki krta htam, te bighthana ane teres rajanum khun krvanum kavtrum ghdyum htum ane teni khbr mordkhaye api hti. a uprthi rajae puchyum ke, "e mate mordkhayne sum man-mobho ke inam apvavam avyam che? tyare rajani sevamam drbario hta temne jnavyum ke, mordkhayne kim j apvavam avyum nthi." tethi rajae puchyum, "tyam pramgnmam kon che?" hve bnyum evum ke e j ksnee haman mordkhayne phamsie cdhavvanum rajane puchvam rajmhelna bharna pramgnmam dakhli thyo hto, tethi rajana sevkoe tene khyum ke, pramgnmam haman ubho che."rajae khyum, "ene amdr li avo." ane haman dakhli thyo etle rajae tene sval kryo, "raja jenum bhuman krva iccho hoy te mans mate sum krvum joie? hamane vicaryum ke, raja marum nhi to bija konum bhuman krvana hta?" etle hamane rajane khyum ke, je mansne premthi man apva raja icchta hoy, tene mate raja pote pherta hoy te posak mngave ane raja pote jena pr svarti krta hoy te, ghodo mngavi tenum mathum rajmugthi ngaro; pchi e lamba jhbhbhao ane ghodo rajana sauthi vdhu manvmta mukhiyane sompo ane te mansne e posak pheravva ane tene ghoda pr besadi ngrni gliomam tene phervo em jaher krta, "raja jenum bhuman krva icche che te vykitnum avi rite snman krvum."em jaher krvamam ave. tyare rajae hamanne khyum, "jht ja ane posak ane ghodo li avine rajmhelna drvaje bethela yhudi mordkhayne tem khyum te prmane tum kr; tum je bolyo che te sghlamamthi kim j rhi jvum joie nhi. athi hamane posak ane ghodo li jine mordkhayne sjavyo ane tene ghoda pr besadine sherna cokkam thaine, 'raja jenum bhuman krva icche che tene a rite snmane che.' em pokar krtam phervyo. pchi mordkhay pacho mhelne drvaje avyo ane srmayelo ane dubhayelo haman mom chupavine jhdpthi gher calyo gyo. pchi tene potani ptni jheresne ane bdha mitrone tene je bnyum htum te bdhum khi smbhlayvum. tyare hamanni ptni ane tene slah apnara mansoe khyum "jo mordkhay ek yhudi hoy, to tum n jiti ske; tarum ptn sru thi gyum che, coks tum nas pami." hjito teo vat kri rhyam htam etlamam rajana manso avi phomcyia ane estere taiyar krelu ujanimam hamanne utavle li gya.

7

raja ttha haman rani esternu draksarsni ujanimam jmva gya. bije divse pn draksars pitampitam rajae esterne puchyum; "ester rani, tari arj si che? te tne apvavam avse; tari vinmti si che? tare sum joie che? tum je magse te hum tne apis, addhum raj pn hum tne apva taiyar chum." rani estere khyum, "jo ap mara pr prsnn thya hoy, ane jo apne a yogy lagtum hoy, to mari etli vinmti ke ke, mne ane mara lokone jivva do. mne ane mara lokone, mari nakhva mate amarum astitv mitavi deva mate, veci devamam avyam che, jo amne phkt gulam trike veci devamam avyam hot to mem kmi pn mamgyuum n hot,

karn, tethi amari dsa etli khrab n thi hot ke jene mate mare ap namdarne tdsi apvi pde.” tū si vat kre che? ahasverose bharpurvk puchyum; kom che e mans jene avum krvani dhrstta kri che? te kyam che?” estere jvab apyo, “a dust haman amaro stru che,”a sambh-line haman raja ane ranini same drva lagyo. raja to gussamam ujani chodine rajmhelmam bgicamam calyo gyo. haman smji gyo ke rajae tene marvanum nkki kri lidhum htum. tethi te rani ester pase jivnni maphi mamgva gyo. jyare raja mhelna bgicamamthi ujani rummam pachō avyo, tyare estrni dya yacva haman estrna plmg pr pdi rhyo hto. a joine raja bolyo; “sum mara mhelmam mara dekhtam j rani pr blatkar krva mamge che?”rajana modhamamthi a sbdo niaktamj rajana sevko hamannum modhum dhanki didhum. je khojao rajani snmukh te vkhte hajr hta teomamna ek, jenum nam habornah htum tene khyum ke, mordrkhay, jene kavtrani mahiti apine rajani mdd kri hti, tene ltkavva mate hamane potana ghrni pase pncoter phutno phamsino mamcdo kravyo che.rajae khyum, “hamanne tena pr phamsi apo.” etle hamane mordk-hayne mate taiyar krelī phamsi pr tene potane cd-havi devamam avyo. te pchi rajano gusso smi gyo.

8

te j divse raja ahasverose rani esterne yhudiona stru hamannam ghrbar ane malmilkṭ api didham. ane estere mordrkhay satheno potano smbmḍh jnavtam mordkhayne raja smks lavvamam avyo. rajae haman pasethi pachi lidheli rajmudravali vimti amgliethi utarine mordkhayne api, ane estere tene hamannam ghrbar ane malmilkṭ smbhalvanum sompym. rani ester phrithi ekvar rajana drbarmam avi ane rajana pgmam pdine amsuo bhreli amkho sathe agagi hamane yhudioni viruddh ghdelum kavtrum rd krva kalavala krva lagi. pchi rajae ester trph sonano rajdmd dhryo, etle te uthine rajani smks ubhi rhi. te-niee khyum, “jo rajane a yogy lagtum hoy, ane jo tme marathi prsnh hoy ane jo rajane vicar saro lage to agagi hamane yhudiono nas krvano je hukm rajana srṽ pramtomam mokli apyo che tene rd krto ades tme mokli apo; karn, mara loko pr apht utre e jovanum hum si rite shn krum? hum mara potana kutumbno nas thto joi hum kem shn kri skum?” tyare ahasveros rajae yhudi mordkhay ttha rani esterne khyum, “mem hamannum ghr ane milkṭ esterne sompi che ttha hamanne phamsi pr ltkavvamam avyo che, kem ke tene yhudiono nas krvano prytṇ kryo hto. rajane name bhar padvamam avelo ane rajana sikkavalo ek hukm kdi rd thi skto nthi mate hve tum mare name yhudione mate tne sauthi yogy lage evi ajna bhar padi de ane rajmudrathi tena pr sikko mari de.” athi trija etle ke sivan mhinana, trevisma divse rajana mmtrione bolavvamam avya ane brabr mordrkhayna kheva prmane yhudione lgto ek hukm himdustanthi te kus sudhina ekso ne sttavis pramtna subao, rajy-palo, ane amldarone te pramtni bhasaomam ane lipi-mam, temj yhudioni bhasa ane lipimam lkhavvamam avyo. mordrkhaye a hukm rajana name lkhavyo ane rajani mudrathi sikko marine rajani sevamam vprata jhdpi ghodao pr svari krta smdesavahko dvara srṽ jgyaao a ptro mokli apvamam avya. e ptramam tene

koi pn shermam rheta yhudione svrksn mate bhega thvani ane temna pr humlo thay to koi pn pramtni koi pn jatni sainane mari nakhvani, temna stri ane balko mari nakhvani, temno nas krvani ane temj temne lumti levani chut api. a hukm raja ahasverosna bd-haj pramtomam ek j divse etle ke barma arthat adar mhinana, terma divse amlmam avvano hto. vli a ka-nunni ek ek nkl srṽ pramtomam ane rajymam jaherat krva mate mokli apvamam avi ane te ek kaydo bni gyo jene ddhara yhudio potana struono samno krva ane temna pr bdlo leva mate potani jatne taiyar kri ske. rajani ajnathi smdesavahko jhdpi ghodao pr svar thi rvana thya. a kanun rajdhani susamam pn prkasit krvamam avyo. jyare mordkhay raja pasethi niklyo tyare tene sphed ane bhura rmgna vsro mathe moto sonano mugt ane jhina snno jambudi rmgno jhbhbho pherya htam. akha susa shere anmdthi ujvni kri. yhu-dioe khub anmd ane khusithi ujvni kri. rajana pram-tomam vsta baki rhela yhudio potana rksn mate ane struothi chutkaro pamva mate sathe ektha thya. teoe 75,000 struone mari nakhya pn teoe koini vstuo luti nhi. je je ngr ttha pramtamam rajano ades phomcyo tyam tyam yhudiomam anmd vyapi gyo ane hrs prd-sirt krva mate te utsvno divs bni rhyo ane teoe te mhaanmdpurvk ujvyo. ghnām lokoe potane yhudi trike olkhavya karnke te loko yhudiothi dri gya hta.

9

hve barma, etle ke adar mhinana, terma divse ra-jano hukm amlmam avvano hto, e divse yhudiona dushmanoe temne kcdi nakhvani asa rakhi hti. pn bnyu tenathi ultum j; yhudioe dushmanoe kcdi nakhya. te divse ahasveros rajana srṽ pramtomam yhudio pot-potanam ngromam ektha thya, jethi teonum nuksan krvani je loko kosis krta hta, teona pr teo hath nakhe; teoni viruddh koi ubho rhi skym nhi; karn ke teo bdha temnathi drela hta. ane pramtana bdham aml-daro, subao, rajypalo, ane rajana vshivtkrtao yhudione mdd kri, karn ke, te bdham mordkthaythi drela hta. mordkhay rajmhelmam khub mhtvno bni gyo hto, teni namna bdham pramtma phelai gi hti. teni stta divse divse vdhti gi. nkki krela divse yhudioe potana struoni htya kri. virodhio sathe teoe mn phave tevum vrtṇ kryu. patngr susamam yhudioe pamcso man-sone mari nakhine teono nas kryo. vli teoe parsan-datha, dalphon, aspatha, poratha, adalya, aridathane, parmastane, arisay, ariday ttha vajjathane. a rite teoe yhudiona stru hammdthana putr hamanna dse putrone, teoe mari nakhya; pn teoe temne lumti lidha nhi ane temni koi pn vstune thate lgadyo nhi. susamam mari nakhvamam avela mansonī smkhyā te j divse rajane jaher krvamam avi. tene rani esterne jnavyum, “patngr susamam yhudioe pamcso manso ane hamanna ds putrone mari nakhya che, to pchi temne rajyna bija pramtomam tum mara dvara sum krava mamge che! je mage te apu, tare bijum sum joie che? mamg ane te mmjur thse.” tyare estere tene jnavyum ke, “jo rajane gme to susamam je yhudio che teone ajna hukm prmane kale pn temj krva deva-mam ave. ane hamanna dse putrone phamsine macde ltkavva joie.” raja smmt thya ane patngr susamam hukm jaher krvamam avyo. hamanna ds putrona

mrt srirne phamsi pr ltkavvamam avya. susamamna yhudio adar mhinane caudme divse pn bhega thya. teoe susamam trnsio mansone mari nakhya; pn lumt pr teoe hath nakhyo nhi. rajana pramtomam vsta bakina yhudio pn potano bcav krva ane struothi chutkaro melvvam mate bhega thya. temne pmcoter hjar struono smhar kryo; pn temne koini koi vstu lumti nhi. a to adar mhinana terma divse bnyum. caudme divse temne visramti lidhi ane te divse temne ujvni krine anmdotsv ujvyo. pn susamam yhudio adar mhinana terma ttha tena caudma divse svrksn mate bhega thya; pmdrma divse teoe ujani kri ane visramti lidhi. a karnti j yhudio kot vinana gamdamomam ane sheromam rhe che, teo adar masna caudma divsne utsvna divs trike ek bijane bheto api ane ujani krine ujve che. mordkhaye a srv bnavone lkhi ane ahasveros rajana njikna temj durna pramtona srv yhudio pr ptro moklya. tene jnavyum ke, dr vser adar mhinano caudmo ane pmdrmo divs ujvvo. karn te divse yhudioe potana dusmnono nas kryo hto, ane te mhinamam temno sok anmdma pltai gyo hto, ane temna dukhna divso anmdna divsomam bdlai gya htam, jemam ekbijane bheto apvi ane gribone dan apvum. athi yhudioe mordkhayni sucna mujb drek vser te j smye thevar ujvvanum sru kryu htum ane rivaj palvano calu rakhvanum mathe lidhum. yhudiona dusmn agagi hammdathana putr hamane yhudione smhar kri nakhvani yojna kri hti. ane teono smhar krva ane vinas krva ciththio (etle “pur”) nakhi hti; prmtu jyare te vatni rajane khbr pdi, tyare tene potana ptro dvara ajna kri ke, hamane je dust yojna yhudio viruddh yoji hti te ane tena kutumbione j teno bhog bne; ane hamanne tena smtano sathe phamsie ltkavvo joie. athi “pur” nam uprthi a utsvna divso purim trike olkhaya, e mordkhayna ptrmam je lkhyum htum te prmane j ujvaya, tene karne temne jate je njronjr joyum htum ane temna pr je vityum htum, yhudioe potana trphtthi, potana vmsjo trphtthi ane yhudidhrm palnarao trphtthi prtivr s a be divso cukya vgr thtravel smye ane mordkhayni sucna mujb acuk ujvvanum many rakhyum. e divsone, vmsprmpragt prtyek kutumbmam ujvvana htam, teoe prtyek pramtmam, ttha prtyek ngrmam tene ujvyam, jethi e purimna divso yhudio dvara ujvvanum bmdh n thay, ane teona vmsjoe kdi te bhulvum joie nhi. tyarbad abihailni putri rani ester ane yhudi mordkhaye, bija ptrne smpurn adhikar sathe prmanit krva, purim vise purn adhikarthi ptr lkhyo. tethi mordkhaye ahasverosna rajmam ekso sttavis pramtomamna srv yhudione saci samti pathvta ptro moklya te ptro e janva mate moklvamam avya hta ke purimnam divsoyudi mordkhay ane rani estre apela ades prmane ena nirdharit smye ujvvamam avela hta. a teoe be visramvarone temna ane temna vmsjone mate nkki krya teo esteri ajnathi visramvarne yad rakhse jem teo upvas ane vilapna divso yad rakhe che. “purim” visena niymo kaym krya; ane pustkmam a babto lkhvamam avi hti.

sarmthynam srv krtyo, ttha je ucc pdvie rajae mordkhayne cdhavyo hto teni smpurn mahiti iranna ttha madayna rajaonam kalvrttamtona pustkomam lkheli che. yhudi mordkhayno drjjo raja pchino hto. yhudiomam te adr patr bnyo ane ghno lokpriy hto. karn ke tene potana lokona bhla mate prism kryo ane temni kalji rakhi. tene bdham yhudio mate samti lavi hti.

yhuda rajana yhoiakimna rajymam babilna raja nbukhadnessare trija vrsam yrusalem upr cdhai kri teni phrte ghero ghalayo. ane yhovae yhudana raja yhoiakimne ttha mmdirna thoda vasno nbukhadnessarna hathmam sompi didham. nbukhadnessar bmdhkone sinar pramtam li gyo; ane te vasno potana devna mmdirnam bhmdarmam muki didha. pchi mukhy khoja aspnajhne tene ajna kri ke, "bmdi trike pkdi lavela israeli yuvanomamthi rajvmsi ane amir kutumbona ketlak yuvanone psmid kr. je yuvanomam koi pn prkarni khodkhampn n hoy, pn ghna rupala, srv babtman jnansmpn, vidyaparmgt, vijannam jankar hoy, vli rajmhelmam rhevane layk hoy, eva israeli yuvanone psmid krine tum teone khalidioni bhasa ttha lkanh vise sikhv. raja, pote je bhojn leto hto ane je draksars pito hto te j temne pn droj apvamam ave em thravyum. temne trn vrs sudhi siksn apvanum htum ane trn vrsne amte temne raja smks rju krvana htam. e psmid krayela yuvanomam yhudana kulsmuhnad daniyel, hnanya, misael ane ajharya hta. prmtu rajana mukhy khojae temnam nam anukrme daniyelne beltsassar, hnanyane sadrakh, misaelne mesakh ane ajharyane abed-ngo padyam. daniyele potana mnmam nkki kryum ke, rajanum bhojn ke, teno draksars line mare mari jatne st krvi nhi. athi tene aspnajhne vinmti kri: mne st thvani phrj n padso. hve jyare deve krpa kri che ane aspnajhna hrdyam daniyel prtaye man htum tethi tene daniyel prtaye shanubhuti drsavi. ane tene khyum, "mne rajani bik lage che. temne tmare sum khavum ne pivum te n kki kri apyum che ane jo teo jose ke, tmari ummrna bija chokrao krtam tme srire nbla cho, to tme raja smks marum mathum bhy-mam muki deso." tyare daniyele, hnanya, misael ane ajharyani dekhrekht mate aspnajhe nimela karbarhine khyum, "tme ds divs mate a prmane akhtro kri juo; amne phkt sakahari khorak ane piva mate matr pani apo. pchi je yuvanone rajae thravi apelo khorak apo temni sathe amari srkhamni kro ane je prmane tme juo te mujb amari sathe vtor." akhre cokidare temni arj sambhli ane ds divs temni ksoti kri. ds divsne amte je yuvano rajae thravi apelo khorak leta hta te bdham krtam teo vdhare tmdurst ane hrstprst thva mamdyam. tethi cokidare teone svadist khorak ane draksarsne bdle phkt sakbhaji ane pani apvanum calu rakhum. a care chokraone deve sahityum ane bdhi klaonum jnan apvan ane tene daniylnee smdrso ane svpnone smjvani skit api. rajae jnavela hukm prmane trn vrsnum siksn purum thyum etle aspanajh bdha yuvanone priksa mate rajani pase li gyo. raja nbukhadnessare teoni sathe vatcit kri; to srvmam daniyel, hnanya, misael ttha ajharyana jeva bija koi n mlya. tethi raja vdhare prbhavit thyo ane teone rajana slahkar mmdlmam samel krya. jnan ane klani babtman rajae temne je kim puchyum te bdhamam teonam rajyna bdha mmtvrido ane jadugro krtam dsgna vdhu cdiyata malum pdya. raja koresna amlna phelam vrs sudhi daniyel rajdrbarmam kaym rhyo.

raja nbukhadnessarne potana rajykalna bija vrs drmyan ek bhyank svpn avyum; te bhythi dhruji gyo, teni umgh hram thi gi. tethi rajae potana svpnno arth smjavva mate tatkalik potana bdha jadugro, mmtvridya jannarao, ane bhvisyvettaone bolavva hukm kryo. teo raja agl avine ubha rhya. etle rajae temne khyum, "mne ek svpn avyum che ane maro jiv eno arth janva atur che." e lokoe arami bhasamam khyum, "raja sda mate rho. raja ghnum jivo, ap a sevkone apnum svpn jnavo etle ame teno arth tmne jnavi skie." rajae khalidione khyum, "svpn mara smrnmamthi jtum rhyum che, mne te yad rhyum nthi, tme mne e svpn ttha teno arth nhi kho to tmara srirna tukde tukda krvamam avse. ane tmaram ghr todine imto ane katmalnam dhglaoam phervi nakhvamam avse. prmtu jo tme mne svpn ane teno arth jnavso, to hum tmne bheto inamo ane manpanthi ammtis. mate tme mne svpn ane teno arth jnavo." tyare temne biji var khyum, "ap amne svpn jnavo ane ame apne teno arth jnavisum." rajae khyum, "hum spst joi skum chum ke, tme vkht melvva iccho cho, karn, tme jano cho ke, maro nirny pako che. pn jo tme mne svpn nhi jnavso to tmne bdhane ek j sja thse. tme amdroamdr nkki kryum che ke, mari agl trkt krvum, evi asae ke, jte dhade pristhiti pltai jay. athi tme mne svpn kho etle hum smjis ke, tme eno pn arth khi skso." bhvisyvettaoe rajane jvab apyo, "a prthvi upr evo koi nthi, je ap janva mamgo cho te khi ske. koi rajae, mharajae, aj sudhi koi jadugr, ke, mmtvridne avo sval puchyo nthi. ap amari pase je janva mamgo cho te evum muskel che ke, devo sivay koipn khi n ske. ane devo mansoni vcce rheta nthi." a sambhline raja ghno gusse thi gyo. teno ros bhbhuki uthyo ane tene babilna bdha slahkarono vdth krvani ajna kri. athi evo hukm bhar padvamam avyo ke, bdham rajkiy slahkaroni htaya krvani che. ane te mujb daniyelne ane tena sathione htaya krva mate li avva manso moklvamam avya. rajana amgrkskono vdo aryokh babilna vidvanoni htaya krva jto hto, tyare daniyele dhapn ane vivek vaprine teni pase jine khyum, "saheb, rajasa-hebe avi kthor ajna sa mate kri che?" tyare aryokhe tene bdhi vat jnavi. tethi daniyele rajani hajriram jine arj kri ke, "ap mne thodo smy apo, to hum tmne svpn ane teno arth jnavis. pchi daniyele ghre jine tena sathidarao hnanya, misael, ane ajharyane srv vat smjavi. ane tene teone khyum, apne svrgadhipti devne prarthna kri, jethi te dya lavine apne a rshyno bhed jnavo, ane apne babilna rajkiy slahkaro bhega mrvum pde nhi. tyarbad ratrta smye smdrsnmam deve daniyelne rajanum svpn ttha tena rshyno bhed jnavyo ane tene svrgadhipti devni a prmane prmsra kri. "av-nara yugo sudhi devni stuti thao! e j jnan ane skitno bhmdar che. kalno ane rtuckrno e j niyamk che. e j rajaone pdst kre che ane gadie besade che. jnanine jnan ane vidvanne vidya apnar che." te mansna umda rshyone khulla kre che. te jane che ke, amdharamam sum che. prkas teni sathe rhe che. he mara pitrona dev, hum tmara abhar manum chum ane tmari stuti krum chum, karn, tme j mne jnan ane skit api che, tme mne rajanum svpn ane teno arth jnavyo che. pchi babilna buddhiman mansone mari nakhvano hukm

jene mlyo hto, te aryokh pase daniyel gyo ane khyum, "teone mari nakhis nhi, mne raja pase li ja ane hum temne svpnno arth khi smbhlayis." aryokh te j smye daniyelne raja smks li gyo ane bolyo, "mne yhudana bmdiomamthi ek mans mli avyo che, je apne apna svpnno arth btavi skse." athi rajae daniyelne khyum, "mem svpnmam sum joyum htum ane teno arth so, e tum mne khi skse?" daniyele rajane prtyuttr apyo, "ap namdar je rshy janva mango cho, te apne koi vidhan, mmtrvid, jadugr, ke, bhvisyvetta khi ske tem nthi. prmtu akasmam ek dev che, je rshyo khulla kre che ane tene ap namdar nbukhadnessarne bhvisy-mam sum thvanum che te drsavyum che. ape apni umghmam je svpn joyum htum, je smdrsn tme nihalyum htum te a che: apne bhvisyana vicaro aya hta: ane te je rshyo jnave che, tene bhvisymam sum thvanum che, te apne jnavyum htum. deve mari marphte rshy prgt kravayum, tenum karn e nthi ke, hum bija manso krtam vdhare jnani chum, pn etla mate jnavvamam avyum che ke, jethi ap namdarne eni jan thay ane ap apne avela vicaro smji sko. "ap namdarne je svpn avyum; temam ape ek moti murti joi hti. e prcmd ane jhgara marti murti apni smks ubhi hti ane teno dekhav bhyumkr hto. te murtinum mathum suddh sonanum bnelum htum; teni chati ane hath camdina htm. tena pet ane jamdho kamsana htm. tena pg lokhmdna htm. tena pgni patliona ketlok bhag lokhmdno ane ketlok bhag matino hto. ap e murti upr mit mamdi rhyam hath tyam koina adya vgr j prvtmamthi ek pththr chuto pdyo ane murtini lokhmd ane matini bneli panio upr pchdayo ane panionam tene curecuro kri nakhya, e pchi lokhmd, mati, kamsa, camdi ane sonum bdhamna tukdetukda thi gya ane unalamam anaj jhudvana khlamamna bhusani jem pvn temne evo to udadine li gyo ke, kyamy temnum namonisan n rhyum. pn je pththr murti sathe pchdayo hto te vdline moto prvt bni gyo ane tenathi akhi prthvi bhrai gi. "a htum tmarum svpn; hve ame tmne teno arth jnavisum: he namdar, apne svrgadhipti deve rajy, sttam, gaurv ane khyati apyam che. ane temne apna hathmam a prthvi upr vstam bdham manso, psuo ane pmkhione sompya che, ane apne e sauna raja bnavya che. e sonanum mathum ap cho. "apna rajykalno amt avse. tyare biji mhashta tmarum sthan leva avse. te apna krtam utrti kksani hse. te samrajyna ptn pchi ek krijum kamsanum samrajy udy pamse, je akhi prthvi upr rajy clavse. tyar pchi, cotho raja lokhmd jevo mjbut hse. te bhamgine bhuko krnar, kcdi nakhnar ane vijy melv-nar hse. "tme joyum htum ke, pg ane amguthano thodo bhag lokhmdno ane thodo bhag matino hto. eno arth e ke, e rajyna bhagla pdi gya hse. ape mati sathe lokhmd bhlelum joyum htum emam amuk amse lokhmdmud bl hse. a amgutha thodam lokhmdna ane thoda matina htm, tethi lokhmd jeva mjbut hse ane mati jeva nblam hse. vli ape joyum htum ke, mati sathe lokhmd bhlelum htum tem teo ekbija sathe lgnsmdbdh bandhi mjbut bnva prytin krse, prmtu lokhmd ane mati ekbija sathe mli sktam nthi, tem teo pn bhegam rhi skse nhi. "e rajaona sasn drmyan svrgna raja dev kdi nas n pame tevum rajy sthapse. je rajy biji koi prjana hathmam kdi jse nhi; te bdha ra-jyono bhamgine bhuko kri nakhse, pn pote hmmesne

mate avinasi rhese. "tme joyum htum ke, koino hath adya vgr j prvtmamthi pththr kpai ne bhar pdto hto ane tene lokhmd, kamsu, mati, camdi ane sonana tukde tukda kri nakhya hta, teno a arth che. am mhan deve bhvisymam sum thvanum che te tmne jnavyum che. a j tmarum svpn che ane a j teno saco arth che." e pchi raja nbukhadnessare daniyelne sastang dmdvt prnam krya ane tene arpn ane sugmdhiono dhup cd-havvani ajna kri. rajae khyum, "he daniyel, sace j tara dev srv devonam dev che, te rajao upr raj kre che ane rshyone khulla krnar, jnavnar che. temne j tari same a rshy prgt kryum che." pchi rajae daniyelne umco hoddo apyo, kimiti bheto api ane smgr babilna pramtna vshivtkra trike nimyo. temj srv jnani man-sona upri trike nimnumk kri. daniyele rajane vinmti kri etle tene sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngone babilna pramtna rajkarbhario nimya; pn daniyel pote rajana drbarmam nyayadhis trike seva apto hto.

3

raja nbukhadnessare sonanum ek putlum ghdavine babilna pramtam avela durana medanmam teni sthapna kravi. e sath hath umco ane ch hath pholu htu. tyarbad tene srv srdarone, rajypalane, kptanone, nyayadhisone, khjancione, slahkarone, bhmdarione ane any adhikarione a putlani sthapn vidhimam hajr rheva mate smdesa moklyam. teo bdha nbukhad-nessar rajae je prtimani sthapna kri hti teni pran-prtistha krva mate bhega thya. ane teo prtima smks ubha rhya. cokidare mote avaje khyum, "he srv desna jatina ane bhasaona loko, a hukm rajano che ke, jevo tme rnsingmu, srnai, vina, sitar, sarmgi vgere srv prkarna vajimtrono avaj sambhlo ke, tmare nice nmine puja krvi. je koi nice nmine puja nhi kre tene trt j blblta agnini bhththimam nakhvamam avse." athi rnsingmu, srnai, vina, sitar, sarmgi vgere vajimtrono nad sambhlta j judi judi prjaona ane judi judi bhasa bolnara bdha lokoe raja nbukhadnessare sthapn kreli sonana putlani sastang nmskar krine puja kri. te vkhte ketlak adhikarioe rajani pase avine yhudio upr arop mukyum. teoe raja nbukhadnessarne khyum, "he raja, sda jivta rho." namdar, ape evi ajna kri che ke, jo koi mans rnsingmu, srnai, vina, sitar, sarmgi, vgere vajimtrono nad sambhle, tene sonani prtimane sas-tang nmskar kri puja krvi, ane tmara khyam mujb je koi mans sonana putlani nice nmine puja n kre, to tene blblta agnini bhththimam nakhvo. ape sadrakh, mesakh ane abedng namna yhudione babil pramtno vshivt sompyo che. namdar, e mansoe apni sucnaono bhmg kryo che. teo tmara devni seva krta nthi ke, tme bnavela sonana putlani nice vline puja krta nthi." tyare raja nbukhadnessare khub rose bhrayo ane tene sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngone potani agl lavvano hukm kryo. temne raja smks hajr kravamam avya. nbukhadnessare temne khyum, "he sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngo, e vat saci che ke, tme mara devoni puja krtam nthi ke, mem sthapn kreli sonani prti-mani puja krta nthi? prmtu hum ek vdhu tk tmne apis. jyare vajimtromam rnsingmu, srnai, vina, sitar, sarmgi vgere vage tyare sastang dmdvt prnam krne tme puja krva taiyar thso to sari vat che. pn jo tme puja nhi kro to tmne ttkal blblta agnini bhththi-

mam nakhvamam avse. mara hathmamthi kya dev tmne bcavse?" sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngoe jvab apyo, "he nbukhadnessar raja, amarum sum thse eni ame cimta krta nthi. je devni ame seva krie chie te amne blta agnini bhththimamthi ane apna hathmamthi ugarvane skitman che. te amne bcavva mate skitman che. ane jo nhi ugare to pn, ap namdar jani lejo ke, ame nthi to apna devoni seva krvana ke, nthi ape sthapit krel i sonani murtini puja krvana." a sambhline raja nbukhadnessare sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngo upr krodhe bhrayo ane teno chero lalcol thi gyo. tene hukm kryo, "bhththine hmesse grm krvamam ave te krtam sagtni vdhare grm kro." ane tene potana lskrna ketlak blvanmam blvan mansone sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngone bamdhine blblta agnini bhththimam nakhvano hukm kryo. tethi teoe phern, paghdi ane bija vstro sathe teone dordam vde skht bamdhyam ane agnini bhththimam nakhi didha. rajae gussamam bhththine khubj tpavvano hukm kryo hto. agnini jvalao bhththini bhar niklti hti. tethi teone bhththimam nakhnar sainiko pote bhmst thi gya. pchi sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngo bmdhayeli haltmam j bbbhukti jvalamam pdyam. nbukhadnessar raja a joi ascry pamine ekdm ubho thi gyo ane potana drbarione puchyum, "sum tme trt jnne bamdhine agnini bhththimam nakhvam nhotam?" drbarioe khyum "ha, emj kryu htum, namdar." nbukhadnessare bum padi. "are juo, pn hum to car mansone chuta thine agmam sajasma phrtam joum chum, ane pelo cotho mans devputr jevo dekhay che." pchi nbukhadnessare slgti bhththini pase jine pela mansone khyum, "sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngo, sauthi mhan pratpr devna sevko, bhar avo, ahim avo!" a sambhline teo trt j agnimamthi bhar avyo. ane prsasko, subao, nayb subao ane rajana drbario temni aspas bhaga thi gya. ane temne joyum ke, temna srir upr agnini koi asr thi nhoti. temna mathana val pn blya nhoti, temna vstrone agni adyo j nhoti ane temna srirmamthi blyani gmdh pn avti nhoti. tyarbad nbukhadnessare khyum, "sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngona devno jy ho! tene potana dutne mokline potana bhktone ugari lidha che, jemne ene bhrose rajani ajnano bhmg kryo hto ane potana dev sivay bija koipn devni seva ke, puja krvane bdle mrvanum psmd kryum htum. prmtu deve teono uddhar kryo che. tethi hum evi ajna krum chum, ke, koipn prjano ke, koipn bhasa bolnaro koipn mans mara kaydha niymnum ullmdhn krnarne ane sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngona devni nimda krnarna tukde tukda kri devamam avse. ane tenum ghr todine dhglo kri nakhvamam avse, karn, mansone a rite ugari ske evo bijo koi dev nthi." tyarbad rajae sadrakh, mesakh ane abedngone vdhare umcum sthan apyum, tethi teo babil pramtmam puskl smreddh thayam.

4

raja nbukhadnessare a ajna duniyana drek desmam, drek jatina ene bhasana lokone mokli: sda sau suks samtiam rho. pratpr deve mne je cinho ane ascrykark krtyono anubhv kravyo che, tena vise tme bdha jano evi mari iccha che. te to manvamam n ave tevum htum, temna prakrmo ati mhan che, temnum

raja sasvtkal tke evum che. temno adhikar pedhi dr pedhi tki rhe che. hum nbukhadnessar mara mhelmam suks samtiam rtheo hto. ane vaibhv manto hto. ek ratre hum mara plmgmam suto hto, evamam mne bhymkr svpn avyum. tyare mara mgj-mam psar thtam akaro ane smdrsnoe mne gbhravi didho. tethi mem hukm kryo ke, babilna bdha hosi-yar purusone mari smks hajr krva, jethi teo mne mara svpnno arth smjave. tethi bdha jadugro, mmtvrido ilmio ane jyotisio mari smks avya ane mem temne marum svpn kbi smblhavyum, pn teo mne teno arth jnavi skya nhi. akhre daniyel mari agl avyo, mara devna nam prthi tenum nam mem beltsassar rakhyum htum. e mansomam pvitr devono atma che. mem tene mara svpnni vat kri. mem khyum, "he beltsassar, tum jadugromam agrgny che, karn, hum janum chum ke, taramam pvitr devoni skitno vas che, koi pn rshy evum nthi jene tum ukeli n ske. mara svpnno arth so che te tum mne khe. hum unghto hto tyare mne smdrsn thyum, prthvini mdhyam ek vrks mem joyum, teni umcai ghni vdhare hti. te vrks vdhtum j gyum ane mjbut bnyum ane teni toc akase phomci ane prthvine chedethi pn te njre pdtum htum. tena pamddam sumdr htam, phlthi te lci pdyum htum, tene etlam phl lagyam htam ke, bdham dhraine khai ske, vgdanam psuo teni chaya nice asry pamta ane akasna pmkhio teni dalionam vaso krta ane bdha jivo tena upr vsta. "hum a smdrsn joto hto, tyare mem devna pvitr dutomamna ekne svrgmamthi nice uttro joyo. tene mote sade mne khyum, "a vrksne kapi nakho; teni dalione pn kapi nakho; tena pamddam khmkheri nakho ane tena phl vikheri nakho. teni chayamamthi pranione ane teni dalio uprthi pksione nsadi muko. pn ena thd ane tena mulne jinimam rheva do. ane tena srirne lodhani samklothi bamdhi do, ane tene te khetrna ghas upr j rheva do. enum mn mansum mtine psunum thi jao ane am sat vrs viti jva do! "jagrt cokidar sma pvitr dutoe a sja krel i che, temne a kukado apelo che, jethi srj jivo smje ke, manv-rajymam pratpr dev svorpri che, te jene rajy apvum hoy tene ape che; ane tena upr nanamam nana mansne sthape che. "mem, raja nbukhadnessare, a svpn joyum htum ane he beltsassar, hve tum mne teno arth jnav, karnke bijum koi j mne eno arth smjavi ske em nthi. mara rajyna dahyam manso nispahl gya che. taramam pvitr devno atma vse che, tethi tum smjavi ske em che." pchi daniyel upher beltsassar ksnbhr stbdl thi gyo. tena mnmmam je vicaro avya tenathi te bhybhit bni gyo. pn rajae tene khyum, "beltsassar, svpnthi ke, tena arththi tum gbhras nhi." beltsassare khyum, "mara dhni, e svpn ane eno arth apna verine lagu pdo. prthvina chedathi joi skay tevum te vrks umcum htum ane teni toc akas sudhi phomcti hti. jene sumdr tjam lilam pamddam htam, vli je phlothi lci pdyum htum. jemamthi bdhano nibhav thto hto. jeni chayamam vgdana psuo asry pamta hta ane jeni dalionam pmkhiono vas hto. he raja, e to ap pote j cho. ap mhan ane blvan cho. tmari mhanta vdhine chek akas sudhi phomci che. tmaram samrajy prthvina cheda sudhi phomcyum che. "ane ap namdare jagrt cokidar sma ek pvitr dutne akasmamthi uttro joyo hto je khetto hto ke, "a vrksne kapi nakho, eno nas kro, pn enam thumthane lodhana ne kamsana bmd-

hthi bamdhine ene jminmam mul sathe khetrna ghas vce rhea do. ene akasmamthi pdti jhalkthi bhimjava do. ane ene psuo sathe rhea do amne am sat vrs viti jva do.” “he namdar, pratpr deve khyum che ane te apne mathe avyum che. etle apne mansomamthi hamki kadhvamam avse, ane vgdana psuo bhega ape rhevum pdse, ane ape bldni jem ghas khavum pdse ane ape akasmamthi vrsti jhalkthi bhimjavum pdse. sat vrs sudhi ap ane prmane jivso. akhre tme janso ke, pratpr dev mnusyona srj rajyo upr adhiakar clave che ane rajy jene sompvum hoy tene sompe che. “vrk-sna thumthane ane mulne jminmam rhea devanum jnavvamam avyum htum. a drsave che ke, svrgna dev adhiakar clave che. te tme kbul krso tyare tmne tmaram rajy pachum mlse. mate ap mherbani krine mari slah mano: punykaryo kri ane gribo upr dya kri, ape krela papomamthi mukt thao ane em krine ap sukh samtibhryum dirdhayusy bhogvo.” a bdhum j nbukhadnessarna jivnmam bnyum. a svpnne bar mhina viti gya pchi ek divs te babilna vaibhvi mhelmam agasimam phrto hto. tyare tene khyum, “a mhangr babil to juo! marum gaurv ttha mhima vdhavara mate mari potani skit vde e patngr bamdhym che!” hji to a sbdo te bolto hto, tyam to tene akasvani sambhli, “he nbukhadnessar raja, tara mate a smdeso che: tum hvethi a rajyno raja rhyo nthi. ane tene mansomamthi hamki mukvamam avse. ane tare vgdana psuo bhega rhevum pdse ane tare bldni jem ghas khavum pdse. amne am sat vrs viti jve. akhre tne smjase ke, sauthi umco dev te che je lokona rajyo upr sasn kre che ane jene psmd kre, tenee je apvum hoy te tene ape che.” te j smye a bhvisyvani puri thi. nbukhadnessarne tena mhelmamthi hamki kadhvamam avyo ane bldni jem te ghas khava lagya. tenum srir jhalkthi plli gyum. tena val grudna pacha jeva lamba vdhi gya ane tena nkx pksiona pmja jeva thi gya. mudrt puri thtamt sat vrsne amte mem nbukhadnessare umce akas trph njr kri. etle mari smjskit maramam pachi avi; ane mem pratpr devni stuti kri. ane temnum bhjn kryum. je savst che, tenum adhipty anmt che, tenum rajy yugona yugo sudhi cale che. prthvi prna srj manso teni same koi visatmam nthi. temne je thik lage tem kre che, tej te svrgmam temj ahim prthvi prna nivasiomam kre che. temna hathne koi roki sktum nthi. temne koi prsrn kri sktum nthi ke, tme a sum kryum? jyare mari buddhi thekane avi, ane marum gaurv, maro prtap ane maro vaibhv mne pacha mlyam. mara slahkaro ane adhiakario mne sodhta avya ane mne mara rajyna vda trike pun:sthapit kravamam avyo. ane mara gaurvam agau krtam ghni vrddhi thi. hve hum, nbukhadnessar, svrgadhiptini stuti krum chum, prsmsa krum chum, mhima gaum chum ane gungan krum chum, karn, tena bdham karyo sacam che, teno vyvhar nyayi che, ane jao ghmmidi che teone te nica pade che.

5

raja belsassar potana ek hjar umravone moti ujani api ane e hjar umravoni smks te chutthi draksars piva lagyo. draksars pitam pitam belsassarne yad avyum ke, ghna smy phelam tena pita nbukhadnessar yusalemma mmdirmamthi sona camdina patro lumbi

lavya hta. tene e patrone ujanimam li avvani ajna kri, jethi te ane tena umravo ttha teni ptnio ane upptnio te patrothi draksars pi ske. yusalemma mmdirmamthi lavvamam avelam sonana patro hajr kravamam avyam ane rajae ttha tena umravoe te patromam draksars pidho. draksars pine teo sonacamdi, kamsani ane lodhani ttha lakdamamthi bnavel murtioni puja krva lagya. te smye acank koi mansna hathni amglio divini same aveli rajmheli bhimt upr kami lkhti dekhai, ane raja hathne lkhto joi rhyo. te bhythi teno chero phikko pdi gyo ane tenam gatro sithil thi gyam, ane tena dhimcn ekbija sathe athdava lagyam. rajae motethi bum padine khyum, “mmtrvido, ane jadugrone bolavi lavo.” rajae babilna buddhiman purusone khyum, “je koi a lkhan vamci skse ane eno arth mne khi skse, tene hum jambudiya rmgn jhbhbho ane glamam sonano har pheravis ane te rajymam trijum shan pamse.” pchi rajana srj buddhimano tyam hajr thi gyam, pn teomamno ek pn buddhiman purus te lkhan vamci skyo nhi. ttha smji skyo nhi tethi rajane teo ksum smjavi n skya. tethi raja belsassar khub bhybhit thi gyo ane teno chero phikko pdi gyo. tena adhiakario pn bhu gbhai gya. jyare rajmatae je thi rhyum htum te sambhlyum tyare te trt j ujanina khmdmam dodi avi; tene belsassarne khyum, “he raja tme gnum jivo! tme gbhai jso nhi. tmare phikka pdi jvani jrur nthi. tmara rajyam ek mans evo che, jenamam pvitr devno atma vse che. tmara pitana smyamam e mans divyjan, buddhimta, ane hosiyari mate janito hto ane tmara pita nbukhadnessare ene jadugro, mmtrvidono adhyks bnayvo hto. te mansnum nam daniyel che prmtu rajae tenum nam beltsassar padyum htum. tenum mn daivi jnan ane smjskitthi bhrelum che. te svpnnum arthgntn kri ske che. smysaone ukeli ske che. ane kthin koydaone hl kri ske che. te a lkhanno arth so che te tmne smjavse.” tethi tatkalik daniyelne raja pase lavvamam avyo. rajae tene puchyum, “mara pita nbukhadnessar raja israelmamthi yhudi bmdivanone lavya htam, teomamno daniyel te tum che? mem em sambhlyum che ke, taramam pvitr daivi atma che, ane tum divyjan, buddhimta, ane hosiyari dhrave che. dival prnum lkhan vamci teno arth mne smjavva mate mari pase buddhiman mansone ane mmtrvidone lavvamam avyam htam prmtu teo teno arth smjavi skya n hta. prmtu mem tara vise sambhlyum che ke, tum drek prkarna rhyone ukele che, jo tum mne te sbdno arth khese to, hum tne jambli rmgn jhbhbho pheravis ane tara glamam sonani samkli pheravis ane rajymam te trijo adhiakari bnavis.” tyare daniyel rajane jvab apyo, “apnum inam bhle apni pase j rhetum ane apnam inamo ap bhle bija koine apo. tem chtam hum apne a lkhan vamci smbhavis ane eno arth apne khi btavis. “he raja, pratpr deve tmara pita nbukhadnessar rajane rajyo, stta, mhima, man ane gaurv apya htam. deve tene evo moto bnayvo hto ke, bdhi prjao ane bdhi bhasao bolnara loko tenathi bhy pami thrthr dhrujta hta. te icche tene mari nakhto, ane icche tene jivadto hto, icche tene umce cdhavto hto, ane icche tene padto hto. “pn jyare abhimanne lidhe temnam hrdy ane mn kthin thyam, tyare temne rajyasn prthi drj kravamam avyam ane temno mhima li levamam avyo. “tene mansomamthi hamki kadhvamam

avyo, tenum mn psu sman thi gyum. te bldni jem ghas khato hto, tene jmgli gdhedha bhegum rhevum pdyum ane khulla akas nice suvane lidhe jhakthli plvum pdyum. akhre tene smjayum ke, pratpr dev manvona rajyam svorpri che, ane icche tene rajo sompe che. "he belsassar tme temna j putr cho ane tme a bdhum janyam chtam, ape nmrta dharn kri nhti. ultum tme svrgadhipti yhovani same mathum umck-yum che. temna mmdirnam a patro ahim lavine tme, tmara adhikarione, apni ptnio ane upptnionte te patromam draksars pvdavyo che. vli tme sona, camdi, lokhmd, lakda ane pththrni murtioni puja kri che, je kmipn joi ke, sambhli skti nhti. jene tmaramam jhvnno svas mukyo che ane jena hathmam tmarum bhvisy che, te devne tme man apyum nhti. tethi tene a hathne mokline a lkhan lkhavyum che. te lkhan a che: mene, mene, tkel, uphasirn. eno arth che: "mene; eno arth e che ke, deve apna rajyna divso gnya che ane teno amt anyo che. tkel arthath vjn krelum, jokhelum, tmne devna trajvamam tolvamam avya che, ane tme ocha malum pdyo cho. pers arthath bhagla padelam; tmara samrajyna bhagla padvamam avya che ane midiya ane psiryana lokone vhemci apvamam avya che." tyarpchi belsassarni ajna anasar daniyelne jambli jhbhbho pheravvamam avyo, tena glamam sonani samkli pheravvamam avi ane tene rajymam trijo adhikari jaher krvamam avyo. te j ratre babilna raja belsassarno vdth thyo. madina daryavese rajyni rajstta smbhali. teni ummr asre basth vrsni hti.

6

daryavesne akha rajymam 120 subao nimvani iccha thi. e bdha upr tene trn adhijsko nimya, jemamno ek daniyel hto; jethi pela adhijsko temne jvabdar rhe, ne rajane kim nuksan thaj nhti. potanamam rheli uttm skitne karne daniyel bija adhijsko ane subao krtam vdhare namamkit thyo ane rajae tene akha rajyono upri bnnavano vicar kryo. ane karne e adhijsko ane subao daniyelna rajyvhitmam khot sodhva lagya, prmtu temne koi khot ke, dos jdya nhti, karn daniyel potani phrj vphadaripurvk bjavto hto. "jyare teone bhul ke, khodkhampn jdi nhti, tyare teone prtiti thi ke, teo teni kamgiri babt koi dos sodhi nhti ske, ane tethi temne tena nym bapte koi dos sodhine, teni same teno upyog krvanum nkki kryu." tyarbad e adhijsko ane subaoe bhega mline raja pase jine khyum, "mharaj daryaves, amr rho! ame apna rajyna bdha adhijsko, subao, srsubao, naybsubao ane drbario crcavicarna pchi eva nirny upr avya chie ke, ape evi ajna krto vthukm bhar padvo joie ke, je koi avta tris divs drmyan apna sivay bija koi pn dev ke, mansni agl arj krse, tene simhoni guphamam nakhvamam avse. namdar, ap evo hukm bhar padi tena upr shisikka kro, jethi temam pherphar n thi ske. karn midiya ane psiryana lokona kaydaomam pherphar thi skto nhti ke, tene rdn kr skato nhti." athi raja daryavese hukm upr shi kri. hukm upr shi thi che evi jan thttam daniyel gher avyo. ena upla malna ordani bario yrusalemmi disamam pdti hti. tene hmnesni mapkh rj trn var ghumtniye pdine devni stuti kri ane prarthna krvanum calum rakhyum. tyare pela manso ek sathe daniyelna ghr trph ghsi gya ane tyam tene potana de-

vne prarthna krtam ane temni shay mate yacna krto joyo. tethi temne raja pase jine tene pela hukmni yad apine khyum, "he mharaj, ape eva hukm upr shi nrbati kri ke, je koi 30 divs drmyan apna sivay bija koipn dev ke, mansne arj krse tene simhoni guphamam nakhvamam avse?" rajae jvab avyo, "ha, e to madio ane iraniono kaydo che, je kdi bdlato nhti athva rbtatl thto nhti." tyare temne rajane khyum, "yhudana kediomamno ek daniyel apni ane ape shi krela hukmni avjna kre che. te roj trn vkht potana devne prarthna kre che." a sambhlyum tyare rajane ava kayda upr shi krva bdl khub du:kh thyum. tene daniyelne bcavvano koi rsto sodhvano prytyn kryo ane suryast sudhi e prytyn calu rakhyo. samje phrithi loko raja pase avya ane puchyom, "namdar, ape janvum joie ke, midiya ane psiryana kayda mujb rajae krelo koi hukm ke, koi ajna bldi n skay." chevte rajae daniyelni dhrpdk mate ades apyo ane tene simhoni guphamam nakhva li jvamam avyo. tene daniyelne khyum, "je devni tum stt seva upasna kre che te tne bcavo." pchi ek moto pththr lavine guphana modha upr mukvamam avyo ane rajae tena upr potani ttha potana drbarionni mudra vde sikko maryo, jethi koi daniyelne bcavi n ske. pchi raja potana mhelmam pachyo gyo. akhi rat tene ksum khadhun nhti; tem vajimtro pn teni agl anvamam avyam nhti; ane tene umgh n avi. bija divse vhele prodhe raja utavlo simhoni gupha agl gyo. gupha agl te phomcyo tyare vednabhrya avaje tene daniyelne hamk marine khyum, "he daniyel, he jivmt devna sevk! jeni tum stt seva kre che, te taro dev tne simhothi bcavi skyo?" etle daniyele rajane jvab avyo, "he raja, tme amr rho. mara deve potana dutne moklyo ane tene simhona mom bmdh kri didha etle teo mne ksi ija nhti kri skya. karn, devni njrmam hum nidors thryu chum. ane he mharaj, apno pn mem koi guno kryo nhti." rajane ghno anmd thyo; tene hukm kryo ke, daniyelne guphamamthi bhar kadhvamam ave. tena srir upr ek ujhrdo pn eva mlyo nhti. karnke tene potana devmam visvas hto. pchi rajana hukmthi daniyel upr aksep krnaraone; temna balkone ane strione pkdi lavine simhoni guphamam nakhvamam avya, ane teo guphane tlye phomce te phelam j simho temna upr tti pdyo ane temna hadkam suddham curecura kri nakhya. tyarpchi raja daryavese akhi prthvina, judijudi prjana ttha judi judi bhasa bolnara lokone pthr lkhyo ke, "sadr prnam sathe lkhvanum ke, athi hum evo hukm krum chum ke, mara akha samrajymam srj lokoe daniyelna devno bhy rakkho ane tene man apvum. karnke te jivmt dev ane adhikari che. temnum rajy avinasi che ane temni sttano amt avto nhti. te bcave che ane chodave che. akasmam ane prthvi pr cmtkarik nisanio ane cmtkaro kre che. te ek j che jene daniyelne simhona pmjamamthi ugaryo che." am, daryavesna rajykal drmyan ane irani kosresna rajykal drmyan daniyele abadani bhogvi.

7

babilna raja belsassarna rajyasasna prthm vrs drmyan daniyel suto hto tyare, ek ratre tene svpn avyum ane tene mncksuthi anek smdrso joyam. pchi tene te svpn lkhi nakhyum. tene je joyum te a prmane che: ratre mne thyelam smdrsnamam mem joyum

to, svrgna car pvno mota smudrne (bhumdhy smudrne) hlavi rhyam htam. tyarbad ekbijathi judam car motam motam pranio smudrmamthi bhar niklyam. “phelum prani simh jevum htum, pn tene grud jevi pamkho hti, ane hum joto hto ke, teni pamkho khemci levamam avi jethi te udi ske nhi. tene be pg upr mansni jem jmin pr ubhum rakhvamam avyum. ane tene mnusynum hrđy apvamam avyum htum. “bijum prani rimch jevum dekhatum htum. te pmjo upadine pratkvani taiyari sathe ubhu htum. tena damtoni vcce pn trn pamslio hti. tene khevamam avyum, ‘ubho tha! ghnām mamsno bhks kr!’ “a vicitr praniomamnum trijum citta jevum prani njre pđyum. teni pith pr pmkhina jevi car pamkho hti, tene car matham htam ane tene sasnni stta sompvamam avi. “pchi ratre mem mara smdrsnmam ek cothum prani joyum. tenum vrnn thi n ske tevum bhyank ane mjbūt te htum. te tena sikarne lokhmdna mota damt vde cirine khatum htum. ane bijaone potana pg nice kcdi nakhtum htum. bija bdha pranio krtam te ghnūm j vdhare krur ane ghatki htum ane tene ds simgdam htam. “hum tena simgdam joto hto tevamam, mem ek nana simgdane e simgda vcce phuti nikltum joyum ane tene mate jgya krvane phelana trnne mulmamthi ukhadi nakhvamam avyam e simgdamam mansni amkho jevi amkho hti ane moti moti bdai hamktum mukh htum. “hum joi rhyo hto tyare, tyam simhasno gothvai gyam ane ek khub vrddh mans tena pr betho hto, tena vstro him jeva sphed ane val suddh svet un jeva htam. tenum simhasn agnini jvalao jevum htum. ane tena paidam slgtam agnina htam. “teni aglthi dhgdhgtā agnino dhodh nikline vtheto hto. hjarō teni seva krtā hta ane krodo teni sevamam ubha hta. nyaysbha bhrai ane pustko kholvamam avyam. “pelum simgdum bdaini vato krtum htum. hum joi rhyo hto, etlamam e pranine mari nakhvama avyum. tena sirrno nas kri slgtā agnimam nakhi devamam avyum. bija pranio pasethi sasnni stta li levamam avi, pn emne amuk smy sudhi jivta rhea devamam avyam. “hji ratna hum smdrsnmam joto hto. mnusy-putr jeva ek purusne akasna vadlo sathe tyam avta mem joja. te vyovrddh purusni njik gaur ane temni smks hajr thyam. “tene sasnni stta, gaurv ane rajyadhikar sompvamam avyam, jethi bdhi bhasana ane desona loko tenum adhipty svikare. teni sasnni stta sasvt che, te kdi lop n pame; tem teno rajyadhikar evo che je kdi nas n pame. “hum daniyel, mem je joyum tenathi mumjhvnmam pđi gyo ane khub vyakul bni gyo, tenathi hum bhybhīt thi gyo. etle mem tyam jēo ubha rhyam hta, teomamna ekni pase jine tene puchyum ke, ‘a bdhano arth sum?’ tene mne e bdhi babtono arth smjavta khyum: ‘a car visalkay pranio car rajao che. teo prthvi pr raj krse. pn teo amte pratpr devna smto smgr prthvi pr rajj melvse ane sda srvkāl sudhi raj krse.’ “tyarpchi mem cotha praninum rhsy janvani iccha prgt kri, je bija bdha krtam judum htum, jene lodhana damt ane kamsana nhor hta, tena hathmam je ave tene te ciri nakhtum ane khai jtum ane baki rhe tene pg tle kcdi nakhtum htum. vli mem tena matha uprna ds simgdam vise temj je bijum simgdum ugi niklyum htum, jena avvathi trn simgda pđi gya, je simgdane amkho ane bđas martum modhum htum ane je bija simgda krtam mo-

tum dekhatum htum, tene vise pn janvani iccha drsavi. hji hum joto hto, tyam to e simgdum devna lokoni viruddh yuddh krva lagyum. ane teona upr teno vijy thto jto hto. amte pela khub vrddh vykit avya ane pratpr devna lokoni trphenmam cukado apyo, ane smy avyo ane smtone rajy prapt thyum. “mne a prmane khevamam avyum, e cothum prani prthvi upr utpn thnarum cothum rajy che. e bijam bdham rajyo krtam judum hse. ane akhi prthvine koliyo kri jse, tene pg tle kcdse ane chumdi nakhse. tenam ds simgdam ds rajao che, je tena rajymamthi utpnn thse. pchi pela ds krtam vdhare ghatki evo ek raja ubho thse ane teomamna trnne potane tabe krse. pchi te pratpr devni viruddh bolse, ane pratprna pivitrore heran krse, ane dhamirk utstvo divsone ane niymomam pherphar krvano prytñ krse. smtone ek vrs mate, be vrs mate ane addha vrs mate tena hathmam sompi devamam avse. “prmtu pchi khub vrddh mans avse ane nyay sbha mlse ane a adhm rajani sv sttao teni pasethi chinvi levamam avse. ane amte teno spurn nas thse. akas nicena bdham rajyono rajyadhikar, sasnni stta, ane vaibhv, pratprna pivitroni prjane sompvamam avse ane temno rajyadhikar kaymi rajyadhikar hse ane bdham j rajyo temnum adhipty svikare ane temni anjamam rhesē.” “ahim e smdrsnna vrnnno amt ave che. hum, daniyel, a bdha vicarothi khub phikko ane bhybhīt thi gyo. pn mem je joyum htum, te mem koine pn khyum nhi, hrđyam j smghri rakhyum.”

8

raja belsassarā rajykalna trija vser mne daniyelne agau je smdrsn thyum htum, tena jevum bijum smdrsn thyum. smdrsnmam me joyum to, hum elam pramtam avela susan gdhmam hto. hum ulay ndine kamthe ubho hto. mem joyum to ulay ndine kinare ek memdho ubhelo hto. tene be simgdam htam. ek simgdum motum htum. ane motum simgdu thodivar pchi bija krtā umcu thyum. mem e memdhane pscimmam, uttrmam ane dksinmam simgda marto joyo. teni agl koi prani tki ske em nhotum, ane ena pmjamamthi koi chodavi ske em nhotum. te mrjimam ave tem krtō hto ane abhimani bni gyo hto. ano arth so hse te hum vicarto hto, evamam acank pscimmamthi ek bkro atisy vegthi prthvi pr akrmn krtō ghsi avyo. tena pg jminne adkta pn nhota e bkrani amkho vcce ek bhare motum simgdum htum. phela je simgdavala memdhane mem ndikamthe ubhelo joyo hto, teni pase avine, te tena upr pura josthi ghsi gyo. mem tene memdhani pase avto joyo. te memdha pr krodhe bhrayō hto. tene pura blthi memdha upr humlo kryō ane tena bmne simgdam bhamgi nakhyam. memdho bilkul lacar bni gyo. bkrae tene nice pchadi didho ane tene pg tle kcdi nakhyo, kemke tene bkrathi bcavnar koi j n htum. pchi e bkro khub j abhimani bni gyo, pn tenum bl vdhyum tyam tenum motum simgdum bhamgi gyum ane tene thekane car dismam car mota simgda phuti niklyam. ane te bdhammamthi ek nanum sigdum avyam ane dksin trph, purv trph ane rliyamna des trph te khub vdhi gyum. vdhtum vdhtum te nkstrmmdl sudhi phomci gyum. ketlak nkstrone ane taraone tene prthvi pr ptkyam ane pg

tle kcdyam. tene potane akasna sainyna srdar jetlo mhan kryo ane teni pasethi drrojnium arpn li lid-hum ane tena mmdirne apvitr kryum. blvane karne daimnik arponi sathe sainy pn api devamam avyum; priname styne jmin pr pheki devamam avyum ane potani mrji mujb rvtvum, ne ntharu-bhumdai vijyi bni ane abad thi. pchi mem ek pvitr devdute bolto sambhlyo, bija pvitre je phelo bolto hto tene khyum, "jyare rojinda arpno sru thse, blvo mmdirni srnagti ane sainyne kcdi nakhvanum e drsryan thvane ketlo smy lagse?" phelae jvab apyo, "2,300 svarsamj sudhi, tyar pchi mmdirne potana hkknum sthan pachum mlse." hum daniyel a smdrsn joto hto ane teno arth smjva prvitr krto hto tyare ekaek joum chum to ek purus jevi akrti mari same ubhi hti. mem ulay ndine pele parthi a mnusyno avaj sambhlyo, tene khyum, "gabriel, daniyelne a smdrsnno arth smjav." pchi gabriel mari trph avva lagyo, te pase avyo; tyare hum etlo dri gyo ke, hum ubho rhi skyo nhi ane umdhe modhe jmin pr pdi gyo. prmtu tene mne khyum, "he mnusyputr, smji le ke, a smdrsn amt kalnum che." e jyare bolto hto tyare hum jmin pr muchirt thine pdyo hto, pn tene mne pkdine hum jyam pdyo hto tyam ubho kryo. ane khyum, "jo, hum tne jnavum chum ke, devna krodhne amte sum thvanum che; karn a smdrsn amtkal vise che. "tem joyelam be simgdavalo memdho, madi ane iranra rajao che. ane pelo bkro je lamba jada brcht val valo che, te grisnum rast che, ane teni amkho vccennum motum simgdum grisno phelo raja che. tem joyum ke, e simgdum bhamgi gyum ane teni jgyae car simgdam phuti niklyam teno arth e che ke, tena vmsmamthi car rajyo udy pamse, pn temnamam ena jevum bl nhi hoy. teona rajyna amtkale teo naitik rite adhpnt pamya hse tyare mutsddgirimam kusl ane bahos raja ubho thse. te mha blvan hse ane bhare vinas notrse. te je pn krse, temam te sphl thse. teni same thnara skitsali sainyono pn te nas krse ane devna lokone himsa dvara nas krse. "te potani kusltane lidhe chetramna karyo dvara vijyi nivdse. te potana mnmam bhum mhan bni jse ane ghna lokono cetvni vdr nas krse. te potane etlo mhan smjse ke, te sdrarona sdrarne pn yoddhmam ghsdi jse. pn am kr-vamam te potano j srvasn notrse. prmtu koinay hath vgr teno nas thse. "svar ane samjna arponum smdrsn je vrvnyum che te sacum che; prmtu tme e smdrsnne gupt rakhje, karnke te sacum pde te phelam ghnam divso psar thi jse. ane teni phela je thse te sacum hse." pchi hum daniyel, a sambhline muchirt thi gyo ane ghna divso bimar rhyo. tyarbad hum sajo thyo ane raja prtyeni mari phrjo bjava lagyo; prmtu e smdrsnthi hum acmbo pamyo, ane hum te smdrsn smji skto n hto.

9

ahasverosno putr madino daryaves je babil rajyno raja hto, tena phela vrsamam a bnav bnyo. teni karkidirna prthm vrsamam; hum daniyel, yhovani vani ymirya prbodhkni pase avi hti, te prmane yrusalem 70 vrs sudhi khmdher rhye. te uprthi te 70 vrsno vicar pvitrsastr prthi smjyo. pchi hum gmbhirtathi dev trph prarthna sathe janva mate vlyo, ane upvas krine, tat pherine ane rakhna dhgla pr be-

sine, mem saca hrdythi dev mara malikni prarthna kri. mem dev yhovane prarthna krine apna paponi kbulat krta khyum, "he yhova, he mhan ane bhyavh dev, tum tara krarne vlgri rhe che, ane tara upr jeo prem rakhe che ane tari ajnaonum jeo paln kre che temna upr tum sda krna rakhe che. "prmtu yhova ame pap krya che, dust krtyo krya che, tmari same blvo kryo che, tmari ajnao ane tmara hukmoni upeksha kri che. amara rajaone, agevanone ttha amara vdvaone ane desna bdha lokone tara name updes apnar tara sevko prbodhkoni vat ame kane dhri nthi. "he yhova, tme to visvasi cho, pn aje smavanum to amare che-yhudana mansone, yrusalemma bakina lokone ane durna ttha njikna srv israelione ame tmara prtye visvasghati nivdya tethi anek desomam tme amne vikheri nakhyam. "he yhova, a srv desomam amare smavanum che, amara rajaone, agevanone ane amara vdvaone. karn, ame bdhae tmari viruddh pap krya che, ame tmara apradhi bnya chie. "amara yhova dev, tme to dyalu cho ane ksma kro cho, pn ame tmari same blvo pokaryo che. he yhova, amara dev, ame tmari vani mantri nthi. tmara sevkr prbodhko dvara tme amne apela srv niymono ame bhmg kryo che. ha, srv israele tmari vani prtye dhyan apyum nthi. tethi devna sevkr musana niymas-trmam lkhyia prmane bhyankr pap amara pr redi devamam avyo che, kemke ame teni viruddh pap kryu che. "tme amne ane amara rajykrtane cetvni apya prmane j kryum che, ane yrusalem pr ati bhare apti avva didhi che, prthvi pr bija koi ngrmam kdi evi apti avi nthi. musana niymasstrmam lkhele bdhi aphto amara upr utri che, tem chtam tmne, amara dev yhovane rijhvva ame prytan kryo nthi; ame papkrtyo chodyam nthi ke, ame tmara styne mager calyam nthi. he amara dev yhova, tme amara pr apht utarvane rah joine betha hta ane tme te utari pn khri. tme je kim kryum che te bdhum nyaypurvk kryum che. karn, ame tmari ajnao anadr kryo che. "he yhova, amara dev, tme tmara lokone misrmamthi bhar lavine tmarum sarmthi prgt kryum che. tmara namno mhima kryo che. yhova phrithi evum thva do! jo ke, ame puskl pap krya che ane ame adhmthathi bhrela chie. he yhova, tme anek vkht amne ugarya che; tmara nyayne mate te rite hve tme yrusalem uprthi tmara ros utari nakho. e to tmari ngri che, tmara pvitr prvt che. amara papone karne ane amara pitrona apradhane karne yrusalem ane tmari prja aspasna lokomam hamsipatr bni gyam che. mate hve he amara yhova, tmara sevkrni ajiji sambhlo, temni vinvni upr dhyan apo ane tmara potane mate vilmb n kro. he yhova, tmara khmdher bnela mmdir upr tmari krpadrsti kro. he mara dev, mari arj tmara kane dhro, ne sambhlo ane amkh ughadine amari taraji upr njr kro. ane tmara name olkhathi ngri trph juo, karn, ame amara punyne ble nhi pn tmari apar krunane ble tmne vinvni krie chie. he yhova, sambhlo, he yhova, ksma kro, he yhova, marum sambhlo ane kimk kro. tmara potane mate he mara dev, karnke tmara loko ane tmarum ngr tmara name olkhay che." hum a prmane prarthna krto hto, mara ane mara loko israeliona papni kbulato krto hto ane mara dev yhova smks pvitr prvt vti vinvni krto hto. te j smye gabriel jene mem agauna smdrsnmam joyo hto, te samjna

arpna smye jhdpthi mari trph udi avyo. tene mne khyum, ‘daniyel, devna bhvisyvcno smjvavam tne mdd krva hum ahim avyo chum. tem prarthna kr-
vanum sru kryum e j ksne yhovae teno uttr apyo
ane te uttr tne kheva mate hum ahim avyo chum.
karnke dev tne puskl cahe che. hve tum sambhl, ane
tem joyela smdrsnno arth smjvano pryt n kr! ‘tmara
loko mate ane tmari ngri mate sitter athvadiyam nkki
thyam che, jemam duskrtyo bmdh krvana che, papno
amt lavvano che, apradhoni sja bhogvvani che. ane
sauti pvitrne smprit thvanum che. ‘mate hve tum
sambhl! yrusalem phri bamdhvani ajna apai e smythy
niyukt krelu rajkumar ave tyam sudhino smy sat ath-
vadiyamno hse. chtam yrusalemmi serio ttha bhitu
basth athvadiyamam phrithi bmdhase. a aptino
sm y hse. basth athvadiyam pchi e abhisiktano vdh kr-
vavam avse ane koi teno pks nhi le. ek senapti saina
sathe avine ngriano ane mmdirno nas krse; eno amt
acank relni jem avse ane amtim sudhi nirmayelam
yuddh ane vinas calya krse. ‘e senapti any loko sathe
sat divsunu kbulatnamum bnayse, te blidan ttha arpn
bmdh kravse; ane te smy drmyan vinas notrse, ane
dhrnaspd vstuo krse. tyam sudhi, jyare amtmam yho-
vano cukado teni pr lagu krvavam avse.”

10

iranna raja koresna rajykalna trija vrs drmyan daniyel
upher beltsassarne bijum smdrsn thyum. teno
smdeso sty hto ane te ek mhan sainya babt hto. tene
smdrsnmamno smdeso smji lidho. te vkhte, “hum
daniyel trn athvadiyamno sok palto hto. te puram
trn athvadiyam sudhi mem koi svadist bhojn khad-
hum nhotum, mams ke, draksars mara mommam
suddham mukya nhota, temj srire koi tel ke, mlal lgavi
nhoti. ‘phela mhinana covisma divse, hum mhandi
etle ke, tigris ndine kinare ubho hto, evamam mari
njr umce gi to, mari agl ek vykitne joyo. jene snno
jhbhbho pheryo hto, ane kmre cokkhka sonano pto
hto. tenum srir pokhrajna jevum ane teno chero vi-
jlina jevo hto. teni amkho blti msal jevi hti. ane
tena hath ane pg pittlmi jen clkta htm, ane teno avaj
manv mednina avaj jevo hto. ‘hum daniyel eklo a
mhan smdrsn joi skto hto. mari sathena manso te
joi skta nhota, tem chtam teo bhybhit thine nasi gya
ane smtai gyam. hum tyam eklo smdrsn joto ubho
rhyo. mem a adbhut smdrsn joyum tyare mari skit
jiti rhi ane hum bhyne karne nblo ane phikkho pdi
gyo. tyarbad mem temna bolvano avaj sambhlyo, ane
te sambhlitam j hum murcha khaine umdhe modhe
bhomy upr pdyo. ‘pchi acank ek hathne mne sprs kryo.
hum hji pn ujto hto. ane ghumtn ttha htheli upr betho
hto. tene mne khyum, ‘he daniyel, he ati vhalu mans,
hum tne khum te dhyanthi sambhl, ttar ubho rhe.
karn, hve mne tari pase moklvavam avyo che.’ tene
mne a prmane khyum, etle hum dhrujto dhrujto ubho
thyo. pchi tene mne khyum, ‘dris nhi, daniyel, karn, je
divsthi tem smjvano pryt n kryo ane tara dev agl din
thyo te divsthi tari prarthna sambhlyavam avi che
ane tena jvab rupe hum avyo chum. iranna rajyna
rajkumare ekvis divs sudhi maro rsto roki rakhyo.
pchi mukhy devdutomamno ek mikhayel, mari mdde
avyo. karnke iran psiryana rajae mne roki rakhyo hto.

hum tne tara loko pr bhvisyam sum vitvanum che te
smjvava avyo chum; karn, a smdrsn bhvisyne lgtum
che.’ “te smy drmyan hum mathum nmavine jmin
trph joi rhyo hto, ane mumgo j ubho hto. pchi acank
koik je mans jevo lagto hto, tene mara hothne sprs
kryo etle mem bolva mate modhum kholyum ane je
mari same ubho hto tene uddesine khyum, ‘he mara
malik, a smdrsnne karne mne khub vedna thay che.
maramam ksi skit rhi nthi. hum to malik agl ubha
rhela gulam jevo chum. mara jevo mans tmari sathe
kevi rite vat kri ske? karnke mari skit cali gi che ane
hum muskelithi svas li skum chum.’ “pchi tene mne
phrithi sprs kryo ane mne bl apyum. ane khyum, ‘he
atymt vhalu mans, dris nhi, samt tha. himmt rakh.
blvan bn.”ena sbdo sambhline maramam bl avyum
ane hum bolyo, ‘ap bolo, ape mne bl apyum che.’ “tene
khyum, ‘tne khbr che hum sa mate tari pase avyo
chum? phela mare iranna rkskddt sathe yuddh kr-
vanum che. hum jis tyare, trt griso rkskddt njre
pdse. styna grmthmam sum lkhelum che e hum tne
khis. te sasko same mdd krva mate hji sudhi koi nthi
sivay ke, tmaro devdut mikhayel.

11

“madi daryavesna sasnkalna prthm vsar tene mdd
krva ane tene skitsali bnava mate mne moklvavam
avyo hto. “ane hve hum tne je khevano chum te sty
che. bija trn rajao iran pr raj krse. pchi je cotho raja
thse, te bija rajao krtam ghno vdhare dhnvan thse. ra-
jkiy phayda mate potana dhnno upyog krine te gris
same yuddh krva bdhane uskerse. tyarpchi grismam
ek skitsali raja ubho thse. te visal rajy upr stta bhogvse
ane potani icchamam ave tem krse. pn teno sury md-
hyahne tpto hse tyam j tenum rajy chinnbhinn thi
jse ane care disamam vhemcai jse. pn te ena vm-
sjone nhi mle, te ena vmsjo krta bijana j hathmam ji
pdse, pn teo ena jevi stta bhogvva nhi pame. “dksinno
raja blvan thse; pn tena sdraromamno ek tena krtam
blvan thse, ne stta bhogvse. teni stta mhan thse. ane
tenum rajy pn motum hse. ‘thodam vsor pchi aram
ane misrna rajani vcce krar thse. misrna rajani pu-
trina lgn samtina prtik trike aramna raja sathe kr-
vavam avse. pn a krar lamba smy tkse nhi ane te,
tenum smtan temj sathe gela tena srk crakone struna
hathmam sompi devamam avse. “prmtu tena ku-
tumbijnomamthi j ek jn misrno raja bnse. te aramna
rajani viruddh ek sainya ubhum krse ane teni same
jse, ne tene hravse. vli, te misr pachu phrse tyare
teoni dhatuni murtio ane murtione aperlam sonana
ttha camdina asmkhy patro potani sathe li jse. ane
thodam vrs sudhi te uttrna raja upr humlo krvanum
bmdh rakhse. 9tyarbad trno raja dksinna rajy upr
cdhi avse, pn tene potana desmam pacha jvum pdse.
“tena putro yuddhni taiyari krse ane moti sena bhegi
krse. teomamno ek to ghsmta purni jem ghsi jine
dusmna gdh sudhi phomci jse.” pchi misrno raja
bhare krodhamam aramna mota sainyni same yuddh
krse ane teone hravse. a mhan vijnye karne abhiman-
mam avi jine te potana hjaro dusmnone mari nakhse,
pn teno vijne thoda smyno hse. akhre temno prajy
thse; karn, uttrno aramno raja phri phela krta pn
moti sena ubhi krse ane thodam vsor bad te motum

sainy ane puskl samgri line cdhi avse. “te divsomam ghna, dksinna rajani viruddh blvo krse ane tara lokomamna ketlak tophani manso pn emne sampdela koi smdrsnne sacum padva mate blvo pokarse, pn nisphl jse. tyarbad uttrno aramnno raja ane teni sathe krarthi jodayel rajyo avse, ane misrna killavala ngrne ghero ghalse ane kbjo melvse. dksinnum sainy athva tena cummda ldvaiyao pn tki skse nhi, karn, temnamam etlum bl j nhi hoy. “pn eni same cdhi avelo aramnno raja koi pn jatna avrodh vgr agl vdhshe, koi tene roki skse nhi; ane te israelni mhimavan bhumimam dakhil thse ane teno kbjo melvse. pchi smgr misrne sr krva mate te yojnao ghdshe ane teni sathe smdhi krse, te tena rajyno nas krva mate tene ek kumvri prnavse, pn e yojna kam nhi ave ane tethi ene kso labh nhi thay. “te pchi te smudr ttina ngro upr humlo krse ane ghna prdeso kbje krse. pn ek senapti tena atyacarna bdlamam atyacar n kri ske. “e pchi te potana desna gdh trph jva pacho phrse, pn thokr khaine pdse ane phri kdi njre nhi pde. “tena pchi ek bijo evo raja ubho thse, je rajvi smptti vdharva mate ek mansne jbrdstithi kr ughravva moklse. pn thodam vsormam teno pn amt avse, pn krodh ke, yuddhna karnne lidhe nhi. “tena pchi eni jgya pr ek tirsarpatri purus avse. jene rajysta pamvano adhikar nhi hoy, te acank avse ane trt sasn melvse. purna panini jem, te teni agl avtam sayinyone pacha tani jse, ane temno smhar krse, krarna lokono neta pn nas pamse. te smdhi krya pchi chlkt krse ane te thoda mansoni mddthi blvan bni jse. “te samtina smymam te prdesna smrddh bhagam cetvni apya vgr cdhai krse ane tena pitroe kdi kryum nhotum evum te krse; te dhnvanonum dhn ane smpti li jse ane tena potana sathionnam vhemci dese. te killebmdivala ngro upr cdhai krvani yojna krse pn te thoda smy mate j. “pchi te potani bdhi skit ane himmt bhegi krine misrna rajani same ek motum sainy ubhum krse. pn misrno raja pn ek motum ane blvan sainy ubhum krse. pn te tki nhi ske, karnke teni viruddh krelam kavtram spl thse. je teni sathe potana mej upr jmse te teno nas krse, tenum sainy vikherai jse ane tena ghna sainiko nrnbhumimam saph thi jse. e be rajao ek j mej pr jmva besse, pn teo mnmam ekbijane thap apvani iccha sevta bhaga jmva besse ane ekbija agl juthum bolse, pn temni iccha purn thse nhi, karn, temna amtno smy nkki thi gyo che. “pchi te puskl drvy line potane des pacho jse; pn amt:krnmam pvtir krar prtye dves hse, te mrjimam ave tem vrtse ane potane des pacho calyo jse. “pchi te phrithi agauthi nkki krkla smye cetvni apya prmane potana sayinyone dksin trph li jse, pn a vkhte phelana be prsmgo krtam kaimk judum j bnse. karnke pscimamthi avtam romn yuddhna vhanu teni viruddh avse; tethi te ghraine pacho jse, ne pvtir krar viruddh tene krodh cdhse, ane rose bhrat pvtir krar upr dajh utarse. pacha phrya pchi te pvtir krarne chodine jnar prtye dya rakhse. tena lskrna manso yrusalemmam avine mmdrine ane tena gdhne st krse. ane nitynum dhnarprn bmdh kravse ane tyam verankark murtini sthapna kravse. “vli jemne pvtirkrarno bhmg kryo che tene dhrmst krse; prmtu devne olkhnaara loko to mkkh rhine pglam bhrse. lokomam je jnani hse teo ghna lokone smjavse,

jo ke, thoda divs sudhi to temne ag, trvar, ked ane lumtphatno bhog thvum pdse. hve jyare teone siksa thse, tyare teone thodighni shay krvamam avse; pn ghnao ajiji dvara teoni sathe jodase. ketlak dahyam loko amtno smy ave tyam sudhi lokone pvtir krva, ane ujla bnavva khpi jse, karn, te smy avvane hji var che.” “te raja potane mn phave te rite vrtse ane sr devoto krtam pn potane moto manse, ane devadhidevne vise pn abha thi jie eva nimdavcono bolse. teni sjano smy ave tyam sudhi to te suksmrrddhi bhogvse. pn je nirmayum che te sacum pdse j. “te potana pitrona dev ane sr devoni te avgna krse. karn, te khese ke, teo srva krtam te pote mhan che. te devone bdle te killana devni puja krse, jene tena pitro kdi janta nhota, te killana devnum te bhjn krse ane tene sonum, camdi temj kimti bhetsogado arpn krse. “a videsi devni mdd vde te mjbuto killao upr humlo kri temne jiti lese. tene adhin thnarone te motum man apse. teone moti sttao apse ane paisana bdle jmin vhemci apse. “pchi tena amtna smye dksinno misrno raja phrithi teni upr humlo krse. ane uttrno aramnno raja rtho, ghodesvaro ane anek vhanu line tena upr prcmd vmtolni jem ghsi avse ane tena prdesmam dakhil thi, purna panini jem bdhe phri vli par nikli jse. te rstamam rliyamna desmam pn prves krse; hjarano manso marya jse, pn adom, moab, ane ammonno mukhy bhag tena kbjamamthi bci jse. te varaphrti ek pchi ek des trph potano hath lmbavse ane misr pn bcva nhi pame. misrna sonacamdina bhm-daro ane bdhi kimtini vstuo tena kbjamam avse ane libiyana ttha kusna loko tena cakro bni teni pacht pacht calse. prmtu purv ane uttr trphthi avta smacarothe te bhybhit thi jse ane ghna bdhano nas krva, temnum nikmdn kadhni nakhva bhare rosmam ghsi jse. te yrusalem ane smudrni vcce potana badsahi tm-buo nakhse. prmtu te tyam hse tevamam j teno smy ekaek puro thse ane tene mdd krnar koi j nhi hoy.”

12

te smye tara desbmdhuoni rkasa krnar mhan devdud mikhayel ubho thse. prjao utpnn thi tyarthi atyar sudhimam kdi n avyo hoy evo bhare smktno smy yhudio mate avse, tem chtam jenum nam jivnnam pustkam lkhayelum che eva tara lokmamna drek jnno bcav thse. jeo dhrtini dhulmam podhi gya che teo-mamna ghna betha thse, ketlakne sasvt jivn mlse ane ketlakne amtkal sudhi srm ane tiskarna bhog bn-vum pdse. jeo devna loko che teo amtriksna ajvalani jem prkase ane jemne ghnane nyayipna trph valya che teo taraoni jem sdakal cmkse. “pn he daniyel, tum a vcnone gupt rakhje, ane amtkal ave tyam sudhi a pustke mhor mari rakhje, a smy drmyan ghnam loko jyam-tyam dodse ane jankarimam vdharo thse. “tyarbad mem daniyele joyum to, bija be mansone ubhelam joyam, ek jnne ndine a kinare ane bijane same kinare. hve snna vstr pherelo mans ndi upr ubho hto. pela bemamthi ek jne tene puchyum, ‘a bhymrk ghtnaono amt avtam ketlo smy lagse?’ tyare snna vstr pheri upras ubhela manse potano jmno ane dabo hath akas trph umco krine devna sm khaine khyum, ‘kal, kalo ne addha kal sudhini te mudt che. jyare pvtirprjani stamnino amt avse, tyare a bdhi ght-

naono amt avse.' "tene khyum te mem sambhlyum
khrum pn mne smjayum nhi etle mem puchyum, 'he
yhova, a srv babtonum sum prinam avse?' "tene jvab
apyo, 'daniyel, hve tum ahimthi calyo ja, karn, a vcno
amtkal sudhi gupt ane sil krelam rhevana che. ghna
loko pvitr, dagh vinana ane phrithi suddh thse, pn
dusto teoni dusttamam j calu rakhse. ane teomamno
koi smjse nhi. phkt jeo jnani che teo j smjva pamse.
"prtidin apatam arpno bmdh krvamam avse ane ve-
ran krnar dhikkarpatr vstu sthapn krvamam avse, te
smythi te 1,290 divso hse. ane je mans 1n335 divs
sudhi tki rhe ane rah jue tene prmsukhi janvo! ne
dhny che teone. "prmtu amt smy ave tyam sudhi tum
tare rste pd. tum cirnimdramam podhi jse ane jagya
pchi mudtne amte tum taro bhag melvis."

iranna raja koresna aml drmyan phela vser yhovae ymirya dvara apelum vcn purum krva mate iranna raja koresne prerna kri ke, tene potana akha rajyamam lekhti dhmdhero pitavvo; “iranna raja kores jaher kre che ke:akasna dev yhovae mne prthvi prnam bdham rajyo apyam che, ane tene pote mne tene mate yhudamam avel yrusalemmam mmdir bmdhavyani jvabdari sompi che. tethi yrusalemmam avel israelna dev yhovanam mmdir phrithi bamdhva mate rajymamna koi pn yhudamam avela yrusalemmam ji skse. teno dev teni sathe rhyo. yrusalemmam e ji devni puja thay che. etla mate koi pn jgyae jyam emanno koi baki rhelo hoy to teni jgyana loko tene yrusalemmam mmdirnam bamdhkam mate ythaskit sona, camdi, saman, psuo ane arpn apine mdd kre.” tethi yhuda ane binyaminna kulsmuhona bdham agevano, yajko, levio ane yhova dvara prerayelao yrusalemmam yhovanam mmdir bamdhva jva taiyar thya. temna ajubajuna padosioe temne a bdham arpn upramt sonacaminam patro, saman, dhordhamkhr ttha kimmti bhet api. vli raja korese pn temne yhovana mmdirmamthi vstuo api. a vstuo nbukhadnessar rajae yrusalemma yhovana mmdirmamthi li jine potana devona mmdirmam muki hti. tdupramt iranna kores rajae khjanci mithdath pase te vstuone lavyo ane tene a vstuo yhudana agevan sesbassarne sompi didhi. a te bdhi vstuo che je kores raja yhovana mmdirmamthi bhar lavyo hto: 30 sonani thalio, 1,000 camdini thalio ane 29 bija vasno, tris sonana ktora, 410 camdina juda juda prkarna pyalao, 1,000 any cij vstuo, sonacaminam srj patro mline 5,400 htam, jyare bmdivano babilthi yrusalem avya, tyare a bdham patro sesbassar pote potani sathe lavyo.

babilno raja nbukhadnessar yhudana je lokone bmdivan krine babil li gyo hto, teomamthi je manso chutine yrusalemmam ttha yhudamam potpotana ngrmam pacha avya teonam namoni yadi a prmane che: teomam yesua, nhemya, sraya, relaya, mordkhay, bilsan, mispar, bigvay, rhum, ttha baanahni jhrub-babelni sathe avya.israeli lokoni smkhyia: parosna vmsjo 2,172 sphatayana vmsjo 372 arahna vmsjo 775 pahath-moabna vmsjo, yesua ttha yoabna vmsjo 2,812 elamna vmsjo 1,254 jhattuna vmsjo 945 jhakkayna vmsjo 760 banina vmsjo 642 bayayna vmsjo 623 ajhagdna 1,222 adonikamna vmsjo 666 bigvayna vmsjo 2,056 adinna vmsjo 454 hijhikyana aterna vmsjo 98 besayna vmsjo 323 yorahna vmsjo 112 hasumna vmsjo 223 gibbarna vmsjo 95 bethlehemna vmsjo 123 ntopahna mnusyo 56 anathothna mnusyo 128 ajhmavethna vmsjo 42 kiryath-arimna, kphirahna ane berothna vmsjo 743 ramane gebana vmsjo 621 mikhamasna mnusyo 122 bethel ne ayna mnusyo 223 nbona vmsjo 52 magbisna vmsjo 156 bija sherna (putro) elamna vmsjo 1,254 harimna vmsjo 320 lodna, hadidna ane onona vmsjo 725 yrikhona vmsjo 345 snaahna vmsjo 3,630 yajko: ydayana vmsjo, yosuana vmsjo 973 immerna vmsjo 1,052 pashurna vmsjo 1,247 harimna vm-

sjo 1,017 levio: hodavyana, yesuana ttha kadmielna vmsjo 74 gvaiyao: asaphna vmsjo 128 mmdirna dvarpalona vms: salum, ater, talmom, akkub, htita ane sobayna vmsjo, 139 mmdirna sevko: siha, hsupha ane tabbaoth keros, siaha ane padonna vmsjo; lbanah, hagabah ane akkubna vmsjo; hagaba, samlay, ane hananna vmsjo: gidel, gahar, ane ayana vmsjo; rsin, nkoda ane gajjhhamna vmsjo; ujihja, paseah ane besayna vmsjo; asnah meunim ane nphisimna vmsjo: bakkub, hakrupha ane ahurna vmsjo; basluth, mhida ane harsana vmsjo; bakors, sisra, ane temahna vmsjo; nsiah ane htiphana vmsjo: sulemanna sevkona vmsjo: sotay, hassophedeth ane prudana vmsjo: yaalah, dakorn ane giddolna vmsjo: sphatya, hatil ane pokheresna vmsjo hasbaim ane amina vmsjo; mmdirna srj sevko ane sulemanna sevkona vmsjo 392 hta. tel-melah, tel harsa, khrub, addan, ttha immermamthi pacha avela loko ane jeo israeliomamna htm ke nhi em sabit krva mate potana purvoni vmsavli dekhadi skya nhi, teo a che: dlaya, tobiya, ane nkodana gotrna 652 vmsjono smaves thto hto. yajkona trn kutumbo: hbayana vmsjo, haktosna vmsjo ane bajhirllay je gilyadi bajhirllayni patriomamthi ekne prni lavyo hto ne jethi tenum e nam padyum htm tena vmsjo. teoe srj vmsavlimam tps kri pn teonam nam mlyam nhi, tethi teo asuddh gnaya ne yajkpdmamthi brtrph thya. urim ane tummin dvara tps kri ke teo sacej yajkona vmsjo che ke nhi e nkki thay tyam sudhi prsaskee arpnona hissamamthi pn khavani teone mna kri hti. srj mline kul 42,360 posako yhuda pacha avya. tdupramt 7,337 dasdasio ttha gaykgna sbhyo eva 200 stri puruso pacha phrya. teo pase 736 ghoda ane 245 khccro, 435 umt ane 6,720 gdhedam htm. desvethi pacha phrela to-lao yrusalemmam yhovana mmdire phomcyia tyare ketlamk kutumbna vdiloe juna sthane mmdir phri bamdhva mate svecchae dan apyam, prtyek vykite potani ytha skit prmane bamdhkam mate apyu. 500 kilo sonum; 3,000 kilocamdi ane yajko mate 100 posako apya. yajko, levio ttha bija ketlak loko yrusalemmam ttha njikna gamomam vsya. gvaiyao, dvarpalo ane mmdirna sevko ane baki bcelam israelio potana ngrma vsya.

israelna putro potanam ngromam vsya pchi, satmo mas avyo tyare teo bdha ek dilthi yrusalemmam bhega thya. yosadakno putr yesuae tena yajko sathe ttha saltielno putr jhrubbabel ane tena sathioe israelna devni vedi phrithi bamdhi, jethi devna sevk musana niymastr prmane teni pr dharnapo cdhavi skay. ajubajuna bija lokono dr hova chtam temne phelamne sthane j vedi ubhi kri ane tena pr svar samj yhovane dharnapo apvanum sru kryu. teoe musana niymastrmam lkhyia prmane mamdvaprj uvjyo ane niym prmane drroj joita prmanmam dharnapo cdhavya. ena pchi lokoe nitynam dharnapo, cmdrdsrnsa divsni ujvnina arpo ttha bijam vasirk pvnori ujvninam arpo cdhavya je yhovane mate pvitr hta e lokoe uphar pn arpn krya. teoe satma mhinana prthm divsthi yhovane dharnapo cdhavanum sru kryu; prmtu yhovana mmdirno payo hiji nmkhayo n

hto. temne kdiyaone ane sutharone paisa apya ane sidon ane turna lokone khorak pani ane tel moklyam, jethi teo lbanonthi smudrmager yapha sudhi devdardum lakdum li ave. iranna raja korese e mate prvangi api hti. bija vrsna bija mhinamam yrusalemmam devna mmdirmam phocya pchi, saltielno putr jhrubabele ane yosadako putr yesuae temna bija jatbhaioni mdd vde, yajko levio ane desvtethi yrusalem pacha phrela bakina bdha lokoni mddthi mmdirum khrekhrum bamdhkam sru kryu. temne vis vrsna ane tethi mota levione yhovana mmdirnam bamdhkamni dekhrekhe rakhva nimya. a smgr yojna pr dekhrekhe rakhvanum kam yesua, kadmiel ane teona putro, henadad ane teona putro ttha sbmdhione senvpama avyum. teo srv levio hta. jyare yhovana mmdirno payo nakhvanum kam purum thyum tyare, yhovani stuti krva mate teoe israelna raja daudna hukm prmane, yajkone teona posak pheravine rnsingda sathe ttha levione temna hathmam jhamjhi jodi apine ubha rakhya. teoe yhovani stuti ane abhar git gayam; “dev bhla che ane temno prem ttha dya israelio pr sdakal rheshe.” tyare bdha loko umce sade yhovani stuti krva lagya, karn; yhovana mmdirno payo nmkhai cukyo hto. ghna yajko, levio ane kutumbna agevano ane vdilo, jemne phelanum mul mmdir joyum htum teo potani nri same payo nmkhato joine rdi pdya, pn bija ghna loko mote sade hrsna pokaro krta hta. tethi lokona pokaro hrsna che ke vilapna che te parkhi skata nhota, karnke loko dur sudhi smbhlay etle mote avaje pokaro krta hta.

4

yhuda ane binyaminna dusmnone khbr pdi ke desvtethi pacha avela loko israelna dev yhovatum mmdir bamdhe che. etle teoe jhrubabel ane kutumbna vdilo pase avine khyum, “ame pn tmari sathe mmdir bamdhvana kammam jodava magie chie, karn, ame pn tmari jem tmara devna upask chie ane amne ahim vsavnar assurna raja esar-hadonna vkht-thi ene yjno arpn krta avya chie.” jhrubabel, yesua ane israeli kutumbna bija vdvaoe khyum, “amara devnum mmdir bamdhvamam tmare amari sathe jodavum nhi. iranna raja korese amne phrmavya prmane ame ekla j yhovatum mmdir bamdhisum.” tyarbad desna lokoe yhudiyaone dravine na himmt bnavi temne aglum bamdhkam krta rokvano prytyn kryo. teoe temna viruddh slahkaro bhadethi rakhya, a mansoe temni yojnaone nisphl bnavvano prytyn kryo, kores rajana smgr rajykal drmyan ane daryaves raja gadi pr avyo tyam sudhi am calyum. tyarbad raja ahasverosna amlni sruatmam te lokoe yhuda ane yrusalemma vtinio viruddh lekhit phriyad kri. vli iranna raja artahsastana aml drmyan bislame, mithdath, tabele ane temna bija sathioe rajane ptr lkhyo. e ptr arami bhasamam lkheho hto. tenum bhasamtr krine smbhllavvanum htum. amam mukhytve prsask rhume ane mmtri simsaye, artahsasta raja pr yrusalem viruddh ptr mokvyo. a ptrmam samel thnaraoni yadi: sasn krta rhume ane mmtri simsay ane temna sathidaro; nyayadhisone adhikario teo tripolisna, iranna, irekhna ane babilna loko, susana elamio, ane bakini bdhi prjao, jeone

mhan ane sijn raja asurnbipal smrunnam gamomam ane phramt ndini pscimna bija prdesmam layvo hto temne tyam vsavya. ptr nice mujb che: raja artahsasta prtye li. phramtni pscimna pramtna temna sevkona prnam. ame tmarnu dhyan khecie chie ke, babilthi yrusalem moklvamam avela yhudiyo blvakhro ane dust ngrnum phrithi bamdhkam kri rhyha che. teo ngrna killani dival bamdhi rhyam che ane payanum smarkam kri rhyam che. etle hve amare rajane jnavnum joie ke, jo e ngr bmdhase ena killani divalo puri the, to teo khmdni, krvera ke jkat apse nhi, tethi akhre rajyni upimam ghtado the. ame tmari sevamam chie etle tmne a rite ljiit ttha joi rhevum amne yogy lagtum nthi tethi ane ap namdarne a hkikt jnavie chie. ame tmne vinmti krie chie ke tme tmara purvjoni adhikrt nomdhoni tpas kro to, tmne khbr pdse ke a ngr kevum bmdkhor htum, ketlak rajao ane prjao viruddh vidroh krva matena ek lamba itihasna karne tene paymal kravam avyum htum. tethi ame to ap namdarne nivedn krie chie ke, “jo e ngr bmdhai jse ne ena kot pura the, to ndi par apnu sasn pscimna prdesmam rheshe nhi.” etle rajae a prmane jvab moklyo: prsask rhum, sciv simsay ttha smrun ane phramtni pscimna prdesmam vsta temna bija sathio sdgrhstho prtye. subhkanma. tme mokle ptr mne mlyo ane tene anuvad kravine mne vambi smbhllavayo che. mem karyalyomam tpas kravi che ane sodhi kadhuyum che ke, yrusalemma lokoe bhutkalmam ghnam rajao same blvo kryo che. blvo ane dgo khrekhr teone mate samany babt che. yrusalemmam ptrapi rajao pn che ane temne phrat parna smgr prdes pr stta bhogvi che ane krvera vsul krya che. mate hve tmare evo hukm krvo joie ke, “e lokoni prvrtti bmdh thay, ane biji ajna apna trphthi thtamt sudhi e ngr n bmdhay. savdhan rho, hve a babtni jrapn avgnna krso nhi, nhi to rajyne vdhare nuksan these.” jyare artahsasta rajano a ptr rhum ane simsay ane temna bija sathione vanci smbhllavvam avyo tyare teo jhdpthi yrusalem dhsi gya ane jorjulmthi yhudiyaone kam krtam roki didha. ane e j rite yrusalemmamnya yhovana mmdirnum kam thmbhi gyum htum ane iranna raja daryavesna bija vrs sudhi te sthgit j rhyum htum.

5

prmtu te smye prbdhko haggay ttha uddona putr jhkharyae israelna dev yhovana name jeoni temna pr krpa hti yhuda ttha yrusalemmam je yhudiyo hta, teone bhvisyvani smbhllavi. tyare saltielna putr jhrubabel ttha yosadako putr yesuae yrusalemmam yhovatum mmdir bamdhvanum sru kri didhum. devna prbdhko temne teko aptam htam. prmtu te j smye yuphretis ndini pscim trphna prdesno prsask tattnay ane sthar-bojhnay ttha teona sathidaro yrusalem avya ane puchyum, “a mmdir phrithi bamdhvani ane lakdanum kam purum krvani prvangi tmne kone api che?” pchi teoe puchyum, “je manso a mmdir bamdhe che temna nam sam che?” prmtu yhudiona vdilo pr teona dev yhovani krpardsti hti, mate a babt daryavesne kane phomcya pchi rajano jvab ave tyam sudhi temne kam krta atkavvamam avya nhi. tattnay prsask, sthar-bojhnay ttha bija adhikario daryaves

raja pr nice prmane ptr moklyo: prti: daryaves raja: slam! ksemkusl hso. apne vidit thay ke, ame yhuda pramtam mhan devna mmdirmam gyam hta, te mmdir pththrni moti silaothi bamdhvamam avi rhyum che, eni bhimtoe lakdani tkhtio jdvamam ave che, khub sphlapurv k ane utsahthi kam cali rhyum che. ame tyam agevanone puchyum, "tmne a mmdir-num bamdhkam krvani ane tenum lakdanum kam purum krva mate kone prvangi api che?" vli ame temna nam pn puchyam, jethi ame apne jnavva mate agevanona namni yadi tajyar kri skie. teome amne uttr apyo ke, "ame akas ane prthvina devna sevko chie; is-raelna ek mhan rajae ghnem vsor phelam bmdhavel mmdirno ame jinorddhar krie chie. amara pitroe svrgna devne gusse krya, tethi tene teono tyag kryo. tene nbukhadnessar raja dvara a mmdirno nas kravyo ane rajae lokono desnikal krine babil moklya." pn babilna raja korese potana rajyna phela vrsam devna a mmdirno jinorddhar krvani prvangi api. upramt devna mmdirni sona camdini vstuo nbukhadnessar yrusalemna devna mmdirmamthi kadhine babilna mmdirmam li gyo hto, ne te bdhi vstuo kores rajae babilna mmdirmamthi pachi line sesbassarne sompi jene tene prsask nimyo hto; "rajae tene sucna api ke, te srv vstuo yrusalemna mmdirmam pachi mokle ame devna mmdirne teni asl jgyae bmdhave." pchi te j sesbassar avine devna e mmdirno payo yrusalem-mam nakhyo; ane tyarthi tenum bamdhkam calu che, te hji purum thyum nthi. tethi ap namdarne yogy lage to babilna bhmdarmam tpas kravso ke raja ko-rese yrusalemnam devnum mmdir phri bamdhvani prvangi api hti ke kem, ane a babtmm apno nirny jnavso.

6

e pchi daryaves rajae babilna bhmdarona karyaly-mam tpas krvano hukm kryo. tyare maday pramtna 'ekbatana' killamamthi ek lek h mli avyo; emam a tippni hti; "raja korese potana sasna prthm vrs drmyan yrusalemnam avela devna mmdirna smb-mdhmam a hukm phrmavyo hto, lokonum jyno arpn krvanum je sthan che e sthan pr mmdir phri bamdhvum. tena payao jalvi rakhva eni um-cai 90 phut ane pholai 90 phut rakhvi. bhim-tomam mota pththrna trn thr ane nva lakdano ek thr rakhvo. tmam khrc rajbhmdarmamthi krvo. tdupramt yrusalemna mmdirmamthi nbukhadnes-sar je sona camdina vasno babil li avyo hto te pacham sompi deva, te bdham pacha yrusalemna devna mmdirmam li ji tyam tena mulsthan phri gothvi devam." tyarbad daryaves a mujb hukm bhar padyo: phramtni pscime avela prdesna suba tattnay, sthar-bojhnay ane temna sathi amldaro jog. teoe tyathi dur rhevum. devna mmdirna bamdhkam-mam tmare vighno n nakhva, yhudana prsask ane yhudiaona agevano devnum mmdir ena asl sthane phrithi bamdhe. yhudiaona vdilone devnum mmdir bamdhvamam tmare mdd krvi evum marum phrman che: eno smgr khcor phrat parna prdesna mhe-sulmamthi thti rajyni avkamamthi acuk cukvi devo. jethi kam atki pde nhi. akasna devne dhnaprno arpva mate yrusalemna yajkone juvan vachrdam,

bkra, ghetam, hlvano, ttha ghum, mithum, draksars ane tel teo je kim mage te bdhum acuk drroj pu-rum padvum. jethi teo akasna devne prsn krva mate suvasit dhnaprno kre, ane rajana ttha tena pu-trona dirdhayusy mate prarthna kre. vli evo hukm pn kryo che ke, "je koi a hukmnum ullmghn kre tena gharno ek mobh khemci kadhvamam avse. ane tenum ghr kcrano dhglo kri nakhvum. je rajao ke pr-jao yrusalemna devna mmdirno pherphar krvano ke vinas krvano pryt n krse teno bhle dev vinas kre." hum daryaves tmne a hukm krum chum. tenum smpurn vphadarithi paln krvamam ave. tyarpchi phramtni pscimna prdesna suba tattnay, sthar-bojhnay ane temna sathioe raja dryaves mokleli ajnamno aksrs: paln kryu. yhudiaona vdiloe pn prbodhko hag-gay ane iddona putr jhkharyana vcnothi preraine mmdirnum bamdhkam phrithi calu kryu ane tem-num udesy purum kryu. teoe israelna devna phrman mujb ttha kores, daryaves ane artahsasta ane iranna rajaona phrman mujb bamdhkamne purum kryu. te mmdir raja daryavesna rajyna chththa vser adar mhi-nana trije divse purn thyum htum. tyarbad israe-lloe yajkoe, levioe ane desvtethi pacha phrela bak-ina bdha lokoe bhare anmdpurvk e mmdirnum sm-rpn uvjyum. temne 100 bldo, 200 ghetam, 400 hlvan, ane bar bkrani akha israel mateni paparthapni bli api. tyarbad temne musana grmthma lkhya mujb, ya-jkone ane levione devnam mmdirni seva krva tuk-divar phrithi nimi didha. desvtethi pacha phrela mansoe phela mhidana caudma divse paskhanum prv uvjyum. bdha j yajko ane levioe potanum suddhikr-kryu htum ane teo hve vidhivtt suddh hta. levioe bm-divasamamthi avela srv loko temna sgamvhamla, yajko ane potane mate paskhana hlvanno vd h kryu. israeli jeo desvtethi pacha avya hta teoe paskha khadh-m, ketlak bijaoe israelna dev yhovane sodhva potane pr-jani asuddhiothi juda krya ane israelna dev yhova pase avya. teoe temni sathe khadh-m pn khrum. sat divs sudhi temne anmdbher bekhmir rotlinum prv uvjyum. teo khub anmdmam hta karneke yhovae assurna rajana hrldyam israelio prtye sdbhav jgadi temna dev yhovana mmdirna kammam temne mdd krva preryam htam.

7

iranna raja artahsastana sasnmam ejhra babilthi yrusalem avyo. potana kutumbna itihās prmane ejhra srayano putr hto; sraya ajharyano putr hto. ajharya hilkiyano putr hto; hilkiya sallumno putr hto; sal-lum sadokno putr hto; sadok ahitubno putr hto. ahitub ajharyano putr hto; ajharya mrayothno putr hto; mrayoth jhrayhano putr hto; jhrayha ujhhino putr hto; ujhhji bukkino putr hto bukki abisvano putr hto. abisua phinhasno putr hto; phinhas elajharno putr hto; elajhar prmukh yajk harunno putr hto. ejhra babilthi avyo, te ek mhan siks hto. je israelna dev yhovae apela musana niymasrmmam ghno nipun hto. tena pr yhovani krpa hti tethi rajae teni srv arj mmjur rakkhi. ketlak yajko levio, gvaiayo, dvarpalo mmdirna sevko ane ketlak bija israelio sathe raja ar-tahsastana sasna satma vrsna pamcma mhinamam te yrusalem phomcyo. ejhrae prthm masna prthm di-

vse babilthi updvanum nkki kryu htum, ane tena pr tena dev yhovani hti. etle te pamcma mhinana phele divse yrusalem avi phomcyo hto. ejhrae potanum akhum jivn yhovana niymono abhyas krvamam, tene acarmam utarvamam ane israelione tenam kanuno ane ajnao smjavvamam galyum htum. raja artahsastae a ptr yajk ejhrane apyo, je yhovana niymasrno ane yhovae israelne apela hukmono siksk hto. rajonam raja artahsasta trphthi: akasna devnum niymastr sikhvnr siksk ejhra yajkne ksemkusl: hum athi ajna phrmavum chum ke, mara rajymamna israeliomamthi temna yajkomamthi ke leviomamthi, je koi potani rajikhusithi yrusalem jva icche, temne tara sathe jva deva. mem ane mara sat slahkaroe tari devno je niym tari pase che teni babtmm yhudamam ane yrusalemmam si sthithi che te tpsava mate tne moklyo che. ane ame tmne tmari sathe li jva mate camdi ane sonum api rhyam chie, a israelna dev mate bheth che, je yrusalemmam nivas kre che. tdupramt tare babilna srv rajyomamthi yrusalemma devna mmdir mate camdi ttha sonum saicchikarpno trike yhudia ane teona yajko pasethi ughravvum. a bdhi bheto sathe bldo, ghetam, hlvan, khadyarpn ttha peyarpn pn cokks khridvamam ave, jyare tme yrusalem phomco tyare te srv arponum yrusalemmam tmara devna mmdirni vedi pr blidan cdhavvamam ave. je kim sonumcamdi vdhe teno upyog tmara devne prsnn krva, jem tne ane tara sathione thik lage te rite krvo. tmara devna mmdirni seva mate je vasnno te apvamam avyam che, te tare pure-pura yrusalemmam devne api devam. ane jo tara devnam mmdir mate bija ksani tne jrur pde to tum rajyni tijorimamthi jrur vapri ske che. hum raja artahsasta phramt ndi parna pramtna srv khjancione hukm krum chum ke, akasna devna niymasstrna lhiya yajk ejhra je kim mage te tmare vina vilmba purum padvanum che. 3,400 kilocamdi, 16,300 kilogh, 600 gelndraksars ane 6000 geln telthi prman vdhi n jay; mithum joie tetlum apvum. akasna dev potana mmdir mate je kim phrmave, te bdhum tmare tabdtob krvanum che, nhi to kdac mara rajy pr ane mara vmsjo pr temno ros utre. ane tmne e pn jnavvamam ave che ke, koi pn vdharano krvero yajko, levio, gayko, dvarpalo ke mmdirna sevko ke devna mmdirna bija krmcario pasethi levano nthi. ane ejhra, tum te deve je buddhi api che te vde nyayad-hiso ane any adhikarioni psmdgi kr ane phramt ndini pscim trph vsta je loko tara devna niymo jane che teo pr vhhvt clavva teone niyukt kr; jo teone yhovana niymastrnum jnan na hoy to tare teone sikhvvum. devna niymastrnum ttha rajana kanunnum paln krvani na padnarne tatkalik mrtuyudmd athva desmamthi hdpnr krvani sja athva teno saman jpt krvani athva kedni sja krvi. tyare ejhrae khyum, “amara purvjona dev yhovani stuti ho! karn ke teene rajane yrusalemma yhovana mmdirno mhimam vdharvani prerna kri che. ane temne rajane, tene mmmtrione ane bdha ucc adhikarione mara prtye sdbhavna dhravta krya che. mne khbr che ke mara pr mara yhova devni krpa hti tethi mem israelna agevanone mari sathe yrusalem jva mate bhaga krya.”

artahsasta rajana sasnkal drmyan babilthi mari sathe jeo avya hta teona kutumbna vdvaoana nam a mujb che: phinhasna vmsjomamno gesorm; ithamarna vmsjomamno daniyel; daudna vmsjomamno skhanyano putr hattus. parosna vmsjomamno jhkharya; teni sathe vmsavli mujb 150 puruso nomdhaya hta. pahath-moabna vmsjomamthi jhrahayano putr elyhoenay; teni sathe 200 puruso hta. skhanyana vmsjomamno yahjhielno putr; teni sathe trnsu puruso hta. adinna vmsjomamno yonathanno putr ebbed; teni sathe 50 puruso hta. elamna vmsjomamna athalyano putr ysaya; teni sathe sitter puruso hta. sphatyana vmsjomamna mikhayelno putr jhbadya; teni sathe 80 puruso hta. yoabna vmsjomamna yhielno putr obadya; teni sathe 218 puruso hta. slomithna vmsjomamna yosiphayano putr teni sathe 160 puruso hta. bebayna vmsjomamnan bebayno putr jhrkhaya; teni sathe 28 puruso hta. ajhgadna vmsjomamna hakkatanno putr yohanan; teni sathe ekso ds puruso hta. chella adonikamna vmsjo hta; teonam nam a che: aliphelet, yeuel, smaya, ne teoni sathe 60 puruso hta. bigvayna vmsjomamna uthay ttha jhabbud; teoni sathe 70 puruso hta. ame ndine kinare ektha thya je ahva trph vheti ane tyam trn divs mate pdav nakhyo. te drmyan mem bmdivasmamthi avela lokoni yadi tpsai to mne khbr pdi ke temam yajko hta pn ek pn levi nomdhayo n hto. tethi mem aliejher, ariel, smaya, elnathan, yarib, nathan jhkharya ane msullam ttha levi agevanone tedavaya. vli mem yoyarib ane elnathan bodhkone pn bolavya, karnke teo khub abhyasi manso hta. ane temne assurna yhudi smajna agevan iddo pase moklya, ane temni marphite iddone ane assummam rheta tena jatbhaione amara devnam mmdir mate sevko moklya khevdayvum. ane amara pr devni krpa hti. etle temne amari pase nice prmane sevko moklya: israelna putr levina putr mahilino vmsj serebya, tena bhaio ane tena putro, kul 18 puruso. serebya khub hosiyar mans hto. mrarina vmsjo hsabya ane ysaya, tena bhaio ttha teona putro kul 20 puruso. daude ttha tena srdaroe mmdirni sevane mate je nthinimne nimya hta, teomamna 220 ne; e bdhanam nam dsravala hta. ame ahva ndine kinare hta tyare mem upvasni jaherat kri, jethi ame amara devni agl potane nmr bnavie; ame prarthna kri ke te amarum, amara balkonum ttha amara samannum musaphri drmyan rksn kre. struothi margmam amarum rksn krva mate raja pase paydlna sainiko ane ghodesvaroni magni krtam mne srm avi. karn ame rajane khyum htum ke, “je koi devni aradhna kre che tena pr dev prsnn thay che ane temnum klyan kre che, pn je koi tena prtye vimukh hoy che tena pr teno bhyumkr kop utre che.” athi ame upvas kryo ane surksit musaphri mate devne prarthna kri, ane tene amari prarthna sambhli. pchi mem yajkomamthi bar agevanone psmd krya, mem serebyane, hsabyane ttha tena bhaiomamthi dsne psmd krya; mem te bdhum sonu camdi ane biji vstuonum vjn kryu je rajae, tena slahkaroe, adhikaroe ane tyam hajr rhela bdham israelioe devna mmdir mate apyum htum. mem temne 22,100 kilo camdi, 3,400 kilo vjanna

camdina vasno, 3,400 kilogram sonum. sonanam 20 ghdao, jenum vjn 81/2 kilogram htum, ane pittlna be vasno, je sona jetlam j kimmti htam te apym. ane mem te yajkone khyum, “tme yhovane smpirit thyela cho, tem a vasno pn yhovane smpirit thyela che. a sonum ane camdi tmara pitrona dev yhovane svecchae dhraveli bhet che.” mem teone khyum, “a khjanane kaljipurvk smbhaljo; mmdire phomco tyam sudhi enum rksn krjo. tyam yhovana mmdirna bhmdarna ordaomam yajkona ane leviona agevano ttha yrusalema israelfionam kutumbna vdaoni smks vjn krine sompi deho.” athi yajkoe ane levioe yrusalem devna mmdire li jva mate camdi, sonum ane vasno smbhali lidham. ame phela mhinane barne divse ahva ndithi yrusalem avva updya. amara pr devni krpasti hti ane tene margmam dusmonam humlathi ane cor lumtarathi amaram rksn kryu. ane am ame yrusalem phomcya pchi ame trn divs aram lidho. ane cothe divse, yajk uriyano putr mremoth, phinhasno putr elajhar, yesuano putr yojhabad ane binnino putr noadyae camdi, sonum ane biji kimmti vstuonum amara devnam mmdirnam vjn kryu. drek vstuonum gnine vjn kravam avyum htum ane te smye sona ane camdinum kul vjn nomdhi levayum htum. tyarpchi jeo desvtethi pacha phrya hta, temne akha israel trphti yhovane bar bldo arpn krya, 96 ghetam, 77 ghetamo dhnarpn trike, ane papartharpn trike bar bkra dhravyam; teoe a bdhum j yhovane dhnarpn rupe cdhavyum. rajano hukm phat ndini pchin trphna srv rajyomam tena sdrarone temj prsaskone jnavvamam avyo ane te netaoe lokone ane devna mmdirna kammam ghno j shkar apyo.

9

prmtu a bdhum purum thya pchi ketlak agevano mari pase avya ne khyum, “israelna loko, yajko ane levioe potani jatne desmam rheta videsi lokothi judi padi nthi. teoe knanio, hittio, prijijhio, ybusio, ammono, moabio, misrvasio ane amoriona ghrnapatr rit rivajo ane magor apnavya che. temne a lokoni strione potani ane potana putroni ptnei trike svikari che; am pvitr lokoni prdesna loko sathe bhelsel thi gi che. a pap krvavalamam agevano ane amldaro j phela che.” mem jyare a sambhlyum tyare mem maram vstr phadyam, mara mathana ttha dadhina val khemci kadhiam ane hum atisy stbdh thi besi gyo. a smye bmdivasvalaona papne lidhe israelna devna vcnothi jeo dhujta hta. te srv mari pase bhega thya; samjna arpn sudhi hum stbdh thine besi rhyo. samjna arpnno smy thtam hum sokmgn thine betho hto tyamthi uthyo ane maram phatela jhbhbha ane uprnam sathe j ghumtkiye pdi, mara dev yhovna trph hat lmbavi hum bolyo, “he mara dev mari namosino par nthi. tari same jotam pn mne srm ave che. amaram papono dhglo amaram mathathi pn umco thi gyo che ane amara apradh theth umca akasne ade che. amara pitrona smyathi ame ghna apradh krya che; ame amara raja ttha amara yajkoe amara papone karne amari jatne any desona rajaoe hvale kri didhi che ane ame trvarne, bmdivasne, lumtphatne ane beabrune vs thya chie ane amne apmanit krvavam avya che. aje ame e j behal dsamam chiee. prmtu tumka smy mate

tme, amara deve amara pr krpa krine amaramamthi ketlamkne ugari lidha che ane a pvitr bhumimam amne asrysthan apyum che. tme amari amkhomam tej apyum che ane amari gulam dsamam tme amaramam nva pran purya che: karn, ame to gulam chie; tem chtam amari gulam dsamam pn tme amne bhuli nthi gya, ane tme iranra rajana hrdymam amara mate dya jgadi che ane temne amne jivtdan to apyum j che, upramt amara devna mmdirno jinorddhar kri phri bamdhvani prvangi api che, ane yhudamam ane yrusalemmam amne dival api che. hve, he amara dev, ame tmne sum khie? karnke ame phrithi tmari ajnao pali nthi ane tmarathi dur bhtki gya chie. deve, temna sevko prbodhko marphit amne cetvya hta ke, je bhumi amne varsama mlvani che te tyamna rhevasiona bhymkr ritrivajne lidhe tdrn asuddh thiyeli che ane ek chedathi bija cheda sudhi temam vyapeli asudhione lidhe st thiyeli che. mate tmari putrone temna putro sathe prvasno nhi. teoe amne khyum htum, ane tmara putrone temni putrio sathe prnavso nhi; ane e lokoni sukh smrdhdi mate ksum krso nhi. to j tme blvan bnsio, e bhumini uttm upjne mani skso, ane tmara smysjone e sdakal mate varsamam apta jso. amaram dust kmorne lidhe ttha amara mota apradhnne lidhe amara pr je ki vityum che, te srv ne mate, he yhovana amara dev, jetli thvi joie te krtam tme amne thodi siksa kri che; vli amaramamthi tme atlane bcavi pn lidha che. chtam ame tmara hukmono anadr krine phri a dhikkarpatr krtyo krnar lokoni sathe amtrvivah krisum? to pchi sum tum amara pr kopayman thine amaro evo vinas nhi krse ke ki pn athva koi pn n bce? he israelna dev yhovana, tum nyayi che tethi j ame aje chie etla ugrva pamy chie. ame apradhio tmari smks ubha chie, juo. amara apradhnne karne amne tmari smks avvano koi adhikar nthi.”

10

ejhra devnam mmdir agl pge pdine rdto rdto prarthna krto hto ane apradhnni kbulat krto hto, te drmyan israeli srio, puruso ane balkonum ek motum tolum teni ajubaju bhegum thi gyum ane haiyaphat rudn krva lagyum. tyare elamna ek vmsj yhielna putr skhanyae ejhrane khyum, “apne a desni vidhmri strione prnine devno avisvas kryo che. tem chtam israelio mate hji asa che. hve apne apna dev smks krar krie ke, apne a strione temna putro sathe hamki kadhium. ame a prmane tmari ane devthi drine calnara bijaoni slah prmane krisum. devna niy-num paln thvum j joie. utho, a kam tmarum che. ame tmne teko apisum. himmt rakho ane kam par utaro.” tyare ejhrae uthine mukhy yajkone, levione ttha srv israelioe sm khvdvya ke amo e vcn prmane j krisum. tethi teoe sm khadha. tyarbad ejhrae mmdir sameni teni jgya chodi ane elyasibna putr yohanani ordiam prvesyo. ane desvtethi pacha phrela israelioe didhela chehthi sokmamne sokmam annj lidha vgr tene tyam j rat gali. teoe dhmdhero pitavine akha yhudamam ttha yrusalemmam ttha jeo bdham bmdhk bnayava htam te bdhamne yrusalemmam bhega thva mate khevdayyum. ane trn divsam je koi avi nhi phoce teni bdhi malmilkt jpt krvavam avse ane temne bmdhkona smuhmamthi dur krva-

mam avse a agevano ane vdilono nirny hto." athi trn divsni amdr yhudana ane binyaminna prdesna bdha loko yrusalemmam bhega thya ane nvma mhinana vismam divse teo bdha devna mmdirnam pramgn-mam betha a vatna bhyna lidhe teo bdham gmbhir ane musldhar vrsadmam thrthr ujtam htam. pchi yajk ejhrae ubha thine khyum, "tme vidhmir stri-one prnine yhovane cheh didho che, ane israelna apradhmam vdharo kryu che. mate hve tmara pitrona dev yhova agl paponi kbulat kro ane teni icchane anusrine tmari njik vsta any desona lokothi ane tmari vidhmir ptniothi alg thi jao." tyare akhi sbha mote sade boli uthi, "jrur, tme kho te prmane amare krvum j joie. pn tme loko ghna cho, ne a vkhte ghno vrsad pde che, tethi apne bhar ubha rhi skta nthi, vli a kam ek be divsnum pn nthi; a babtmm am to motum pap kryum che. apna agevano akha smajnum prtinidhiv kre, ane drek shermam tmaramamna jeo vidhmir strione prnya che teo vdilo ane nyayadhiso sathe thravel smye hajr thay, jyam sudhi apna prthi a karne bhbhuki uthelo devno kop utri n jay." kevl asahelno putr yonathan ttha tikvahno putr yajhaya e vatna virodhi thya; ane temne levio msullam ttha sabbathaye teko apyo. bakina lokoe eno svikar kryu. tethi bmdhkoe pn te prmane kryu. yajk ejhrae te te kutumbna prtinidhi trike ketlamk kutumbna vdaone psmd krya ane temnam namni yadi bnavi. dsma mhinana phela divse temne a babtmi tpas sru kri ane phela mhinana phela divs sudhimam temne vidhmir stri-one prnelam bdha mansoni tpas puri kri. yajkona kutumbomam nicena manso vidhmir strione prnela malum pdya hta, teo a mujb che: yesuana vmsjomamna, yosadakno putr ttha tena bhaio maaseya, aliejher, yarib ttha gdalya. e bdhae potani ptnione hamki kadhvanum vcn apyum ane dreke potana papna papartharpn trike ek ghetu dhravyo; immerna vmsjomamthi hnani ane jhbdiya; harimna vmsjomamthi maaseya, eliya, smaya, yhiel, ane ujhjiya, pashurna vmsjomamthi elyoenay, maaseya, ismael, nthanel, yojhabad ane elisah. leviomamthi yojhabad, simi, kelaya (kelita pn khevay che), pthahya yhuda ane aliejher. gaykomamthi elyasib, dvarpalomamthi salum, telem ane uri. any israeliomam: parosna vmsjomamna; ramyah, yijhijhya, malkiya, miyamin, elajhar, malkiya ttha bnaya. mattanya, jhrkhaya, yhiel, abdi, yremoth ttha eliya te bdham elamna vmsjomamthi. jhattuna vmsjomamna: elyoenay, elyasib, mattanya, yremoth, jhabad ttha ajhijha. bebayna vmsjomamna; yhohanan, hnanya, jhabbay ttha athlay. banina vmsjomamna: msullam, mallukh, adaya, yasub, seal ttha yremoth. pahathmoabna vmsjomamna; adna, klal, bnaya, maaseya, mattanya, bsalel, binnui ttha mnassa. harimna vmsjomamna: aliejher, yisiya, malkiya, smaya, simyon, binyamin, mallukh ttha smaya. hasumna vmsjomamna; mattnay, mattattah, jhabad, aliphelet, yremai, mnassa ttha simi, bigvayna vmsjomamna; maaday, amram, uel; bnaya, bedya, kluhu; vanya, mremoth, elyasib; mattanya, mattnay, yaasu; binnuina vmsjomamthi bani, simi, nathan, selemya, adaya, makhnadbay, sasay, saray, ajharel, selemya, semarya, sallum, amarya ane yuseph; nbona vmsjomamna; yeiel, mattithya, jhabad, jhbina, yido, yoel ttha bnaya. e srv prdesi strione prnya hta; teomamna

ketlakne te striothi chokram thyam hta.

yhudathi mara ek sgavhala hnani yhudiyana bija ketlak manso sathe avyo; ane bmdivasmamthi bcelao-mamna je yhudio hta, teo ttha yrusalem vise mem temne puchyum. teoe mne khyum ke, “jeo bci gya hta ane je pramtam rne che teo khub muskelimam che. yrusalemni ajubajuni divalmam bhmgan pdi gya che, ane drvaja bali nakhvamam avya che.” jyare e smacar mem sambhly tyare hum nice besine rdva lagyo. ketlak divso sudhi mem sok palyo. ane upvas krine akasna dev smks mem prarthna kri. mem khyum: “he yhova akasna dev, mhan ane bhyavh dev! je potana krarne pale che! te potana krarne je tene cahe che ane je teni ajanum paln kre che teni sathe vphadari purvk pale che. “krpya tmara sevkni arj dhyanthi sambhlo ane tmari amkho ughadi rakho. ane mari prarthna sambhlo; “israelio tmara sevko mate ratdivs hum tmari smks tmne prarthna krum chum. ame israelna lokoe tmari viruddh je pap acrya che, teni hum kbulat krum chum. ame tmari viruddh sace j pap krya che, ame bdhame tmara sevk musa marphthe tme je ajnao, niymo ttha kanuno amne apyma hta teno anadr krine ame pap kryu che. “tme musane jnavyum htum te yad kro, “jo tme bevpha nivdso to hum tmne biji prjaomam vervikher kri nakhis. prmtu jo tme mari pase pacha avso ane mari ajnaonum paln krso ane teno aml krso, to tmara vmsjo prthvina cheda sudhi vervikher thi gya hse to pn hum temne mara nam mate mem je sthan psmd kryu che tyam pacha lavis.” “teo tmara sevko ane prja che, jeone tme tmara mhan sarmthy vde ane tmaram bahubhthi bcavyam che. he yhova, tara sevkni prarthna dhyan-purvk sambhl, ane tara te sevkoni prarthna sambhl jeo tmara adr krvamam anmd mane che aje tme tmara sevkne sphlta apo. ane jyare hum raja pase jine temni mdd magum tyare raja mara trph dyabhav drsave, e arsama hum rajano patrvaikh hto.”

visma vrsna cotha nisan mhinamam raja artahastana rajymam, jyare raja bhojn krto hto tyare draksars line mem tene apyo. a agau hum udas chere raja smks gyo n hto. tethi, rajae mne sval krya, “tum avo udas sa mate dekhay che? tum mamdo to lagto nthi, etle jrur tara mmam koi bhare khed hovo joie.” a sambhli hum bhu gbhray gyo. chtam mem rajane jvab apyo, “raja, cirmjiv rho; hum kem udas na houm? karnke je ngrmam mara pitrone dphnavvam avyam che te khmdr thi gym che, ane ngrna drvaja agnithi bline bhmsh thi gym che.” rajae mne puchyum, “tum mari pasethi sum icche che?” tyare mem akasna devne prarthna kri. ane mem rajane jvab apyo, “jo tme prsn ho ane tmne thik lage to mne yhuda jvani rja apo. karnke hum te sherne phrithi bamdhi skum jyam mara purvjone dphnavya hta.” rajani sathe rani pn hajr hti, rajae mne khyum, “tyam tare ketlo smy lase? ane tum kyare pachy avse? am mne jva mate rja mli gi! mem temni sathe maro jvano smy nkki kryo! tyarbad mem rajane khyum, “jo a vat rajane prsn kre to mne phramt ndini pscime avela prdesna subao pr ptro apjo, jethi teo mne potana prdesmamthi

psar thine yhudamam jva de. ttha bijo ek ptr rajana vnrksj asaph pr pn apso jethi te mmdirni njikna killano drvajo phri bamdhva mate, ngrni dival mate, ane mara ghr mate, imarti lakdum ape.” mara pr mara devni krpa hovathi rajae mari arj many kri. pchi hum yuphretis ndini pscim trphna pramtomam avyo ane tyamna prsakone mem rajana ptro apya. rajae mari sathe sainyna adhikario ttha ghodesvaro moklya hta. prmtu jyare horeenna sanballat ane ammoni amlard tobiyae ana vise janyum ke koi israelionum bhlum krva avyum che tyare teo khub naraj thya. tyarbad hum yrusalem phomcyo, ane tyam trn divs rhyo. jyare ratre hum uthyo to thoda manso line bhar niklyo; yhovae yrusalem vise mara hrzymam je vojna muki hti tena vise mem koine ksumy jnavyum nhotum, hum je janvr pr svar hto phkt te ek j janvr mari sathe htum. ratre hum khinno drvajo psar krine ajgrkumd thine chek kcrana drvaja sudhi gyo; tem jam rstamam mem yrusalemni divalmam pdela bhmgan ane tena bli gyela drvajanam nirksn kryum. pchi tyamthi agl caline karmjana drvajamamthi psar thine rajana tlv trph gyo. pn hum je janvr pr svar hto tene psar thva mate puri jgya n hti. tethi hum amdhkarmam divalum nirksn krto khin sudhi gyo. pchi hum pachy vlyo ane khinna drvajamamthi prvesne pachy phryo. adhikarione hum kym gyo hto athva hum sum krto hto te vise ksi j khbr pdi nhi, karnke mem mari vojna smbmdhi koine kimj jnavyum n htum, yhudione, yajkone, umravone adhikarione suddham nhi. are, jeo a kary krana hta teomamthi pn koiney nhi. pchi mem teone khyum, “apne kevi durdsamam chie te tme juo cho, yrusalem khmdr bnine pdelum che, tena drvaja agnithi bhmsh thyla che; calo, apne yrusalemne phrti divalo bamdhi, jethi apne vdhare dhikkarpatr n thie.” me emne khyum ke mara devnam hathe mne asirvad apya ane rajae mne je khyum htum te pn mem temne khi sambhlyum. tethi teo boli uthya, “calo bamdhvanum sru kri die.” em khine teoe utsahpurvk kam krvanum sru kryu. prmtu horonna sanballate, ammoni adhikari tobiyae ttha arbi geseme a sambhline amari hamsi kri, ane amaro tirskar krine khyum, “a sum che je tme kri rhyam cho? sum tme rajani same bmd krva iccho cho?” tyare mem teone jvab apyo ke, “akasna dev amne sphlta apse. ame tena sevko chie ane ame bamdhkam sru krvana chie. prmtu tmare ahim yrusalemmam tmara koim bhag nthi, koi davo nthi, ke nthi koi adhiakar!”

mukhy yajk elyasibe ghetam drvajanam nvesrthi bamdhkam calum kryu, pchi tene teni prtistha kri ane pchi tenam barnam cdhavyam; teoe chek hammeahna gumbj sudhi ane tyamthi chek hnanelna gumbj sudhi divalne pvitr bnavi. yajko pase yrikhona manso kam krta hta. ane imrino putr jhakkure temni njik dival phri bamdhi. hssenaahna vmsjoe machli drvajo bamdhyo; temne teni pase barsakh ubhi kri ane barnam, agla ane bhumgl cdhavi didham. e pchina bhagni mramt hakkosna putr uriyana putr mremotho kri. teni pase msejhabelno putr berekhyano putr msullam mramt krto hto. teni

pase baanano putr sadok mramt krto hto. temni pchi tkoana manso smarkam krta hta. prmtu temna agevanoe temna dhnina kammam mdd kri nhi. paseahna putr yoyada ttha bsodyano putr msullam juna drvajani mramt krta hta; teoe tena patda gothvya, tena kmado cdhavyam, ane mijagram jdine drvajana sliya besadya. teni pchina bhagnum smarkam gibiyoni mlatae ane meronothi yadone kryu, teo gibyon ane mispahna hta. je sthlo phramt ndini pscim bajuna prsaskni tabedari-mta hta. e pchina bhagmam harhyano putr ujhihyel smarkam krto hto, te soni hto. sugmdhi drvyo bnav-nar hnanyae yrusalemmum smarkam chek pholi dival sudhi kryu. pchina bhagnum smarkam hurna putr rphayae kryu, je addha upramt yrusalemm prsask hto. teni pase hrupaphno putr ydaya potana ghrni same mramt krto hto. ane teni pase hasabnyano putr hattus mramt krto hto. harimno putr malkiya, ttha pahathmoabno putr hassub bija ek bhagni ttha bhththiona burjni mramt krta hta. hallohesno putr sallum, je yrusalemma bija addha bhagnum prsask hto, te teni putrio sathe teni pchina bhagnum smarkam krto hto. hanun ane jhanoahna mansoe khinna dr-vajanum smarkam kryu hta. teoe te bamdhine tena kmad cdhavyam ane temne mijagram jdyam ttha drvajana sliya besadya. te pchi teoe kcr drvaja sudhi 1,000 hath jetli divalnum smarkam kryu hta. kcrana drvajanam smarkam rekhabna putr malkiyae kryum hta. te bethhakkerem pramtno prsask hto. tene tene kmado cdhavyam, tene mijagram jdyam ane drvajana sliya besadya. kolhojhehno putr sallun mis-pah pramtno prsask hto. tene karmjana drvajanam smarkam kri phri bnayvo ane tene uprthi dhamki didho ane tenam barna, agla ane drvajana sliya cd-havyam. vli tene rajana bgicane adine avela salahna tlavni dival, daudna sherthi nice avta pgthiyam sudhi bamdhi. tena pchi nhemya, je ajhbukno putr hto ane beth-surna addha pramtno prsask hto, tene daudni kbroni same vali jgyathi line khodine bnavela tlav sudhi ane survirona ghr sudhina bhagnum smarkam kravvum. tena pchi banina putr rhumini agevani hethl tena pchina bhagni mramt levio krta hta, teni pase hsabya, je kilahna addha jillana prsask hto te potana bhagni mramt krto hto. tena pchinum smarkam bavvay je henadadno putr hto ane kilah jillana ad-dha bhagno prsask hto, teni agevani nice tena sb-mdhioe a kam kryu. tena pchi yesuano putr ejhere any bhagnum smarkam kryu. ejher mispahna addha bhagno prsask hto, a bhag samena rstathi line te jgyae jto hto jyam khuna pr ssro mukvamam avta hta. jhakkayno putr barukhe ena pchina bhagnum mramt kryu je drvajana, khunathi line mukhy yajk elyasibna ghrna barnam sudhi jto hto. tena pchina elyasibna ghrna bija cheda sudhina bhagni mramt hakkosna putr uriyana putr mremothe kri. pchina bhagni as-pas rheta yajkoe mramt kri. tena pchi binyamin ttha hassube any bhagni mramt kri je temna ghrni potana ghrnam agla bhagni mramt kri. ajharya je maaseyano putr je ananyano putr hto, potana ghr pase tene bajuna bhagni mramt kri. henadadno putr binnui ajharyana ghrthi te khunana vlamkthi mam-dine, divalna bhagni mramt kri. ujhayno putr palal kotna khamca same, ttha je burj rajana upla mhel

pase cokidarona amgnamam hto, teni same mramt krto hto. tena pchi parosna putr pdaya mramt krto hto. ane mmdirna sevk je ophelmam rheta hta, teoe purvni bajum panina drvajathi te bhar pdta burj sud-hina khunanum smarkam kryu. tena pchi tkoi bhar pdta mota burj samethi te chek ophelni di-val sudhi any ek bhagni mramt kri. ghoda drvaja uprni mramt yajkoe kri; drek jn potpotana ghrni mramt krto hto. temna pchi immerno putr sadoke potana ghrni samena bhagni mramt kri. tena pchi skhanyano putr smayae mramt kri hti. tena pchi se-lemnyano putr hnanya ane salaphno chththo putr ha-nune bija ek bhagni mramt kri. tena pchi berekhyano putr mssulame tena ghrni same vala bhagni mramt kri. malkiya namna sonie mmdirna sevk ane vepar-iona ghro sudhinum, ane niriksn drvajani same di-valna khuna uprni ordinum smarkam kryu. divalna khunani bajuni ordi ttha ghetam drvajana vccena bhag-num smarkam sonio ttha vepario krta hta.

4

ame yrusalemmi divalnum bamdhkam phrithi kri rhya tha tevi khbr sanballatne pdi tyare te asvsthi thi bhu rose bhrayo, ane tene yhudioni hamsi udavi. te potana mitr ane smrunni sainani same bolyo, “a nirbl yhudio sum kri rhyam che? sum teo ane phrithi nvum bnavse? sum teo yjn cdhavse? sum teo a kam ek divsmam purum kri nakhse? sum teo dhal dhep-hamna dhglamamthi phrithi pththr bnavse je bline rakh thi gya che?” ammoni tobिया je teni bajumam ubho hto, tene khyum, “teo bamdhi rhyam che te dival pr ek siyalvum cdhe toy te tuti pds!” tyare mem mari prarthnamam khyum, “juo he amara dev, amari mskri kravamam ave che; teona uphasne temna j mathe mar ane teo potani jate, teone videsmam bmdivasmam li jvamam ave. teonam pap na sm-tado. teona pap bhumsi nakhso nhi, karnke teoe bamdhnaraonum temna modha pr j apman kryum che.” tethi ame to dival bamdhta j rhyam ane lokono utsah etlo bdho hto ke, smgr dival teni nirdharit um-caithi addhi to jotjotamam bmdhai gi. prmtu jyare sanballat ane tobियane, arbo, ammonio ane asodione jan thi ke, yrusalemmam divalni mramtnum kam agl vdhi rhyum che ane divalvam pdela gabdam purava mamdya che, tyare teo khub gusse thi gya. teo bdham bhega tha ane yrusalem viruddh ldva mate ane emne nishpl bnavva mate kavtrum kryu. pn ame amara devne prarthna kri ane temni same coki krva ratdi-vsno phero gothvi didho. yhudana lokoe khyum ke, “mjuron skit ghti jay che, ane tyam etli bdhi gmdki che ke a dival ame phri bamdhi skta nhti. amara struo khyum, ‘apne temna pr tuti pdisum ane temne khbr pde ane jue te phelam temne mari nakhisum. apne kam pn atkavi disum.” teoni pdosmam je yhu-dio rhethma hta, teoe amari pase varmvar avine khyum ke, “teo jyam rhe che tyathi avi rhyam che apni viruddh bhega thi rhyam che.” tethi mem di-valni pachl khulli jgyaomam sauthi nicena bhagmam besadyan ane lokone teonam vmso prmane, tvraro, bhalao ttha dhnusban vde temne ssrsj krya. jyare mem joymu ke sum thi rhyum che, tyare mem ubha thine umravo, adhikario, ane bija lokone udresine

khyum, “tmare te lokothi drvum nhi; apna yhova keva mhan ane bhyavh che te yad krine tmara desbmd-huo ane putro, putrio mate, ttha ptnio ane tmara ghr mate ldjo.” jyare amara virodhione khbr pdi ke amne teona kavtrani jan thi gi che ane yhovae teoni yojna nispahl bnavi che. pchi ame srval dival smarva gya. te divsthi mara mansona addha manso bamdhkam krta ane bakina bhala dhal. tirkamtham ane bkht dharn krine coki krta ubha rheta. ane yhudana bdham lokone agevano temni jode rhine pithbl purum padtam. jeo dival bamdhta ttha teo, ane vjn upadta hta teo bdham ek haththi kam krtam, ne bija hathmam sstr rakhtam; bamdhkam krnarao pn kmre trvar ltkaveli rakhi kam krta hta, mari bajumam rnsimgdum phumknar hto. mem umravo, adhkario, ane bakina lokone udresine khyum, “kam motum che ane khub phelayelum che, apne divalni phrte ghnam dur sudhi pthrayela chie. tme jyam pn ho jyare rnsimgdano avaj sambhlo tyare ekisathe bdha loko dodine mari pase bhega thi jjo, apna dev apna mate yuddh ldse,” a prmane ame nirmannum kam krta; ane amarammamna addha svarthi rate tara niklta sudhi addha hathmam bhala line coki krta. mem teone te smye em khyum ke, “drek purus ane teno mddgar yrusalemmam j rhe, jethi teo ratre amarmu rksn kre ane divse kam kre.” am, hum mara sgamvhamla, mara sevko mari pacht calta amgrksko koi kdi kpda utarta nhi, ane jyare ame pani melvva jtam tyare ame drek jn amara sstro pkdi rakhtam.

5

te vkhte yhudio viruddh lokoe ttha teoni strioe jbro moto pokar kryo. emamna ketlak kheva lagyam ke, “amara putro ttha amari putrio shit ame ghnman manso chie; amne anaj apo ke jethi ame tene khaine jivtam rhie.” to bija ketlamk kheva lagyam ke, “ame a dukalmam anaj khridva mate amaram khetro, draksavadio ttha ghro giro muki rhyam chie.” to vli bija ketlak em kheva lagya ke, “rajane mhesul bhrva mate ame amaram khetro ttha draksavadio same krj lidhum che. ane joke ame ane amara sgamvhamla srkhamj rktmamsna bnela chie ane amaram balko temna jevam j che, tem chtam amare amaram putr-putriene gulam trike vecva pde che. ane amari ketlik putrio pr blatkar pn thyo che. ame tdrn nirupay chie; karnke bija loko amaram khetro ttha draksavadi-ona malik bni betham che.” teoni a phriyad sambh-line hum bhu krodhit thyo, tyare mem mnmam vicar kryo ane umravo ttha amlaro same arop mukine khyum ke, “tme bdha potana sgamvhamla pasethi bhu akrum vyaj lo cho.” mem tenum nivarn krvam te bdhamni sbha bolavi, “ane temne khyum ke, prdesione gulam trike vecai gyela yhudione ame bne tyam sudhi chodavta avya chie; ane hve tme j tmara potana j bhaione gulam trike veci rhyam cho, jemne amare j chodavta pdse ne?” teo munga thi gya ane kmi boli n skya. vli mem khyum ke, “tme a bdhum khotum kri rhyo cho! sum tmare devthi drine calvum nthi jethi apna struo videsio apni hamsi n udave. te upramt hum, mara sgavhalam ttha mara sevko, teone paisane anaj dhirta avya chie. to hve tme vyaj levantum bmdh kro. ane hve mherbani krine atyare j tem-

nam khetro, draksni vadio, jaitunna bgica ane temnam ghrbar pacham api do, ane temni pase tmaram je kim lenum hoy, pchi e nanam hoy, anaj hoy, draksars hoy ke tel hoy te bdhum mamdi valo.” pchi temne khyum ke, “ame bdhum pachum sompi disum ane hve ame biji koi vstuni mamg nhi krie. ame tmara khyo prmane krisum.” tethi mem yajkone bolavine teoni pase sm levdavyam, teo potanum vcn palse. tyarbad mem mara kpda pr pdeli ghidio khmkherta khyum, “je mans potanum vcn n pale tene pasethi dev tenum ghr ane milkt a rite khmkheri lo; ene khmkherine khali kri nakho.” tethi tyam bhega thyela bdha loko boli uthya, “amin!” pchi teoe yhovani stuti kri. ane teo bdha apela vcn prmane rvtya. tdupramt je smythi yhudana desmam mari prsask trike nimumk thi tyarthi, etle artahsasta rajana visma vrsthi te btrisma vrs sudhi, bar vrsna prsaskna hoddammam mem ttha mara bhaioe prsaskne je khavanum apatum htum te khadhum nthi. mari phelanam prsasko lokone bharrup thi pdya hta; teo loko pasethi khorak ane draksars temj 40 sekelcamdi leta hta. te upramt temna nokr loko pr tras gujarta te to judum. pn mem devthi drine temni sathe evo vrtav kryo nhotom. vli, hum e killana bamdhkammam mmdi rhyo, ne ame kim pn jmin khridi nhi; ane mara srval cakra pn te kam krva bhegam thyam htam. mari sathe 150 thi vdhare amlaro ane bija yhudio mara tebl pr jmta hta. ajubajuni prjaomamthi je loko avta te to juda. drroj ek bld, ch uttm ghetam ane murdhmam rmdhata hta. ane drds divse pipda bhrine draksars puro padvamam avto hto. to pn mem prsask trikenum khadham khoraki bhththum magyum nhi, karnke a loko pr bhare bojo hto. he mara dev, mem a loko mate je je kryu che te bdhum yad kri marum bhlum krje.

6

jyare sanballat, tobiya, arbi gesem ane amara bija dushmanone khbr mli ke mem divalo phri bamdhi che, ane temam ek pn bakorum rhyum nthi, bhle a sacum hoy pn joke te vkhte hji mem drvajane barnam cdhavyam nhotam. tyare sanballat ane geseme mne smdeso moklyo ke, “calo apne onona medanmam ek dival vgrna ngrmam sathe mlie,” prmtu teo mne nuk-san phocadva mamgtam hta. tethi mem teoni pase smdesavahk mokline a jvab apyo ke, “hum ek motum cntr kam krvamam rokayelo chum. mare marathi avi skay tem nthi. hum jo tmne mlva avum to kam atki pde. hum evum sum kam krum?” teoe mne e j smdeso car vkht moklyo ane drek vkhte mem temne e j prtyutr apyo. etle pamcmi vkhte sanballate potana sevkn hathmam ek khullo ptr apine mari pase moklyo; te a prmane hto, “prjaomam evi apvha cale che, ne gesem pn khe che ke, tum ane yhudio blvo krvanum vicaro cho, ane te karnthi j tem divalni mramt krva mamdi che.” em pn khevat che ke tum pote emno raja bnvani iccha rakhe che. ane yrusalem vise tne mahiti apva mate ane yhudamam raja che tem kheva mate tem prboddhk nimya che. raja a apvha vise sambhlse. tethi cal, apne sathe yojna ghdiye.” rajane a apvani jan thya vgr rhevani nthi. mate avo apne mline yojna bnave.” tyare mem tene khevdavyum ke, “tum jane che ke tum juthum bole che. e to tara mnni

matr klpna j che." karn ke teo amne dravva magta hta, em vicarine ke temna hath cntrkam atkavse na te purum nhi thay pn "he dev, mara hath mjbnt kro." e smye hum, dlayana putr smayane gher gyo, dlaya mhetabelno putr hto. te potana j ghrmam purayo hto. tene khyum, "apne devnam ghrmam, mmdirni mdhy-man mlie ane apne mmdirna barnam vasi di, karnke teo tne mari nakhva mate avnar che." tyare mem khyum, "sum mara jeva manse nasi jvum joie? mara jevo mans jiv bcavva mmdirmam bhray? hum nhi jaum." pchi mne khyal avyo ke deve tene moklyo n hto pn tobiyae ane sanballate ene mari viruddh bhvisy-vani krva mhentanum apine rokyo. mne gbhrava mate smayane bhave rakhyo hto, jethi hum pap krum. ane tene priname temne mara namne klmk lgadvani ane mari hamsi udavvani tk mle. he mara dev! tobiyane ne sanballatne teoe krela kary prmane tum yad rakhje. divalnum kam bavn divsomal alul mhinana pcismam divse purum thyum. jyare amari ajubajuna amara struo e sambhlyum tyare teo atisy udas thi gya ane temne a vat smjai ke a kam to amara devni mddthi j purum thyum che. tdupramt te smye yhudana um-ravoe tobiya pr ghna pto lkhya hta, temj tobiyae pn temne pto moklyam hta. yhudana ghna lokoe tene vphadar rhevana sm khadha hta, karnke te arahno putr skhanyano jmai hto; ane teno putr yhohanan berekhyana putr msullamni putri sathe prnyo hto. temne mne tena sukrtyo vise khyum htm. ane pchi teoe tene te srj khyum je mem temne khyum htm, ane mne dravva mate tobiyae anek dhmkio apta pto moklya hta.

7

hve dival bmdhai cuki hti ane tena drvajao jgya pr ubha krvamam avyam hta ane dvarpalo, gvaiyao ane levioni nimnumk krvamam avi. tyare yrusaleman vhivti jvabdari mem mara bhai hnanine ane killana senapti hnanyane sompi didhi; karn ke te ghno visvasu hto ttha bija krtam devthi vises drnaro hto. mem temne khyum, "divs cdhe tyam sudhi yrusalemma drvaja kholva nhi, ane jyare hji pheregiro coki krta hoy tyare tmare drvaja bmdh rakhi ane drvaja pr kmad vasi deva. yrusalemma vtni omamthi tmare pheregiro nimva. ketlak coksks jgyae cokio smbhale ane bakina potana ghr agl coki kre." sherno vistar khub moto hto; pn vsti ochi hti ane vdhare ghro bmdhayam nhotam. mara deve mne prerit kryo ke, umravone, adhikarione ane lokone sathe bolava ane temne bhega kri temni kutumb-var nomdh krvi. desvtehti jeo sauthi phela avyam hta teoni vmsavlini yadi mne mli, temam mne a lkhan jova mlyum ke, babilna raja nbukhadnessar dvara jeono desnikal krvamam avyo hto. jeone bmdvian bnavine li jvayam hta, te pramtina a loko che. teo yu-dana potpotana ngromam ane yrusalemmam pacha avya. etle jeo jhrubbabel, yesua, nhemya, ajharya, raamya, nahmani, moderkhay, bilsa, mspreth, big-vay, nhum ttha baanahni sathe avyo teo a bdham che:israelna lokona purusoni smkhyae: parosna vmsjo 2,172 sphatyana vmsjo 372 arahna vmsjo 652 pahath-

moabna vmsjo etle ke yesua ttha yoabna vmsjo, 2,818 elamna vmsjo 1,254 jhattuna vmsjo 845 jhakkayna vmsjo 760 binuina vmsjo 648 bebayna vmsjo 628 ajhgadna vmsjo 2,322 adonikamna vmsjo 667 big-vayna vmsjo 2,067 adinna vmsjo 655 aterna vmsjo etle hijhikya 98 hasumna vmsjo 328 besayna vmsjo 324 hariphna vmsjo 112 gibyonna vmsjo 95 beth-lehemna ttha ntophahna mnusyo 188 anathothna mnusyo 128 beth-ajhmavethna mnusyo 42 kiriyath-yarimna kphirahna ttha berothna mnusyo 743 ramana ttha gebana vmsjo 621 mikhmasna mnusyo 122 bethelna ttha ayna mnusyo 123 nbona bija ngrna mnusyo 52 elamna bija sherna vmsjo 1,254 harimna vmsjo 320 yrikhona vmsjo 345 lodna vmsjo, hadidna vmsjo ttha onona vmsjo 721 snaahna vmsjo 3,930 yajko: ydayana vmsjo, yesuana kutumbna 973 im-merna vmsjo 1052 pashurna vmsjo 1,247 harimna vmsjo 1,017 levio: yesuana ane kadmil ane, ho-daiyana vmsjomamna 74 gvaiyao: asaphna vmsjo 148 dvarpalo: sallumna vmsjo, ater, talmon, akkub, hita ane sobayna vmsjo 138 mmdirna sevko: siha, hsupha ane tabbaothna vmsjo: kerosna vmsjo, siana vmsjo, padonna vmsjo; lbanahna vmsjo, hgabana vmsjo, salmayna vmsjo; hananna vmsjo, giddelna vmsjo, gaharna vmsjo; rayana vmsjo, rsinna vmsjo, nkodana vmsjo; gajjhahma vmsjo, ujihhana vmsjo, paseahna vmsjo; besayna vmsjo, meuninna vmsjo, nphussinna vmsjo; babbukna vmsjo, hakupahna vmsjo, harhurna vmsjo; baslithna vmsjo, mhidana vmsjo, harsana vmsjo; kakorsna vmsjo, sisrana vmsjo, temahna vmsjo; nsiahna vmsjo ane htiphana vmsjo. sulemanna sevkona vmsjo: sotayna vmsjo, sopherethna vmsjo, pridana vmsjo, yaalana vmsjo; dakorinna vmsjo; gidrelna vmsjo; sphatyana vmsjo; hattilna vmsjo, pokhereth-hassbaimna vmsjo ane amonna vmsjo; mmdirna bdham sevkonni ttha sule-manna sevkona vmsjo srj mline 392 hta. ketlak loko telmelah, tel-harsa, krub, adron, ttha immermamthi avya, prmtu teo temna kutumbna pitrone ke temni vmsavline sabit kri skya nhota ke teo israelna che. teo dlayana vmsjo, tobiyana vmsjo ttha nkodana vmsjo 642 hta. yajkomamna: hbayana vmsjo, hakkosna vmsjo ane bajhirllayna vmsjo gilyadi bajhirllayni putri-omamthi ekni sathe prnyo hto, mate teona nam prthi tenum nam e pdyum. teo teona privarna purvjone sabit kri n skya tethi teone yajk trike kary krva devamam avyu nhi karn teo ayogy gnata hta. prsaske teone khyum ke jyam sudhi, "urim ane tummim dharn krnar ek yajk ubho thay nhi tyam sudhi teoe prm pvitr vstuomamthi khavum nhi." akha smuhni kul smkhyae 42,360 hti. jema sevk ane sevikaoni gntri kri nhoti jeo 7,337 htm ane 245 gayk ane gayikao hta. teo pase 736 ghoda ane 245 khccr htm. teo pase 435 umt ane 6,720 gdhedam htm. purvjona kutumbomamna mukhy agevanomamthi ketlake a kam mate bhet api hti. prsaske 81/2 kilosonum, pcas patro ane 530 yajkvstro bhmdarmam apyam hta. any pitronam kutumbona agevanomamthi ket-lake 170 kilosonum ttha 2,200 manehcamdi a kam mate bhmdarmam apyam. bakina lokoe je apyum te 170 kilo sonum, 2,000 manehrupum ttha 6 yajkvstr htm. hve yajko, levio, dvarpalo, gvaiyao, thodam loko, mmdirna sevko, ttha srj israelio temnam pot-

bdha loko pani drvajana samena medanmam bhega thya ane temne lhiya ejhrane, yhovae israelne je niymasastr phrmavuyu htum te pustk lava mate puchyum. ane tethi satmam mhinanam phela divse yajk ejhra, strio ane puruso temj smjnam thye-lam balkoni sbha smks niymasastr li avyo. jeo sambh-line smji skta htam. ane panina drvaja samena cok agl te ubho rhyo ane prodhthi te bpor sudhi tene stri, puruso ane teo je smji ske temni smks te niymonum vacn kryu. teo srv khub dhyanpurvk niymasastr sambhlta hta. a mate ubha krela lakdana mmc pr lhiyo ejhra ubho hto, teni jmni bajue mattithya, sema, anaya uriya, hilkuya, ane maaseya; ane teni dabi bajue pdaya misael, malkiya, hasum, hasbadanah, jkhkaryana, ane msullam ubha hta. ejhra bdha krtam umce ubhelo hto. tene srv lokona dekhtam te niymasastr ughadyum; tene ughadto jotam j teo bdha ubha thi gya. tyarbad ejhrae mhan dev yhovane dhnyvad apya. srv lokoe khyum, “amin amin” ane potana hath akas trph umca krya ane bhumi sudhi nme ncime potana mukh bhumi trph rakhine yhovanut bhjn kryum. yesua, bani, serebya, yamin, akkub, sabbtay, hodiya, maaseya, klita, ajharya, yojhabad, hanan ane playae em bdha levioe potpotni jgyae ubhela kulsmuhone niymasastrni smjn api. temne devna niymasastrmamthi vamcyu, ane je vamcyu teno arth spst krine smjavyo jethi loko smji ske. niymasastrnam vcno sambhlta sambhlta e loko rdtam htam tethi prsak nhemyae ejhra je yajk ane lhiyo hto ttha lokone siksn apnar levioe srv lokone khyu ke, “a divs tmara dev yhovane mate pvitr che, mate sok krtam hoy tevi rite vrtvum nhi prmtu bdham loko jemne niymasastrna vcno sambhlyam te bdham loko rdyam.” pchi tene temne khyu ke, “hve agl vdho, sarum svadist bhojl khao, pio ane jeoni sthiti n hoy temne saune mate mistan maktvamam avya, karn, ajno divs apna yhovano pvitr divs che. udas thso nhi, karn, yhovano anmd e j tmarum bl che.” “chana rho, karnke ajno divs pvitr che; mate udas n thao, em khine levioe srv lokone samt padyam.” athi bdham lokoe jine khadhumpidhum, bijaone temna hissa moklya ane teo ghnam j anmdmam hta. karn temne je sastrvcno vanci smbhllavvamam avyam htam te teo smjya hta. bije divse smgr prjana kutumbna agevano, yajko ane levioe sathe niymasastrna sbdno abhyas krva sasri ejhra smks bhega thya. pchi teone khbr pdi ke niymmam evum lkhelu che ke yhovae musa marphete evi ajna jnavi hti ke satma mhinanam utsv drmyan israelioe kamclau mamdvaomam rhevum joie; etle temne yrusalemmam ane bija bdham sheromam dhmdhero pitavine evum jaher krvum ke, “dumgro pr jao ane niymmam lkhyia prmane kamclau mamdva bnavva mate jaitunni, jngli jaitunni, memdini ane khjurini temj bija ghtadar vrksoni dalio li avo.” e sambh-line loko jine te prmane li avya, ne teomamna drek potana ghrna dhaba pr, potanam amgnamam, devna mmdirna amgnamam, panina drvajana cokmam ttha ephraimna drvajana cokmam kamclau mamd-vao bamdhva mate teno upyog kryu. jeo bmdivas-

mamthi pacha avya hta temne bdhae kamclau mamd-vao bamdhine temam vas kryu. nunna putr yhovsuna divsothi mamdine ajpyrt israelioe kdi avum kryu nhotum. sat divsona a prvna prtyek divse tenee devna niymasastrmamthi vamcn kryu ane teoe sat divs utsv rakhyo ane athma divse purnahuti sbha hti jevi rite niymmam jnavyum che tem.

e j mhinane covismam divse israeli loko sokkmtha pherine ane mathe dhul nakhine upvas krva bhega thya. te bdham jeona purvj israeli hta, teoe potane videsiothi juda krya ane teoe ubha thine potana ane potana purvjona pap kbul krya. ane teoe trn klak sudhi potana dev yhovana niymasastrnam pustk vacyum; bija trn klak sudhi teoe pap kbul krine temna yhovae devni upasna kri. pchi a loko leviona umca asn pr ubha rhine temna yhovae devne motethi vinmta kri. temna nam: yesua, bani, kadmiel, sbanya, binni, serebya, ttha knani hta. tyarbad levio, yesua, kadmiel, bani, hsabnya, serebya, hodiya, sbanya, ane pthahyae khyum, “ubha thao ane tmara yhovae devni stuti kro!” je anadi ane anmt che, dhny che tarum mhmavmtu nam je koipn dhnyvad ane prmsani prsimathi pr che. tum j ek matr yhovae che, tme akas ane sauthi umcu svrg, tara, prthvi ane je bdhi vstu temam che, ane smudr ane temam je bdhum che, tem bdhum bnayum. bdhamne jivta rakhayam che, ane akasna tarao pn tne nmn kre che! tum te j yhovae dev che ke, jene ibramne psmd kryu, tem j tene khaldiona urmamthi bhar kadhyo ane tem j tenum nam ibrahimpadyum. tenum amt:krn tari prtye visvasu janyu; tem teni sathe ek krar kryu ane tene knaniono, hittiono, amoriono, prjijhiono, ybusiono, ane girsagiono des tenam vmsjone apvanum tene vcni apyum. tum nyayi hovathi tem tarum vcni palyum che. tem misrmam amara pitronam du:kh joyam, ane rata smudr agl teono pokar sambhlyo; tem pharunne ane tena bdha sevkone ane teni bhumini bdhi emdhanio btavine ascryo rsjya. karn ke pn janto hto ke teo amara purvjo krta sari rite vrtta htam ane sara htam, tem tara namne prtisthit kryu je aj sudhi che. tem teoni same smudrne vibhajit kryu. jethi teo temamthi kori jmin prthi ji ske. tem teoni pchl pdelaone umda sagrmam phemki didha, ane jem ek pththrne visal smuhmam phekvamam ave. tum divse teone vadlna stmbh rupe dorto hto, ane ratre agnina stmbhrupe temno marg ujalto hto. tum sinai prvt pr pn utri avyo; tum akasmamthi teoni sathe bolyo; tem teone sty niymo sari vidhio ane hitkari ajnao api. tem tara pvitr sabbatho vise teone jnan apyum, ane tara sevk musa marphete teone mate tari ajnao vidhio ane niymo jnavyam. teo bhukhya hta tyare tem teone akasmamthi rotli api. teo trsya hta tyare tem khdkmamthi pani vhev-davyum. je vtn tem teone apva mate vcni apyum htum temam prves krva ttha tene jiti leva tene teone ajna api. prmtu teo ane amara purvjo abhimani ane hthila hta ane teo akkd thya ane teoe tari ajnaoni avgna kri. teo smks tem je cmtkaro krya hta, te bhuli jine temne tarum khyum krvani na padi. teo akkd thi gym ane temne misr ji phri gulami svikarvano vicar sud-dham kryu. pn tum to ksmasil, dyalu ane premal dev

che; tum jht krodh krto nthi. tari krnanano par nthi; tethi tem temno tyag n kryo. ha, teoe potana mate vachrdanum putlum bnavi ane khyum “a amaram dev che!” je tmne misrmamthi bhar kadhi lavya hta, am teoe ghni dev nimda kri. chtamy tem apar krna btavi teone vgdaman chodi n didham, divse vadlna stmbhe temne dorvanum ane ratre agnina stmbhe temna calvana margne ujalvanum calu rakhyum. vli bodh apva mate tem taro uttm atma temne apyo, ane tem temne sresth ahar pn khvdavanum bmdh kryu nhi; ane teoni trsa chipavva tem teone jl apyum. calis vrs sudhi tem rnmam temni smbhal lidhi, te smy drmyan teone ksani khot pdi nhoti; n temnam vstro ghsai gya ke na temna pg phuli gya. tem teone rajyo ttha prjao apyam. tethi teoe hesbonna raja sihon ttha basanna raja ogni bhumi li lidhi. vli tem teona vmsjoni akasna taraoni jem vrddhi kri, ane je des vise tem teona purvjone khyum htum ke, teo temam prves krine temni bhumi prapt krse, temam tum teone lavyo. jyare teoe e bhumimam prves krine eno kbjo lidho, tyare tem tyamna vtni knanione temni agl nmavi didha ane tyamna rajaone ane lokone temna hathmam je krvum hoy te krva sompi didha. pchi teoe killavalam ngro ttha rsal bhumivala prdes li lidham; teoe srv uttm vstuothi bhrpur ghro, tamkao, draksavadio, jaitvadio, ttha puskl phlnam vrkso teona kbjamam avyam; tethi teo dhray tyam sudhi khadhum, a srv smrd-dhiothi teo trpt thya, ane hrstpust thyam ane tari mhan krpthi anmd pamy. prmtu a bdhumy hova chtam teo tmne adhin rhya nhi. ane tari viruddh bmd pokaryu. teoe tmara niymasstrne nkarya. ane je prbodbkoe teone tara trph pacha phrva khyum teone teoe mari nakhya. vli teoe bijam anak bhymkry kryo krya. mate tem teone temna struonam hathmam sompi didha, jeoe temne tra apyo. teoe potana smkt smye tari agl pokar kryo, tyare tem svrgmamthi sambhlyum; ane mhan dyalu hovathi tem teone udharko apya ke, jemne teone dusmnona hathmamthi bcavya. prmtu teoe pchi aram kryo, ane phri teoe tari smmukh duskrtyo krya; te mate tem teone temna dusmnona hathmam sopi didha. jethi temna dusmno temna dhni bnyam, prmtu jyare phrithi te lokoe tne pokar kryo tyare tem akasmamthi sambhlyum ane tne teone ketliye var bcavya kemke tum dyalu che. ane tem temne tari smhitamum paln krva mate phri cetvni api. prmtu ghmmadi vrtukr krine teoe tara vidhionum paln n kryu; jena palnthi mnusyne jivn mle che eva tara niymona viruddh temne pap kryu, ne teona kbhha hthila hta, teoni grdn akkd hti ane temne tarum khyum manyum nhi. chtam pn tem ghnam vrso sudhi dhirj rakhi, tara atma dvara ane taram prbodbko dvara tem temne cetvya, pn temne kane n dhryu. tyare tem temne videsiona hathmam sompi didha. chtam pn tum mhan dyalu dev hovathi te lokono chek amt anyo nhi. ke teono tyag kryo nhi, karne tum krpalu ttha dya krnaro dev che. he amara dev, he mhan skitsali ane bhyavh dev; anmt premthi tum krarnum paln kre che. amara pr, amara rajao, amara agevano, amara yajko, amara prbodbko ane tmari a smgr prja pr assurna rajaona smythi ajprymt je yatnao thi che, te ochi che em n gnis. amara pr je kim vityum che, temam tum dev to nyayi j rhyo che. tem to taru nyaypnu sacvyum che, khotum to ame

kryu che. amara rajao, amara adhikario, amara yajko ane amara pitroo tari vidhione anusrya nhi ke tari cetvno ke hukmo prtye dhyan apyum nhi. jyare teo potanaj rajymam hta ane mhan udarta dhravtam hta, tyare tem teone visal phldrup jmin api, tyare teoe tari seva na kri ane teoe potani bhumdaithi pacha phrvano pn inkar kryo. prmtu amari trph juo, ame te jminmam gulam chie, je tme amara purvjone api hti, jethi teo ena phlo ane uttm upjno anmd mani ske. amaram papone karne je rajaone tem amara pr vijay apavyo che, teo a desmamthi puskl upj prapt kre che, teono amara srro ttha amaram dhordhamkhr pr adhikar che ane ame teoni iccha mujb teoni seva krie chie. ame motam smkrtmam avi pdyam chie! a bdhi babbone lidhe ame phrithi ek krar krie chie, ane teni nomdh krine tena pr amara adhikario, amara levio ane yajko potpotani mhor mare che.

10

mhor marel krar pr hkhyano putr prsask nhemya ane sidkiyana nam che; sraya, ajharya, ymirya; pashur, amarya, malkiya, hattus, sbanya, mallukh, harim mremoth obadya, daniyel, ginnthon, barukh, msullam, abiya, miyamin maajhya, bilgay, ane smaya; a bdha yajko che. ane levio: yesua, te ajhanyano putr, binnui, henadadna putromamno ek kadmiel, ane temna sgamvhamla, sbanya, hodiya, klita, playa, hanan, mikha, rhob, hsabya, jhakkur, serebya, sbanya, hodiya, bani ane bninu, lokona agevan: paros, pahath-moab, elam, jhattu, bani, bunny, ajghad, bebay, adoniya, bigvay, adin, ater, hijhiya, ajhjhur, hodiya, hasum, besay, hariph, anathoth, nebay, magpias, msullam, hejhiri, msejabel, sadok, yadua, platya, hanan, anaya, hosiya, hnanya, hassub, hallohes, pilha, sobek, rham, hsabnah, maaseya, ahiya, hanan, anan, mallukhharam ttha baanaah. bakina loko, yajko, levio, dvarpalo, gvaiyao, mmdirna sevko ane te drek jene bhumina lokothi potane juda padyam hta, temni ptnio, temna putro, ane putrio sathe ane jemnamam jnan ane smjn che. teoe potana sgamvhamla ane umravo sathe mline, devna niym prmane calvana sm khadha, je devna sevk musae apya hta ke, ame yhova amara devni ajna ane niymonum ades anusar paln krisum ane temna hukmone manisum. “ame amari putrio biji bhumina lokone apisum nhi, tem temni putrio amara putro mate lisum nhi. “vli jo bhumina loko kmi vecva mate athva anaj lavse, to ame te sabathna divse ke bija koi pvitr divse khridisum nhi. prtyek satme vser ame bhumine khedsom nhi ane amarum bdhum lenum maph krisum. “ame amara potana devna mmdirni purti kalji rakhva mate prtivrs 1/3 sekelapvno niym kryo. pvitr rotli, nityna khadyarpno mate, nityna dhnaprno mate, sabbath ane cmdrdrsn mate, te utso mate je yjvva mate amne niym-sasrmam jnavayum che, ane pvitr arpno mate paisani jur che, a israel mate prayscit krva paparthapno ane devna mmdirnam srv kamo krva mate jruri che. “tyarbad niymasstrmam lkhy prmane, amara dev yhovani vedi pr balva mate, amara pitronam privaro prmane prtivrs travela coks smye amara devna mmdirmam lakdamona arpno lavva mate, ame, yajko, levio ttha loko vcce ciththio nakhi. “ame

prtivr, amari bhumino prthm pak ane drek vrksna prthm phlo yhovana mmdirmam lavva mate niym pn bnavie chie. “vli, niymasstrmam lkhya prmane, amaram putromamna prthmjnit, ane psuo ane dhordhamkhrnam ttha ghetambkrnam prthmjnitne amara yhovana mmdirmam, amara devna mmdirmam yajko pase lavisum. “ame amara yajkone ttha devnam mmdirni ordimam amara bamd-hela lotno phelo bhag, ane drek vrksna phlo, draksars ane telnum arpn lavisum. vli amari bhumini pedasamathi prtyek vstuno dsmo bhag ame levio mate lavisum. karn ke amara srv desna ngromamthi dsams ektr krvani jvabdari levioni che. amara bdham khetivadivalam gamomamthi upjno dsmo bhag ughravva avnar levione amari jimini upjno dsmo bhag apisum. dsmo bhag ughravti vkhte harunna vm-sna ek yajk levioni sathe rheshe, ane levioe ughravela dsma bhag dsmo bhag devna mmdirmam bhmdar-mam li ise ane ek ordamam mukse. tethi israelio ane levioe pote ughravelam bdham anajna arpno, draksars, tel vgere bhmdarna ordaomam lavvam, jyam mmdirni sevani samgri rakhvamam ave che, ane jyam te vkhte seva krta yajko, dvarpalo ttha gayko rhe che.”am ame sau amara devnam mmdirni avgnna nhi krie.”

11

lokona tmam agevano yrusalemmam vsya ane bakina lokomamthi ds mansmamthi ek mans mate pvitr ngri yrusalemmam vse te mate ciththio nakhvamam avi. jyare bakina nv any ngromam jine vsya. yrusalemmam rheva mate je loko rajikhusithi agl avya, te srv manso pr lokoe asirvcn uccarya. a yrusalemmam rhetam pramtna agevano che tem chtam yhudiyana ngromam shu potpotani bhumi pr potpotana gammam rhetam hta; israelna loko, yajko, levio, mmdirna sevko, ane sulemanna sevkona vmsjo. ketlak yhudana ane ketlak binyaminna loko yrusalemmam rheta hta teo a che.athaya ujihijhyano putr, (ujihijhya jhkharyano, jhkharya amaryano, amarya sphyatiano, sphyatya mahlalelno, hlalel peresna vmsjomamthi hto.) ane maaseya (maaseyane barukhno putr, barukh kolhojhehno, kolhojheh hihayano, hihaya adayano, adaya yoyaribno, yoyarib jhkharyano, jhkharya silonino.) peresna srv vmsjo jeo yrusalemmam vsya teo 468 prakrmi puruso hta. a binyamina putro che: sallu msullamno putr, (msullam yoelno, yoel pdayano, kolayano putr pdaya hto, je maaseyano putr hto, je ithielno putr hto, ane ithiel ysayano.) ane tena sgamvhamla gabbay, sallay, teo kul 928 hta. jhikhriano putr, yoel, teono agevan hto; hassnuahno putr yhudu e ngrna prbhutvno dvitii krmno upri hto. yajkomamna: yoyaribno putr ydaya, yakhin, saraya hilkiyano putr, hilkiya msullamno, msullam sadokno, sadok mrayothno, mrayoth ahitubno putr hto je devna mmdirno karbhari hto, ane temna sgamvhamla jeo mmdirnum kam krta hta, teo 822 hta; yhoram plalyano putr hto je amsino putr hto, amsi jhkharyano putr hto, je pashurno putr hto ane pashur malkiyano putr hto, ttha tena sgamvhamla jeo potana kutum-bona agevano hta teo 242 hta; immerna putr

msillemothna putr ahijhayna putr ajharelno putr amassay, ttha teona sgamvhamla, e prakrmi puruso 128 hta; haggdolimno putr jhabdiel teono upri hto. leviomamthi; hassubno putr smaya (hassub te ajhikamno putr hto, te hsabyano putr hto ane hsabya bunnino putr hto); sabbtthay ttha yojhabad, (sabbthay ane yojhabad leviona agevan hta jeo devna mmdirna bharna kamkaj pr dekhrehk rakhta hta;) ane prarthna ttha abharstutino armbh krvamam asaphna putr jhabdina putr mikhano putr mattanya mukhy hto, ne bakkbukya potana sgaomam bijo hto, ttha yduthunna putr galalna putr sammuanano putr abda hto. pvitr ngarmam srv mline levio 284 hta. dvarpal akkub, talmon ttha tenam sgamo, je drvajani rkhevali krta hta, teo 172 hta. israelnam bakina loko, yajko, ttha levi yhudana ngromam rheta hta, drek jn potana kutumbni jmin pr. pn mmdirna sevko ophelmam rheta hta. siha ane gispa tena agevan hta. mikhana putr mattanyana putr hsabyana putr banino putr ujihiji yrusalemmam rheta leviono agevan hto, ane ujihijina pita ane pitro gvaiya hta, te asaphna vmsjo hta. teo devna mmdirna kamno karbhar smbhalta hta. teona vise rajano ek hukm hto, gayko mate niyt bhutu apvum, jeni drojor jrur pdti hti. yhudana putr jherahna vmsj msejhabelno putr pethahya jnsm-prkna srv vhivtmam rajane mdd krto hto. ane temna khetro ane gamdao mate yhudana loko a gammam rhyam: kiyartharba ane tena gam, dibon ane tena gam, ykabsel ane tena gammam, ane yesuamam moladahmam, beth-peletmam; hsar-sualmam ane berseba ane tena gamomam; siklagmam, mkhonah ane tenam gamomam, en-rimmonmam, sorahmam yarmuthmam, jhanoahmam, adullam ane teonam gammam. lakhis ane tenam khetromam, ajbekah ttha tenam gammam. am lokoe ber-sebathi hinnomni khin sudhi chavni drek thekane nakhi. binyamin kulna loko jyam vsya te negro a prmane hta: geba, mikhmas, aya, bethel, teoni aspasna gamo sathe hta. anathoth, nob, ananya, hasor, rama, gittaim, hadid, sboim, nballat, lod, ono ane karigrioni khin. a srv sthloe teo vsya hta. ane yhudamam rheta ketlak leviona smuho binyaminno bhag bnya.

12

saltielna putr jhrubbabel ane yesuani sathe je yajko avyam teonam namni yadi: sraya, ymirya, ejhra, amarya, mallukh, hattus, skhanya, rhum, mremoth, iddo, ginthio, abiya, miyamin, maadya, bilgah, smaya, yoyarib, ydaya, sallu, amok, hilkiya ane ydaya. yesuana smymam a loko yajkona ane tena smbmd-hiona agevano hta. vli teoni sathe avela levio a hta: yesua, binnui, kadmiel, serebya, yhudu, mat-tanya mattanyae potana sgamvhamlani sathe abhar stutinum gitnum margdrsn apyum. seva drmyan leviona sgamvhamla bakkbukya ane unno varaphrti phero bhrva ubha rhyam hta. yesua yoyakimno pita hto. yoyakim elyasibno pita hto. elyasib yoyadano pita hto; yoyada yonathanno pita hto; yonathan yaduano pita hto. yoyakim mukhy yajkna hath nice je yajko seva krta hta teona agevanona nam nice prmane che:saraya gotrno agevan mraya; ymirya gotrno agevan hnanya. ejhra gotrno agevan

msullam, amarya gotrno agevan yhohanan. meliku gotrno agevan yonathan; sbanya gotrno agevan yoseph. harim gotrno agevan adna; mrayoth gotrno agevan helkay. iddo gotrno agevan jhkharya; ginthon gotrno agevan msullam. abiya gotrno agevan jhikhri; minyamin ttha moadya gotrno agevan pil-tay. bilgah gotrno agevan sammua; smaya gotrno agevan yhonathan. yoyarib gotrno agevan mattanay; ydaya gotrno agevan ujhihi. sallay gotrno agevan kallay; amok gotrno agevan eber. hilkiya gotrno agevan hsabya; ydaya gotrno agevan nthanel. levio mate elyasib, yoyada, yohanan ane yaduana smy-mam kutumbona agevanoni smpurn yadi taiyar thi hti, evi ek yadi yajkone mate iranna raja daryavesna sasn drmyan pn taiyar kri hti. levij kutumbona agevanona nam elyasibna putr yohananna smy sudhi j itihasna pustkmam nomdh kravamam avi hti. leviona mukhy agevano a prmane hta, hsabya, serebya ttha kadmielno putr yesua, ttha teona sgamvhamla. a smuho samsame ubha rhine gata, varaphrti pot-potana smye isvr bhkt daudni ajna prmane, stutina git gata hta. mattanya, bakhukya, obadya, msullam, talmon ane akkub, teo bhmdarona drvajani coki kr-tam dvarpalo hta. teo yosadakna putr yesuana putr yoyakimna smymam temj prsakn nhemyana smy-mam ttha ejhra yajk je lhiyo hto tena smymam hta. yrusalemn divalni prtisthane prsmge lokoe levione teoni srj jgyaomamthi sodhi kadhya ane temne, de-vni abharstutinam gayno gava, ttha jhamijho, sitar ane vinao vgdattam utsahtthi prtisthaprv palva mate teo yrusalemmam lave, teoe prtistha vidhi khub ut-sahpurvk ujvi. gvaiayaona putr yrusalemn aspasma medanamamthi ttha ntophathionam gamomamthi ek-tha thya; vli teo beth gilgalthi ttha gebana ane ajh-mavethnam prdesmamthi pn ektha thya; karnke gvaiaxae potane mate yrusalemni aspas gamo bamd-hya htam. yajkoe ttha levioe potani jatne pvitr kri ane pchi lokone, drvaiaone ttha divalone pn pvitr krya. tyar pchi mem yhudana agevanone be mota smuh bnavi devno abhar manva bhaga krya. teo calta calta abhar stutina git gata hta ane ek smuh divalni dharedhare caline "kcrana drvaja" pase gya. hosaya teoni pachl calto hto ane yhudana addha agevano teni pachl calta hta. temam ajharya, ejhra, msul-lam, yhuda, binyamin, smaya ane ymiryano smaves thto hto. ttha yajkona smuhmamna ketlak rnsimgda line calya; jhkharya pn temamno ek hto, (jhkharya yonathano putr hto, yonathan smayano putr, je matanyano putr hto te mikhayano putr hto, mikhaya jhakkurno putr hto, ane jhakkur asaphno putr hto.) ane tena sgamvhamla drmyan, smaya ttha ajharel, millay, gillay, maay, nthanel, yhuda ttha hnani, teo isvr bhkt daudna yajimtro line calya. ane lhiyo ejhra teoni agl calto hto; teo 'jhrana drvaja' pase avya. tyamthi teo sidha agl caline daudna sherna pgthiyam pr cdhya jyam dival daudna mhelni pr thine jay che ane pchi purv trph 'panina drvaja' trph vli jay che. abharstuti krnarooni biji loti teoni dabi baju trph gi. hum bakina addha loko sathe dival pr teni pachl gyo ane bhththina minarane vtavine pholi dival sudhi gyo, ane tyamthi ephraim drvajana pr, 'juno drvajo', mcchi drvajo, hnanelo burj ane ham-meah burj vtavine ghetam-drvaja sudhi gya. coki-

darna drvaja agl avine ame atkya. pchi bmne ab-har stutina gayk vrmdna smuho devna mmdirmam ubha rhyam. hum ttha mari sathe addha adhikario pn mmdirmam ubha rhya; pchi a yajko temni jgyae ubha rhyam. elyakim, maaseya, minyamin, mikhaya, ely-oenay, jhkharya, hnanya, e yajko rnsimgda line ubha rhya; ane yajko maaseya, smaya, elajhar, ujhih, yho-hanan, malkiya, elam ane ejher ane gvaiaxae temna neta yijhahyani sathe gata hta. te divse temne puskl blio apir ttha anmdotsv kryo; karn ke deve teone an-mdthi ane sukhtthi bhrprv krya hta; vli strioe ttha balkoe pn anmd kryo; te anmd evo bhare hto ke teno dhvni yrusalemtthi ghne dur sudhi smblhato hto. te divse arppo, dsamo, ane prthm phlona arppo niymo prmane ektr krine tene bhmdaromam mukva mate mansoni nimnumk kravamam avi. a arppo yajko ttha levione apvamam avta hta. yhudana loko, yajko ttha levioni sevathi khub j prsnn hta. teoe, gvaiaxae ttha dvarpaloe potana devni seva kri, ttha daud ttha tena putr suleman ni ajna prmane lokone pvitr krya. karn ke pracinkalnam daudna ane asaphna smy-mam gaykono ek agevan thto hto. vli devna stvn-nam ttha abharstutina gito pn hta. jhrubbabelnam ttha nhemyana smymam srj israelioe gvaiaxae ttha dvarpalone droj temno hisso apyo; je levione mate htum te teoe ek baju muki didhum, ane levioe je harunna vmsjo mate htum te ek baju mukyum.

13

te divse musanum pustk lokone vamci smblhava-vam avum htum. tyam temne evum lkan mlyum ke, koi pn ammonine ke moabine devni mmdlimam kdi dakhil n krvo. karn ke e loko israelione mate an-pani line same mlva avya nhot, pn temne israel-ione sap avva mate paisa apine blamne rokyo hto; joke apna deve te sapne asirvadnam phervi nakhyo hto. jyare lokoe a niymsastr sambhlyum tyare srj videsione israelmamthi kadhi mukvamam avya hta. prmtu a agau yajk elyasib jode ek ghnta bni, jene de-vena mmdirni ordino karbhari niymo hto, te tobiana sgammamthi ek hto. tobiane te visal ordi vaprv mate api; je ordimam khadyarpo, dhum, vasno ttha anaj, nvo draksars ane jaittlena dsams rakhvamam avta hta. a vsuo niym prmane levio, gvaiaxae ttha dvarpalone apvamam avti hti ane amamni thodi vs-tuo yajko mate pn rakhvamam avti hti. te smye jyare a bdhum caltum htum tyare hum yrusalemmam nhot, karn, raja artahastana amlna btrismam vsr hum ra-jane mlva babil gyo hto. tyar pchi mem raja pase rja mangi. ane pachlo yrusalem avyo, tyare mne khbr pdi ke elyasibe devna ghraa cokmam tobiane ordi apine bhul kri che. tyare hum ghno krodhit thyo ane mem te ordimamthi tobiano srj saman bhar phemki didho. pchi mem tem ordine smpurnpne suddh krvano hukm kryo. pchi hum devna ghraa patro, khadyarpo ane dhum pacham lavyo. mne e pn khbr pdi ke levio ane yajko potpotana khetr-mam pacha phrya hta, karn, temne temno je bhag mlva patr hto te teone n mlyo. mem trt j agevanone teni phriyad kri ane khyum, "tme devna mmdirni sa mate avgna kri che?" tyarbad mem srj levione pacha bolavya ane phirithi teone phrj pr mmdirmam niyma.

tyarbad bdha israelio anaj, draksars ane telno dsmo bhag bhmdarmam lavva lagya. ane mem yajk selemya ttha sadok citnis, ane levi pdayane bhmdar smbhalva mukya ane mem temni mddmam mattanyana putr, jhakkurna putr hananne teone mdd krva nimyo. a mansoni sakh ghni sari hti. teonum kam potana sathi levione pramanikpne purvthani vhemcni kri apvanum htum. he mara dev, a maram saram karyone yad rakhjo ane devna mmdir mate ane temni seva mate mem je sara kam krya che te bhuli jso nhi. ek divs hum jyare bhar yhudamam hto, tyare mem ketlak lokone sabbathna divse draksa pilvanum kam krta joya ttha anajni guno amdr lavi gdhedha pr ladtam htam ane sabbathna divse draksars, drakso, amjir ttha srv prkarna bhar yrusalemmam lavtam joya. tethi mem temne tyam j cetvni api ane e bdhi vstuo vecvani mnai kri. turthi avela ketlak loko jeo yrusalemmam rhetam htam, teo pn machli ane biji bdhi jatno mal line avyam ane tene sabbathna divse yhudana loko ane yrusalemmam pn vecyo. mem yhudana umravone phriyad kri ane khyum, “a ki ritnum anist che? tme potanum samany kam sabbathna divse kri rhyam cho? tmara pitroe pn brabr a kryu htum ane tethi apna deve apna pr ane a ngr pr a bdham du:kho vrsavya htam. tme sabbath divsne st krine israel pr nvesrthi devno ros utaro cho?” tethi mem teone ajna kri ke sukrvarni rate amdharum thtam ngrna drvajao bmdh krvamam ave ane sabbathno divs puro thay tyam sudhi tene ughadvamam n ave. mara ketlak sevkone mem drvaja agl gothvi didha ke jethi sabbathe koi pn jatno mal amdr lavvamam n ave. ek be vkht to judi judi jatna malna vepario ratre yrusalem bhar pdi rhya. pn mem temne cetvni api ke, “tme ratre ngrni dival agl kem pdi rho cho? jo phri e prmane krso to tmari same pglam lis.” tyar pchi teo sabbathna divse kyarey avya nhi. ane mem levione potani jatne pvitir krvani ane drvajo sacvvani ajna kri, jethi sabbathno divs pvitir rhe. he mara dev, a bdhum pn yad rakhi mara pr krpa krje, he krumnana sagr, mara pr dya rakhje karn ke tari krmna apar che. hve te smy drmyan mara janvamam avyum ke ketlak yhudioe asdodi, ammoni ttha moabi strio sathe lgn krya che. ane teomamna addha balko asdodi bhasa bole che, ane teo yhudani bhasa boli skta nthi. tene bdle potpotana lokoni bhasa bolta hta. tethi mem teone temni burai mate khyum ane temne srup apyo. teomamna ketlakne mem marya, teona val khemci kadhyo, ne teo pase devnam sm levdavya ke, ame amari potani putrione teona putro sathe prnavisum nhi ane teoni putrione amari ke amara putro sathe prnavisum nhi. israelna raja suleman sum avi strione karne pap kryu nhotum? jo ke ghnamm rastomam tena jetlo mhan raja koi nhoto. te potana devno vhalo hto ane deve tene srv israelio pr raja thravyo hto; tem chtam videsi strione tene pap krva preryo hto. sum ame tmara vise pn sambhlie ke tme videsi strio sathe lgn krine apna devni viruddh mha pap acrya che? hve yoyadana putromamthi eka, yoyada mukhy yajk elyasibno putr horoni sanballatno jmai hto. tethi mem tene mari aglthi hamki kadhyo. he mara dev, yad kr ke te lokoe yajko ttha leviono krarno bhmg krine yajkpdne klmkit kryu che, a rite mem srv lokone bdhi videsio smbmdhmamthi sudhd krya. ane mem yajko ttha

levione mate temni phrjo mate niymo bnavya. ane mem thravela smye kastarpn mate ane prthm phlona arpn mate vyvstha kri jyare te nirdharit htum. “he mara dev, a yad kri mne asirvad apje!”

adm, seth, anos; kenan, mahlalel, yared; hnokh, mthusela, lamekh; nuh. nuhna putro: sem, ham ttha yapheth. yaphethna putro: gomer, magog, maday, yavan, tubal, mesekh ttha tiras. gomerna putro: asknaj, riphath ane togarmah. yavanna putro: elisa, tasirs, kittim ttha dodanim. hamna putro: kus, misraim, put ttha knan. kusna putro: sbah, hvilah, sabtah, raamah ttha sabteka. raamahna putro: sba ane ddan. kusno bijo ek putr nimrod hto je prthvi prno sauthi phelo skitsali yoddho hto. misraim a bdhano pitr hto: ludim, ananim, lhabim, naphtuhim, pathrusim, kasluhim (plisti kasluhimthi utri avyam hta) ane kaphtorim. knanna putro: sidon jyesth putr ane heth. ybusi, amori, girgasi; hivvi, akir, sini; arvadi, smari ttha hmathi. semna putro: elam, assur, arpaksad, lud, aram, us, hul, gether, ttha mesekh. arpaksadthi selah thyo, ne selanthi eber thyo. eberne be putro hta; eknum nam peleg htum, karn tena divsomam prthvina lokomam vibhajn thyum htum; ena bhainum nam yoktan ane tena putro hta: almodad, seleph, hsarmaveth, yerah; hodoram, ujhal, diklah, ebal abimael, sba, ophir, hvilah ane yoab, a bdha yoktanna vmsjo hta. sem, arphaksad, selah, eber, peleg, reu, srug, nahor, terah, ibram (etle ibrahim). ibrahimna putro: ishak ane ismael. a teoni vmsavli che: ismaelno: jyesth putr nbayoth, kedar, adbel, mibsam, misma, dumah, massa, hdad, tema, ytr, naphis ane kedmah. a ismaelna putro hta. ibrahimni upptni kturahna putro: jhimran, yoksan, mdan, midyan, yisbak ane suah thyo. midyanna putro : ephah, epher, hnokh, abida ane eldaah, a srv kturahna vmsjo hta. ibrahim ishakno pita hto. ishak, esav ane israelno pita hto. esavna putro: aliphajh, reuel, yeus, yalam ttha korah. aliphajhna putro: teman, omar, sph, gatam, knaj, timna ttha amalek. reuelna putro: nahath, jherah, sammah ttha mijjhah. seirna putro: lotan, sobal, sibyon, anah, dison, eser, ttha disan. lotanna putro: hori ane homam ane lotanni bhen timna hti. sobalna putro: alyan, manahath, ebal, sph ttha onam. sibyonna putro: ayah ttha anah. anahno putr: dison, disonna putro: hamran, esban, yithan ttha kran. eserna putro: bilhan, jhaavan ttha yaakan, disanna putro: us ttha aran. israelmam koi pn rajae raj kryum te agau a bdham raja hta; byorno putr bela, je dinhabah ngrmam rhető hto. bela mrtyu pamyo pchi bosrahna vtñi jherahno putr yobab raja bnyo. yobabna mrtyu pchi, temaniona desno husam raja bnyo. husamna mrtyu pchi, bdadno putr hdad raja bnyo. hdade moabna medanmam midyanione hravya; tena ngrnum nam avith htum. hdadna mutyu pchi, teni jgyae masrekahna samlah raj kryu. samlahna mrtyu bad, teni jgyae ndi prna rhabothna saule raj kryu. saulna mrtyu pchi, akhbornno putr bal-hana raja thyo. balhanana mrtyu pchi, pai ngrno hdad raja thyo. teni ptñinum nam mhetabel htum. te mejhahabni putri matedni putri hti. hdad mrtyu pamyo pchi adomna srdaro a hta: timna, alyah, ytheth, aholibamah, elah, pinon, knajh, teman, mibsar, magdiel ane iram. a bdha adomna srdaro hta.

israelna putro a che: ruben, simon, levi, yhuda, is-sakhar, jhbulon, dan, yusph, binyamin, nphtali, gad ttha aser. yhudana putro: er, onan ane selah, e trñeni mata knani sri bathsua hti. yhudano jyesthputr ere evum kryum je yhovani nñrmam anist htum ane yhovae tenum mot nipjavyum. pchi yhudani putrvdhu tamar ane yhuda peres ttha jherahna matapita bnyam. am yhudane pamc putro hta. peresna putro: hesron ane hamul. jherahna putro: jhimri, ethan, heman, kalkol ane das; teo bdha thine kul pamc hta. kamirno putr: akhar ke je devne smpir vstuoni cori krine israel pr smkt lavnar hto. ethanno putr: ajharya hto. hesronna putro: yrahmel, ram ane klubay. ramno putr amminadab hto ane teno putr nahson hto, te yhudano agevan hto. nahsonno putr salma hto ane teno putr boajh hto. boajh obedno pita hto ane obed ysaino pita hto. ysaino jyesthputr aliab, bijo abinadab, trijo sima; cotho nthaniyel, pamcmo radday, chththo osem, ane satmo daud; temni bheno sruya ttha abigail hti. sruyana putro: abisay, yoab ttha asahel, e trñ. abigaile amasane jñm apyo ane amasana pita ismaeli yether hto. hesronna putr kaleb, teni ptñi ajhubah dvara thyela putr yriothno pita hto. tena putro a hta: yeser, sobab ttha adorn. ajhubahna mrtyu pchi, kaleb ephathne prnyo, jene hurne jñm apyo. hurthi uri ane urithi bsalel thyo. pachtlthi 60 vrsni vye hesron gilyadna bap makhirni putrine prnyo ane tenine pete tene sgub jñmyo. sgubthi yair thyo, yair gilyadnam 23 sheronno dhni hto. pachtlthi gsur ane aramna lokoe tyamnam 60 shero jiti lidham; emam yairnam gamono ttha knath ane teni aspasnam gamono smaves thto hto. e bdhammam gilyadna pita makhirna vmsjo vsta hta. hestronna mrtyu pchi kalebne tena pita hestronni vidhva ephratha satie jathyi smbmdh hto ane tenathi tene tkoana shthapk assume jñm apyo. hesronna jyesth putr yrahmelne pamc putro hta: jyesth putr ram, pchi bunah, oren, ojhhem ane ahiya. yrahmelne atarah name biji ptñi hti, tenathi onam jñmyo hto. yrahmelna jyesth putr ramna putro: maas, yamin ane eker. onamna putro: sammay ane yada. sammayna putro: nadab ane abisur. abisur abihailne prnyo hto. tenathi tene abhan ane molid jñmyam hta. nadabna putro: seled ane appaim, seled nsm-tan avsan pamyo hto. appaimno putr: yisi, yisino putr sesan ane sesanno putr ahlay. sammayna bhayadana putro: yether ane yonathan, yether nsmtan avsan pamyo. yonathanna putro: peleth ane jhajha, a bdha yrahmelna vmsjo hta. sesanne putr nhoto, phkt putrio j hti, ane tyam yarha name ek misri cakr hto, teni sathe tene potani putrine prñavi hti, ane tene attay name ek putr thyo hto. attayno putr nathan, teno putr jhabad, teno putr ephlal, teno putr obed, teno putr yehu, teno putr ajharya, teno putr heles, teno putr elasah, teeno putr sismay, teno putr salum, teno putr ykamya ane ykamiano putr alisama thyo. yrahmelna bhay kalebna putromam a bdham hta: jyesthputr mesa, je jhiphno pita hto; ane hebronna pita maresahna putro. hebronna putro: korah, tappuah, rekem ttha sema. sema rahamno pita ane raham ryokamno pita hto. rekem sammayno pita hto. sammayno putr maon hto; maon bethsurno pita

hto. kalebni upptni ephahthi thyela kalebna putro: haran, mosa, ane gajhejh ttha haranno ek putr hto, tenmu nam gajhejh htm. yhdayna putro: regem, yotham, gesan, pelet, ephah ttha saaph. kalebni upptni maakhahne pete seber ttha tirhnah tha. vli tene pete madmannahno pita saaph, makhbenano pita sva ttha gibyana pita tha; kalebni putri akhsal hti. a bdha kalebna vmsjo hta: ephrathahthi jnmela hurne sobal name putr hto. te kiryathyarimno pita hto. salma, je bethlehemno pita hto, ane hareph, bethgaderno pita hto. kiryathyarimno pita sobalne a putro hta: haroeh ttha mnuhothna ardha bhagna loko, ane kiryathyarimna kutumbo: yithir, uthi, sumathi ane misrai, sorathi ane estaolio a lokona vmsj hta. salmana vmsjo hta: bethlehem, ntrophathio, atoth, beth-yoabna loko ttha manahathiono adhor bhag ane sorio hta. yabbesmam vsta lhiyaonma kutumbo: tirathio, simathio ane sukhathio. a srv beth rekhabna kutumbna purvj hammaththi utri avela kenio hta.

3

daudne hebronmam je putro tha temam yijheli ahi-noamthi jnmelo ammon, daud rajano jvesth putr hto. bijo putr, kamerlni abigailthi jnmelo daniyel hto. daudno trijo putr, gsurna raja talmayni putri maakhahthi jnmelo absalom hto. cotho, haggithno putr adoniya hto. pamcmo, sphatya jeni mata abital hti, ane chththo, yitham jeni mata eglah hti. a ch putro hebronmam jnmyam hta. jyam daude sat vrs ane ch mas raj kryu htm. yrusalemmam tene tetris vrs raj kryu htm ane tyam tene ammielni putri bath-suathi jnmela putro: sima, sobab, nathan ane suleman. daudne bija nv putro hta: yibhar, alisama, aliphelet. nogah, nepheg, yaphia; alisama, elyada ane aliphelet. teni upptniona putro upramt e sghla daudna putro hta; ane tamar teoni bhen hti. sulemanno putr rhabam, teno putr abiya, teno putr asa, teno putr yhosaphat; teno putr yhoram, teno putr ahajhya, teno putr yoas; teno putr amasya teno putr ajharya, teno putr yotham; teno putr ahajh, teno putr hijhikya, teno putr mnassa; teno putr amon, teno putr yosiya hto. yosiyanu putro: tena jvesthputr yohanan; bijo shyoyakim; trijo, sidkiya; cotho, sallum, shyoyakimna putro: teno putr ykhonya, teno putr sidkiya. bmdivan ykhonyana putro: teno putr saltiel. malkiram, pdaya, senassar, ykamya, hosama ttha ndabya. pdayana putro: jhrubbabel ttha simi; jhrubbabelna putro: msullam ttha hnanya; teoni bhen slomith hti: ane hsubah, ohel, berekhya, hsadya ttha yusabhesed, e pamc jhrubbabelna bija putro hta. hnanyana putro: plataya ane teno putr ysaya, teno putr rphaya, teno putr anan, teno putr obadya, teno putr skhanya, skhanyano vmsj smaya, smayana ch putro: hatu, yigal, bariya, narya, ttha saphat. naryana trn putro: elyoenay, hijhikya ttha ajhikam. elyoenayna sat putro: hodavya, elyasib, playa, akkub, yohanan, dlaya ttha anani.

yhudana putro: peres, hesron, kamir, hur ttha sobal. sobalno putr raya yahathno pita hto. yahath ahumay ane lahadno purvj hto. sorathio emna vmsjo che. etamna vmsjo: yijhel, yisma ttha yidbas, hassleponi teni putri. gdorna pita pnuel, ttha yhusana pita ejher, teo bethlehemna pita ephrathahno jvesth putr hurna putro hta. tkoana pita ashurne be ptnio hti. helah ttha naarah. tene naarahne pete ahujhijham, hepher, temni ane haahastari tha. helahthi tene jnmela putro: sereth, jhohar, ethnan ane hakkos. anum ane sobebahno pita hakkos hto; vli te harunna putr ahahelna namthi olkhata ahahel kulsmuhono purvj hto. yabes potana bhaio krtam vdhare namamkit hto, teni matae tenum nam yabes padyum karnke tenie khyum “tene jnm apti vkhte ghni pida shn krvi pdi hti.” yabese israelna devne prarthna kri ke, hum tmne, prarthna krum chum ke, tme mne asirvad apo ane mari bhumino vistar kro, “tme mari sathe rho ane mne gaur bhumi apo jethi mne prism krvo n pde.” deve teni prarthna many rakhi. rekhahna vmsjo; suhahno bhai klub hto, teno putr mhir thyo. te estonno pita hto. eston bethrapha, paseah ane thinnahna pita te eston hta. thinnah irnahasna pita hti. knajhna putro: othniel ane sraya, othni-elna putro: hthath ane monothay. monothay ophrahna pita hta, sraya yoabna pita hti. yoab “karigroni khin”no sthapk hto te em olkhathi hti karn ke teo tyam karigo hta. yphunnehna putr kalebna putro: iru, elah ane naam, elahno putr: knajh. yhalallelna putro: jhiph, jhiphah, tiry ane asarel. ejhahna putro: yether, mered, epher, ane yalon, mered mriym, sammay ane yisbahno pita hto. estmoana smsthapk meredeni ptini misrni hti, te yered gdoriona smsthapk heber sokho na smsthapkane ykuthiel(jhanaiona smsthapk)ni mata hti. a bdham putro meredeni ptini misrni bithya je pharunni putri hti tena hta. hodiya nahamni bhenne prnyo hto, temna vmsjo keilavasi gamir lokona temj estmoavasi maakhathi lokona purvjo hta. simonna putro: ammon, rinnah, ben-hanan ane tilon, yisina putro: jhoheth ane ben-jhoheth, yhudana putr selahna putro: lekha hta pita er, maresahna pita laadah, ttha beth-asbeana rhevasio, etle jeo snnam jhinam vstr vnnara kulsmuho hta, teonam kutumbo; yokim, kojhebana loko, yoas ttha saraph, jene moabni stri sathe lgn krya hta ane moabmam rheva gyo hto prmtu pachlthi pracin nomdho prmane lehemmam pacho phryo hto. e loko kumbhar hta ane ntaim ane gderahmam rheta hta, ane rajani sathe nokri krt hta. simonna putro: nmuel, yamin, yarib, jherah ane saul, saulno putr sallum, teno putr mibsam, teno putr misma. mismana putro: putr hammuel, teno putr jhakkur, ne teno putr simi. simine sol putro ttha ch putrio hti: pn tena bhaione ghnam smtan nhotam, temj teonum akhum kulsmuh yhudana kulsmuhoni jem vrddhi pamyum nhi. teo bersebammam, moladahmam, hsar sualmam; billahmam esemmam, toladmam, bthuelmam; hormahmam; siklagmam; bethmarkbothmam, hsar-susimam, beth-birimam ttha saaraimmam rheta hta, daudna aml sudhi e ngro pr teo sasn krtam hta. teona pamc shero hta: etam, ain, rimmon, tokhen ttha asan; ttha bal sudhi te j ngroni

care trphnma sr̥v gamo pn̄ teonam hta, e teonam r̥hethan hta, teoe potani v̄msavli rakheli che. msobab, yamlekh, amasyano putr yosah; yoel t̄tha asielna putr sraya jeno putr yosibya ane teno putr yehu; elyoenay, yaakobah, ysohaya, asaya, adiel, ysimiel t̄tha bnaya; smayana putr simri, teno putr ydaya, teno putr al-lon, teno putr siphī, teno putr jhijha. a bd̄ha pu-ruso potanma kutumbona s̄rdaro hta; teonam ku-tumbo b̄hu v̄rdd̄hi p̄yamam. dhordhamkhr̄ne mate ghascarani sod̄ham teo khinni purv̄ bajū gdor sud̄hi phomcyam hta. teone uttm cran mlyu, te pr̄des sam̄t ane surksit hto, hamna v̄msjo tyam bhutkalmam r̄heta hta. ȳhudiyaṇa raja hijhikyana sm̄yam a agevanoe te pr̄des pr̄ cd̄hai kri, hamna v̄msjona tm̄buo ane mkanono nas kryo, ane tena v̄tnione mari nak̄hi teno kb̄jo m̄elvyo. tyarbad simonna kulsmuhna pam̄cso puruso seir pr̄vt sud̄hi gya, teona s̄rdaro platya, narya, r̄phaya, ane ujhijhiel hta, e sr̄v yisina pu-tro hta. tyam agl̄ je amalekio b̄ci gya hta teono teoe sm̄har kryo, tyarthi teo tyam vs̄la che.

5

israelno jyesth putr ruben hto, pn̄ tene potana pitani ek̄ ptni sathe melap kri p̄itanum apman kryu h̄tum, tethi teno jyesthpnano h̄kk tena bh̄ai yusphne ap-vamam av̄yo hto. potana bh̄aio k̄rtam ȳhuda vd̄hu bl̄van niv̄dyo, karn tena v̄msmamthi ek̄ raja thyo hto, pn̄ yusphne mota putrno h̄kk mlyo hto. israelna jyesthputr rubenna putro: hn̄okh, pallu, hesron t̄tha kamir. yoelna v̄msjo: teno putr smaya, teno putr gog, teno putr simi; teno putr mik̄hah, teno putr raya, teno putr bal; teno putr berah, j̄ene assurno raja, tiḡlath-pilneser b̄mdivan kr̄ine li gyo hto; te rube-niona kulsmuhna s̄rdar hta. teoni ped̄hioni v̄msavli gn̄ai, tyare teonam kulsmuho pr̄mane tena bh̄aio a hta: et̄le muk̄hy yeiel, p̄chi j̄hk̄harya. yoelna putr semana putr aj̄hahno putr bela, j̄eo aroermam chek̄ n̄bo t̄tha balmeone l̄gi r̄heta hta. teo, ar̄nyṇa purv̄ chedathi te chek̄ ph̄rat ndi sud̄hi vs̄la hta karn ke gilyad desmam teo pase dh̄oroni sm̄k̄hya b̄hu moti hti. saul rajana sm̄yam teoe yud̄vmam h̄agrione hr̄avya ane teo gilyadni purv̄ bajue temna t̄mbu ta-nine vs̄ya. gadna kulsmuho teoni sam̄i bajue avela basan desmam salkhah sud̄hi vs̄ta hta. yoel j̄esth hto, b̄ijo sapham, ane tyar p̄chi yanai, ane saphat basanmam hta. teona bh̄aio mik̄hayel, msullam, seba, yoray, yakan, j̄hia ane eber, e kul sat̄ hta. bujhna v̄ms-j̄jo hta: yahdo, teno putr yisay, teno putr mik̄hayel, teno putr gilyad, teno putr yaroah, teno putr huri, teno putr abihail, gunina putr abdielno putr ahim tena kulno agevan hto. a kutumb-kul basanna pr̄des-mam avela gilyadmam, tena nana gamdam omam, t̄tha saronnam sr̄v gaucromam vs̄ta hta. ȳhudiyaṇa raja yothamna sm̄yam t̄tha israelna raja yrobamna sm̄yam teo sr̄v gadna kutumbna it̄hasmam nomd-haya hta. rubenna putro, gadio, t̄tha m̄nassanum ad̄humr kulsmuh, teomam d̄hal t̄tha tr̄var bamd̄hi ske eva, dh̄nuvirdya jannara, yuddhkusl, yuddhamam ji ske eva sr̄vir puruso 44,760 hta. teoe h̄agroni, ȳturni, naphisni t̄tha nodabni sathe yuddh kryu. teoe yuddhamam dev̄ne vin̄mti kri; karn ke teo temna pr̄ s̄rdd̄ha rak̄hta hta; tethi teoni viruddh teone dev̄ni

shay ml̄vathi h̄agrio t̄tha je sr̄v teoni sathe hta, teo teothi hari gya. teoe lumt̄mam 50,000 umt, 2,50,000 ḡhetam, 2,000 gd̄hedam ane 1,00,000 b̄mdivano kb̄je krya. teomamna gh̄na to marya gya hta, kem ke te yuddh dev̄num h̄tum. teo em̄ni j̄gyae b̄mdivas t̄htam sud̄hi vs̄ya. m̄nassanum ar̄dh kulsmuh basan̄thi bal-hemom, sn̄ir ane hemom pr̄vt sud̄hina vistarmam ph̄elai gym̄ h̄tum. teoni sm̄k̄hya b̄hu j̄moti hti. teona s̄rdaro a hta: epher, yisi, aliel, aj̄hiel, ymirya, hodavya, t̄tha yahdiel; e prak̄rmi sr̄viro t̄tha namamk̄it pu-ruso pot̄potana kulna s̄rdaro hta. teoe potana pitrona dev̄ viruddh pap kryu, teoni agl̄thi des̄na je lokono v̄inas deve kryo hto, teona dev̄oni up̄asna kr̄ine teo dh̄rmst̄ thya. israelna dev̄ assurna raja pulnum t̄tha assurna raja tilḡath-pilnesernum m̄n us̄keryum, tethi tene teone, et̄le rubenione, gadione t̄tha m̄nassana ar̄dhkulsmuhne, p̄kdi li j̄ine teone h̄lah; h̄abor, h̄aram ane gojhan nd̄ine kam̄the lav̄ine vs̄avya; tyam aj̄pr̄yt teo r̄he che.

6

levina putro: gesorm, khath t̄tha mr̄ari. khathna pu-tro: amram, yishar, hebron ane ujhijhiel. amram-nam sm̄tan: harun, musa ane m̄riym.harunna putro: nadab, abihu, elajhar ane ithamar. elajhar, teno putr phin̄has, teno putr abisua, teno putr bukki, teno putr ujhijhi, teno putr j̄hr̄ahya, teno putr m̄rayoth, teno putr amarya, teno putr ahitub, teno putr sadok, teno putr ahi-maas, teno putr aj̄harya, teno putr yohanan, teno putr aj̄harya, yrusalemmam suleman̄e b̄md-havela m̄mdirno yaj̄k hto. aj̄haryano putr amarya, teno putr ahitub, teno putr sadok, teno putr sallum, teno putr h̄ilkiya, teno putr aj̄harya, teno putr sraya ane teno putr ȳhosadak thyo. j̄yare ȳhovae nb̄ukhad-nessarne ȳhuda ane yrusaleṇm pr̄ vij̄y ap̄avyo te sm̄ye ȳhosadakne des̄nikal kr̄v̄amam av̄yo. levina putro hta: gesorm, khath ane mr̄ari. gesormna putro: libni ane simi. khathna putro: amram, yishar, hebron ane ujhijhiel. mr̄arina putro: mahli ane musi, leviona kul-nam hta. gesormna v̄msjo: ped̄hina k̄rm pr̄mane: libni, eno putr yahath, eno putr j̄himmah, eno putr yoah, eno putr yid̄ro, eno putr j̄herah ane eno putr yeathray. khathna v̄msjo: ped̄hina k̄rm pr̄mane; eno putr amminadab, eno putr korah, eno putr assir, eno putr elkanah, eno putr ebyasaph, eno putr as-sir, eno putr tabath, eno putr ur̄iel, eno putr uj̄hi-j̄hya, eno putr saul, elkanahna v̄msjo a pr̄mane che: amasay t̄tha ahimoth, elkanahni v̄msavli: elkanahno putr sop̄hay, eno putr nahath, eno putr aliab, eno putr yroham, eno putr elkanah. sm̄uelna putro: jyesthputr yoel t̄tha b̄ijo ebiya. mr̄arina putro : mr̄arino putr mahli, mah̄lino putr libni, ane lib̄nino putr simi, t̄tha simino putr ujhijhah, ujhijhahno putr sima, simano putr h̄aggiya ane h̄aggiyano putr asaya. kr̄ar kos̄ne mulakat m̄mdp̄mam l̄avya, p̄chi daud̄ rajae tyam ȳho-vani st̄uti kr̄va mate gaȳkḡno ane temna agevanum nimya. suleman̄e ȳhovanum m̄mdir yrusalemmam bam̄d̄hyum n̄hotum. tyam sud̄hi teo gaȳn kr̄ine mu-lakat m̄mdp̄mam t̄mbu agl̄ seva kr̄ta hta, teo anuk̄rme vara pr̄mane seva mate h̄ajr̄ r̄heta hta. gaȳkḡnona agevanonam nam ane kutumb: gaȳkḡnno agevan he-man khathna kutumbno hto, tena pur̄v̄jo: yoel -

smuelno putr; teno alkanahno putr, teno yrohamno putr, teno alielno putr, teno toahno putr, teno suphno putr, teno elkanahno putr, teno mahathno putr, teno amasayno putr, teno elkanahno putr, teno yoelno putr, teno ajharyano putr, teno sphanyano putr, teno tahathno putr, teno assirno putr, teno ebyasaph korahno putr, teno yisharno putr, teno khathno putr, teno levino putr, teno israelno putr hto. hemanno mddnis, ane sathidar asaph hto, te tene jmne hathe ubho rheto hto. asaphna purvjo: teno berekhyano putr, teno simano putr hto. siman mikhayelno putr, teno baaseyano putr, teno malkiyano putr hto. malkiyane ethnino putr, teno jherahno putr, teno adayano putr hto. adayane e ethanno putr, teno jhimmahno putr, teno simino putr hto. simine yahathno putr, teno gesormno putr, teno levino putr hto. hemanno bijo mddnis ethan mrarino vmsj hto. te hemanne dabe hathe ubho rheto hto. ethanna purvjo: teno kisinno putr, teno abdino putr, teno mallukhno putr hto. mallukhne hsabyano putr, teno amasyano putr, teno hilkiyano putr hto. hilkiyane amsino putr, teno banino putr, teno semerno putr hto. semerne mahлно putr, teno musino putr, teno mrarino putr, teno levino putr hto. teonam sgamo, bija srv levio-mulakat mmdpmam, devna ghrrmam tthi judi sevao mate nimayela hta. pn harun ttha tena vmsjo dhnaprnni vedi pr ttha dhupvedi pr, prmpvitrsthanna srv kamne sarum, ttha israelne mate prayscit krva saru, devna sevk musae je srv niymo ane kanuno apya hta te mujb arpn cdhavta hta. harunna putro a che: teno putr elajhar, eno putr phinhas, eno putr abisua. abisuano putr bukki, eno putr ujhhji, eno putr jhraya. jhrayano putr mrayoth, eno putr amarya, eno putr ahitub. ahitubno putr sadok, ane eno putr ahimaas. a e jgyao che jyam harunna vmsjo rheta hta; temni simaoni amdr ciththio phemkine khathione rhethano mate ek bhag apvaman avyo hto. teone teoe yhudiya desman hebron ttha teni ajubajunam tenam padro apvaman avya hta. pn te nigran khetro ttha tenam gamo teoe yphunnehna putr kalebne apyam. vli aspasna gaucro sathenam asryngro: libnah, yattir, est-moa, hilen, dhir, asn ane beth-smes tenam padro shit. binyaminna kulsmuhe yajkone bija te ngro temnam gaucro sathe apyam hta, jemam geba, allemeth ane anathothno pn smaves thay che. khathna bakina putrone ciththio nakhvathi ephraim, dan, ttha mnassana ardhkulsuhammamthi ds ngro mlyam. gesormna putrone teonam kulsmuho mate issakharna kulmamthi, aserna kulmamthi, nphtalina kulmamthi, ane basanman rheta mnassana kulmamthi thodo hisso mline ter ngro mlyam. mrarina vmsjone, teonam kulsmuho prmane, rubenna kulmamthi, gadna kulmamthi ttha jhbulonna kulmamthi ciththio nakhvathi bar ngro mlyam. israelputroe levione e ngro teonam padro shit apyam. teoe yhudana kulsmuhomamthi, simonna kulsmuhomamthi ttha binyaminna kul smuhomamthi, a ngro jeonam nam apelam che te, ciththio nakhine apyam. khathnam kulsmuhone ephraimna kul pasethi tena gaucro sathe apayelam asryngro: ephraimna prvtij prdesmam avelum skhem tenam gaucro sathe; geijher tenam gaucro sathe; yokmam tenam gaucro sathe; bethhoron tenam gaucro sathe; ayalon tenam gaucro sathe; ane

gath-rimmon tenam gaucro sathe; khathnam kutumbone mnassana ardhkulsuham pasethi gaucro sathe israelio dvara apayelam asryngro: aner tenam gaucro sathe; ane bilham tenam gaucro sathe. gesormna kutumbone mnassana ardhkulsuham pasethi gaucro sathe apayela shero a prmane hta: basan prdesnum golan tenam gaucro sathe; ane astaroth tenam gaucro sathe. vli issakharna kulsmuho teone gaucro sathe kedese tenam gaucro sathe; dabrath tenam gaucro sathe; ramoth tenam gaucro sathe; ane anem tenam gaucro sathe apyam. aserna kulsmuhe teone gaucro sathe abdon tenam gaucro sathe masal tenam gaucro sathe, hukkok tenam gaucro sathe; ane rhob tenam gaucro sathe apyam. nphtalina kulsmuhe teone gaucro sathe galilnum kedese tenam gaucro sathe; hammon tenam gaucro sathe; ane kiryathaim tenam gaucro sathe apyam. jhbulonna kulsmuhe rimmon tenam gaucro sathe; ane tabor shero ane tenam gaucro sathe; mrarinam kutumbone apyam. rubenna kulsmuhe teone beser tenam gaucro sathe; yahsah tenam gaucro sathe; kdemoth tenam gaucro sathe; ane mephaath ngro gaucro sathe apyam. a ngro yrdn ndini sami bajue avela nrnam che. gadna kulsmuhe teone gilyadmanum ramoth tenam gaucro sathe; mahnaim tenam gaucro sathe; hesbon tenam gaucro sathe; ane yajher ngro gaucro sathe apyam.

7

issakharna putro: tola, puah, yasub ttha simron e car. tolana putro: ujhhji, rphaya, yriel, yahmay, yibsam ane smuel hta, teo pot potana kutumbona agevano hta. daud rajana smymam a kutumbomamna 22,600 puruso survir yodvao hta. ujhhjino putr yijahya hto. yijahyana putro: mikhael, obadha, yoel ane yissiya hta, a bdham pamcey temna kutumbona agevano hta. daud rajana smymam teonam kutumbomamthi 36,000 yodvao sainymam hta; karn ke, a pamc agevanone ghni ptnio hti ane ghnam putro hta. issakharna kulsmuhna srv kutumbomamthi yuddhne mate uplbh eva purusoni smkhya 87,000 hti, teo survir yoddhao hta, teonam nam vmsavlimam samel krelam che. binyaminna trn putro hta: bela, bekher ane ydiael. belana putro: esbon, ujhhji, ujhhjhel, yri-moth ane iri. a pamc survir yodvao kutumbona agevano hta ane teona sainyni smkhya 22,034 hti. bekhera putro: jhmirah, yoas, aliejher, elyoenay, omri, yremoth, abiya, anathoth ttha alemeth. e srv bekhera putro. teoni vmsavli prmane ttha pedhio prmane temni gntri krtam teo 20,200 prakrmi ne survir puruso, potana pitronam kutumbona sr-daro hta. ydiaelno putr bilhan, bilhanna putro: yeus, binyamin, ehud, knaanah, jhethan, tasir ttha ahisahar. e srv ydiaelna putro hta, teona pitronam kutumbona sr-daro, 17,200 prakrmi ne survir puruso hta ke, jeo ldai vkhte sainymam jvane layk hta. irna putro: huppim ttha suppm; ane aherno putr husim hto. nphtalina putro: yahsiel, guni, yeser ttha sallum; teoni mata bilhah hti. mnassana vmsjo: arami upptnine pete tene asriel jnmyo ane gilyadna pita makhirne pn jnm tene j apyo. makhir hup-pim tem j suppm mate be ptnio lavyo, eni bhen-num nam maakhah htm. bija putnum nam sloph-

had htú. slophhadne phkt putrio j thi. makhirni ptni maakhahne putr thyo; tene tenum nam peres padyum. tena bhainum nam seres htum; tena putro ulam ttha rekem hta. ulamno putr bdan, mnassana putr makhirna putr gilyadna vmsjo hta. teni bhen hammolekhethne pete ishod, abiejher ttha mahlah thyá. smidana putro ahyam, sekhem, likhi ttha aniam hta. ephraimna vmsjo: ephraimno putr suthelah hto; eno putr bered, eno putr tahath, eno putr eladah, eno putr tahath, eno putr jhabad, ena putro: suthelah, eser ttha elad, temna desna mul rhevasi one gathna puruso mari nakhya, karn ke teoenam dhordhamkhrne li jva mate teo utri avya hta. teona pita ephraime ghna divso sudhi sok kryo, ne tena bhaio tene samtvna apva avya. pchi teni ptni grbhvti bni, ne tene putrne jnm apyo, ne tene tenum nam briahe (bhagyhin) padyum, karn ke tena kutumbni durdsá thi hti. tene searah namni ek putri hti. tene nicensum ttha uprnum beth-horon ttha ujhjen-searah bamdhyam. ephrahimno putr repaha hto, repahano putr reseph hto, ane resephno putr telah hto, ane putr tahan hto; eno putr laadan, eno putr ammiuhd; eno putr alisama; eno putr nun, ne eno putr yhosua hti. teonam vtn ttha teonam rhethan bethel ttha tena ksbao htma, ne purv trph naaran, pscim trph gejer ttha tena ksbao; vli skhemne tena ksbao ane ajhjah ttha tena ksbao sudhi hti; ane teno putr repah hto ane bethsan ttha tena ksbao, taanakh ttha tena ksbao tyam hta. mgidro ttha tena ksbao, dor ttha tena ksbao mnassana vmsjona hta. a bdhi jgyao pr israelna putr yushpna vmsjo rhetam hta. aserna putro: yimnah, yisvah, yisci, briahe, temni bhen serah. briana putro: heber ane malkiel je bijhaithno pita hto. heberna putro: yaphlet, somer, hotham, temni bhen sua hti. yaphletna putro: pasakh, bimhal ane asvath. semerna putro: ahi, rohgah, yhubbah ane aram, tena bhai helemna putro: sophah, yimna, seles ane amal, sophahna putro: suah, hanepher, sual, beri, yimrah. beser, hod, samma, silsah, yithan ttha bera, yetherna putro: yphunneh, pispah, ttha ara. ullana putro: arah, hannel ttha risya. e bdha aserna vmsjo hta; teo potana pitronam kutumbona cumti kadhela srđaro ttha prakrmi ne survir puruso hta; ane vmsavli mujb yudvna kam mateni teoni gntri krtam teo 26,000 puruso hta.

8

binyaminno jyesth putr bela, bijo asbel, trijo ahrach: cotho nohahne pamcmo rapha hto. belane a putro hta: addar, gera, ehud, abisua, naman, ahoah; sphuphan ane huram. ehudna vmsjo gebamam vstam kutumbona agevano hta. yudvnam teone bmdivan krvine manahathmam li jvadam avya. teonam nam a prmane che: naman, ahiya, gera (jene teone desvto apavyo), ujhjhi ane ahitudno pita hto. sahraime teni ptnio husim ane baaran chutacheda api didha, pn moab desmam teni nvi ptni hodesthi yobab, silya, mesa, malkam, yeus, sakhya ane mirmahno jnm thyo. a tena putro temna kutumbona agevano bnya. teni ptni husimthi abitub ane elpaal thyá hta. elpaalna putro: eber, misam, ttha samed, jene ono ttha lod temna ksbao shit vsavyam; tena bija putro briahe ne sema hta. teo kutumbona agevano hta ane ayalon-

mam rheta hta. teoe gathna rhevasione hamki kadhya. elpalnam putro: ahyo sasak ane yeremoth, briahna putro: jhbadda, arad, eder, mikhael, yispah ane yoha. elpaalna putro hto: jhbadya, msullam, hijhki, heber. yismray, yijhliah, ane yobab, simina putro: yakim, jikhiri, jhabdi, alienay, sillathay, aliel, adaya, braya, ane simrath. sasaknam putro: yispan, eber, aliel, abdon, jikhiri, hanan, hnanya, elam, anthothiya yiphdyá ane pnuel. yrohamnam putro hto: sam-sray, srhaya, athalya, yaaresya, eliya ane jikhiri. a bdham temna smymam kutumbona agevano hta ane yrusalemmam rheta hta. gibyonna pita yeielgibyonmam rheta hta. temni ptninum nam maakhah htum. tenam putro: jyesth putr abdon, sur, kis bal, nadab, gdor, ahyo, jhekher, ane mikloth je simahno pita hta. a bdha kutumbo yrusalemmam potana bhaio sathe rheta hta. ner kisma pita hta ane kis saulna pita hta. saulnam putro: yonathan malki-sua, abinadab ane esbal. yonathanno putr mrrib-bal hto. mrrib-balno putr mikhah hto. mikhahna putro: pithon, melekh, tarea ane ahajh. ahajh yhoadahna pita hta. yhoadahna putro: alemeth, ajhmaveth ane jhimri, mosa jhimrino putr hto. mosa binano purvj hto, binana putro: raphah, sphahno putr elasah, elasahno putr asel. aselna ch putro hta; ajhirkam, bokhru, ismael, sarya, obadya ane hanan. aselna bhai esekna putro: jyesth putr ulam, bijo yeus ne trijo aliphelet. ulamna putro prakrmi survir puruso ane tirmđaj hta, teone ghna putro ne putrona putro etle 150 jetla hta. e srv binyamin vmsjo hta.

9

a prmane srv israelioni gntri temni vmsavli prmane krvamam avi; teoni nomdh israelna rajaona pustkmam che. yhudiya desna lokone murtipuja krvane karne babilnam bmdivan trike li jvadam avyam. potpotanam desnam sheromam je prthm rheva avya te israelio hta, yajko, levio ttha mmdirmam kam kravala sevko hta. yhudana putromamna binyaminna putromamna, ephraimna ttha mnassana putromanam jeo yrusalemmam rheta hta teo a che: yhudana putr peresna vmsjomamthi banina putr imrina putr omiriona putr ammiuhdno putr uthay. bijum kutumb siloninum htum. silonino jyesth putr asaya ane tena putro. jherahna putro: yeuel ane tenam kutumbijno srv mline 690 hta. binyaminna kulsmuhna hassenuahna putr hodavyahna putr msullamno putr sallu; yrohamno putr yibniya, mikhrina putr ujhjhi no putr elah, yibniyana putr reuelna putr sphatyano putr msullam; teoni vmsavli prmane teona bhaio 956 jetla hta. e srv puruso teona pitronam kutumbonam srđaro hta. je yajko pacha phrya te ydaya, yho-yarib ane yakhin; ajharya je ahitubna putr mrayothna putr sadokna putr msullamna putr hilkyano putr devna mmdirno mukhy karbhari hto. tyam adaya yhoramno putr hto. yhoram pashurno putr hto. pashur malkiyano putr hto. ane tyam adielno putr maasay hto. adiel te yajhjerahno putr hto. yajhjerah te msullamno putr hto ane msullam msillemithno putr hto. msillemith immerno putr hto. a bdham ane teona bhaio, teona pitronam kutumbona srđaro, 1,760 yajko hta. teo devna mmdirni sevana

kammam ghna kush puruso hta. leviomamna mra-
rina kulsmuhona; tena putr hsabya; hsabyana putr
ajhirkam; ajhirkamna putr hassub; hassubana putr
smaya. bakbakkar, heres ttha galal, ne asaphna putr
jhikhrina putr mikhano putr mattanya. obadya e
smayano putr hto. smaya galalno putr hto. galal
yduhunno putr hto, ane berekhyasa anano putr hto.
asa elkanahno putr hto. teo ntaphationam ga-
mona rhevasio hta. dvarpalo; sallum mukhy dvarpal
akkub, talmon, ane ahiman ane tena sgavha. a bd-
ham levi kulsmuhna hta. purv disana rajdvarni jv-
abdari temna mathe hti. sallum te korno putr, te
ebyasaphno putr, te korahno putr, ane sallum ane
tena pitana kutumbna tena bhaio, etle korahio, teo
mmdpna dvarpalo hta; teona pitro pvitr mmdpna
prvesdvarni rkasa krtam hta. tyare elajharno putr
pinhas teono prthm uptri hto ane yhovana teni sathe
hto. mselemyano putr jhkhyara mulakatmmdpno
dvarpal hto. e srnye drvajana dvarpal trike psmd
krvamam avya hta. teo 212 jna hta. teo pot-
potanam gamomam temni vmsavli mujb gnaya hta
teone daude ttha prbodhkh smuele coksks nkki krela
kam pr nyma hta. am teonum ttha teona vmsjonum
kam yhovana mmdirnam dvaroni etle mulakatm-
mdpni vara prmane coki krine smbhal rakhvanum
htum. dvarpalo carebajue hta. etle purv, pscim uttr
ttha dksin. teona je bhaio teonam gamomam hta,
teone sat sat divsne amtre varaphrti teoni sathe bhag
leva avvanu htu. car mukhy dvarpalo levio hta. de-
vna mmdirni ordio ane bhmdaro smbhalvani moti
jvabdari teo pr hti. teoni jvabdari mhtvni hovathi
teo devna ghrni pase drek rat gujartam hta ane pr-
tidin svare drvajao udhadta hta. teomamna ketlakne
blidan ane aradhnamm vprata vividh patroni jvab-
dari sompi hti. teo coksaiti patro bhar li jta ane
pacha lavta. bijao vasnani ane bdhi upasnani sam-
grini temj lot, draksars, tel, dhup ane attroni smbhal
rakhta hta. attroni melvni krvanam kam yajkonum
htum. bhakhri sekvani kaymi jvabdari korahna vm-
sna sallumna mota putr levi mattithyani hti. karnke
te visvaspatr hto. drek visramvare mej pr prdsirt
krva mateni taji rotli bnnavani jvabdari korahna vm-
sna bija ketlamk mansoni hti. ketlamk levi kutum-
bone mmdirnam smgitum kam sompvamam avyu
htum. e kutumbna vdao mmdirnam j mkanomam
rheta hta ane temne rat divs phrj bjavani hovathi
temne biji sevaomamthi mukt rakhvamam avya hta.
e bdham vmsavli mujb leviona kutumbna vda hta ane
yrusalemmam rheta hta. yeiel gibyonno smsthapk
hto. te gibyonnam rheta hto, teni ptninum nam
maakhahtum. yeielna putro: abdon jyesth putr, sur,
kis, bal, ner, nadab hta, gdor, ahyo, jhkhyara ane mik-
loth. mikloth tena putr simam sathe yrusalemmam
tena kutumbijnoni njik rheto hto. ner kinsa pita hta,
kis saulna pita hta ane saul yonathan, malkisua, abi-
nadab ane esbalna pita hta. yonathan mrribalna pita
hta. mrribal mikhahna pita hta. mikhahna putro:
pithon, melekh, tahrea ane ahajh. ahajh yarahna pita
hta, yarahna putro: alemeth, ajhmaveth ane jhimri.
jhimrino putr mosa hto. mosana vmsjo: bina, teno
putr rphaya, rphayano putr elasah ane teno putr asel
aselne ch putro hta: ajkhimo, bokhru, ismael, sarya,
obadya ane hanan.

10

plistio israelio same gilboana dumgr pr yuddhe cd-
hya. ghna israelio marya gya ane baki rhya te bhagi
gya. pchi plistioe saulno ane tena putro yonathan,
abinadab ane malkisuanio picho pkdyo ane trne pu-
trone mari nakhya. saulni aspas khumkhar yuddh
mcyu htum, ane ketlamk tirmdajoe teni pase phomci
ji tene skht ghayl kryu. tyare saule je mans tena ban
upadi rhyo hto tene khyum, "tari trvar kadhi mne
vimdhi nakh; nhi to a be sunnti manso avine mari
hamsi udavse," prmtu bkhtir upadnarni himmt cali nhi
etle tene na padi. athi saule pote trvar khemcine
teni dhar pr pdtum mukyumu saulne mrtyu pamelo
joine bkhtir upadnar pn potani trvar pr pdtum muki
motne bhetyo. am saul ane tena trn putro ek sathe
mrtyu pamyana ane tena vmsno amt avyo. khinmam
vsta sr israelioe jyare joyum ke israeli sena bhagi
gi che ane saul ane tena putro mrtyu pamyana che,
tyare teo potanam gamo chodine calya gya. pchi
plistioe avine temam vsvat kryu. bije divse plis-
tioe yuddhmam mrtyu pamelaoa srrio prthi lumt
bhagi krva pacha gya, tyare teoe saul ane tena pu-
trona sb joyam. teoe saulnum bkhtir utari lidhum ane
tenum mathum kapi nakhyum. pchi smgr desmam
vdhamni apva smdesavahko moklya ane teoni mur-
tio agl ujvni kri. saulna bkhtirne teoe potana devna
mmdirnam ltkavayum. dagonna mmdirnam bhala pr
tenum mathum mukyumu. plistioe saulna a hal krya
che eni jan yabes-gilyadna lokone thi. tyare tyamna
bdha yoddhao saul ane tena putrna sb sodhya nikli
pdyana ane teoe temne pacham li avi yabesma ek elon
jhad nice temnam asthi dphnavyam, ane pchi teoe sat
divsna upvas krya. saulne mrvum pdyum karn, te
yohovane bevpha nivdyo hto, tene yhovani ajna mani
nhoti ane yhovane prsrn krvane bdle melividyana jan-
narni slah lidhi. athi yhovae teno vd h kryu ane tenum
rajy ysaina putr daudne sompi didhum.

11

tyarbad sr israelioe hebronmam bhaga thine daudne
khyum, "ame tmara j kutumbijnio chie. bhutkalmam
jyare saul amaro raja hto tyare pn tme j israeli senani
agevani leta hta, ane tmara dev yhovae tmne khyum
htum ke, 'mara lokoni, israelni sarsmbhal lenar mans
tum che, tum j temno sasnkrtat hvano che.'" athi is-
raelna bdha agevano raja daud pase hebronmam avya
ane daude yhovani saksie temni sathe hebronmam
krar kryu ane temne daudno israelna raja trike ab-
hisek kryu, ane e rite yhovae smuelne apelum vcn
pripurn thyum. pchi daud ane akhu israel yrusalem
je ybus trike olkhatum tyam gya; tyam ybusi ane tena
mul vtnio rheta hta. ybusna rhevasioe teone ngr-
mam prvesva didha nhi. to pn daude siyonno killo
jiti lidho. te pachlthi daudngr trike olkhayo. daude
khyum, "je koi ybusione marvamam phel krse tene
srse napti bnnavamam avse." yobab bin srueyae sauthi
phelo humlo kryu ane tethi tene srse napti bnnavam
am avyo. daude e gdham vsvat kryu ane tethi
tenum nam daud-ngr pdyum. daude millothi line
bdhi baju bakina sherne phrithi bmdhavya. bakinum
sher pchi yobab bmdhavya. am daud uttrottr blvan

thto gyo, karnke srsvmrth yhova dev teni sathe hta. daudna prakrmi mukhy yoddhao jemne tene teko apyo hto ane yhovae vcn apya prmane smgr israelno raja thvamam tene mdd kri hti. temni yadi a prmane che; phelo hakhmoni kulno yasobam je rajani khas senano nayk hto. tene bhala vde 300 mansone eki sathe rhemsi nakhya hta. vir tripitino bijo ahohinam vmsno elajhar hto. te dodono putr hto. jyare plis-tio pas-dammimmam yuddh mate bhega thya tyare e jvna ek khetermam daudni sathe hti. sainy plis-tio-thi bhagi gym htm. pn elajhar bhagyo nhi ane tene plistio pr humlo kryo. yhovae tene bhvy vijy apavyo. biji vkhte plistioni ek tukdie jyare rphaimni khinmam chavni nakhi hti tyare tris surviromamna trn adu-lamni gupha njikna khdk agl daudne jine mlya. te vkhte daud tyam smtayelo hto ane plistioni chavni bethlehemmam hti. daudne tivv ircha thi ane tene puchyum, "mne, bethlehemna drvaja baju avela kum-vanum pani pivani iccha thi che." etle a virtriputi plis-tioni chavnimam thine bethlehem phomci, teoe ku-vamathi pani kadhuyam ane daud pase li avya. daude te piva na padi. pn yhova smks te pani arpn trike redi didhum. tene khyum, "a pani hum pium em bne kevi rite? he dev! e to potana pran jokhmmam muk-nar a surviromam lohi pidha brobr thay. potana jivna jokhme e loko te lavya che." athi tene te pivani na padi. a 'virtriputi' ona ava kamo hta. yoaobno bhai abisay e trn surviromam srdr hto. ek vkht tene bhala vde 300 dushman sathe yuddh kri temne pura krya hta ane te tripitimam prkhyat bni gyo hto. trn surviromam te sauthi vdhu prkhyat hto ane tethi temno srdr bnyo, pn te phela trney mamthi ek nhoto. yhovadano putr kabseel gamna bnayano prakrmi yoddho hto. tene moabna be prkhyat kdavr purusone mari nakhya hta. vli ek var him pdtum htm tyare kotrmam utrine tene ek simhne mari nakhyo hto. vli, sadasat phut umca mhakay misrine marnar pn e j hto. e misri pase salna padta jevo moto bhalo hto. pn bnaya phkt ek lakdi line teni same phomci gyo. ane tene hathmamthi bhala jhumtvi tena j bhala vde tene mari namkhyo. tripitimam te prkhyat thyo ane tris sresth yoddhao-mam te ghno prkhyat hto. daude tene potana amgrk-skono nayk bnayyo hto. te tripitimamno ek nhoto chtam pn. daudnam bija surviromam nam a prmane che; yoaobno bhai asahel, bethlehemna dodono putr elhanan, hrorno vtni sammoth, plonno vtni heles; ira-ikkosno putr ane tkoano vtni, anathothno vtni abiejher, husano vtni sibbkhay, ayohino vtni ilah; ntophano vtni mahray, heled-baanahno putr ane nto-phano vtni, binyaminna gibyahno vtni ithay-ribayno putr, pirathonno vtni bnaya; gaasni ghat paseno vtni huray, arbatthno vtni abiel, bahrumno vtni ajhmaveth, saalbonino vtni elyahba, gejhonina hasemna putro, hararino vtni sageno putr yonathn, harari sakharo putr ahiam, urno putr aliphah, mkherathno vtni hepher plonno vtni ahiya, kamerlno vtni hesro ane ejhbayno putr naaray, nathannao bhai yoel, hagrino putr mibhar, ammonno putr selek, berothno putr nahray-je sruya putr yoaobno srsvahk hto; yithona ira, ane gareb, uriya hitti, ahlayno putr jhabad, rubenna kulsmuhna sijhano putr adina, je rubenna kulna agevanomamno ek hto. ane teni sathe bija tris hta. maakhahno putr hanan, mithannao vtni yhosaphat,

astrathi ujhihja, hothamno putr sama ane aroerno yeiel. simrino putr ydiael, ydiaelno bhai tisano vtni yoha tisi; mahvino putr aliel, elnaamno putr yribay ttha yosavya ne moabi yithmah. yaasiel, obed ane msobano vtni aliel.

12

daudne kisna putr saul njik avvani mnai hti. ane te siklagmam rheto hto. tyare yuddhmam mdd kri ske eva anek vir yoddhao avi ne teni sathe jodaya. teo binyamin kulsmuhna, saulna jatbhaio j hta, ane tir clavvamam ke gopnthi pththr phemkhamam shay krnar hta. temna nayko gibyathi smaahna putr ahiejhera ane yoaas hta. yoddhao nice prmane hta: ajh-mavethna putr yjhiel ane pelet. anathothna brakhah ane yehu, gibyonno yismaya, je "tris surviro" mam no ek ane temno ek agevan hto. gderana ymirya, yahjhiel, yohanan ane yojhabad, hruphina elujhay, yrimoth, balya, smarya ane sphatya, korahna vm-sjo, elkanah yiissiya, ajharel, yoejher, ane yasobam; ane gdorna yrohamna putr yoelach ane jhbadha. gad kulsmuhna pn ketlak manso saulne chodine vgdana gdham daudni sathe bhli gya. teo blvan ane kel-vayela yoddhao hta. ane bhalo ane dhal vaprvamam pavrdha hta. teo simh jeva vikral ane prvt prnam hrno jeva cpl hta. ejhr temno nayk hto. ane obadya bijo, ariab trijo, mismannah cotho, ymirya pamcmo, chththo attay, satmo aliel, athmo yohanan, nmvo ejhabad. dsmo ymirya, ane agiyarma krme makhban-nay hto. gadna kulsmuhomamna teo sainyna srdraro hta; teomamno je sauthi nblo hto te sauni brabr hto, ne teomamno je sauthi mhan te hjarni brabr hto. phela mhinamam jyare yrdn ndi potana kamtha pr thine ubhrati hti tyare teoe tene olngi jine ena purv ane pscim kamthe vsta lokone bhgadi mukya hta. binyamin ane yhudana kulsmuhna ketlakm manso gdham daud pase avya. daud temni same gyo ane bolyo, "jo tme mitr trike mne mdd krva avta ho to hum tmaram svagt krum chum. mari sathe jodai jao. pn mem kim nuksan kryu n hova chtam tne dgo krine mne mara dushmano hathmam sompi de-vani irchathi avya ho, to apna pitrona dev e dhyan-mam lo ane tmne sja kro." te j vkhte devna atmae 'tris viro' na nayk amasayam prves kryo ane te boli uthyo: "he daud, ame tmara pkse chie, he ysai putr, ame tari sathe chie, taro jy ho! tara sathiono jy ho! dev tari shaymam che!" daude temne avkar apyo ane temne potani tukdiona nayk bnayya. daud jyare saul sathe ldva plistio bhego jto hto tyare mnassana kulsmuhna ketlak manso phuti jine teni sathe mli gya hta. jo ke daude plistione khrekhr mdd kri nhoti; khud temna rajvioe nirny krya pchi evum khine tene jakaro didho hto ke, "jo e phutine potana dhni saulne mli gyo to apna mstk jse." jyare daud siklag jto hto, tyare mnassana vmsna nicena manso e potana lokone chettrine teni sathe jodaya hta; adnah, yojhabad ydi-ael, mikhayel, alihu ane sillthay. e bdha j mnassana lokona agevan hta ane teo hr ek hjar hjar yoddhaona nayko hta. e bdha tukdina nayk trike daudne mdd krta hta, karn teo bdha j ksayela yoddha hta etle pachlthi teo lskrmam senaptio thya. roj roj manso daud pase avta j rhya ane e rite tenum lskr gnum

motum thi gyum. yhovae vcn apya prmane saulne bdle daudne raja bnava mate je yoddhao hebron khate avi mlya temni smkhyia nice mujb che; yhudana kulsmuhna dhal ane bhaladhari 6,80,800 yuddh mate sji yoddhao; simonna kulsmuhna: 7,100 vir yoddhao; levina kulsmuhna: 4,600 yoddhao; upramt harunna kulna yhoayadni agevani hethl 3,700 yoddhao; trun prakrmi yoddho sadok ane tena kulna 22 nayko; binyaminna kulsmuhna: 3,000 saul e vmsno j hto. ane emamna mota bhagna atyar sudhi ene vphadar rhyia hta. ephraimna kulsmuhna: 20,800 vir yoddhao, jemne bdhae j potpotana kulmam khyati melvi hti. mnassana ardha kulsmuhna: 18,000 yoddhao jemne jine daudne raja jaher krvane cumti moklya hta: issakharna 200 agevano, jeo israele kyare ane keva pglam leva teno nirny krvamam kusl hta. ane temna hath nicena bdha sgavhala. jhbulonna kulsmuhna yuddh mate sarum prsiks pamelma ane bdhi jatnam sstrothi sji eva bhadur ane vyuh rci ske eva 50,000 manso. nphtalina kulsmuhna 1000 nayko ane temna 37,000 dhal ane bhalathi sji yoddhao. danna kulsmuhna 28,600 siks pamela yoddhao; aserna kulsmuhna 40,000 siks pamela yoddhao. ruben, ane gad ane mnassana ardha kulsmuhna siks pamela ane bdha prkarna sstro sji 1,20,000 yoddhao, teo yrdnni pele parna hta. a srv yoddha sstr sathe sji thine daudne israele raja bnavaana ekmatr hetuthi hebron avya hta. ekmdre israelea srv netao avum ichta hta. teoe daud sathe trn divs ujani mani karnke teo mate puri taiyari krvamam avi hti. pasena loko ane durna issakhar, jhbulon ane nphtali loko gdhedam, umto, khccro ane bldo pr khorak li avya. mota jththamam memdo, amjirna cktam, draksn lumo, draksars, tel ane moti smkhyamam dhordhamkhr ane ghetam ujvni mate lavvamam avyam, karnke akho des anmdotsv mnavto hto.

13

daude potani senana yoddhao, je 1,000 mansoni tukdina ane 100 mansoni tukdina sena nayk hta temni sathe vat kri. pchi israeliona ektr thyela lokone smbodhine khyum, "jo tmne saune mmjur hoy ane apna yhovani evi iccha hoy to apne smgr israelea bakina desbmdhuone temj ujabajuni bhumi shitna potanam sheromam vsta yajkone ane levione smdeso mokline apni sathe jodava mate teone ammttrn apie. apna devno krarkos pachio lavie karnke saul jivto hto. tyarthi apne tyam upasna kri nhoti." smgr sbha temni sathe shmt thi, karn bdha lokoni stie e j yogy htu. tethi daude misrni srhde avela sihorthi mamdine chek hmah sudhina desbhrna bdha israeleone krarkos kiriyath-yarimthi yrusalem li avva mate bhega krya. pchi daud ane bdha israelio, je yhovatum nam dhrave che, ne jena prna krubo pr dev yhovaa biraje che, te krarkos li avva yhudamam avela baalaa mukame gya. teoe abinadabna ghrmamthi devna kosne line nva gadamam mukyo. ujhijha ane ahyo gadum hamkta hta. daud ane bdha israelio devni smks vina, sarmgi, khmjri, jhamjh ane rnsingda vgadine jorsorthi nacta ane gata hta. jyare teo kidonni khli agl avya; tyare bldone thokr vagi etle ujhijhae kosne pdi jto atkavva hath lmbavine tene pkdyo. te kosne adkyo tethi yho-

vano ros tena pr bhhbuki uthyo. temne ujhijhane maryo ane te dev smks mrtyu pamyo. yhovae am ujhijha pr akrmn kryu. ethi daudne khotum lagyu. ane tene te jgyanum nam "peres-ujhijha" padyum je aje pn te j name olkhay che. daudne te divse devno bhy lagyo ane te bolyo, "hum 'devna kos' ne mare gher si rite li jaum?" athi daud kosne potane gher daudngmam n li gyo, pn gathna vtini obed-adomni pase li gyo. trn mhina sudhi devno kos obed-adomna kutumb sathe hto ane yhovae obed-adomna kutumb ane tena srve asirvad apya.

14

turna raja hirage daud pase elcio moklyam ane temni sathe mhel bamdhva mate gmdhtrunum lakdum, kdiyao ane sutharo mokli apya. hve daudne khatrithi gi ke, yhovae tene israela raja trike sthapyo che ane potana israeli loko mate thine tena rajyne mhan bnave che. yrusalemmam daude vdhare ptnio kri ane tene vdhu putrputri jnyam. tene yrusalemmam thyela balkonom nam a prmane che; sammua, sobab, nathan, suleman, yibhar, alisua, elpelet, nogah, nepheg, yaphia, alisama, belyada ane aliphelet. jyare plistioe sambhlyum ke hve daudno smgr israelea raja trike abhisek krvamam avyo che, tyare teo bhega mline teni sodhmam nikli pdya. daude jyare a vise sambhlyum tyare te temno samno krva nikli pdyo. plistioe avine rphaimni khinmam jmvat kri. daude devni slah lidhi, "hum plistio pr humlo kru? tum temne mara hathmam sompi dese?" yhovae jvab apyo, "humlo kr. hum teone tara hathmam sompi dis." athi daude bal-prasim agl temna pr humlo kri temne hravya. daude khyum, "jevi rite pani bhmgan pade tem deve mara dumnomam bhmgan padyum che" tethi te jgyanum nam 'bal-prasim' rakhvamam avyum. plistio temni murtione pacht mukine calya gya hta, daudni ajnathi te bdhi murtio bali nakhvamam avi. plistioe phri khinmam jmvat kri. daude phrithi devni slah lidhi ane deve jvab apyo, "aglti temni pr humlo kris nhi, prmtu phrine temni pacht ji memdina chod njik humlo krje. jyare tum chodne mthale pgrv jevo avaj sambhle tyare tum humlo krje, karn, e dev tari agl plistioni sainane hravva mate nikli pdyo hse." daude devni slah prmane kryu ane tene gibyonthi theth gejher sudhi plistiona lskrne hamki kathyu. daudni khyati srvt prsri gi ane yhovae bdhi prjaone tenathi bhybhit bnavi didhi.

15

yrusalemmam daude daudngmam potana mate avas bamdhya ane 'devna kos' mate nvo mmdp bmdhavyo. tyarpchi tene khyum, "phkt levioe j devno kos umckvo. karnke temno kos umckva mate ttha temni seva krva mate yhovae teone psmd krya che." tethi yhovana kosne mate yrusalemmam taiyar kreli jgyae tene li jva mate tene srv israeleone bhega krya. vli tene harunna vmsjone ttha levione pn bhega krya. khatna kulmamthi urielni agevani hethl tena 120 kutumbio, mrarina kulsmuhmamthi asayani agevani hethl tena 220 manso hta. gesormna

kulsmuhmam mukhy yoel, ttha tena bhaio 130; alisaphanna kulsmuhmamthi smayani agevani hehlh tena 200 kutumbio. hebronna kulsmuhmamthi alielni agevani hehlh tena 80 kutumbio; ane ujhjhielna kulmamthi amminadabni agevani hehlh tena 112 kutumbio avya. tyarbad daude yajko sadok ane abyatharne ttha levi agevano uriel, ysaya, yoel, smaya, aliel, ane amminadabne tedavya. ane khyum, “tme levi vmsna kulsmuhona agevano cho. tme ane tmara kutumbio tmari jatne pvitir krine israelna dev yhovana kosne mem tene mate taiyar krela mmdpmam li avjo. tme pheli vkhte upadyo nhi mate yhova apna dev apna pr krodhe bhraya, karn apne teni sucna prmane tene pkdyo nhoto.” tethi yajkoe ane levioe israelna dev yhovana kosne li avva mate potani jatne pvitir kri. yhovae musane ajna api hti te prmane levioe devna kosna damda potana khbha pr mukine tene umkyno. pchi daude leviona agevanone temna amuk kutumbioni vina, sitar, ane jhamjh vgaadi amdna gito mote svre gava mate nimnuk krva khyum. athi levioe nicena smgitkaroni nimnuk kri; heman-yoelno putr, asaph-berekhyano putr ane mmarina kutumbmamthi kusayano putr ethan. ttha teona mddnis trike psmd thyelaoni yadi: jhkharya, bni, yajhiel, smiramoth, ahiei, unni, aliab, bnaya, maaseya, mattithya, aliphlehu, mikneya, ane dvarpalo obed-Adam ne yeiel. a smgitkaromamthi heman, asaph ane ethane kamsanam jhamjh vgvadana hta; jhkharya ajhiel, smiramoth, yhiel, unni, aliab, maaseya ane bnayae “alamoth” na sur prmane vina vgvadani hti; ane mattithya, aliphlehu mikneya, obed-Adam, yehiel ane ajhajhyae “semminith” na sur prmane sitar vgvadani hti. leviono ek agevan knanya ragragnini talim apto hto ane gvaiano ustad hto; tethi tene a bdhano upri nimvamam avyo. berkhyia elkanahne kosna dvarpal trike seva apvani hti. ane yajko, sbanya, yosaphat, nthanel, amasai, jhkharya, bnayae ane aliejherne devna kos smks camdina rnsimga vgvadana hta ane obed-Adam ane yhiyae pn kosna dvarpal trike seva apvani hti. daud, israelna vdilo ane sainyna ucc amldaro obed-Adamna ghrmamthi yhovana krar kosne bhu anmd ane ullas sathe yrusalem li avva mate gya. yhovana krarkos umcknara levione jyare deve shay kri tyare teoe tene sat bldo ttha sat ghetanum arpn kryum. kos umcknara srv levio, gaykgna sbhyo ane gaykgna agevan knanyae snna jhbhbha pherya hta. daude pn snno ephod pheryo hto. am srv israeli loko hrsnad krta, srnai rnsimga, jhamjh, sitar, vina vgaadi moti grjna krta krta yhovana krarkos li avya. jyare krarkos daudngmam lavvamam avyo tyare saulni putri mikhale barimamthi joyum, to raja daud anmdmam avine nacto hto. ane e joine tena dilmam raja prtye dhrna thi.

16

daude bamdhela nva mmdpmam devno kos lavvamam avyo ane devni smks dharnar ane samtyrpn cdhavyam. arponi vidhi puri thi pchi daude yhovana name lokone asirvad apya. pchi tene hajr rheli prtyek israeli vykitne, stri ttha purusne sman rite mamsno ktko, suki draksano akek jhumkho ttha ek ek bhakhri vhemci api. yhovana kos smks seva krva,

yajk trike israelna yhova devni seva krva, lokone tena vise yad devdavva mate ane teni stt abharstuti krva; daude ketlamk levione nimya. asaph agevan hto ane jhamjh vgaado hto. jhkharya, yajhiel, smiramoth, yhiel, mattithya, aliab, bnaya, obed-Adam ane yeiel sitar ane vina vgaada hta. yajko bnaya ane yajhielne yhovana devna kos smks akho vkht camdinum rnsimgu te smye vgvadvanu htum, jyare daude asaph ane tena kutumbijnone yhovani stuti krva mate lokone dorva mate khyum. yhovana namni ghosna kro ane teono dhnyvad mano. prjao matena tena abdhut karyoni stuti gao. ena gun-gan gao, ane teni stutigan kro. tena srv abdhut karyo vise vato kro. tme tena pvitir namthi gvirsth thao, tme yhovana bhkto, anmdo! yhovane ane tena sarmthynne tme sodho. dsasrva tena mukhne sodho. enam anupm karyo, ena mukhnas nyayvno ane cmtkarne yad kro. tme yhovana das, israelna vmsjo kro, tme yakubna vmsjo cho jene temne psmd krya che. te apna yhova dev che. teno nyay smgr prthvi pr che. je ajna, tene hjar pedhione api hti, te krarne tme sdakal yad rakhjo. tene ibrahimni sathe je krar kryo ane tene ishakne je vcn apyum. yakubne mate e j vcn niym trike ane israelne mate sdakalna krar trike rhese. tene khyum, “hum tne a knan des apis.” te tari potani j malikini bhumi bni rhenar che.” te smye tme smkhyamam thodaj hta. chek thodamj, ne pacha tme parka hta. ek desthi bije, ne ek prjamamthi biji prjamam teo bhktya krta hta. chtam yhovae koi atyacar thva didho nhi, emne mate tene rajaone siksa kri. “mara abhisiktone koi adso nhi, mara prbodbkone koi updrv krso nhi.” sau prthvivasi, yhovanam gungan kro, dinprtidin sau tena vijygan gao. desvidesmam loko smks tena gaurv ane mhimani vat kro. emni abdhut prakrm-gatha smbhavo. yhova, prm stuty ne mhan che, e srv devo krtam bhyavh che. srv lokona dev to kevl murtio che! prmtu yhovae to akaso bnayma che. yhovani ajubaju jhlhl prkasni abha che, teno avas anmdthi bhrelo che. tme bdhi prjao, yhovana gaurv ane sarmthy vise bolo. yhovana namnum gaurv kro; tme teni smks arpn li avo, tme suddh vstro dharn krine tena cnonam tmaram mathu nmavo. smgr prthvi teni smks ththre che, ane ene sthapit krelum jg sda acl rhe che. bhle akaso anmd kre, ne prthvi hrkhay. “yhova raja che” evi ghosna bhle prjaomam thay. smudr ttha temam je che te grjna kre che, khetro ttha teomam je che, te srv utsah kre che. arnyanam vrkso yhova smks hrsnad krse, karnke te prthvino nyay krva ave che. yhovano abhar mano karn ke te bhla che, teni krpa hmes mate rhe che. bolo, he dev amne tarn krnar, tme amaro uddhar kro, biji prjaothi amari rkasa kro ane amne ektrit kro. ame shu tmara pvitir namno abhar manisum; ame tmari stuti gava mate gaurv lisum.” he yhova, israelna dev, anadikalthe te anmtkal prymt tme stuty thao. srv lokoe amin khine yhovani stuti kri. tyar pchi daude yhovani same kosni seva krva mate asaphni ane tena kutumbioni kaym mate nimnumk kri. obed-Adam je yduthunno putr hto te ane hosahne teona adsth sbmdhione dvarpalo trike nimvamam avyam. yajk sadok ane tena yajkna kutumbne gibyonni tekri pr avela yhovana mmdpni sevamam mukya. temne yhovae israel mate phrmaveli smhitamam khyia prmane

drroj svare ane samje yjnvedi pr yhovane dhnarpn cdhavvanum htum. temni sathe tene heman ane yduthunne tem j yhovani sasvt kruna bdl tenam stvn-gan krva mate khas psm� krela bija mansone mukya. emne ane yduthune camdina rnsingdam, jhamjh ane bhjn sathe vgadvanam any vajimtro dev smks vgad-vana hta. yduthunna putrone dvarpalnum kam som-pvama avyūm htum. pchi bdha sau saune gher calya gya ane daud potana kutumbne asirvad apva pacho avyo.

17

potana nva mhelmam thodo smy rhya pchi daude pr-bodhk nathanne khyum, “jo hum devdarna kastna mhelmam rhum chum. prmtu yhovano krarkos mmdpmam chel!” nathane daudne khyum, “apna mn-mam je hoy te kho, karn, dev apni pdkhe che.” prmtu te j ratre nathanne yhovani vani smbhlai. “ja, ane mara sevk daudne a smdeso ap, ‘tū mare mate rhe-vanum mmdir bamdhvano nthi.’” hum israelione mis-rmamthi bhar li avyo tyarthi ajprymt hum kdi koi mkanmam rhyo nthi. hum ek mmdpmamthi bija mmdpmam phrto rhum chum. israelio sathena mara prvas drmyan mem kdi mari prjana bhrvad trike nimela netaomamna koine kdi em puchyum che ke, temne mara mate devdarnum mkan kem bamdhyu nthi?” “mara sevk daudne khe, ‘srsvmrth yhovanam a vcn che; tum cranmam ghetam cravto hto. tyamthi line mem tne mara loko israeliono agevan bnayvo hto. tum jyam jyam gyo, tyam tyam hum tari sathe rhyo chum. ane tari aglna bdha dūsmnnono mem nas kryo che. hum tne prthvina mhapuruso jevo vikhyat bnavis. hum mara loko israelione mate ek sthan mukrr kris ane teone temam sthir krine vsavis; tyam te vsse ane koi temne rmjadse nhi agau, bntum htum tevum thse nhi. jyare me mara loko israelio pr nyayadhiso niyukt krya hta. prmtu tara srν struone tare srne lavis, ane hum hve jaher krum chum, hum tara vmsjone raja bnavis. “ane jyare taro smy puro thse ane jine tum tara pitroni sathe jodais, tyare hum tara sga putrne gadie besadis ane tena rajyne surk-sit kris. te j mare mate mmdir bmdhavse. ane hum teni rajgadine kaym kris. hum teno pita this ane te maro putr thse. mem tara purogami uprthi mari kr-pasti pachi khemci lidhi hti tem hum ena prtye kdiy dyalu thvanum bmdh nhi krum. hum ena hathmam mara loko ane marum rajy sompis. ane teni gadi hmimesa surksit rhese.” pchi nathan daud raja pase gyo ane yhovae drsnmam je khyum htum te srν tene khi smbhlavayum. tyarbad raja daud yhovā smks gyo ane teni same besine bolyo, “he yhovā dev, hum kon ane marum kutumb kon? ke tem mne atle umce sudhi uthavyo che. ane tem chtam, he dev, etlum purtum n hoy tem tem tara sevkna durna bhvisyna vmsjo mate pn vcn apyūm che ane tum to mne atyarthi j ek mha-purus gnine cale che. tem tara sevkne je man apyūm che te vise to hum vdhu sum khum? tum tara sevkne brabr olkhe che; he yhovā, mara prtye tmarum may-alupnum ane tmari udarta atighnam theya che ane tme a abdhut vcnno mne apyam che, e srν tmari mhan udartane karne che. he yhovā, ame tmara sman any koi dev vise sambhlyum nthi. tmara sivay any koi

dev nthi. prthvina pt pr tmara israeli loko jeva koi loko che khra, jemno gulamimamthi udhdhar kri, potana kri leva mate dev jate gya hoy, jemne mate tme mhan ane bhisn karyo krya hoy, jemne misrmamthi chodavi lavi temna margmamthi anek prjaone hamki kadhi hoy? tme tmara loko israelione sdane mate ap-navi lidha che ane, he yhovā, tme temna dev bnyā cho. “ane hve, he yhovā, tme tmara sevk ane temna vms mate je vcn apyūm che tenum kaym mate paln krjo ane tme je khyum che te prmane krjo. jethi sdakal tmara namno mhima thay, ane loko khe ke, ‘srsvm-rth yhovā israelna dev che.’ ane e rite tmara sevk daudno vms tmari njr nice avicl rhese. “he mara dev, tmara a sevkna vmsne rajgadi pr sthapvano tmaro irado tme mari agl prgt kryo che tethi hum tmari agl avi prarthna krvani himmt krum chum. he yhovā, tme j dev cho, ane tme j tmara sevkne a subh vcn apyū che. a sevkna vmsne asirvad apvani krpa krso, jethi te sdasrvda tmari njr nice rhe. jyare tme tmara asirvad apya che, to e asirvad hmimesa mate rho.”

18

e pchi daude plistione hravi temne tabe krya ane temna hathmamthi gath ane teni aspasna gamo kbje kri lidham. tene moabione pn hravyam, teo tena tabedar bnyā ane tene khmdni bhrva lagya. e pchi daude phrat ndini aspasna prdes pr kbjo jmvava jta sobahna raja hdarejherne hmāth agl hravyo. daude teni pasethi tena 1,000 rth, 7,000 ghodesvaro ane 20,000 paydl kbje krya. tene rthona srν ghodani pgni nso kapi nakhi, pn tene potana 100 rthone mate purtam ghodaone bcavi rakhya. dmskana aramio sobahna raja hdarejherne vhare avyam to daude 22,000 arami sainikone mari nakhya. ane temna prdesmam lskri thanam sthapyam. teo daudna tabe-dar bni gya ane tene khmdni bhrva lagyam.am daud jyam jyam gyo, tyam tyam yhovae tene vijy apavva-mam mdd kri. daud, hdarejher rajana sevkoni so-nani dhalo yrusalemmam li avyo. vli tene hdare-jhr shero tibhath ane kunmamthi puskl kamsu pn kbje kryu. sulemanē pachlthi kamsano moto kumd, thambhlao ane vasno mmdir mate taiyar kravyam. hmāthna raja toue sambhlyum ke daude sobahna raja hdarejhera sainyno nas kryo che, tene potana putr hedoramne daudne stkar krva ane hdarejherne yud-dham hravva mate dhnyvad apva moklyo. karn, hdarejherne tou sathe vigrh calyam krto hto. hdo-ram potani sathe sona-camdi ane kamsana vasno li gyo hto. te bdham daude yhovana mmdirni seva mate apir didham. e j rite, tene jiteli bdhi prjaō adom, moabi, ammonio, plistio ane amalekio pasethi kbje krelum sonum camdi tene yhovane arpn kri did-hum. sruyana putr abisaye mithani khammam 18,000 adomione mari namkhya. smgr adom prdesmam lskri thanam gothvyam. bdha adomio hve daudna tabedar bni gya. am, daud jyam jyam gyo, tyam tyam yhovae tene vijy apavyo. daude smgr israel pr rajy sthapyum, ane smgr rastmam nitimita ane nyayne sthapi kr Yam. sruyano putr yoab sainyno senapti hto. ahiludno putr yhosaphat itihaskar krio. ahi-tubno putr sadok ane abyatharno putr abimelekh ya-jko hta. savsa rajano lhiyo hto. yhoayadano putr bnaya

rajana amgrksko ktherio ane plethiono upri hto.ane daudna putro rajani thenatmam rheta mansomam mukhy hta.

19

thoda smy pchi ammoniona rajanum avsan thyum. etle tena pchi tena putrne raja bnavayo. daude vicaryum, "nahase mara prtye dakhvyo hto tevo sdrbhav mare tena putr hanun prtye rakhvo joie." tethi daude hanunna pitana mrtyunum asvasn apva manso mokli apya. pn jyare daudna manso hanun pase asvasn apva ammon phomcy. tyare ammoni sdraroe hanunne khyum, "tme sum em mano cho ke, tmara pitane man apvana hetuthi daude a mansone asvasn apva moklya che? e manso to tena jasuso che ane a desne si rite jiti levo eni batmi melvva avya che." athi raja hanune raja daudnam rajdutonum apman kryu. teoni dadhi addhi mumdavi nakhi ane teono posak mdhymamthi kapi nakhyo jena karne teona srj ughadam dekhay. pchi tene teone srjmk sthiti-mam daud pase pacha moklya. jyare ketlak lokoe daudne khbr api ke temna mansona sa hal krva-mam avya che, tyare tene temne mlva manso moklya, karn, teo khub srmatu hta, daude temne khevdavum ke, "tmari dadhi pachi uge tyam sudhi yrikhomam rhejo, pchi j ahim avjo. jyare ammonione bhan thyum ke teo daudni njrmam dhikkarpatr bnya hta, hanun ane ammonioe, aram nahraimamthi, aram-maakhahmamthi ane sobahmamthi rtho temj asvldo bhadethi melvva mate 34,000 kilo camdi mokli api. tene 32,000 rtho bhade rakhya ane maakhahna raja ttha tena smst sainyno pgar cukvi apva gothvn kri. a srv sainye medrba agl chavni nakhi. je ammonio potpotana shermamthi bhega thya hta teo tyam temni sathe jodaya. daudne jyare a vatni jan thi tyare tene yoabne potana surviro ane akhi saina sathe mokli apyo. ammonio bhar avine sherna drvaja agl gothvai gya ane temni mdde avela rajao khulla medanmam calya gya. jyare yoabe joyum ke, potana pr aglpachlthi bmne bajueti humlo thvano che. tyare tene israelna cunmda ldvaiyaone psmd krine aramionie same gothvi didha. bakinim sainy tene potana bhai abisayni srdari hethl muki didhum. ane temne ammonionie same morco mamdyo. yoabe tena bhaine khyum, "jo aramio mara pr vijyi thay, to tum avine mne mdd krje ane jo ammonio tara pr vijy pame to, hum avine tne mdd kris. himmt-van tha ane purusatn dekhad ke, apne devnam ngro ane apna lokono bcav krie. yhovane je sresth lage te kre." jyare yoab ane tena manso aramio same yuddh krva agl vdhya tyare aramio bhagva lagya. ane ammonioe temne bhagta joya etle ten pn abisaythi bhagine shermam bhrai gya. pchi yoab pacho yrusalem avi gyo. aramio smji gya ke pote israelione hathe har khadhi che. etle temne smdesavahko mokline ndi parna bija aramione hdarejherna senapti sophakhni agevani hethl bolavi lidha. a smacar mltam j daude israelni akhi saina bhegi kri yrdn ndi olmgine temni same morco mamdyo. yuddh sru thyum ane israelioe aramione bhgadi mukyam. aramio phrithi israelio aglthi nasva lagya. daude aramna 7,000 sainiko ane 40,000 bija sainikone mari nakhya. aramna sainyna

senapti sophakhne pn tene mari nakhyo. jyare hdare-jherna mansoe joyum ke, temne israelione hathe har khadhi che. tyare temne daud sathe suleh kri ane teni srnagti svikari. tyarbad aramio ammonionie mdd krva raji nhata.

20

vsmst rtum bestam samany rite rajao yuddhe cdhe che tyare yoabe sainanum margdrsn kri ammonna prdesno smpurn vinas kri nakhyo ane pchi te rab-bah avyo ane tene ghero ghalyo. pn daud yrusalem-mam j rhyo, yoabe sher pr humlo kryo ane te jiti lidhum. daude rabbahna raja milkomna mstk prthi mugt li lidho ane tene tena potana mstk pr mukyo. a mugt sonano bnelo hto. ane temam rtno jdelam hta. tenum vjn 75 pound htya. daude ngrmamthi puskl lumtno mal bhego kryo hto. tene ngrnam lokone bhar lavine krvtu, tikmo ane kuhadiothi krvanum kam sompyu. ammonio raja sathena vyvharmam daudni a rit hti. pchi daud ane temne sainy yrusalem pachum phryu. ketlamk smy pchi gejhram plis-tio sathenum yuddh phri phati niklyum. e vkhte husana sibbhkhye rphaimna ek vmsj sippayne mari nakhyo. ane plistio hari gya. plistio same phri yuddh phati niklyum. ane yairna putr elhanane hmine mari nakhyo, je gathna golyathno bhai hto ane tena bhala-damdo vnkarni tor jetlo jado hto. gath pase phri yuddh thyum. tyam ek kdavr sainikne hathe ane pge ch ch amgla hta. te pn ek rphaioamamno hto. ane jyare tene israelne pdkaryu, tyare daudnam bhai simana putr yonathane tene mari nakhyo. a bdha rphaio daud ane tena mansone hathe marya gya hta.

21

pchi setan israelio same ldva taiyar thyo. tene daudne vsti gntri krva bhdkavyo. athi daude yoabne ane lskri vsta adhikarione khyum, "jao ane ber-sebathi dan sudhi smgr israelni vsti gntri kro. ane pchi avine jnavo ke, mari prjani vsti ketli che." prmtu yoabe vamdho leta jnavyum, "yhova prjani vstine bmni kre toye, e bdha ap namdarna sevko j nthi? ap sa mate israelne dosi thravva caho cho? ane tme israelne apradhi sa mate thervo cho?" prmtu rajani ajna agl yoabnum kami calyu nhi. smgr israel desmam phrine te yrusalem pacho phryo. yoabe vsti gntrina amkda daudne apya; lskrmam jodai ske, ne sstr clavi ske teva pukht manso israelmam 11,00,000 ane yhudiyamam te 4,70,000 hta. yoabne rajani ajna etli angmti lagi hti ke tene levini ane binyamiinni gntri j kri n hti. a bdhi karyavahithi dev naraj thya ane tethi tene israyelne siksa kri. etle daude devne khyum, "am krvamam mem ghor pap kryum che, pn hve a sevko dos krpa krine maph kro. a kam mate mem ghor apradh kryo che." tethi yhovae daudna prbodhk gadne khyum, "ja, ane daudne khe, 'yhova a mujb jnave che: hum tari smks trn vstu rju krum chum. tum gme te ek psmd kr, ane je tum psmd krte te prmane hum kris.'" gad daud pase gyo ane yhovae je khyum, "te jnavyum. ane puchyum, 'tum sum psmd kre che? trn vrsno dukal pde. athva trn mhina sudhi dumsno trvar line taro pi-

cho pkdi tne heran kre, athva trn divs sudhi yhovani trvar kame lage, smgr desmam rogalco phati nikle ane yhovano dut akka israelmam vinas krto phre.' hve tum vicar krine khe, ke mne moklnar mate so jvab apvo." etle daude gadne khyum, "hum bhare muskelimam avy pdivo chum, pn hum mansona hathmam pdva krtam hum yhovana hathmam pdum e vdhare sarum che, karn, te anmt krpalu che." athi yhovae israelmam rogalco mokliyo ane 70,000 israelio mrt-yu pamy. pchi deve yrusalemno nas krva ek devdutne mokliyo, pn te nas krvani ani pr hto tyare yhovane dya avi ane tene khyum, "bs kr, bhu thyum, hve taro hath pachokhemci le." e vkhete yhovano dut ybusini ornanni khli pase ubho hto. daude pr njr krine joyom to yhovano dut akas ane prthvi vcce ughadi khemceli trvar line yrusalem trph potana hath lmbavi ubho hto. kmtan pherela daud ane vdiloe bhumi pr lamba thine prnam krya. ane daude devne prarthna kri, "vsti gntrino hukm apine mem pap kryu che. a ghetamoe sum kryum che? he yhova mara dev, maro ane mara kutumbno nas kro, pn tmara lokono nas n kro." tyarbad yhovana dute gadne khyum ke, "tum daudne jine khe ke, ybusi ornanna khlamm yhovane pujva ek vedi bamdhe." yhovane name gade je khyum htum te mujb daud cali niklyo. ornane pachum vline jotam devdutne joyo. tene putro nasi gya ane chupai gya, pn ornan ghum jhudto rhyo. jyare ornane daudne avto joyo, tyare te khlammathi bhar avyo ane tene daudne sastang dmdvt prnam krya. daude tene khyum, "tum mne tari khlini jgya ap jethi hum yhovane mate yjnvedi bamdhu. to j lokomam phelayelo rogalco bmdh thse. hum tne eni purepuri kimmt cukvis." ornane khyum, "li lo, ane ap murb-bine jem thik lage tem tenum kro. a bldonum pn dhnarpn krjo, a jhudvana patiya imdhn trike vaprho ane a ghummne khadyarpn trike cdhavjo. hum bd-hum j apne sompi dum chum." pn raja daude ornanne khyum, "na puri kimmt hum te khridis. yhovane arpn krva mate tarum je che te hum mpht li skum nhi. jeni kimmt mem cukvi nthi tenum arpn hum temne nhi cdhavum." pchi daude ornanne e jminna mate 15 paund sonum apyumu. ane tyam yhovane mate tene vedi bamdhi ane tena pr tene dhnarpn kryu. tene teni pr samtyrpn kryu ane yhovanam avahn kryum. vutni pr agni utarine yhovae tene jvab apyo. yhovae daudne trvar myan krva khyum ane dute te prmane kryum. jyare daude joyum ke ornanna khlamm yhovae teni prarthnana jvab apyo che, tyare tene tyam yjn arpya. e vkhete musae vgdamm bnavelo yhovano pvitr mmdp ane dhnarpnni vedi hji gibyonna uccsthan pr hta. prmtu yhovana dutni trvarno daudne etlo bdho dr lagto hto ke yhovane drsne pn ji skto nhoto.

22

pchi daude khyum, "a yhovanam mmdir che ane a israel mateni dhanarpnni vedi che." daude israel rheta bdha videsione bhega krvano hukm apyo. ane temne devnum mmdir bamdhva mate pththro ghda slat trike kame lgadi didha. tene barnam mate khila ane mijagra bnava puskl lodhum bhegum kryu ane jokhyum jokhay nhi etlum kamsu, ane par vgrnum

devdarnum lakdum pn bhegum kryum. sidon ane turna loko daud mate puskl devdarnu lakdum li avya hta. daude jnavyum, "maro putr suleman yuvan ane binanubhvi che. yhova mate je mmdir bamdhanum che te khub bhvy ane desvidesmam vikhyat thvum joie. etle tena mate bdho j saman mare j bhego krvo joie." athi tene potana mrtyu phela bamdhkamni srsv samgri ekthi kri taiyar kri nakhi. pchi tene potana putr sulemanne bolavi, israyelna dev yhova mate ek mmdir bamdhvani ajna kri. tene khyum, "putr mem yhova devne mate mmdir bamdhanum niscy kryo hto. pn yhovae mne khyum, 'te mara dekhtam puskl khunreji kri che ane motam yuddho krya che, etle tare mara mate mmdir bamdhanum nthi; pn tne ek putr thse; te samtipurvk rajy krse, karnke aspasna stru deso trphthi hum tene surksit bnavis. tene suleman nam apase ane tena rajykal drmyan israel samti anubhvse. te mare mate mmdir bamdhse. te maro putr thse ane hum teno pita this, ane hum israelmam tenum sasn kaym kris.'" "hve, putr suleman, bhle tmara dev yhova tne shay kre ane tene khyu prmane emnum mmdir bamdhvama tne sphlta mle te mate asirvad ape. tara dev yhova tne samn ane vivek-buddhi ape jethi te tne israyelmam rajystta ape tyare tum ena niym mujb rajy clave. yhovae israyelne mate musane je niymo ane kanuno jnavelam che tenum tum kaljipurvk paln krse to j tum sphl thse. blvan thje, mkkm rheje. himmt haris nhi ke gbhras nhi. "mem puskl mhent krine yhovana mmdir mate 3,750 tn sonum, 37,500 tn camdi, ane jokhyum jokhay nhi tetlum kamsu ane lodhum ektham krya che. lakdam ane pththr pn mem bhega krya che, pn tare thoda vd-hare ektham krva pdse. tari pase puskl karigro che, slato, kdiyao, sutharo ane sonacamdina ane kamsana ttha lodhana bdhi jatna kammam asmkhy karigro pn che. mate hve kam sru kri de ane yhova tne shay kro." pchi daude israelna srsv agevanone ajna kri ke te tena putrne a karyam mdd kre. vli tene khyum, "yhova tmara dev tmari sathe che. aspasni prjao sathe temne tmne samti api che, karnke yhovana nammam ane temna lokone mate mem teo pr jit melvi che. athi hve pura hrdythi yhova, tmara devna hukmone palo. ubha thav ane yhova apna dev mate pvitrsthan bnavo. tumk smyam tme yhovana krarkosne ane devna pvitr vasnone mmdirmam lavso je yhovane name sm-pirt krvamam avse."

23

hve daud ghno vrddh thyo hto tethi tene tena putr suleman pase israelna raja trike rajy krvanam sru kravyum. daude israelna bdha agevanone, yajkone ane levione bolavya. tris vrsna ane teni uprna levioni gntri krvamam avi to purusoni smkhy 38,000 thi. emamna 24,000 ne yhovana mmdirni seva sompvamam avi. 6,000 ne amldaro ane nyayadhisio nimvamam avya. car hjarne dvarpalo trike nimvamam avya ane 4,000ne daude bnavela vajimtro sathe yhovani stuti gava mate niyukt krvamam avya." pchi daude temne gesorn, khath ane mrari kulsmuhni vmsavli prmane teone trn juthmam vhemci didha. gesornna putro hta: laadan ane simi. laadanna putro: phelo yhiyel pchi jhetham ane yoel, em kul

trn. e loko laadanna vmsjonam kutumbona vda hta. simine trn putro hta: slomoth, hjhiel, ane haran. slomothne car putro hta: yahath, hjihah, yeus, ane briahe. yahath jyesth hto ane hjihah bijo hto; yahath ane briahe ghnna putro n hta tethi teo ek j kutumb trike gnaya. kehathna car putro: amram, yishar, hebron ane ujhjhiel. amramnaputro: harun ane musa. harunne ane tena vmsjone kaymne mate juda padvamam avya hta. temne upasnani sadhn-samgri sambhalvani hti, yhova agl dhum krvano hto, teni yajk trike seva krvani hti, ane tene name asirvad apvana hta. devna sevk musana vmsjone leviomam gnavam avya hta. musane be putro hta: gesorm ane eliejher, gesormno sauthi moto putr hto; sbuel, eliejherno sauthi moto putr rhabya; eliejherne bija putro n hta, pn rhabyane ghnna hta. yisharno sauthi moto putr slomith. hebronna putro: sauthi moto yriya, bijo amarya, trijo yahjhiel ane cotho ykamam. ujhjhielna putro: sauthi moto mikah ane bijo yissiya. mrarina putro: mahli ane musi. mahlina putro: elajhar ane kis. elajhar mri gyo tyare tene koi putr nhoto. bdhi putrio j hti. tena bhai kisa putro temne prnya. musine trn putro hta; mahli, eder ane yremoth. levina vmsjona vis vrs ane tethi vdhare ummrna purusoni gntri krine pr prmane vibhago ane petavibhagomam teonum vgirkn krvamam avyum. yhovana mmdirmam judi judi sevao mate teone niyukt krvamam avyam. daude khyum, "israelna yhova deve apne samti bksi che. yhova hmmeas yrusalemam nivas krse. hve levione pvitr mmdp ane teni samgrine line ek sthletthi bije sthle li jvandi jrur pdse nhi." mrtyu phela daude je chellum kam kryu te je vis vrs ke tethi vdhare umr vala hta. levina kulsmuhna vmsjoni gntri kri. levione sompayela kam; yajkone etle harunna vmsjone mmdirmam blidanni vidhimam mdd krvi. amgnaoni temj ordaoni jvabdari yhovana pvitr mmdirmamni pvitr vstuona suddhikrnam mdd krvi. devne dhraveli rotli mate, khadyarpn matena lot mate, khmir vgrni rotli mate, sekela khadyarpn mate telthi moyela lot mate temj mmdirmam dhraveli vstuona vjn ane map mate teo j jvabdar hta. vli, temne j droj svare ane samje yhovana bhjnkirtn krvanam hta. visramvar, cmdr drsn ane any tehvarone divse yhovane dhnarpno cdhvti vkhte temne thraveli smkhyamam stt yhovani sevamam mddmam rhevanum htum. levioe mulakat mmdpni ane pvitrsthanni sambhal rakhvani hti. teo temna harunvmsi sambmdhione yhovanam mmdirni sambhal rakhvamam mdd krvani hti.

24

harunnam vmsjone pn juthomam vhemci nakhvamam avya hta. harunne putro hta: nadab, abihu, elajhar ane ithamar. nadab ane abihu temna pita jivta hta e drmyan j ni:smtan mri gya hta. athi elajhar ane ithamar yajkpede avya. daude elajharna vmsj sadok ane ithamarna vmsj ahimelekheni mddthi harunna kulsmuhone temni phrj prmane juthomam vhemci nakhya. elajhar vmsjo juthomam vmsjo krtam smkhyamam vdhare hta, athi elajharna vmsjonam judam-judam kutumbna sol juth padvamam avya ane ithamarna vmsjonam kutumbona ath juth

padvamam avyam. ane e drek juthno agevan te potana kutumbno vdo hto. bnne, elajharna vmsjo ane ithamarna vmsjomam prkhyat manso mmdirna ad-hikario hta. tethi ciththio nakhine juda juda juthone temni phrjo sompvamam avi hti. nthanelno putr, levi kulsmuhno smaya, nomdhnkar hto. a bdhum kam te raja ttha sadok yajk, abyatharna putr ahimelekh ttha yajko ane leviona mukhy agevanoni hajrimam te krto htu. elajharna kumlkutumbone ane ithamarna kul kutumbone phrjone vhemci lidhi hti. phelum smuh yhyorabno htu; biju smuh ydyanum htu; trijum smuh harimnum htu; cothum smuh seorimnum htu; pamcmum smuh malkiyanum htu; chththum smuh miyaminnum htu; satnum smuh hakkosnum htu; athum smuh abiyantum smuh aliyanum htu; nvum smuh yesuanum htu; dsmum smuh shkanyanum htu; agiyarmum smuh elyasibnum htu; barmum smuh yakimnum htu; termum smuh huppahnum htu; caudum smuh yesebabnum htu; pmdrmum smuh bilgahnum htu, solmum smuh immernum htu; strtmum smuh hejhirmum htu; adharum smuh happissesnum htu; ognismum smuh pthahyanum htu; vismum smuh yhejhkelnum htu; ekvismum smuh yakhinnum htu; bavismum smuh gamulnum htu; trevisnum smuh dlayanum htu; covismum smuh maajhyaninum htu. a bdham mansone yhovana mmdirmam jva mate ane israelna dev yhovae jnavya mujb a mansona vdva harune nkki krela phrjo bjavva mate nimvamam avya hta. levi kutumbna bakina vmsjo nice mujb che:amramno vmsj subael ane subaelno vmsj yhdya; rhabyano vmsj yissiya je agevan hto; yisharna vmsj slomothno vmsj yahath; hebronna putro: sauthi moto yriya, bijo amarya, trijo yahjhiel ane cotho ykamam; ujhjhielna vmsj mikahno putr samir; mikahno bhai yissiya, yissiyano putr jkhkary; mrarina vmsjo; mahli, musi ane teno putr yaajhiyah, mrarina vmsjo vcce ena putr yaajhiyana marphte: soham, jhakkur ane ibri. mahlina putro: elajhar ane kis. elajharne putr nhoto. kiso yrahmel. musina putro: mahli, eder ane yrimoth. a bdha temna purvioni vmsvli prmane nomdhela leviona vmsjo hta. brabr temna kutumbi harunna vmsjoni maphk a kutumbomam pn mota ane nana kutumbno bhed rakhya vina ciththio phemkine temni phrjo nkki krvamam avi hti. a bmdhu raja daud, sadok, ahimelekh ane yajkona agevanoni ane levionam kutumbne saksirakhine krvamam avyum htu.

25

daude ane tena mukhy amldaroe asaphna, hemanna ane yduthunna kutumbne seva mate nimya. temne sitar vina ane jhamjh vgdattam vgdattam bhvisyvani krvani hti. temna namo ttha emni sevana prkar nice prmane che; asaphna putro hta; jhakkur, yusph, nthanya ane assarelah. a bdha asaphna putro hta ane te teono agevan hto. te rajani sucna mujb devni bhvisyvani krto hto. yduthunna ch putro hta: gdalya, sri, ysaya, simi, hsabya ane mattithya. e ch potana pita yduthunni agevani hethli vina vgdattam ane bhvisyvani krtta, ane teo yhovano abhar manta ane teni stuti krtam hta. hemanna putro: bukkiya,

mattanya, ujhhiel, sbuel, yrimoth, hnanya, hnani, aliathah, gidalti, romamti-ejher, yesbkasah, mallothi, hothir ane mahjioth. deve pote vcn avya mujb rajana sta hemanne tenum gaurv vdharva caud putro ane trn putri apyam hta. e bdha potpotana pitani agevani hethl, yhovana mmdirmam sarmgi, vina ane jhamijhni smgathe gata ane rajae sompela kam mujb devna mmdirmam seva bjavta. yhovana kirtn gavani talim pamela temna kutumbio bija levio sathe gnatam kusl smgitkaroni kul smkhya 288 ni hti. kamni vhemcni mate juvan ghrda, Ustad ane sagird saue ciththi nakhi hti. prthm ciththi asaphna smuhni nikli: emam kul bar manso hta jemam yusph, tena bhaio ane putrono smaves thto hto. biji ciththi gdalyani: tena bhaioni ane putroni nikli; teo kul bar hta. triji ciththi jhakurni: tena putroni ane tena bhaioni nikli. teo kul bar hta. cothi ciththi misrini: tena putroni ane tena bhaioni nikli. je bdham kul mline bar hta. pamcni ciththi nthanyani: tena bhaio ane putro mline kul bar hta. chththi bukkiyani: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. satmi ysarelahni: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. athmi ysayani: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. nvmi mttanyani: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. dsmi simi: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. agiyarmi ajharel: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. barmi hsabyani: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. termi subaelni: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. caudmi mattithyani: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. pmdrmi yre-mothni: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. solmi hnanyani: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. sttrmi yosbkasahni: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. adharmi hnanni: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. ognismi mallothini: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. vismi aliyathahni: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. ekvismi hothirni: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. bavismi gidaltini: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. trevismi mahjiothni: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta. covismi romamti-ejherni: tena putro ane bhaio mline kul bar hta.

26

korah kutumbmamthi dvarpalona smuh nice prmane hta: asaphna vmsjona korahno putr mselemya. mselemyana putro hta; jhrkhaya jyesth putr hto, biji ydiael hto, trijo jhbadha, cotho yathniel, pamcmo elam, chththo yhohanan, satmo elyhoenay. a bdham obed-adomna putro hta: sauthi moto smaya, biji yhojhabad, trijo putr yoah, cotho putr sakhar hto, nthanel pamcmo putr hto, chththo ammiel, satmo yissakhar, ane athmo peulththai. a putro apine deve tene asirvad apya hta. smayana putro bhu namamkit hta ane teona gotrmam teo ucc adhikarna sthane hta. teonam nam: othni, rphael, obed, ane eljhabad. tena bhaio alihu ane smakhya bhadur puruso hta. a bdha obed-adomna vmsjo hta. teo, emna putro ane bhaio mline kul 62 hta. ane te bdha skitsali puruso hta. ane mmdirmam seva krvane layk hta. mseletyana putro ane bhaio mli kul adhar skitsali bhadur manso hta. mrarini vmsjona hosahe tena putromamthi ek simrine smuhna neta trike psmd kyo.

jo ke te jyesth putr n hto. hilkiya bijo hto, trija nm-bre bthalya. cotha nmbre jhkhharya hta, hosahna putro ane bhaioni kul smkhya ter hti. a bdham dvarpalo temna agevano dvara krmvar nomdhvamam avya hta. te potana kutumbo prmane vara phrti yhovana mmdirmam seva bjavta hta. nanammotam bdham kutumboe ciththi nakhi nirny kryo ke drek drvaja pr kon coki krse. purvno drvajo selemyane bhage avyo. tyarbad ena hosiyyar putr slahkar jhkhharyane matee ciththi upadvamam avi to tene bhage uttrno drvajo avyo. obed-adomne bhage dksinno drvajo avyo, ane tena putrone bhage kothar avyo. pscim trphna drvajani ane pr jta marg pr avela sallektheth drvajani jvabdari suppim ane hosahne sompvamam avi. phera varaphrti bdla rheta hta; 'purvne drvaje droj ch levi rheta ttha uttrne drvaje car, 'dksinne drvaje' car, ane drek kothar pr bbbe. pscimna drvajani vasi trphna rstanum rksn krva car rksko ane khud osrinum rksn krva be rksko hta. em korahna ane mrarina vmsjone dvarpalonum kam vhemci apvamam avyumu htu. ahiyani agevani nice bija levione devnam mmdirna khjanani ane pvtirsthanni rkhevali krvani jvabdari sompai hti. a manso gesornna kulsmuhna laadanna vmsjo hta. yhieli teono agevan hto. yhielno putro jhetham ane teno bhay yoel pn te bdhamam hta. teo yhovana mmdirna kotharni smbhal rakhtam hta. temamthi ketlak amramnam yisharna, hebronna ane ujhjhielna vmsjo hta. sbuel bhmdarno mukhy adhikari hto. sbuel gesormno putr hto ane gesorm musano putr hto. aliejhrna vmsjo sbuelnam sga ttha hta; aliejhrno putr rhabya hto, rhabyano putr ysaya hto, yoram ysayano putr hto, yoramno putr jhikhri hto ane jhibrijo putr slomoth hto. e slomoth ane tena kutumbio raja daude, kutumbona vdao, hjar sainikona ane so sainikona naykoe ttha bija ucc amldaro dvara arpn krayeli bhetona bhmdarni smbhal rakhta hta. e lokoe yuddho drmyan mlei lumtmamno ketlok bhag yhovana mmdirne bhete trike apyo hto. sta smuel, kisno putr saul, nerno putr abner, sruyano putr yoabe athva bijum koi pn vykit bhete lave te bdhani kalji rakhvani jvabdari slomoth ane tena bhaione sompvamam avi hti. yisharna vmsjomamthi knanya ane tena putrone israela vhivti adhikarionum ane nyayad-hisonum kam sompvamam avyumu htu. yrdn ndini pscime avela israel desna vistarni jvabdari hebron vmsjomamthi hsabya ane tena 1,700 kutumbijone sompvamam avi. teo srv namamkit hta ane te vistarmam jaher vhivt ane yhovani seva matena jvabdar adhikario hta. daudna rajyna calisma vser hebronna kutumbni vmsavli tpasta ena kabel manso gilyadnam avela yjhermam vsta malum pdya hta. raja daude 2,700 ava kabel mansone- kutumbvalaone ruben, gad ane mnassana ardha kulsmuhna prdesno dhamirk ane rajkiy vhivt smbhalvanum kam sompyum.

27

rajyni sevamam rokeyala srv israelio etle ke kutumbna vdao, hjar sainikona ane so sainikona nayko ane adhikarioni smkhya drek juthmam 24,000ni hti. vrs drmyan dr mhine juda juda juthmo phrj bjavta hta. phela mhinani tukdino 24,000 mansona juthno nayk, jhabdielno putr yasobam hto. te peresno vmsj hto.

dr vser prthm masni jvabdari teni hti. bija mhinani tukdino nayk ahohina vmsno doday hto. tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. trija mhinani tukdino nayk yajk yhodayano putr bnaya hto. tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. a bnaya 30 surviromam mukhy hto. eno putr amijabad eni tolinio. cotha mhinani tukdino nayk yoabno bhai asahel hto. ena pchi eno putr jhbadya eni jgyae avyo hto. tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. pamcma mhinani tukdino nayk yijhahino vmsj samhuthi hto. tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. chththa mhinani tukdino nayk tkamono ikkesno putr ira tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. satma mhinani tukdino nayk ephraimna vmsj plonno heles hto jena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. athma mhinani tukdino nayk jherah smuhno husano sib-bkhay hto. tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. nvma mhinani tukdino nayk binyaminno vmsj anathothno abiejher hto. tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. dsma mhinani tukdino nayk jherahna vmsj ntophano mahray hto. tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. agiyarma mhinani tukdino nayk ephraim kulsmuhno pirathonno bnaya hto. tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. barma mhinani tukdino nayk othnielno vmsj ntophano heled hto. tena hath nice 24,000 manso hta. israelna kulsmuhno pr niyukt thyela ucc adhikarioni yadi: rubenna kulsmuh pr jhikhrino putr aliejher; simonna kul pr maakhalno putr sphatyia; levina kul pr kmuelno putr hsabya; harunna vmsjo pr sadok; yhudiana kul smuh pr daud rajano bhai arlahu; isakharina kul smuh pr mikhayelno putr omri; jhbullonna kul pr obadyano putr yismaya; nphatalina kul pr ajhielno putr yremoth; ephraimna kul pr ajhajhyano putr hosiya; mnassana ardhkul pr pdayano putr yoel, gilyadmam vstam mnassana ardhkul pr jhkharyano putr yiddo; binyaminna kul pr abnerno putr yaasiel; danna kulsmuh pr yrohamno putr ajharel. teo israelnam kulona adhikario hta daude teni prjamamthi 20 vrsthi nicenani vsti gntri kravi nhoti, karnke yhovae israelioni smkhyia akasna tara jetla agnit bnnavanum vcn apyum htum. sruyana putr yoabe vsti gntri sru kri pn tene puri kri nhoti. karnke israel pr devno ros utryio hto. ane etle te vsti gntrina amkda raja daudna rajyna itihasmam nomd-haya nhota adiyelno putr ajhmaveth rajano kothar smbhalto hto. ujhihyano putr yonathan jillanam ngrona, gamdamna ane killaona bhmdar smbhalto hto. klubno putr ejhir, jeo khetrmam kam krtam hta teni pr dekhrek rakhto hto; ramathi simi draksarsni vadio pr dekhrek rakhto hto; sephmno jhbdi draksarsna bhmdar pr dekhrek rakhto hto; gderno balhanan jetunnam vrks ane nicanna prdesmam thtam amjir pr dekhrek rakhto hto; yoas telna bhmdar pr dekhrek rakhto hto; saronno sitay saronna medianmam crtam dhoro pr dekhrek rakhto hto; saphat te adlayno putr hto, ne khinomam crtam dhoro pr dekhrek rakhto hto, ismaeli obil umtoni smbhal rakhto hto. meronothi yehdya gdhedamni smbhal rakhto hto; hagri yajhih ghetambkrkam smbhalto hto. a bdha manso raja daudni milkt smbhalnar aml-daro hta. daudna kaka yonathan nipun slahkar ane ek lhiyo hto. hakhmonina putr yhiyel rajana putroni sathe hto. ahithophel rajano slahkar hto; ane husay akir rajano mitr hto. bnayano putr yhoyada ane aby-

athar hta. ahithophelna mddnis yoab rajana sainyno senadhipti hto

28

daude israelna bdha adhikarione yrusalemmam bhega krya. emam kulsmuhona agevano, rajyni sevamam rokayela aml-daro, hjar hjarni ane so soni tukdiona nayko, rajani ane tena putroni tmam mitl ane dhorne smbhalnar vhivt-daro, temj drbario, surviro, tumkmam bdha j mhtvna mansono smaves thto hto. daud rajae teo smks ubha thine smbodhn krtam khyum, "mara bhao, ane maram prajno, mari vat sambhlo, maro vicar apna dev yhovana krarkos mate ek visramtinum mmdir bamdhvano hto, je apna dev mate payasn jevum bnse. ane mem teni taiyario pn kri hti; prmtu, deve mne khyum, 'tare mare name mmdir bamdhvanum nthi, karn, te ghnay yuddho krya che. ane puskl lohi redyum che.' "tem chtam israelna yhovae deve mara pitana kulsmuhmamthi israel pr rajy krya mate mne shay mate psmd kryo, karn, tene rajkrta vms trike yhudana kulsmuhne psmd kryo ane te yhudanam kulsmuhmamthi mara pitana kutumbne psmd kryu. ane teo mara etlam bdham krpalu hta ke pitana putromamthi temne mne smgr israelno raja bnayyo. ane mara bdha putromamthi-karn, yhovae mne ghna putro apya che- yhovana rajy sman israelni rajgadi pr besva mate sulemanne psmd kryo. ane mne jnavyum, 'taro putr suleman mare mate mmdir bmdhavse, karnke, mem tene mara putr trike psmd kryo che. ane hum teno pita this. jo te mara ajnao ttha hukmo paln aje kre che tem dhtathi krto rheso to hum teni rajysta kaym mate sthapn kris." tyarbad daude suleman trph phrine khyum, "athi hve akha israelni, etle ke yhovana smajni smks ane yhovani smks hum tmne saune tmara dev yhovani ajnaono abhyas kravanum ane anusrvanum jnavum chum. jethi tme a smrddh bhumina malik rho ane tmara pchi tmara vmsjone e kaym mate varsamam api ji sko. "ane mara putr suleman, tum tara pitana devno svikar kr ane teni pura hrdypurv ane rajikhusithi seva kr, karn, yhovae amtryami che ane te mansna bdha vicaro ane hetuo jane che, jo tum teni sodh kris to te tari agl prgt the prmtu jo tum teno tyag kris to te sda mate taro tyag krse. tum etlum yad rakhje, je yhovae tne mmdir bamdhva mate psmd kryo che; mn mjbut rakkhi e kam purum krje." pchi daude sulemanne mmdir, tenum pramgn ane teni aspasna mkanono nkso apyo. tene tene bhmdarna, mal uprni ordio, amdrni ordio ane dyasn mate ordino nkso pn apyo. yhovana mmdirnam pragn bharni ordio, devna mmdirna bhmdaro ane loko je bheto arpn kre te rakhvana kotharno nkso apyo. tdupramt yajko ane leviona smuh vise, yhovana mmdirni upasnane lgtam srv karyo vise ttha e sevamam vpratam vasno vise pn tene khyum. judi judi sevamam vpratam sonanam vasno mate ketlum sonum vaprvum, ane camdina vasno mate ketli camdi vaprvu, sona-camdini divio ane tena kodiya mate ketla sona-camdi vaprvam, apirt rotli matena bajethomamna drekmam ketlum sonum vaprvum, ane camdina bajtho mate ketli camdi vaprvu, trisulo, thalio, kthora ane rkabio mate

ketlum cõkhkhu sonum vaprvum, drek sonani thalio mate ketlum sonum vaprvum ane camdini thali mate ketli camdi vaprvu, dhupni vedi mate ketlum cõkhkhum sonum vaprvum, ane rth mate ketlum cõkhkhu sonum vaprvum ttha yhovana krarkos pr pamkh prsarine ubhela krub devduto mate ketlum cõkhkhum sonum vaprvum te khyum. ane tene khyum, “a bdhi nksani vigto yhovae mne apya mujb tara mate mem lkhi rakhi che. vli daude potana putr sulomanne khyum, “blvan ane nirbhy bn ane kam sru kr. avum jmgì kam joine gbhrai jto nhi. karnke jyam sudhi yhovana mmdirnum bamdhkam tum purum kre tyam sudhi. yhova mara dev tari sathe rheshe, ane tne chodese nhi ane taro tyag nhi kre. yajkoni ane levioni devna mmdirmam seva krva mateni tukdio mem nkki kri che. te bdham kamomam kusl karigro tne rajikhusithi mdd krse ane bdha amlaro temj loko pn tari ajnanum paln krva tpr rheshe.

29

tyarbad raja daude smgr sbhane udresine khyum, “deve mara putr sulemanne eklane j psmð kryo che, pn te hji nadan chokro che ane kam motum che, karnke, a mmdir mans mate nthi pn dev yhova mate che. mem mari tmam skit anasar mara devna mmdir mate taiyari rakhi che. sonani vstuo mate, sonum, camdini vstuo mate camdi, kamsani vstuo mate kamsa, lokhmdni vstuo mate lokhmd, lakdani vstuo mate lakdum, besadva mate gomed pththro, jdavkam mate drek jatnam rtuo ane puskl prmanmam arspan taiyar rakhyo che. tdupramt, pvitrsthanna bamdhkam mate maro phalo apva upramt mara bhmdarmam je kaim sonum ane camdi che te bdhum hum mara devna mmdir mate api dum chum. lgbbg ekso ds tn umci jatnum sonum, ane lgbbg 260 tn cõkhkhi camdi mmdirni bhimtone dhamkva; ane karigro je vstuo bnadvana che tene mdhva api dum chum. hve tmaramamthi kon yhovane mate chute hathe apva icche che?” tyare kutumbona vdao, israelna kulsmuhona agevano, hjar hjarna ane so so na nayko, ane rajani milktna vhitvdaroe devna mmdirnam kary mate rajikhusithi 190 tn sonum, 5,000 sikka 375 tnthi vdhare camdi, 675 tnthi vdhare kamsa ane asre 3,750 tn lokhmd apvani taiyari btavi. vli, jemni pase rtuo hta temne rtuo yhovana mmdirna bhmdarne api didham. eno vhitv gesornno vmsj yhiel krto hto. a lokoe yhovane mate udar mnthi ane homse homse apyum ane e joine sau koine khub anmd thyo ane raja daud pn prsn thyo srv upsthit sbhajno smks daude yhovani stuti ane prarthna krtam khyum, “yhova amara purvj israelna dev tmari sda srva stuti ho! yhova tme j mhan, skitsali, gaurvmt, bhvy ane prtapi dev cho. a prthvi pr ane akasmam je kim che te srv tmarum che. ane e bdham pr tmari j stta svorpri che, yhova tme srv rajyoni pr cho. dhn ane ys apnar tme j cho, tme j srv prja pr sasn krnar cho. ane sarwthi ane stta tmara hathmam j che; tme j saune manpan ane skit prdan kro cho, ane atyare, he amara dev, ame tmaro abhar manie chie, ane tmara mhimavmt namni stuti krie chie. prmtu a prmane dan krnar hum ke mari prja kon? karnke srsvs tmarum j che. ane tmara trpthi j mlemum che je

ame tmne apie chie. karnke ame amara purvjoni jem tmari agl yatri chie, a bhumi pr amarum jivn pdchaya jevum che. jeni agl ame ki pn joi skta nthi. he amara dev yhova, tmara pvitrt nam mate mmdir bamdhva ame bhegi krelì bdhi smptti tmara trpthi mli che, e bdhum tmarum j che. hum janum chum, mara dev ke tme amtrne tpsao cho, ane khra mnni sccai tmne gme che, ane a bdhum mem svecchae saca hrðyithi arpyu che. ane atyare ahim hajr rhel tmam loko tmne svecchae bhett-sogado aper che te joine mne anmd thay che. he yhova amara pitro ibrahim, ishak ane israelna dev, tmara lokonam hrðyam avi bhkit sda dh rakhoe ane temna hrðyne tmara prtye smpirk rakhse. mara putr sulemanne smpurn smpir hrðy apo jethi te tmari bdhi j ajnao, vidhio ane niymonum nisthapurvuk anusrn kre, ane jene mate mem a bdhi taiyari kri che te mmdir bamdhe.” yarbad daude srv lokone jnavyum, “yhova tmara devni stuti kro!” ane lokoe yhova temna purvjna dev smks nmne temni stuti kri ane rajanum snman kryu bije divse yhovana mate teoe 1,000 blðo, 1,000 ghetam ane 1,000 bkramonum yjnbi apyum ane teoe peyarpn pn kryum, temne bdha israelio vti ghni blio api. pchi, te divse, yhova smks khamdhupidhum, ne temne khub anmd kryu. tyarbad temne daudna putr sulemanne bijivar raja jaher kryu ane teno yhovane name sask trike ane sadokne yhovana ucc yajk trike abhisek kryu. am, suleman potana pita daud pchi yhovae sthapeli rajgadi pr avyo. tene sphltapurvk rajy kryu. ane smgr israelne teni ajna mathe cdhavi. tmam adhikarioe ane yoddhaoe temj raja daudna bdha putroe raja suleman prtye vphadarina sm lidham yhovae sulemanne israelni nrjram khub moto kryu ane israelna koi pn rajae phelam kdiy bhogvi na hoy tevi jahojlali tene api. ysai putr daude smgr israel pr sasn kryum. israel pr tenum rajy calis vrs calyum; hebronmamthi tene sat vrs ane yrusalemmamthi tetris vrs rajy kryu htum. tene smpti ane snman sathe dirdhayu bhogvi khub moti ummre deh chodyo, ane tena putr suleman tena pchi sasn kryum. raja daudna sasnmam bnela bdha j bnavo phelethi chelle sudhi sta smuel, prbodhk nathan ane prbodhk gadna grmthomam nomdhelam che. a lkhan btave che ke tene kevi rite rajy kryu, tene adbhut karyo krya, ane tena upr, israel pr ane jgtna bdham rajyo pr sum sum vityum.

daudno putr suleman potana rajymam blvan thyo. karnke tena dev yhova teni mddmam hta. deve teno mhima khub vdharýo. tene lskrna srv adhikarione, nyayadhisona temj agevano ane israelna kutumbna vdilone gibyonmam ekr krya. tyarbad suleman, saune gibyon prvti toce li gyo, jyam devno mulakat mmdp hto, je musa ane tena lokoe temni arnyini musaphri drmyan te mate bamdhýo hto. devno krarkos tyam n hto karnke daud devno krarkos kiryath-yarimthi yrusalem li avýo hto jyam tene tena mate ek nvo mmdp taiyar kryo hto. vli hurna putr urina putr bsalele je kamsani vedi bnavi hti te gibyonna pvitr-mmdpni same hti; suleman ttha ekr thyela adhikar-ioe ttha agevanoe tyam yhovani upasna kri. suleman e yhovani same mulakatmmdp pase je pittlñi vedi hti. tena pr 1,000 dhnarpno cdhavya. te divse ratre deve sulemanne drsn apya ane khyum, “mag, tari je iccha hoy te, hum tne te avsy apis.” sulemanne khyum, “he dev, tme mara pita daud prtye bhu j bhlai ane dya dr-savi hti, ane hve tme mne rajy sompyum che. he dev yhova, mara pita daudne apelum vcñ purum kro. tme mne dhrtini dhulna kn jetla agnit lokono raja bnavyo che. hve tme mne dhapan ane jnan apo, jethi hum a lokone dorvni api skum, karn, a tmari mhan pr-jane margdrsn kon kri ske?” deve sulemanne khyum, “taro abhigñ saro che, tem dhn, smptti ke jahojlali athva tara dusmñonam mot ke potana mate dird-hayusyni pn magni kri nthi, pn tara pr hum dhapan ane jnanni vrsa kris, jethi tum mara loko pr sasn kri ske jemno mem tne raja bnavyo che. upramt, hum tene evam to dhn, smptti ane jahojlali apis ke jevam tari phelamna koie pn n bhogyam hoy ke tari pchi koi bhogvse nhi.” tyarbad gibyonna uccsthanethi, mulakat mmdpñhi pacha yrusalem avine sulemanne israel upr rajy krva mamdyum sulemanne rtho ane ghodaoni ek moti sena ubhi kri. teni pase 1,400 rtho ane 12,00 ghoda hta, temamna ketlak tene rth rakhvana ngro-mam rakhya ane bakina potani pase yrusalemmam rakhya. ena sasn drmyan yrusalemmam sonum ane camdi kamkra jetlam sstam thi gyam hta ane mulyvan devdar vrksonum imarti lakdum samany gullrkastni jem mltum thi gyum htum. sulemanna ghoda misr mamthi anela hta; rajana sodagro e ghodaone jthab-mdma khridi kri hti. misrthi 600 camdina sekel bhave rtho ayat krvamam avta hta. ane ghoda 150 camd-ina sekel bhave, hittiona temj aramna bdha rajao pn ghoda ane rtho e adtiyao pasethi ayat krta hta.

sulemane yhovane mate ek mmdir ane potane mate ek rajmhel bamdhvano nirdhar kryo. tene 70,000 lokone hmal trike saman umckva mate, 80,000 mansone prvtomam pththro kapva mate ttha 3,600 lokone teona upr dekhrekñ rakhva mukadmo trike rakhya. tyarbad suleman turna raja huramne smdeso mklyo ke, “tme mara pita daudne rajmhel bamdhva mate sukhndum lakdum moklyum htum. atyare hum mara dev yhova mate mmdir bamdhva mamgu chum, jyam teni smks nity dhup thay, nity eni same rotli apirt tñhi rhe, visramvaroe, amasne divse

ane amara dev yhova dvara thravayela bija utsvone divse svarene samje dhnarñn apay, karnke israelne mathe e kaymi phrj che. “hum je mmdir bamd-hvano chum te gñnum motum thvanum che, karn, amaro dev srv devo krtma moto che. prmtu temne mate yogy nivassthan kon bamdhi ske? apar umca-mam umcum akas pn tene smavi sktum nthi. to pchi hum kon ke tene mate mmdir bamdhum? e to matr teni smks dhup krine temnum bhññn krvanum sthan j bnse. “tethi sona camdinum, ane pittl ttha lokhmd-num kam krñara kusl karigro; ttha kirmji, lal ane as-mani rmgna kapd num sum krvum e jannar lokone mari pase mokli apo. vli mara pita daude psmd kre-la yhudia ane yrusalemma karigro sathe kam kri ske teva kotrni kamna nisñmat karigrone mokli apo. vli, mne devdarnum, painna vrksnum ane olgmñna vrk-snum lakdum pn moklavso, karn, mne khbr che ke tmara manso devdarmam vrkso padvamam pavrd-ham che. mara manso tmara manso sathe kam krse. teone shay krva mate hum mara manso mokli apis. hum je mmdir bamdhu chum te mate puskl prmanmam imarti lakdum joise karnke te mmdir bhu j motum ane ati bhvy bnse. tmara vrkso pad-nara manso mate hum 1,25,000 busel ghum, 1,25,000 busel jv, 1,15,000 gelñ draksars ane 1,15,000 gelñ tel moklis.” turna raja hurame raja sulemanne ptr dvara niceno jvab moklyo, “yhovane tena loko mate prem che mate tene apne temna raja bnavya che.” hurame vdhumam lkhyum che, “israelna dev yho-vano jy ho! tene akas ane prthvi bnayam che, ane raja daudne jñani, buddhisali ane smju putr apo che, je yhovane mate mmdir ane potane mate ra-jmhel bmdhavrñ che. hum tmari pase mara prkhyat ane nipun karigr huram-aline moklum chum. te ghno homsiyar che. enam mata danvmsna ane pita turna che. e sona-camdinum, kamsanum ane lod-hanum pththrnun ane lakdanum temj jambudiya, kirmji ane bhura rmgna kimmiti kapdnum kam kr-vamam kusl che. vli, e bdhi jatnum kotrkam krva-mam pn hosiya che. ene sompeli koi pn bhat e kotri ske che. e mara dhñi ane apna pita daudna karigro ane apna karigro sathe kam kri ske tem che. “tethi tmara jñavya mujb ghum, jv, tel ane draksars mokli apo. ame lbanonmamthi apne joitam bdham lak-dam kapisum, ane driyai mager yapha sudhi phom-cadisum. tyamthi tene yrusalem phomcadvani jvab-dari tmari rñese.” sulemanne potana pita daude krav-eli vsti gñtrñni jem israelmam vsta bdha videsioni vsti gñtri kravi to temni smkhy 1,53,000 ane chso jetli thi. tene teomamna 70,000ne mjuro trike, 80,000ne pththroni khanomam kam krva ane 36,000ne chsone a loko pase kam kravva mukadm trike nima.

sulemane yhovanum mmdir bamdhvani srut kri, jya ena pita daudne moriya prvt pr yhovae drsn apya hta. e jgya ybusi ornan ghum jhudvani khli upr hti. suleman bamdhkam sru kre te phela daude te jgya taiyar kri hti. suleman bamdhkamni srut potana sasna cotha vrsna bija mñinamam kri. hve sule-mane devnum mmdir bamdhva mate je payo nakhyo hto te juna prmanit map mujb 60 hath lambo ane

20 hath pholo hto. mmdirna aglna pragnni lmbai, mmdirni pholai jetli 20 hath hti, ane umcai 120 hath hti, eno amdarno bhag suleman soddh sonathi mdhavyo hto. mmdirni amdarna mota ordani amdarni di-valone devdarna patiyamthi jdi didheli hti ane temne suddh sonathi mdhi didhi hti ane temna upr khjurio ttha samklio kotreli hti. tene e mmdirne rtnothi sngaryum. ane temam tene parvaimni bhuminum sonum vapryum htum. tene mmdirno amdarno bhag, tena umbra, teni prsalo teni bhimto ane tena barnam sonathi mdhavyam ane bhimto upr phrubona citro kotravayam htam. mmdirmam ek trph prmpvitrsthan htum, tenum map: pholai 20 hath ane umcai 20 hath hti. tene sonathi mdhavam avyum htum. jenum vjn lgbhg 20,400 kilo jetlum htum. sonana khilaonum vjn pcas sekel htum ane uprna ordaoone pn sonathi mdhavya htam. tene prmpvitrsthan krub devduttoni be putlam ghdavyam ane tene sonathi mdhavya. e krub devduttoni pamkhono kul vistar 20 hathno hto. ek krub devduttoni ek pamkh pamc hath phelaine mmdirni bhimtna adti hti ane biji pamkh, 5 hath phelaine biji krub devduttoni pamkhne adti hti. ej rite biji krub devduttoni ek pamkh phelaine mmdirni biji bhimtna adti hti. ane biji pamkh phela krub devduttoni pamkhne adti hti a prmane krub devduttoni pamkho 20 hath phelayeli hti; teo potana pg upr ubha rhela, ne teonam chera amdarni trph vrela htam ane teo pg pr ttar ubham htam. tene nila, jambuda, ane ujla lal rmnga snna pdada bnayya, ne tena upr krub devduttoni akrtinum bhrtkam krelum htum. mmdirni agl 35 hath umca be stmbh cnavya ane teo pr 5 hath umca kls mukya, tene torno bnavdavine te stmbhona mthalam phrte bamdhyane 100 dadmo kravi te torne mukavyam. e be stmbho tene mmdirni same ubha kravya, ek jمني bajue ane ek dabi bajue. jمني bajuna stmbhnu nam "yakhin" ane dabi bajunanum nam "boajh" rakhum.

4

tyarbad tene kamsamamthi 20 hath lambi, 20 hath pholi ane 10 hath umci vedi bnavdavi. tene dhaleli dhatuno hoj pn kravyo. eno akar gol hto, ane teno vyas 10 hath hto. e5 hath umco hto ane teno prigh 30 hathno hto. e hojni phrte bharni bajue bldna putalani be harmala hti, drek tena prighmam ds hath gol hti. je hojni sathe j dhaleli hti. e hoj bar bldni prtima upr gothvelo hto. trnna momdha uttr trph ane trnna momdha purv ane trnna momdha pscim ane trnna momdha dksin trph hta. temni puchdio amdarna bhagamthi. hoj e bldo pr besadelo hto. eni jadai trn imc hti. ane teno akar khilelam kml jevo hto. temam 17,500 geln pani smatum htum. e kumd yajkone hathpg dhova mate kravyo hto. tene dharnpna psune dhova mate ds kumdio kravi ane pamc dabi bajue ane pamc jمني bajue mukavi. suleman, a dipvrks mate bnaveli yojna anasar, sonanam ds dipvrks bnayyam; ane pchi tene a dipvrkso mmdirmam amdr mukavyam; pamc jمني trph ane pamc dabi trph. suleman 10 mej bnavine mmdirmam mukavyam. ene mmdirmam 5 mej jمني bajue ane 5 mej dabi bajue mukya. vli tene sonana 100 ktora bnayyam. tene yajko mate alg cok kravyo, ene

samany loko mate ek motum pramgn bnayyam. tena drvaja trambathi mdhela htam. yajko mateno moto kamsano hoj mmdirna bharna bhagam agni khunamam mukvamam avyo hto. hurame kumda, pavda ane doya pn bnayyam. a rite tene devna mmdirmam raja suleman trphthi mathe lidhelum mmdirnum bdhum kam purum kryum. etle be stmbho, vatka ttha stmbhoni toco upr be kls, ttha stmbhoni toco uprna klsone dhankva saru be jalio, ane e be jaline mate 400 dadm; etle stmbho uprna klsone dhanknar drek jaline mate dadmni bbbe haro bnavi. tene ghodio bnavi ane tena upr ktora mukyam. ek kumd ane ene jena pr mukyo hto e bar bldo. rakh matena kumda, pavdio ane cipiya. a bdhi vstuo, mukhy karigir hurame, yhovana mmdir mate, raja suleman trphthi apayela kamsamamthi bnavi. a bdhum tene sukkoth ane sredahni vceni yrdn ndini khinmam matinam biba vaprine bnayyum htum. suleman e vstuo mota jththamam bnavi, ane emam vprayela kamsana vjnno koi hisab nhoto. tdupramt suleman devna mmdir mate biji sadhno pn bnavdavyam; sonani vedi, ane rotli dhravvano sonano bajth. jynvedi agl mukya matenud dipvrks jenam suddh sonanamthi bnaveli diviomam akhmd jyot bhti hoy. suddh sonanam phul, kodiya, cipiya, dipvrkso saph krvani katro, ktora, cmca ane sgdio- a srv suddh sonanam bnayyam. temj mmdirna srv drvaja sonathi mdhavam avya.

5

yhovana mmdir mate suleman thravela bdham kam puram thya tyare tene potana pita daude yhovane sm-pirt krelti tmam bheto sonum, camdi ane biji bdhi samgri lavine devna mmdirna bhmdarmam muki didhi. tyarbad suleman, yhovana krarkosne siyonmamthi li avva mate, israelna bdha agevanone bdha kulsmuhona ane kutumbona vdlone bolavya. israelna srv puruso ethanim etle ke satma mhinamam mamdvaprve tane raja smks bhega thya. israelna srv vdilo avi gya etle levioe krarkos upadyo. levio ttha yajko krarkosne ane mulakatmmdpne temani bdhi pvitr sadhnsamgri shit upadi mmdire li gya. raja suleman ane bhega thyela akha israeli smaje krarkos smks gnyam gnay nhi etla ghetam ane bldoni ahuti cdhavi. tyarbad yajko yhovana krarkosne tene sthane grbhgrhnam li avyam etleke prmpvitrsthanmam krub devduttoni pamkho nice. krarkos ane tene umckvana damda upr krub devduttoni pamkho phelayeli hti ane teo upr chaya krti hti. krarkosna damda ghna lamba hta ane prmpvitrsthanmi bharna bhagamthi dekhata hta; prmtu drvajani bharthi dekhata nhoto. aje pn krarkos tyam j che. israelio misramamthi bhar avya tyare yhovae temni sathe krela krarni pththrni be tktio musae horeb prvt khate krarkosmam muki hti te sivay temam bijum ksum nhotum. bdha yajko potane visuddh krya htam jyare yajko pvitrsthanmamthi bhar avya. tyare teo sathe ubha htam pn hmes mujbna smuhmam n htam. te vkhte levio yhovani aradhna krti hta. gaykgnmam asaph, heman, yudthun ane teona srv putro ane bhao hta. teo sphed snna jhbhbha pherine vedini purv bajue ubha hta. teo smgitnam sadhno vgadta hta. rn-simgda vgadta 120 yajko teoni sathe hta. vajimtro

vgadnara ane git ganara ek sure yhovani aradhna krta hta. ane abhar manta hta. teona gito sathe rnsimgda, jhamjh, ane any vajimtrono moto avaj dur sudhi phe-lato hto. teo srv pn yhovani stuti krta hta, ane abhar manta hta: 'dev uttm che! temno prem srval tke che.' te j smye tejsvi vadlrupe yhovatum gaurv utri avyum. ane mmdir tenathi bhrai gayum, tethi yajko seva krva mate mmdirmam ubha rhi skyam nhi.

6

te prsmge suleman prarthna kri: "yхова tme khyum che ke hum gadh amdhkarmam rhis. prmtu mem tmara mate mmdir bmdhavyum che, jemam tme sdakal nivas kri sko." tyarbad rajae smgr israeli smaj jyam ubho hto tena trph phrine asrivad aptam khyum, "israelna dev yhovano jy ho! temne mara pita daudne je vcn apyum htum te potana sarmthythi palyum che. temne mara pita daudne khyum htum ke, 'te divsthi mara nivas mate mmdir bamdha israelna koi kulsmuhna prdesmamthi koi sher psmd kryu nhotum, tem mara loko israelio upr sasn krva mate mem koi mansni psmdgi kri nhoti, jyarthi mem israelna lokone misrmamthi bhar kadhyia tyarthi. pn hve e ngr trike mem yrusalemne ane israeli raja trike daudne psmd kryo che.' "mara pita daude yhova, israelna devna namnum mmdir bamdhanu niscy kryo hto pn yhovae khyum, 'te mara namnum mmdir bamdhanu vicar kryo che, ane e vicar saro che, tem chtam tare e mmdir bamdhanum nithi, taro sgo putr mara namnum mmdir bamdhe.' hve yhovae potanum vcn palyum che, yhovae vcn apya prmane hum mara pita daud pchi israelni gadie avyo chum. ane mem israelna dev yhovana namnum mmdir bamdhyum che. ane temam krarkos mukyo che. a krarkosmam yhova ane israelna loko vcce thyelo krar che. yhovani vedini smks, smgr israeli smajni snmukh ubha rhine sauna dekhta prarthna krva mate potana hath prsarya. suleman ek moto mmc bnayvo hto, a mmc kamsano bnavele hto ane te 5 hath lambo, 5 hath pholo ane 3 hath umco hto; ane tene cokni vcce mukyo hto, suleman tena upr ubho rhyo. srv lokoni hajrimam suleman ghumntr tekvi akas trph hath prsarine prarthna kri. "he yhova, israelna dev, akasmam ke prthvi pr tara jevo bijo koi dev nithi. tara srv kraro tem purn krya che. ane jeo tari srne avva icche che ane tari iccha purn krva atur che, tena prtye tum krpalu che. te tara sevk mara pita daudne apelum vcn palyum che, tm tara modhethi je khyum te aje, tem tara haththi kri btavyum che. ane hve, he yhova, israelna dev, tem tara sevk daudne je bijum vcn apyum htum te purum kr. tem ene em khyum htum ke, 'jo tara vmsjo sambhaline calse ane tari jem mara niymonom sda paln krse to mari njr hethi israelni gadi pr sda taro vmsj besse.' mate israelna he dev yhova, hve tum tara sevk mara pita daudne apelum e vcn krp krine purn kr. "prmtu he dev, tum kdi manso bhega prthvi pr vse khro? are, umcamam umcu svrg suddham tne dharn n kri ske, ane n to mem bmdhavel mmdir tne smavi ske. he yhova, mara dev, mari prarthnao dhyanmam leva ttha dya krva hum tne vinmti krum chum. hal hum je prarthna krum chum te tum

sambhl. rat divs tari sti a mmdir upr threli rho. a sthan upr rho, jene vise tm khyum htum ke, 'marum nam emam vazo krse.' tara sevk ane tara loko a mmdir trph joine je prarthna kre te sambhlje; tmara prm dham svrgmamthi tum e sambhlje ane sambhl-line emna guna maph krje. "jyare koi vykit pap mate dosit thre, guno kre, ane te ahim potani nidorsta purvar krvana sm le, tyare akasmamthi tenum sambhl-line teno nyay krjo. jo te juthum bolto hoy to tene siksra krjo ane sacum bolto hoy to tene ksma krjo. "jyare pap krvane karne tara loko israelio dushman same hari jay, ane jo teo pacha tara trph vle, tarum nam le ane a mmdirmam tne prarthna ane vinvni kre, to tum akasmamthi sambhlje, tara loko israeliona pap maph krje ane tum temne ane emna pitrone je bhumi api hti temam temne pacha lavje. "tara israeli loko, tari viruddh pap krvane karne ane akasmamthi vrsad n vrsae ane jo teo a mmdirmam avine prarthna kre, tarum nam le, ane tari sja pamine pscatap kre, to tum akasmamthi sambhlje, ane tara sevkono guno maph krje, ane sum sarum che te temne sikhvje. ane tara lokone vtn trike apela teona desmam vrsad moklje. "jo desmam duskul pde, jivlen rog phelay, khetra pakmam rog ave, iylo pde ke tid pakno nas kre athva struo tara lokna ngrone ghero ghale, koi pn muskeli avi pde, tyare tara loko israeliomamno je duk a mmdir trph hath prsarine potani muskeli ane doikhne janine prarthna ane ajiji kre; to tara akasna nivas sthanmamthi te sambhaline maphi apje. ane prtyekne yogy bdlo apje, karn, tum amtryami che tum j bdha mansona amtrne jane che. e rite teo tarathi drine calse ane amara pitrone tem je bhumi api hti, temam jivnbhr teo tari ajananum paln krse. "ane koi vykit je israeliomamno nithi evo koi vykit dur desthi tara mhan namni ane prcmd skitni kitir sambhl-line ave ane a mmdir trph joine prarthna kre, to tara nivassthan akasmamthi te sambhl-line teoni vinmti many krje. tyare prthvinvi svr prjao tari khyati vise sambhl ane tara israeli lokoni jem taro dr rakhse ane teo janse ke mem je mmdir bamdhyum che, te sace j tarum che. "jo tara lokone tum je koi mager mokle te mager teo potana struoni same yuddh krva jay, ne a ngr je te psmd kryu che, ne mem je mmdir tara namne mate bamdhyum che, teni trph mukh phervine teo tari prarthna kre; to tum teoni prarthna ttha arji sambhl-line teono pks leje ane temne nyay melva mate mdd krje. "jo teo tari viruddh pap kre, kon nithi krtum? ane tum rose bhraine teone dusmnona hathmam sompi de. ane teo temne ked krine potana desmam li jay pchi e dur hoy ke njik hoy, ane e videsmam temne bhan thay ane teo pscatap kri tne vinve ke, ame pap kryu che, ane dust vrtn kryu che'em khine pacha phre,' ane jo teo pura mnthi tari trph pacha vle ane tem temna pitrone apeli bhumi ane te psmd krela sher ttha tara nam mate mem bamdhele a mmdir trph mom krine prarthna kre. to tum tara dham akasmamthi temni prarthna ane vinvni sambhlje ane temne nyay melva mate mdd krje, ane tara lokone temne tari viruddh krelam bdham papo mate ksma krje. hve, he mara dev, a mmdirmam thti prarthna mate tari amkh ughadi rakhje, ane jagrt rhine dhyan apje. "he dev yhova, utho, tum ane tarum sarmthy drsavto krarkos tara visramsthane uthi av. he dev

yhova, tara yajko vijvi vstrthi susobhit thay, ane bhle tara bhkto smrdhhi pame ane amndotsv mnave. he dev yhova, te jeno abhisek kryo che tenathi vimukh n this. tara sevk daud prtyeno taro sasvt prem smbhari krpanum smrn kr."

7

sulemane prarthna puri kri etle akasmamthi agnie utrine dharnp ane homblione bhsmbhut krya ane yhovana gaurvthi mmdir bhrai gyum. jethi yajko yhovana mmdirmam prves kri skyam nhi. vli yhovana gaurvthi mmdir bhrai gyum htum. tmam israelioe agnine utrto ane yhovana gaurvne mmdir upr sthir thto joine phrsbmdi upr lamba thine prnam krya. ane yhovano abhar manyo, ane em khyum, "te bhlaino bhmdar che, teni kruna sasvt che." tyarbad rajae ane srv lokoe mmdirnum arpn kary kri, yhova smks teoe homblion apyam. raja sulemanane 22,000 bld ane 1, 20,000 ghetanum bldan apyem. a rite, rajae ane bdha lokoe mmdirnum smrpn kryu. yajko potpotana kam prmane niyt sthane ubha rhya, e j rite levio pn yhovana kirtn vkhte vgadva mate daude bnavelam vajimtro line ubha rhya ane daude rcela stvno gava lagyam ke, "te bhlaino bhmdar che, ane teni kruna sasvt che." temni bajumam yajko rnsimgdam phumkta hta. bdha israelio tyam ubha hta. tyarbad sulemanane yhovana mmdirni agl avela cokno vclo bhag pn pvitr kryu. tyam tene dharnpno, khadyarpno ttha samtyrpnona crbivala bhago dhravyam. karn sulemanane je pittlni vedi bnavdavi hti temam a bdhi blio smai ske em n hti. a rite sulemanane ane srv israelioe utrmam thethi hmamthi ghatithi te dksinmam misr sudhina smgr smudaye sat divs sudhi utsv ujvyo. ane athme divse khas mulakat rakhi kri. karn ke sat divs sudhi vedina smrpnni ujvni kri hti ane sat divs sudhi te lokoe ujvni kri. satma mhinana trevisma divse sulemanane lokone potpotane gher mokli didha. yhovae daudnum, sulemanum, ane potani israeli prjanum je klyan kryu htum tethi anmd ane hrsthi chlk-tam haiye sau chuta pdya. am sulemanane devnam mmdirnum ane potana mhelnum bamdhkam purn kryum. je kami tene vicaryu htum te bdhum j tene purn kryu. tethi ratre yhovae tene drsn apya ane khyum, "mem tmari prarthna sambhli che ane mne homyjn arpva mate a sthan psmd kryum che. hum akasna dvar bmdh kri dum ane vrsad n vrsae, athva hum tidone pak khai jvani ajna krum, athva lokomam rogalco moklum, te vkhte mem jemne potana krya che te, loko mare srne avine prarthna kre ane maru margdrsn mage ane khote magerthi pacha phre to hum akasmamthi sambhli ane temnam papone maph kris ane temni bhumine svsthi kri dis. a sthle kreli prtyek prarthna sambmdhi hum jagrt rhis ane te sambhli. karnke mara sadakalna nivassthan mate mem a mmdirne psmd krine pvitr kryu che. mari amkho ane marum amtkrn sda ahim j rhese. tara pita daudni jem jo tum mne adhin rhese, hum je kim khum te bdhum krse ane mara niymo ane kannunnonum paln krse, pchi te hum kris, te tum ane tara vmsjo hmmaesa israelna raja bni rho. evum vcn me tara pita daudne apyu htum" "pn jo tme marathi vimukh thi jso ane mari ajnao ane mari ajnao tyag

kri bija devoni aradhna ane seva krso, to mem tmne je bhumii api che temamthi tmne ukhedi nakhis ane mne arpn krela a mmdirno hum tyag kris ane a jgyamam kamik khrab bnyum htum tena mate a mmdirne hum prsiddh kris. teni khyatine bdle tyam thine psar thnarao ascry pami puchse, 'yhovae a des ane a mmdirni avi durdsa sa mate kri?' ane jvab mlse, 'karnke e lokoe potane misrmamthi bhar lavnar potana pitrona dev yhovano tyag kryo ane bija devono amgikar krine temni sevapuja krva mamdi, e karnthi yhovae a bdhi aphto temna pr utari che."

8

sulemanne yhovatum mmdir ane potano rajmhel bamdhta vis vrs thayam hta. raja hurame sulemanne ngro apya hta, hve sulemanane te ngrone phri bamdhyam pchi te lokone shermam rheva li avyo. tyarbad tene hmamthi jine te kbje kryum. ane tene rnmam avela tadmorne phrithi bmdhavyum ane hmamtham shero bmdhavya jya lskri pdav hto. tene uprna beth-horon ane nicena beth-horon killebmdhivala bnavyam. tene sherone sliya jdela drvajao sathe mjbvt killamam phervi nakhya. teone pn kotharna kendro bnavya upramt baalath ane potani malikina bdha lskri thana vala shero, ane rtho ane dhodao jemam rakhvamam avya hta te ngri ttha pote yrusalemmam, lbanonmam ttha potana tabana akha prdesmam je je bmdhavanum dharyu htum te bdhum ene bmdhavyum. hittio, amorio, prijhio, hivvio, ybusio vgere bin israeli lokomamna jeo desmam baki rhya hta, etle ke jeonum israelio nikmdn kadhi skya nhota, teo pase sulemanane gulannum kam kravdavyum, je aje pn calu che. pn israelione mathe sulemanane veth nakhi nhoti, teo tena yoddha, senanayko, rthsenana ttha asvsenana nayko trike kam krta hta. loko upr dekhrehk rakhnar adhiakarioni kul smkhyia 250 hti. suleman pharunni kumvrine tene mate bmdhavel khas ghrmam li avyo, tene khyum, "daud rajana mhelmam tene rhevum joie nhi, karnke yhovano krarkos tyam hto tethi te sthan pvitr che." tyarbad sulemanane mmdirni same bmdhaveli vedi upr yhovane, musani ajna mujb, te dharnpno cdhavanum sru kryum. droj, visramvarne divse, cmdrdrsnne divse, ttha trn vasirk utsvone divse etle ke bekhmir rotline utsv, spatahona prvno utsv, ane mamdvaooprva utsvne divse suleman musani ajna prmane bldidano arpn krto hto. tene devna sevk potana pita daude taiyar krela ayojn mujb sevapujanam karyo mate yajkoni toli nkki kri, rojni vidhi anasar yajkone sevapujanam mdd krva levioni tukdioni nimnumk kri, ane drek drvaje drvanoni tukdi pn nkki kri. daude yajkone, levione ane bhmdarone lgti je ajnao api hti tenum custpne paln krvamam avyum. am, yhovana mmdirna payathi mamdine eni smapti sudhinum sulemanum bdhum kam purn kryu. pchi suleman adom desmam drierakine avelam esyongeeber ane cloth ngromam gyo. hurame potana amldaro marphthe suleman mate anubhvi naviko sathe hodio mokli api, teo sulemanna manso sathe ophir jine tyamthi 15,300 kilo sonum li avyam ane te sulemanane phomcadym.

sulemannam adbhut dhapn ane teni kitir sambhline se bani rani, teni ksoti krva mate aghra prsrno line yrusalem avi, te potani sathe amgrksko ane aml-darono moto rsalo ane umt upr ladine attro, puskl sonum ane jhverat line avi hti. suleman agl avine, tene potana mnmam hta te bdham prsrno puchya ane sulemanne tena bdha j prsrnna jvab apya. ek prsrn pn evo nhoto jeno suleman jvab n api ske. se-bani ranie janyum ke, suleman sace j jnani hto ane tena mhelni sumdrta avrnniy hti. se bani ranini thali-mam pirsati vangio, aspas bethela drbario, tena sevko ttha sumdr posakomam amgrksko, vhivti aml-daro ttha yhovana mmdirmam dhravata dhnarpno joine ascrykit thi gi. pchi tene rajane khyum, “mem mara desmam tmara vise ttha tmara jnan vise je sambh-lyum htum te bdhum sacum htum. ahim avine mem mari amkhoe a joyum nhotum tyam sudhi hum te manti nhoti, mem klpna kri hti tena krtam tmarum jnan ati visal che! tmari ranio ketli sukhi che! sda tmari thenatmam rheta ane tmari jnanvani sambhlta a drbario pn ketlam bhagysali che! yhova tmara de-vni stuti thao! e tmara pr prsnn che. israel pr te etlo bdho prem kre che ke, temne tmara jevo nyayi raja teone apyo che. dev icche che ke, sdane mate israel mhan ane blvan rajy bne.” tyarbad tene ra-jane 4,080 kilo sonum, puskl attro ane jhverat bhet dhryum. se bani ranie raja sulemanne bhet dhrelam attro kdi koie joyam nhotam. huram rajana naviko ane suleman rajana sevko ophirthi sonum lavya, vli sathe cmdnna lakda ane mulyvan rtuo pn lavya. e cmdnna lakdamamthi rajae yhovana mmdirna ane mhelna pgthiya, ane gaykgn mate sitar, ane vina bnadvavyam. avam sumdr vajimtro yhudiya des-mam agau kdi hta nhi. raja suleman se bani ra-nine tene je je mamgyum htum te bdhum apyum. upramt, rani suleman mate je bhetsogad li avi hti tetli bhetsogado rajae tene api hti te judi, tyarbad te potana rsala sathe potane des pachi phri. raja sule-manne prti vrs 22,644 kilo sonum avtum htum. a to vepario ne dhmdhmadario je sonum lavyam hta te upramtnum htum. ttha arbstanna rajvio ttha pram-tona subao pn rajane sonumcamdi apta hta. raja sule-manne sonani 200 dhalo ghdavi. ane drek dhalam lgbhg sadasat paumd sonum vprayum htum. vli tene tipelam sonani 300 nani dhalo ghdavi ane evi drek dhalo asre ponacar paund sonani bneli hti. e dhalo tene lbanonna ‘vngrh’ khevata mhelmam mukavi. suleman rajae potana mate ek hathidamtnum motum simhasn bnadvavyum ane tene sonathi mdhavyum. e simhasnna ch pgthiyam ane pg mukvano bajth pn sone mdhela hta. simhasnni drek bajue hath tek-vana hatha hta ane tena drek hathani bajumam ek simhnum putlum htum. ch pgthiyam upr drek chede ek ek em bar simho ubha hta. bija koi pn rajy-mam avum simhasn kdi bnadvamam avyum nhotum. suleman rajana srv pyalao suddh sonanam hta ane lbonon vngrhna srv patro sonanam hta. te divsomam camdini koi visat nhoti. dr trn vser rajana vhanu, huram rajana naviko sathe tasirs jtam ane tyamthi sonum-camdi, hathidamt, vamdra ane mor lavtam. am prthvina srv rajaomam raja suleman sauthi sresth,

srimmt ane jnani hto, smgr duniyana srv rajao deve sulemanne je jnan apyum htum te sambhlva mate ena drbarmam avta, teo bdha prtrivs ek ya biji vs-tum bhet sogado rupe line avta: sonacamdina vasio, kimiti vsro, ssro, attro, ghodao ane khccro. sule-man pase ghodao ane rtho mate 4,000 thela temj 12,000 ghodesvaro hta, emamna ktelamk ene rthn-gromam rakhya ane bakina potani pase yrusalem-mam rakhya. yuphretisna bdham rajathi mamdine plistioni bhumii sudhi ane misrni srhd sudhi teni an vrtati hti. suleman yrusalemmam camdino jththo etla vipul prmanmam vdhari didho ke te rsta prna pththro jevi samany thi gi. vli devdarvrksomum mulyvan lakdum nican jminna gullrkast vrks jevum samany thi gym htum. sulemanne mate misr ane bija bdha desomamthi ghoda ayat kravam avta hta. suleman rajana jivnni bakini vigto prbdhkh nathane lkhela itihasmam, siloni-ahiyana prbdhna pustk-mam ane nbatna putr yrobam vise dvo prbdhkhne thyelam drsnna pustkmam apvamam aveli che. sule-man rajae yrusalemmamthi smgr israel upr 40 vrs raj kryu. tyarbad te pitrlokne pamyu ane tene tena pita daudna ngrmam dphnavvamam avyo. tena pchi teno putr rhabam rajgadi pr avyo.

10

rhabamno rajyabhisek krva mate israelna srv agevano skhemna shermam bhega thya hta. jyare suleman raja hto, tyare yrobam tenathi bhagine mismam rhyo. e drmyin nbatna putr yrobamna mitroe tene smacar moklya ke suleman mrtyu pamyu che. tethi te mismamthi pacho phryom. karnke mans mokline tene tyamthi tedavyo hto. yrobame ttha srv israelioe avine rhabanne vinmti kri ke, “tmara pitae amara pr bhare jhumsri muki hti; mate hve tum e akri gulamini bhare jhumsri hlvi kr, etle ame tare tabe rhisum. ane amara raja trike svikarisum.” rhabame hhyum, “jao, tme mne trn divsni mudt apo, tyar pchi pacha avjo.” tethi teo calya gya. tyarbad rhabame tena vdiloni slah lidhi, jao tena pita suleman, jivta htam tyare teni sathe htam. tene puchyum, “a lokone sum jvab apvo teni tme mne si slah apo cho?” temne khyum, “jo ap e loko sathe mayalupne vrtso ane temni sathe mithasthi vat kri, temne prsnn rakhso to teo sdane mate apna tabedar thine rhes.” prmtu vdiloe apeli slahne tene phgavi didhi ane potani sathe uchrela ane potani thenat-mam rokayela juvaniyaoni slah lidhi. tene puchyum, “mitro, amara loko pr je jhumsri ladelii hti tene mare hlvi krvi evi e lokoni vinmti ke, teno jvab apvani tme mne su slah apo cho?” juvaniyaove khyum, “tme te lokone ovo jvab apo ke, ‘mara pitani kmr krtam mari tcli amgli vdhare jadi che!’ ‘mara pitae tmara upr bhare jhumsri ladi hti, hum ene vdhu bhare bnavis, mara pita tmne cabukthi phtkarta hta, hum tmne lokhmdna tukda bamdhela kordathi phtkaris.” raja rhabamno nirny sambhlva mate trn divs pchi yrobam ttha loko teni pase pacha avya. rajae teoni sathe uddhithai vat kri, vrddh mmtironi slah tene nkari kadhi. ane juvaniyaoni slah pr dhyan apyum. tene teone khyum, “mara pitae tmara upr bhare jhumsri ladi hti, hum ene hiji vdhare bhare bnavis.

mara pita tmne cabukthi phtkarta hta, hum tmne lokhmdna tukda bamdhele kordathi phtkaris.” am, rajae lokoni vat pr dhyan apyum nhi, yhovae silona ahiya marphte nbatna putr yrobame dev trphthi je bhvisyktkn prgt kryum htum te purn krva deve tem thva didhum htum. rajanum khyum sambhlya pchi israeli lokoe raja trph pith phervi ane calya gya. gusse thine tene pokar kryo, “daud ane tena kutumbne bhuli jao! ame any koine amaro raja bnavisum, rhabam bhle yhudana kul pr raj kre, calo apne gher jie!” pchi loko calya gya. am, bdha israelio potpotane gher calya gya, ane rhabam yhudana prdesmam vsta israelio upr rajy krto hto. raja rhabame hedoramne israelio pase moklyo hedoram vth mjurono upri hto. prmtu israelioe tene mari nakhyo. athi rajane rthma besine yrusalem bhagi jvum pdyum. aj divsprymt israel prjae daudna vmsjone potana pr raj krva didhum nthi.

11

rhabame yrusalem avine yhuda ane binyaminna kulsmuhna kul 1,80,000 cummda yoddhaone bhega krya. prmtu yhovae devbhkt smayane khyum ke, “yhudana raja ane sulemanna putr rhabamne ane srv israelione je yhuda ane binyaminmam rhe che teone khe ke: ‘a yhovana vcn che: tmara bhaio same ldva jso nhi, bhle sau koi potpotane gher pacha jay, je kaim bnyum che te phtk mari icchathi bnyum che.” temne yhovatum khyu manyum ane yrobamni sathe ldvanum mamdi valyum. rhabam yrusalemmam rhyo. ane yhudana ketlamk sheroni killebmdi kravi. tene killebmdi kravela shero a prmane che: bethlehem, etam, tkoa beth-sur, sokho, adullam gath, maresah, jhiph, adoraim, lakhis ajbekah sorah, ayalon, ane hebron, a shero yhudamam ane binyaminmam ave-lam che, tene tyam mjbut killa bmdhavya ane temam anaj, tel ane draksarsno smgrh kri tyam sainyona vdaone mukya. prtyek ngrna sastragarmam ngrnum rksn krva mate tene dhalo ane bhalao mukya, am, yhuda ane binyamin tene vphadar rhyam hta. yajko ane levio uttrna rajyamamthi potana ghrbar tjine teni sathe shmt thva mate avi gym. yrobam rajae teone phrj prthi chuta krya hta ane khyum htum ke hve tmare yhovana yajko trike kam krvm nhi. teona sthane tene bijaone yajko bnavya. a yajkoe lokone ucsthanomam, yrobame bnavel vachrdamna putlamni puja krva mate lokone uttejn apyum. israelni bdhi toliomamthi yhovana jetla bhkto hta, te bdhae yajko ane levioni pachl pachl, yhova potana pitrona devne bli cdhava yrusalem avya. e lokoe ane karne yhudana rajyna blmam vdharo kryo ane trn vrs sudhi temne rhabamne teko apyo, karn, e trn vrs drmyan te daud ane sulemanne pgle calyo hto. rhabame mahlath sathe lgn kryum. mahlathno pita, daudno putr yrimoth hto ane teni mata daudna bhai aliabni putri abihail hti. teone trn putro thya; yeus, smarya ane jhaham, tyarbad te absalomni putri maakhahne prnyo ane tenathi tene abiya, attay, jhi-jha ane slomith jnmya. potani bdhi ptnio ane upptnio krtam rhabam maakhah upr vdhare prem rakhto hto. tene bdhi mline 18 ptnio ane 60 upptni hti. ane temnathi tene 28 putro ane 60 putrio thi hti.

rhabame maakhahna putr abiyane bdha bhaiomam vdo nimyo ane tene potana pchi raja bnavvani stie patvi kumvr thravyo. rhabame yukitpurvk tena bija putrone yhudiya ane binyaminna bdha prdesomam killebmd ngromam rheva mate mokli didha. tene teone mota saliyanam bamdhi apya. ane prtyekne ghni srio sathe prnavya.

12

iyare rhabamnum rajy sthir thyum ane te blvan bnyo, tyare tene ane yhudana kulsmuhe yhovani smhitano marg chodi didho. teoe yhovani ajnaonum ulmdhn kryu tethi rhabam rajana sasanna pamcme vser misrna raja sisake yrusalem upr 1,200 rtho ttha 60,000 svaro line humlo kryom. misrmamthi teni sathe asmkhy lubio, sukkiio ttha kusio avya hta. yhudiyaana tabanam killavalam ngro sr krto krto te yrusalem sudhi avi phomcyo. rhabam ttha yhudiyaana sdraro, jeo prbodbk sisakne lidhe yrusalemmam ektha thya hta, teoni pase smaya prbodbke avine teone khyum ke, “tme mne ane mara kanunone tji didha che, mate mem pn tmne sisakna hathmam sompi didham che.” em yhova khe che. israelna agevano ane rajao pote nmr thine bolya, “yhovani vat nyayi che.” yhovae iyare joyum ke e loko srne thi gya che, tyare tene phri smayane potani vani smbhlavi ke, “e loko srne thi gya che etle hum emno nas nhi krum; hum emne thodivaram raht apis, hum maro ros sisak marphte yrusalem pr nhi utarum. prmtu e lokoe sisakna gulam thvum pdse, ane tyare temne smjase ke mari seva krvamam ane videsi rajaoni seva krvamam ketlo pher che.” misrna raja sisake yrusalem upr cdhai kri ane te yhovana mmdirmam ttha rajimhelna bdha bhmdar lumti gyo. te sulemanne bnavdaveli sonani dhalo shit bdhum j li gyo. rhabam rajae temne thekane pittlni dhalo bnavdavine rajana mhelmam dvarpalona ttha amldarona hathmam sompi. iyare iyare raja yhovana mmdirmam jto tyare tyare rksko te dhal line avta ane pchithi ssragarmam mukto deta. rhabam yhovane srne thi gyo, vli yhudamam dhnay sara loko hta, tethi yhovae teno smpurn nas n kryo. am, rhabam rajae yrusalemmam blvan thine rajy kryu. te gadie avyo ane tyare teni ummr 41 vrsni hti. tene yhovae israelna bdha kulsmuhona prdesomamthi potana namni sthapna mate psmd krelna ngr yrusalemmam 17 vrs sudhi rajy kryu. rhabamni mata ammonni hti ane tenum nam naamah htum. yhovani bhkit saca hrthythi n krine, rhabame khotum acrn kryu. rhabamnam amlna bdha j krtyo phelethi te chelle sudhi, smaya prbodbkni ttha idro drstani tvariikhmam vmsavilina anukrme nomd-hela che. rhabam ane yrobam vcce stt yuddh calya kryum. rhabam pitrlukne pamyoy, ane tene daudngrmam dphnavvamam avyo; ane teni jgyae teno putr abiya raja thyo.

13

raja yrobamna amlna adharma vser abiya yhudiyaana raja thyo. tene trn vrs rajy kryu. teni matanum nam mikhaya htum. te gibyahna urielni putri hti.

abiya ane yrobam vcce yuddh phati nikvyum. abiya 4,00,000 cunmda survir yoddhaoni sathe avyo ane yrobam 8,00,000 cunmda survir ldvayaone line same avyo. jyare israelnum sainy ephraimna prvtiy prdesmam avela smaraim avi phomcyum, tyare raja abiyae raja yrobam ane israelna sainyne mota sade khyum, "sambhlo! yrobam ane srj israelio, sum tme nthi janta ke israelna yhova deve vcn apyum che ke, daudna smtano j israel upr sdakal raj krse? tem chtam daudna putr sulemanu nokr nbatna putr yrobame potana malik same blvo kryo che, ane ketlak nkama ane anist manso teni sathe mli gya che. ane sulemanu putr rhobam nadan ane murkh hto, ane temno samno n kri ske evo hto. teo rhobam krta skitsali hta. "ane hve tme daudna vmsjona rajyne hravvani vat kro cho, jene yhovae sasn krvani skit api hti. ane tme visal smuh cho ane yrobame bnavadveli sonana vachrdani murtione tmara dev trike sathe line tme avya cho! tme harunna vmsjone - yhovana yajkone ane levione hamki kadhya che ane videsi lokoni jem tme mngmta yajko nimya che! je koi ek vachrho ane sat ghetam line yajk bnva ave tene tme jeo dev nthi temni seva krva mate yajk bnavi do cho. "prmtu amara mate to yhova j amara dev che; ane ame temne tji didha nthi. phkt harunna vmsjo amara yajko che ane matr levio j yajkone teona kammam mdd kre che. teo roj svare ttha samje dhnarpno ane suvasit dhupnum dhn kre che ane pvitr mej upr prdsirt krva mateni rotli muke che. drroj samje sonana dipvrks pr divao prgtave che. karnke yhova amara devni ajnaone anusrva ame kalji rakhie chie; pn tme to temne tji didha che. juo, amara dev amari agl ane amari sathe che, ane tena yajko rnsinga line tmari same yuddhnad kre che, "he israel putro, tmara pitrona yhova devni same n ldo; temam tme jiti skso nhi." pn yrobame potana lskrni ek tukdine yhudavasioni pachl j chupai rheva mokli api, etle mukhy lskr yhudavasioni same rhyum ane chupayela manso temni pachl rhya. yhudae pachl joyum; to juo, potani agl ttha pachl yud-dhni taiyari kri rakhhi hti; tyare teoe yhovane ajiji kri, ne yajkoe rnsingda vgadyam. yhudiyana sainikoe mota sade pokar kryo. jyare teoe pokar kryo, tyare deve abiya raja ane yhudiya sainyno evo upyog kryo ke yrobam raja ane israelnum sainy harva lagyum. tethi israelio yhudavasiothi bhagva lagya, pn deve temne yhudavasiona hathmam sompi didha. abiyae ane teni senae temno skht prajy kryo, israelna sresth yoddhaomamthi 5,00,000 sainiko marya gya. am, te smye israelio hari gya, ne yhudana sainyno vijy thyo, karnke teoe potana pitrona dev yhova pr bhroso rakhyo hto, abiyae yrobamno picho pkdi, tena kbjamaamthi aspasna ksba shiit bethel, ysanan, ane ekron ngro li lidho. Oabiya jivto hto tyam sudhi yrobam phri skitsali bni skyo nhi ane akhre yhovae tene sja kri ane te mri gyo. prmtu abianum bl vdhtum gym; te 14 srio sathe prnyo, tene putro ttha 16 putrio thyam.abiyano bakino itihās, tenam karyo tenam acrn ane tenam vcno iddo prbodhka tikagrmthmam nomdhela che.

14

e pchi abiya pitrlokne pamyo, ane tene daudngrmam dphnavvamam avyo, tena pchi teno putr asa yhudiyano raja bnyo. tena sasnkalna prthm ds vrs drmiyan desmam samti hti. asae ena dev yhovani njrmam sarum ane yogy gnay evum acrn kryu. tene parki murtioni vedio ane prvto prnam uccesthano todi padyam. tene pujastmbho bhamgi nakhya, ane asera devina lakdana thambhla kapi nakhya. ane yhudana lokone temna pitrona dev yhovani sevapuja krvano ane tena kanuno ane ajnaonum paln krvano hukm kryo. tene yhudana prtyek shermamna tekri uprna thankono ane dhupvediono nas kryo. tena aml drmiyan rajymam samti rhi. tene lidhe smgr yhudiyam te killavala ngro bamdhi skyo. te bhumine yhovae samti api. tene yhudana lokone khyum, "calo, apne a shero nvestrthi bamdhi, temni phrte kot krie ane tena burjo ane bhumglovala drvaja mukie, a bhumi hji apni che, karn, apne apna dev yhovani sevapuja krie chie ane tene apna upr dya kri, apne bdhi bajuethi samti ane slanti api che." athi temne ngro bamdhva mamdyam ane e kam sphltapurvk par utaryu. asa pase dhal ane bhalathi sji 3,00,000 yhudavmsio, ane 2,80,000 dhal dhnusythi sji binyamin vmisionum sainy htm. e bdha j survir yoddhao hta. kus desno senapti jherah 10,00,000 sainiko ane 300 rthnum sainy line asa same yuddh krva avyo ane te maresah sudhi avi phomcyo. asa teno samno krva bhar pydo ane tene maresah agl sphathahna medanmam senane yuddh mate gothvi. asae potana dev yhovane arj kri, "he yhova, blvanni viruddh nirblne shay krnar, tara sivay bijo koi nthi; he yhova, amara dev, amne shay kr; amne matr taro j adhar che. ane tarum nam line j ame a mota sainyni same avya chie, he yhova, tum amaro dev che. loko tari pr vijyi n thay, e joje." yhovae asa ane yhudavasionne hathe kusione hravi didha ane teo bhagva lagya. asa ane tena mansoe grar sudhi temno picho kryo. yhova ane teni sena agl kusio chinnbhinn thi gya; tethi ghna kusio mri gya ke teo biju lskr ubhu kri skya nhi. yhudavasioe mota pchithamam lumt bhegi kri. temne grarni aspasna bdham sheronon nas kryo, karn, yhovae lokone bhybhit bnavi didham hta, temne bdha shero lumti lidha, ane temne e sheromamthi puskl lumt mli, teoe ngrone lumti lidha ane ghetampalkonam dhorrakhvana mamdva todi nakhya ane smkhyabmdh ghetam ttha umto line amte teo yrusalem pacha avya.

15

tyarbad odedna putr ajharyamam yhovano atma prvesyo. tethi te asane mlva gyo, ne khyum, "asa ttha yhuda ane binyaminna bdha loko, mari vat sambhlo, jyam sudhi tme yhovae sathe rheso tyam sudhi te tmari sathe rheso, tme jo tene sodhso, to te tmne mlse. jo tme teno tyag krso, to te tmaro tyag krse. ghna lamba smyithi israeli lokoe saca devni prarthna kri n hti, ane teone te visenum siksn apva mate tyam koi yajk n hto. devna niymsastr anusrya vina teo jivn psar krta hta. prmtu jyare potana smktna smye temne israelna dev yhova trph vli teni sodh adri tyare te temne prapti thya. teoe dev viruddh blvo pokaryo hto,

tyarbad teno putr yhosaphat raja bnyo. ane is-
raelthi surksit rheva tene yhudane skitsali bnavyum.
tene yhudana bdham killebmdivala ngromam lskr
gothvyum, ane akka yhudana temj tena pitae kbje
krelam ephraimnam sheromam subao mukya, yhova
teni sathe hta, kem ke tena pitr daud sruatna vsor-
mam je mager calya te marg pr j yhosaphat ca-
lyo. tene murtioni puja kri nhi. israelna prdes-
mam vsta loko krtam tenum jivn juda j prkarnum
htum. te tena pitrona devni ajnaone adhin rhine
jivn gujarto hto. athi yhovae tena hathmam yhudu
prni stta kaym rakhi, akhum yhudu tene bhetsogad
aptum htum. ane te puskl kitir ane smptti pamyo.
te yhovani sevamam gaurv leto hto ane tene yhu-
damanni tekrio uprna shankono temj pujastmb-
hono pn nas kryo. tena sasnkalna trija vser tene
potana amldaro ben-hayil, obadya, jhkharma, nthanel
ane mikhayane, levio smayna, nthanya, jhbadya, asa-
hel, smiramoth, yhonathan, adoniya, tobiya, ane to-
badoniya temj yajko alisama ane yhoram sathe yhu-
dana gamegam updes krva moklya. “devna niym-
sastrna” pustkni nklo teo potani sathe li gya. ane
yhudianam srv gamomam jine lokone niymastru-
m siksn apyum. athi yhudani aspasna bdha prde-
somam rajao yhovathi drva lagya, ane temne yhos-
aphat sathe ldai kri nhi. ketlak plisti loko khmdni
trike teni pase uphar trike camdi line avya. rnna
rhevasio pn 7,700 bkrio ane 7,700 ghemtani bhet line
avya. yhosaphat uttrottr vdhone vdhu mhtv prapt
krto gyo ane tene yhudamam killao ane bhmdar mate
ngro bamdhyana ane tene yhudana sheromam ghnun
kam kryu. tene rajdhani yrusalemmam motum sainy
rakhyum. yrusalemmam tene survir yoddhaonum
thanum ubhum kryum htum ane teni kulsumbhar
yadi nice prmane che:yhudana senanayko- yhudana
mukhy senapti adnagna ane tena hath nice 3,00,000
sainiko; tena pchi yhoanan ane tena hath nice
2,80,000 sainiko; tena pchi yhovane svechae atmsm-

rpñ knrar amasya je jhikhriño putr hto; tena hath nice 2,00,000 sainiko. binyaminna kulsmuhna senanayko: survir elyadah ane tena hath nice 2,00,000 dhnusy ane dhalthi sji sainiko; tena pchi yhojhabad ane tena hath nice 1,80,000 yuddh mate sji yoddhao. a srñv sainyo hta. ane te patnrgna rajani pase hta. smgr yhudra rajna killebmdivalam ngromam rajae jemne niyukt krya hta te sainyo to juda.

18

yhudana raja yhosaphate puskl smpti ane lokpriyta prapt kri. tene tena putnum sgñn israhna raja ahabni putri sathe kryu. thodam vrso pchi te ahabne mlva smrun gyo. ahab tene ane tena rsalane mate moti smkhyamam bkrio ane bldnum bldan apyum ane tene ramoth-gilyad upr humlo krva bholvy. ahabe yhosaphatne khyum, “tme mari sathe ramoth-gilyad avso?” yhosaphate khyum, “apne be kaim juda nthi. mara sainiko e tmara j sainiko che. apne sathe mline apy lðai ldisum.” pñ phelam yhovane prsn kro ke, “tmari si iccha che te krpa krine kho.” tethi israhna rajae asre 400 prbodbhkone bolavine bhaga krya, ane temne puchyum, “amare ramoth-gilyad upr humlo krvo ke, rokai jvum?” temne khyum, “humlo kro. dev tene tmara hathmam sompi dese.” yhosaphate puchyum, “ahim yhovano bijo koi prbodbh nthi, jene apne prsn kri skie?” israhna rajae khyum, “bijo ek che jeni marphate apne yhovane prsn kri skie, pñ mne teno tirskar che, karn, te kdi mare vise sarum bhvisy bhakhto nthi, hmmea mathum bhvisy j bhakhe che, te to yimlano putr mikhaya che.” yhosaphat boli uthyo, “namdar, evum n bolso.” athi israhna rajae ek amlðarne bolavine khyum, “mikhayane tabdtob bolavi lav.” israhna raja ane yhudano raja badsahi posak pherine smrunna drvajani agl be simhasn pr bethela hta. bdha prbodbhko pot potano smdeso, ek moti khulli jgyamam temni same api rhyam hta. emamno ek sidkiya ke je knaanahno putr hto jene potana mate lokhmdna simgda bnavdavya hta. te bolyo, “a, yhovanam vno che; avam simgdao vde ap aramione marine pura kri nakhso.” srñv prbodbhkoe evo j prbodbh kryo che ke, “ramoth-gilyad pr cdhai krine vijyi tha; karnke yhova te tara hathmam sompi dese.” mikhayane tdeva moklel mansoe mikhayane khyum, “khyal rakhjo ke bdha prbodbhkoe ek avaje rajane mate sarum bhvisy bhakhyum che. tme pñ temna jevum j bhvisy bhakhjo ane vijyni agahi krjo.” pñ mikhayae khyum, “yho-vana sogmd, hum to mara dev je khese te j bhakhis.” mikhaya rajani snmukh avyo tyare rajae tene khyum, “mikhaya, ame ramoth-gilyad pr cdhai krie ke rokai jie?” mikhayae khum, “cdhai kro ane vijyi pamo. e tmara hathmam avse.” prmtu rajae khyum, “yhovane name mne kevl sty j kheva mate mare tari pase ketli var sm levdavvam?” etle mikhayae khyum, “mem bdha israelione bhrvad vgrnam ghetamni jem prvto upr vervikher thi gyela joya che, ane mem yhovane bolta sambhlyam che ke, ‘e lokono koi dñnidhori nthi. tethi teo bhle samtitthi gher jta.’ a sambh-line israhna raja ahabe yhosaphatne khyum, “mem tmne nhotum khyum ke, e kdi mare vise sarum bhvisy bhakhto j nthi. mathum j bhvisy bhakhe

che.” mikhayae vdhumam khyum, “hve yhovani vani sambhlo;” mem yhovane tena simhasn upr birajela joya che, tene dabe ane jmne hathe bdha devduto teni thenatmam ubha hta. yhovae khyum ke, ‘kon israhna raja ahabne phoslavine ramoth-gilyad li jay ke, tyam te mario jay?’ tyare eke am khyum, ne bi-jae tem khyum. pchi ek atmae agl avine yhovani sn-mukh ubha rhyine khyum ke, ‘hum tene phoslavis’-yhovae tene puchyum ke, ‘si rite?’ tene khyum, ‘hum jine tena bdha prbodbhkone modhe juthi bhvisyvani uccaravis.’ yhova bolya, ‘tum jrur tene llcavvamam splh thse. ja ane e prmane kr.’ “tethi ap joi sko cho ke, yhovae apna bdha prbodbhkone modhe juthi bhvisyvani uccaravi che. karn, tene apne mathe apht utarvanum nkki kryu che.” tyare knanno putr sidkiya mikhaya pase gyo ane tena gal pr tmaco marine bolyo, “tum jutho che, yhovano atma mne tjine taramam kyare avyo? mikhayae jvab avyo, ‘e to tum je divse bhagi jine amdrna khmdmam chupai jse tyare tne khbr pdse.’ israhna rajae khyum, “mikhayane pkdo. ane tene amon sherna prsak ane rajkumvr yoasne sompi do, ane kho, ‘rajano evo hukm che ke, ane kedmam puro ane hum surksit pacho avum tyam sudhi jivto rhe etla j rotla ne pani sivay ksam apso nhi.” mikhayae jnavyum, “jo tum surksit pacho phre to yhova mara dvara bolya nthi em manje.” pchi aspas ubha rhela loko trph phrine tene khyum, “mem je khyum teni nomdh lo.” pchi israhno raja ane yhudano raja yhosaphat sainyo sathe ramoth-gilyad upr cdhai krva gyo. israhna rajae yhosaphatne khyum, “yuddhmam jti vkhte hum vesplto kris pñ tme tmaro badsahi posak pheri rakhjo.” am israhna rajae vesplto kryo ane yuddhmam gyo. hve aramna rajae potana rthadhiptione evo hukm avyo hto ke, “tmare israhna raja sivay bija gme tena upr humlo krvo nhi.” rthadhiptioe yhosaphatne joyo tyare teoe em dharyu ke, “e israhno raja che.” mate teo teni sathe ldvane avya; etle yhosaphate bum padi, ne yhovae tene mdd kri; ane deve teonam mñ pheryyam, jethi teo teni pasethi jta rhyam. rthadhiptioe joyum ke, e to israhno raja nthi, tyare tene pkdvani kosis muki didhi. prmtu ek yoddhae amstu j ban chodyum ane tene israhna rajane bkhtarna samdha aglthi vimdhi nakhyo. ahabe potana sartharine khyum, “rth phervine mne yuddhbhumini bhar li ja. hum ghvayo chum.” te divse yuddh vdhune vdhur bhisñ bntum gyum. samj tmatam sudhi ahab, aramio trph mom rakhine rthmam ttar betho hto. pchi te mri gyo.

19

yhudano raja yhosaphat samtithi yrusalemmam potana ghrmam pacho phryo. tyare prbodbhknano putr yehu tene mlva gyo ane bolyo, “tme dustone mdd kri che ane yhovana dñsmno sathe maitri bamdhi che, tethi yhova tmara upr rose bhraya che; jo ke tem ketlamk saram kamo pñ krya che; tme desmamthi puja-stmbhono nas kryo che ane devni upasna krvanum mñthi calu rakhuyum che.” tethi yhosaphat phrithi israhel gyo nhi, pñ yrusalemmam rhyo. pchithi tene bersebathi mamdine ephraimna phadi prdes sudhi musaphri kri ane teona pitronam devnum bhjn krva uttejn

apyum. tene desmam, etle yhudana srv killebmdl ngrmamna prtyek ngrmam, nyayadhisio nimya. ane temne khyum, "purn vicar krine tmari phrj bjavjo, karn, tme mansne name nhi pn yhovane name nyay kro cho. tme jyare cukado apo cho tyare yhova tmari sathe hoy che. mate yhovathi drine caljo, je kmi kro te savcetipurvk krjo, karn, yhova apno dev anyay, pkspat ane lamc shn krta nthi." upramt yhosaphate yrusalemmam pn adalto sthapi ane levio, yajko, kutumbona agevanone nyayadhis trike nimnumk krya. ane temne a prmane ades apyo, "tmare yhovane mathe rakhine vphadarithi ane pramnikpne phrj bjavvi. bijam sheromam rheta bmdhuomamthi je koi phriyad, jghdo ave, pchi te khunmrkine lgto hoy ke nymio ane ajnaona ullmdhno hoy; tmare lokone cetvni apvi ke, khotum kam n kre ane teone nyayi nirny leva mate shay krvi; nhi to rkhe devno kop tmara upr ane teo pr utre. jo tme a prmane vrtto to tmari jvabdari yogy rite puri kri skso ane tme gunegar thrso nhi. bdhi dhamirk babtommam mukhy yajk amarya tmara prmkh rheshe ane rajyne lgti tmam babtommam yhudana vmsna vda ismaelna putr jhbadya tmara prmkh rheshe. levio tmara citnis trike kam krse, himmtpurvk kam lejo; sty ane pramaniktane vlgi rho, nidorsnum rksn krvmam dev tmara pkse rheshe."

20

ketlak smy pchi evum bnyum ke, moabio ane ammonioe ketlamk meunio sathe mline yhuda pr akrmn kryu. yhosaphatne khbr moklavi ke, "tmari trph ek lskr mrtsmudrne same kinare avela adomthi agl vdhi rhyum che," ane te loko hasson tamar etle ke engedi sudhi avi phomcya che. yhosaphat gbhray gyo ane tene yhovane prarthna krvano niscy kryu. ane akha yhudamam upvas jaher kryu. bdha yhudavasio yhovani mdd mamgva bhega thya. yrusalemmam mlieli yhudana lokoni sbhamam yhosaphat yhovana mmdirna nva cok same ubho thyo. ane bolyo,"he yhova, amara pitrona dev, tum svrgadhipti che ane bdhi prjaona rajyo upr tari j an prvter che. tarum bl ane samrthy evum che ke koi tari same thi ske tem nthi. he dev, tem j a desna ml vtnione a bhumimamthi hamki kadhi, tara mitr ibrahimna vmsjone, tara potana loko israelione e api hti. teo temam vsya ane temne tara nam mate ek mmdir bamdhium. ane khyum ke, 'a mmdirmam taro vas che. etle jo amara pr koi apht ave- yuddh ave ke pur ave, rogalco ave ke dukal ave to ame a mmdirmam tari smks ubha rhine, e smkt smye tne yad krisum ane tum amari prarthna sambhli amne bcavi lese.' "ane hve jo, a ammonio, moabio ane adomio avya che. ame israelio misrmamthi avta hta tyare tme amne e lokona desmam dakhli thva didha nhotam etle ame ek trph vli gya, ane e lokono nas n kryu. ane hve jo, e lokono nas n kryu, jo, tme amne je tmara vtnno varso apyo che temamthi amne kadhi mukvane teo avya che, jo, teo amne kevo bdlo ape che! he amara dev yhova, tum temne sja nhi kre? karn, ame amara upr akrmn krta e mota sainy agl lacar chie, sum krvm eni amne smj pdti nthi, ame to tara upr adhar rakhie chie." yhudana bdha loko, nanamotam balko ane srio sud-

dha yhova smks ubham hta. pchi e sbhani vcce yhovano atma yajhhiel upr avyo, yajhhiel levi asaphna vmsj mattanyana putr, yeielna putr bnayana putr, jhrkhayano putr hto. tene khyum, "he yhudana bdha prajano, yrusalemma bdha vtnio ane raja yhosaphat dhyanthi sambhlo, yhova tmne khe che: 'drso nhi; a mota sainyathi gbhray jso nhi, a yuddh pn devnum che. avtikale tme jao, ane temna pr humlo kro. teo 'sisna dholav' thine ave che, yruelna rnni same khinne chede tmara temni sathe bheho thse. tmare ldvani jrur nhi pde. tme mkkmpne ubha rhejo ane joia krjo ke yhova tmne si rite bcavi le che. he yhuda ane yrusalem, gbhraso nhi. avtikale temno samno krva bhar jao, yhova tmare pkse che.'" tyarbad raja yhosaphate sastang dmdvt prnam krya ane yhuda ttha yrusalemma srv lokoe pn dmdvt prnam krine yhovannu bhjn kryu. tyar pchi khath ane korahna kulsmuhona levioe israelna dev yhovani umca svre stuti krva lagya. bije divse teo svarmam vhela uthya ane 'tkoana vgda' trph jva nikli pdya. teo jta hta tyare yhosaphate ubha thine khyum, "yhuda-vasio ane yrusalemma vtnio, mne dhyanthi sambhlo: jo tme tmara dev yhova upr visvas rakhso, to temne koithi drvanum rheshe nhi, jo tme temna prboddhko upr visvas rakhso, to tmara vijay thse." pchi lokona agevano sathe mmtina krya pchi, tene jeo yhovana mate gay che ane eni mhan pvtitani stuti kre che tevaone sauthi agl krya ane teo gava lagya, "yhovani stuti kro, karn, teni krana sasvt che." jevum teoe gayn ane stuti sru kryu, yhovae ammonio, moabio ane seir prvtna loko dvara acank humlo kravine temne pchadya ane temno prajay kryu. ammon ane moabna sainyoe seir prvtna sainyini viruddh ldine teno smpurn nas kryu, tem krya pchi teo mamhemamhe yuddh krine ekbijano smhar krva lagyam. tethi yhudana manso jyare army trph njr kri skay tevi jgyae avi phomcya, tyare temne struona sainy trph phrine joyum ane temne care baju bhumi upr mrtdeho pdelam joia. ek pn jivto nhotam. yhosaphat raja ane tena loko lumt ektr krva lagya. teone nanam, posak, almkaro ane rojimda jivnni vstusmgrh kri ane li lidhi. a lumt etli bdhi hti ke te bdhi li jva mate teone trn divs lagya. cothe divse teo brakhahni khinmam bhega thya, ane tyam temne yhovani stuti kri tethi te jgyannu nam "brakhah padvamm avyum ane aje pn e khin e j name olkhay che. yarbad yhuda ane yrusalemma bdha manso yhosaphatne mokhre rakhi anmdpurvk pacha ngrmam gya, karn yhovae temne struo upr vijay prapt kryano anmd manvano avsr apyo hto. teo sitar vina ane rnsingdamna srodo sathe yrusalemmam prves krine yhovana mmdirmam dakhli thya. agau bnyu htum te j rite ajubajuna rajyoe sambhlyum ke yhovae pote j israelna dusmno sathe yuddh kryu htum, tyare teo devthi bhybhit thi gya. am, yhosaphatna rajymam samti hti, karnke deve tene srv bajuethi srv prkarni samti api hti. am, yhosaphate yhuda upr rajy kryu. te jyare gadie avyo tyare teni umr 35 vrsni hti. ane tene yrusalemmam 25 vrs raj kryu. silnhi putri ajhubah teni ma thti hti. te potana pita asane pgle calyo ane tena magerthi clit thyo nhi. tene yhovani stie yogy gnav evum acrn kryu. pn tekri uprna sthanko dur krvmam avya nhotam ane lokonam hrdy hji potana pitronam dev prtye purepuram vlyam

nhota. yhosaphatna sasna bakina bnavo srutathi te amt sudhi hnanina putr yehuna vrttamtam nomd-hayela che. a bnavoni nomdh kri ane teni nkl krine teno israelna rajaona itihās namk pustkmam smaves krvamam avyo che. tena jivnna amtkalmam yhudana raja yhosaphate israelna raja ahajhya sathe krar kryo. ahajhya ghno dust hto. teni sathe mline yhosaphate esyon-gebermam bnavel vhanne tasirs moklya. pn maressahna vtni dodavahuna putr alieghere yhosaphatni viruddh bhvisyvani bhakhi ke, “tem ahajhya sathe maitri kri che tethi yhova tara vhanone bhamgi nakhse.” tethi e vhanō nas pamyam ane teoe kdi tasirs phomci skyam nhi.

21

yhosaphat pitrlokne pamyō ane tene daudna ngrmam tena purvjo sathe dphnavvamam avyo. teno putr yhoram teni jgyae yhudano raja bnyo. tene ch bhaio hta: ajharya, yhiel, jhkharma, ajharya, mikhael ane sphyata. e bdha yhudana raja yhosaphatna putro hta, ane tene emne ghna uphar apya, sonum, camdi, kimmti vstuo, ane yhudamam killebmdivala ngro. pn rajgadi tene yhoramne api hti. karnke te sauthi moto hto. raja trike sthir thya pchi yhorame tena bhaione ttha israelna ketlak agevanone mari nakhya. btris vrsni ummr te rajgadie avyo, ane yrusalemmam tene ath vrs raj kryu. te ahabni putrine prnyo hto etle tene ahabna kutumbni jem israelna rajaone pgle cali yhovani stie khotum gnay tevum acrn kryu. tem chtam yhova daudna vmsno nas krva raji nhota, karn, tene daud sathe krar krine tene vcn apyu htum ke, “hum tara vmsno divo sdsarvda slgto rakhis.” ena aml drmyan adomna lokoe blvo pokaryo ane potane yhudathi svtmtr jaher krya pchithi teoe potani psmdgithi potana raja cutyam. yhorame tena lskri adhiakario ane rtho sathe adom trph kuc kri, adomioe teone care trphthi gheri lidha prmtu yhorame temna upr ratre akrmn kryu ane potana lskr ane rthoni mddthi teone hravi didha. yhoram ane tenum lskr pachum yhuda bhagi gym. pn aj sudhi yhudani yhmursi potana prthi phemki devamam adom splh rhyo hto. pchi libnahe pn yhuda same blvo kryo. karnke yhoram tena pitrona dev yhovathi dur bhtki gyo hto. yhudani tekrio upr sthanko bamdhya hta, yrusalemma vtnio murtipuja krya krta hta. ane akha yhudane khote mager cdavyum htum. tyarbad eliya prbodbhe kene upr ptr lkhyo, “tara pitr daudna yhova dev khe che: ‘tara pita yhosaphat ane asa raja je sara magor pr calyam, te magor upr tum calyo nthi. prmtu tum israelna rajaone pgle calyo che, ane ahabna kutumbe israelna lokone marathi vimukh kri didha hta tem tem yrusalemma ane yhudana lokone marathi vimukh bnavi didha che ane tara krtam sara evam tara bhaione tem mari nakhya che. etle hum tara pr, tari prja pr, tara vmsjo pr, tari ptnio pr ane bdhi mlkt pr bhymlr rog lavis. tne potane amtrdano rjin rog lagu pdse ane akhre e rogne karne taram amtrdam bhar nikli pdse.” pchi yhovae kusio vcce vsta plisio ane arbōne yhoram pr cdhai krva uskerya. temne yhuda pr humlo kryō ane des pr akrmn kryum ane rajana mhelmam je kaim hath avyum, te bdhum teo lumti gya, rajanam putro ane ptnione pn li gya; ek

matr sauthi nano putr yhoahajh bci gyo. a bdhum bni gya pchi yhovae tene amtrdana asadhy rognō bhog bnavyo. be vrs sudhi te bhu j pidayo, tenam amtrda bhar nikli pdyam ane bhare vedna shine te mrtyu pamyō. teni prjae tena pitana manmam je agni prgtavi hti tevi ena manmam prgtavi nhi. te gadie avyo tyare te btris vrsno hto ane tene yrusalemmam ath vrs raj kryu. te mrtyu pamyō tyare koie tene mate sok kryo nhi. tene yrusalemmam dphnavvamam avyo, pn rajaonam khas kbrstanmam nhi.

22

tyarbad yrusalemmam lokoe tena sauthi nana putr ahajhyane tena pchi raja bnavyo, karn, arbo sathe je dhadpaduoe chavni upr humlo kryō hto, temne ena bija bdha mota putrone mari nakhya hta. tethi yhoramno putr ahajhya yhudano raja thyo. te gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 42 vrsni hti ane tene yrusalemmam ek vrs rajy kryu. tene e j kam krya je ahabna kutumbioe krya hta. karnke teni mata tene dust slah apti hti. tethi te pn ahabna kutumbne pgle calyo, ane ahabna kutumbni jem tene yhovani stie ayogy gnay tevum acrn kryu, karnke ahabna kutumbio j ena pitana avsan pchi ene slah apta hta jene priname te paymal thyo. teoni bhumdi slah manine ahajhyae israelna raja, yhoram sathe mitrta bamdhi, yhoram ahabno putr hto. aramna raja hjhael same tene yuddh jaher kryu htum. ahajhya pn potanum sainy line a yuddhmam samel thya ramoth-gilyad gyo. yhoram a yuddhmam ghayl thyo. ane te ramoth agl aramna raja hjhael sathe ldtam pdelam ghamamthi sajo thva mate pacho israel calyo gyo, e ghvayelo hto tethi ahajhya teni khbr kadhva yijhel gyo. yhoramne mlva jva yhovae ahajhyae preryo hto, jethi teno vinas thay. e mulakat drmyan te yhoramni sathe jine nimsina putr yehune pdkaryo, yehune ahabna kutumbno nas krva mate yhovae nimirt kryō hto. yehu e kammam rokayelo hto tevamam tene yhudana amldarōne ane ahajhyani sevamam rhetam tenam kutumbiono bheto thi gyo, ane tene temne mari nakhyam ane pchi te ahajhyani sodhmam gyo. ahajhya smrunmam smtai gyo hto. tyamthi tene pkdine yehu pase li avya ane tene tyam mari nakhyo, temne tene dphnavyo khro, karnke, temne khyum ke, “e yhovana saca bhkt yhosaphatno vmsj che.” pchi ahajhyanu kutumb koi raj krva jetlum blvan rhyum nhi. jyare athalyae potana putr ahajhyana mrtyuna smacar sambhlya, tyare tenie yhudana smgr rajkutumbno nas kryō. tyare rajkumvri yhosab sathe ahajhyana putr yoasne ane teni ayane li ji synkhmdmam puri didha. yhosab sathe raja yoramni putri ane yajk yhoyadani ptni hti. teni ahajhyani bhen pn thti hti. athalya yoasne mari n ski karnke yhosab sathe tene smtadi didho hto. te ch vrs sudhi yajkoni sathe yhovana mmdirmam chupai rhyo. te smy drmiyan athalya des upr rajy hti.

23

athalya ranina sasnkalna satma vser yhoyadae himmtvan bnine yhoramna putr ajharyane, yho-

hanan putr ismaelne, obedno putr ajharyane, adayana putr maaseyane, ttha jhikhrina putr alisaphatne, ane bijaone bolavdavi temni sathe kolkrar krya. teoe smgr yhudamam phrine yhudana bdham ngromam levione temj israeli kutumbona vdil agevanome yrusalemmam ektha krya. ane e smgr smuhe devnam mmdirmam raja sathe krar kryo.yhoyadae temne khyum, “rajano kumvr sasn krse. daudna vmsjo j raja thse, evum yhovae vcn apyum htum te mujb j thse. tmare bdhae a prmane krvanum che: tmari trn tukdi che. temamthi yajko ane levioni jeje tukdio visramvare phrj pr rhevanum che, tene drvajani coki krvi; biji tukdie rajmhelni coki krvi, ane triji tukdie payana drvajani coki krvi ane bdha lokoe yhovana mmdirna prangnmam rhelum. prmtu yajko ttha je levio seva krta hoy teona sivayna koie yhovana mmdirmam prves krvo nhi; phkt temne j amdr jvum, karnke teo pvitr che; prmtu srj lokoe yhovana niymono aml krvo. levioe potani trvar hathmam rakhine rajani aspas gothvai tenum rksn krvm. je koi mmdirmam prvesvanu prytyn kre tene mari nakhvo. raja jyam jay tyam temne teni sathe rheim.” mukhy yajk yhoypadani ajanum levioe ttha srj yhudavasioe aksrs: paln kryu. yajk yhoyadae smuhmamthi koine pn chodya nhi. tethi drek agevan tena manso sathe avyam, te bnne prkarna manso jeo visramvarne divse amdr avya, ane jeo visramvarne divse bhar gya. pchi yajk yhoyadae rthadhiptione raja daude yhovana mmdirmam apelum bhala ane nani-moti dhalo vhemci apyam; ane e lokona hathmam hthiyar sathe mmdirni jmni baju ane dabi baju sudhi vedi ane mmdirne gherine rajanum rksn krva gothvi didha. tyarbad yhojadae rajkumvrne li avyo ane tena matha upr rajmugt phevavo. pchi tene tena hathmam niymasastrna grmthni nkl api tene raja jaher kryo. tyarbad, yhojada ane tena putro dvara teno rajyabhisek kraya bad teoe raja ghnun jivo na pokaro krya. jyare athalya ranie, lokoni bhagdodno avaj ane rajani stutina pokaro sambhlya tyare sum bni rhyum che te jova mate te mmdirmam dodi avi. tyam tene rajane prvesdvar agl mmc upr ubhelo joyo. teni pase lskri adhikario ane rnsingdam vgadnarao ubha hta. desnam drek bhagomamthi avela loko anmd krine rnsingdam vgadta hta. gayko vajimtro sathe gito gaine devni stuti krtam htam. athalyae potanum vstro phadyam ane tene mote sade bum padi, “rajdroh, rajdroh!” yajk yhoyadae senanaykone hukm kryo, “ene mmdirni bhar lskrni vcce li jao ane je koi eni sathe ave teni htya kro.” pchi yajke cetvni aptam khyum, “yhovana mmdirmam eno vdhl krvano nhti.” tethi teo tene pkdine rajmhel sudhi li gya ane tyam “ghoda-drvajana” prves dvar pase teno vdhl kryo. te pchi yhojadae gmbhir krar kryo ke, te pote raja ane loko yhovana j bnine rhese. ane pchi bdha lokoe balne mmdirne ji tene todi nakhyum; temne teni vedio ane murtio bhamgi nakhi ane yajk mttanne vedioni same j mari nakhyo. tyarbad musana niymasastrna jnavya prmane yhoyadae, jyano arpn krva mate leviomamthi yajkoni nimnunk kri. daud rajana smyam je kutumbo seva apta hta, teone e j sevao sompi. teo yhovam mate kam krtam anmdthi gito gata hta. pchi tene yhovana mmdirna

drvajao agl dvarpalo gothvi didha jethi koi pn rite asuddh hoy evo mans temam dakhn n thay. tyarbad rkskdlna naykone, aglpdta purusone, amldarone ttha desna bdha lokone sathe line rajane mmdirni bhar li jvamam avyo ane pchi yhovanam mmdirna ‘upla drvajathi’ rajmhelam li gyane tene rajsimhasn upr besadyo. desnam srj loko khub anmd pamya hta ane ngrmam srvttr samti vyapi gi hti karnke rani athalya mrtyu pami hti.

24

yoas gadie avyo tyare teni ummr sat vrsni hti. ane tene yrusalemmam calis vrs raj kryu. teni matanum nam sibya htum. te bersebani hti. yhojada yajkna jivnkal drmiyan yoase yhovane prsnrn krva puram ummg-utsahthi kam kryu. yhojadae be strio sathe tenam lgn kravyam ane tena putro ane putrio thya. yoase yhovana mmdirno jinorddhar krvanum nkki kryu. athi tene yajkone ane levione ektha krine khyum, “yhadana gamegam jine bdha israelio pasethi tmara dev yhovana mmdirni mramt mate vasirk paisa ughravo. jao, jldi kro.” pn levioe kammam vilmb kryo. athi rajae mukhy yajk yhoypadane bolavoy ane khyum, “tme sa mate yhovana sevk musae saksymdmp mate israelna loko upr nakhelam kr ane yhuda ane yrusalemmam rheta levio pasethi kr ughravoy nhti?” dust athalyana anuyayioe yhovana mmdirne lumti lidhum htum. devna bhjnne mate smpirt krela patro mmdirmamthi li jine puja mate teoe balna mmdirmam mukyam hta. rajae ek peti bnavdavine yhovana mmdirna drvaia bhar mukavi. ane akha yhudamam ane yrusalemmam levioe evo dhmdhero pitavoy ke, yhovana sevk musae rnmam israelio pr je kr nakhyo hto te lokoe lavvo joie. bdha agevano ane bdha loko utsahpurvk paisa li avine e petimam nakhva lagyam. peti bhrai jti tyare e peti rajana amldar agl line avta, ane jyare temne khatri thti ke, peti brabr bhrai gi che, tyare rajano mmtri ane mukhy yajkno amldar avine te khali krtam ane tyarbad tene pachi teni jgyae li jta. roj a prmane krvamam avtum ane moti rkm bhegi thti. raja ane yhojada e rkm devna mmdirmam kam upr dekhrekhl rakhnara adhikarine sompi deta, temne kdiiyao ane sutharone mmdirna jinorddhar mate rokya. lokhmdnum ane pittlnum kam krnar karigrone pn mramt krva mate rokya. karigro kame lagi gya ane temne yhovana mmdirna jinorddharum kam purum kryu; temne devna mmdirne phelanam jevum mjbnt bnavi didhum. bdhum j kam purum thtam teo vdhelam nanam rajani ane yhovani agl li avya, ane temamthi mmdirmam puja mate vaprvana vasno ane bijam sonacamidina vasno mmdir mate bnavdavvamam avyam. yhojada jivyo tyam sudhi mmdirmam hmesse dhnaprn apatam rhyam. yhojada ghrdo thyo ane eksone tris vrsni ummre avsan pamyo. ane tene rajao bhego daudngmam dphnavvamam avyo. karn, tene israelmam devni ane tena mmdirni sari seva bjavi hti. yhoypadana mrtyu pchi yhudana agevano rajane slava bhrva avva lagya ane raja hve temni slah leto thyo, teoe tene khoti slah api. te agevanoe temna vmsjona dev yhovanam mmdir chodi didhum ane aseradevini, ne bijam devdevioni

murtioni puja krva lagya. temna a dosne karne yhudane ane yrusalem upr yhovano ros utryo. yhovae temne potana trph pacha lavva mate temni vce prbdhko moklya. prmtu temno smdeso temne sambhlyo nhi. pchi yhojadana putr jhkharya pr devno atma avyo. ane tene lokoni smks ubha thine khyum, “sa mate tme yhovani ajnaonum ullmgñn krine apht vghoro cho? tme yhovane chodi didha che etle tene tmne chodi didha che. prmtu teo bdha teni viruddh ek thi gya ane rajana hukmthi temne tene mmdirna pramngmam tena pr pthtr phekinne mari nakhyo. jhrkhayana pita yhojadae potana prtaye btaveli vphadarine bhuli jine raja yoase tena putrne mari nakhyo. mrtam mrtam jhrkhaya khetto gyo ke, “yhova a juo ane eno bdlo lo!” ek vrs purum thtam aramioni senae yoas upr cdhai kri. temne yhuda ane yrusalem upr humlo kryo ane lokona bdha agevanone mari nakhya ane lumtno mal rajane dmsk mokli apyo. aramioe humlo kryo tyare temnum lskr kim motum nhotum; tem chtam yhovae yhudani bhare moti saina upr temne vijy apavyo. karn, e yhudana lokoe potana pitrona dev yhovano tyag kryo hto, am aramioe yoasne gthti sja kri. aramio yoasne skht ghvayeli haltmam muki gya ane tyar pchi tena potana amldaroe yajk yhojadana putrna mrtyunum ver leva teni same guptyojna ghdi tene ptharimam j mari nakhyo. am te mrn pamo ke tene daudngrmam dphnavvam avyo. jo ke rajajona kbrstanmam to nhi j. je sevkoe teni same kavtrum krine tene mari nakhyo hto teo a bdham htam; jhabad ane yhojhabad. ammoni simath te jhabadni mata hti ane yhojhabadni mata te moaben simrith hti. yoasnam chokrani vigto, teni same prbdhkoec uccareli anek cetvni, temj tene kraveli mmdirni mrart vgere vise rajajona vrttatna grmthmam lkhuyam che. tena pchi teno putr amasya gadie avyo.

25

amasya gadi pr avyo tyare teni ummr 25 vrsni hti. tene yrusalemmam ogntris vrs raj kryu. teni matanum nam yhoadan htum ane te yrusalemini hti. tene yhovani stie je yogy htum te kryum. pn hmesse te pura hrdythi tem krto n hto. raja trike te sthir thyo tyare tene potana pitana khunione mari nakhya. jo ke tene teonam balkone mari nakhya nhi, musana niymmam lkheli devni ajnane te adhin thyo, “balkona papone karne pita marya n jay, ane pitana papone karne balko marya n jay, prtyek potanam papni siksabhogve che.” tyarbad amasyae rajyna bdha lokone yhudana temj binyaminna vmsna lokone bhega krya, ane temne kutumbvar hjar hjarna ane so sona nayko nice gothvi didha. 20 vrsna ane teni uprmani tene gntri kri to 3,00,000 cunmda yoddhao thyu. teo bdha dhal ane bhalathi yuddh krvane sji hta. e pchi tene israelmamthi 1,00,000 survivone 3,400 kilo camdi apvani khine bhade rakhya. pn evamam ek devna manse avine tene khyum, “mharaj, israeli sainane tmari sathe avva n deso, karn e ephraimio sathe yhova nthi. e loko jo tmari sathe avse, to tme gme tetli dhirta-purv kldso, to pn dev tmne dummno agl prajy apavse. karn, jyprajy apvo e ena hathni vat che.” amasyae khyum, “pn mem je camdi api che tenum sum?” devna manse uttr apyo, “yhova tne ethi pn vises apvane sm-

rth che.” athi amasyae ephraimmamthi je sainiko avya hta temne juda padine gher pacha mokli didha. e loko yhuda pr bhare rose bhraya ane dhumdhvata dhumdhvata gher gya. tyarpchi amasya potana sainyne himmtpurv mithani khinmam li gyo ane tyam tene adomna 10,000ne mansone kapi nakhya. yhudana mansoe bija 10,000ne jivta ke pdkya ane temne khdkni toce lavi tyamthi hdseli mukya. athi temna bdhana tukde tukda thi gya. niceni khdko upr pchdaine teo mrtyu pamyu. a drmyan israelna je sainyne gher mokli didhum htum, teoe beth-horonthi smrun sudhina yhudana sheromam lumt clavi. teo 3,000 mansone mari nakhine, moti lumt ektr krine calya gya. adomione hravine amasya pachao avyo ane je adomiona putlam sathe li avyo hto, teni tene potana devo trike sthapna kri, pchi tene teni puja krvanum ane temni same dhup balvanum sru kryum. athi yhova tena upr khub kopayman thyu ane temne ek prbdhkrne teni pase moklyo. tene amasyane khyum, “tme e lokona devo pasethi slah sa mate lidhi je devo potana mansone pn tmara hathmamthi bcavi skya nhota?” prmtu rajae gusse thine khyum, “mem tari slah kyam mangi che? cup rhe, nhi to hum tne mari nakhis.” prbdhke jtam jtam cetvni api, “hum janum chum ke, deve taro nas krvano nirny kryo che karnke tem a murtioni puja kri che, ane mari slah mani nthi.” e pchi yhudana raja amasyae slah mslst krine yehuna putr yhoahajhna putr yoas pase smdesavahk mokli khevdavyum ke, “calo, apne modha modh mlie.” pchi israelna raja yhoase (yoase) em khine vltto jvab moklyo ke, “lbanonna ek nankdam jamkhrae lbanonna devdarne smdeso moklyo, ‘mara putr sathe tari putri prnav.’ pn lbanonna ek jmgli psue tyamthi psar thti vkhte pela jamkhrane potana pg tle kcdi namkhyu.” ‘mem adom sr kryu che’ em tum khe che, ane tethi tarum mgj phati gyum che. adom upr vijy mlvathi tum ghno abhimani thi gyo che, pn mari slah che ke, tum tare gher rhe ane mari sathe yuddh kris nhi, rkhe ne tum ane smgr yhuda bhare nuksan vhoris lo.” pn amasyae sambhlyum nhi. karnke teo adomna devne bhjta hta. ldaidam yhuda hari jay em dev icchta hta. tethi j temne amasyane israel same ldavyo. mate israelna raja yoase cdhai kri; ane te ttha yhudano raja amasya yhudana bethsemmam ekbijane samsame mlyu. yhudana manso israelna mansothi harine potpane gher bhagi gya. pn israelno raja yoas yhudana hari gyela raja amasyane ked krine yrusalem li gyo. tyam tene ephraimna drvajathi khunana drvaja sudhino 200 hath jetlo yrusalemmam kot todi nmkhavyo. vli devna mmdirmamthi je bdhum sonum-camyo. ttha je srv patro tene mlyu htam, te line te smrun pachao phryo. a bdhi vstuo obed-edomma tabamam hti-te rajana mhelmamthi pn smptti li avyo hto ane thoda kedione pn smrun pacha lavyo hto. israelna raja yhoahajhna putr yhoasna mrttyu pchi yhudana raja yoasno putr amasya 15 vrs jivyo. amasyanam bakina krtyo phelethi te chelle sudhi yhudana ttha israelna rajajona pustknam nomdhela che. amasya yhovnum anukrn n krtam avle mager calva lagyo te smyathi yrusalemmam lokoe teni viruddh bmd kryu. tethi te lakkhis bhagi gyo, pn lakkhis sudhi teno picho krvamam avyo ane tene tyam j thar krvamam avyo. tyarbad teno mrtdeh ghoda upr yrusalem lavvamam avyo ane

tyam daudna ngrmam tena pitro bhego dphnavva-
mam avyo.

26

yhudana bdha lokoe 16 vrsni ummrna thyela ujhi-
jhyane psmd kryu ane tene tena pita amasya pchi
raja bnayyo. amasyana avsan pchi ujhihyae eloth
yhada mate pachum melvum ane tene phri bmd-
havyum. yrusalemmam tene 52 vrs raj kryu; teni
mata ykhilya yrusalemn vtnei hti. te potana pita
amasyane mager calyo, ane yhovani stimam te saro
raja hto. jhkharyani hyatimam ujhihyia devne prsn
krva hmesse atur hto. jhkharyae lokone devni seva
krvano sako rsto btavyo hto. jyare raja devna mager
calyo; tyare deve tene splhta api. tene plisto upr
cdhai kri gath, yabneh ane asododni divalo todi padi
ane tene asododni njik ane plistiona bakina prdesmam
shero bmdhavyam. deve tene plisto, gur-balmam
vsta arbo ane meunioni viruddh mdd kri. ammonio
ujhihyane khmdni bhrva lagya. teni kitir theth mis-
rni srhd lgi phelai, karn, te khub blvan bnei gyo hto. e
upramt tene yrusalemmam 'khunana drvaja', khinna
drvaja ane killa drvaja pase ane divalnam vlamk pase
burjo bmdhavya. tene nrmam pn burjo bmdhavya
ane anak kuvao khodavya, karn, teni pase nicanna
prdesmam temj ucc prdesmam ghnam dhoro htm.
tene khetivadino sokh hto, etle ene draksvadiao ugad-
nar ane phldrup bhumimam ane prvtyi prdesomam
kam krnar kheduto rakhya hta. ujhihyia pase yuddh
mate sjj talim pameli sena hti, ane mhammtri yeiel
ane adhikari maaseyae rajana ek senapti hnanyana
hath nice taiyar kreli yadi prmane teni tukdio pad-
vamam avi hti. senanaykoni kul smkhya 260 hti.
temna netrtv hethl 3,07,500 sainikonum talimbddh
sainy htm ane te dushmano same rajanum rksn krtum
htum. ujhihyae akha sainy ne dhalo, bhalao, topao,
bkhtro, dhnusy ane gophno mate pththro apyam hta.
kustl sodhkoe sodhelam yuddhna nvam ymtronum
ujhihyae yrusalemmam utpadn kryu. a ymtro burjo
prthi ane divalone khunethi bano ane mota kdnam
pththro phemkva mate upyogi hta. teni kitir ghne
dur sudhi phelai gi. tene ghni bdhi mdd mli ane te
ek samrthyvan raja bnei gyo. pn jem jem tenum bl
vdhtum gym, tem tem te abhimani bnto gyo ane
temamthi teno vinas thyo. tene dhupni vedi upr dhup
cdhavva mate yhovana mmdirmam prves krine yho-
vano guno kryu. yajk ajharyae yhovana 80 bhadur
yajko sathe raja ujhihyani pachl pachl ji tene rokine
khyum, "ujhihyia, yhovane dhup cdhavvano tmne ad-
hikar nthi. te adhikar to e seva mate pvitr bnav-
vamam avel harunna vmsjone j che. pvitr sthan-
mamthi bhar niklo. tme yhovano guno kryu che. hve
yhova dev trphtthi tmne snman mlse nhi." etle ujhi-
jhyane krodh cdhyo; tena hathmam dhup krva mate
dhupdan htm; yajko pr te kopayman thyo hto, etla-
mam dhupvedini pase yhovana mmdirmam yajkona
dekhtam tena kpalmam kodh phuti niklyo. mukhy
yajk ajharya ane bija yajkoe tena trph joyum to tena
kpal pr kodh jnayo, ane tene ekdm mmdirni bhar hd-
seli mukyo. yhovae tene sja kri hti. tethi te pote pn
bhar jva mate atur hto. potana mrtyu sudhi ujhihyia
kodhi j rhyo ane ekamtvasmam jivyo. te mmdirthi

ane potana lokothi alg krayelo hto. tena putr yothame
rajano vhivt smbhali lidho ane desna lokono nyay kr-
vanum kam kryu. ujhihyana rajyna bija bnavo prthi
phelethi chelle sudhi prbodbk ysaya-amosna putre
nomdhelum che. ujhihyia potana pitroni sathe umghi
gyo; ane te kodhiyo che em khine teoe tene rajaona
kbrstan pasena khetrmam tena pitroni sathe n dph-
navtam pasena khetrmam tene dphnavyo; pchi teno
putr yotham nvo raja bnyo.

27

yotham gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 25 vrsni hti ane
tene yrusalemmam 16 vrs rajy kryu. teni matanum
nam yrusa htm. ane te sadokni putri hti. tena pita
ujhihyae je sghlum kryu htm te prmane tene yho-
vani stimam je sarum htm te kryu; prmtu yhovana
mmdirmam te jto nhi; pn lokoe st karyo krvanum
calu rakhym. tene yhovana mmdirno uplo drvaj
bmdhavyo ane ophelna kotnum ghnum bamdham
kravym. tene yhudana phadi prdesmam ngro bmd-
havyam ane jmgglomam killao ane burjo cnavym.
tene ammoniona raja sathe yuddh kri tene hravyo,
ane te vrse ammonioe tene 3,400 kilo camdi, 10,000
map ghum, ttha 10,000 map jv stt trn vrs sudhi tene
aptam rhyam. yotham potana bdha nirnyo devna
magorne anusrine leto hto. tethi te ghno blvan bnva
pamyu. yothamna rajyna bija bnayoni, tena bdha
yuddhoni ane tena rajyvhivti nomdh israel ane yhu-
dana rajaona vrttamtmam levamam aveli che. te jyare
gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 25 vrsni hti ane tene
yrusalemmam 16 vrs sasn kryu. tyarpchi te pitrlokne
pamyu ane tene daudngmam dphnavvamam avyo.
tena pchi teno putr ahajh gadie avyo.

28

ahajh jyare raja bnyo tyare teni ummr 20 vrsni hti;
ane tene yrusalemmam 16 vrs rajy kryum. potana
pitir daudni jem yhova prsn thay evum acrn krvane
bdle te israelna rajaone pgle calyo ane tene balde-
voni murtio pn dhlavi. tene benhinomni khinmam
dhup balva sru krya. ane israeliona prves phelam
yhovae je prjaone hamki kadhi hti, temna ghrna-
jnk rivajone anusrine potana putrone pn bli trike
agnimam homi didha. tene prvto pr avelam ucc-
sthankomam ane prvt uprna prtyek lila vrks nice
yjno krine dhup balyam. athi yhovana tene deve tene
aramiona rajana hathmam sompi didho; teoe tena
lskrne hravym ane teni prjamamthi ghna mansone
bmdivan kri dmsk li gyu. yhovae tene israelna raja
pekah dvara hravyo. pekah rmalyano putr hto. is-
raelno raja pekah je rmalyano putr hto. tene ek j
divsmam 1,20,000 survir yoddhaone kapi nakhya.
karnke temne temna pitrona dev yhovani avjna kri
hti. ephraimna survir jhikhrie rajana kumvr maase-
nahne ane rajmhelna karbhari hajhikamne temj ra-
jana mukhyammtri elkanahne mari nakhya. israe-
liona lskre potana jatbhaiomamthi 2,00,000 strio ane
balkone ked pkdyam, upramt, puskl lumtno mal pn
kbje kri, teo smrun li avya. tyam oded name yho-
vano ek prbodbk rheto hto. te smrun pacha phrtam

israeli iskrne mlva gyo ane tene khyum, “yхова tmara pitrona dev yhudana loko upr krodhe bhraya hta ane tethi tene temne tmara hathmam sompi didha, pn tme temne mari nakhine, devne tmara upr gusse krya che. ane hve tme yhuda ane yrusalemmam stripurusone tmaram gulam bnava mamgo cho. tmara dev yhovani agl tme loko kyam ocha gunegar cho? mate hve marum khevum sambhlo, a tmara sgaone teonam ghre pacham mokli apo, karnke yhovano ugr kop tmara upr che. tyarbad ketlak ephraimi agevano yohananno putr ajharya, msillemothno putr berekhyia, sallumno putr hijhikya ane hadlaine putr amasa yuddhamamthi pacha phrta israeli mansoni same gya. ane temne khyum, “tme a kedione amara desmam lavso nhi. tme je krva mamgo cho ethi ame yhova agl gunegar thrisum, ane amara papomam vdharo thse. am pn amara guna ocha nthi. ane yhovano bhymlr ros israel upr jhjhume che.” athi iskrna mansoe kedio ane lumtno saman amldarone ane bhega thyela lokone sompi didho. pchi agau jnavel car agevanoe lumtmamthi kpdam line bmdivanomamthi je strio ane balkone jrur hti, teone te prmane vhemci apya, temj pgrkham, khorak ane draksars pn apyam, vli jeo bimar ane vrddh hta teone gdhedha upr besadine khjurionam ngr yrikhomam teonam kutumb pache li gya. pchi bmdivano sathe gyeli tukdi smrun pachi phri. e vkhte raja ahajhe assurna rajane potani vhare avva khevdavyum. karn, adomio phri ekvar yhuda upr cdhi avya ane ghna lokone bmdivan trike pkdi gya. plistioe pn nicanna prdesomam temj dksinnam shero upr humlo kryo ane ajbajuna gamdao shit beth-semes, ayalon, gderoth, sokho temj timnah ane gimjho kbje krya, ane temam vsvat kryo. ahajh yhudana lokone pap krva mate protsahn apto hto. ane te yhovane vphadar rhyo nhoto ete yhovae yhudana lokone nica padya. assurno raja tilgath-pilneser avyo khro pn tene mdd krvane bdl tene tene ghero ghalyo. ahajhe yhovana mmdirne, rajmhel ane potana amldaronam ghrone lumtine e lumtno mal assurna rajane apyo pn ksum vlyum nhi. ati smktna a smye raja ahajh vdhune vdhu pap krto gyo. dmskna sainye tene har api hti, tethi tene teona devna blidano krya, tene manyum ke jo e devoe aramna rajaone shay kri to a blidano cdhavvane lidhe e devo mari pn mdd krse.” pn tem krvatthi ultum tenum ane yhudiana lokonum motum nukshan thyum. ahajhe yhovana mmdirmam vasno bhamgi nakhya, ane yhovana mmdirna barnam bmdh kri yrusalemmam serie serie bija devoni vedi cnavi, ane yhudana eke ek gammam temne dhup cdhavva tekri prnam shankho ubham krya; ane em krine potana pitrona dev yhovano ros vhoiri lidho. tena rajyna bija bnavo ane tena jivnni vigto yhuda ane israelna rajaonam vrttamtam nomdheli che. pchi ahajh pitroloke pamyo ane tene yrusalemmam dphnavvamam avyo, prmtu tene rajaona kbrstanmam dphnavvamam avyo nhi, tena pchi teno putr hijhikya gadi pr avyo.

29

pcis vrsni ummre hijhikya yhudano raja bnyo ane tene yrusalemmam 29 vrs rajy kryu. teni matanum nam abiya htum. te jhkaryana putri hti. hijhikyae

potana pitr daudni jem yhovani stie yogy gnay evum acrn kryu. tena sasna phela vrsna phela mhinam tene yhovana mmdirna barna kholi namkhyam ane temni mramt kravi. tyarbad tene yajkone ane levione bolavine purv trphna cokmam bhega kri khyum, “levio, mari vat sambhlo; atyare tme vidhipurvk dehsuddhi kro, ane tmara pitrona dev yhovana mmdirni pn suddhi kro, ane e pvitrddhammam je kim gmdvad pesi gyo che te bdho hthavi do. apna pitroev ullmghn kryu che. ane temne apna dev yhovani stie khrab gnay evum vrtn kryum che. temne teno tyag kryo hto, ane tena mmdirthi vimukh thi gyam htam. temne mmdirna drvaja bmdh kri didha hta, dip olvi nakhya hta, ane israelna devna pvitrsthanmam dhup ke dhnarpn cdhavvanum bmdh kri didhum htum. athi yhovano kop yhuda ane yrusalem upr utryo che ane tene, tme juo cho tem, temna eva hal krya che ke jeo temni same jue che, teo teni same stbdthathi hamphe che. a karne apna pitro yuddhamam marya jay che. ane apna putro, putrio ane ptnio bmdivan bnyam che. hve mem israelna yhova dev sathe krar krvano niscy kryo che, jethi teno bhymlr ros apna uprthi utri jay, mate, mara putro, vkht bgadsom nhi, karn, yhovae teni seva krva mate ane tene dhup apva mate tmne j psmd kryam che.” tyarbad kam krva mate levio agl avya; khatna kutumbmamthi amasayno putr mahath, ttha ajharyano putr yoel, mrarina kutumbomamthi: abdino putr kis ttha yhalallel no putr ajharya; gersornia kutumbmamthi jhimmahno putr yoah, ttha yoahno putr eden; alisaphanna vmsjomamthi simri ttha yeuel; asaphna vmsjomamna jhkaryana ttha mattanya; hemanna vmsjomamna yhuell ane simi; ydruthunna vmsjomana smaya ttha ujjhiehl, teoe potana bhaione bhega krya, ne potane pvitr krine teo yhovana vcnthi rajani ajna prmane yhovana mmdirne suddh krva saru amdr gya, yajko yhovana mmdirna amdrna bhamgam saphsuph krva gya, ne je srk kro yhovana mmdirmamthi teone mlyo te teo yhovana mmdirna amgnamam bhar lavya, ane levio te kcro kidron nala agl bhar li gya. temne phela mhinana phela divse suddhino vidhi sru kryo atme divse teo yhovana mmdirni prsalee phomcyia. tyarbad ath divs sudhi temne mmdirni suddhi kri ane phela mhinana solma divse kam purum kryu. tyarbad temne rajmhelam ji raja hijhikyane khyum, “ame dhnarpn cdhavvani vedi ane tene lgtam sadhno, temj dhrav-eli rotli mukvana bajth ane tene lgtam sadhno shit akhum mmdir suddh kryu che. vli raja ahajh dhrmst thi gyo hto tyare tene hthavi didhelam bdham pujana sadhno ame pacha lavi suddh krya che, te bdham atyare yhovani vedi agl mukelam che.” bije divse svare raja hijhikyae sherna amldarone bhega krya ane temne sathe line te yhovane mmdire gyo. e loko sat bld, sat memdha ane sat gheta, sat nr bkramne rajyne mate, pvitrsthan mate ane yhuda mate paparthapn trike li avya ane rajae harunna vmsjone arthat yajkone yhovani vedi upr blidan arpn krva jnavyum. athi yajkoe bldone vdherya ane temnum lohi vedi pr chamtyum. tyarbad tene ghetamone vdherya ane tenum lohi vedi pr chamtyum. pchi nr bkram vdheri temnum lohi vedi upr chamtyum. tyarbad yajko dvara prayscitna blina bkrane rajani ane sbhani smks

lavvamam avya. ane temne temna upr hath mukya. yajkoe temno vdh kri temnum lohi smgr israelna papna prayscit rupe vedi upr chamtyum. rajanum evum phrman htum ke, akha israel trphthi dharnp temj papartharpn bmne cdhavva. te mujb a thyum. yhovana mmdirmam rajae levione jhamjho, sitaro, ane vnao api hti, a vyvstha daud ttha sta gad ane nathan prbodbhko thravya mujbni hti, a mate teone prbodbhko dvara yhova trphthi sucnao mli hti. levio pase daudnam vajimtro hta. ane yajko pase rnsimgdam hta. etle hijhikyaee vedi upr dharnp cdhavvano hukm kryo; ane dharnp cdhavvanum sru ttham j yhovani stuti pn sru thi ane teni sathe j israelna raja daudna vajimtro shit rnsimgda pn vaji uthyam. smgr sbhae sastang nmskar krya, smggitkaro gava lagya. ane rnsimgda vgadnaraoe rnsimgda phumkya, dharnp apvanum purum thyum ane raja ane smgr sbhae sastang nmskar krine aradhna kri. ane raja hijhikyaee ttha tena amldaroe levione daud ane prbodbhko asaphe rcelam yhovanam stotro gava ajna kri. athi temne ullaspurv stotro gayam ane sastang nmskar kri devnum bhjnkryum. tyarbad hijhikyaee khyum, "hve tme yhovani sevane smpiri thya cho. agl avo, ane yhovana mmdir mate hombli ane abharna bli li avo." athi sbhajno hombli ane abharna bli li avya, ane jemni iccha hti teo dharnpno li avya. sbhajno je dharnpno lavya hta temam 70 bldo, 100 ghetam, ane 200 lvaram hta; a yhovana homblina psu hta. vli upkarartharpn trike 600 bld ttha 300 ghetam cdhavvam avyam, pn yajko ocha hovathi e srv dharnpno teo utrdi skya nhi, mate teona bhai levioe e kam purum ttham sudhi ttha yajkoe potane pvitr krya tyam sudhi teone mdd kri; kem ke potane pvitr krva vise yajko krtam levio vdhare kalji rakhtam hta. vli dharnpno, samtyrpn ane peyarpno pn puskli hta. e prmane yhovana mmdirni seva krvani vyvstha krvam avi. a rite phri yhovana mmdirmam upasna calu krvamam avi ane hijhikya ane bdha loko khub anmdmam avi gya. karnke bdhu khub jldi bni gyum.

30

e pchi hijhikyaee smgr israelna ane yhudana lokone smdeso moklyo ane ephraim ane mnassana lokone ptro lkha ane temne israelna dev yhovana manmam paskhanum prv uvjva yrusalemmam yhovana mmdirmam avva jnavyum. raja, tena adhikario ane yrusalemma lokoe nirny kryo ke vrsna bija mhinamam, paskhaprv uvjvo. prmtu purti smkhyamam yajko pvitr thya n hta, ane yrusalemmam ghna loko nhoti, tethi teo prthm mhinamam smysr paskha prv uvji n skya. a krar rajane temj smgr sbhane svikary hto. athi evum nkki krvamam avyum ke dantthi te ber-seba sudhi smgr israelmam evo dhmdhero kravvo ke, bdha lokoe israelna dev yhovana manmam paskhanum prv uvjva mate yrusalem avvum, karn, bhu ocha mansoe niymasstrmam lkheli sucnao mujb uvjvyum htum. rajana ane tena amldarona ptro line kasdo smgr israelmam ane yhudamam phomci gya. rajani ajna prmane khyum ke, he israel putro, tmo ibrahim, ishak ane israelna dev yhova prtye pacha vlo, jethi assurna rajaona pmjamamthi tmaramamna je bci gya che, temna prtye yhova pacho vle. tmara

purvjoe- vdilo ane desbmdhuo jeva tsho nhi; emne to potana pitrona dev yhovano droh kryo hto ane yhovae temne vinasna momma sompi didha hta te tme joyum che; hve tme amara pitrona jeva hthila tsho nhi. yhovane tabe tsho. sdane mate ene jene pvitr kryum che te prmpvitrsthanmam avo, tmara dev yhovani seva kro, jethi teno ros tmara uprthi utri jay. jo tme saca dilthi yhova trph pacha vlo to, tmara desbmdhuo ane tmara putro upr temne ban pkd-narao dya krse ane teo pacha a bhumimam avi skse, karn, tmara dev yhova krpalu ane dyalu che. tme jo tena trph pacha vlo to, e tmara vimukh nhi rhe." smdesvahko ephraim ane mnassa ane theth jhbulon sudhi gamegam phri vlya, pn lokoe temni hamsi udavi ane hsi kadhya. jo ke aser mnassa ane jhbulonmam thoda manso smji gya ane teo yrusalemmam avya. pn deve yhudana lokone evi prerna kri ke rajae ane tena amldaroe yhovani ajnathi je phrmavyum htum te ek mte temne mathe cdhavvum. bekhmir rotlinum prv me masmam krva mate moto loksmuday yrusalemmam ektr thyo. teoe yrusalemmam aveli ani devoni vediono nas kryo, srv dhupvedio todi nakhi ane teone kidron nalamam nakhi didhi. lokoe bija mhinana caudmam divse paskhanam hlvan vdh krya. yajko ane levio srminda thi gya hta ane teoe potane pvitr krya ane yhovana mmdirmam dharnpno krya. pchi teo, musana niym mujb potana drjia prmane potpotani jgyae ubha rhya; yajkoe levio pasethi rkt line vedi pr chamtyum. je loko bhaga thya hta teo-mamna ghnae vidhipurv dehsuddhi kri nhoti, etle e loko rivaj prmane paskhana hlvan cdhavi ske em nhoti. athi temna vti yhova mate hlvano pvitr krine, paskhana bli cdhavvanum kam levione sopmvam avyum. khrum jotam, ephraim, mnassa, issakhar ane jhbulonna ghnmakhran mansoe dehsuddhi kri nhoti, chtam temne vidhipurv nymo palya vgr j paskhanum bhojn lidhum htum. pn hijhikyaee temne mate prarthna kri ke, "krpalu yhova je koi potana pitrona dev yhovani amt:krnthi upasna kre che tena dos maph kro- pchi bhle tene vidhipurv dehsuddhi n kri hoy." yhovae hijhikyani prarthna sambhli ane lokone ksi ija n kri. a rite israeli lokoe yrusalemmam sat divs sudhi bhu anmd sathe bekhmir rotlina paskhaprvni uvjni kri. te drmyan levio ane yajko drroj gito ane vajimtro sathe yhovani stuti krta hta. hijhikya rajae levione devlam uttm seva apva bdl atymt prmsa kri. am sat divs sudhi uvjni calu rakhi, ane samtyrpnona blidan arpvamam avyam ane lokoe teona pitrona dev yhovano abhar manyo ane temni stuti kri. tyarbad smgr smgh bija sat divs sudhi utsv uvjva mate smmt thyo. ane temne bija sat divs sudhi anmdotsv kryo. karnke, yhudana raja hijhikyaee smgh trphthi dhravva mate 1,000 bldo ane 7,000 ghemta pura padya hta, ane tena amldaroe e upramt bija 1,000 bldo ane 10,000 ghemta apya hta ane yajkoe moti smkhyamam dehsuddhi kri hti. e yajko ane levio shit yhudana smgr smghe temj israelthi avela smgr smghe ttha je videsio israelthi avya hta temj jeo yhudamam vstam hta e bdhae anmdotsv manyo. yrusalemmam pn bhvy anmd utsv uvjavo. je israelna raja sulemanna smy pchi kdi thyo janyo nthi. tyarbad yajko ane levioe ubha thi asirvad apya, temno avaj devna pvitr nivasmam-svrgmam phomcyo ane deve

31

tyarbad hajr rhelam bdha israelio yhudana gamdaomam pacha gya, ane tyamna pujastmbho todi padyam, aseradevini prtimao, tekri uprnam thanko ane vedio bhamgi nakhyam. ane smgr yhuda, binyamin, ephraim ane mnassana vmsna prdesomamthi temnum namnisan mitavi didhum. e pchi bdha israelio potpotana gammam potpotane gher pacha phrya. te pchi hijhikyae yajkone ane levione phri tolivar gothvi didha ane drek yajkne ke levine tene krvanum cokks kam nkki kri apyum- pchi te dhnarpn apvanum hoy ke samtyrpn dhrvanum hoy, ke mmdirna juda juda bhagomam seva krvanum hoy, stotro gavanum hoy ke bhjn-kirtn krvanum hoy, rajae potana amgt dhordhamkhrmamthi drroj svare temj samje, ttha visramvaroe, cmdrdrsnne divse ane khas pvorne divse yhovana niymmam lkhya anasar cdhavana dhnarpnni jogvai kri api. vli tene yrusalemma lokone ajna kri ke teo potani upjno thodo bhag yajko ttha levio pase lave, jethi teo devna niymasastr prtye potane smpurn smy api ske. rajanum phrman bhar pdtam j israelioe anajno, draksarsno, telno, mdhno ane bdhi j khetivadini pedasno phelo phal udar hathe apyo. vli etli j udartathi teo drek vstumamthi dsmo bhag li avya. yhudana gamomam vsta israelio ane yhudyo pn temna dsma bhagna dhor ane ghetam li avya ane biji bhetono dsmo bhag li avya je yhovane smpirt krayo hto ane tena dhgla krya. temne a dhgla khdkvanum trija mhinamam sru kryu ane satmam mhinamam purum kryu. hijhikyae ane tena aml-daroe avine e dhgla joi, yhovane ane tena loko israelione dhnvyad apya. hijhikyae yajkone ane levione e dhgla vise puchyum. ane mukhy yajk sadokvmsthi ajharyae jnavyum ke, "lokoe yhovana mmdirmam bheto lavvanum sru kryu, tyarthi amne purtum kha-vanum mli rhe che. ane e upramt puskl vdhe che, karn yhovae potana lokone puskl asirvad apyo che, a moto dvg to je kim vdhyum teno che." tyare hijhikyae yajkone yhovana mmdirmam kotharo kravi levane phrmavyum ne tem krvamam avyum. yajko pramanikpne dsmo bhag ane yhovane smprnni biji bdhi bheto lavyam, levi konanya eni smbhal rakhto hto ane teno bhai simi teno mddnis hto. raja hijhikyae ane mmdirna mukhy karbhari ajharyae konanyana ane tena bhai simina hath nice kam krva yhiel, ajhajhya, nahath, asahel yrimoth, yojhabad, aliel, yismakhya, mahath, ane bnayani nimnumk kri. purvna drvajana dvarpal levi yimnahna putr korene yhovanam arpno ttha prmpvitv vstuo svikarvani ane temni phalvni krva yjabdari sompvamam avi hti. eden, miniyamin, yesua, smaya, amarya ane skhanyae korene mdd kri, yajkona ngromam teo rhyam ane nana mota srj levibmdhuone temna vrg anasar temna bhagni phalvni krta tha. gme te kulna hoy to pn, je kami yhovana mmdirmam avtum te bdha lokomam ke je 3 vrs ane tenathi uprni ummrna hoy ke je mmdirmam kam krva mate temni yjabdari nibhavva avya hoy temna vrg anasar bhag vhemcvamam avto hto. yajkoni nomdthni kutumbvar krvamam avi hti. jyare vis vrsna ane tethi vdhu ummrna levioni nomdthi temni phrjo

ane drjja var krvamam avi hti. a rite, nomdhayela srj kutumbona balkone, ptnione teo khorak apta hta, karnke teo potano srj smy ane skit mmdirnum kam krvamam vaprta hta ane teo pase avknum bijum koi sadhn htum nhi. vli je harunna vmsjo yajko hta teo potana drek ngrni aspasna gamdamam rheta hta. teone mate pn ketlak cumbela mansone nimvamam avya hta, jethi teo yajkomamna srj purusone ttha leviomam jeo vmsavli prmane gnaya hta, teo srjne bhag vhemci ape. smgr yhudamam a vyvstha amlmam hti. hijhikyae yhovana potana dev same, sacum ane sarum gnay evum acrn kryum. tene yhovana mmdirni seva ather ane dhrmsmhitane teni ajnaona paln ather je je kryu te bdhum saca hrdythi te dev prtyeni purn nisthathi kryu. ane tene sphlta mli.

32

hijhikya rajae a sevabhkitna karyo nisthapurv krya pchi assurna raja sanheribte yhuda upr cdhai kri ane killebmdivalam shero same pdav nakhyo ane temne humlo krine kbje krvano hukm apyo. jyare hijhikyae joyum ke sanherib avyo che, te yrusalem upr humlo krva avyo che. tyare hijhikyae potana srdao ane ad-hikarione yuddh amge mmtana krva bolavya. ngrni bhar avela panina jhraone bmdh kri deva evum nkki krvamam avyum. moti smkhyamam loko bhega thya ane temne bdham jhrane bmdh kri didham ane e vis-tar, prdesmamthi psar ttham vhetaj jhrane pn bmdh kri didha. temne vicaryum ke, "assurna raja jyare ahim ave tyare temne mblkh pani sa mate mlva devum?" hijhikyae smrksnni paki vyvstha kri, ane kil-lani dival jyam jyam tuti gi hti, tyam tyam tenum smarkam kryum, burjo bamdhine ttha killani bhar biji dival cnine tene ngrne vdhu surksit bnayyum. "daudnum ngr" name olkhata ngrna juna bhagne tene phrithi bmdhavyum. ane moti smkhyamam hthiyaro ane dhalo bnadvavyam. tene lskrna senaptioni nim-numk kri ane temne sherna drvajya pasena cokkam ektha kri uttejn aptam a prmane khyum, "tme blvan ttha bhadur thao ane assurna rajathi ke tena mota sainyithi drso nhi. karnke apni sathe je ek dev che te te bdham krtam ati mhan che, teni pase motum sainy che pn teo matr manso che, jyare apnam yud-dho ldva apni sathe yhovana apna dev che." hijhikyana bhasnthi loko utsahit thya hta. te pchi potana lskr sathe lakhisni bhar pdav nakhine rhela assurna raja sanherib yhudana raja hijhikyane ane yrusalemmam vsta bdha yhudione manso mokline smdeso pathvyo ke, "assurna raja sanheribno smdeso sambhlo, 'tme kona upr bhroso rakhine yrusalemmi gherabmdhi shn kri rhya cho?' yhovana amara dev amne assurna rajana hathmamthi bcavse," em hijhikya tmne khe che, "te tmne chetre che, tme duka ane trsthi mri jso." sum e j hijhikyae tekri prna devna puja sthline khseidi ttha teni vedio todine yhudiane ttha yrusalemmi sucna nhoti api ke tmare ek j vedi agl puja krvi ttha tena j upr tmare dhup balvo? tmne khbr nthi ke mem ane mara pitroe bija desona lokona sa hal krya che? e desoni ek pn prjana devo temne marathi kdi bcavi skya che? mara pitroe ucchedi nakheli prjaona devo-mamthi mne ek nam to btavo je potana lokone ama-rathi bcavi skya hoy? to pchi tmara dev tmne si rite

bcavvana che? hijhikyathi bholvaso nhi, enathi am chestraso nhi, eni vat manso nhi, karn koi pn prjano ke rajna koi pn dev potana lokone marathi ke mara purvjothi bcavi skya nthi. to pchi tmara dev sum krvana hta?" a mujb, smdesvahke, yhova devni, ane devna sevk hijhikyani viruddh kamik vdhare bolyo. upramt sanherib pote pn israela dev yhovanam apman krta pto lkhyta hta. temam tene lkhyum htum ke, "jem bija desoni prjaona devo potana lokone marathi bcavi skya nthi tem hijhikyana dev pn eni prjane marathi nhi bcavi ske." smdesvahkoe jemne ptr vamcyta temne ngrni dival pr ektham thyelam lokone yhudibhasamam mote avaje dhmkio apine teone dravine yrusalemne kbje krva prytno krya. yrusalemna dev pn jgtna bija lokone devo jeva manse ghdelo dev hoy em teo tene vise bolta hta. a pristhiti-mam raja hijhikyae ane amosna putr ysaya prbodhke akasmamna devni prarthna kri ane devne gha nakhi. athi yhovae ek devdutne moklyo. tene assurna rajani chavnimamna bdha yoddhaone, senaptione ane amldarone kapi namkhyta, ane sanheribne srmimda bnine potane des pachum jvum pdyum, te potana devna mmdirmam gyo ane tyam tena potana j koi putre tene trvarthi kapi nakhyo. a rite yhovae hijhikyane ttha yrusalemna rhevasione assurna raja sanheribna hathmamthi ttha srva hathmamthi ugari lidha, ne care bajuthi teonum rksn kryu. ghnamm loko yrusalemmam yhovane mate arpo lavya, ttha yhudana raja hijhikyane uttm vstuo bhetmam api; a smyithi te srj prjaomam namamkit thyo. pchiithi hijhikyama mamdo pdyo, ane mnmtharie hto, tyamthi tene yhovane prarthna kri; tena jvabmam tene ek cihn apvamam avyum. chtam pn hijhikyae potana pr thyela upkarno bdlo yogy rite valyo nhi; tethi hijhikyapa pr, temj yhudiyata ttha yrusalem pr dev kopyaman thyo. tyare teno grv gli gyo ane tene ane yhudana ane yrusalemna vtnioe pn bhul kbul kri. athi hijhikyana jivn drmyan yhovano nro phri temna pr utryo nhi. hijhikyapa puskal smptti ane kitir pamyo. tene sonum camdi, rtano, atro, dhal ane biji kimmitti vstuo rakhva bhmdaro temj anajni phsl, draksars ane tel mate kotharo, ane bdhi jatnam dhor mate tbelakothar ttha ghetam mate vada bmdhavya. vli tene ngro bmdhavya, ane puskal ghetambkramna tolam ttha dhordhamkhr pn bhega krya. deve tene sace j puskal smptti api hti. e j hijhikyae gihonna uprthi vtheta jhrnamne bmdh kri tena panine sidham daudngnri pscime valyam, hijhikyae je kim hathma lidhum temam te splh thyo. babilna sttavalaoe desmam belata cmtkar vise tene puchva mokiela dutoni babbtmam j deve teno tyag kryo hto, pn te phkt teni priksa krva ane tena mnmam sum che te janva mate j. hijhikyani any vato ane tene je sara karyo krya hta te viseni nomdh amosna putr ysaya prbodhkrna pustkmam ttha yhudana ane israelna rajaona itihasma pustkmam nomdheli che. akhre hijhikyapa pitrlokne pamyo ane tene tena pitro sathe daudna vmsjona kbrstanmam uprna bhaagmam dphnavvamam avyo, te mrtyu pamyo tyare yhudiyana bdha lokoe ane yrusalemna bdham vtnioe tenum snman kryu ane tena pchi teno putr mnassa gadie avyo.

mnassa bar vrsni ummre gadie avyo ane tene 55 vrs yrusalemmam rajy kryu. israelione khatr yhovae je prjaone hamki kadhi hti te prjaona dhrnjank acaronum anusrn kri tene yhovani stie ayogy gnay evum acrn kryu. ena pita hijhikyae tekri upnam je sthanko todi padya hta te ene phri bmdhavyam, bal devne mate vedio cnavi, asera devini prtimao ubhi kravi, ane akasna bdham nkstroni sevapuja krvanum srum kryum. je mmdirne vise yhovae em khyum htum ke, "yrusalemmam marum nam sdakal kaym rheshe." te mmdirmam any devoni tene vedio bmdhavi. te mmdirna bmne amgnamam tene taraoni puja krva vedio bmdhavi. hinnomni khinmam mnassae potanam j balkono homyjn kryu. tene melividya janana bhuvaoni slah lidhi. tene srj prkarni bhumdaine uttejn apyumu. am yhovane tene ghna gusse krya, ane temno gusso vhoiri lidho. mnassae devna e mmdirmam murti sthapn kri ke jena mate deve daud ane tena putr sulemame khyum htum ke, "je mmdir, manso ttha sherne mem marum nam rakhva mate psmd kryu che ke, israelna bija koi pn shero krtam, te sher yrusalem che. ane jo tme mari ajnaone etle ke musae tmne apela srj niymo ane sucnaone adhin rheso to tmara pitrone mem apela a desmamthi israelne hum kdi kadhi mukis nhi." prmtu mnassae yhudana ane yrusalemmam vtnione germager dorya, jethi temne yhovae israelione khatr je prjaonum nikmdn kadhyum htum temna krtam pn bhumda karyo krya. yhovae mnassane ane tena lokone cetvni api prmtu temne te trph lks n apyumu. tethi yhovae assurna rajana senaptione temni same moklya ane teo mnassane amkdi vti pkdine jmjirthi jkdi babil li gya. mnassa smktmam phsai gyo etle tene potana dev yhovane prsnn krvano prytyn kryo, ane teni smks khub khub pscatp kryo. tene prarthna krtam deve teni prarthna sambhli, teni arj mmjur rakhi ane tene pachio yrusalemmam lavi phri gadie besadyo tyare mnassane khatr thi ke yhovae j dev che. am bnypa pchi tene daudna ngrni bharni dival phri bmdhmi, ane kidron khinmam gihonna jhrani pscim bajue mcchi drvaja sudhi te dival bmdhmi, a dival ophel prvtini bharni bajuthi levamam avi hti ane tyam ghni umcai sudhi bmdhavamam avi hti pchi tene yhudana srj killavala ngromam tena senaptione mukya. tene any devone ttha yhovana mmdirmamthi peli murtine, ttha je srj vedio tene yhovana mmdirna prvt pr ttha yrusalemmam bmdhmi hti, te srvne kadhine ngr bhar nakhi didhi. tene yhovani vedi phri bmdhavi. ane tyam samtyrpn ane abharbli cdhavyam ane yhudana lokne israelna dev yhovani seva krva mate phrmavyum. tem chtam lokoe tekri upnam sthankone hombli cdhavyanum calum rakhyum, jo ke e hombli teo phkt potana dev yhovane j cdhavta hta. mnassana bakina karyo, tene kreli temna devni prarthna, ane israelna dev yhovano smdeso tene apnar prbodhkonam vcno israelna rajaona vrttamam nomdhayela che. tene kreli prarthna ane deve apelo teno jvab, tenam bdham papo, yhova prtyeni teni binvphadari ane pstavo krya phelam tene kyam kyam tekri prnam sthanko ane aseradevinam prtikio ubha krya hta ane murtioni sthapna kri hti te bd-

hum prbodbkna vrttamtam nomdhelum che. amte mnassa pitrlodne pamyō ane tene tena mhelmam dphnavvam avyo. tena pchi teno putr amon gadie avyo. amon raja thyo tyare te bavis vrsno hto; tene yrusalemmam be vrs rajy kryu. jem tena pita mnassae kryu htm tem tene yhovani stimam je bhundum htm te j kryu. tena pita mnassae kotreli murtio bnavi hti te srvne amone hombli apyam; ne teoni puja kri. jem teno pita mnassah nmr thi gyo hto tem te yhovani agl thyo nhi; pn amon uttrottr adhik papo krto gyo. jem tena papo vddhtam gya, tena drbarioe teni viruddh kavtrum kryu. ane tene mhelmam j mari namkhyo. pn desna lokoe, bdha kavtrakhorone mari namkhyā ane ena putr yosiyaane gadie besadyo.

34

jyare yosiya gadie avyo tyare teni ummr ath vrsni hti ane tene yrusalemmam 31 vrs rajy kryum. yhovani stie yogy gñay evum acrn tene kryum, shej pn am ke tem phmtaya vgr te potana pitr daudne pgle calyo. tena sasna athme vser te hiji kaci ummrno j hto tyare, tene potana pitr daudna devni bhkit krvanum sru kryu. barme vser tene tekri uprnam sthank, aseradevini prtimao ane bijī bdhi murtio hthavi, yhuda ane yrusalemmam suddhikrñ krvanum sru kryu. tene potani dekhrekñ nice baldevni vedio bhamgi nmkhavi ane teni paseni dhupni vedio todi pdavi. ane kotreli ane dhaleli aseradevini ane bijī bdhi murtio bhmgi nmkhavi. tene temno dline bhuko kravi tene teoni kbr upr bbbhravyo jeo a murtione bli cdhavant htm. tene te lokona yajkōna hadkam temni vedio upr bali nmkhavyam ane e rite yhudani ane yrusalemmam suddhi kri. tene a prmane mnassa, ephraim, simyon, ane theth nphtalina ngromam kryum ane aspasna khedan-medan thi gyela vistaromam pn tene am j kryu. smgr isralmam tene vedio bhamgi nmkhavi ane aseradevina stmbho todi padyam ane tene murtio todi pdavi, temno dline bhuko kri nmkhavyo, ne bdhi dhupni vedionē nas kravyo. tyar pchi te pachō yrusalem avyo. desnum ane mmdirnum suddhikrñ krya pchi tena sasna adharma vser, tene asalyana putr saphanne ttha ngrna suba maaseyane ttha itihaskar yoahajhna putr yoahne potana dev yhovannum mmdir phri bamdhva, mramt kravva moklya. temne mukhy yajk hilkiya pase jine devna mmdir mate ughravayeli bdhi camdi tene api. e camdi levio dvara mnassa, ephraimna drvajethi ane isralna bakina bhagamthi ughravayeli hti, temj yhudamamthi binyaminna prdesmamthi temj yrusalemma vtnio pasethi pn temne camdi ughravi hti. tyarbad e camdi yhovana mmdirmam calta kam upr dekhrekñ rakhnaraone sompvama avi ane temne e camdi mmdirni mramt krva mate sutharone ane kdiyaone api didhi. jethi teo yhovana yhudana rajao dvara bhmgar thi jva didhelam mobh ane patiya mate lakdum temj ghdeba pththr khridi ske. e manso pramaniktathi kam krta hta. mmarina kutumbna levio yahath ane obadya ane khatna kutumbna jkharya ane msullam temna upr dekhrekñ rakhta hta. bija levio pn hta je kusl smgitkar hta. bhar umcknaraona temj judam judam kamona karigro pr pn teo j njr rakhta hta. ketlak lhiya, karbhario ane dvarpalo trike

kam krta hta. je paisa lokoe yhovana mmdirmam smgrh krela hta. te teo kadhta hta temvamm musa marphite apvamm avelu yhovannum nymnum pustk hilkiya yajkne mli avyum. tene rajmmtri saphanne khyum, “yhovana mmdirmamnum nymnum pustk mne mlyum che;” ane pustk tene api didhum. saphan te pustk raja pase li gyo ane khyum, “apna sevko temne sompelum kam kri rhyam che. temne yhovana mmdir mate aveli camdi bhar kadhi lidhi che, ane mukadmone ane karigrone sompi didhi che.” rajmmtri saphane rajane e pn khyum ke, “yajk hilkiyaē mne ek pustk apyūm che.” ane tene te raja smks vamci smbhlayum. niymsastrnam vcno sambhline rajae sokthi potana vstro phadi nakhyama ane hilikiyane, saphanna putr ahikamne, mikahanna putr abdonne, mmtri saphanne ttha sevk asayane hukm kryo ke, “tme jao, mari khatr, temj isralmam ttha yhudamam baki rhelaone khatr, mli avela pustknam vcno smbmndhi yhovani slah pūcho; kem ke yhovano ros apna upr thyo che te bhymkr che, karnke a pustkmam je je lkelhum che te prmane apna pitroē yhovannum vcñ palyum nthi.” a manso huldah prbodbhika pase gya ane rajani muskeli jnavi. huldah prbodbhika sallumni ptñi hti. hasrahna putr tokhathno putr sallum rajana vstrbhdarno upri hto. huldah yrusalemmam nva bhagamr rheti hti. prbodbhikoe uttr apyo, isralna yhova dev khe che ke, “je manse tmne moklyo che tene kho, a isralna dev yhovana vcñ che;” hum a jgya pr ane ena vtnio pr apht utarnar chum, yhudana raja smks vamcivamm avela pustkmam lkelha bdha sapo amlmam annar che. karn, e lokoe mne chodi dine any devoni agl dhup balya che. ane potanam bdham krtyothi maro ros vhoi lidho che. maro ros a jgya same bdbdhi rhyo che ane e samt pdvano nthi. “a babtamm yhovane puchva mate tmne moklnar rajane khi do ke, je vato tme thoda smy phela sambhli che te mate, isralna yhova khe che, “a jgya ane ena vtnio viruddh tem maccareli cetvni sambhline tarum hrdy pigli gyum che, ane pscataphi tem tara kpdam phadyam che ane tum mari smks rdi pdine mne pge lagyo che, tethi mem pn tari arj sambhli che, hum a jgya ane tena vtnio upr je aphto utarnaro chum te tare njre jovi nhi pde, te phelam tum tara pitro bhego thi jse ane samtithi kbrmam jse.” a jvab line teo raja pase gya. pchi rajae yhudana ane yrusalemma srñ vdilone ektr thvani ajna kri. tene yajko, levio ane nanamota srñ lokone potani sathe mmdirmam ektr krya. rajae mmdirmamthi mli avela krarnam pustkmamthi vcno vamci smbhlayva. tyarbad mmc upr ubha rhine rajae yhova smks yhovane anusrvani, ane teni bdhi ajnao, saksyo ane vidhio purn hrdythi palñ krvani, ane te rite pustkmam lkelhi krarni bdhi srtono aml krvani prtijna lidhi. tyarbad tene binyaminna loko ane yrusalemmam jēo hajr hta teo bdha pase krarnum palñ krvani prtijna levdavi. e pchi yrusalemmam vtñioe potana pitrona dev yhova satheno krar palyo pn khro. yosiyaē yhudio je prdesmam rheti hta tyamthi srñ murtio dñ kri, ane temna dev yhovannum bhjñ krva ajna kri. tena bakina jivnkāl drmiyan srñ loko teona pitrona dev yhovani sevamm calu rhyam, yhovana mager calvamm teo jra pn pachā n pdyam.

tyarbad yosiyae jaher kryu ke epril mhinana caudma divse yrusalemmam paskhaprv ujvavam avse. te samje paskhana hlvano vdh krvavam avyo. tene yajkone potpotane sthane phri nimya ane temne yhovana mmdirmam potani phrj bjavva mate ut-tejn apyum. pchi tene levio, jeo yhovane smpirt israelna bodh knrar hta temne khyum ke, "israelna raja daudna putr suleman bmdhavela mmdirmam pvitir kos muko. hve ene tmare kbbhe upadvani jrur nthi, hve tme yhova tmara devni ane tena loko, israelioni seva kro; israelna raja daud ane tena putr suleman sucnaomam lkhyia prmane tme kutumbavar tukdiomam gothvai jao. jethi samany prjajnona prtyek kul smuh dith levioni ek tukdi sevamam hoy. paskhana bli vdhero, tmari dehsuddhi kro ane tmara bhaio mate bdhi taiyari kro, jethi teo musa marphite apayeli yhovani ajanam paln kri ske." paskhanam arpno mate rajae lokone 30,000 hlvano ane lvaram apyo. vli 3,000 jvan blido pn apyam. rajana adhikarioe rajikhusithi yajkone ane levione ane bakina lokone dan apyam. mmdirna adhikario hilkiya, jhkharya ane yhieie yajkone paskhanam arpno trike 2,600 ghetam ane bkra ttha 300 blido apya. leviona agevano, konanya, smaya, nthanel, ane tena bhaio hsabya, yeiel, ane yojhabade paskhanam arpno mate levione 5,000 ghetambkra ane 500 blido apyam. sevani vyvstha kr-tam yajko potane sthane ane levio potpotani tukdiomam rajana hukm mujb gothvai gya. temne paskhana blino vdh krva mamdyo; teoe paskhana psuoni bli cdhavi levio bli cdhavela psuoni camdi utarta hta. pchi yajkoe levioe apelum lohi vedi up chamtyum. ane dhnaprnmam homvana bhag juda padi samany prjajnona kutumbone musanam niymomam jnavya mujb yhovane cdhavva mate, vhemci apta hta. evum j bldonum pn kravam avyum. musana niymomam jnavya prmane teoe paskhanam hlvano agnimam sekyam ane pvitir arppone tpelam, kdhaio ane tadvadamam ukali jhtpt prjane pirsidi-didham. tyarbad temne potane mate ane yajkone mate khavanum bnavyum. yajko je harunna vmsjo hta teo khub vyst hta tethi potanum khavanum bnavva asmrth hta, teo amdharu thay tyam sudhi dhnaprno ttha memdarpr cdhavta hta. asaphna kulna gayko, asaph, heman, ane rajana sta, yduthun daude thrav-ela niym mujb potane sthane ubha rhyam, dvarpalo pn potpotane drvaje ubha rhyam. temne potanum sthan chodavani jrur nhoti krn, temna bhaio levioe temne mate bdhi taiyari kri hti. a rite, te divse raja yosiyani ajna prmane yhovani sevani bdhi vyvstha kr-vavam apv, paskhani ujvni thi ane yhovani vedi upr dhnaprnm cdhavvam avyum. tyam hajr rhela israelioe e vkhte paskhanum prv ane bekhmir rotlino utsv sat divs sudhi ujvyam. prboddh smuelna vkththi israelnam kdi paskhanum prv a rite ujavyum nhotum. israelna koi pn rajae yosiyani pethe paskhanum prv yajko, levio, hajr rhela bdha yhudavasio ttha israelva-sio ane yrusalemma vtnio sathe kdi ujvyum nhotum. yosiyana rajnye adharne vser a paskhaprv ujva-vam avyum htum. a bdhum bnya pchi, jyare yosiyae mmdir bamdhvanum puru kri nakhyum htum tyare, misrno raja nkho yuddh krva mate phratna kamtha

prna karkmis upr cdhi avyo. yosiya teni same ldva gyo. prmtu nkho elcio mokline khevdayum ke, "o yhudana raja, tare ne mare so jghdo che? aje hum tari sathe ldva nthi avyo, pn jeni sathe mare dusmnavt che te raja sathe ldva avyo chum, ane yhovae mne utavl krva khyum che. dev mara pkse che, teni ade avis nhi, nhi to te taro nas krse." pn yosiyae tenum sambhlyum nhi. ane teni sathe ldva mate pote vesphto kryu. devni ajnathi uccarayalam nkho na vcn tene kan pr lidham nhi, ane mgidona nedanmam te yuddhe cdyo. banavlio tena upr maro clayvo ane tene potana amgrkskone khyum, "mne li jao, hum skht ghvayo chum." teo tene tena rthmamthi upadi bija rthmam muki pachu yrusalem li gya, tyam te mrtyu pamyo ane tene pitroni kbromam dphnavvam avyo, smgr yhudae ane yrusaleme teno sok palyo. ymirya prboddhke ttha mmdirna gaykvrmd pn tena mate vilap kryu. aj divs sudhi tena mrtyu vise vilapna gito gvay che, ane a gito vilapna adhkirt pustkam nomdhela che. yosiyanam bakinam krtyo, ttha yhovana niym-sastrmam lkhyia prmane krelam tena sukrtyo, ttha tena bijam kamo, phelethi te chelle sudhi, israel ane yhudana rajaona itihassa pustkam nomdhela che.

36

desna lokoe yosiyana putr yhoahajhne nva raja trike psmd kryu. te jyare gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 3 vrsni hti ane tene yrusalemmam trn mhina rajy kryu. tyarbad misrna raja nkho tene jelmam nakhyo ane yhudana des upr 3,400 kilogram camdini an 34 kilo-gram vjndar sonani vasirk khmdni nakhi ane yhoahajhne e rite dmd kryu. ttha teni jgyae tena bhai elyakimne yhudano ane yrusalemmo raja bnavyo, ane tenum nam bdline yhyokim rakhum. nkho tena bhai yhoahajh ne misr upadi gyo. yhyokim gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 25 vrsni hti ane tene yrusalemmam agiyar vrs rajy kryu. tene dev yhovani stie khotum gnay evum acrn kryu. athi babilno raja nbukhadnessar tena upr cdhi avyo ane tene samkl bamdhi babil li gyo. vli te yhovana mmdirni ketlik samgri pn babil li gyo ane tene potana mhelmam rakhi. yhyokimnam rajyam bija bnavo, tene ghrnajnk karyo krya hta ane jene mate tene gunegar thravvam avyo hto te bdhum israelna ane yhudana rajaonam vrttamtmam nomdhayelum che, tena pchi teno putr yhyakhin gadie avyo. yhyakhin jyare gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 8 vrsni hti. tene matr trn mas ane trn divs yrusalemmam rajy kryu. devni stimam te bhumdainum rajy htum. tyarbad vsmtrtumam nbukhadnessar rajae tene babil bolavyo. te vkhte mmdirmamthi ghno khjano babil li jvavam avyo. nbukhadnessar rajae yhyakhinna bhai sidkiyane yhuda ane yrusalemmam nva raja trike nimyo. sidkiya gadie avyo tyare teni ummr 21 vrsni hti. ane tene yrusalemmam agiyar vrs rajy kryu. tene te dev yhova viruddh pap kryu, ane yhovana mukhy patr prboddh ymiryanum khyum tene mathe cdavyum nhi. vli tene nbukhadnessar same blvo kryu. jene vphadar rhevane tene devne name sm khadha hti, te jkki hto ane tene israelna dev yhovane srne pacha vlvani hthpurvk na padi. upramt yhudana bdha agevano, yajko ane loko vdhu bgdta ane bgdta gya. teo ajubajuni pr-

jaona devoni murtione pujta hta, am teoe yrusalem-
mam avela yhovana mmdirne st kryu je tene pavn
kryu htum. teona pitrona dev yhovae varmvar potana
prbodhko mokline teone cetvni api, karnke potana
loko pr ane potana nivas pr tene dya avti hti. pn
temne devna smdesvahkoni thekdi udavi, devna vc-
noni upeksha kri, ane prbodhkone hsi kadhya, etle
sudhi ke akhre temna upr yhovano ros evo to utryo
ke, koi upay n rhyo. tyare yhovae babilna rajane
temna upr cdhai krva moklyo. babilna rajae temna
yuvan mansone jyare teo mmdirni amdr j htam tyare
mari nakhyam. tene stri ke purus, vrddh ke yuvan,
sajam ke mamda koinay chodyam nhi. deve temne
bhamne tena hathmam suprt krya htam. te yhovana
mmdirni nanimoti bdhi j samgri temj mmdirmamna,
rajana ane tena amlarona khjana, bdhum j babil li
gyo. tene mmdir bali mukyumu. yrusalemni dival
bhomybhegi kri nakhvamam avi hti. tena mhelone
ag campi ane bdhi j kimmti vstuono nas kryo. htyao-
mamthi bci jva pamelaone te babil ban pkdi gyo, ane
iranio stta pr avya tyam sudhi teo tena ttha tena
vmsjona gulam rhyam. a rite ymirya marphte uc-
carayelum yhovanum vcn sacum pdyum bhumi 70
vsor sudhi veran thi jse. loko dvara visramvrsni
visramtin palva mateni a bhrpai hse.” ymirya pr-
bodhk dvara apvamam avel yhovanum vcn purn thay
mate iranina raja koresna phela vrsamam yhovae ko-
resne prerna kri ke, te tena smgr rajymam ek lekhit
dhmdhero prgt kre: akasna yhova deve mne prthv-
ina srj rajyo apya che; tene mne tene mate yhu-
damam avela yrusalemmam mmdir bamdhva khyum
che, tena lokomamthi tmaramam je koi hoy; te bhle
jay. tena dev yhova tene sath apo.

bdha lokone devni suvarta smbhlavva hum psmdgi pamel chum. deve mne ek prerit thva bolavayo che. eva khrist isuna das paul prtpthi kusla ho. tena lokone a suvarta apvanum vcn deve tena prbodhko marphte apyum htum. pvittr sastrmam a vcn lkhelum che. a suvarta apna prbhu isu khrist vise che ke je devno dikro che, jo ke ek vykti trike teno jnm daudna kutumbmam thyo hto. pvittr atmana prtape muela-mamthi pacha uthvana prakrmthi tene devno dikro jaher krvamam avyo hto. deve khrist dvara, tena pre-rit bnvanum a khas mhtvnum kam mne sompyum che. bdha desona loko devmam visvas rakhine teni ajna pale evum margdrsn apvanum kam deve mne apyum che. khrist mate a kary hum kri rhyo chum. he romvasio, tme pn isu khristna thva mate tedayelam cho. tme te loko cho jeone dev cahe che ane potana pvittr loko thva mate tmne bolavaya che. eva tm srv lokone hum a ptr lkhum chum.apna pita devthi ane prbhu isu khristthi tmne krpa ane samti thvo. isu khrist dvara hum devno tmara srvne mate abhar manum chum. tme romvasio pn devmam asim visvas dhravo cho evum kheta ghna lokone mem sambhlya che. tethi devno abhar manum chum. jyare jyare hum prarthna krum chum tyare tyare tmne yad krum chum. dev jane che ke a vat saci che. devna dikra viseni suvarta lokomam phelavine mara atma sathe devni seva krum chum. tmo srv romvasio vcce prbhu mne avva de evi mari prarthna che. devni iccha hse to em thse. tm saune mlvanum mne ghnnum mn thay che. hum tmne koi atmik dan apine vdhare sarmthyan bnavva icchum chum. hum em kheva magum chum ke apnne jemam visvas che tena vde apne ekbijane mdd kri skie chie. tmara visvas mne mdd krse, ane maro visvas tmne. bhaio ane bheno, tmara adhyatmik vikasam mddrup thva mate tmari pase avva anek-var mem taiyario kri hti. prmtu mne avva didho nthi, eni nomdh leva vinmti. jem bija bin-yhudi lokone mem je rite mdd kri che. te rite tmne pn mdd kr-vani mari iccha che. griko loko ttha bin-griko loko, sana tem j murkh loko ke je sauni seva mare krvi joie. tethi j romna lokone devni a suvarta phomcadva hum atymt atur chum. a suvarta mate hum grv anubhvum chum. a suvarta eva sarmthyni che, jeno upyog dev eva lokone bcavva mate kre che jeo visvas rakhe che. sau prthm yhudione pchi bin-yhudione. dev lokone potani sathe kevi rite nyayi bnave che te drsavvano a suvartano hetu che. ani sruat visvasthi thay che ane teno amt pn visvasthi j thay che. sastrmam khyum che tem, "devmam visvas rakhine je vykti nyayi thse te anmtkal sudhi jivse." sty janyam chtam pn loko anist jivn jive che. tethi avva loko ke je sty dhrmno tyag krine anist ane khota krmo krta hoy temna pr svrgmamthi devno kop utre che. dev potano kop vykt kre che, karn ke tena vise je kmi jani skay te bdhumj teo jane che. kem ke deve j te temni agl prgt kryu che. devni babtmm ketlik vstuo evi che je joi n skay tevi che. jem ke devnum snatn prakrm ane eva any bdha j guno ke je tene dev bnave che. prmtu a jgtno prarmbh thyo tyarthi e bdhi babto ghni srltathi loko smji ske em che. deve je vstuonum srjn kryum che, enum drsn krine dev viseni a babto loko srltathi smji ske che. tethi

loko je khrab karyo kri rhyam che tena papmamthi chtkva koi pn bhanum calse nhi. am, dev vise sghlum janya pchi pn teoe devne mhima apyo nhi ane teno abhar manyo nhi. lokona vicaronum adh:ptn thyum. temna murkh mnmam paprumpi amdhkar chvai gyo. lokoe jnani hovano davo kryo. prmtu teo temni jate murkh bnya. avinasi devna mhimane bdle, prthvi prna manvo jevi murtio bnavine loko teni bhkti krva lagya. psu, pksi ane nago jevi vstuo dvara loko devna mhimanu vepar krva lagya. matr anist karyo krvani icchane karne lokonum jivn am papmy bni gym. tethi deve teone tyag kryo ane teone mn phave tem papna marge calva didha. lokoe naitik apvitrtana karyomam rokaine pap krya ane teona srir-num apman kryu. dev visena styano anadr krine e lokoe astyno vepar clavyo. jene drek vstuonum srjn kryu te devni seva-bhkti krvane bdle e loko dev rsjit bhautik vstuoni bhkti ttha upasna krva lagya khrekhr to lokoe utpnkrtnani srvalk stuti krvi. amin. lokoe evam papi karyo krya tethi, deve temne trchodi didha ane teoni iccha mujb teone srjnmk mnovikarmam rakhya. purumso sathe svabhavik rite lgn sbmdh manvanum strioe bmdh kryu. tene bdle any strio sathe strio asvabhavik vyvhar krva lagi. e j prmane, strio sathe svabhavik lgn sbmbdh bhogvane bdle purumso pn ekbija satheini sjatiy icchathi blva lagya. am purumso ekbija sathe srjnmk vyvhar krva lagya. tethi avayogy vyvharne karne teone potani bhl-num yogy phi potane srire bhogvnum pdyum. dev vise sacum jnan melvum e j mhtvni babt che em loko smji skya nhi. tethi deve avva lokono tyag kryo ane teone nkkama ane avicari marge jva digha. je n krvum joie evum loko krta avya che. svarth, dhikkar, anist em drek prkarnam pap vde e lokonum jivn bhrpur jnay che. ekbija mate khrabmam khrab vicaro dhravta a lokomam irsya, khun, jghdha, juththanum (chetrpimdi) vgere anek anist papoe prves kryo che. teo ekbija vise nimda kryo kre che. teo a rite devne pn dhikkare che. teo uddht ane mithyabhimani che ane potana vise bdaso marya kre che. anist krvana nva nva margo teo sodhi kadhe che. teo potana ma-bapni ajna pn palta nthi. teo murkh che, temnam vcn palta nthi, ane teo bija loko prtye dya, mmta, bhlai drsavta nthi. teo sari rite jane che ke je avum kre che te devna niym mujb mrtyune layk che. tem chtam potani jate teo avva karyo krvanum calu j rakhe che. etlum j nhi pn teo jemne a rite vrta jue che teone pn uttejn ape che.

2

jo tme em manta ho ke tme bija lokono nyay kri sko cho, te e tmari bhlul che. tme pote pn papthi apradhi thyela cho. tme bija lokono nyay krvano pryttn kro cho. prmtu teoni mapkh tme pn khrab krmo krvamam rcyapcy rho cho. bija lokone apradhi siddh kr-vani prvati krine khrekhr to tme pote apradhi thro cho. je loko khrab krmo kre che, temno nyay krnar to dev che ane apne janie chie tem devno nyay sako hoy che. je loko khotam krmo kre che temno nyay tme kro cho prmtu evam anist karyo tme pote pn kro j cho. tethi a vat brabr khatripurvkr smji leso ke dev tmara pn nyay krse. tme emanthi chtki skvana

nthi. dev to hmesse tmara pr bhilai krto rhyo che ane tmara jivnmam privrtv ave eni dhirjpurvk rah joi rhyo che. prmtu devni a bhlaini tmne to ki pdi j nthi. pstavo thay e mate devni krpa hmesse tmara pr vrsti hoy che. e tme kdac smjta j nthi. prmtu tme loko kthn ane hthagrho cho. jivnmam privrtv pamvani vatne tme ghsine na padi do cho. a rite, dev tmne je siksa phrmavse emam tme vdhu umero krta jao cho. nyayna divse dev jyare potano kop prgt krse tyare tmne yogy sikse (dmd) mnhv; ane te divse devna saca nyayno lokone anubhv thse. drek vyktine tenam karyo anasar dev tene yogy rite siksa krse. ketlak loko to jane ke devna mhima mate j jivta hoy che. teo potani sari prstithanam jtn krtam avinasi jivn jivi jay che. hmesse teo stt saram kamo krva sarum potanam jivn jivta hoy che. dev evalokone anmtjivn apse. prmtu bija ketlaek loko svarthi hoy che ane styno marg svikarvano inkar kri de che. anistne anusrnara lokone devno kop ane siksa vhorvi pdse. sau prthm yhudione ane pchi bin-yhudione em je koi vykti khrab kamo krse tene dev du:kho ane yatnao apse. prmtu saram kamo krnar drek vyktine dev mhima, man ane samti apse-bhle pchi te yhudi hoy ke bin-yhudi. koi pn jatna bhedbhav vgr ek sman dhorne dev srvo nyay kre che. je loko pase musanam niym-sastrche ane ava loko ke jeoe niymsastr sambhlyum nthi. teo bdha j jyare pap kre che tyare ek sman kksae avi jay che. je loko pase niymsastr nthi ane je papio che teo nas pamse. ane je loko pase niymsastr che ane teo papi che teono nyay niymthi thse. a niym-sastr matr sambhli levathi devni njre nyayi thvase nhi. e niymsastr prmane je loko ajna pale che te devni sathe niym mujb nyayi thse. binyhudi loko pase niymsastr hotu nthi, niymsastr janya vgr pn potani svtmtr buddhi vde niym mujb teo vrta che. jo ke teone niym mlyo nthi chtam teo temni jat mate niymrup che. teo temna hrdyam te btave che. niymni apeksa mujb sacum sum che ane khotum sum che te teona kam dekhadi ape che. jyare teo khotum kre che tyare temna vicaro temne khe che ke teoe khotum kryu che, ane teo gunegarni lagni anubhve che. ketlik var trk buddhithi emne lage ke emne je ki kryu che te yogy che tyare teo apradh bhavnathi pidata nthi. je divse dev nyay cukvse tyare lokona hrdyamam chupayeli gupt vato bhar avse. hum je suvantano updes apum chum te khe che. dev, khrist isu dvara lokono nyay krse. paul yhudione khe che: tmara vise sum khevum, sum manvum? tme to yhudi hovanavo davo kro cho. niymna adhare tme devni njik hovanam abhiman dhravo cho. dev tmari pase kevi apeksa rakhe che te tme sari rite jano cho. je babto agtyni che te pn tme jano j cho karn ke niymsastrmam tme tevum sikhya cho. tme mano cho ke je loko saca marg janta nthi, teona margdrsk tme cho. je loko amdhkarmam che temna mate prkasrup tme cho. tme em dharo cho ke murkh mansone saca marg tme btavi skso je lokone hji pn sikhvani jrur che temna siksks tme cho em tme mano cho. niym sikhvathi tme vicaro cho ke tme bdhum j jano cho ane srv sty tmari pase j che. tme bija lokone updes apo cho, to pchi tmari jatne updes kem apta nthi? tme lokone kхо cho ke cori n krvi, prmtu tme pote j cori kro cho. tmo lokone kхо cho ke vybhicarnum pap n j krvum

joie, prmtu tme pote e papna apradhi cho. tme murtipujane dhikkaro cho, prmtu mmdirone luto cho. devna niymsastrnum jnan hovanai tme bdaso maro cho prmtu niymsastrnum ullmghn krine tme devne sr-mavo cho. sastromam lkhelum che ke: "tmara karne binyyhudiomam devna namni nmda thay che." jo tme niymnum paln krta hoy to j sunnt kravi sarthk gnay. prmtu jo tme niymsastrnum ullmghn krta hso to tme sunnt kravi j nthi em gnase. binyhudiyo sunnt kravta nthi. chtam niymo je mamge che, te prmane krta hoy to temne sunnt kravi che em mnase. yhudi loko pase to devnum lekhit niymsastr che ane tme to sunnt kravi che. chtam pn tme niymno bhmg krta j rho cho. tethi eva loko ke jemne saririk drstie sunnt kravi nthi. devtam dev-ajanum paln kre che, teonum jivn e btave che tme loko apradhi cho. saca yhudi hovum e matr sadi srl bahy nisanioni babt nthi. ane saci sunnt to saririk nisani krtam vdhare che, je vykti potana amt:krnmam yhudi hse te j saca yhudi gnase. saci sunnt to pvitr atmathi kravani hoy che, lekhit niym vde thti sunnt saci nthi. ane jyare atma dvara koi vyktina hrdyni sunnt thay che, tyare loko teni prmsa krta nthi prmtu dev trphtthi temna prmsa krta nthi prmtu dev trphtthi temni prmsa prapt thay che.

3

to sum yhudियो pase evum ki visist che ke je any loko pase nthi? sunnt sum koi visist labh ape che? ha, yhudione anek visist labho che. sauthi agtyni vat e che ke bija lokone bdle deve yhudiomam visvas mukyo ane teone updes apyo. jo ke e sacum che ke ketlaek yhudio devne visvasu n rhya. prmtu sum e karne deve je vcn apya che te e purn nhi kre? na! jgtna bdha j loko bhle jutha sabit thay. to pn dev to saca j thre. sastromam khyum che tem: "tara vcno sty sabit thse, ane tara nyaymam tum hmesse vijyvnt this." gitsastr 51:4 jyare apne khotum krie chie tyare, te spsttathi drsave che ke dev saca che. jo a babt hoy to pchi apne khi skie ke apnne siksa krvi te dev mate ayogy che? (hum mansoni rudhi prmane bolum chum.) na! jo dev apnne siksa n kre to, pchi te duniyano nyay kri skse nhi. koi vykti avi dlil kri ske? "jo hum juththu bolum, to tenathi devni kirti vdhshe, kemke marum asty devna styne prgt krse. to pchi sa mate mne papi thervo cho?" ketlaek loko evo davo kre che ke am khevum e em kheva brabr che ke, "apne anist krvum joie jethi sarum thay." agmn thay te rite khota davao krine loko amara pr arop muke che, ke ame e rite updes apie chie ke je loko khota dava kre che te khota che ne deve temne siksa krvi joie. to sum apne yhudio bija loko krtam vdhare saca chie? na! ame to matr hmna j aksep kryo ke bdha j loko yhudio-binyhudiyo sau papni stta hethl che. sastromam khyum che tem: "pap kryu na hoy evi koi vykti nthi, ek pn nthi! sastrmam lkhyam prmane koi nyayi nthi." evum koi nthi je smje. evum koi nthi je khrekhr dev sathe rheva ichtum hoy. sau loko devthi dur bhtki gya che, ane e bdhae potani yogyta gumavi che. koi pn vykti stkrm acrti jnati nthi. ek pn nhi!" gitsastr 14:1-3 "lokonom mom khulli kbro jevum che; teoni jibho juththum boli rhi che." gitsastr 5:9 "jher okta srponi jem teo kdvi vani bolta phre che;" gitsastr 140:3 teonum mom kd-

vas ane srapthi bhrelum che.” “bija lokone ija krva ane mari nakhva loko hmesse tptr hoy che; teo jyam jyam jay che tyam vinas notre che ane du:kho phelave che. lokone samtino marg sujtho j nthi.” “teone dev prtye adr ke dr nthi.” janie chie ke niymsastr je khe che te babto eva mansonse smbodhine khevamam avi che ke jeo niym hethl che. a babt temne koi pn bhana kadhta atkave che. tethi akhum visv devna cukada same ughadam pdi jse. sa mate? karn ke niymsastr je icche che tena paln vde koi pn vykti dev agl nyayi thri ske nhi karn niymsastr apnne matr apna papothi sbhan kre che. niymsastr vina lokone saca bnavva mate hve dev pase ek nvo marg che. ane e nvo marg deve apnne btavyo che. juna krare ane prbodhkoe apnne a nva marg vise agau khelum j che. isu khristmam je loko visvas rakhse temna uddhar mate dev temne nyayi bnavse. je loko khristmam visvasu che, eva sau lokono uddhar dev krse. sghlae pap kryu che tethi devna mhima vise sghla adhura che. devni krpathi lokone dev sathe nyayi bnavay che. ane te vinamuly bheth che. isu khrist je apnne papmamthi mukt kre che tena dvara a pripurn thay che. deve isune eva marg trike apyo jenathi visvas dvara lokona papone maphi mli che. dev isuna rkt dvara maph kre che. ana dvara deve drsavumy ke te nyayi hto. jyare bhutkalmam theyla lokonam papone teni shnsiltane lidhe tene drgujr krya. ane hve apni vcce isune mokline dev e btavva mage che ke dev je kre che te sty che. deve am kryu jethi te nyayocit nyay apti vkhte isumam jene visvas che tene te j smye nyayi thravse. to pchi potana mate vdai krvanum kyam rhyav? tenum sthan nthi. niymsastr je kamni apeksa rakhe che tene anusrvathi nhi pn visvasna marge ke jemam vdaoine smaves thyel nthi. to evum kem hse? karn ke apne manie chie ke niym mubj mnusyo je ki kre che tene lidhe nhi, prmtu devmam visvas dvara j dev apnne uddharne yogy bnav che. loko niymsastrni krniothi nhi pn visvasthi nyayi thre che. matr yhudiono j dev nthi, bin-yhudiono pn te dev che. dev matr ek j che ane te yhudione temj binyhudione emna visvasna adhare nyayi thravse. tethi apne visvasna margene anusrvathi, niymsastrthi dr rhine kary krta nthi. na! tene bdle ame to niymsastrne tenum yogy sthan apie chie.

4

to apna lokona purvj ibrahim vise apne sum khi skie chie? visvas vise teo sum sikhya? je kamo ibrahime krya enathi j deve tene nyayi thravyo hot to tene bdas marvanum bhanum mli jat. prmtu ibrahim dev agl bdas mari skyo nhi. dhirmsastr khe che: “ibrahim devmam manto hto. ane deve tene visvasno svikar kryo. te visvase ibrahimne dev sathe nyayi thravyo.” jyare koi vykti kam kre che, tyare ene apvavam avto pgar bkis trike apato nthi. te je pgar mle che te tenam kamni kmami che. prmtu mnusy evum koi pn kam kri skto nthi ke je tene dev sathe nyayi thravi ske. tethi te manse devmam visvas rakhvoj joie. pchi j dev te vyktina visvasno svikar kre che ane te visvas tene dev sathe nyayi thrave che. dev ek che je adhrmine pn nyayi bnav che. daude a j vat khi che. daude khyum che ke koi vyktie kevam kevam kamo krya che e joia vgr dev jyare tene ek sara mans trike svikari le che.

tene dhny che: “jyare lokona apradho maph kray che, ane jeonam papo dhmkai jay che, teone dhny che! ane jyare prbhu koi vyktine lekhe pap nhi gnaune svikari le che tyare, te mansne dhny che!” gitsastr 32:1-2 to sum je yhudioe sunnt kravi che teone j a amndni anubhuti thay che? ke pchi, jemne sunnt kravi thi emne pn evo amnd prpti thse? etla mate meme agauthi khyum che ke deve ibrahimna visvasne svikaryo ane te visvase j tene dev prapti mate nyayi thravyo. to a kevi rite thyum? ibrahime teni sunnt nyayi te phela ke tyar pchi deve teno svikar kryo? teni sunnt phela j deve tene svikari lidho hto. ibrahim jyare sunnt vgrno hto tyare te visvasna marge dev sathe nyayi thyo hto. te sabit krva mate pachtli tene sunnt kravi. a rite ibrahim je bdha lokoe sunnt nthi kravi tene purvj che tethi deve a lokone dev sathe nyayi hovani manyta api che. je lokoni sunnt kravamam avi che temno purvj pn ibrahim j che. matr teoni sunntne karne ibrahimne pitanum sthan mlyum nthi. apna purvj ibrahim sunnt phela je visvas ghravto hto, evum visvasbhryu jivn jo teo jive to j ibrahim temno pita gnay. ibrahim ane tena vmsjone niymna palnthi nhi pn visvasthi dev sathe nyayi thravya hta. tethi devnum vcn mlyum ke akhi duniyani smrdhhi ane sukh tene varsamam mle. devna vcn prmane dhirmsastrne anusrvathi j jo lokone bdhum varsamam mli jtum hoy, to pchi visvasnum koi muly nthi. ane e rite ibrahimne mlelum vcn pn nirthk che. sa mate? kem ke niymnum lkns e che ke jyare tenum paln kravamam avtum nthi, tyare devno kop utre che. prmtu jo niymnum astiv j n hoy to, tenum ullmghn krvano prsn upsthit thto j nthi. am loko devnum vcn visvas dvara melve che. deve visvasno marg sucvyo che, tethi te sghlamne vinamulye bheth trike api skay. tethi ibrahimna bdha vmsjone devnum vcn vinamuly bheth che. te em nthi ke devni krpa matr niym prmane jivnara mate j che. koi pn mans ke je ibrahimna jem visvasthi jive che tene pn vcn mli ske che. ibrahim apna saune purvj che. sastromam lkhelum che e prmane; “mem tne anek prjaono pita bnavyo che.” devni saksie a vat sty che. ibrahime dev pr visvas kryo te dev ke je muelaone sjivn kre che, ane je vstuo ke ghtnao hji sudhi bni nthi tene prgt krnar che. ibrahimne tyam balko thay evi koi asa n hti. prmtu ibrahimne devmam visvas hto, ane asa sevvanum tene calu rakhym. tethi j to ghni prjaono te purvj thyo. deve tene khyum htum, “tne ghnamm vmsjo mlse.” ibrahim jyare lgbhg so vrsno thyo, tyare te balkona pita bnvani ummr vitavi cukyo hto. vli, tene a janyum ke sara ne balko thay evi koi skyta n hti. te potana drdh visvasmamthi jra pn dgyo nhi. devnum vcn dhyannmam rakhine tene avisvasthi smdeh anyo nhi pn devno mhima kryo ane dhime dhime teno visvas drdh bnto gyo. tene hmesse devni stuti kri. ibrahimne mnmmam khatri hti j che deve je vcn apyum che te pripurn krva dev smpurnpne smrth che. to am, “deve ibrahimna visvasno svikar kryo ane e visvase j ibrahimne dev sathe nyayi bnavyo.” “tene nyayi gnavam avyo.” e sbdo matr ibrahim mate j lkhvamam avya n hta. pn apna prbhu isune mrnmamthi sjivn krnar dev pr jeo visvas kre che teone mate pn e j sbdo lkhele che. ane apne te devmam visvas krie chie. apna papone lidhe isune mrnne svadhin kravamam avyo, ane apne devni sathe nyayi thie

te mate tene mrtyumamthi uthadvamam avyo.

5

apna visvasne karne apne dev sathe nyayi thya chie. tethi, apna prbhu isu khrist dvara dev sathe apno suleh-samtino smbmdh sthapit thyo che. halmam apne je anmd anubhvie chie te krpamam visvas dvara issue apnne apyo che. apne devna mhimamam bhagidar thisum te asa mate apnne grv che. a babtmmam je ki vipttio che teno apne svikar krela j che. apne a vipttione anmdpurvk sa mate svikarie chie? karn ke apne janie chie ke a vipttio, j apnne vdhare dhirjvan bnave che. apni dhirj, e apni drdh mkkmtani sabiti che. a sabiti apnne asa ape che. a asa apnne kdi pn niras nhi kre e kdi pn nisphl nhi jay. em sa karne? kem ke deve apna hrdymam teno prem vhevdayo che. 'pvitr atma' dvara deve apnne a prem arpn kryo che. dev trphthi bhetrupe e 'pvitr atma' apnne prapt thyo che. khristna rktthi apne dev sathe nyayi thya chie. apne jyare khub nirbh hta tyare apna mate khrist mrtyu pamyo. apne devthi vimukh jivn jivi rhya hta, tyare yogy smye khrist apna vti mrtyu pamyo. bijo koi mans gme etlo saro hoy to pn enum jivn bcavi leva koi mri jay evi vykti bhagye j jova mle. koi mans bhuj saro hoy to tena mate bijo koi mans kdac mrva taiyar thi jay. prmtu apne jyare papi hta, tyare apna vti khrist mrn pamyo. dev apna pr puskl prem kre che, e vat deve a rite drsavi. khristna rkt dvara apne dev sathe nyayi thya. am khrist dvara j devna kopthi apne cokks bci jisum. hum em kheva mangu chum ke jyare apne devthi vimukh hta, tyare deve potana dikrana mrtyu dvara apnne mitrta bksi. jyare hve apne devna mitro chie tyare te apnne saune tena dikrana jivn dvara bcavse. halmam apne je anmd anubhvie chie te krpamam visvas dvara issue apnne apyo che. apne devna mhimamam bhagidar thisum te asa mate apnne anmd che. ek mansna (admna) lidhe a jgtmam pap pethum. pap dvara mrtyu pn avyum. a j karne sau lokone mrvum j pdse-kemke sghlae pap kryum che. musana niymsastr agau a duniyamam papnum astitv htm. prmtu jyam sudhi koi niymsastr j n hoy tyam sudhi dev lokone papna apradhi gnto nthi. prmtu admthi musa sudhina smygala drmyan sau loko mrtyu pamyia hta. devna adesnum ullmghn krvana papne karne adm mrtyu pamyo hto. prmtu je lokoe admni jem pap krya n htam temne pn mrvum pdyum.adm bhvisy-mam avnar khristni prticchayarup hto. ek mansna papna karne ghna loko mrtyu pamyia. prmtu deve loko pr je krpa kri te ghni vdhare hti. prmtu ghna lokone jivndan mlyum. je ek mans etle isu khristni krpathi ghnana upr devni krpa ttha dan thyam che, jethi jevum pap che tevum krpadan che em nthi. adme ek pap kryum ke trt j tene apradhi thravvamam avyo. prmtu devni bksisni vat to kami judi j che. anek papo thyam pchi devni bksis mli. e bksis to evi che ke je lokone dev sathe nyayi bnave che. ek mansnam papthi mrne sghlam pr raj kryum, pn hal ketlaek loko devni purn krpa melve che, ane dev sathe nyayi thvani bhet melve che. hju pn a loko isu khrist dvara khub khatripurv khrum jivn mlse. am admmum ek j pap srv manso mate mrtyudmd lavyum. prmtu e j rite khriste ek j nyayi krtyne karne bdha lokone dev sathe

nyayi theriya. ek manse devna adesnum ullmghn kryum ane tena priname anek loko papmam pdya. prmtu e j rite ek manse devno ades pvitr ane dharmik rite pali btavyo. ane tena priname anek loko dev sathe nyayi bnse. loko vdhare pap kre te mate niymsastr dakhil krvamam avyo hto. prmtu jem jem loko vdhu ne vdhu pap krta gya, tem tem dev vdhu ne vdhu krpa krva lagyo. pap ssr trike mrtyuno upyog krtum htm. deve loko pr puskl dya kri tethi devni krpanum sasn thse ane prbhu isu dvara loko nyayi thrse. am apna prbhu isu dvara anmtkalnum jivn mlse.

6

to tme sum em mano cho ke apne pap krvanum calu rakhvum joie, jethi devni vdhu ne vdhu krpa apna pr utre? khrekhr, na! apne apna papmy jivn mate mrtyu pamyia chie. to pchi papi jivn jivvanum apne kevi rite calu rakhi skie? jyare apne baptisma pamyia hta tyare apne sau khrist isu sathe ekurp thya hta, e tme sum bhuli gya cho? apna baptismathi apne tena mrtyu sathe bhagidar bnya hta. karn ke jyare apnum baptism thyum tyare apne pn teni sathe mrn-mam dtaya ane tena mrtyumam bhagidar thya. a rite bapna mhimathi jem khrist mrtyumamthi ubho thyo tem apne pn ubha thi skisum ane nvum jivn jivisum. khrist mrtyu pamyo, ane apne pn apna mrtyuthi khrist sathe jodaya chie. tethi jem khrist mrtyumamthi phri punrutthan pamyo tem apne pn mrtyumamthi phri punrutthan pamine teni sathe jivn-mam ekurp thisum. apne janie chie ke vdhstmbh pr khristna mrtyuni sathe j apna junam manspmano amt avyo hto. apna papmy bhutkalni koi asr nva jivn pr n pde, ane (vli pacha) apne papna gulam n bnise mate am thyum. je koi vykti mrtyu pame che to tene mrtyuni sttamamthi mukt krvamam ave che. apne khristni sathe mrtyu pamyia tethi apne manie chie ke apne teni sathe nvu jivn pamisum. mrtyumamthi khristne purnjivit krvamam avyo hto. apne janie chie ke te hve phrithi kdi mrtyu pami skse nhi. hve tena pr mrtyuni koi stta nthi. ha, jyare khrist mrtyu pamyio tyare te j smye mrtyuni sttane prast krva mryo hto te sdane mate purtum htm. hve te jive che, etle devna smbmdhmam te jive che. e j prmane, tmari upr pn papni sttano hve amt avyo che. ane khrist isu dvara dev-prapti sarum tme hve jivmt cho, evum tmari jat vise tme vicaro. tmara rmty srirmam papne raj krva n do ane tmari papni durvasnane adhin thso nhi. tmaram papyukt srir jo tme papkrm krva pre-tum hoy to tmare enathi germarge dorvai jvum nhi. papkrmmam tmara srirmam avvyone smrpit n kro. anist karyo krvana sadhn trike tme tmaram srirono upyog n kro. prmtu tmare pote devne smrpit thi jvum joie. je loko mrn pamine pn hve phrithi sjivn thya che eva tme thav. tmaram srirmam avvyo devne smrpit kro jethi subh karyo mate eno upyog thay. hve 'pap' tmaro 'malik' thi skse nhi. sa mate? kem ke tme niym-sastrna bmdhnmam nthi. hve tme devni krpa hethl jivi rhya cho. to apne sum krvm joie? apne pap kr-vanum calum rakhvum joie? kemke apnne niymnum bmdhn nthi, pn apne krpane adhin chie? na! sace j tme jano cho ke jyare tme koini ajna palva taiyar thi jao cho, tyare tme te vyktina khrekhr das bni jav cho.

je vyktini ajna tme mano cho tena tme das cho. gme to papne anusro athva devni ajna mathe cdavo. pap to adhyatmik mrtyune nontre che. prmtu je devni ajna pale che te devni sathe nyayi thre che. bhutkalmam tme papna das hta-tmara pr papnum sasn caltum htm, prmtu devno abhar ke tmne je (naitik-dharmik smskar) sikhvavam avya tene tme purn amt:krnthi svikarya. papmamthi tmne mukt krvamam avya che, ane hve tme nyaypnana das cho. je drstamt loko jane che te drstamt apine hum tmne a smjavva prytñ kris karn ke e bdhum smjvum tmara mate kthin che. tethi hum a rite smjavum chum. bhutkalmam tme asud-dhta ane anistni sevamam tmara srñnam avyvo arpn krya hta. tme dusttamam j jivta hta. tme hve tmaram avyvone pvtirane arthe nyaypnana das trike suprt kro ane pchi tme phkt dev mate j jivva sktiman thso. bhutkalmam tme papna das hta, ane tme nyaypnana amkusthi svtmtr hta. tme je anist karyo krya htm, e mate hve tme srm anubhvo cho. sum e anist karyo tmne koi labhdayi htm khram? na. evam karyo to matr adhyatmik mrtyu j lavi ske che. prmtu hve tme papni gulamimamthi mukt thine devna das thya cho. ane a (privrtñ) tmne evum jivñ apse ke je matr devne j smrpit hoy. ane ena dvara tmne anmtjivñ prapt thse. jyare loko pap kre che, tyare papnum vetñ-mrñ kmay che. prmtu dev to apna prbhu isu khrist dvara lokone anmtjivñni bksis ape che.

7

bhaio ane bhen, tme musana niymasstrne smjo cho. tethi sacej tme jano cho ke koi vykti jyam sudhi jivit hoy che tyam sudhi j niymasstrni stta ena pr cale che. hum tmne ek drstamt apis: prnit stri jyam sudhi teno pti jivto hoy tyam sudhi teni sathe rhea bmdhayeli hoy che. prmtu jo te strino pti mrñ pame to, pchi pti satheana smbdhne lgta nymthi te svtmtr thay che. prmtu je strino pti jivto hoy ane jo teni ptñi bija purums sathe lgn kre, to niymasstr khe che tem, te stri vybhicarni apradhi bne che. prmtu jo e strino pti mrtyu pame, to pchi lgnna niymmamthi te strine mukt krvamam ave che. am, ptina mrtyu pchi jo te stri bija purums sathe lgr kre to te vybhicarno apradh gnato nñhi. e j prmane, mara bhaio ttha bhen, khristna srñni sathe j tmara juna srñnum mrtyu thyum che. hve tme niymna bmdhñmamthi mukt thya cho. hve tme ek matr eva khristna sis tyay cho, je mrtyu-mamthi ubho thyo hto. hve apne khristna sis tyay chie. jethi krñne devni sevamam apno upyog thi ske. bhutkalmam to apne jyare daihik hta, tyare pap vas-naone adhin hta. ane apne je pap krya te apna mate adhyatmik mrtyu notrta hta. bhutkalmam, niymas-strne apñne kedionñ jem bamdhi rakhya hta. hve apna juna niymasstro nas pamyay che. ane tethi niymas-strna bmdhñmamthi apñne hve mukt krvamam avya che. lekhiti niymoni juni pdhdhtitiñhi nñhi, prmtu hve nvin pdhdhtiti prmane apne devñi seva krie chie. pvtir atmani sate apne hve nvi pdhdhtiti prmane devñi seva krie chie. tyare apne sum khie, sum niym paprup che? na, kdi nñhi. prmtu niym vgr mem pap janyum na hot, karn ke jo niymasstr khym na hot ke lobh n rakh, to mem lobh janyo na hot. “tmare bijaoni malikini vstuoni iccha krvi joie nñhi.” pn papne tk mlvathi

ajna vde maramam sghla prkarni anist icchao purn krva mne llcavyo. maramam pap pethum. karn ke niym vina pap nirjiv che. niymasstrum mne jñan thyum te phelam pn hum tena vgr jivto hto. prmtu jevo niymno ades mne mlyo ke trt j pchithi maramam pap sjivñ thyum. ane am papna karne marum adhyatmik mrtyu thyum. e adesno hetu mne jivñ bksvano hto, prmtu mara mate e ades mrtyu lavyo. mne pape ajnano upyog kri murkh bnnavano rsto sodhyo. pape mara atmik mrñne mate ajnano upyog kryo. am, niymasstr to pvtir che j, ane ajna pn pvtir, nyayi ane sari che. to ano arth sum evo thay ke je kik sarum che te j mara mate mrtyu lavyum? na! prmtu pape je marum mrtyu lavi ske teva sarapnno upyog kryo. am etla mate bnyum ke papnum khrum svrup prgt thi ske. ane tena bdha anistomam pap btavi skay a bdhum ajna dvara j thyum htm. apñe janie chie ke niym adhyatmik che. prmtu hum adhyatmik nñhi. jane ke hum teno sevk houm tem pap mara pr stta clave che. hum je koi kamo krum chum, te smji skto nñhi. tethi je saram kamo krvani mari iccha che, te hum kri skto nñhi. ane je khrab kamo krvanam hum dhikkarum chum te hum krum chum. tyare hum je icchto nñhi te jo hum krum chum, to hum niym vise kbul krum chum ke te saro che. prmtu a khrab kamo krñar khrekhr hum nñhi. maramam rhetum pap khrab kamo kre che. ha, hum janum chum ke maramam etle mara dehnam kmi j sarum vstum nñhi. maro khevano arth e che ke mara astitvno je ams adhyatmik nñhi, temam koi sarapnno smaves nñhi. mari iccha to evi che ke hum saram j kamo krum. prmtu hum te krto nñhi. mare je saram kamo krvam che te hum krto nñhi. tene bdle je khrab kamo je mare nñhi krvam te marathi thi jay che. tethi je kamo mare krvam nñhi, te jo marathi thi jtam hoy, to evam kamo krñar khrekhr hum nñhi. maramam rhetum pap e bdham khrab kamo kre che. tethi mem a siddhamt sodhyo. jyare hum sarum krva icchum chum tyare bhudum j uplbdh hoy che. devna niymmam hum amtrna udanmam khub sukhi chum. prmtu mara srñmam koi judo j niym kary krto jou chum. man-sik stre mara mñmam je niymno svikar thyo che teni same pelo saririk str pr calto niym yuddh chede che. mara srñmam calto e niym te papno niym che, ane e niym mne eno kedi bnave che. tethi hum du:khi chum! mara mate mrtyu lavñar a srirthi mne kon bcavse? dev j mne bcavse! apna prbhu isu khrist dvara hum teno abhar manum chum! am mara mñmam hum mari jate devna niymne anusrum chum. pn mara papmy svbhavthi hum papna niymno das chum.

8

tethi hve je loko khrist isumam che, teone apradhi thravvamam avta nñhi. mne sa mate apradhi thravvamam avyo nñhi? karn ke khrist isumam atmano je niym jivñ lave che tene mne papna ttha mrñna niymthi mukt kryo che. apñi papmy jate niymne binasrkark bnayyo. je niym n kri ske te deve kryum. bija loko manvijvño upyog papkrmmam kre che. pn deve tena dikrane manvijvña rupnam prthvi pr pap mate potane mtne blidan arpn krva moklyo. am papno nas krva deve manvijvño upyog kryo.

apna jivnmam niymni pripurntana hetu mate deve am kryum. hve apne apni papmy jatna hukm prmane jivta nthi. pn hve apne atmane anusrine jivie chie. phkt papmy durvasnaoni j icchao vise je loko vicare che, te papmy durvasnaone anusrine jive che. pn je loko atmane anusre che teo hmmeasa atma temni pase je krvani apeksa rakhe che teno vicar kri che. jo koi vyktina vicaro pr tena daihik mnno kabu hse, to tenum adhyatmik mrtyu che. prmtu jo koi vyktina vicaro pr atmano kabu hoy to tyam jivn ttha samti hoy che. a sty kem che? jo koi vyktina vicaro pr tena daihik mnno kabu hse to te vykti devthi vimukh che. evi vykti devno niym palvano inkar kre che. ane khrekhr to evi vykti devno ades pali skti nthi. je loko daihik che teo devne prsnn kri skta nthi. prmtu tmara pr daihik mnni stta nthi. jo devno atma tmaramam khrekhr vsto hoy to tmara pr atmani stta cale che, prmtu jo koi vyktina hrdy pr khristna atmano prbhav nhi hoy, to khrist pase tenum sthan nthi. papne karne tmaram srir mrelum che. prmtu jo tmaramam khrist (vsto) hse, to atma tmne jivn apse, kem ke tmne dev sathe nyayi thravvam avya che. jo deve isune mrtyumamthi uthadyo, ane jo devno atma tmaramam vsto hse, to tmara rmtu srirone pn te nvum jivn apse. khristne mrtyumamthi uthadnar ek matr dev che. ane e j rite tmaramam rheto teno pvitr atma dvara tmara nasvmt srirone jivn apse. tethi, mara bhaio ane bheno, apne apnam papatmaoni stta apna pr n j calva devi joie. apnam papi srirone icchao ke vasnaothi dorvaine apne jivvum joie j nhi. jo tmara papi svbhavni vasnao smtosva tme kharb kamo pachl tmara jivvno upyog krso, to tmaram mrtyu thse j. prmtu srirnam kamone mari nakhva jo tme atmano upyog krso to tmne sacum jivn prapt thse. devnam sacam smtano e che ke jeo devna atmanum margdrsn svikare che. je atma apnne prapt thyo che te koi samany atma nthi ke je apnne phrithi das bnavine bhybhit krse. je atma apnne prapt thyo che, te apnne devnam smtano bnave che. ane e bhavnathi j to apne devne "pita, priy pita," khine bolavie chie. apna atmani sathe e j atma saksi ape che ke apne devnam smtano chie. jo apne devnam smtano hoisum, to dev potanam mansone je asirvad ape che, te apnne pn mlse. a asirvado dev trphthi apnne mlse. khristni sathe sathe apnne pn e asirvad prapt thse. prmtu khriste je du:kho shn krya htam, tem apne pn shn krvam j pds. to j, khristni jem apnne pn mhima prapt thse. hmnam apne du:kho shn kri rhya chie. prmtu bhvisyamam apnne je mhima prapt thvano che teni tulnamam apnam atyarnam du:kho ki j nthi. deve srjeli drek vstu e smyni uttejnapurv rah joi rhi che ke jyare dev duniyane btavi dese ke tenam (sacam) smtano kon che e ghnta ghte eni akha jirgtne aturta che. deve je drek vstu rsji te drek vstu jane nirthktane adhin hoy tem tene bdlil nakhvamam avi. tene bdlvani iccha n hti. prmtu deve temam privrtt krvano nirny kryo. prmtu temam pn a asa to hti ke dev-srjit prtyek vstu nst thvathi mukt hse. evi pn asa hti ke devnam smtanone je mukti ane mhima prapt thyo che, te deve bnaveli drek vstune mlse. apne janie chie ke, balkne jnm apva mate taiyar koi stri du:kh shn krti rah joti hoy, e rite atyare to smgr srsti dev-srjit drek vstu mate prsutani vedna jevi vedna shn kri rhi che. prmtu te ekli j nhi, pn apne pote jeone at-

manum prthmphi mlyum che. te joine pn dttkputrp-nani, etle apna srirna uddharni vat jotam apne potana mnmm niasa nakhie chie, khevano arth e che ke apnam srirothi apnne mukti mli jay eni apne prtiks kri rhya chie. karn ke e j asathi apno uddhar thyo che. pn je asa drsy hoy te asa nthi kem ke koi mans pote je jue che, teni asa kevi rite rakhe. prmtu apne evi vstu melvvani asa rakhie chie ke je hji sudhi apnne mli nthi. tena mate apne dhirjpurvk prtiks kri rhya chie. vli, pvitr atma pn apnne shay kre che. apne ghna nirbl che, prmtu apni nirbltane dur krva pvitr atma apnne mdd kre che. apne prarthna kevi rite krvi joie e pn apne to janta nthi. prmtu apna vti pvitr atma pote dev sathe vat kre che. apna mate pvitr atma devne vinve che. sbdo jene vykt kri n ske evi udi lagnithi pvitr atma (apna vti) dev sathe vartalap kre che. amtkrnn parkhar dev atmana mnmm sum che te jane che. karn ke pvitr atma lokona hrdayam joi ske che ane amtkrnnam sum che te pn jane che, karn ke tena potana loko vti dev je icche che te atma devne khe che. apne janie chie ke je loko devne cahe che temna bdhaj karyomam dev teona bhla mate kam kre che. te loko devni khas psmdgi Pamela che, kem ke devni evi yojna hti. duniyani rcna kri te phelam dev e lokone olkhto hto. ane deve evo pn nirny kryo hto ke e loko tena dikra jeva thay. anek bhaio ane bhenomam isu srv prthm jnmelo sauthi moto gnase. potana dikra jeva thva lokone deve nimmtrn apyum. ane e lokone potani sathe nyayi bnava ane potani sathe rhevani yogya api. jeone nyayi thravya teone mhimavmt pn krya. to hve a vise apne sum khisum? jo dev apni sathe che to apnne koi pn vykti hravi skse nhi. apna mate to dev ki pn kri skse. apna mate ki pn shn krva mate tene potano dikro apyo. potana dikrane pn deve du:kh shn krva didhum, apna sauna klyan mate deve potano dikro pn sompi didho, to te krpa krine apnne teni sathe bdhume kem nhi apse? deve psmd krelo loko pr kon dos muki skse? koi nhi! dev j che ke je lokone nyayi bnave che. kon khi skse ke devna loko apradhi che? koi pn nhi! apna mate khrist isu mrtyu svikaryum, prmtu emam j kami bdhum avi jtum nthi. mrtyumamthi tene ubho krvamam avyo hto. hve te devne jmne hathe che ane apna vti apna ud-dhar mate devne vinmti kri rhyo che. sum khristna premmamthi koi pn vstu apnne juda padi skse? na! sum vippi, ke vedna ke stavni ke, dusal ke, ngnta ke jokhm ke, tlvar? apnne khristna premmamthi juda padi skse? na! to sum smsyao athva khristna dumsno dvara ubhi krati muskelio ane julm apnne khristna premthi juda kri skse? na! apni pase jo khorak ke kpdam nhi hoy to tethi sum apne khristna premthi juda thi jisum? na! jokhm ke mrtyu pn ave tethi sum apne khristna premthi juda thi jisum? na! sastromam lkhyum che tem:"tare (khristne) lidhe ame to hmmeasa mrtyuna jokhm nice chie. loko to em j mane che ke amarum muly ktl krva layk ghetamthi vises kami nthi." gitsastr 44:22 dev dvara jene apna pr prem drsavoy che, tena dvara a bdli babbtomam apnne sm-purn vijy prapt thyo che. ha, mne to khatri che ke de-vna premthi apnne koi pn vstu juda kri skti nthi. mrtyu, jivn, duto, adhiakario, vrtman, bhvisy, koi pn stta ke skti, apna upr ke apni nice ke sjaryel jgtmam sauthi vdh sktisali hoy evum koi ttv ke koi pn vstu khrist isu

apna prbhumam rhela devna premthi apnne kdi pn juda padi skse nhi.

9

hum khristmam chum ane tmne sty khim rhyo chum. hum asty bolto nthi. pvitir atma mari smvednanum smcaln kre che. ane evi smvednathi hum tmne khum chum ke hum juthum bolto nthi. yhudii loko mate hum ghno dilgir chum ane stt mara hrdyam udasinta anubhvm chum. teo mara bhaio ane bheno che, marum dunyvi kutumb che. emne mdd kravanum mne mn thay che. devno abhisap jo mara pr ke maram sgamo pr ave to teno pn svikar krine hum yhudione mdd krva taiyar chum. karn ke teo to ijhraelna loko che. e yhudio to khas psmdgi pamelam balko che. deve je manvo sathe kraro krya che eva e yhudione devno mhima prapt thyelo che. deve musanum niymasastr teone apine bhktini saci pdhdhhti btavi hti. ane deve e yhudione mate vcn pn apyum htum. teo apna pitaona vmsjo che. ane teo khristna dunyvi kutumbijno che. khrist srvoipri dev che. teni stuti nity kro! amin. ha, a yhudio mate hum ghnum du:kh anubhvm chum. emne apelum vcn dev pali n skyo, em hum kheva magto nthi. prmtu israelna matr thodak yhudio j devna saca loko che. ane ibrahimna vmsjomam phkt thodak manso j tmaram devno sacam smtano che. deve ibrahimne am khyum htum: "ishak j taro kaydesrno dikro gnase." ano arth e che ke ibrahimna bdha j vmsjo ki devnam sacam smtano nthi. deve ibrahimne apelam vcn prmane je smtano devna thse te j smtano ibrahimnam sacam smtano thse. ibrahimne apelum devnum vcn avum htum: "yogy smye hum pachio avis, ane sarane dikro thse." matr etlum j nhi, ribkane pn dikro thyo. ek j pitana e dikra hta. te j apna pita ishak. (ribkane) be dikra jmya, te phelam deve ribkane khyum htum, "taro moto dikro nana dikrani seva krse." e chokraoe teona jivnmam kmik sarum athva khrab kryu hoy e phela avi bhvisvani thi hti. temna jnm phelam deve a khyum htum. jethi krine devni potani yojna prmane devni psmdgi pamela chokrane e sthan mle. e chokrani psmdgi krvamam avi kem ke matr ene j psmd krvo evi devni iccha hti ane te etla mate nhi ke e chokraoe temna jivnmam kik saram athva khotam kamo krya hoy. sastr khe che tem, "yakubne hum cahto hto, prmtu esavne hum dhikkarto hto." to a babtmm apne sum khisum? sum dev nyayi nthi? evum to apne khi skie em nthi. deve musane khyum htum, "je vykti pr mare krpa krvi hse, tena pr hum krya kris. je vykti pr dya btavvi hse tena pr hum dya drsavis." tethi je vykti pr dya krvano dev nirny kris tene dya mate dev psmd krse. loko sum icche che athva teo keva keva prytyn kre che, tena pr devni psmdgino adhar nthi. sastrmam dev pharunne khe che: "tum marum a kam kre etla mate mem tne raja bnayvo. tara dvara marum sarmthy prgt krvani mari iccha hti. akhi duniyamam marum nam prgt thay em hum icchto hto." am je lokoni trph dya btavvi hoy emni trph dev dya drsave che. ane je lokone hthila bnavaa hoy temne dev hthila bnave che. to tmaramamthi koi mne puchse: "jo apnam karyo pr devno amkus j hoy, to pchi apnam pap mate dev sathi apni

pr arop muke che?" devne prsn krso nhi. tme matr manv cho; ane manvone evo koi hkk nthi ke teo devne (ava) prsno puchi ske. matini brni tena bnavnarne prsno puchti nthi. "tme mne avi judi judi vs-tuo rupe kem bnavi?" je kumbhar matini brni bnave che, te potani iccha mujb gme te bnavi ske che. juda juda rup rmgni vstuo bnavaa te ek j matino upyog kre che. te ek vstu visist hetuthi koi khas upyog mate bnavi ske, ane biji vstu rojbrojna upyog mate bnavi ske. deve je kryu che te pn kik avum j che. devni iccha hti ke loko teno kop temj sarmthy jue. je loko srvasne layk hta, emna pr dev gusse thyo hto, eva lokone pn deve khub j dhirjpurvk shn krya. eva loko mate pn deve dhirjthi rah joi, jethi krine dev potano smrdh mhima drsavi ske. jeo teni krpa prapt krvana hta. tethi apne jeo teni krpanam patro chie ane jemne tene teno mhima melvva taiyar krya che temnamam potano mhima prgt kryo che. e loko te apne j chie. apne eva manvo chie ke jemne deve tедыa che. yhudio temj binyhudiomamthi deve apnne psmd krya che. hosiyaana adhyaymam sastr khe che tem: "je loko mara nthi-teone hum marum loko khis. ane je loko upr mem prem nthi kryo teo pr hum prem kris." ane "e j thekane deve khyu ke, 'tme mari prja nthi'-te j thekane teo jivmt devna dikra khevase." ane israel vise ysaya pokarine khe che ke: "smudrni retina kn jetla israelna anek loko che. prmtu emamna thodak j loko tarn pamse. ha, prthvi prna lokona nyay tolvnam kary dev jldi purn krse." ysayae khyum che tem: "dev srvmrthi che. apna mate deve ana ketlaek mansone bcavi lidha, evum jo deve n kryu hot to, sdom ane gmorasherona loko jevi apni dsa that." ysaya 1:9 to a bdhano arth sum thay? eno arth a che ke: binyhudi loko dev sathe nyayi thvano prytyn krta n hta chtam teone dev sathe nyayi bnavaa ane teo potana visvasne lidhe nyayi thrya. ane jyare dev mate nyayi thrva israelna lokoe niymasastrne anusrvano prytyn kryo, tyare teo sphl n thya. sphl kem n thya? kem ke temne potanam karyona blna adhare dev sathe nyayi thvano prytyn kryo. teone devmam visvas n hto ke dev temne nyayi bnave. je pththr lokone padi namkhe che, teni thokr khain teo pdya. e pththr vise sastr khe che. "juo, siyon mam mem ek pththr mukyo che ke je lokone padi nakhse. e pththr thokr khvdavine lokone papmam padse. prmtu je koi vykti e pththrmam visvas rakhse te niras thse nhi."

10

bhaio ttha bheno, mari sauthi moti iccha e che ke yhudio tarn pame. devne mari e j prarthna che. yhudio vise hum a khi skum chum ke: teo devne anusrvano khrekhr prytyn kre che. prmtu saca marg teo janta nthi. dev je marge lokone nyayi bnave che e teo janta n hta. ane potani agvi rite teoe nyayi bnvano prytyn kryo. am devni rite nyayi bnvanum temne svikaryu nhi. khriste juna niymasastro amt anyo, jethi krine khristmam visvas rakhnar prtyek vyktine dev-prapti mate nyayi bnavi skay. niym dvara dev sathe nyayi thva smbmdhmam musa lkhe che. "je drek vykti niymnum paln kre che, te niymni babtonum paln krvathi jivn melvse." prmtu visvasna marge yogya melvva vise sastr am khe che: "tme pote avum n kheso

n ‘upr akasmam kon jse?’” (ano arth e che ke, “khristne prapt krva ane tene prthvi pr pachon nice lavva akasmam kon jse?” athva tme am pn puchso nhi, ke prthvina ke udanmam kon utrse?” (eno arth che n “nice patalmam mrtyulokmam jine mrtyumamthi khristne prthvi pr kon li avse?”) sastr je khe che te a che: “devno smdes to tmari pase che; te tmara mukhmam ane hrdyamam che.” te smdes te j visvasno smdes che, ke je ame lokone khie chie. jo tme tmari mukhvanino upyog am kheva mate krso ke, “isu prbhu che,” ane jo tme tmara mnmam manso ke deve isune mrtyumamthi uthadyo che, to tmarum tarn thse. ha, ame amara hrdyothi manie chie, ane tethi amne nyayi thravaya che. ane, “ame emam manie chie.” em kheva mate ame amari mukhni vanino upyog kri chie; ane tethi apnum tarn thyum che. ha, dhirmsastr khe che, “je koi vykti tenamam visvas kre che tene srmavam nhi pde.” e dhirmsastr khe che, “je koi vykti,” karn ke yhudio ane bin-yhudio vcce koi bhedbhav nthi. e j prbhu sau lokone prbhu che. prbhumam visvas rakhnar sau lokone prbhu anek asirvad ape che. ha, sastr khe che, “prbhumam visvas rakhnar drek vykti tarn pamsa.” prmtu shay mate teo prbhumam bhroso muki ske te phelam lokoe prbhumam visvas krvo joie. ane loko prbhumam visvas kre te phelam temne prbhu vise sambhlem hovum joie. ane loko prbhu vise sambhle e mate biji koi vyktie temne prbhu vise khevum pde. ane lokoni pase jine teone bdhum kheva mate koik vyktine moklvi pde. sastrmam lkhelem che ke, “suvarta lavnar prbodhko ke updeskonam pgla kevam sumdr che!” prmtu bdha j yhudioe e suvarta mani nhi. ysaya e khyum, “he prbhu, ame lokone je khyum emam mannara kon hta?” am, suvarta sambh-lathi visvas ave che. jyare koi vykti lokone khrist vise khe che tyare e suvarta lokone sambhlva mle che. prmtu hum puchum chum, “sum lokoe e suvarta sambhli nthi?” ha, teoe sambhli j hti jem sastr khe che tem: “akhi duniyamam teone avaj phelai gyo; akha jgtmam bdhe j teonam vcno phelayam che.” git-sastr 19:4 vli hum puchum ke, “sum israelna loko e suvarta smji n skya?” ha, teo smjya hta. prthm musa dev vise am khe che: “je prja hji khrekhr rastr bni nthi, eva loko upr hum tmaramam irsa utpnn kris. je rastrmam smjskti nthi teni prja upr hum tmaramam krodh utpnn kris.” purnnyim 32:21 dev mate avum khenar ysaya himmtpurv khyum: “jeo mne sodhta n hta-teone hum mlyo; jemne mne kdi kholyo nphoto eva lokoni agl hum prgt thyo.” ysaya 65:1 binyhudio vise ysaya dvara dev am bolyo. prmtu yhudio loko vise dev khe che, “e loko mate hum rat-divs rah joi rhyo chum, prmtu mari ajna palvano ane mne anusrvano teo inkar kre che.” ysaya 65:2

11

tethi hum puchum chum, “sum deve potana mansone trchodi digha?” na! hum pote israelno (yhudio) chum. hum ibrahimna vmsno ane binyaminna kulno chum. israelna loko jmya te phelam deve temne potana manso trike psmd krya. ane deve e lokone trchodya nthi. eliya prbodhk vise dhirmsastr je khe che te tme sari rite jano cho. israelna lokoni virumddhmam de-vne prarthna krta eliya vise sastrmam ullekhe che.

eliya bolyo, “he prbhu, a lokoe tara prbodhkone mari nakhya che ane tari vediono vinas kryo che. pr-bodhkomam ek matr hum j hji jivto chum. ane hve e loko mne pn mari nakhvano pryt n kri rhyam che.” prmtu deve eliyane sum jvab apyo, te jano cho? deve tene khyum, “je 7,000 manso hji pn mari bhkti kre che teone mem mara mate rakhi mukya che. a 7,000 manso ‘bal’ni agl ghumtne pdya nthi.” evum j at-yare pn che. thodak manso eva che ke jeo dev kr-pathi psmd kraya che. ane jo dev-krpane karne emni psmdgi thi hoy, ane teo devna manso thya hoy, to te teonam krmone adhare nhi. prmtu temnam krmone adhare teo devna khas manso thi skya hot to, dev lokone krpani je bksis ape che te khrekhr bksis n gnat. to e am thyum che: israelna lokoe dev-prapti mate yogya kelvvano pryt n kryo. prmtu teo spl n thya. prmtu deve je manso psmd krya, teo supatr thya. bija loko kthn thya ane temne devno ades sambhlvano inkar kri digho. sastroam lkhyum che tem: “deve teoni pr bhr umghno atma redyo che.” ysaya 29:10 “deve teoni amkho bmdh kri didhi jethi teo sty joi ske nhi, ane deve teona kan pn bmdh kri didha jethi krine teo sty sambhli ske nhi. atyar sudhi a sthiti calu j rhi che.” purnnyim 29:4 ane daud khe che: “mijbani udavta loko bhle pshai jay, ane pkdai jay. bhle teone pdva do ane siksa thya do. teo joi ske nhi evi teoni amkho amdhkarmy thao, ane teoni pith tum sda vamki val, ane pchi hmesne mate bhle teo du:kh bhogve.” gitsastr 69:22-23 tethi hum puchi rhyo chum: “yhudioni pdtina karne sum teo temno vinas lavya? na! emni bhulo j binyhudio loko mate mukti lavi. ane yhudionam irsa utpnn thay mate am bnyum. jo ke yhudioni bhul akhi duniya mate smrddh asirvado li avi. ane yhudioe je khoyum te bapte biny-hudio loko mate adhlk asis lavi. devni iccha prmane yhudio jyare loko prtyek dyalu bnse tyare akhi duniya khrekhr vdhare smrddh asirvad prapt krse. hve, je loko yhudio nthi temne hum smbodhum chum. biny-hudiono pn hum prerit chum. tethi jyam sudhi mare e kary krvanum che, tyam sudhi hum marathi sky hoy evi srvtom rite kris. mne asa che ke hum mara potana lokone irsalu bnai skis. e rite kdac emamna ketlaekne hum bcavi skis. dev yhudiothi vimukh thi gyo. jyare evum thyum tyare deve duniyana any loko sathe maitri kri. tethi jyare dev yhudione svikar krse. tyare lokone khrekhr mrtyu pchinum te sacum jivn prapt thse. jo rotolino prthm tukdo devne arpn kr-vamam ave che, to te akhi rotli pvitr bni jay che. jo vrksnam muliyam pvitr hoy to vrksni dalio pn pvitr hoy che. e vat evi che ke te uchervamam avel jaitun vrksni ketlik dalio kapi nakhvamam avi che ane jmgli jaitun vrksni ek dalini temam klm kravamam avi che. tme binyhudio te jmgli dali jeva cho, ane tme hve prthm vrksni skti ane jivna sbbhagi thya che. asl vrksni dalio je kapi nakhvamam avi hti, te vise tme grv krso nhi. enum grv krva mate tmari pase koi yogy karn pn nthi. sa mate? kem ke tme e asl vrksnam muliyamne jivn apta nthi. te muliyam tmne jivn ape che, tmara jivnne adhar ape che. tme kheso, “dalio etla mate todi nakhvamam avi hti ke jethi krine hum te jhadmam jodai skum.” e sacum che. prmtu e dalio todi nakhvamam avi hti kem ke asl vrksnam teone visvas n hto. ane tme e asl vrksna bhag bni jivi

rhyam cho, karn ke tme visvas dhravo cho. abhiman n krso, prmtu devno dr rakho. jem deve e vrksni kudrti dalione rheva n dighi, e j rite jo tme visvas nhi rakho to, dev tmne pn rheva nhi de. am, tme joi sko cho ke dev dyalu che, prmtu te ghni skhtai pn rakhi ske che. je loko devne anusrvanum bmdh kre che teone dev siksa kre che. prmtu jo tme devni dya hethl jivn jivta hso to te hmmaesa tmara prtye krpalu rheshe. jo tme devni dyane anusrvanum calu nhi rakho to vrksmamthi dalini jem kpai jso. ane jo yhudio phrithi devmam manta thes to, dev emne phri pacha apnavi lese. teo jyam hta tyam mul sthane temne pun:sthapit krva dev smrth che. koi jmgli dali ek sara vrksnum amg bne e kami kudrti ghtna nthi. tme binyhudio to koi jmgli jaitun vrksni tuteli dali jeva cho. ane ek sara jaitun vrks sathe tmne jodvamam avya hta. prmtu pela yhudio to sara vrksni phuteli dali jeva che. tethi, temna potana asl vrks sathe temne phrithi jodi skay che. bhaio ttha bheno, a rshymy sty hum tmne smjavva magum chum. hum icchum chum ke a sty tmne smjva mate shaypr thes ke tme srjvn nthi. te sty a che: israelna ek bhagne hthilo bnnavmam avyo che. prmtu purta prmanmam binyhudio jyare devna srne avse tyare e sthiti pn bdase. ane e rite akha israelne bcavse. sastromam lkhelum che:“sionmamthi udधार krnar avse; te yakubna kutumbna adhrmne ttha srj anistone dur krse. ane jyare hum teonam pap dur kris, tyare teoni satheno maro krar purn thes.” ysaya 59:20-21; 27:9 yhudio suvarta svikarvano inkar kre che, tethi teo devna strum che. tme binyhudione mdd krva am kryu che. prmtu e bhulse nhi ke yhudio hju pn devni khas psmdgi pamela loko che. tethi dev teone khubj cahe che. deve temna bapdadaone vcno apyam htam, tethi dev temne cahe che. dev jyare je lokone pase bolavine emne kik ape che, te pchi dev lokone apelum potanum vcn kdi pn pachum khemci leto nthi. ek smy evo hto ke jyare tme devna adesno anadr krta hta. prmtu hmna tme dyapatr bnya, kem ke pela yhudi lokoe dev-ajnano anadr kryo che. ane hve yhudio ajnapalno anadr kre che, kem ke deve tmne ksma api che. prmtu am etla mate byum, jethi teoni upr dev dya kre. dev-ajnano anadr bdha lokoe kryo j che. ajanano ullmghn krnara bdha lokone deve ek sathe ek jgyae ektrit kri rakhya che, jethi krine te teo pr dya vrsavi ske. ha, devni smrd-dhiti atymt mhan che! devni krpa ane ksma aprmpar che! devnum jnan ane vivek-buddhi anmt che! devna nirnyone koi pn vykti smji skse nhi. devna margo koi pn vykti smji skse nhi. sastr khe che tem,“prbhunum mn kone janyum che? teno mmtri kon thyo che?” ysaya 40:13 “devne koie ki pn kyare apyum che? dev koi pn vyktino rni nthi. jethi koine pachum bhri apvamam ave?” ayub 41:11 ha, bdhi vstuona srjk dev che. ane dkr vstu dev dvara ane dev mate j tki rhe che. devno srvalk mhima thao! amin.

12

he bhaio ttha bheno, hum tmne vinmti krum chum ke hve tme kik kro. deve apna prtye psul dya drsavi che. tethi devni dyani khatr tme tmara srironum jivtum, pvitr ttha devne psmd pde evum arpn kro. tmarum arpn matr prbhu arthe j thay, ane tethi dev

prsn thes. tmarum arpn devni sevano adhyatmik marg che. a duniyana loko jeva thva mate tme tmara jivnum privrtt krso nhi. prmtu nvi vstuar-saili apnavine tme tmara jivnmam purn rite amtrik privrtt pamo, to j dev tmara mate sum icche che te tme nkki kri skso ane te svikari skso. tme jani skso ke ki vstuo sari che ane devne priy che, ane ki vstuo smpurn che. deve mne ek visist krpadan apyum che. tethi j to tmaramamni drek vyktine mare kik khevvanum che. tme evum n mani lo ke tme khrekhr jeva cho tena krtam tme vdhare sara cho. tme khrekhr jeva cho teva tmari jatne olkho. deve tmne ki jatno visvas apyo che, ena adhare nkki kro ke tme kon cho! apnamamna drek manvne ek srir che, ane e srirne ghnam avyo che. a bdham avyo ek j prkarnam kary krtam nthi. apni sathe em j che, jo ke apne loko ghna chie. prmtu apne ghna hova chttam khristmam ek srir chie. ane arsprs ekbijanam avyo che. apn saune judam judam krpadan mlel che. apna pr thel devni krpane karne prtyek krpadan apne prapt thyel che. jo koi vyktine prbodh krvanum krpadan mlyum hoy to e vyktie pura visvasthi prbodh krvo joie. jo koi vyktine seva krvanum krpadan hoy, to tene manvoni seva krvi joie. koi vyktine siksn apvanum krpadan hoy. to tene lokone siksn apvamam mmdya rhevum. jo koi vyktine evum krpadan mlyum hoy ke te bija lokone asvasn api ske, to tene du:khi lokone asvasn apvum joie. any lokone mddrup thva koi vyktine dan apvani ksmta prapt thi hoy, to tene udartathi dan krvum joie. koi vyktimam adhihari thvani avdt hoy, to tene saro adhihar clavva skht srm krvo joie. jo koi vyktimam any loko prtye dya drsavvanum krpadan mlyum hoy to tene ummgthi e kary upadi levum joie. tmaro prem saro hovo joie. bhundum che tene dhikkaro. matr saram j krmo kro. je rite bhaio-bheno vcce prem hoy che e rite tme ek bijane prem kro, jethi tmne e atmiytano anubhv thay. tme man-snmanni je apeksa rakho cho, tena krtam vdhare van-snmam tmara bhai-bhenone apvum joie. devnum kary krvani jrur hoy tyare tme alsu n thao. ane jyare devni seva kro tyare purn adhyatmik utsah sathe kro. ujvl bhvisyni asa che tethi anmddmam rho. jyare muskelio ave tyare dhirj rakho. ane hmmaesa devni prarthna kro. devna loko jemne mddni jrur che, temna smtos mate temna shbhagi bno. eva lokoni mhemandgi kro. je loko tmarum khrab krta hoy, temna vise phkt sarum j bolo. emne sap n apo, prmtu emne ashrvad j apo. bijana anmddmam anmddi thao, ane bijana du:khmat me emna shbhagi bno. ek bija sathe hlimline rho ane samtithi jivo, abhimani bnso nhi. bija lokone mn je manso agtya n hoy, tevani mitrta krva taiyar rho. mithyabhimani n bno. jo koi tmne nusan kre to tene nusan phomcadine ver valvani vrtti n rakho. bdha loko jene sara karyo trike svikare che, eva karyo j tme kro. sau loko sathe samtithi jivva mate tmara trphti bne tetlo saramam saro pryt n kro. he mara mitro, jyare loko tmne nusan kre tyare emne siksa krvano pryt n kro. devna potana kopthi emne siksa kre tyam sudhi rah juo. sastrmam lkhelum che: “papiene siksa krnar hum j ek matr chum; hum temno bdlo lis,”em prbhu khe che. prmtu tmare am krvum joie: “jo taro dusmn bhukhyo hoy to ene khvdav. jo taro dusmn trsyo hoy to tene pani pa; a rite

tum e mansne srmimdo bnavi skis.” nitivcno 25:21-22 bhumdathi tum hari n ja, pn saram krmo krine tare bhumdano prajy krvo.

13

drek manse mukhy adhikariona hukmnum paln krvum j joie. je adhikari che teone dev dvara e stta apvaman avi che. ane atyare je loko sasn kri rhya che, temne pn dev dvara e stta apvaman avi che. tethi je vykti srkarni virumddhmam hoy te khrekhr to devna adesni virumddhmam che. srkarni virumddh jta loko pote siksa vhoi le che. je loko saram karyo krta hoy temne srkari adhikariothi drvani jrur nthi. prmtu je loko khotam kamo krta hoy temne to adhikariono dr lagvo j joie. sum tmare saskona drmamthi mukt thvum che? to tmare saram kamo krvam joie. jo tme saram karyo krso to srkari adhikario tmaram vkhan krse. sask to devno sevk che. je tmne mdd kre che. prmtu jo tme kik khotum krso to tmare drvum pdse. sask pase siksa krvani stta hoy che, ane te e sttano upyog krse. khotam kamo krnar lokone sja krto adhikari devno sevk che. tethi tmare srkarna niy-monum paln krvum j joie. tmare srkari kaydaonum paln krvum joie karn ke jo tme paln k ro to tmne siksa thay. tmare etla mate pn kaydanum paln krvum joie kem ke, em krvum j yogy che e tme jano cho. ane tethi j tme krvera pn cukvo cho. je sttadhar che te dev mate kary kre che ane sasn karyam potano bdho smy ape che. je lokonum rn tmara mathe hoy te temne cukvo. koi pn jatna krvera ke koi pn jatnum devum tmara pr hoy to te bhrpai kri do. je lokone man apva jevum hoy temne man apo. ane jemnum sn-man krva jevum hoy temnum snman kro. koinum koi pn prkarnum devum rakhso nhi. prmtu hmma ek bijana premna rni rho. je vykti bija lokone prem kre che tene khrekhr niymni bdhi j jruriyato pripur kri che em gnase. hum am sa mate khum chum? karn ke nimysastr khe che, “tare vybhicarum pap n krvum joie, khun n krvum, ksayni cori n kray, bija lokoni vs-to melvi levani iccha n kray.”a ane biji bdhi ajnao ke adeso khrekhr to ek j niymmam smai jay che: “je rite tme tmari jatne prem kro cho, e j rite potana pdosi pr pn prem kro.” prem bija lokone ija ke du:kh phom-cadi skto nthi. tethi, niymna bdha j adesonum paln krvum ke tene prem krvo e bdhum ek j che. a bdhi vat hum tmne etla mate khum chum ke, tme jano cho tem, apne sau mhtvpurn smyam jivi rhyam chie. ha, tmari nindramamthi jagrt thvano hve smy avyo che. pchi jyare apne visvasio bnya tena krtam hve tarnno smy apni vdhu njik che. “rat”lgbhg smapt thi cuki che. “divs”ugi rhyo che. tethi apne amdhhkarnam kamo kr-vanum hve bmdh krvum joie. stkrmona karyo mate apne prkasna sastrothi sji thvum joie. prkasman di-vasmam rheta lokoni jem apne vrtvum joie. momj mstithi chlkat i khrcal mijbanio apne udavvi n joie. mdypan krine apne nso n krvo joie. apne apnam avvyo vde jatiy vasnanum pap ke bijam koi pn pap n krvam joie. apne (binjrumri) dlilo krine muskelio ubhi krvi n joie, athva irsalu n bnvum joie. prmtu prbhu isu khristne pheri lo. tmaramam rhelo papno ams tmne je khrab icchao krave che, tene smtosvana vicaro n kro.

14

visvasmam je mans nblo hoy to teno tme tmari mmdlimam svikarva mate inkar n krso. ane e vyk-tina juda vicaro vise eni sathe dlilbajmam n utroso. ek vykti evum mane che ke ene mn phave tem te koipn jatno khorak khai ske che. prmtu nirbl visvas dhrav-nar mans evum mane che ke te phkt sakbhaji j khai ske che. koipn jatno khorak lenar mans evum mani levum n joie ke te suddh sakahari vykti krtam vdhare saro che. ane cust sakahari manse pn evum manvum n joie ke bdhi jatno khorak lenar mans khoto che. kem ke deve teno pn svikar kryo che. bija mansna nokr vise tme abhipray api n sko. nokr kam brabr kre che ke nhi, e to phkt eno potano j seth nkki kri ske. ane prbhuno sevk nyayi hse karn ke tene nyayi ke supatr bnava prbhu smrth che. koi mans evum mani ske ke koi ek divs te bija koi divs krtam vd-hare mhtvno che. ane vli bijo koi mans evum mani ske ke bdha divs ek srkhaj che. khri vat to e che ke drek manse mnmam potani manyao vise brabr spst hovum joie. bija divso krtam amuk j divs vdhare ag-tyno che evum mannar mans prbhune mate evum kri rhyo che. ane bdhum j khanar mans pn devne mate evum kri rhyo che. ha e khorak mate te devno ab-har mane che. ane amuk khorak khavano inkar krnar mans pn prbhune khatr em kri rhyo che. e pn de-vno abhar mane che. ha, apne sau prbhune khatr jivie chie. apne kami apni potani jat mate jivta ke mrta nthi. jo apne jivie chie to te prbhune khatr j jivie chie. ane jo apne mrie chie to te pn prbhune khatr j. am, jivtam ke mrtam apne prbhunaj chie. tethi j to khrist mrn pamyao ane pacho mrtvumamthi sjvn thyo. khriste a prmane kryu jethi krine je loko mrn pamyao che ane jeo hji jivta che te saune ne prbhu thay. to pchi khristmam visvas rakhnar tmara bhai vise tme sa mate saro ke khrab abhipray bamdho cho? athva to tmara bhai krtam tme vdhare sara cho, em tme sa mate vicaro cho? apne bdhae devna nyayasn agl upsthit thvanum che ane te apna sauno nyay krse. ha, sasttram lkelhum che: prbhu khe che ke,”prtyek vykti mari agl ghumtnie pdine nmn krse ane prtyek vykti kbul krse ke, hum dev hum. hum jivum chum e jetlum cokks che, etlum cokks e rite a bdhum bnse.” ysaya 45:23 am, potana jivn vise apnamamni drek vyktie devne jvab avpo pdse. am apne ekbijano nyay tolvannu bmdh krvum joie. apne evo nirny levo pdse ke apne evum kami pn n krvum ke je koi bhai ke bhenne nirbl bnave ke tene papmam pade. hum to prbhu isumam chum. ane hum janum chum ke evo koi khorak nthi ke je khava mate nkamo hoy. prmtu jo koi mans evum manto hoy ke koi vstu tena mate khoti ke nkami che, te tena mate te khotum j che. jo tme je kami khorak leta hoy ane tenathi tmara bhaini lagni dubhati hoy to tme premno marg anusrta nthi. tene khavano agrh krine tena visvasno nas krso nhi. e mans mate isu mrn pamyao che. tmaram je sarum che te vise bhumdum bolay evum ksum krso nhi. devna rajyamam khavum ane pivum e agtyni babto nthi. tenam krtam agtyni babto devna rajyam to de-vni sathe nyayi thvum ane samti ane pvitr atmamam anmd anubhvvo te che. je koi vykti a rite jivn jivine khristni seva kre che te devne prsn kre che. ane bija

loko pn e vyktino svikar kre che. je kamo krvathi samti sthpati hoy evum krva apne skht prisrm krie. ane jenathi ek bijane mdd thavy evum krva apne prytyn krie. j khorak khavani babt pr mar mukine devnum kary nst n thva do. khavani babbtmam bdho j khorak khava layk hoy che. prmtu je khavathi bijo mans jo papmam pdto hoy to e khorak khavo yogy n gnay. saci vstu e che ke mams khavathi ke draksars pivathi ke evum kami krvathi jo tmara bhainum adhyatmik ptn thtum hoy to te yogy nthi. tethi evum kami pn n krvum jenathi koinum pn adhyatmik ptn thay. avi babto viseni tmari amgt manytaone tmari ane devni vcce gupt rakhvi joie. apradh kryo hoy evi lagni anubhva vgr je vykti pote jene sacum ke yogy manto hoy evum kri ske evi vyktine dhny che. te khorak khavo yogy che ke nhi teni khatri krya vgr jo koi vykti te khai le to te potani jatne dosit mane che. sa mate? karn ke te vyajbi htum em tene manyum nhotum. ane jo koi vykti jemam tene visvas nthi ke te sacum che ane te kre che to pchi te pap che.

15

apne sbl visvasu chie. tethi je loko visvasmam nirbl hoy tevane apne mdd krvi joie. e lokoni nirbltao smbhali line apne emne mdd krvi joie. apne apni jatne khus krvano prytyn n krvo joie. apnamamna dreke bijane pn khus krva joie. emne mdd krva apne am krvum joie. emno visvas drdh thay e mate emne mdd krvano apne prytyn krvo joie. khrist pn potane khus krvana prytynmam jivn jivyo n hto. tena vise sastrmam khyum che tem: “je lokoe tarum apman kryum che, temne marum pn apman kryum che.” bhutkalmam je bdhum lkhvamam avyum htum te apne updes apva ane apnamam asa upjavva lkhayum htum. apne uddharni asa mle e mate e bdhum lkhayum htum, sastro apne je dhirj ane skti ape che temamthi asa jnme che. dhirj ane sktino srot dev che. devne mari prarthna che ke khrist isu icche che tem tmne saune hlimline sathe rhevamam dev tmari mdd kre. em krvathi tme sau ek sutramam bmdhaso. ane am tme sau sathe rhine apna prbhu isu khristna pita devne mhimavmt krso. khriste tmne svikarya, tevi rite tmare ekbijane svikarva joie. em krvathi devne mhima mlse. mare tmne e khevum che ke dev je vcn ape che te sty che, em btavva khrist yhudiono sevk thyo. deve yhudiona purvjone je je vcn apyam htam te dev kri btavse, e sabot krva mate khriste am kryu. ane binyhudio pn devni dyane mate stuti kre. sastrmam lkhayum che, “mate hum binyhudiomam tari stuti kris; ane tara namnam strot gais.” gitsastr 18:49 sastr to am pn khe che: “devna mansonni sathe sathe sau binyhudione pn anmdit thvum joie.” purnyim 32:43 vli sastr am pn khe che: “tme sau binyhudio prbhuni stuti kro; ane sghlam loko prbhunam gungan gao.” gitsastr 117:1 ane ysaya prbodhk khe che: “ysaina vmsmamthiek vykti avse. te vykti binyhudio pr raj krvane avse; ane e vyktine karne binyhudione asa prapt the.” ysaya 11:10 hve dev ke jena pr tme asa rakho cho, te tmne tmara visvasne purn anmd ane samtithi bhri do. jethi krine tme te pvitr atmama sarmthy dvara bhrpur asathi chlakai jao. mara bhaio ttha bheno, mne khatri che ke tme bhlaithi bhrpur

cho. hum janum chum ke jrur hoy etlum srvt prkar-num jnan tme ghravo cho, ane tme ekbijane cetvni api sko em cho. e chtam videsio pvitr atmamthi pavn thine many arpn thay, mate devni suvartano yajk thine hum videsio prtye khrist isuno sevk thau. e karne deve mne je krpadan apyum che tene adhare tmne phrithi shej yad kravva mate vdhare himmt rakhine mem a ptr tmara pr lkhyo che. am, khrist isumam dev mate hum je ki kri skyo chum enum mne gaurv che. mem pote je ki kryu che te vise hum vat nhi krum. binyhudi loko devni ajna mane evum emne margdrsn apvamam khriste mari pase je kary kravvyum che te vise j hum bolis. mem je babto khi che ane kri che, ene lidhe teoe devni ajna pali che. prakrmoni skti ane je mhan vstuo emne joi che, ane pvitr atmana sarmthyne lidhe emne devno ades manyo che. yrusalemthi mamdine illurika sudhi bdhe phri phrine mem khristni suvarta spurn rite prgt kri che. ane am mara karyno e bhag mem pripuram kryu che. je je sthloe lokoe kdi pn khrist vise sambhlyum n hoy tyam suvarta prgt krvanam karyne mem hmesa marum dhyey bnayvum che. am krvanam karn e che ke biji koi vyktie jyam a kary phelethi j srum kri didhum hoy tyam phomci jine ene krela karyna paya pr hum kam n krum. pn, sastrmam lkhelum che: “je lokone tena vise ksum j khevamam nthi avyum te loko jose, ane jeona sambhlyvamam avyum nhotum teo smjse.” ysaya 52:15 romni mulakat mate paulni yojna tethi j ghni var tmari pase avtam mne rokvamam avto hto. jethi mare ahim rokai jvum pdtum htum. hve ahim a vistaromam mem marum kary pripuram kryu che. vli ghnam vrsothi tmari mulakate avvanum mne mn htum. tethi hum jyare spen jis tyare tmari mulakat lis. ha, spen prvase jta tmari mulakat levani hum asa rakhum chum, ane tmari sathe rhevathi mne khub anmd thse. pchi tme mara prvasmam mne mdd kri skso. atyare to hum devna lokone mddrup thva yrusalem j rhyo chum. yrusalemmam devna ketlak smto grib che. mkdoniya ane akhayana visvasu lokoe teone sarum ki ughranum krvum, e mkdoniyana ttha akhayana grib lokone mdd krva emne dan apyum che. mkdoniya ane akhayana visvasi bhaio am krtam anmd anubhva hta. ane yrusalemna visvasione emne khrekhr mdd krvi j joie. teoe emne mdd krvi joie karn ke teo a rite binyhudio che ane yhudione isuna adhyatmik asirvadona teo bhagidar thyo. tethi yhudione mdd krva emni pase je kami hoy eno emne upyog krvo joie. teona mathe yhudionum rn che. mare khatri krvi pdse ke yrusalemna grib lokone j a bdha paisa mle ke je emna mate danmam apvamam avya che. a kary purum krya pchi hum spen jva niklis. spenn prvase jtam tmari mulakat leva mate hum rokais. hum janum chum ke tmari mulakat vkhte tmara mate, hum khristna bhrpur asirvado lavis. bhaio ttha bheno, mara a karymam mne mdd krva tme mara mate devne prarthna kro evi mari tmne vinmti che. apna prbhu isu khrist mate a kro. pvitr atma apne prem ape che tetla mate am kro. yhudiayam rheta avisvasiona humlamamthi hum bci jau evi prarthna kro. ane evi pn prarthna kro ke yrusalem mate hum je mdd lavj rhyo chum tenathi tyamna devna smto khus thay. jo devni iccha hse to hum tmari pase shrs avis ane tmari sathe hum visamo

pamum evi tme mare mate agrhpurv k devni prarthna
krine mne mdd kro. dev je samtidata che te sdane
mate tmo sauni sathe rho. amin.

16

hum tmne jnavva icchum chum ke khristmam
khristni mmdlini te khas sevika che. prbhuna name
devna lokone sobhe te rite tenum snman krjo. tene
ghna lokone ttha mne mdd kri che. tethi te pn tmari
pase mddni magni kre tyare tene shay krjo. priska
ane akulasne mari slam khejo. khrist isuni seva-
mam teo mari kary kre che. maro jiv bcavva temne
potanum jivn jokhmam mukyum htum. hum emno
abhari chum, ane bdhi j binyhudi mmdlio emni ab-
hari che. ane vli emna ghrmam je mmdli che tene
pn mari slam kheso. mara priy mitr apainitsne mara
snehsmrn pathvso. asiya mainorna pscim vistarmam
khristno sisy thnar te phelo mans hto. mriymni khbr
puchso, tmara mate ene ghnum skht kam kryu che.
andrniks ane juniyasne slam khejo. teo mara smb-
mdhi che, ane teo mari sathe kedmam hta. teo to de-
vna ketlak atymt mhtvpurn karykromamna che. mari
agau teo khristmam visvasi hta. prbhumam mara
priy mitr ampliyatsne mari slam pathvso. urbanusne
mari slam khejo. khristni sevamam jodyela te mara
shkarykr che. ane mara priy mitr stakhusni khbr
puchso. apellesne mari slam kheso. teni priksa kr-
vamam avi hti ane sabit thyum htum ke te khristne
khrekhr prem kre che. aristobulsna kutumbna sau
sbhyone mari slam pathvso. mara sambmdhi herodiy-
onne slam khejo. narkiss kutumbna jeo prbhuna che
te sau sbhyone mari slam pathvso. triumphaina ane
trumphosani mara vti khbr puchso. prbhhu mate a
strio ghni skht mhent kri rhi che. persisne mari sne-
hbhni yad pathvso. ene pn prbhhu mate ghno skht
prisrm kryo che. ruphsne slam khejo. prbhuni seva-
mam te visist vykti che. eni mane mari slam pathvso.
e to mari ma pn thay che. khristna srne avela sau
bhaio sathe asumkits, phlegon, hrmes, patrbas ttha
harmas che teone mari slam khejo. philologs ane
juliya, neryus ttha eni bhen, ane olimpasne mari slam
pathvso. ane emni sathe je smto che te saune mari
slam khejo. tme jyare ek bijane mlo tyare mmdlimam
avnar bdhane pvitr cumbn vde slam krjo. khrist-
mam visvas rakhnar bdhi mmdlio tmne slam khe
che. bhaio ttha bhen, ek bija vcce je loko phatphut
pdave che eva lokothi sambhaline rheva hum tmne
khum chum. any lokone visvas dgavi deta lokothi
cetta rhejo. tme je sako updes sikhya cho tena teo
virodhi che. eva lokothi dur rhejo. eva loko apna
prbhhu khristni seva krta nthi. teo khristne manta
nthi. teo to phkt potani jatne mjha pde evam kamo
krta phre che. je sidha-sada loko bhumdum ke pap
vise ksum janta nthi, emnam srl ane bholam mnne
bhrmavva teo mithi-mithi kalpnik vato kre che. tme
loko devni ajna palo cho, em bdha visvasioe sambh-
lyum che. tethi e vise tmare lidhe mne ghno anmd
thay che. prmtu je bdhi vstuo sari che te tme jano ane
smjo em hum icchum chum. ane je babto bhumdi che
te vise tme bilkul n jano em pn hum icchum chum.
samti apnar dev hve tumk smyam j setanne hravse
ane ena pr tmari stta cale evi tmne skti apse. prbhhu

isuni dya tmari sathe j che. mari sathena karykr timo-
thi tmne slam pathve che. vli mara sambmdhio lukiya,
yason, sosipatrs pn tmari khbr puche che. hum ter-
tiyus chum, ane paul je bole che te bdhum hum lkhi
rhyo chum. prbhuna name mari tmne slam khum
chum. gays enum ghr mne ttha ahimni akhi khristni
mmdline vapuva de che. te pn tmne slam pathve che.
erasts ane apno bhai kvarts tmari khbr puche che.
erasts ahimno ngr-khjanci che. devno mhima thao.
ek matr dev j tmara visvasne drdh kri ske che. je
suvartano updes hum tmne dhrmmam tmara visvas
mjbut krva apum chum, e smdesno sdupyog dev hve
kri skse. suvarta etle ke lokonam pap maph thi ske
ane teo devna sannidhymam rheva supatr thay, evo
marg hve deve sau mate khullo kri didho che. e su-
varta isu khrist vise che ke je hum lokone khum chum.
suvarta ek gupt sty che ke je hve deve jaher kryu
che. ghna vrsothi e rhsymy sty chupavi rakhvamam
avyum htum. prmtu e gupt sty hve apni agi prgt kri
devamam avyum che. ane hve bdha j desona lokone e
stythi mahitgar krvamam avya che. prbodbkoe lkhe-
lam vcno dvara e sty jaher krvamam avyum che. de-
vni ajna avi j che. ane te gupt sty sau lokone hve
jnavyum che, jethi krine teo dev pr visvas kre ane eni
ajnao pale. dev to avinasi che. te ekla jnani devne, isu
khrist dvara srval prynt mhima ho. amin.

paul trphtthi kuslta ho. khrist isuna ek prerit trike mne psmd krvamam avyo hto karn ke deve te rite icchyum. khristmam apna bhai sosthnes trphtthi pn kuslta ho. krimthmamni devni mmdli ane khrist isumam pvitr bnayavela loko prti, tme devna psmd krayela pvitr loko cho. tme bdhi jgyaona bdha loko sathe tme psmd krayelam cho, ke jene apna ane teona prbhu isu khristna nammam visvas che. dev apna pita ane prbhu isu khrist trphtthi tmne krpa ane samti prapt thao. khrist isu dvara deve tmara pr je krpa drsavi che, tena mate hmesa hum mara devno abhar manum chum. drek rite tme khrist isumam asirvad pamyā cho. tmari smpurn vani ane tmara smpurn jnanmam tme asirvad pamyā cho. khrist visenum sty tmaramam prmanit thyum che. apna prbhu isu khristna punragmnni tme prtijna kri rhya cho, te drmyan devna drek krpadan tmari pase che. amt sudhi hrhmmes isu tmne sksm rakhse. te tmne suddh rakhse jethi krine prbhu isu khristna punragmnna divse tmaramam koi ksti n rhe. dev visvaspatr che. te e j che ke jene tena dikra isu khrist apna prbhu sathe jivn galva tmne psmd krya che. bhaio ane bheno, apna prbhu isu khristna name hum tmne vinmti krum chum ke tme bdha ek mtana thao. jethi krine tmaramam koi bhagla n pde. hum tmne vinmti krum chum ke tme e j hetuthi e j vicarmam smpurn rite ek thao. mara bhaio ane bheno, khloe privarna ketla ek sbhyoe mne tmara vise jnavyum. mem sambhlyum che ke tmaramam amdro amdr mtbhed che. marum khevum am che: tmaramamno ek khe che, “hum paulne anusrum,” to koi vykti khe che, “hum apolosne anusrum chum,” to koi vykti khe che, “hum kephane anusrum chum,” to koi vykti khe che, “hum khristne anusrum chum.” khristne vividh juthomam vibhajit n kri skay. sum paul tmara mate vdhstmbh pr mrn pamelō? na! tme paulna name baptisma pamyā hta? na! mne anmd che ke kispas ane gays sivay bakina koine pn mem baptisma apyam n htam. mne anmd che karn ke hve koi pn evum khi skse nhi ke tme mara name baptisma pamyā cho. (mem stephnasna privarne to baptisma apelu, pn e sivay mem bija koinum pn baptisma kryu hoi tevum hum janto nthi.) khriste mne lokone baptisma apvanum kam sompyum n htum. khriste to mne suvarta khevanum kam sompyum htum. prmtu khriste mne dunyvi sanpnna sbdono upyog krya sivay suvarta kheva moklyo hto. jo mem dunyvi jnanno suvarta khevamam upyog kryo hot, to khristna vdhstmbhetenem sarmthy gumavyum hot. je loko bhkti gyela che, teone mate vdhstmbh amgeno updes murkhhta bhrelo che. prmtu apne mate ke jenum tarn thyelum che, temna mate to te devnum sarmthy che. sastromam a prmane lkhyum che ke: “hum jnani mansona jnanno vinas kris. hum budhdhiman mansoni budhdhine nirmaly bnavi dis.” ysaya 29:14 jnani vykti kyam che? siksit vykti kyam che? a yugno ttvjnani kyam che? deve dunyvi jnanne murkhtamam phrvi didhum che. temna a j jnan vde dev avum ichto hto: duniya potana jnanthi devne n olkhi ski tyare suvarta prgt krvani murkhhta vde visvas krnaraonum tarn krvanam deve icchyum. yhudio prman trike

cmkaroni magni kre che. griko sanpn mage che. pn ame avo updes apie chie: khristne vdhstmbh pr mari nakhvamam avyo hto. a yhudio mate asvikary che. ane binyhudione a murkhami bhrelum lage che. deve jene bolavyo teva yhudi (psmd krela) ane grik loko mate khrist to devnum sarmthy ttha jnan che. devni murkhhta pn manso krtam vdhu jnanvali hoy che. devni nirblta pn manso krtam vdhu sktisali hoy che. bhaio ane bheno, deve tmne psmd krya. tena vise vicar kro! ane duniya je rite jnanne mulve che, te rite tmaramamna ghna jnani n hta. tmaramana ghnano visist prbhav n hto. ke tmaramamna ghna visist khandanmamthi pn avta n hta. jnani mansone srmavva deve jgtna murkhoni psmdgi kri, jgtna sktisali mansone srmavva deve nirbloni psmdgi kri. jgt jene binmhtvnum gne che, ane jene duniya dhikkare che je ksum j nthi. dev tene psmd kre che. jene jgte mhtvnum gnyum teno vinas krva mate deve psmd kryu. koi pn mans devna bdas mara ske nhi tethi deve am kryu. dev ek j che je apne khrist isuna amsrup bnave che. dev trphtthi khrist apnum sanpn bnyo che. khristna karne apne deve prtye nyayi chie. khristna karne papmamthi mukti mli che. khristna karne j apne pvitr chie. tethi jem sastrelkh khe che, “jo koi vykti abhiman kre to te phkt prbhutam j abhiman kre.”

2

priy bhaio ane bheno, jyare hum tmari pase avyo tyare mem tmari smks dev visenum sty prgt kryu. pn mem susobhit vcno ke utkrst jnanno upyog kryu n hto. mem nirny kryo hto ke jyam sudhi hum tmari sathe hois tyam sudhi hum isu khrist ane tena vdhstmbh prna mrtiyu sivay drek vstu bhuli jis. jyare hum tmari pase avyo, tyare hum askt hto ane bhythi dhrujto hto. mari vani ane maro updes loko smje ane smmt thay teva jnani vcnothi bhrpur n htam. prmtu atmae mne je skti api te mara updesnum prman htum. mem am kryu jethi krine tmara visvas mansna jnan krtā devna sarmthymam jlvai rhe. je loko pripkv che temne ame jnanno updes sikhvie chie, prmtu je jnan ame apie chie te a duniyanum nthi. te a duniyana saskonum jnan nthi ke je sasko temni stta gumavi rhya che. prmtu ame devna rhyssurn jnan vise khie chie ke je jnan lokothi chupavvamam avyum htum. deve a jnan apna j mhima mate ayojit krelum. jgtnam prarmbh purvethi deve a vojna krelī. a jgtna koi pn adhikario a sanpnno par pami skya nthi. jo teo te smji skya hot, to teo prbhune vdhstmbhe n jdt. prmtu je rite sastrmam lkhyum che te rite, nthi amkhe joyum, nthi kane sabhlyum, nthi koi vyktie klpna kri ke te loko jge tene prem kre che temna mate deve sum taiyar kryu che.” ysaya 64:4 prmtu deve bdhi babto apne atma dvara drsavi che. atma a bdhi babto jane che. atma to devnam uda rhysonē pn jane che. te a prmane che: koi pn vykti bijī vyktina vicaro jani skti nthi. phkt te vyktimam rhelo atma j te vicaro jani ske che. dev sathe pn am j che. devna vicaro koi jani sktum nthi. phkt devno atma j te vicaro jane che. jgtna atmane to apne prapt kri skya nthi, prmtu dev trphtthi prapt thyela atmane apne melvyo che. apne a atma prapt kryo che, tethi deve apeli vstuone apne jani skie

chie. jyare ame a vato khie chie tyare ame mnusy sikhvela sbdo vaprta nthi. ame atmae sikhvela sbdo vaprie chie. ame atmik babto smjavva atmik sbdo vaprie chie. je vykti atmik nthi te devna atma trphthi avti babtono svikar krti nthi. te vykti te bdhi babto murkhami bhreli gne che. te vykti atmani babto smji skti nthi, karn ke te babto adhyatmik rite j mulvi skati hoy che. prmtu adhyatmik mnusy prtyek babtoni mulvni krva mate skm hoy che. bija loko tene mulvi skta nthi. sastrekh khe che ke: "prbhunum mn kon jani ske? prbhue sum krvum te kon tene khi ske?" ysaya 40:13 prmtu apni pase khristnum mn che.

3

bhaio ane bheno, bhutkalmam hum tmari sathe vatcit nhotu kri skyo je rite hum adhyatmik manso sathe vatcit krum chum. mare tmari sathe dunyvi mansoni rite vatcit krvi pdeli-khristmam balkoni jem. je siksn mem tmne apelum te dudh jevum htum, ane nkkr ahar jevum n htum. mem am kryu karn ke nkkr ahar mate tme taiyar n hta. ane atyare pn tme nkkr ahar mate taiyar nthi. hju sudhi tme adhyatmik manvi nthi. tmaramam irsya ane vivad che. a drsave che ke tme adhyatmik bnya nthi. tme to dunyvi manso jevum j vrtn kro cho. tmaramamno ek khe che ke, "hum paulne anusrum chum." ane koi vykti khe che ke, "hum apolosne anusrum chum." jyare tme avi babto kxo cho, tyare tme dunyvi manso jevum j vrtn kro cho. sum apolos mhtvpurn che? na! sum paul mhtvpurn che? na! ame to phkt devna sevko chie jene tmne visvas krvamam mdd kri. amaramamna prtyek jne deve amne je kam sompyum htum te kryu. mem bij vavyam ane apolose tene pani simccu. prmtu deve te bij amkurit kryu. tethi je vykti vavni kre che te mhtvpurn nthi. ane je vykti jlsimcn kre che te pn mhtvpurn nthi. phkt dev j mhtvpurn che, karn ke te j bijne amkurit kre che. je vykti vave che ane je vykti jl simce che temno hetu te srkho j che. ane prtyek vyktine tena kamno bdlo mlse. apne dev matena shkarykro chie ane tme devni malikinum htum cho. ane tme devni malikinum mkan cho. ek kusl kari-grni jem mem mkanno payo nakhyo. am krva mate mem deve apela krpadanoo upyog kryo.bija loko te paya pr bamdhkam kri rhya che. pn drek vyktie te kevi rite bamdhe che teni kalji rakhvi joie. payanum to kyarnum y cntr thi yukyum che. koi pn vykti bijo payo bnavi ske nhi. payo ke je kyarno y cnai kuyo che te isu khrist che. te paya pr vykti sonum, camdi, smuly pththr, lakdum ghas ke pral vgereno upyog krine bamdhkam kri ske. prmtu prtyek vykti je kam krse te spstpne dekhase karn ke te divs tene prgt krse. te divsagrini jvalao shiit prgt thse ane agri prtyek vyktina karyne parkhse. jo koi pn vyktinum mkan tena paya pr tkse to te vyktine teno bdlo mlse. prmtu jo te vyktinum mkan agmam bli jse to tene nukshan bhogvvum pdse. te vykti bci to jse prmtu te ajnimamthi teni jatne bcavya jevum hse. tmare janvum joie ke tme pote j devnum mmdir cho. devno atma tmaramam nivas kre che. jo koi pn vykti devna mmdirno vinas krse to dev te vyktino vinas krse. sa mate? karn ke devnum mmdir pvitr che. tme pote j devnum mmdir cho. tmari jatne murkh

n bnavo. jo tmaramamno koi em vicare ke duniya-mam te jnani che, to tene jnani thva murkh bnvum. pchi j te vykti vastvmam jnani bni skse. sa mate? karn ke a duniyanum jnan to dev mate murkhta sman che karn ke te sastrekhmam lkel che ke, "te jnani mansone jyare teo prpmco kre che, tyare pkde che." sastrekhomam to avum pn lkelum che ke, "prbhu jnani mansone vicarone jane che. te em pn jane che ke temna vicaronum ksum j muly nthi." tethi tmare manso vise bdas marvi jae nhi. drek vstuo tmari j che. paul, apolos ane kepha: visv, jivn, mrtu, vrtman temj bhvisya-a bdhi j vstuo tmari che. ane tme khristna cho ane khrist devno che.

4

lokoe amara vise am manvum joie: ame to isu khristna sevko chie. ame eva loko chie ke jene mrmona karbhario gnva. jo koi vyktino ksak mate visvas krvamam ave to tene drsavum joie ke te vykti te vstuo visvas krva layk che. maro tme nyay kro teni mne prva nthi. ane koi manv adalt dvara maro nyay thay teni pn mne prva nthi. hum to mara potano pn nyay krto nthi. mem koi pn khrab krtyo krya hoy tevi mne jankari nthi. prmtu tenathi hum nirdos sabit thto nthi. prbhu j ek evo che je maro nyay kri ske che. tethi yogi smy phelam nyay n kro, prbhu ave tyam sudhi rah jyo. te je vstuo amdhkarmam chupai che tena pr prkas padse te lokona hrdyna guph iradaone jaher kri dese. pchi dev drek vyktine tene mlvi joie tetli prsmsa apse. bhaio ane bheno, a babto amge mem apolos ane maro potano j udahrn trike upyog kryo che. mem am kryu jethi krine tme amaramamthi sbdna arth pami sko, "phkt je sastrekhmam lkhyum che teno jaml kro. pchi tme koi ek vykti mate gaurv nhi anubhvo ke bijii vyktine tirsakso nhi. kon khe che ke tme bija loko krtam vdhu sara cho? tmari pase je kami che te tmne apvamam avyum htum, to pchi tme te vstuo tmari potani takatna jore melvi hoy tevi bdas kem maro cho? tme mano cho ke tmari pase tmari jruriyatni drek vstu che. tme mano cho ke tme dhnavan cho. tme mano cho ke amara vgr tme rajao bni gya cho. hum icchum ane asa krum chum ke tme khrekhrr raja ho! to pchi ame pn tmari sathe raja bni ske. prmtu mne em lage che ke deve mne ane bija preritone amtim sthan apyum che. ame to te manso jeva chie ke jene any lokoni njr same mrvum pde che. ame to akha jgt-duto ane lokoni njre tmasa jeva thya chie. ame to khrist mate murkh chie. prmtu tme mano cho ke tme khristmam ghna jnani cho. ame to nirbl chie. prmtu tme mano cho ke tme sk-tisali cho. loko tmne man ape che, pn amaram ap-man kre che. atyare pn amari pase purtum khava ke pivanum nthi ke amari pase purtam kpdam nthi. amare ghni var mar khavo pde che. amari pase koi ghr nthi. amare amari jate amara potana hathe amne posva skht prism krvo pde che. loko amne sap ape che. prmtu ame temne asirvad apie chie. loko amne herangti kre che, ane ame te svikarie chie. loko amara vise khrab bole che, prmtu ame temne sari babto khie chie. a ksne pn loko hju pn amari sathe vto vrtav kre che ke jane ame jgtno kcro ane smajno mel hoie. hum tmne srmavvano prytan krva magto nthi. prmtu

a bdi babto hum tmne cetvni apva mate lkhi rhyo chum. jane tme mara potana j priy balko ho! khristmam tmari pase 10,000 siksdo hse, prmtu tmari pase anak pita nhi hoy. suvarta dvara khrist isumam hum tmaro pita bnyo chum. tethi krine hum tmne vintmti krum chum ke krpa krine mara jeva bno. tethi j hum timothine tmari pase mokli rhyo chum. te prbhumam maro putr che. hum timothine cahum chum, ane te visvaspatr che. te tmne khrist isumam hum je rite jivum chum teni yad apavvamam tmne mdd krse. te jivnpdhdhti hum srvt drek mmdlimam sikhvum chum. tmaramamna ketlaek bdaikhor bni gya cho. tme bdas maro cho, evum manine ke hum tmari pase phrithi avis nhi. prmtu hum bhuj jldi tmari pase avis. hum avis, jo prbhu em mari pasethi ichto hse to. pchi hum jois ke a bdaikhor sum ki kri ske che ke matr boli j ske che. mare a jovum pdse karn ke devnum rajy bkvamam nhi prmtu sarmthymam che. tme sum psmd kro cho: hum tmari pase tmne siksra krva avum te, kepchhi tmari pase prem ane nmrti li avum te?

5

loko khrekhr am boli rhya che ke tmaramam vybhicarnum pap che. ane vybhicarnum ek eva khrab prkarnum papkrum che ke je loko devne janta nthi teva lokomam pn vyapt nthi. loko am khe che ke pela mans sathe tena pitani ptnei che. ane hju pn tme tmari jat mate gaurv anubhvo cho! tmare to uda-sithi gherai jvum joitum htum. ane pelo mans ke jene avum kam kryu teno tmara juthmamthi bhiskar krvo joito hto. marum srir tyam tmari sathe nthi, prmtu atma svrupe hum tmari sathe j chum ane je manse avum pap kryu che teno mem kyarno y nyay kryo che. hum tyam hajr hot ane me teno je nyay kryo hot te j prmane mem tena nyay kryo che. apna prbhu isuna namthi ektha thav. hum tmari sathe atma svrupe hois, ane tmari sathe apna prbhu isunum sarmthy hse. to pchi a mansne setanne sompi do, jethi teni papuykt jatno vinas thay. pchi tena atmanum prbhuna dis- vese tarn thi ske. tme abhimam rakho che te sarum nthi. tme a khevth jano cho, “thodu khmirakha lom- dane phulave che.” tmam juna khmirne bhar kadhi lo, jethi krine tme tdn nva j lomdarup bni jav. tme khrekhr paskha bhojnai bekhmiri rotlichu. ha, khrist apnam paskhayinne kyarno y mari nakhvamam avyo che. to calo apne apnum paskha bhojn aroge, pn juna khmirvali rotlithi nhi. te juni rotli to papni ane apkr- tyoni rotli che. prmtu je rotlimam khmir nthi evi rotli apne aroge. a to sijnta ane styni rotli che. mem tmne mara ptrmam lkelum ke je loko vybhicarnum pap krtam hoy teva loko sathe tmari jatne smdovso nhi. prmtu maro evo mtlb n hto ke tmare jgtna papio sathe smprk n rakhvo. jgtna te loko vybhicarnum pap to kre j che, athva to teo svarthi che ane ekmekne chetre che, athva to murtioni upasna kre che. te lokothi dur rheva mate tmare a jgt chodi jvum pde. hum tmne te jnavva lkhi rhyo chum ke te vyktini sathe tmare smklavum nhi je potane khristmam bhai khevda- ve prmtu vybhicarnum pap kre, athva svarthi hoy, athva murtini upasna kre, athva loko sathe khrab vani uc- care, athva chakto hoy, athva lokone chetre. avi vykti sathe to bhojn pn krso nhi. je loko mmdlina bhagrup

nthi teva lokone nyay krvanum kam marum nthi. dev teva lokono nyay krse. prmtu tmare je loko mmdlina bhagrupe che teone nyay krvo j pdse. sastrekh khe che, “dust vyktine tmara juthmamthi dur kro.”

6

vyare tmaramamni ek vyktine tkar hoy, to sa mate tme nyayadhisso pase kaydani adaltomam jao cho? te manso dev sathe nyayi hota nthi. to sa mate te lokone tme sum nyayi che teno nirny krva do cho? tmare to srmavum joie! sa mate tme smtone kon nyayi che teno nirny krva deta nthi? niscit rite tme jano j cho ke smto j jgtno nyay krse. to jo tme jgtno nyay krso to pchi avi njivi vatne nyay krva mate tme sksm cho j. tme jano cho ke bhvisyam apne dutone nyay krisum. tethi niscit rite apne a jivnni babtoni mul- vni kri skie chie. tethi tmari jo asmmti hoy to teno nyay thvo joie, sa mate tme a babto te loko sdhi li jao cho ke je maimdlna bhagrup nthi? te loko maimdli mate koi visatmam nthi. tmne srmavva hum am khi rhyo chum. niscit rite tmaramamthi be bhaio vcceni phriyad dur kri ske tevo koi jnani mans tmara juth- mam hse! prmtu hve ek bhai bija bhaini viruddham nyayalymam jay che. loko je visvasa nthi teva lokone tme tmara mukdmano nyay krvanum kho cho! je ka- nuni karyvahi tme ekbija viruddh kri che te purvar kre che ke tme kyarnay prajit thi cukya cho. ena bdle to koi vyktine tme tmara viruddh kik khotum krva didhum hot to sarum that! tme koine tmari jatne chetrva dighi hot to sarum that! prmtu tme tmari jatej khota kam kro cho ane chetro cho! ane te pn tme khristna j tmara potana bhaio sathe am kro cho! tme niscit rite jano cho ke loko apkrtyo krse te dev- nam rajyne prapt nhi kri ske. murkh n bno. a loko devnum rajy nhi melvi ske: loko ke je temni jatno bija manso dvara jatni upyog thva de che, loko ke je murti puja kre che, loko ke je vybhicar kre che, je pu- rumso potani jatne any purumsone sompe che etle ke purums bija purums sathe sjatni smbdh prsthapit kre che, loko je cori kre che, loko ke je svarthi che, loko ke je mdhpanthi ckcure bne che, loko ke je bija lokoni nimda kre che, loko ke je bijane chetre che. bhutkalmam, tmaramamna ketlaek ava hta. prmtu tmaram suddhikr krvamam avyum, ane tmne prbhu isu khrist dvara ane devna atma dvara dev sathe nyayi bnavvamam avya. “drek vstuo mate mne chut che.” prmtu drek vstu sari hoti nthi. “drek vstuo mate mne chut che.” prmtu koi pn vstune hum mara pr prbhutv sthapva dis nhi. “bhojn pet mate che, ane pet bhojn mate che.” ha. prmtu dev bmneno vinas krse. srir anaitik saririk pap mate nthi. srir prbhu mate che, ane prbhu srir mate che. deve tena sarmthythi prbhu isune mrtyumamthi uthadyo. dev apnne pn uthadse. niscit rite tme jano cho ke tmara srir svym khristna amsrupo che. tethi hum kdapi khristna amsrup srirne vesya sathe n jodi sku! sastrekhmam a prmane lkel che ke: “be vyktio ek deh thse.” tethi tmare janvum joie ke je vykti ek vesya sathe saririk smbdhdhti jodase te teni sathe srirnam ek bnse. prmtu je vykti potani jatne prbhu sathe jode che te teni sathe atmamam ek thay che. tethi vybhicarthe naso. any bija je ki pap vykti kre che te tena srirni bhar rhine kre che. prmtu

je vykti vybhicar kre che te tena potana srir virumddh kre che. tmare janvum joie ke tmaram srir to pvitratmanum mmdir che. tmaramam pvitratmana vas che. tmne pvitratma devmamthi prapt thyel che. tme pote tmari jatna dñhi nthi. dev dvara tmaram muly kukkvamam avyum che. tethi tmara srir dvara devne mhima apo.

7

hve tme mne je babto amge lkelum teni hum crca kris. mans strino sprs n kre to sarum. vykti lgn n kre te j te vykti mate vdhare sarum che. prmtu vybhicarum pap bhyjnk che. tethi prtyek vyktine teni potani ptñi hovi joie. ane drek strine teno potano ptñi hovi joie. ptñe teni ptñi prtyeni ptñi trikeni phrjonum paln krvum joie, ane ptñie potana ptñi trphñi ptñi trikñi phrjonum paln krvum joie. ptñine potana srir pr koi adhikar nthi. tena ptine tena srir pr adhikar che. ane ptine tena potana srir pr koi adhikar nthi. teni ptñine tena srir pr adhikar che. ekbijane tmari kaya suprt kravamam anakani n kro. prmtu tme bne alp smy mate saririk niktta talvamam smmt thi sko. tme am kri sko jethi krine tme tmaro smy prarthna mate phalvi sko. pchi prithi ek bno. jethi krine setan tmari nblaimam tmaram priksn n kri ske. thodak smy mate ekbijathi alg rhevathi anumti apva mate hum am khum chum. te ajna nthi. hum icchum chum ke bdhaj loko mara jeva hoy. prmtu drek vyktine den trphñi kñt visist krpadan prapt thyelum che. ek vykti pase amuk krpadan che, to biji vykti pase bijum j koi krpadan che. hve je loko avivahit che ane je vidhvao che, teone hum khum chum: teoe mari maphk ekla rhevum j vdhare sarum che. prmtu jo teo potana srirne niymtrnmam n rakhi skta hoy, to pchi teoe lgr krvum joie. blva krtam prnvum vdhare sarum che. hve vivahit lokone hum a ajna apum chum (a ajna mari nñi prmtu prbhu trphñi che.) ptñie tena ptine chodvo joie nthi. prmtu jo ptñi tena ptine chode to tene phrithi prnvum nthi. athva tene tena ptñi pase pacha jvum joie. ptñe pn teni ptñine chutacheda apva nthi. bija bdhaj loko mate hum am khum chum. (prbhu nthi, hum a babto khi rhyo chum.) khristmy bnela bmdhune evi ptñi hoi ske ke je visvasu n hoy. jo te teni sathe rheva smmt hoy to tene chutacheda apva nthi. ane ek strine evo ptñi hoy ke je visvasu n hoy pn teni ptñi sathe rheva smmt hoy to pchi tene tene chutacheda n apva joie. ptñi je visvasu nthi tene teni ptñi dvara pvitratnavamam avyo che. ane ptñi je avivasu che tene tena ptñi dvara pvitratnavamam ave che. jo a sacum n hot, to tmaram balko pvitratn hot, prmtu hve tmaram balko pvitratn che. prmtu ek vykti ke je visvasu nthi te jo chodi jva icchti hoy to tene jva do. avum jyare bne to khristmy bnelo bhai ke bhen mukt che. deve apñne samtñy jñvñ mate ahvan apyu che. ptñio trike tme kdac tmara ptñio bcav kri sko; ane ptñio, tme kdac tmari ptñio bcav kri sko. atyare to tme janta nthi ke pchi sum bñvanum che. prmtu drek vyktie deve tene je ritnum jñvñ apum che, te rite jñvñ rhevum joie-e prkare ke je prkare deve jyare tmne tediya tyare tme hta. a niym mem drek mmdlimam bnayvo. jyare vyktine tedvamam ave che te smye jo teni sunnt thi gi hoy, to pchi tene teni sunntmam privrtñ krvum joie

nhi. jyare tedvamam ave tyare vykti sunnt vgrno hoy, to pchi teni sunnt thvi joie nthi. vyktie sunnt kravi che ke nthi kravi te mhtvnum nthi. devñi ajnaonum paln mhtvnum che. drek vyktine je sthitimam tedvamam avi hoy temam j te rhe. deve jyare tmne tediya tyare tme jo gulam ho, to te babtni tme cimta n kro. prmtu jo tme mukt bñi sko, to mukt bno. vykti ke jene prbhue jyare tediya, tyare te gulam hto te prbhumam mukt che. te j prmane jyare te vyktine tedvamam avyo tyare te mukt hto. hve khristno sevk che. muly apñne tmne khridvamam avya che tethi mnusyona gulamo n bno. bhaio ane bheno, devthi nvjñvñmam tmaramamna prtyekne jyare deve tediya hta tyare je rste tme hta te j rite tmari jñvñ pddhtinam satty jalvo. hve hum je kuvario che teona vise lkhis. prbhu trphñi mne a amge koi ajna mli nthi. prmtu hum maro abhipray apum chum. maro visvas kro karn ke prbhuni dya mara pr che. a muskelino smy che. tethi hum manum chum ke tme jeva cho evi j sthitimam rho te tmara mate sarum che. jo tmare ptñi hoy, to tenathi chuta thvano pryas n krso. jo tme vivahit n ho to ptñi sodhvano pryas n krso. prmtu jo tme lgr krvano nirny kro, to te pap nthi. ane je kumvari kdi prñi j nthi, tevi kuvari mate lgn krvum te pap nthi. prmtu je loko prñse temne a jñvñmam viptñio to thvani j che. hum tmne a viptñiothi mukt krva icchu chum. bhaio ane bheno, hum smjñm chum ke: apñi pase hve ghno smy rhyo nthi. te atyarthi srum krine, je loko pase ptñio che temne e rite devñi sevamam temno smy vytit krvo joie jane temne ptñio che j nthi. loko, je visadgrst che temne e rite jñvñm jane ke temne koi visad che j nthi. loko je anmdit che temne e rite jñvñm jane te anmdit che j nthi. loko je vstuo khride che temne e rite jñvñm jane temni pase ksum j nthi. loko je dunyvi vstuoñno upbhog kre temne te rite jñvñm jane te vstuoñnum temne koi mhtv j nthi. tmare a rite jñvñm, karn ke a jgt je rite atyare che te khub jñdphñi calyum jvanum che. tme cintamathi mukt thav tevum hum icchum chum. je mans vivahit nthi te prbhuna karymam vyst che. te prbhune prsnñ krvano pryas kri rhyo che. prmtu je mans vivahit che, te dunyvi babtomam smklayelo che. te potani ptñine khus krvano prytñ kri rhyo che. tene te be vstuo vise vicarvum joie. ptñine khus krvi ane prbhune prsnñ krva. je stri avivahit che athva to e kñya ke jene kdi lgn kryu j nthi, te prbhuna karymam vyst che. te hetupurv ke srir ttha atmamam pvitratna mage che. prmtu prñeli stri dunyvi babtomam vyst che. te potana ptñine khus krvano prytñ kri rhi che. tmne mdd krvana hetuthi a babto hum khi rhyo chum. hum tmne simabddh krva nthi magto. prmtu tme yogy rite jñvñ jivo tem hum icchum chum. ane tme biji koi dunyvi babtmam smy nst krya sivay tmari spurnñ jatne prbhune smprñt kri do em hum icchum chum. jo koi mans em vicare ke te teni kumvari putri ke jene lgn krva mateno uttm smy lgbhg psar kri didho che, teni trphño teno vyvhar yogy nthi to te vicar kri ske ke lgn avsyk che. te je icche tevum tene krvum joie. tene teone prñva deva joie. te pap nthi. prmtu biji vykti tena vicarmam vdhu mkkm hoi ske. lgn mateni koi jrumr nthi, tethi te je krva icche tena mate te mukt che. jo a vyktie tena hrđyam teni kumarikane avivahit rakhvano nirny kryo hoy to te sarum kri rhi che.

tethi vykti ke je teni kumarikane lgn mate sompe che te yogy j kre che, ane vykti ke je teni kumarikane lgn mate sompto nthi te vdhare yogy kary kre che. strie jyam sudhi teno pti jivit hoy tyam sudhi tene tena pti sathe rhevum joie. prmtu jo pti mrtyu pame to ptni icche to te stri koi pn mansne prnva mate svtmtr che. prmtu tene prbhuhum lgn krvm joie. jo te stri phrithi lgn n kre to te vdhu prsn rhese. a maro abhipray che, ane hum manum chum ke maramam devna atmano nivas che.

8

hve hum murtione ghrela naimved vise lkhis apne janie chie ke, "apna bdha pase jnan che." "jnan" tmne abhimanthi ckcure kri de che. prmtu tmaro prem bijane sktisali bnavvamam mddkrta che. vykti je mane che ke te kik jane che te tene khrekhr je rite janvum joie temanam ksum j janto nthi. prmtu je vykti devne prem kre che tene dev olkhe che. tethi hum murtiona naimved khava amge am kheva magum chum: apne janie chie ke murti jevum khrekhr a jgtmam koi astitv nthi. apne e pn janie chie ke dev phkt ekj che. jo loko jene devo khe che tevi ghni tenathi prthvi pr ane akasmam hoy, to tenum koi mhtv nthi. (ane ghni vstuo evi che ke jene loko "devo" ane "prbhu" trike smbodhn kre che.) prmtu apna mate to phkt ekj dev che. te apno pita che. drek vstuonum srjn tenathi thuyum che ane apne tena mate j jivit chie. ane prbhu to phkt ek j che. te isu khrist che. drek vstuonum srjn tena dvara thuyum che, ane tena dvara j apne pn jivn prapt thuyum che. prmtu bdha loko a babt janta nthi. chtam tyam ketlaek loko che jeone murtipuja krvani adt pdeli hti. tethi jyare te loko naimved khay che tyare to hju pn em j mane che ke te murtione che. teo mnmam spst nthi ke a naived khavo yogy che. tethi jyare teo te khay che, tyare teo apradhbhav anubhve che. prmtu khorakthi apne devni smip nhi phomcie ne khavano inkar krvathi devne apne ocha prsn krta nthi. te khavathi apne vdhare sara bni jta pn nthi. prmtu tmari chut amge savdh rho. tmari chut je loko temnam visvasmam nirbl che teva lokone papna ptnmam dorva joie nhi. tmari pase smjskti che, tethi murtina mmdirmam tene chutthi khai skay em vicaro pn je vykti visvasmam nirbl che te tmne tyam khata jue to te kary tene pn murtiona naivedmam blinum mams khava mate protsahit krse. prmtu khrekhr te mane che ke te anucit che. tethi a nirbl bhai tmara jnanne karne nas pame. ane khrist to a bhai mate j mrtyu pamelu. jyare tme khristmam bhaio ane bhenoni viruddh a prkarnum pap kro cho, ane je babtone teo anucit gne che te krva tme temne prero cho jenathi teone adhat lage che. to tme a rite khristni viruddh pap kro cho. jethi je ahar hum grhn krum chum jena dvara maro bhai pap krva pray che, te pchi phri kyarey hum mams nhi khaum. hum mams khavanum bmdh kri dis, jethi hum mara bhaine pap krva n preri skum.

9

hum svtmtr manv chum! hum prerit chum! mem apna prbhu isunam drsn krya che. prbhu prtvana mara karymam tme loko ek udahrn cho. bija loko mne prerit trike kdac n svikare, prmtu tme to niscitrupe mne prerit trike svikaro cho. prbhuhum hum prerit chum tenum tme loko prman cho. ketlaek loko mari mulvni krva mage che. tethi teone hum a uttr pathvum chum: apne khava-pivano adhikar che. sum nthi? yatra drmyan visvasi ptnine apni sathe lavvano apne adhikar che. sum nthi? bija prerito, ane prbhuna bhaio ane kepha bdha j a m kre che. barnabas ane hum j phkt eva chie ke jemne ajivika kmava mate ksumk kam krvm pde. koi pn sainik lskrmam teni seva mate teno potano pgar te pote cukvto nthi. koi pn vykti kdi draksna bgica lgavi temamthi thodi ghni draks pote ne khay tem bntum nthi. koi pn vykti tolamni smbhal rakhe ne thodum dudh n pie tem bntum nthi. phkt munasyo j am vicare che tem nthi. devnum niymasstr pn a j babt khe che. ha, musana niymasstrmam te lkelum che ke: "jyare pgrmam anajne chutum padva mate bldno upyog kravam ave tyare tenum modhum bamdhi dine tene anaj khata n atkavo," jyare deve am khyum, tyare te sum matr bldno j vicar krto hto? na. te khrekhr apna vise vicar krto hto. ha, te sastre apna mate lkhayum che. vykti ke je khede che ane vykti ke je anajne chutum pade che te temni mhent mate temne bd-lani asa rakhvi joie. ame tmaramam adhyatmik binum prtyaropn kryu che. ane tethi a jivn mate ame thodik vstuno pak lni skie. a ki vdhare pdti magni nthi. bija lokone tmari pasethi vstuo melvano hkk che. te amne pn jrumrthi a hkk che. prmtu ame a adhikarno upyog krta nthi. na, ame amari jate bdhum shn krie che ke jethi koine pn khristni suvar-tane anusrvam viddhnrump n bnie. tme khrekhr jano cho ke je loko mmdirmam kam kre che teo teone ahar mmdirmamthi melve che. ane jeo vedi smks seva kre che, teo vedine ghravela naivedno ams melve che. je loko suvarta prgt kre che, teone mate pn am j che. prbhuno ades che ke je loko suvarta prgt kre che, teone jivn nirvah teona a kary thki thvo joie. prmtu amana koi pn adhikarno mem upyog kryu nthi ane a vstu melvano hum koi pryt n krto nthi. tmne lkhvano maro a hetu nthi. mne abhiman krvanam karn chinvi levavam ave tena krta to hum mrtyune psmd kris. suvarta prgt krvi te mara abhimannum karn nthi suvarta prgt krvi e to mari phrj che - e mare krvm j joie. jo hum suvarta prgt n krum to e mara mate gnum anucit hse. jo mari potani psmdgithi hum suvarta prgt krum to hum puskarne patr chum. prmtu mari pase koi viklp nthi. mare suvarta prgt krvi j joie. mne sompvamam aveli phrj matr hum bjavum chum. to mne kyo puskar mle che? maro puskar a che: ke jyare hum suvarta apum chum, hum vinamuly apum chum. ane a rite vlttr melvana mara adhikarno hum upyog krto nthi ke je suvartano updes apva mate mne apavam avyo che. hum svtmtr chum. hum koi vyktine adhin nthi. prmtu mem mari jatne bdhani gulam bnave che. hum am jetla bni ske tetla vdhare lokono uddhar krva mate krum chum. hum yhudio sathe yhudi jevo thyo chum. yhudiono

uddhar krva hum am krum chum. hum mari jate niymne adhin nthi. prmtu e loko ke jeo niymne adhin che, pn teo mate hum ek ke je niymne adhin che tena jevo hum bnyo. je loko niym vgrna che teone mate hum je niym vgrna che tevo hum bnyo chum. hum am niym vgrna lokono uddhar krva mate khum chum. (prmtu khrekhr, hum devna niym vgrno nthi - hum khristna niymne adhin chum.) je loko nirbl che, teo prtye hum nirbl bnum chum, ke jethi hum teona uddhar mate mdd kri skum. hum srv loko mate bdhum j bnyo chum. mem am kryu ke jethi drek smbhit rite hum lokono uddhar kri skum. mem a bdhi vs-tuo suvartane karne kri. mem a bdhi vstuo kri che ke jethi suvartana asirvadno hum shbhagi thi skum. tme jano cho ke drek dodnar sprdhamam dode che, prmtu matr ekj dodnar purskrt thay che. tethi te rite dodo. vijyi thva dodo! bdhaj loko je rmtmam hriphai kre che te loko skht talimno upyog kre che. teo am kre ke jethi teo mugt melva vijyi thay. te mugt dunyvi vstu che ke je alp smy mate tki rhe che. prmtu apno mugt avinasi che. tethi hum evi vyktini jem dodum chum ke jeni same ek lkxy che. hum eva mukkabajni jem ldum chum je koik vstu pr prhar kre che, matr hvamam nthi marto. e marum potanum srir che jena pr hum prhar krum chum. hum tene marum gulam bnavam chum. hum am krum chum ke jethi lokone updes apya pchi mari upeksha n thay.

10

bhaio ane bheno, apna purvjo ke je musane anus-rela teone sathe sum bnyum htum, te tme jano tem hum icchum chum. teo bdha ek vadl nice hta ane teo driyo psar kri gya. musamam te bdhaj loko vadl ane driyamam baptisma pamyā hta. teo bdhae e j at-mik ann khadhum htum. teo bdhae ek sman atmik pinum pidhum htum. teoe teoni sathe rhela atmik khdkmamthi pinum pidhum htum. te khdk khrist hto. prmtu dev mota bhagna lokothei smtust n hto. teone rnpredsmam mari nakhvamam avya. a babto je bni te apna mate udahrnrup che. a udahrnoe apne pela lokoni jem dust kamo krvani icchamamthi rokva joie, je te lokoe krya. murtioni upasna n krso jem pela lokoe krelī. evum sastrekhmam lkhelum che ke: "loko khava-piva mate nice betha. loko nrty mate ubha thya." apne vybhicarna papo je temamna ket-lae lokoe krya te nhi krva joie. teona papone karne ek j divsmam teomamna 23,000 loko mrtyu pamyā. teomamna ketlaeke jem kryu tem apne prbhunum priksn n krvum joie. teo srpo dvāra mrtyu pamyā karn ke teoe prbhunum priksn kryu htum. ane teo-mamna ketlaek lokoe phriyad krelī tem n kro. te lokone je vinaskrta che eva dut dvāra temne mari nakhvamam avela hta. je ghtnao pela loko sathe ghti hti te udahrnrup che. ane te babto apna mate cetvnrūpe lkhai hti. apne eva smygalamam atyare rhie chie ke jyare bhutkalna drek itihāsni smaptine are avi phomcca che. tethi je vykti mane che ke te sthir ubho rhi ske che tene nice pdi n jvay teni smb-hal rakhvi joie. bdha loko pr je priksn ave che te j priksno tmara pr pn ave che. prmtu tme devmam bhroso rakhi sko cho. tmari shnsktini sima bhar te tmne vdhare priksnmam pdva dese nhi. prmtu jyare

tme priksnmam pdo, tyare te priksnmamthi chtkva mateno rsto pn dev j tmne btavse, tethi tme shn kri sko. tethi mara priy mitro, murtipujathi dur rho. tme buddhisali loko cho em manine hum tmari sathe vatcit kri rhyo chum; hum je ki khi rhyo chum te tme tmari jate j mulvo. asirvadno pyalo ke jene mate apne abhari chie, te khristna tukdane shbhagi thva mate che, khrumne? ane rotli ke je apne todie che te khristna srirna shbhagi thva mate che, khrumne? rotlino tyam ek j tukdo che, ane apne ghna manso chie. prmtu apne bdha te ek rotlina tukdane vhemcie chie. tethi khrekhr to apne ek srir j chie. israelna loko vise vicar kro. e loko ke je vedi pr cdavela yojnarpno khay che. teo vedina bhagidar che, sum teo am nthi krta? hum em kheva nthi magto ke murtine cdavelum naived koi mhtvni vstu che ane murti kik che evum to hum jrapn kheva nthi magto. na! prmtu hum khum chum ke murtine loko je vstuonum blidan cdave che te to bhutpisacone cdavelum blidan che, nhi ke devne, ane bhutpisacone sathe koi pn babtmmam tmari bhagi-dari hum icchto nthi. tme prbhuna pyala sathe bhut-pisacone pyalo pi skta nthi. tme prbhuna tem j bhut-pisacone mameina shbhagi thi sko nhi. sum apne prbhune irsyalo bnava magie chie? sum apne tenathi vdhu joravr chie? na! ha, "bdhi j vstuo mmjur che." pn bdhi j vstuo sari nthi. ha. "bdhi j vstuni prvangi che." prmtu ketlik vstuo bijaone vdhare sktisali bnvamam upyogi thti nthi. koi pn vyktie matr teni jatne j md-drump thay tevum krvano pryas n krvo joie. anyne mddrump thay tevum krvano tene pryt n krvo joie. je ki bjarmam mams vecatum hoy te prerbuddhithi atma khe ke te tmare khavane yogy hoy to koi pn prsn te mams vise puchya vina khao. tme te khai sko karn ke, "prthvi ane prthvini amdrni drek vstu prbhuni che." vykti ke je visvasi nthi te tmne teni sathe jmvanum ammrn ape. jo tme jva icchta ho to tmari agl je ki mukvamam ave te tme jmo. tmara mte amuk vstu khavi yogy che te drsavva prsno n pucho. prmtu ek vykti jo tmne khe, "ke a khorak murtine ghrva-mam avelo hto." to te khorak khaso nhi. te khaso nhi. sa mate? karn ke tmne je vyktie khyum tena visvasne tme amc phomcadva nthi magta. ane te j smye, loko mane che ke arpn krelum khavum te khotum che. hum em nthi kheto ke tmara mte te khotum che. prmtu any vykti mane che ke te khotum che. a ek j karne hum te mams n khau. mari potani svtmtra any vykti vicare te rite mulvavi n joie. hum trksni thine bhoin jnum chum. ane tethi je vstu mate hum dev-vno trksni chum tena mate hum tikane patr thva nthi magto. tethi tme khao ke tme pivo ke tme je ki kro, te devna mhima mate kro. evum ki pn n kro ke je bija lokone anist krva mate prere-yhudio, griko athva devni mmdlio. hum tem j krum chum. hum prtyek vyktine drek rite prsn krvano pryt n krum chum. je mara mate sarum che te krvano pryt n nthi krto. hum mota bhagna loko mate je sarum che te krvano pryt n krum chum, ke jethi temnum tarn thay.

11

jem hum khristna nmunane anusrum chum tem tme mne anusro. drek babtmmam tme mne yad kro cho tethi hum tmaram vkhan krum chum. je siksn

mem tmne apyum che tene tme custtathi anusro cho. prmtu tme a jano em hum icchum chum: drek purumsnum sir khrist che. ane strinum sir purums che. ane khristnum sir dev che. koi pn purums dev trphthi prbodhkrtaam ke prarthna krti vkhte mathum dhamkelum rakhe to te potana mathanum apman kre che. ane je koi pn stri ughada mathe devni prarthna ke prbodh krti hoy to tena mathanum apman kre che. tene mathu dhamkelum rakhvum joie. jo te tenum mathu dhamkti nthi to te stri peli stri jevi j che jene potana kes kpavi nakhya hoy. jo koi stri potanum mstk dhamkti n hoy to tene potana mathanam bdhamj val kpavi nakhya joie. prmtu stri mate val kpavva ane mathu mumdavvum srmjnk hoy, to pchi tene tenum mstk dhakvum joie. prmtu purumse tenum mathu n dhakvum joie. sa mate? karn ke te devno mhima che ane tene dev jevo bnnavvam avyo che. prmtu stri purumsno mhima che. purums strimamthi avyo nthi, prmtu stri purumsamthi avi che. ane purumsne stri mate nhi, prmtu strine purums mate bnnavvam avi. tethi strie potani adhinta drsavva mate potanum mathu dhamkelum rakhvum joie. dutone karne pn tene am krvm joie. prmtu prbhumam to stri purums mate, ane purums stri mate mhtvpurn che. a sty che karn ke stri purumsamthi udbhvi pn purums strimamthi jnmyo. khrekhr, drek devmamthi udbhvyo che. tmara potana mate nirny kro: matha pr ksum pn dhamkya vgr stri devni prarthna kre te sum yogy che? kudrt pote tmne sikhve che ke lamba des purums mate sobhaspd nthi. prmtu lamkha kes stri mate mandayk che. tena mstkne dhamkva mate strine lamba kes apvamam avya che. ketlaek loko hju pn a babt amge dlil krva icche che. prmtu ame ke devni mmdlio a loko je kri rhya che tene svikarta nthi. je babto vise hve hum je khi rhyo chum temam hum tmari prsmsa krto nthi. tmari sbhao tmne mddkrta bnvane bdle tmne nuk-sankrta bne che. prthm to hum sambhlum chum ke jyare tme mmdlimam ektha thao tyare tmaramam bhagla pdela hoy che. amamthi ketlik babtone hum manum chum. tmaramam mtbhed hoy te jrumri pn che. jethi krine khrekhr tme je kri rhya cho te spst thi ske. jyare tme bdha j bhaga thav, tyare tme vastvmam avum sacum prbhunum bhojnkhataam nthi. sathi? karn ke tme jyare bhojn khava besa cho to tme bi-jani prtiksa krta j nthi. ketlaek loko purtum khava ke piva mate melvi skta nthi, te ketlaek loko vdhare melve che to te chatka bne che. tme tmara potana ghromam pn khai-pi sko cho! em lage che ke tme em mano cho ke devni mmdli mhtvpurn che j nhi. je loko dridri che temne tme srmmmam nakho cho. mare tmne sum khevum? sum mare am krva mate tmari prsmsa krvi? hum tmari prsmsa krto nthi. je updes mem prbhu pasethi prapt kryo che, te j updes mem tmne apyo che: je ratre prbhu isune mari nakhva mate sompvamam avyo, tyare tene rotli lidhi ane tena mate stuti kri. pchi tene rotlina bhag padya ane khyum ke, “a marum sirr che; te tmara mate che. mne yad krva mate em kro.” te j rite, jmi lidha pchi, isue draksarsno pyalo lidho. isue khyum ke, “a draksars devno tena loko trphno nvo krar prsthapit kre che. a nva krarno mara rkt vde prarabh thay che. jyare tme tene pio tyarem mne yad kro.” drek vkhte jyare tme a rotli

khav ane a pyalamamthi pio tyare prbhunum pun-ragmn thay tyam sudhi tena mrtyuno prcar kro. jo koi vykti ayogy rite rotli khay ke prbhuno pyalo pie to te vykti prbhuna srir ane rktnei virumddh pap kre che. drek vyktie rotli khata ane pyalo pita phela potanum amthkrn tpsavum joie. jo vykti sirrne olkhya vgr rotli khay che athva pie che, to te vyktine khadhathi ttha pidhathi dosit thravvamam ave che. tethi j tmara juthmam ghna bdha bimar ane askt che. ane ghna bdha mrnne srn thya che. prmtu jo apne apni jatne mulvie, to dev apno nyay krse nhi. prmtu jyare prbhu apnne mulve che, tyare te apnne sacco marg btavva sja kre che. jgtna any loko sathe apnne dosit thravvamam n ave tethi te am kre che. tethi, mara bhaio ane bheno, jyare tme bhojn mate mlo tyare tme ekbjiani rah juo. jo koi vykti atisy bhukhi thi jay, to tene tena ghre jmi levum joie. devno nyay tmara ek sathe mlva pr n to-lay tethi a kro. jyare hum avum tyare biji babto amge tmare sum krvm te tmne jnavis.

12

hve bhaio ane bheno, tmari pase atmik dano amge smj hoy tem hum icchum chum. tme visvasu bnya te phelam tme je jivnjivta hta tene yad kro. tme tmari jatne prbhavit thva dine tme murtipuja trph dorvai gya hta. te vstuoni puja ke jenamam koi jivn hotum nthi. tethi hum tmne khum chum ke devna atmani mdd vde bolnar vykti isune sappatr khetto nthi; ane koi pn vykti pvitr atmani mdd vgr em n khi ske ke, “isu j prbhu che.” atmik krpadanano vividh prkarna hoy che, prmtu te bdha ek j atma trphthi prapt thyela che. sevakaryana vividh margo che, prmtu a bdhaj margo e j prbhu pasethi melvela che. dev lokomam vividh prkare karyo kre che, prmtu a drek prkaro to ek j prbhu trphthi melvela che. ane dev vividh prkare lokomam kam kre che, prmtu a bdhi j rito e ek j devni che. apne bdha bdhum j krva mate te karyo krie chie. drek vyktimam pvitr atmanum prdan joi skay che. je atma prdan kre che tena dvara ek vykti bija lokone mddkrta bne che. atma ek vyktine sanpnavi vani bolvanum sarmthy prdan kre che. jyare a j atma biji vyktine prmjnan vani bolvanum sarmthy prdan kre che. a j atma ek vyktine visvas prdan kre che. ane te j atma biji vyktine sarm krvanum dan prdan kre che. a j atma vde biji vyktine cmtkaro krvanum sarmthy, to anyne prbodh krvani ksmta ane any vyktine sara ane khrab atmao vcceno bhed parkhvani ksmta prdan kre che. a j atma ek vyktine vividh bhasao bolvani ksmta, to biji vyktine te bhasaona arthghatn krvani ksmta prdan kre che. te ek j atma a bdhi prkiya kre che. atma prtyek vyktine sum apvum tene nirny kre che. ek vyktinum srir to ek j che, prmtu tena avyvo ghna che. ha, sirrne ghna avyvo che, prmtu bdhaj avyvo phkt ek j sirrne ghde che. khrist pn te prmane j che: apnamamna ketlaek yhudi chie to ketlaek grik loko; apnamamna ketlaek gulam chie to ketlaek svtmtr. prmtu apne bdhaj ek j atma dvara ek j sirmmam baptisma pamela chie ane apnne bdhane te j ek atma prdan krvamam avyo che. ane vyktinum srir ek avyvvum bnelum nthi. pn vdhare avyvvum bnelum che. tene ghna avyvo hoy che. jo pg am khe ke, “hum hath nthi. tethi mare srir sathe koi smbmdh

nthi." prmtu pgna am khevathi te srirno ek avyv mti jto nthi. jo kan am khe ke, "hum amkh nthi tethi srir sathe mare koi smbmdh nthi." prmtu kanna am khevathi te srirna avyvrumpu mti jto nthi. jo smgr srir amkh hot, to sambhlva mate sksm n hot. jo akhum srir kan hot, to ksum pn sumdhva mate srir sksm n hot. pn deve drek avyvne potani mrji prmane srir-mam gothvelo che. jo drek bhag juda hoy to srir srir rhetum nthi. prmtu deve drek mate sthan niscit kryu che. apna srirna ghna avyvone teni iccha prmane gothvya che. jo srv ek avyv hot to srir kyam hot? ane tethi hve srirna anak bhago che pn srir phkt ek che. amkh hathne nthi khi skti ke mare tari jrur nthi" ane te j rite mstk pgone nthi khi sktum che, "mare tari jrur nthi." na! srirna te avvyo je dekhiti rite vdhare nirbl lage che te vastvmam khrekhr ghna j mhtvna che. ane srirna e avvyo ke jemne apne khas mulvyan nthi gnta temni j apne visist drkar krie chie. ane srirna e avvyo ke je apne prdrsit krva nthi icchta temni apne visist drkar krie chie. khrekhr to apna srirna sauthi sumdr bhagone koi visist kaljini jrur pdti nthi. pn je bhag ne ochum man apayum htum tene deve vises man apine vyvsthit rite srirnam jodya che. deve am kryu che ke jethi apnum amg vibhajit n thi jay. devni iccha evi hti ke bdha avvyo ekbijane mate ek srkhi cimta rakhe. jo srirno ek avyv piday to teni sathe srirna bija bdhaj abyvone pn vedna thse. athva srirno koi ek avyv snmanit thay to bija bdha j avvyo pn anmd pame che. tme bdha smuh trike khristnum srir cho. vyktigt rite tme drek te srirno koi ek avyv cho. ane mmdlimam deve prpitone prthm sthan, prbodbhane dvitii sthan ane trtiy sthan upadeskne apelum che. pchi deve je loko cmtkaro kre che teone mate pn ek sthan niscit kryu che. ane te j rite je lokoni pase rogione saja krvani ksmta che, je loko anyne mddrump thay che, je lokomam agresrno gun che ane je loko vividh bhasao bole che teone mate pn deve koi ek sthan niscit kryu che. bdha loko prerito nthi ke bdha loko prbodbhko thi ske nhi. bdha loko cmtkaro pn kri skta nthi. ke bdhani pase bijane saja krvani ksmta pn nthi. bdha loko judi judi bhasamam boli skta nthi. bdha loko a bhasaonum arthghntn krva mate smrth nthi hota. tmare to khrekhr atmata uttm krpadanoni j iccha rakhvi joie. hum tmne sauthi uttm marg drsavis.

13

jo hum mansonit ttha dutoni vividh bhava boli skum, prmtu jo maramam priti n hoy to hum rnkaro krnar ghughri ke jhmkar krti ek jhajh matr chum. jo ke mne prbodbh krvanum dan hoy to, hum devni tmam rhy-spurn vato janto houm ane srv babtman jnani houm, ane prvtone hthavi de evo maro visvas hoy. prmtu a bdhi babto upramt jo maramam priti n hoy to hum ksum j nthi. mari pase je ki che te bdhum j hum lokone khvdavva mate api dum. ane hum marum srir pn arpn trike agrine sompi dum. prmtu jo maramam priti n hoy to pchi mne koi labh nthi. priti shn-sil che ane priti propkari che. pritimam irsyta nthi, te bdas marti nthi ane te grvish pn nthi. priti ud-dht nthi, priti svarthi nthi ane priti asanithi krodhit pn thi jti nthi. priti teni same thyela anucit vyvharne yad rakhthi nthi. priti dustta sathe nhi, prmtu priti

sty sathe prsnn hoy che. priti dhairy sathe a babtone svikary gne che. priti hmesa visvas kre che, hmesa asa rakhe che, ane hmesa mddrump bne che. hmesa shn kre che. priti kyarey namses thti nthi. dev tr-phthi bhvisy kthn krvanam dano che, pn te to smapt thi jse. vividh bhasaomam vktvy apvana dano che, pn te dano pn namses thi jse. jnannum dan che, pn te ast pamse. a vstuono amt avse karn ke je jnan ane bhvisy kthn apni pase che te apurn che. prmtu jyare purnta prapt thes tyare apurntano amt avse. jyare hum balk hto tyare balk jevi vatcit krto; balk jevum vicarto; balk jevi vojnao ghdtto. pn hum jyare purums bnyo, tyare mem balko jevum vrtn chodi dighum che. apni sathe pn am j che. atyare to apne drpnmam jhakhum jhakhum joi rhya chie. prmtu bhvisyam apne tyare spstne joi skisum. atyare to hum phkt ek amsne j janum chum. prmtu tyare ke jyare hum sm-purnpne jnat hois. jevi rite deve mne olkhe che. tevi rite hum pn tene sm-purn janis. tethi visvas, asa, ane priti. a bdhamam priti sresth che.

14

priti e evi babt che ke jena mate tmare prytyn krvo joie. ane khrekhr tmare atmik dannii abhilasa rakhvi joie. e bdhamam sauthi vdhu prbodbh krvani abhilasa rakhvi joie. te sa mate te hum smjavis: je vykti-mam vividh bhasao bolvani ksmta che te lokone sm-bodhta nthi prmtu te devne sm-bodhe che. te vyktine koi smji sktum nthi. karn ke atma thki te mrmo vise bole che. prmtu je vykti prbodbh kre che, te lokone khe che. te lokone sarmthi, protsahn ane dilaso ape che. je vykti any bhasa bole che te matr potani jatne j mddrump thay che, prmtu prbodbh to akhi mmdline mddrump thay che. tmara bdhamam vividh bhasa bolvani ksmta hoy te mne gmse. prmtu tmari prbodbh krvani ksmta mne vdhu gmse. prbodbh vividh bhasi krtam vdhu mhan che. je vykti vividh bhasi che te prbodbh jevo j che, jo te bdhi bhasaonum arthghntn kri ske, ke jethi tenum udbodhn mmdlione mddrump thay. bhaio ane bheno, judi-judi bhasa boline hum tmari pase avum to tmne mddrump bnisi? na! jyare hum nutn sty ke thodo prbodbh, ke thodo updes line avum tyare te tmne upyogi thse. arth vgr vividh bhasamam bolvum te nirjiv vstuo dvara krva-mam avta dhvni sman che jem ke vamsli ke vina. jo smgitna vividh surne suspst n krvamam ave to kyum git vage che teno bhed smji skso nhi. surne tme saci rite smji sko te mate prtyek svr spst rite vgadvo joie. a j rite yuddhmam jo rnsingdum spst rite phumkvamam n ave to sainikone yuddhni taiyarino smy che eni khbr n pde. tmari sathe pn am j che. bdhi bhasaomam bolayela sbdo spst hova joie, nhi to tme sum kheva mago cho te koi pn vykti smji skse nhi, ane tme matr hvamam vato krta rhi jso! te sacum che ke duniyamam vividh prkarni bhasao che, ne drekne potana vividh arth hoy che. ane tethi ek vykti sum khe che te jo hum n smji skum to mne em lage ke te vicitr bole che ane tene lage ke hum vicitr bolum chum. tmari sathe pn avum j che. tme atmik dannii khub iccha ghravo cho jethi mmdli vdhare sktisali bne. tethi te melvva athag prytyn kro. tethi je vyktini pase any bhasa bolvani ksmta che, te pote je bole che

tenum te sacum arthghn kri ske tevi tene prbhune prarthna krvi joie. hum jo any bhasamam prarthna krum to maro atma prarthna kre che, prmtu marum mn to niskriy che. to mare sum krvum joie? hum mara atma sathe prarthna kris. pn hum mara mn sathe pn prarthna kris. hum mara atma sathe gais. pn hum mara mn sathe pn gais. tmara atma thki tme devno mhima bhle gata ho, prmtu ek vykti smiya vgr tmari abharstutini prarthnane “amin”nhi khi ske. sa mate? karn ke te smjto nthi ke tme sum khi rhya cho. tme sumdr rite devni abharstuti krta hso, prmtu n smjnar vykti mate te mddrup nthi bntum. tmara bdha krta vividh prkarni bhasa bolvani mari skti vises che, te mate hum devno abhari chum. prmtu mmdlini sbhamam to vividh bhasana hjaru sbdo bolvane bdle hum jene smji skum chum teva matr pamc sbdo j bolis. hum mari smj prmane bolvanum psmid krum chum ke jethi hum bija lokone updes api skum. bhaio ane bheno, balko jevum n vicarso. dusttamam balko thao. prmtu tmari vicarsrnimam to pukht ummrna mans jva j bno. pvitirlekhamam lkhyum che ke: “je loko juda prkarni bhasa bole che temni ane videsioni vanino upyog krine hum lokone udbodhn kris prmtu tem chtam a loko mne kbul krse nhi.” tethi any bhasa visvasione nhpn avisvasione cihnrump che; pn prboddh visvasione nhi pn avisvasione cihnrump che. dharo ke akhi mmdli bhegi mle ane sbhamam tme bdha judi-judi bhasao bolo, tyare nhi smjnara ke visvas vgrna ketlaek loko tyam ave to teo tmne khese ke tme ghela cho. prmtu dharo ke tme bdha prboddh kri rhya cho tyare visvas vgrni bharni koi vykti tyam ave to jyare tme prboddh kri rhya cho tyare te vyktina pap tme drsavso ane tme bdha je kho cho tenathi te vyktino nyay thse. te vyktina hrdyni rshymy vat prkasmam avse ane prinamne te vykti mn krine devnum bhjn krse ane khese ke, “khrekr, dev tmari sathe che.”tmari sbha mmdline mddrup thvi joie to bhaio ane bheno, tmare sum krvum joie? jyare tme mlo tyare ek vykti git gava mate hoy, biji vyktie bodh apvano hoy, biji vykti dev trphthi prgtela nutn styne drsavti hoy, jyare any vykti any bhasa bolti hoy ane biji vykti a bhasanum arthghn krti hoy. a bdhij babtono mulbhut hetu mmdlione vdhu sktisali bnavano hovo joie. jyare tme ektrit thao ane koi vykti smuhne any bhasamam udbodhit kre tyare be ke vdhumam vdhu trnthi vdhare mansoe n bolvum joie. ane teoe ek pchi ek bolvum joie ane biji vyktie te je bole che tenum arthghn krvum joie. prmtu tyam koi pn arthghn krnar n hoy to mmdlini sbhamam any bhasamam bolnare samt rhevum joie. te vyktie matr potani jatne ane devne udbodhn krvum joie. ane matr be ke trn prboddhke j bolvum joie ane teo je bole che tenum bijaoe mulyamkn krvum joie. ane je vykti betheli che tenamam prbhuna smdesni prerna jage to prthm vstae atki jvum joie. tme bdha ek pchi ek prboddh kri sko. a rite bdha j lokone updes api skay ane protsahit kri skay. prboddhkono atma prboddhkona potana nymtrnmam hoy cho. dev avyasthanu nhi prmtu samtino dev che. strioe mmdlini sbhaomam samt rhevum joie. devna lokoni bdhi j mmdliomam am j hovum joie. musano nym khe che te prmane strione bolvani chut n apvi joie ane temne nymtrnmam rhevum joie. strione potane kik janvani ic-

cha hoy to temne temna gher temna ptione puchvum joie. mmdlini sbhaomam strionum bolvum gnum srnjnk che. sum devno updes tmara thki che? na! athva tme matr ek eva cho ke jemna a updes prapt thyo che? na! jo koi pn vykti em dharti hoy ke te pote prboddh ke athva tene atmik dan mlemul cho, te te vyktie smjvani jrurm che ke tmne je a hum lkhum chum te prbhuno ades che. jo te vykti a n janti hoy to dev dvara te ajnat che. tethi mara bhaio ane bheno, khrekr tmare prboddh krvani abhilasa rakhvi joie, prmtu any bhasamam bolvanum dan dhravta lokone te bhasamam bolta rokso nhi. prmtu drek vstu yogy ane vyvsthit rite krvi joie.

15

hve bhaio ane bheno, hum icchum chum ke tme suvartane yad rakho ke je vise mem tmne khyum htum. tme a smdesathi tarn pamy a cho ane te babte tme vdhu ne vdhu ddh ane vphadar bnavanum calu rakho. a smdes dvara tmaram tarn thyum prmtu mem tmne je khyum che temam visvas rakhvanum tmare stt calu rakhvum j joie. jo tme tem nhi kro to tmara visvas nkamo che. mem je smdes prapt kryto te mem tmne prdan kryo. mem tmne ek vises mhtvni vat khi ke apna papo mate khrist mrtyu pamy, jem dhrmsastr khe che ke; khristne datvamam avyo hto ane trije divse tenum utthan thyum em dhrmsastr khe che; pn khriste potani jate pitrne drsn didhum ane pchi bija bar preritone smuhmam drsn apyum. tyarbad ek j smyekrtam pn vdhu bhaione khriste potanum drsn apyum. amamna mota bhagna bhaio hju jivit che, jo ke ketlak mrtyu pamy a che. pchi khriste yakubne drsn apyum ane pachlthi preritone pun:drsn apyum. ane amte jane hum smy phela jnmeo houm tem srvti chelle khriste mne pote drsn didhum. dha j prerito mara krtam mhan che, karn ke devni mmdlini mem stavni kri che tethi hum to prerit khevane pn layk nthi. prmtu devni krpa a tyare hum je chum te chum. ane devni krpa je tene mne arpit kri te nirrthk nthi gi. bija bdha prerito krta mem vdhare skht kam kryu che. (jo ke kam krnar hum n hto, prmtu mara-mam sthit devni krpa karyrt hti.) tethi e mhtvnum nthi ke hum updes apum ke any prerito tmne updes ape-karn ke ame e j vstuno updes apie chie ke jemam tme visvas kro. khrist mrtyumamthi uthyo che tevo updes apvamam ave che to tmaramamna ketlaek ane sa mate khe che ke muelanum punrumtthan nthi? jo muelanum punrumtthan nthi to eno arth e ke khrist mrtyumamthi kdi pn uthyo nthi. ane jo khrist kdi pn uthyo nthi to amaro updes nirrthk che. ane tmara visvas arthhin che. ane dev vise asty bolva mate ame gunegar thrisum. sa mate? karn ke ame dev vise evo updes apyo ke deve khristne muelamamthi uthadyo che. ane jo loko muelamamthi uthya n hoy to deve khristne muelamamthi kdi pn uthadyo nthi. jo mrt loko muelamamthi uthya nthi to khrist pn kdi muelamamthi uthyo nthi. ane jo khrist muelamamthi uthyo nthi to tmara visvas nirrthk che, prmtu tme tmaram papo mate hju pn dosit cho. ane khristmam jeo mri geyelam che, teo hmesne mate vilin thi gya che. jo apni khristmamni abhilasa matr a dunyvi jivn purti mryadit hoy to bija loko krtam pn apne vdhu dyajnk

chie. prmtu hkiktam khrst muelamamthi uthyo che. mrtyuni gheri nimdramam sutela te bdha j visvasomam te prthm hto. koi ek mansna (adm) krtyna karne lokonam mrtyu thyam prmtu bija ek mansna (khrst) krtyna karne loko melamamthi uthse. adm thki apne srj mrtyu pamie chie ane te j rite khrst thki apne srj sjivn thisum. prmtu drek vykti yogy krm-mam sjivn thse. sjivn thvavam khrst sau prthm hto. jyare khrstnum punragmn thse tyare je loko khrstna che te loko pn sjivn thse. pchi amt avse. khrst bdhaj sasko, adhiakario ane sttaono dhvms krse, ane pchi te dev pitane rajyni sompni krse. jyam sudhi dev bdhaj dusmnone khrstna amkus nice n lave tyam sudhi khrste sasn krvm joie. mrtyu te akhri dusmn hse jeno nas thse. sastrlekh khe che ke, “dev bdhi j vstuone khrstna niymtrnmam muke che.” jyare sastrlekh, “bdhij vstuo” ne khrstna niymtrn nice muke che tyam e spst che ke devno amam smaves thto n thi. karn ke dev te ek che ke je bdhi j vstuone khrstna niymtrn nice muke che. jyare khrstna niymtrn nice bdhi j vstuo avse. pchi putr pote j jevna niymtrne adhin thse. dev te ek che ke je bdhi vstuone khrstna niymtrnmam muke che tethi dev bdhi j vstuona sm-purn sask bnse. jo lokone muelamamthi kdi pn uthadya n hoy to mrtyu pamela lokona vti je loko baptisma pamyā che teo sum krse? jo mrtyu pamela loko kdi pn uthya n hoy to teona mate loko sa mate baptisma le che? ane apnum sum? sa mate drek klake apne apni jatne bhyam mukie chie? hum to droj mrtyu pamum chum. bhao te etlum j sacum che, ke jetlum apna prbhu eva khrst isumam tmara vise hum abhiman lu chum. te sacum che. jo hum ephess-mam matr manviy karnone line jmgli psuo sathe ldyo houm, matr mara ahmkarne posva mate ldyo houm, to mem ksum j prapt kryu n thi. jo loko mrtyumamthi uththa n hoy to, “calo apne khaie, pie ane mja krie karn ke kale to apne mrvana chie.” murkh n bnso: “khrab mitro sari adono nas kre che.” tmara nyayi vicaro trph pacha phro ane pap acrvanum bmdh kro. hum tmne srmavva mate khum chum ke tmaramamna ketlaek devne janta n thi. kya prkarnum srir apnum hse? prmtu ketlaek loko kdac puchse ke, “mrtyu pamela loko purnjivit kevi rite thay? teo kevam srir dharn krine ave?” a bdha murkhta bhrela prsno che. jyare tme kik vavo tyare prthm jminni amdr te mrtyu pame che ane pchi te jivnmam nvpilvit thay che. ane tme je vavo cho tenum svrup pchithi akar lenar “srir” jevum nhi hoy. tme je vavyum che te to matr dhum ke biji koi vstunum bij matr che. prmtu dev tena ayojn prmane tene srirnum svrup ave che. ane dev bhinn-bhinn bijne temnum potanum judu amg ape che. had-mamsmamthi bneli drek vstuo te ek j had-mamsni n thi: tethi lokonum had-mams (srir) ek prkarnum hoy che, jyare pranionum bija ek prkarnum, pksionum srir bija ek prkarnum ane mach-lionum srir bija ek prkarnum hoy che. dunyvi sriro temj svrgiy sriro pn bhinn prkarnam hoy che. prmtu svrgiy srironi sumdrta ek prkarni che, jyare dunyvi srironi sudrta bija prkarni che. surynum saumdry ek prkarnum che, jyare cmdrnum bija prkarnum. jyare taraoni sumdrta kik judi j che. temj drek taro potani sumdrtam bijathi visist che. je loko mrtyumamthi ubha thse temne mate pn avum j che. je srirnum

“ropan” thyum che te to sdi jse. prmtu je srir mrtyu-mamthi uthse teno vinas thse nhi. koi pn prkarna snman vgr srirnum “ropan” kravam ave che, prmtu mhima sathe te purnjivit thay che. ‘ropelum’ srir nirbl hoy che, prmtu purnjivit srir sktisali hoy che. srir je ‘ropelum’ che te bhautik che, prmtu je purn-jivit thyum che te srir atmik che. jem bhautik srir che tem atmik srir pn che. pvitrsastmam lkhyum che ke: “prthm purums (adm) sjiv prani thyo.” prmtu amtim adm e atma thyo ke je jivn prdan kre che. atmik mansnum agmn prthm n thi tthum. bhautik mans phela ave che, ane pchi atmik mans ave che. prthm mansnum agmn prthvini rjknmamthi thyum. jyare bija mansnum agmn akasmamthi thyum. loko prthvine adhin che tethi teo prthm pela dunyvi mans jeva che. prmtu je loko svrgne adhin che te loko pela svrgiy purums jeva che. apne pela dunyvi mans jeva bnava che. tethi apne pela svrgiy purums jeva pn bnnavam avse. bhao ane bheno, hum tmne khum chum ke had-mams ane rktne devna rajymam teno hisso hoi ske nhi. je vstuo nasvmt ke te avinasi vstuono bhag melvi ske nhi. prmtu sambhlo, hum tmne ek rshy khum chum: apne bdha mrtyu nhi pamie prmtu ek privrtn pamisum. ane a ekmatr ksnmam thse. ek amkhna plkarani tvrathi apne bdhai jisum. jyare chellum rnsingdum phumkase tyare am bnse. rnsingdum phumkase ane je visvasio mrtyu pamyā che te cirmtnkal prymt jivva purnjivit thse. ane apne je jivmt chie te pn privrtn pamisum. a srir ke jeno nas thvano che. tene jeno nas n kri skay tevam vstro pridhan krelam hova joie. ane a srir je mrtyu pame che tene tene amrpnum pridhan krelum hovum joie. etle ke srir je nasvmt ke tene amrpnum dharn krvm joie ane a srir je mrtyu pame che tene amrpnum dharn kravvum joie. jyare a bnse tyare dhrmlekh nicenun kthn sty sabit thse: “mrtyuno vinas thyo ane a mrn jymam grk thi gyum che.” “mrn taro vijy kyam che? mrn, tari ghayl krvani skti kyam che?” pap te mrtyuni ghayl krvani skti che, ane papni skti te niym che. prmtu apne devna abhari chie, dev je apna prbhu isu khrst dvāra apne vijy ape che. mara priy bhao ane bheno, ddh bno. koi pn vstuthi tmari jatne bdla n do. hmma prbhuna kammam smrpit bno. tme jano cho ke prbhu prtyenum tmaram kary kdi pn nirrthk jtum n thi.

16

hve hum devna loko mate paisa ektr krva vise lkhis. glatiyani mmdlione mem je krva sucvyum che te j prmane tme kro: prtyek spthana prthm divse tmaramni prtyek vyktie tmari avkamthi skty hoy tetla paisa bcavva joie. tmare a paisa koi visist jgyae rakhva joie jethi hum avum pchi tmare tmara paisa ektr kr-vana n rhe. jyare hum avum tyare hum ketlaek man-sone moklis ke je tmara danne yrusalem sudhi phom-cade. a eva loko hse ke tme bdha smmt thso ke temne j jvum joie. hum teone pricyptro apine moklis. jo mara mate ucit hse to te loko mari sathe avse. hum mk-doniya thine jva mangu chum. tethi mkdoniya gya pchi hum tmari pase avi skis. hum kdac tmari sathe thodo smy rokais. hum kdac akho siyalo pn tmari sathe kadhis. jethi tme mne jyam ki pn hum jaum

tyam mne mdd kri sko. atyare jtam tmari mulakat
levani mari iccha nthi. jo prbhu rja apse to tmari sathe
thodo smy rhevani mari iccha che. prmtu pcasmana
prvsudhi hum ephessmam rhevano chum. hum ahim
rokais, karn ke mhan ane vikstum kary krvani sumdr
tk mne apvamam avi che ane ghna loko a karyno vi-
rodh kre che. kdac timothi tmari pase ave to tene
raht lagnino tmari sathe anubhv kravjo. mari jem j
te prbhuna karymam rokayelo che. ane tethi tene ap-
navvano inkar koie pn n krvo. teni yatra samtipun
bne te mate tene mddrump thjo ke jethi te pacho mari
pase ave. bija bhaio sathe te mari pase avse tem hum
dharum chum. hve apna bhai apolos vise: bija bhaio
sathe tmari mulakat leva mem tene ghno protsahit
kryo. prmtu atyare nhi avva mate te ghno j mkkm hto.
prmtu jyare tene tk mlse tyare te avse. paulna ptrni
purnahuti savdhan rho. visvasmam ddh rho. himmt
rakho ane vphadar rho. ane sktisali bno. bdhi j vstu
prempurv k ro. tme jano cho ke akhayamam steph-
nasnum kutumb visvas dhravvamam prthm htum.
teoe teoni jatne devna lokona crnomam dhri dighi
hti. bhaio ane bheno hum tmne vinmti krum chum,
lokone ane any vyktio ke jeo teoni sathe seva ane kam
kre che, temne dorvamam a rite anusro. mne anmd
che ke stephna, phortunatus ane arkheks avya che.
tme ahi nthi, prmtu tmari khot teoe puri kri che. teoe
tmara ane mara atmane uttejti krya che ane tethi ava
lokonum mhtv tmare smjvum joie. asiyani mmdlio
tmaram abhivadn kre che. prbhu thki akulas ane
priska pn tmne ghna abhivadn mokle che. ane mmdli
ke je teona ghrmam ektriti thay che te pn tmne ab-
hivadn mokle che. bdha j bhaio ane bheno tmne ab-
hivadn mokle che, ane jyare tme mlo tyare ekbijane
pvitr cumbn apo tem icche che. hum paul chum, ane
a abhivadn hum mara svhste lkhi rhyo chum. jo koi
vykti prbhune prem krto na hoy to pchi bhle tene
devthi vimukh thva do ane kaymne mate khovai jva
do!o prbhu, av! prbhu isu khristni krpa tmara pr thao.
khrist isumam mari priti tmo srvi sathe thao. amin.

khrist isuna, prerit paul trpthi, kuslta ho hum ek prerit chum karn ke devni evi iccha hti. apno bhai timothi je khristmam che tena trpthi pn abhivadn. devni mmdli je krimthmam che ane akha akhaya-mamna desna devna bdhaj lokone: apna dev pita trpthi ttha isu khrist tmne krpa ane samti prapt thao. apna prbhu isu khristna ane pitane dhny ho. dev pita che je dyathi purn che. te srv dilasano bap che. jyare pn apnne muskeli nde tyare te apnne dilaso ape che ke jethi any loko jeone koi pn jatni muskelio hoy, tyare apne temne dilaso api skie. je rite dev apnne je dilaso ape che te j dilaso apne temne api skie. apne khristni dhni pidaomam bhagidar thi skie. ej rite dhno dilaso apnne khrist trpthi mle che. jo amne muskelio nde, to te muskelio tmara dilasa ane tmara uddhar mate che. jo amne dilaso mle to te tmara dilasa mate che. amara jevi j pidane dhairy purvk svikarva mate a tmne mddrup nivde che. tmara mateni amari asa mjbut che. ame janie chie ke amara dukhmmam tme shbhagidar cho. tethi ame janie chie ke amara dilasamam pn tme bhagidar cho. bhaio ttha bheno, ame icchie chie ke asiyaana desmam amare je muskeliono samno krvo pdyo tenathi tme pricit thao. amari skti krtam pn vdhu evo e boj hto. ame jivvani asa pn chodi didhi hti. khrekhr, amne amara mmam to em j htm ke ame mri jisum. prmtu a bnyum ke jethi ame amari jat pr visvas n krie pn je lokone mrmamamthi uthade che te dev pr visvas krie. mrtyuna a mota bhymamthi deve amne bcavya ane dev amne stt bcavse. amari asa tenamam che, ane te amne bcavvanum calu rakhse. ane pchi dhna loko abhar manse. karn ke deve temni dhni prarthnao dvara apnne asirvad apya che. ane tme tmari prarthnao dvara amne mddrup thso. ame a mate grv anubhvie chie, ane hum hrdypurvk a sty klu chum. ame duniyamam je ki vstu kri che, te bdi j, dev prerit, pramanik ane suddh hrdyithi kri che. ane tmari sathe ame je vstu kri che te amge to a vdhu sty che. ame devni krpathi j a kryu, nhi ke duniyana dhapne karn. ame tmne ej vstu lkhi chie je tme vamci ane smji sko. ane hum asa rakhum chum ke tme smpurn rite smjso. je rite amara viseni ketlik babto tme smji cukya cho. hum asa rakhum chum ke tme smjso ke tme amara mate grv anubhvi sko cho, e j rite je rite, apna prbhu isuna punragmmne divse ame tmara mate grv anubhvisum. mne a srv vise khatri che. ane tethi j phela tmari mulakat levani mem vojna kri hti. pchi tme be vkht asirvadit thi sko. mkdoniya jta rstamam tmari mulakat levani mari vojna hti. ane pchi pacha phrta prithi tmari mulakat levani mari vojna hti. mara yhudiyana prvas mate tmari mdd levani mari iccha hti. sum tme em mano cho ke mem khrekhr vicarya vgr te vojnao kri hti? athva kdac tme em manso ke je rite duniya vojnao kre che e rite mem vojnao kri hse, ke jethi hu, "ha ni ha" khum ane te j smye "na ni na" pn khum. prmtu jo tme devmam manta ho to, tme manso ke ame tmne kdi pn ek j smye "ha" ane "na" sathe nthi khyum. dev putr isu khrist, silvanus ane timothi ane mem tmne je updes apyo te "ha" ane "na" nhoto. isu khristmam hmesa "ha" hti. devna drek vcnoni "ha" te khristmam che. ane tethi j apne khristna thki "amin" khie chie.

devno mhima thao. ane dev te ek che je apnne khrist thki tmari sathe sktisali bnave che. deve apnne tena visist asirvad apya che. apne tena chie te sabit krva te tenum adbhut cihn apna upr muke che. ane tene je vcn apyum che te prmane te apse teni khatrirumpe, teni sabitirumpe, te teno atma apna hrdyam muke che. hum devni saksie tmne sty khum chum. hum krimth pachon avyo tenum karn e j htm ke mari iccha tmne ija phomcadvani nhoti. hum em kheva nthi magto ke ame tmara visvasne amkus krva magie chie. tme tmara visvasmam ddh cho. prmtu tmara sukh-anmd matena ame shkarykr chie.

2

tethi mem nirny lidho che ke mari agli mulakat tmne gmgin bnavnar mulakat nhi hoy. jo hum tmne udas krum to mne anmdit kon krse? matr tme j, ke jemne me udas n krya, te j mne anmdit kri ske. mem tmne ptr a karnelkhyo: ke jethi hum tmari pase jyare avum tyare te lokoe mne prsn krvo joie te loko dvara hum udasi n bnum. mne khatri che ke tmaramamna bdha te j sukhmam bhagidar thao ke je mne mlyum che. jyare phela mem tmne lkhyum htum, tyare mara hrdyam hum ghno j vythit ane duhkhi hto. mem ghnamm asrum shit lkhyum htum. mem tmne duhkhi krva nhotum lkhyum. tme jani sko ke hum tmne ketlo prem krum chum, tethi mem lkhyum htum. tmara smuhni ek vyktie duhkhi ubhu kryu che. tene mne j duhkhi phomcadyum nthi, prmtu tmaramamna srvne te rite duhkhi phomcadyum che; hum smjum chum ke tene srvne a duhkhi phomcadyum che. mota bhagna tmara smuhe tene je siksa kri che te tene mate purti che. prmtu hve tmare ene maph krvo joie ane dilaso apvo joie. am krvathi tene vdhu pdtum duhkhi nhi thay ane te smpurnrite bhamgi nhi pde. jethi hum tmne vinmti krum chum ke, tene tmaro prem drsavo. mem tmne a karnelkhyum htum. mare tmari priksa krvi hti ane jovum htum ke drek babtamm tme adesnum paln kro cho ke nhi. jo tme ek vyktine maph krso, to hum pn te vyktine maph kris. ane mem je maph kryu che-jo mare kami maph krva jevum hse-to te tmara mate, ane maramam rheta khristni smks mem maph kryu che. mem am kryu ke jethi setan apni pasethi ksum jiti ske nhi. setanni vojnao ki che te apne brabr janie chie. khristni suvartano updes apva hum troas gyo hto. prbhu mne tyam uttm tk api. prmtu mara bhaitisne tyam nhi jotam mne asamti thi. tethi mem tyamma lokoni viday lidhi ane mkdoniya gyo. prmtu devni stuti thao. khrist thki dev hmnesa apne vijyi krine dori jay che. dev tena jnanna mdhur sumgmdhit atrni suvasni jem bdhe phelavammam apno upyog kre che. je lokonum tarn thyum che ane je loko bhkti gya che temna mate apne khristni mithi sugmdhrup chie, je apne devne arpn kri chie. je loko bhkti gya che temne mate apne mrtyuni durgmdh chie e durgmdh je mrtyu lave che. prmtu je lokonum tarn thyum che. temne mate apne jivnni phorm chie je phorm jivn lave che. to a kam krva mate kon yogy che? je rite bija loko kre che tem devna vcne apne npha mate vecta nthi. na! prmtu khristmam apne dev smks vphadarithi bolie chie. je rite dev trpthi moklel mans bole te rite apne bolie

chie.

3

sum phrithi apne apna vise bdai marvanum srum kri rhya chie? sum amare tmara mate ke tmara trphthi olkhptrni jurr che? je rite bija lokone hoy che? tme pote j amaro ptr cho. ptr amara hrdyrupi pto pr amkit thyo che. te bdhathi vidit che ane drek vykti te vance che. tme btavyum che ke tme khrist trphthi moklelo ptr cho ke je tene amari marphte moklyo che. a ptr sahithi nhi prmtu jivta devna atmathi lkhayelo che; te silaptopr nthi lkhayo prmtu manv hrdy pr lekhit thyo che. ame am khi skie chie, karn ke khrist thki ame dev smks khatri anubhvie chie. hum em nthi smjto ke ame amari jate je kami sarum che te krva ame sk-timan chie. te dev ek che je apne krie chie te krvane apne sk-timan bnave che. deve j amne dev trphthi tena lokone prapt thyela nva krarna sevk bnvane sk-timan bnavya che. a nvo krar te lekhit niym nthi te atmano che. lekhit niym mrtyu lave che, prmtu atma jivn bkse che. seva je mrtyu lave che tena sbdo pththr pr lkhayela hta. te devna mhima sathe avya hta. musana mukh prmtu tej mhimathi etlum prkasvan htum ke israel na loko stt teni same joi skya nhota. ane te mhima pchithi adsy thi gyo hto. niscit rite, je seva atmanum anugmn krave che teno mhima to anathi pn mhan thse. marum khevum am che: ke seva lokone temna papna anusmdhanmam mulvti hti, prmtu te mhimavmt hti. tetli j niscittathi je seva lokone devne anurump bnave che, teno mhima vdhu utkrst che. te juni sevano mhima che. prmtu nvi sevana vdhare adhik mhimavan sathe srkhavta tena mhimano khrekhr ched thyo. mhima sathe aveli je seva adsy thvani hti, pchi to a seva je avinasi che teno mhima vises che. apni a abhilasane lidhe to apne vdhare himmtvan bni skie chie. kraye musa jeva nthi. tene to tena mukh pr mukhpt nakhyum htum. musae tenum mukh dhamki didhum htum ke jethi israel loko te joi na ske. mhima num vilopn thi rhyum htum, ame musa nhoto icchto ke te loko teno amt jue. prmtu teona mansp bmdh htam-teo smji skya nhi. aje pn jyare teo juna krarnum vamcn kre che tyare e j avrn arthne dhamki de che. te avrn hju pn dur krayu nthi. te matr khrist dvara dur kray che. prmtu aje pn jyare a loko musana niymnum vamcn kre che, tyare teonum mansp acchadit che. prmtu jyare vykti privrtit thay che ane prbhune anusre che, tyare te acchadn dur thay che. prbhu te atma che. ane jyam devno atma che tyam svmtmrta che. ane apna mukh acchadit nthi. apne srv devno mhima prdrsit krie chie. apne tena jeva thva mate privrtit thay chie. a privrtn apnamam vdhu ne vdhu mhimanum prdan kre che. a mhima prbhu trphthi ave che, je atma che.

4

deve apne teni dyathi amne a kam sompnyum che. tethi ame tene chodi deta nthi. prmtu ame rhsymy ame ljaspd ritothi vimukh thay chie. ame kavtramno upyog krta nthi, ane devna updesmam kso ppherphar krta nthi. na! ame phkt styno j spstathi updes krie

chie. ane a rite ame kon chie te lokone drsavie chie ane a rite teona hrdymam teo jane ke dev smks ame keva loko chie. suvarta je ame prgt krie chie te kdac gudh hoi ske. prmtu je loko bhtki gya che temne mate j te gudh che. a jgt (setan) na saske jeo visvasu nthi teonam mansne amdhd kri didham che. teo suvartana prkas (sty) ne joi skta nthi; e suvarta je khristna mhima vise che. khrist e ek che, je abehub dev sman che. ame amara vise updes nthi apta. prmtu ame updes apie chie ke isu khrist te prbhu che; ane ame updes apie chie ke khrist thki ame tmara sevko chie. deve ekvar khyum htum, “amdhkarmam jyoti prgtsel!” ane a e j dev che jeno prkas apna hrdymam cmke che. isu khristna mom pr devno je mhima che te visena jannum apne prdan krine deve apne a jyotinum anudan kryu che. a khjano amne dev trphthi mlyo che. prmtu ame to matr matinam patro jeva chie je a khjanane grhn kre che. a btave che ke a prakrmni adhikta dev arpit che, amari nthi. ame carebaju muskeliothi gherayela chie. prmtu ame harya nthi. dhniyar sum krvum te ame janta nthi. prmtu ame htas thta nthi. dhniyar ame pidit thay chie, prmtu deve amaro tyag nthi kryo. dhniyar ame dhvaya chie prmtu amaro srvas nthi thyo. amara srirmam isunum mrn che. ame a mrn sda umckine phrie chie ke jethi isunum jivn pn amara srirmam prt-ibimbit thay. ame jivit chie, prmtu isu mate hmmea ame mrnno samne krie chie. amari sathe am thyum ke jethi amara ksnbhmur srirmam isunum jivn prt-ibimbit thay. mrn amaramam karysil che. prmtu jivn tmaramam karysil che. sastrlekhamam lkhyum che ke, “hum bolum chum, karn ke mne visvas che.” amari pase pn visvasno atma che tethi ame bolie chie. deve prbhu isune mrnmamthi uthadyo ane ame janie chie ke dev amne pn isuni sathe uthadse. dev amne tmari sathe bhega krse, ane apne teni smks upsthit thisum. a bdhi vstu tmara mate che ane tethi devni krpa vdhu ne vdhu lokone apvamat avi che. a vat devna mhi-mane arthe vdhu ne vdhu abharstuti kravse. tethi ame kyarey pn nirbl thta nthi. amaro bhautik deh vdhare vrdhdh ane durlb thay che. prmtu amarum amtrik mnusytr voj roj nvum thtum jay che. thoda smy mate atyare amne samany vipttio che, prmtu a vipttio anmt mhima sday mate prapt krvamam amne mddrup thay che. a anmt mhima muskelio krtam vdhare unnt che. ame te vstuno vicar krie chie je joi skati nthi je vstu ame joie chie te ksanik che. ane je vstu ame joi skta nthi tenum satty anmt che.

5

ame janie chie ke amarum srir-mamdvo ke jeni amdhd ame a prthvi upr rhie chie-te nas pamse. prmtu jyare am thse tyare amare rhevanum ghr dev pase hse. te manvrsjit ghr nhi hoy. te avinasi nivassthan svrgmam hse. prmtu a srirmam ame nisasa nakhie chie. ame icchie chie ke dev hve amne svrgiy nivassthan ape. te amne vstro pheravse ke jethi ame ngn n rhie. jyam sudhi ame a mamdvamam rhie chie, kst ane phriyado amari sathe rhevani. hum em nthi kheto ke amare a mamdvo dur krvo che. prmtu amare svrgiy avasnam vstro pridhan krvam che, pchi a mrtyadhin srir, jivnthi acchadit thse. a mate deve amarum srjn kryu

che. ane te amne nvjivn apse. teni khatrirupe tene amne atmanum prdan kryu che. tethi hmesa amaram himmt hoy che. ame janie chie ke jyam sudhi ame a srirmam jivie chie tyam sudhi ame prbuthi dur chie. ame amara visvasthi jivie chie. nhi ke je dsy che tenathi. tethi amne bhroso che. ane khrekhr ame a sririthi vicchit thine prbhuni pase vaso kva icchie chie. amaro dhyye devne prsnn krvano che. apne srirmam hoie ke devni sathe hoie, ame tene prsnn krvaa icchie chie. apne bdhae khristni same nyay mate upsthit thvum j pdse. tene je mlvum joie te drek vyktine mlse. jyare te tena bhautik srirmam jivto hto tyare tene je ki sarum khrab kryu hse te prmane prtyek vyktino nyay these. prbhuna bhyno arth sum che te ame janie chie. jethi loko styne svikare te mate mddrup thva ame prytyn krie chie. dev jane che ke ame khrekhr sum chie. ane mne asa che ke tmara amtrmam tme amne pn jano cho. ame phrithi amari jatne tmari agl prmanit krva nthi mamta. prmtu ame amara vise matr tmne jnavva magie chie. tme amara mate grv anubhvo te mate tmne karno apva mangie chie. pchi tmari pase uttr apva kik hse jeone dsyman vstuo mate abhiman che te loko vyktina amtrmam sum che, teni drkar krta nthi. jo ame ghela chie, to te devna mate chie. jo amarum mgj sthir che, to te tmara mate che. khristno prem amne amkusmam rakhe che. sa mate? karn ke ame janie chie ke te ek bdha mate mrtyu pamyu che. tethi j bdha mrtyu pamyu. khrist srjv loko mate mrn pamyu ke jethi je loko jive che teo potana mate j n jive. te teone mate mrtyu pamyu ane te mrtymamathi sjivn thyo. tethi te loko tena mate jive. tethi a smythi je rite duniya loko vise vicare che te rite ame koi pn ek vykti vise vicarta nthi. te sacum che ke bhutkalmam je rite duniya vicare che te rite ame khrist vise vicaryu. prmtu hve ame te rite vicarta nthi. je vykti khristmy che te nvodit che, te ek nvum srjn che. juni vstuno visy thyo che, bdhum j nvodit che! a bdhumj dev trpthi dev thki che. deve teni ane amari vcce suleh kri che. ane lokone dev sathe suleh krvanum kam deve amne sompyum che. hum smju chum ke khrist isumam dev hto ane visv ane potani vcce suleh samti krto hto. khristmy lokone teona pap mate deve dosit n thravya. ane samtino a smdes bdha loko mate tene amne apyo. tethi khrist vti udbodhn krva amne moklvamam avya che. jane ke amara thki dev lokone vinmti kre che. jyare ame tmne dev sathe suleh krvanum vinvie chie tyare ame khrist vti j bolie chie. khrist nispapi hto, mate jene pap janyum nhotum tene tene apne mate paprup kryu. deve am amaram mate kryu ke jethi ame khristmam dev sathe stynisth bni skie.

6

dev sathe apne shkarykr chie. tethi ame tmne arj krie chie. dev trpthi tmne je krpa mli che tene vyrrh n jva deso. dev khe che ke, “yogy smye mem tmne sambhlya, ane tarnna divse mem tmne mdd kri.” ysaya 49:8 hum tmne khum chum ke, “yogy smy” hmnam che. ane “tarnno divs” pn hmnam che. ame nthi icchta ke loko amara karyam ksi ksti jue. jethi any loko mate smsyarup bne tevum ame ksum j krta nthi. prmtu bdha j smjogomam hum drsavvano

prytyn krum chum ke ame devna sevko chie: apttimam muskelimam ane gmbhir smsyaomam, ghni kthin vs-tuono svikar krine. jyare amne marvamam avya che ane jelmam purvamam avya che. jyare loko becen thi jay che ane amari sathe jghde che, jyare ame skht kam krie chie ane jyare amne ahar ke nindra mlmtam nthi. amari smjsktithi, amara dhairythi, amari mm-tathi ane amara nirmal jivnthi ame drsavie chie ke ame devna sevko chie. pvitr atma thki, saca prem thki, sty khevathi, ane devna prakrmthi, ame amara nyayi rite jivvana margno upyog amara viruddhni drek vs-tuthi amari jatne bcavva ame krie chie. ketlaek loko amne man ape che, prmtu bija lokothi ame srminda thie chie. ketlaek loko amara vise sarum bole che, prmtu bija ketlaek loko amara vise khrab bole che. ketlaek loko khe che ke ame jutha chie, prmtu ame sty bolie chie. ketlaek loko amarathi ajanya che, prmtu ame khub janita chie. ame mrtpray: dekahe chie, prmtu juo! ame jivi rhya chie. amne siksa thi che. prmtu marya nthi gya. amaramam ghno j visad che, prmtu ame kaym prbhullit rhie chie, ame dridr chie, prmtu ghna lokone ame visvasmam smrddh bnava che. amari pase ksum j nthi, prmtu vstvmmam amari pase bdhum j che. o krimthna loko, tmara lokoni sathe ame mukt rite vato kri. ame amarum haiyum tmari agl kholyum. tmara prtyeni amari snehni lagni atki nthi gi. tme lokoe amara prtyeni tmara premni lagnie gumglavi nakhi che. tme maram balko cho te rite hum tmari sathe vat krum chum. je rite ame kryu. te rite tme kro, tmara amtrne pn mukt ane visal kri do. je loko avisvasi che teva tme nthi. tethi teoni sobt n rakho. sara ane nrsanum shastitv nthi hotum. prkasne amdhar sathe smgt n hoi ske. khrist ane setan vcce koi krar kevi rite hoi ske? visvasine avisvasi sathe so bhag hoy? devna mmdir ane murtio vcce koi jatno krar hoi ske? apne jivta devnum mmdir chie, jem dev khe che ke: “hum teoni sathe jivis ane teoni sathe calis, hum teono dev this, ane teo mara lok thse.” levij 26:11-12 “tethi te lokothi vimukh thao ane tmari jatne teonathi judi tarvo, em prbhu khe che. je ki nirmal nthi teno sprs n kro, ane hum tmne apnavis.” ysaya 52:11 “hum tmara pita this, ane tme mara dikra dikrio thso, em srsvsktiman prbhu khe che.” 2 smuel 7:14, 7:8

7

1 priy mitro, dev trpthi apne a vcno mlyam che. tethi apne apni jatne nirmal bnnavi joie-koi pn vstu je srir ke atmane mlin bnave, apne tenathi mukt jivn pddhtimam ytharth bnvano prytyn krvo joie, karn ke apne devno adr krie chie. tmara hrday amara prti kholo. ame koi vyktinum ksum khrab nthi kryu. ame koi pn vyktina visvasno dhvms nthi kryu, ane ame koi vyktine chetri nthi. hum tmara pr aksep mukva a kheto nthi. mem tmne phela khyum che tem. ame tmne etlo bdho prem krie chie ke tmari sathe jivva ke mrva ame taiyar chie. tmara mate hum niscitta anubhvvum chum. hum tmara mate gho grv anubhvvum chum. tme mne ghni himmt api che. ane amari bdhi j muskeliomam mne ghno anmd mlyo che. jyare ame mkdoniya avya tyare amne aram mlyo nhi, ame muskeliothi gherayela hta. bahy rite ldao hti, prmtu

amtrik rite ame bhybhit hta. prmtu je loko muskeli-
mam hoy che temne dev share ape che. ane jyare tits
avyo tyare deve amne sharo apyo. tena avvathi ane
tme ene je dilaso apelo tenathi amne asvasn mlyum
htum. mne mlvani tmari iccha vise titse mne khyum.
tene khyum ke tme je kryu che, te mate tme khub j
dilgir cho ane tme mari khub j drkar kro cho. te vise
titse mne khyum. mem jyare a sambhlyum tyare, hum
vdhu raji thyo. mara prthi tmne duhkh thay to pn
te lkhva mate hum dilgir nthi. mne khbr che ke te
ptre tmne duhkh apyum che. ane te mate hum dil-
gir chum. prmtu tenathi tmne duhkh thyum mate j
vythit tha. hve mne anmd thyo che karn ke tmara
duhkhke tmne tmaram hrdy privrtn kravym che. dev
iccho hto te rite tme dilgir thyo. gme tem pn amara
karne tmne koi nuksan thyum nhi. dilgil thyum etle
ke jem dev icche che tem koi ek vyktine pstavo thay
tena jemv che. a vyktine trpn trph li jay che, ane te
mate ame dilgir thi skie nhi, prmtu je prkarni vytha
duniyani che, te mrtyu lavse. jevi devni iccha hti tevi
vytha tmari hti. hve juo ke te vytha tmne sum prdan
kre che: te vytha tmaramam ghni gmbhirta lavi. tme
khota n hta tevum purvar krvani tene tmne prerna
api. tene tmne krodhit temj bhybhit bnava. mne
mlva mate tene tmne prerna api. tene tmne vdhare
smrpit bnava. tene tmne nyayi babt krvani icchavala
bnava. tme sabit kryu ke tme a babt mam spmurn
nirdos hta. koi eke khotum kryu, tena karne mem e
ptr nhoto lkhyo. ane je vykti vythit thyei tena mate
pn te nhoto lkhayo. prmtu mem te ptr lkhyo ke jethi,
devni smks tme joi sko ke tme amara mate ghni kalji
rakhi che. ane tethi j amne dilaso mlyo. amne ghno
j dilaso prapt thyo ane amne e joine khrekhr vdhu
anmd thyo. ke tits ghno j anmdit hto. tme bdhae
ene khub j sari lagni kravi. tits agl mem tmara vkhan
krya htam. ane tme sabit kri apyum ke hum sako hto.
bdhi j vstu ame je tmne khi te sty hti. ane tme te sabit
kri apyum ke ame je bdhi bdaso tits agl mari hti te
saci che. ane jyare e yad kre che ke tme bdha paln
krva taiyar cho tyare teno tmara prtyeno prem vdhu
sudrdh bne che. tme tene man ane bhythi avkaryo.
mne ghno anmd che ke hum tmaramam spmurn vis-
vas muki skum tem chum.

8

ane hve, mara bhaio ane bheno, mkdoniyani mmdlio
pr devni je krpa che te vise ame tmne jnavva icchie
chie. kthin muskeliothi te visvasionum priksn thyum
htum. ane teo ghna j dridr loko che. prmtu temna
unmt anmdne karne teoe moti udartathi apyum.
hum tmne khi sku ke teomam jetli skti hti, je teoe
arpn kryu te teone posay tena krtam pn vdhu teoe
apyum. a svaicchik rite kryu. am krvane koi vyk-
tie temne khyum nhotum. prmtu teoe amne varm-
var puchyum-teoe devna bhktoni sevamam bhagidar
thva amne ajiji kri. ame apeksa nhoti rakhi te rite
temne apyum. potanum dhn apta phela potani jatne
teoe prbhune ane amne smrpit kri. dev avum icche
che. tethi krpana a bhaina visist karyne purn krva-
mam tmne mddrup thva ame titsne khyum. titse j sau
prthm a karyno prarabh kryu. tme ghni vstuomam-
visvasmam, vanimam, jnanmam, ane khrekhr mdd

krvamam, ane amari pase sikhya te premmam sm-
rddh cho. ane tethi apvana krpa danmam pn tme sm-
rddh bno tevi ame asa rakhie chie. apva mateno hum
tmne ades nthi apto. prmtu tmara prem sako prem
che ke kem te mare jovum che. bija loko khrekhr
shaybhut thay che, e tmne btavine hum am krva
mangu chu. apna prbhu isu khristni krpathi tme
jnat cho. tme jano cho ke dev sathe khrist smrddh
hto; prmtu tmara mate te din bnyo. tena dridri th-
vathi tme smrddh bno tethi khriste am kryu. hum
dharum chum ke tmare am krvum joie ane te tmara
sara mate che. gt vrse tme sauthi phela arpn krvani
iccha drsaveli. ane tme j sau prthm dan apyum. tethi
je karyno tme prarabh kryo che, tene purn kro. jethi
tmara "karyni iccha" ane tmaram "kary" smtulit thse.
tmari pase je ki che temamthi apo. jo tmari apvani ic-
cha hse, to tmara danno svikar thse. tmari bhetnum
mulyamkn tmari pase je che tena uprthi thse ane nhi
ke tmari pase je nthi. jyare any lokone rapt prapt hoy
tyare tmne muskeli pde tevum ame icchta nthi. tyam
smanta hovi joie. atyare tmari pase ghnnum che. tmari
pase je che te lokone je vstuni jrur che teone te gh-
num mddrup thi ske tem che. tyar bad, jyare teoni
pase puskl hse tyare teo tmare joiti vstu prapt krva-
mam tmne mddrup thi ske. ane tyar pchi smanta avse.
jem pvitrsastromam lkhyum che, "je vykti e ghnnum
bhegum kryu che teni pase ghnnum vdhare n htum, ane
je vyktie dhnnum ochum bhegum kryu htum teni pase
khub ochu n htum." nirgmn 16: 18 devni stuti tha
ke tene titsne etlo prem apyo jetlo mne tmara mate
che. ame titsne je vstu krvani khi teno svikar kryo.
te tmari pase avva ghnnum j iccho hto. a teno potano
vicar hto. amne titsni sathe te bhaine mogle chie je
bdhi j mmdlio sathe prmsane patr bnyo che. a bhaini
teni suvartani seva mate tenum abhivadn thyum che.
jyare ame a bhet li jta hta, tyare pn amari sathe avva,
mmdlio dvara a bhaini psmdgi thi hti. ane a seva krie
chie. prbhuno mhima vdharva, ane e drsavva ke ame
khrekhr mddrup thva magie chie. ame ghna j sjag
chie ke jethi koi pn vykti ame je rite atli moti bhetni
sathe kam krie chie teni tika n kre. ame a vstuo e rite
krva dharie chie. je prbhuni amkho smks nyayi che.
loko jene nyayi gne che tevum krvano amaro irado
che. ame teoni sathe amara bhaine pn mogle chie,
je hmesa mddrup thvane taiyar hoy che. ghni rite
tene a babt mam amne sabiti api che. ane hve jyare
tene tmaramam ghno visvas che tyare to te vdhu m-
ddrup thva icche che. hve tits vise-te maro sathidar
che. tmne mddrup thva te mari sathe kam kre che.
ane bija bhaio mate teo mmdlio dvara moklvamam
avya che. ane teo devne mhima ape che. tethi a man-
sone drsavo ke tmari pase prem che. teone btavo ke
ame kem tmara mate grv anubhvie chie. pchi bdhi j
mmdlio a jose.

9

hve devna lokoni seva krva vise mare tmne lkhvani
jrur nthi. mne khbr che ke tme mddrup thva iccho
cho. mem a vise mkdoniyamam loko sathe ghni bdai
mari che. mem temne khyum htum ke tme akhayana
loko gya vrsthi anudan krva taiyar cho. ane tmari ap-
vani abhilasae ahimna mota bhagna lokone pn apva

mate prernam api che. prmtu hum bhaione tmari pase moklum chum. a babtman amara tmara visena vkhan nkama jay, tem hum ichto nthi. mem je rite khyum te rite tme taiyar hso tevi mari iccha che. jo mkdoniyana lokomanthi ketlik vyktio mari sathe ave ane jue ke tme taiyar nthi, to amare srmava jevum thse. amne srm avse ke ame tmaramam atlo bdho bhroso rakhyo. tethi mem vicaryu ke ame avie te phela a bhaione jvanum hum khum. tme je dan apvanum vcn apyum che te taiyar rakhvanum teo purum krse. tethi jyare ame ave tyare udhranum taiyar hse, ane te e anudan hse je tme apva ichta hta; nhi ke je dan apvanum tme dhikkarta hta. atlum yad rakhjo je vykti alp vave che te alp lne che. prmtu je vykti adhik vave che te adhik lne che. drek vyktie tena hrdaymam nkki kryu hoy tetlum apvum joie. jo apvathi vykti vythit thti hoy to tene n apvum joie. ane vyktie to pn n apvum joie jo tene em lage ke tene apva mate phrj padvamam avi che. je shrs ape che te vyktine dev cahe che. ane dev tmne jur che te krtam pn vdhare asirvad api ske che. tyare bdhi j vstu tmari pase puskl prmanmam hse. drek saram kam mate apvane tmari pase purtum hse. pvtirsastromam lkhyum che ke: “te udartathi gribone ape che; teni mmta anmt sudhi stt rheshe.” dev te ek che je vyktine vavni mate bij ape che. ane te ahar mate rotli ape che. ane dev tmne atmik bij apse ane te bijne amkurit krse. tmari sdbhavanani te uttm kapni krse. dev tmne drek rite smrdhd bnavse ke jethi mukt rite tme hmmea api sko. ane amara thki anudan lokone dev prtye abhari bnavse, a pvitr seva ke je tme kro cho te matr devna lokoni juryi-atmam mdd kre che. em nhi prmtu devni stutirupi puskl phl pn utpnn kre che. a seva je tme kro cho te tmara visvasni sabiti che. a mate loko devni stuti kre che karn ke tme khristni suvartane anusrya; e suvarta ke jemam tmne visvas che. loko devni stuti krse karn ke tme mukt rite temni sathe ane bdha lokoni sathe bhagidari kri. ane jyare te loko prarthna krse, tyare tevi abhilasa rakhse ke teo tmari sathe hoy. devni ghni krpa je tmne prapt thi che te karne teo avo anubhv krse. jenum vrnn thi ske tem nthi tena dan mate devni stuti thao.

10

hum paul chum ane hum tmne vinnum chum. hum khristni nmrtane mmtathi tmne vinnum chum. ketlaek loko khe che ke jyare hum tmari sathe houm chum. tyare din houm chum, ane tmarathi dur houm chum. tyare himmtvan houm chum. ketlaek loko vicare che ke ame dunyvi pdhdhithi jvie chie. jyare hum avum tyare ava loko sathe ghna nidr thvani mari yojna che. hum tmne vinnum chum ke hum jyare avum tyare tevi j nidrtano upyog tmari sathe krvani mare jur pdse nhi. ame a duniyamam jvie chie. prmtu je rite duniya jghde che te rite ame jghdta nthi. duniya vapre che tena krtam juda prkarna sstrothi ame ldie chie. amara sstrmam devnum sarmthy che. dummna mjbut shanno a sstr nas kri ske che. ame lokona vadivadno nas krie chie. ane drek vstu je devna jnanni viruddh odbhve che teno ame nas krie chie. ame drek vicarne kbje kri, tene tyji khristni adhintamam lavie chie. je aj-

namkit nthi tevi drek vyktine siksa krva ame taiyar chie. pn prthm tme smpurn ajnamkit bno. tmari sameni hkiktone tmare jovi joie. jo vykti em vicarti hoy ke te khristno che. to tene e pn yad rakhvum joie ke teni jem ame pn khristmam chie. e sacum che ke ame mukt rite prbhue amne apel sarmthy vise bdai marie chie. prmtu tene a sarmthy tmne suddh bnavva amne apyu che, nhi ke tmne ksti phomcadva. tethi te bdai mate hum srm nthi anubhvto. hum em nthi icchto ke tme em dharo ke mara pto vde hum tmne dravva magum chum. ketlaek loko khe che ke, “paulna pto sktisali ane mhtvna che. prmtu jyare te amari pase hoy che, tyare te nirbl hoy che. ane teni vanimam ksumj nthi.” te lokoe a janvum joie: ame atyare tmari sathe nthi; tethi pto dvara a vstu ame khie chie. prmtu jyare ame tyam tmari sathe hoisum tyare ame ej prbhav drsavisum je ame ptrmam drsavyo che. je loko em mane che ke pote khub j mhtvna che, teva lokoni tolimam dakhil thvani ame himmt nthi kri skta. ame teoni sathe amari srkhamni pn nthi krta. teo potej potano mapdmd bne che, ane teo je che tena thki pote j potanum mulyamkn kre che. a btave che ke teo ksum j janta nthi. prmtu amne je kam krvanum sompyum che, tena pridhni bhar jine ame bdai nhi marie. ame amari bdai, deve amne sampela kary purti mryadit rakhisum. prmtu a karymam tmari sathena amara karyno smaves thay che. ame vdhare pdti bdai nthi marta. karn ke ame tmara sudhi phomcy a hoie. em ame potane hd bhar lmbavta nthi. prmtu ame tmari pase avya chie. ame tmari pase khristni suvarta line avya hta. je kary amaru che te purti amari bdaine ame mryadit rakhi che. je kam bija lokoe kryu che, te vise ame bdai nthi marta. amne asa che ke tmara visvasmam vrddhi thse. amne asa che ke amara karyna ksetrne vdhu ne vdhu visal bnavvamam tme mddrup nivdso. tmara sher upramtna vistaromam pn suvarta khevani amari iccha che. biji vyktina vistar-mam thi cukela kary vise ame bdai marva nthi icchta. prmtu, “je vykti bdai mare che tene prbhvam bdai marvi joie.” kem ke te e vykti nthi ke je khe che ke te saro che. jene prbhu saro khe che ane svikar che te e vykti che.

11

hum asa rakhum chum ke thodi murkhta drsavum to pn tme mari sathe dhirj rakhso. prmtu tme mari sathe kyarnice dhirj rakhi che. mne tmari irsa ave che ane a te irsa che je dev trpthi avi che. mem tmne khristne smrpit krvanum vcn apyum htum. tmaro pti matr khrist j hovo joie. hum tmne khristne smrpit krva mamgu chum, teni pvitr kumarika trike, prmtu mne bhy che ke tmarum mn tmne tmara khrist prtyena saca ane suddh anusrnti dur ghdsi jse je rite srpe hvani sathe dust rite kpt kryu htum ane chetri hti. tme je koi tmari pase ave ame apyo che tena krta judo updes tmne khrist vise ape teni sathe tme ghna dhir-jvan cho. e atma ane suvartane svikarva tme ghna ttpur cho pn e atma ane suvarta ame tmne apya che tenathi ghna juda che. tethi tmare mari sathe dhirj rakhvi joie. hum nthi manto ke te “mhan prerito” marathi vdhu sara che. te sacum che ke hum ek kel-vayelo vkta nthi. prmtu mari pase jnan che. ame tmne

drek rite a spst btavyum che. koi pn prkarna vltr vgr mem tmne devni suvarta prgt kri. tmne mhtv apva hum nmr bnyo chum. tme mano cho ke te khotum htum? mem biji mmdlio pasethi vltr svikaryu che. me temna nanam lidha ke jethi hum tmari seva kri skum. jyare hum tmari sathe hto tyare mare je koi vstu joiti hti, to mem teno tmara pr koi bojo nakhyo n hto. mkdoniyathi avela bmdhuoe mare je joitum htum, te bdhumj mne apyum. tmara pr bojarup mem mari jatne bnva dighi nthi. ane hum kdi tmne bojarup bnis nhi. akhayani koi pn vykti a vise bdai marta mne roki skse nhi. maramamna khristna sty vde am khum chum. ane hum sa mate tmne bojarump n bnyo? tmne prem nthi krto etla mate em tme mano cho? na. dev jane che ke hum tmne prem krum chum. ane atyare hum je krum chum te krvanum hum calum rakhis karn ke pela lokone bdai marvanum karn mare nthi apyum. teone tem khevum gmse ke je kary mate teo bdai mare che te kary amara kary jevum j che. a loko saca prerito nthi. teo asty bolnar karykro che. ane teo temna potamam privrt n lave che, ke jethi loko mane ke teo khristna prerito che. anathi amne ascry nthi thtum. sa mate? setan pn ves bdle che, jethi loko vicare ke te prkasno dutche. jyare setanna sevko saca sevko dekhavano pryt n kre che tethi amne ascry thtum nthi, prmtu amtmam teona krela kam prmane teone siksa mle che. hum tmne phrithi khum chum: koi vyktie em manvum n joie ke hum murkh chum. prmtu jo tme mne murkh dharta ho to, tme je rite murkhne apnavo cho e rite tme mne apnavo. jethi hum pn thodi bdai mari skum. hum bdai marum chum, karn ke mne mara vise khatri che. prmtu prbhu je rite vat kre the rite hum vat krto nthi. hum murkhni jem bdas marum chum. duniyamam ghna loko temna jivn vise bdas mare che. jethi hum pn bdas maris. tme sana cho, tethi hrshiti murkhao sathe tme dhirj ghrso. hum janum chum ke, tme dhirjvan cho, karn ke je mans tmne amuk vstu krvani phrj pade che ane tmara labh le che. teni sathe pn tme dhirj dhro che. je vykti tmne chetre, athva je em mane ke te tmara krta saro che athva tmne momdham pr mare teni sathe pn tme dhirjvan cho! mare mate am khevum smrnjk che, prmtu avi vstu tmari sathe krva mate ame ghna j "nirbl" chie. prmtu jo koi vykti bdai marvamam bhadur hoi ske, to hum pn bhadur bnis ane bdas maris. (hum murkhni jem bolum chum,) sum pela loko yhudi che? hum pn chum. sum teo israeli che? hum pn chum. sum teo ibrahimna kutumbna che? hum pn chum. sum te loko khristni seva kre che? hum teni vdhare seva krum chum. (hum am bolvamam ghelo chum,) mem pela loko krtam vdhare skht prism kryo che. dhnivar hum jelmam purayo chum. hum ghno mar khaine ghayl thyo chum. hum dhnivar lgbhg mthpray bnyo chum. pamcvar yhudi lokoe 39 korda marvani sja mne kri che. trn vkht mem lokhmdna sliyathi mar khadho. ekvar pththrothi mne marvamam avyo hto. trn vkht hum eva vhanomam hto je tuti pdya, ane ek vkht akhi rat ane pchino divs mem driyamam galyo hto. mem ghnivar musaphri kri che. ane hum ndio, lumtarao ane mara potana loko dvara bhyam mukayo chum. hum eva loko dvara pn bhyam mukayo chum. jeo binyhudi che. hum sheromam, jyam manv vsto nthi

tyam, ke driyamam pn bhyam mukayo chum. ane je loko em khe ke teo mara bhaio che pn khrekhr n hoy temna thki pn bhyam mukayo chum. mem skht ane thkvi nakhnar kamo krya che, ane dhnivar hum suto pn nthi. hum dhnivar bhukhyo ane trsyo rhyo chum. dhnivar hum thmdithi pidayo chum ane vstrhin rhyo chum. ane biji ghni smsyao che. temamni ek te mare bdhi mmdlioni smbhal rakhvani te che. drroj hum temna vise cimitit rhum chum. jyare any vykti sithil bne che tyare hum pn sithil bnum chum. jyare any vykti pap trph doray che tyare amdrthi hum blu chum. jo mare bdai marvi j hoy to, hum e vstuni bdai maris je btave che ke hum nirbl chum. dev jane che ke hum khotum nthi bolto. te prbhu isu khristno dev ane pita che, ane sdakal tene styty che. jyare hum dmskmam hto, tyare aritas rajano hakem mne ked krva mamgto hto. tethi sherni ajubaju tene rskso gothvya. prmtu ketlaek mitroe mne toplamam mukyo ane pchi te tople temne divalna bakamamthi mne nice utaryo. ane te rite hum hakemthi bci gyo.

12

mare bdas marvanum calum rakhvum joie. te khas mddrup nhi thay, prmtu hve prbhu trphthi udbhvta drsn ane prktikrnvise hum vat kris. hum khristmy bneli evi vyktine janum chum, jene trija akasmam li jvamam avyo hto. a vrs phela bnyum htum. mne khbr nthi ke te mans tena srirmam hto ke srirni bhar hto. prmtu dev jane che. ane mne khbr che ke a vyktine paradaismam li jvamam avyo. mne khbr nthi ke te tena srirmam hto ke tena srirthi dur hto. prmtu tene tene vstuo sambhli hti ke je te smjai skyo nthi. tene evi vato sambhleti ke je khevani koi vyktine prvangi nthi. hum avi vykti vise bdas maris. prmtu hum phkt mara potana vise bdaso maris nhi. hum matr mari nblaio vise bdas maris. prmtu jo mare mari jat vise bdai marvi hot to, hum murkh to nhi j bnum. hum murkh nhi bnum karn ke hum sty kheto hois. prmtu hum mari jat vise bdai maris nhi. sa mate? karn ke loko mne je krta jue che ane je kheta sambhle che, tethi vises mara mate loko dhare tevi mari iccha nthi. prmtu je adbhut vato mne btavvamam avi che. tena mate vdhare pdto grv anubhvvmo na joie. tethi kstdayk smsyamne apvamam avi hti. te smsya te setan trphthi avelo dut che. tene mne marva mate ane vdhu pdto grvsali bnto atkavva mate moklvamam avyo hto. mem a smsya marathi dur krva mate prbhune trn var prarthna kri. prmtu prbhue mne khyum ke, "mari krpa tare mate purti che. jyare tum nirbl bne che, tyare marum samrthy tari nirbltamam sm-purn thay che." tethi mari nblaio vise bdas marta hum ghno prsnm chum. pchi khristni skti maramam jivse. tethi jyare maramam nblai ave che, tyare hum prsnm thaum chum. mara vise loko jyare khrab bole che, tyare hum raji thaum chum. jyare mne muskeli pde che tyare hum raji thaum chum. ane jyare mari agl smsyao hoy che tyare hum raji thaum chum. a bdhum j khrist mate che. ane hum a bdhathi anmdit chum, karn ke jyare hum nirbl hoom chum, tyare hum mjbnt hoom chum. hum murkhni jem vat kri rhyo hto. prmtu tme mne em krva preryo. tmare lokoe mara vise sarum bolvum joie. marum koi muly nthi, prmtu

te “mhan prerito” num muly mara krta vdhare nthi! hum jyare tmari sathe hto tyare me eva kamo krya je purvar kre ke hum prerit chana - mem cihno btavya, adbhut karyo ane prakrmo krya. mem ghni dhirjthi a kamo krya. tethi biji mmdlione je prapt thyum te bd-hum j tmne prapt thyum. matr ek babtмам tphavt hto. hum tmne bojarup nhoto. a mate mne maph krso! hve triji vkht tmari mulakat leva mate hum tai-yar chum. ane hum tmne bojarup bnis nhi. tmarum je kami che, temamthi mare ksum j joitum nthi. hum tmne icchum chum. balkoe mata pitane apva mate koi bcavvani jrur nthi, mata pitae temna balkone apva bcavvum joie. mari pase je kami che te tmne apta mne anmd thay che. hum mari jat suddha tmne apis. jo hum tmne vdhare prem krum to sum tme ocho prem krso? e spst che ke hum tmne bojarump nhoto. hum calak hto ane tmne pkdva juthno upyog krto hto tevum tme vicaro cho. tmara prti moklela koi pn mansono upyog krine sum tmne chetrya che? na! tme jano cho mem em nthi kryu. mem titsne tmari pase jva khyum ane amara bmdhune mem teni sathe mok-lyo. titse tmne nthi chetrya, khrum ne? na! tme jano cho ke mne ane titsne ek j atmae dorya che. ane ame e j margne anusrya che. tme sum em mano cho ke a bdha smy drmyan ame amaro bcav krie chie? na. ame khrist thki a bdhi vato khie chie. ane devni smks ame a bdhi vstu khie chie. tme mara prm mitro cho. ane ame je ki krie chie te tmne vdhu sarmthvyan bnava krie chie. hum am krum chum karn ke mne bhy che ke hum tmne jeva thva icchum chum teva tme hso nhi. jyare hum avum chum ane tme mne jevo thva iccho cho tevo hum hois nhi. mne bhy che ke tmara smuhmam vivad, irsa, krodh, svarth, jghda, dust-vato, gsp, udhdhtai ane mumjhvo hse. mne bhy che ke jyare hum phrithi tmari pase avis tyare maro dev mne tmari agl nmr bnayse. tmaramamna ghna dvara mne visad thse. jeoe agau papo krya che te mate hum dilgir this. karn ke teoe pstavo kryo nthi. ttha teoe teona papi jivn mate pscatap kryo nthi. teona vybhicar ane srmjnk krtyo mate pn teoe pscatap nthi kryo.

13

hum phrithi tmari pase avis a triji vkht hse. ane yad rakhjo, “drek phriyad mate be ke trn vykti hovi joie je khe ke teo jane che ke phriyad saci che.” hum jyare bijivar tmari sathe hto, tyare je lokoe papkrmo krela temne cetvni api hti. atyare hum tmarathi dur chum, ane bija bdha loko jemne pap krya che temne cetvni apum chum: jyare phrithi hum tmari pase avis, tyare tmara papikrmo mate hum tmne siksa kris. khrist mara thki bole che teni sabiti joie che. mari sabiti e che ke tmne siksa krvamam khrist nirbl nthi. prmtu tmari vcce khrist srsvsktman che. te sacum che ke jyare khristne vdhstmbh pr mari namkhyo tyare te nirbl hto. prmtu atyare te devna sarmthy vde jivit che. ane te sacum che ke khristmy apne nirbl chie. prmtu tmara mate, devna sarmthy vde ame khristmam jivit hoisum. tme potane dhyanthi juo. tme visvasmam cho ke nhi teni priksa kro. tme jano cho ke isu khrist tmaramam jive che. prmtu jo tme priksamam niskl jso, to khrist tmaramam smavist nthi. prmtu mne

asa che ke tme joso ke ame priksamam niskl nthi gya. ame devne prarthna krie chie ke tme koi duskrmno n kro. te mhtvnum nthi ke amari priksnni sphlta loko jue. prmtu e mhtvnum che ke tme je yogy che te j kro, pchi bhlene loko vicare ke ame priksn mam nis-phl gya chie. ame styni virumdhhdh ksum j kri skie nhi. ame matr e j kri skie je sty mate che. jo tme sktisali cho to, nirbl thvamam amne anmd che. ane ame prarthna krie chie ke tme vdhu ne vdhu prbl bno. hum jyare tmari sathe nthi tyare a vato lkhum chum. hum lkhum chum jethi jyare hum avum tyare tmne siksa krva mate mara sarmthyno upyog na krvo pde. prbhue mne te sarmthy tmne prbl krva apyum che nhi ke tmara dhvms krva. hve, bhaio ane bheno, hum viday lis. smpurn thvano pryt krjo. mem tmne je krvanum khyum che te krjo. ekbija sathe mansik rite shmt thao ane samtiam rho. pchi prem ane samtino dev tmari sathe rhese. jyare tme ekbijane slam kho tyare ekbijane pvitr cumbn apo. devna bdha j pvitr loko tmne slam khe che. prbhu isu khristni krpa, de-vni priti, ane pvitr atmani smgt tmo srvni sathe rho.

prerit paul trphthi slam. prerit thva mate hum manso trphthi psmđ nthi thyo. mansoe mne nthi moklyo. na! isu khriste ttha dev bape mne prerit bnayvo che. dev ek che jene isune mrtyumamthi uthadyo. khristmam jeo mari sathe che teo trphthi glatiyamamnim-mđlione kuslta pathvum chum. hum prarthna krum chu ke apna dev bap ane prbhu isu khrist tmara prti saumy reše ane tmne samti prdan krse. apnam papo mate isue potanum svarpn kryu. apne a anist duniya ke jemam apne jivie chie. temamthi mukti apavva isue am kryu. apna dev pitani a iccha hti. teno mhima sđasrvkal hojo. amin. thoda smy phela tene anusrvanum deve tmne ahvan aplyu. isumamthi prgt thti teni krpa dvara tene tmne a ahvan apelum prmtu hve tmara lokothi hum nvai pamum chum! tme tenathi vimukh thi rhya cho. ane any prkarni suvartane anusro cho. vastvmam biji koi saci suvarta nthi. prmtu ketlaek loko tmne gumcve che teo khristni suvartamam privrtn icche che ame tmne saci suvarta khi che. jethi ame pote ke akasmamna dut pn tmne bhinn suvarta che te to sapit thaol! mem agau pn tmne a khelum ane phrithi khum chum: tme saci suvartane kyarni apnavi lidhi che. jo koi pn vykti tmne udधार mateno judo rsto btave to te vykti srapit thaol. hve sum tme em mano cho ke loko mne apnave tevo prytñ hum krum chum? na! dev ek che jene prsnñ krvano hum prytñ krum chum. sum hum mansone raji krvano prytñ krum chum? jo hum mansone raji krva mamgo hot, to isu khristno hum sevk nthi. pn bhaio, hum icchu chum ke tme jano ke je suvarta mem tmne prgt kri che te manv rsjit nthi. manv trphthi mne suvarta prapt nthi thi. koi manvie mne suvarta nthi sikhvi. isu khriste mne e prdan kri che. tene mne e suvartana drsn kravva ke jethi tenum kthñ hum lokone krum. tme mara pachla jivñ vise sambhlyu che. hum yhudi dhrm palto hto. mem devni mđmline khub stavi che. mem mđmlino nas krvano prytñ kryu che. mari umrna bija yhudio krtam hum yhudi dhrmni vdhare prgti kri rhyo hto bija yhudio krtā te prmprane anusrva mem vdhare prytñ kryu che. prmtu mara jñm phela devni vojna mara mate koi khas hti. tethi teni krpathi deve mne ahvan apyum. dev icchto hto ke tena dikra (isu) viseni suvarta hum binyhudi lokone khum. tethi deve mne tena dikra vise drsavvum. jyare deve mne bolavoy tyare mem koi pn mansni slah ke mđđ lidhi nhoti. hum yrusalemmam preritone mlva nhoto gyo. a loko mara phela prerito hta. prmtu rah joya vgr, hum arbstan gyo. pachlthi hum dmsk shermam pachō phryo. trñ vrs pchi hum yrusalem gyo; mare pitrne mlvum htm. hum pitr sathe 15 divs rhyo. hum prbhuna bhai yakub sivay, bija koi preritone mlyo nhi. dev jane che ke aje hum je lkhu chum, te asty nthi. pachlthi hum siriya ane kilkiyana prdesomam calyo gyo. yhudiyamamni khristni mđmlio phela kđi mne mli nhoti. teoe matr mara vise a sambhlyum htm ke: “a mans apñne khub stavto hto. prmtu hve te lokone te j visvas vise vat khe che ke jeno ek vkht nas krvano tene prytñ krelo.” a visvasioe mara karne devni stuti kri.

14 vrs pchi, hum phrithi yrusalem gyo. hum barnabas sathe gyo, ane titsne mem jode lidho. hum gyo karn ke deve mne btavvum ke mare jvum joie. hum te loko pase gyo jeo visvasiona agresr hta. jyare ame ekla hta tyare, mem a lokone je suvartano updes hum binyhudione apto hto tena vise khyum. a loko marum kary smje evi mari iccha hti, ke jethi marum bhutkalnum kary ane atyare je kary hum krum chu te nirrthkñ n jay. tits mari sathe hto. tits grik che. prmtu a netaoe titsne pn sunnt mate dñan n kryu. amare a sm-syani crca krvani jrur hti, karn ke chupi rite ketlaek jutha bhaio amara smuhmam ghusi gya hta. khrist isu trphthi amari je svtmtrta hti te vise sodhi kad-hva jasusni jem teo ghusi gya hta. prmtu te jutha bhaio je mamgta hta, tevi koi pn babt amge ame šmht thya nhi! tmara mate suvartanu sty stt rhe tevum ame icchta hta. te loko je mhtvna dekhata hta, teoe hum je suvartano updes apto hto tene bdlyo nhoto. (teo “mhtvna” hta ke nhi te mare mate koi babt n hti. dev smks srv sman che.) prmtu a agevanoe joyum ke pitrni jem deve mne visist kary sompyum che. yhudione suvarta khevānum kam deve pitrne apyum htm. prmtu binyhudione suvarta khevānum kam deve mne soppyum htm. ve pitrne prerit trike kam krvani skti api hti. prmtu je loko yhudi nthi temna mate hum prerit chum, yakub, pitr, ane yohanne agevano trike gnvamam ayya che. teoe joyum ke deve mne a visist krpa (dan) api che. tethi teoe maro ane barnabasno svikar kryo. pitr, yakub, ane yohane kyum ke, “paul ane barnabas, tme je loko yhudi nthi teoni pase jao teni sathe ame šmht che. ame yhudio pase jisum.” teoe amne matr ek kam krvānum khyum ke dridri lokone mđđ krvānum yad rakho ane a che je hum khrekhr krva icchu chum. pitr amtyokh ayyo. tene evum kamik kryu je yogy nhotum. hum pitrni virumddh gyo karn ke te khoto hto. te am bnyum: jyare pitr sau prthm amtyokh ayyo, tyare te binyhudi loko sathe jmyo ane binyhudio sathe smłgn thyo. prmtu pchi ketlaek yhudi mansone yakube moklya. jyare a yhudi loko avya tyare, pitre binyhudio sathe jñmvanum bmdh kryu. pitr binyhudiothi alg thi gyo. te yhudiothi ghbrato hto jeo manta hta ke bdha j binyhudioni sunnt krvi joie. tethi pitr dhomgi hto. ane any yhudi visvasio pitr sathe jodaya. teo pn dhomgi hta. barnabas pn a yhudi visvasio je krtā hta temna prbhav nice avi te pn dhomgthi vrtva lagyo. mem joyum ke a yhudio sum krtam hta. teo suvartana styne anusrta nhota. tethi bija bdha yhudio hum je bolum chum te sambhli ske te rite mem pitr jode vat kri. mem a khyum, “pitr, tum yhudi che. prmtu yhudi jevum jivñ jivto nthi. tum binyhudi jevum jivñ jive che. to hve tum sa mate binyhudione yhudio jevum jivñ jivva mate dñan kre che?” apne yhudio binyhudio ane papio trike nhota jñmya. apne yhudio trike jñmya hta. apne janie chie ke niymne anusrvathi vykti devne yogy nthi bñti. na! isu khristmam rhel vyktino visvas vyktine dev sathe nyayi bnave che. tethi apne isu khristmam apno visvas mukyo, karn ke apne dev mate nyayi bnva mamgta hta. ane apne devne yogy chie karn ke apne isu khristmam visvas mukyo ane nhi ke apne niymne anusrva. a sty che karn ke

niymne anusrvathi koi vykhti dev ne yogy n bni ske. apne yhudio devne yogy thva mate khrist pase avya. tethi e spst che ke apne pn papi hta. sum eni arth e ke khriste apne papi bnava? na! prmtu je me chodi didhum che tenum siksn (niymnum) apvani jo phrithi smumat kris to te mara mate khotum thse. mem niym mate jivvanum bmdh kryu che. niyme j pote mne mari nakhyo. hum niym mate mrtyu pamyo ane tethi j hum dev mate jivi skyo. hum khrist sathe vdhstmbh pr mrtyu pamyo. jethi je jivn atyare hum jivum chum te hum nthi. te khrist maramam jivn jive che. bhautik srirthi hum jivum chum. prmtu devna dikra (isu) prna visvas thki hum jivum chum. isu e che ke jene mne prem kryo. tene mara uddhar mate potane arpn kryo. a devni krpa che, ane mara mate te ghni mhtvni che. sa mate? karn ke jo niym apne devne patr bnavi skto hot, to khristne mrvum na pdt.

3

tmne glationa lokone isu khristna vdhstmbh prna mrtyu vise spst jnavvamam avyum che. prmtu tme ghna murkh hta. tme koiknathi chetraya. mne a ek vat kho: tme pvitr atma kevi rite prapt kryo? sum niymnum paln krine tme atma pamy? na! tme atmane pamy karn ke tme suvartane sambhli ane tema visvas kryo. tme atma sathena tmara khristny jivvni smumat kri. hve tme tmari sktithi tenum satty jalvnao prytyn kro cho? te nri murkhta che. tmne ghni babtono anubhv thyo che. sum te bdho anubhv nirrthk thyo? hum asa rakhum chum ke te nirrthk nthi gyo! deve tmne atmanum dan etle kryu ke tme niymne anusrya hta? na! sum deve tmari vcce cmtkaro etla mate krya ke tme niymne anusrya hta? na! deve tmne teno atma apyo che ane tmari vcce cmtkaro krya che karn ke tme suvarta sabhli che ane temam tme visvas kryo. pvitrastir ibrahim vise a j khe che. “ibrahime devmam visvas rakhyo. ane deve ibrahimna visvasno svikar kryo. ane karne ibrahim devne yogy bnyo.” tethi tmare janvum joie ke ibrahimna saca smtano e che jeone visvas che. pvitrastre jnavyum che ke bhvisyam sum thse. a lkhane jnavyum ke dev binyhudi lokone teona visvas thki yogyta prdan krse. a suvarta ibrahimne phela jnavel hti, pvitrastir am khe che ke: “ibrahim, prthvina bdha lokone dhny krva mate dev taro upyog krse.” ibrahime a manyum. ibrahim visvas krto hto tethi te asirvad pamyo. ane e j rite aje pn je ibrahimni mapkh visvasio che teo pn asirvad pame che. bdha j loko ibrahimni mapkh jemne visvas che temne ibrahimni jem asirvad mle che. prmtu yogyta prapt krva je loko niymono adhar le che teo sapit che. sa mate? karn ke pvitr sastro khe che ke, “je drek vstu niymastrmam lkhel che, te bdhi j vstuo vyktie krvi joie. jo te kaym ajanam paln nhi kre to te sapit thse.” tethi e spst che ke niym dvara koi pn vykhti devne yogy bni ske nhi. pvitr sastr khe che ke, “je vykhti visvasthi devne yogy che te visvasthi jivse. niym visvasno upyog nthi krto; te judo marg apnave che. niym khe che, “je vykhti a vstuo (niym) ne anusrine jivvani iccha rakhe che, je niym khe che te tene krvm j joie.” niyme apne abhisapit krya che. prmtu khriste apne te sapmamthi mukt krya. tene apna sthan bdli nakhya.

khrist pote sapit thyo. pvitrastirmam lkhyum che ke, “jyare vyktinum srir vrks upr mukvamam ave (ltke), tyare te sapit che.” khriste a kryu jethi devno asirvad bdha j lokone prdan thay, deve a asirvadnum ibrahimne vcn apyum htum. isu khrist trpthi asirvad ave che. isu mrtyu pamyo jethi apne pvitr atma jenum deve vcn apyum htum te apne prapt thay. visvasthi apne a vcn prapt thyum che. bhaio ane bhno, mne ek udaharn apva do: ek vykhti bijii vykhti sathe many krar kre te vise vicaro. ek var ne many krar kaydesrno bne pchi, koi pn vykhti ne many kranne atkavi nthi skti. athva temam kso umero kri skti nthi. deve ibrahim ane tena vmsjne vcnno apya. deve n hotum khyum ke, “tara smtanone.” (eno arth ghna loko thi ske prmtu deve khyum ke, “tara smtanone.” ano arth matr ek j vykhti; ane te vykhti khrist che.) hum am kheva mangu chum; deve je krar ibrahimne apyo, te niymna agmnna ghna adhikrt bnavaio hto. 430 vrs pchi niym uddhvyo. tethi niym kranne chinvi ske nhi, ane dev ibrahimne apela vcnne bdli ske nhi. deve je vcnno apyam htam te niymne anusrvathi apne melvi skisum? na! jo apne te varso niymne anusrvathi melvi skisum, to pchi te devna vcnnum prinam nthi. prmtu potana vcnthi deve mukt rite ibrahimne asirvadit kryo. to niym sa mate hto? loko je khrab krtyo che te btavva niym apvamam avyo hto, jyam sudhi ibrahimna visist vmsj avyo tyam sudhi niym calu rhyo. devnum a vcn a vmsj (khrist) matenum htum. duto thki niymnum prdan thyum htum. dutoe lokone niym apva musano mdhyasthrike upyog kryo hto. prmtu jyare ek j pks che, ane dev pn ek j che tyare mdhyasthni jrur pdti nthi. sum ano arth evo thay ke niym devnam vcnothi virumddh che? na! jo evo niym hot ke je lokone jivn bksi ske, to niymne anusrvathi apne yogyta prapt kri skie. prmtu a sacum nthi karn ke niymastr khe che ke, bdha j loko papna bmdhnti bdhayela che. pvitrastir am sa mate khe che? tethi ke jethi visvas thki lokone vcnnum prdan thi ske. je lokone khrist isumam visvas che teone vcn apvamam avyum che. a visvas avyo te phela, apne bdha niymna kedi hta. jya sudhi deve apne visvasno avi rhelo marg na btavyo, tyam sudhi apne bdha mukt n hta. tethi jyam sudhi khrist na avyo, niym apno balsiksk hto. khristna avya pchi, visvas dvara apne dev sathe nyayi bni skya. hve visvasno marg avyo che. tethi hve apne niymni nice jivta nthi. tme bdha khristmam baptisma pamy cho. tethi tme bdhae khrist sathe vstro pridhan krya che a btave che ke khrist isumam visvas dvara tme bdham devna balko cho. hve yhudi ane binyhudi vcce koi tpavnti nthi. gulam ane mukt vykhti vcce koi nphavnti nthi. purums ane stri vcce koi tpavnti nthi. khrist isumam bdham ek sman cho. tme khristnam cho tethi ibrahimnam smtan cho. deve ibrahimne apela vcn thki tme bdha devna asirvad prapt kro cho.

4

mare tmne a khevum che: jyam sudhi varsdar balk che, tyam sudhi tenamam ane gulammam koi pher nthi. eno kso j arth nthi ke varsdar bdhi j vstuno malik che. sa mate! karn ke jyam sudhi te balk che, tene je lokone teni smbhal rakhva psmd krya che temni aj-

nanum paln krvum j pde che. prmtu balk jyare tena pitae nkki krelu umrno thay che tyare te mukt bne che. apne mate pn avum j che. apne ek smye balko jeva hta apne a duniyana binupyogi kaydaona gulam hta. prmtu jyare yogy smy avyo, deve tena dikrano moklyo. devna dikrane jnm ek stri thki thyo. devno dikro niymni adhinta prmane jivyo. deve am kryu ke jethi je loko niymne adhin hta temni svtmtrta khridi ske. devno hetu apnne tena smtan bnnavano hto. tme devna smtan cho. tethi deve apna hrdayam potana putrno atma moklyo che, je “abba, bap” em khine hak mare che. tethi tme hve phelani jem gulam nthi. tme devnum balk cho tethi tene je vcn apyum che te tmne apse. bhutkalmam tme devne janta n hta. tme je saca devo nthi tena gulam hta. prmtu hve tme saca devne jano cho. khrekhr, te e dev je tmne jane che. to tme sa mate te nirbl ane binupyogi updesna niymo ke jenum tme bhutkalmam paln krtam hta tena trph phrithi iccha rakhine teoni bhni biji var sa mate phro cho? tme phrithi sum te vstuna gulam thva iccho cho? hju pn tme visist divso, mhinao, rtuo ane vrsio visena niymna siksne anusro cho. mne tmara mate bhy lage che. mne bhy lage che ke tmara mate mem krelum kary nirrthk gryu che. bhaio ane bheno, hum tmara jevo j hto; tethi tme mara jeva mherbani krine bno. phela tme mari sathe ghna sara hta. tme yad kro so trpth hum tmari pase kem avyo hto. karn ke hum mamdo hto. te smye mem tmne suvarta prgt kri. mari mamdgi tmara upr bojarup bni hti. prmtu tme mne dhikkaryo nhot. tme marathi dur nasi gya nhot. tme mne devna dutni jem avkaryo hto. jane ke hum pote j devno dut hou te rite tme mne apnavyo hto. ane hum pote j isu khrist houm tem tme mne svikaryo! te smye tme pna anmdit hta. hve te ullaas kyan gyo? mne yad che ke tme mari mdd mate sky kmi pn krva icchta hta. jo te sky hot to tme tmara cksuo khemci kad-hine mne api didha hot. hve jyare hum tme sty khum chum tyare sum hum tmaro dumsn chum? tmne sm-javva te loko ghno prisrm kre che. pn e tmara potana bhla mate nthi. amari virumddh jva te loko tmne sm-jave che. to matr temne j ane bija koine nhi anusro tevum iccho che. loko tmaramam rs dakhve te sarum che, jo temno hetu suddh hoy to. a hmesa sacum che. a hum tmari sath houm te marathi dur houm, sacum che. mara nanam balko, phrithi mne tmara mate pida thay che je rite matane balkne jnm api vkhte thay te rite. mne avi lagni thse jyam sudhi tme khrist jevam nhi bno. mari iccha che ke atyare hum tmari sathe houm te yogy che. to kdac hum tmari sathe hou, ane mari bolvani dhh bdli skum. atyare mne khbr nthi mare tmaram sum krvum. tmaramamna ghna hju pn musana niym nice rheva mame che. mne kho, tmne khbr che ke niym sum khe che? pvitrasatr khe che ke ibrahinne be putro hta. ek putrni ma gulam stri hti. bija putrni ma mukt stri hti. gulam strithi ibrahimno putr manv jnme tevi kudrti rite jnmelo hto. prmtu mukt strithi jnmelo putr deve ibrahimne vcn apelum tena thki jnmelo. a saci varta apne mate ek citr ub-hum kre che. be stri, dev ane mans vccena be krar jevi che. ek krar je deve sinai prvtpr sryjo. je loko a krar nice che te loko gulam jeva che. ma ke jenum nam hagar htum te a krar jevi che. tethi hagar te arbtanmamna sinai prvt jevi che. te yhudioni dunyvi ngri yrusalem-

num citr che. a ngri gulam che ane tena bdha loko niymna gulam che. prmtu svrgiy yrusalem je upr che te mukt stri jevum che. a apni mata che. pvitr sas-trmam lkhyum che: “stri ke je balkone jnm nthi api skti, te tum anmd kr. tem kdi jnm apyo nthi. anmdthi pokar ane hrsnad kr! prsutini pidano tem kdi anubhv kryo nthi. stri je ekli mukayeli che tene vdhu balko hse je strine pti che tena krtam pn vdhare.” ysaya 54:1 ibrahimno ek putr kudrti rite jnmjo hto. ibrahimno bijo putr (ishak) atmani sktithi jnmjo hto. te jnmjo hto devna vcnne karn. mara bhaio ane bheno, tme pn te vkhte jem ishak hto tem vcn thki jnmela balko cho. je kudrti rite jnmelo te putre bija putr sathe rdu-vyvh ar kryo. aje pn tevum j che. prtum pvitrasatr sum khe che? “gulam stri ane tena putrne kadhi muk! mukt strino putr tena pita pase che te bdhum j melvse. prmtu gulam strina putrne ksum j mlse nhi. to mara bhaio ane bheno, apne gulam strina smtan nthi. apne mukt strina smtan chie.

5

svtmtrtamam jivva khriste apnne mukt bnavya. tethi ddh rho, bdlaos nhi ane niymni gulami trph pacha n vlsio. sambhlo! hum paul tham. hum tmne khum chum ke sunnt kravine tme niym trph pacha phrso, to pn tmne khristnum koi mhtv nthi. phrithi hum drek mansne cetvum chum: jo tme sunntne avkari, to tmare bdha j niymo anusrva joie. niymasatr thki jo tme dev sathe nyayi thvano pryt n krso, to khrist sathena tmara jivnno amt avse tme devni krpathi vimukh thya cho. prtum ame asa rakhie chie. devni sathe nyayi bnisum. ane ame a mate atma dvara asani rah joie che. jyare vykti isu khristmy bne che, tyare teni sunnt thi che ke nhi te mhtvnum nthi. mhtvno te visvas che, e prkarno visvas ke je teni jate prem dvara vykt thay che. tme sari rite dodi rhya hta. tme stythi ajnamkit hta. tmne kone hve vdhu lamba smy mate styno marg nhi anusrva sm-javya? e ek (dev) jene tmne psmd krya che tena tr-phthi to te smjart nthi j avi. savdh rhejo! “matr tho-dum khmir akha lodane phulave che.” mne prbh-u-mam visvas che ke tme te juda vicaromam manso nhi. te vicarothi ketlak loko tmne mumjhvnmam muke che. te vykti je koi hse tene siksas thse. mara bhaio ane bheno, lokoe sunnt kravvi j joie tevo up-des hum apto nthi. jo hum sunntno updes apto houm to mne sa mate stavay che? jo hju pn hum evo updes apto houm ke lokoe sunnt kravvi j joie, to vdhstmbh matena mara updes mate koi smsya nthi. hum ic-chum chum ke je loko tmari kndgt kre che te sun-ntni sathe khmirno pn smaves krse. mara bhaio ane bheno, dev tmne mukt thya bolave che. prmtu tmari svtmtrtana bhana hethl evi vstu na krso je tmara papi svbhavne prphullit kre. prmtu premthi ekbijani seva kro. smgr niym a ek j ajnamam smaves thyo che: “tum jem pota pr prem rakhe che tem tara pdosi pr prem rakh.” tme ek bijane nuksan phomcadvanum ane ekbijane todi padvanum calu rakho cho; savdh rho! tme ekbijano spurn nas krso. to hum tmne khum chum: atmane anusrine jivo. to tmara papi deh icche che teva papi kamo tme nhi kro. apno deh at-mani viruddh iccha kre che. ane atma je apna papi

dehni virumddh che te icche che. a be bhinn vs-
tuo ekbijani virumddh che. tethi tme je khrekhr ic-
cho cho, te vstu tme krta nthi prmtu jo tme atmathi
doraso, to tme niymne adhin nthi. apna dehnam
kam to khulla che etle: vybhicar, apvitrta, visvas-
ghat, jutha devni puja, melividya, vairbhav, muske-
lio ubhi krvi, irsa, atikrodh, svarthpnun, lokone ek-
bijani virumddh uskerva, pksapksi, adekhai, chaktai,
vilas ane a prkarna eva kam, jem me tmne phela je rite
cetvya hta, tem atyare cetvum chum. je loko ava kamo
kre che, teonum devna rajymam sthan nthi. prmtu
pvitr atmanum phl prem, anmd, samti, shnsilta, may-
alupnum, bhilai, visvasupnum, nmrtta, ttha smym che
evamni virumddh koi niym nthi je khi ske ke a vstuo
khotti che. je loko khristna che teoe dehne tena visyo
ttha icchao suddham bdhstmbhe jdyo che. teoe teoni
juni svarthi lagniono tyag kryo che ane dust kamo je
teo krva icchta hta teno pn tyag kryo che. apnne ap-
num nvjivn atmathi prapt thay che. tethi apne atmane
anusrvo joie. apne ghmmidi thine ekbijane khijvva
joie nhi. apne ekbija mate muskeli ubhi n krvi joie.
ane apne ekbijani irsa n krvi joie

6

bhaio ane bheno, tmara smuhmamni koi ek vykti
kmik apradh kre to tme loko adhyatmik hovane nate
je vykti apradh kre che teni pase jao. tene phrithi
snnist bnavvamam mddrup bnvum joie. tmare a vin-
mrtathi krvum joie. prmtu savdh rhejo! tme pote pn
pap krva priksnmam pdo. tmari muskeliomam ek-
bijane mddrup thao. jyare tme am kro tyare vastv-
mam khristna niymne anusro cho. jyare ek vykti vi-
care ke te pote mhttm che prmtu te khrekhr n hoy,
tyare te vykti potane j murkh bnave che. koi pn vyk-
tie potani jatne bija loko sathe srkhamni na krvi joie.
drek vyktie potana krtyni pote tpas krvi joie. tyar
pchi j pote je ki kryu che te vise te grv li ske. drek
vyktie potani jvajdarino svikar krvo joie. je vykti de-
vno updes sikhi rhi che tene potani pase je ki sara
vanam che temamthi tena sikhbnarne hisso apvo joie.
bhulo ma; devni mskri kray nhi. vykti je vave che
te j te lne che. jo koi vykti potani papi jatne sm-
tosvana hetuthi ropni krse, to teni te papmy jat tenum
mrtyu lavse. prmtu atmane prsnn krva jo koi vykti
ropni krse, to te vykti atmathi anmtjivn prapt krse.
stkrn krtam apne thakvum nhi. yogy smye apnane
anmtjivn dvara purskrt krvamam avse. karn ke kayr
n thie, to yogy smye lnisum. apne stt prytmsil rhe-
vum joie. jyare anyna labharthe kamik krvani apnne
tk hoy, tyare tem krvum joie. prmtu visvasiona pri-
var mate apne vdhare khas dhyan apvum joie. hum
pote a lkhi rhyo chum. mem je ghna mota sbdono
upyog kryo che tena prtye dhyan apo. ketlaek loko
tmne sunnt mate dban kre che. teo am kre che ke
jethi any loko teone apnave te mansone bhy che ke
jo teo matr khristna vdhstmbhne j anusrse to teo upr
julm gujarvamam avse. prmtu khrekhr to jeoni sunnt
krave che te pote jate j niymne anusrta nthi. prmtu
tme sunnt kravo tevo agrh teo rakhe che. jethi pchi
teo tmne je krvani phrj teo padi skya te vise teo bdai
mari ske. hum asa rakhum chum ke avi babt mate
hum pote kdi bdaikhor na bnum. apna prbhu isu

khristno vdhstmbh te ek j mare mate abhimannum
karn che. isuna vdhstmbh uprna mrtyuna priname
mare mate a duniya mri cuki che; ane duniya mate
hum mri cukyo chum. ek vyktie sunnt kravi che ke
nthi kravi te bilkul mhtvnum nthi. deve srjya che teva
nutn loko thvum te mhtvnum che. jeo a niymnum
paln kre che. te srve samti ane krpa ho. ane de-
vna srv lokone pn. tethi hve vdhu tsdi n phomcadso.
mara srir upr ghna ghanam cihno che. ane a dhana ci-
hno btave che ke hum isu khristno chum. mara bhaio
ane bheno, hum prarthna krum chum ke apna prbhu
khristni krpa tmara atmani sathe ho. amin.

isu khristno prerit paul trphti kushta ho. devni icchathi hum prerit thyo chum. ephessmam rhela, isu khristmam visvas ghravta, srv devna smto prti. apna dev bap ane prbhu khrist trphti tmne krpa ane samti thao. apna prbhu isu khristno dev ttha bap stuty ho. tene svrgiy sthanomam drek atmik asirvadthi apne khristmam asirvadit krya che. visvnum srjn thyum te phela khristmam deve amne psmd krya che. deve amne teni pase pvitr ane nirdos thie te mate psmd krya. ane isu khristmam prsthapit deve, visvnum srjn thyum te phela pn apne tena smtan bnava nkki kryu. dev am krva icchto hto. ane tem krvathi te prsn hto. teni adbhut krpane karne devno mhima thyo. deve teni a krpa apne mukt rite ane udartathi api. apne a krpa tene khristmam api, e khrist ke jene te cahe che. khristmy apno tena rktthi uddhar thyo. devni smrdh krpathi apne paponi maphi mli che. deve te krpa apne udartathi ane muktpe api. teni rhyapurn yojnani mahiti deve apne puri smj ane jnanthi api. apne tena gudh rhyone janie. a bdhi j devni iccha hti. ane khrist thki am krvanum tenum ayojn htum. devni yojna yogy smye tena ayojnne priuprn krvani hti. devnum ayojn htum ke isu khristmam svrgmamni ane prthvini drek vstunum ekikrn thay. khristmam apne devna loko trike psmd kraya. deve apne tena varso bnavvanum ayojn karynum y kryu htum. karn ke dev e j icchto hto. ane dev ek che je icche che ane mamge che tene anurup bdhi vstuone kri ske che. jeone khristmam asa hti teva apne sauthi phela loko hta. ane apne devna mhimani stuti krie te mate apne psmd kraya hta. tmari sathe pn avum j che. tme stynum vcn tmara taranni suvarta sabhli. jyare tme a suvarta sambhli tyare tme khristmam visvas kryo. ane khrist thki deve pvitr atma rupe potanum cihn tmaramam prsthapit kryu. am krvanum deve vcn apyum htum. deve tena lokone je vcn apyum che te priuprn thse, teni khatri te a pvitr atma che. je loko devna che teone ana thki smprn mukti prapt thse. a srvido dhvey devna mhimane mate stuti krvano che. a karne j mari prarthnamam hmesa hum tmne yad krum chum. tmara mate devno abhar manum chum. jyarthi mem prbhu isumam tmaro visvas ane devna loko prtyena tmara prem vise sambhlyum che tyarthi mem hmesa am kryu che. mem hmesa apna prbhu isu khristna devmhimavan pitane prarthna kri che. mem prarthna kri che ke teo tmne evi atmyi smj apse je tmne devno saco pricy krave-e pricy ke jenum drsn tene kravyum che. hum prarthna krum chum ke tmara hrdyam visist smjino udy thay tyare deve apne prdan krva je asa mate bolavya che tene tem olkhi skso. tme e pn jani skso ke deve tena pvitr loko mate je asirvadnum vcn apyum che te smrdh ane mhimavnt che. ane tme janso ke visvasi loko mate devni skti mhan che. a skti e mhan sarmthy che. jeno upyog deve khristne muelammamthi uthadva mate kryo hto. deve khristne svrgmam potani jmni baju sthan apyum che. bdha j rajystta, adhikario, prakrm, ane rajao krta pn vdhare mhtvnum sthan apyum che. a visv ke ana pchina visv-mam koinam pn sarmthy krta khristnum sarmthy vdhu mhima ghrave che. deve bdhi j vstuone khristna

sarmthy nice muki, ane deve srv pr tene mmdlina sir trike (adhipti) nirman kryo. mmdl khristnum srir che. khrist thki mmdl bhrpur che. te sghlamne srv prkare priuprn kre che.

2

bhutkalmam tmara papo ane dev virumddhna anucit vyvharne karne tmaram atmik jivn mri gyum htum. ha, bhutkalmam tme jgt je rite jive che te rite jivya ane te apradhomam tme dust vayuni sttana adhikarine anusrya. ane je loko devna ajnamkit nthi temne te j atma atyare prbhavit kri rhyo che. bhutkalmam apni papi jatne prsnr krana prytno krine te lokoni jem j apne jivta hta. apna srir ane mnni bdhi j lalsa smtosva apne bdhum j krta hta. apne dust loko hta ane te mate apne devna krodhne yogy hta karn ke bija bdha lokona jeva j apne hta. prmtu devni dya mhan che, ane apna prtyeno teno prem gadh che. apne devni virumddh je anucit vyvhar kremo te karne atmik rite apne mri cuka hta. prmtu deve apne khristni sathe nvum jivn apyum, teni krpathi tmaro uddhar thyo che. deve apnum khrist sathe utthan kryu ane teni sathe svrgiy sthanomam apne sthan apyum. je khristmy che teva apna mate deve am kryu. deve am kryu ke jethi bdhi bhavi pedhine teni krpani mhan smrdhdhina drsn kravi ske. apne khristmy bnavvani krpa krine deve teni bhlaina apne drsn kravya. hum em kheva mamgu chum ke tme krpathi tarn pamy cho. ane te krpa tmne visvasthi mleli che. tme tmari jate tarn pamy nthi. te devnum dan che. na! tmara karyothi tmaram tarn thyum nthi. ane tethi koi pn vykti potani jate tarn pami che tevi bdai n mari ske. deve apne jeva bnavya, teva apne chie. karn ke apne teni krti chie, ane sari krnio krvane khrist isumam apne utpnn krvamam avya che. te sari krnio vise deve agauthi em thravyum ke apne te prmane calie. tme binyhudi trike jnmya cho ke jemne yhudio "sunnt vgrna" khe che. te yhudio ke je tmne "sunnt vgrna" khe che to potani jatne "sunntvala" khe che. (temni sunnt te pote potana srir pr kre che.) yad rakho je bhutkalmam tme khrist vihin hta. tme israelnana-grik nhota. ane deve lokone je vcn apyum htum, teni sathe tme krarbddh nhota. tme devne olktha nhota ane tmari pase koi asa nhoti. ha, koi ek smye tme devthi ghna dur hta prmtu hve khrist isu thki tme devni njik avya cho. khristna rktthi tme devni sanidhyam avya. khristne karne hve apne samti prdan thti che. yhudi ane binyhudi atyar sudhi ekbijathi vimukh hta jane ke teoni vcce ek dival ubhi na hoy! prmtu khriste a bne lokone (yhudi ane binyhudi) ektano anubhv kravyo. khriste potana srirnum blihan api a bne prja vcceni dhikkarni divalno nas kryo. yhudi niym-mam ghni ajnao ane niymtrno htam. prmtu khriste a niymno j amt anyo, khristno hetu be bhinn prkarna jnsmuhne (yhudi ane binyhudi) ek nutn jnsmuhna rupe tenamam prsthapit krvano hto. ane am krine khriste samti sthapi. vdhstmbhna blidanthi khriste be smuh vccena dhikkarno amt anyo. ane be smuhne ek amgbhut bnavya, tethi te teone dev smks lavi ske. ane vdhstmbh uprna potana mrtyuthi khriste am kryu. tme loko je devthi ghna j vimukh hta, teone khriste samtini suvarta api, ane je loko devni njik hta teone

pn samtini suvarta api. ha, khrist thki j apnne bnnene ek atma vde bapna sanidhymam avvano adhiakar che. to hve tme binyhudio, devna pvitro mate mhemana ke ajanya nthi. hve tme devna pvitro sathe nagrik cho. devna kutumbna sbhy cho. tme visvasio, prerito ane prbodbhkona paya pr kmdari kadheli adharasila pr rcayela devna avas jeva cho. khrist pote khunano mukhy pththir che. a akho avas khristmam ekbijani sathe smyojit che. ane khristna prythothi teno vikas thay che ane prbhumam vdhtham vdhtham pvitrmmdir bne che. ane khristmam tme loko any bija sathe jodai gya cho. tmne te jgyae sthan prapt thuyam che. jyam atma dvara devno vas che.

3

hum paul tmara mate khrist isuno bmdivan chum tme loko ke je yhudi nthi temno pn hum bmdivan chum. tmne khrekhr khbr che ke deve krpa krine mne a kam tmne mdrup thva sompyum che. deve teni gudh yojna mne janva didhi. mne tena drsn kravya je vise mem phela pn thodum lkhyum che. ane mem phela je lkhyum htum, te jo tme vamco to tmne smjase ke devna gudh styne hum khrekhr janum chum. loko je agauna smyam jvta hta, teone a gudh stynum jnan khyum nhotum. prmtu hve, atma dvara, deve tena pvitro prerito ane prbodbhkone a gudh styna drsn kravyam. gudh sty a che ke: devna potana loko mate je kami lbhy che te bdhum j yhudioni jem, binyhudione pn lbhy bnse. binyhudio yhudio sathe tena srirna avyvomam shbhagi che ane khrist isu dvara deve apelam vcnaa teo pn shbhagidar che. suvartathi binyhudione a srv sulbh thuyam che. devna krpadanthi, a suvartane kheva hum sevk bnyo hto. devnum sarmthy je maramam kam kre che tenathi mne a krpa prapt thi che. devna srv lokomam hum bilkul binmhtvno chum. prmtu binyhudione khristni akhut smpttini suvarta apvanum dan deve mne apyum che. e smpttini spurn smjn apni smjstktini bhar che. jyarthi smyno armbh thyo, tyarthi je gudh sty devmagupt hthum, te devna gudh styne loko agl prgt krvanum kary pn deve mne sopyum che. dev j srv vsuono srjnar che. je judi judi pddhtithi dev teni prjanana drsn krave che te svrgna drek sask ane sktione btavva ichto hto. mmdline lidhe teo a jnaanjanse. ane smyni sruatthi devni je yojna hti tene a anukul che. deve khrist isu apna prbhu thki potani yojna prmane a kam kryu. apne khristmy bnine ane khristmam visvas rakhine, bhy vina mukt rite dev smks upsthit thi skie chie. tethi tmne hum khum chum ke tmara mate je vedna thay tenathi nahimnt ke niras n thso. mari vedna tmara mate mhima lave che. tethi prarthnamam hum bapni agl ghumtne pdum chum. akasamam tem j prthvi prna drek kutumb pote potanam nam teni pasethi prapt kre che. teni mhimani smpti prmane pitane hum prarthna krum chum ke te tmne tena atma dvara amtrik mnusytmam blvan bnvani skti ape. tena atma dvara te tmne sarmthy apse. hum prarthna krum chum ke visvasthi tmaram hrdayam khristno vas ho, ane tmaram jivn pritinam mjbuto muliyam pr payo nikhine pritimy bnavo. ane hum prarthna krum chum ke tme bdha smto khristni pritini mhantane smji skvanum sarmthy prapt kro. hum

prarthna krum chum ke te pritini pholai, lmbai, umcaittha umdai ketli che te smji sko. khristni pritini mhantane smji koi pn vyktini jnan mryadani bhar che prmtu hum prarthu chum ke tme te premne smji sko. pchi tme devni srv smpurnta prmane spurnthao. devnum sarmthy jyare apnamam skiy bne, tyare tena thki apne mangie ke dhariena tena krtam anek ghnum vdhare dev siddh kri skse. mmdlimam ane khrist isumam teno mhima srval sudhi sthapit rho. amin.

4

hum prbhumam adhin chum tethi hum bmdigrhmam chum ane deve tmne tena loko trike psmd kryo che. hum tmne khum chum devna loko jevum jivn jivo. hmesa vinmr ane din bno. dhirjvan bno ane premthi ekbijanum shn kro. atma dvara tme samtiam ek thya cho. smgthit rhevano prytncalu rakho. samti tmne eksutram rakhe. je rite ek srir ane ek atma che te j rite deve tmne ek ase rakhva bolavya che. ek prbhu, ek visvas ane ek baptisma che. dev phkt ek j che ane te srveno pita che. te bdhum j clave che. te srvtir ane bdhamam sthit che. khriste apne bdhane visist krpadan apyum che. khristni iccha anasar drek vykti puskrt che. tethi dhrmsastromam khyum che ke, "te umce akasam bmdivan sathe gyo, ane lokone dan apyam." gitsastr 68:18 "te umce cdhyo, "tena arth sum? eno arth e ke phela te prthvi pr nice avyo. tethi khrist prthvi pr nice avelo, tenum j urdhvgmn thuyam. khrist bdhi vstuone tenathi bhrpur krwane srv akaso pr uce cdhyo. ane te j khriste judi vyktione bhinn bhinn dan apyam. tene ketliek vyktione prerito ane ketlaekne prbodbhko, ketlaek lokone jine suvarta khevnum kam sompyum, jyare ketlaeknum kam smtoni smbal rakhvanum ane teone updes apvo te htum. deve a dan apyo ke jethi seva mate smto taiyar thi ske. tene khristna srirne vdhu sktisali bnavaa a dano apyam. a kary calu rhe jyam sudhi apne ek visvasmam ane devputrna ek jnhan vise eksutri n bnne. apne pripkv mans (smpurn) jevum bnvm j joie-etle ke apno etlo vikas thvo joie ke jethi khrist jeva srv spurn bnne. pchi apne balk jeva athva mojanisarthi disasuny athdata vhan jeva nhi hoie. apne apne thgvano prytnc krtam ane bhinn prkarno updes apta mansothi prbhavit nhi thie. a loko chetpimindi krine lokone khote marg anusrva mate yuktinum ayojn kre che. na! apne premthi sty bolisum. ane drek rite khrist jeva bnva apne vikas krisum. khrist sir che ane apne srir chie. akhum srir khrist upr adharit che. ane srirna prtyek avyvo ekbija sathe smgthit ane smlgnc he. drek amg potanum kary kre che jene karne akha srirno vikas thay che ane te prem sathe vdhu sktisali bne che. prbhunam name hum tmne a khum chum. ane cetvum chum. jeo avisvasu che temna jevum jivvanum calu n rakho. teona vicaronum muly ksum j nthi. te loko ksum smjta nthi, teoe ksum y sambhvanu na padi. ane tethi teo ajnani che, ane tethi dev arpit jivn pn temne mlyum nthi. teoe srmini lagni vina srv prkarna duskrn krwane aturtathi potane sompi didha che. pn tme khrist pasethi e prmane sikhyam nthi. mne khbr che ke tme ana vise

sambhlyum che, tme tenamam ekurp thya cho, ane tmne stynum siksñ mlyum che, ha! isumam sty che. tmne phelanum jivñ jivta atki jvani, ane tmarum junum manspnum vdhu ne vdhu anist bntum jay che. karn ke duskrmo krvani icchathi lokone chetre che. ane tmari mnovrttiomam nva thao. ane nvum manspnum je devni iccha prmane nyayipnamam ttha styni pvitrtamam sjaryelu che. te dharn kro. tethi asty bolta tmare atkvum j joie tmare ekbija sathe stybhasi bñvum joie, karn ke apne bdha e j srirna avyvo chie. jyare tme krodhit thao tyare pap krva n preraso. ane akho divs krodhit pn n rheso. setanne rsto n apo. jethi tenathi tme hari jao. cori krnare cori n krvi joie. ane prism krvo joie. ane potana hathno upyog stkrñ mate krvo joie. te pchi te grib lokone ksumk apva sktiman thi skso. jyare tme bolo, tyare ktvcn na bolo, evum bolo ke jeni lokone jrur che, je lokone sktisali bnnavmam mddrpp nivde. am krvathi tmarum sambhlnarne tme mddrpp thi skso. ane pvitr atma jene tme adhin cho te deve apeli saksì che, tethi pvitr atmame duhkhi n krso. deve tmne e atma drsavva apyo che ke, dev yogy smye tmaro uddhar krse. kdva vcn bolo nhi, je bija lokone nuksan kre. kì pn duskrm krso nhi. ekbija sathe bhla thao ane purn premal bno. je rite khristmam deve tmne ksma api che tem tme ekbijane ksma kro.

5

tme devna smtano cho jene dev cahe che. tethi dev jeva thvano prytñ kro. premal jivñ jivo ane je rite khrist apne cahe che, te rite any lokone tme caho. khrist apne mate smrpiti thyo devne arpit te ek sumdhur blidanhtum. prmtu tmarammam vybhicarnum pap, ane koi pn prkarna ayogy karyo n hovam joie. ane vdhu ne vdhu melvñani svarthi iccha pn tmarammam n hovi joie. sa mate? karn ke avi vstuo smto mate yogy nthi. hasyaspd nirlji mjak pn n krvi joie. a bdhi ayogy vstuo krvane bdle tmare devni abharstuti krvi joie. tmare e vatni khatri rakhvi joie ke je vykti vybhicarnum pap kre che tenum khristna rajymam koi sthan nthi. je vykti potani jat mate vdhu ne vdhu lalco rakhe che ane dust karyo kre che ane vdhare ne vdhare iccha rakhe che te jutha devne bhjva jevum che. tmne nirtthk vato khine koi pn vykti tmne murkh n bñave tenum dhyan rakho. avi anist vstuo devne eva loko prti krodhit bñave che jeo ajnamkit nthi. tethi tevam loko sathe a prkarnum vrtn n kro. bhutkalmam tme amdhkarmy (pap) hta. prmtu hve tme prbhuni jyotthi prkasit cho. tethi prkasit balkoni jem jivo. prkas drek prkarni bhlaì, yogy jivñ ane sty prdan kre che. prbhune je psmð che tevum nyayipnum sikho. amdhkarma jivta loko jevam kamo na kro. karn ke ava kamothi ksum j ucctm udbhvtum nthi. adharana nisphl kamona sathi n bno. prmtu teone vkhodo. kem ke teo khangimam evam kam kre che ke je khetam pn srm lage che. prmtu jyare apne joie chie ke te vstuo khrab che tyare prkas teni anistane vdhu vspst rite khulli pade che. ane bdhi j vstuo je amkho vde dsysman bnabay che te prkasit bñe che.” tethi j ame khie chie: “o nidradhin vykti, tum jag! mityumamthi ubho tha, khrist tara pr prkasit thse.” tethi tme kevi rite jivo cho te vise khub j cokks bno, ane

nirbuddh loko jevum jivñ na jivo prmtu te lokona jevum jivñ jivo je dakya che. marum khævum che ke susil jivñ jivva drek smyno sdupyog kro karn ke a anist smy che. tethi tmara jivñ prtye murkh vyvhar n kro. pn tene bdle prbhu tmari pase sum kary kravva icche che te sikho. mdypan kri mst n bno. te tmari atmikano nas krse. prmtu atmathi bhrpur thao. gitothi, stotrothi ttha atmik ganothi ekbijani sathe vato kro. tmaram hrðyomam prbhunam gito ane bhjno gao. hmesa apna dev pita prtye abhari thao, apna prbhu isu khristna name teno drek vstu mate abhar prðrsit kro. tme khristne man apo cho tethi ekbi-jane svaicchik rite adhin thao. ptnio, je rite prbhuni sttane adhin rho cho te rite tmara ptnio sttane adhin rho. je rite khrist mmdlino adhyks che, te rite pti ptnino adhyks che. mmdli khristnum amg che. ane khrist srirno trata che. mmdli khristni adhyksta nice che. ane te j rite bdhi ptnio drek babbtmam temna ptna adhykspna nice hovi joie. je rite khrist mmdline cahe che te rite pte potani ptnine cahvi joie. khrist mmdli mate ane mmdline pvitr krva mrtyu pamyò. khriste suvartano upyog kryo ke jethi panithi dhoya jevi nirmal mmdli teni jatne bhet kri ske. khrist mrtyu pamyò ke jethi te potani jatne purn mhimavmt nvvdhuni jem mmdline arpn kri ske. te mrtyu pamyò ke jethi mmdli koi pn unup, pap vgrni suddh bñe ke jemam bijum koi pn khotum teni sathe hoy nhi ke anacari vstu n hoy. hrek pte pn pote potana srirne je rite cahe che te rite teni ptnine cahvi joie. je purums teni ptnine cahe che te potani jatne cahe che. sa mate! karn ke koipn vykti potana srirne dhikkarti nthi. drek vykti potana srirnu palnposn kre che ane teni kalji rakhe che ane khrist mmdli mate pn am j kre che. karn ke apne tena srirna avyvo chie. pvitr sastr tethi j am khe ch ke, “mans potana matapitane chodse ane teni ptni sathe jodase. ane teo bñne ek deh thse.” hum khrist ane mmdli visena gudh styni vad krum chum je khub j mhtvnum che. prmtu tmaramamna prtyeke teni ptnine potani jatni jem prem krvo joie. ane drek ptnie potana ptnine man apvum joie.

6

je rite prbhuni iccha che te rite balko, tmara matapitana ajnamkit bno, je krvmu yogy che. “tmare tmara mata ane pitane man apvum joie.” a pheli ajna che jeni sathe vcn smgnl che. te vcn a che: “pchi tmarum bdhum j sarum thse ane prthvi upr tmne lambu ayusy mlse.” pitaò, tmara balko sathe evi rite na vrto ke teo gusse thay, tene bdle teone sari talim ane prbhuna siksñthi uchero. daso, a prthvi upr tmara malikne man ane bhy sathe anusro. ane am saca hrðyithi kro; je rite tme khristne anusro kro. jyare tmaro malik dekhrek rakhto hoy tyare j phkt tene prsnñ krva teni ajanam paln na kro. pn tethi vises kmi krvani jrur che. tme jem khristni ajanam paln kro cho tem teni ajanam paln kro. dev je icche che te tmare smpurn hrðyithi krvmu joie: tmarum kam prsnñtathi kro, je rite tme prbhuni seva kro cho, matr lokoni seva kro cho te rite nhi. yad rakho ke prbhu prtyekne, pchi te das hoy ke mukht hoy temne jeva subhkam krya hoy, tevo bdlo apse. maliko, e j rite tme tmara daso prtye bhlum vrtn rakho. dhmkino

upyog bmdh kro. yad rakho te ek je tmaro ane teono
pn dhni che te akasmam che. ane dhni (dev) drek vyk-
tino ek srkho nyay kre che. mara ptrne puro krtam
hum tmne prbhumam ane tena sarmthyna blmam
sktiman thva khum chum. devnum smpurn bkhtr
(rksn) phero ke jethi tme setanni dust calbaji same
ldi sko. apnum a yuddh a prthvina loko same nthi.
prmtu apne to amdhkarna adhiptioni, adhikario ane
teoni sttao same akasi sthanomam dusttanam atmik
lskro same apne ldi rhya chie. ane tethi tme devnam
srv hthiyaro sji lo ke, jethi bhumda divse tme ddhe
ubha rhi sko ane tme yuddh purum krya pchi pn sk-
tivrdhk hso. tethi stythi tmari kmr bamdho; ane pra-
manik jivn jivine tmari chatinum rksn kro. ane tmara
pge samtini suvartani taiyarirupi jodam dharn kro ke
jethi tme sktipurvkh ubha rhi sko. ane visvasni dhalno
pn upyog kro ke jethi tme dustta blta bhalao holvi
skso. devna tarne tmara top trike apnavo. ane at-
mani tlvar, je devnum vcn che te lo. hmesa atmamam
prarthna kro. hrvkht prarthna ttha vinmti kro ane
tmaro jruri bdhi j vstuni yacna kro. am krva mate
hmesa taiyar rho. nirustahi thi chodi na do ane prb-
huna bdha smto mate prarthna kro. ane mara mate
pn prarthna kro ke jyare hum bolum tyare mne dev
trphtsi sbdo prdan thay ke jethi bhy vina suvartana
gudh styne hum khi skum. marum kam suvarta khe-
vanum che ane te hum ahi bmdikhanamamthi kri
rhyo chum. prarthna kro ke jyare hum suvartano up-
des apum tyare bhy vina mare je rite apvo joie te rite
apum. hum tmari pase amara bhai tukhiksne mok-
lum chum, jene ame cahie chie. te prbhuna kary prtye
visvasu sevk che. mara prtye je ki bni rhyu che te bd-
hum te tmne khese jethi tmne khbr pdse ke hum kem
chum ane sum kri rhyu chum. mari iccha che ke tme
jano ke ame kem chie ane tmne himmt apva hum tene
mokli rhyo chum. dev bap ane prbhu khrist trphtsi
tmne samti ttha visvasshit priti thao. tme bdha ke jeo
apna prbhu isu khrist upr niskpt priti rakho cho teo
pr devni krpa thao. amin.

khrist isuna sevko paul ane timothi trphthi kuslta ho. drek smto jeo khrist isumam che. ane philippimam rhe che. ane tmara srv vdilo ane visist mddgarone. dev apna bap ane prbhu isu khrist trphthi tmne krpa ttha samti ho. hum jyare pn tmne yad krum chum. tyare mara devno abhar manum chum. ane tmara bdha mate hum hmesa anmdthi prarthna krum chum. me jyare lokone suvarta api tyare tme mari je mdd kri te mate hum prbhuno abhari chum. tme je divsthi visvasi bnya te divsthi tme mne mdd kri. deve tmaramam subh kamni suat kri ane te tmara prti hju pn calu che. mne khatri che ke isu khristnum puragmn thse, tyare dev te kam purum krse. mne khbr che ke tmara vise am vicarvamam hum sacho chum. tme mara amtmam cho, tethi hum niscimt chum, hum mari jatne tmari ghni njik anubhvim chum. hum tmari sathe atmiya anubhvim chum karn ke mari sathe devni krpamam tme bhagidar cho. jyare hum jelmam hou chum, ane jyare hum suvartana stymam bcav krum chum ane mkkmta dakhvim chum tyare mari sathe tme dev krpana shbhagi cho. dev jane che ke tmne mlvane hum ghno atur chum. hum tmne bdhane khrist isuna prem sathe cahum chum. tmara mate mari a prarthna che ke:tmaro prem uttrottr vrddhi pame; ke tmne jnan sanpn prem sathe prapt thay; tme sara ane nrsano tphavt smji sko ane sarani psmdgi kro jethi khristna punhagmn mate tme nimrl ane nisklmk thao. tme isu khristni mddthi ghna saram karyo krso je devno mhima vdharase ane devni stuti krse. bhaio ane bheno, hum tmne jnavva magum chum ke mari sathe je duhkhd bnyum che te suvartana phelavamam mddrup bnyum che. hum khristmam visvas ghravum chum tethi hum jelmam chum te vat spst bni che. bdham j rajy drbnarnam rksko ane bdha loko a vatthi jnat che. hum hju jelmam chum prmtu te vise hve mota bhagna visvasione kamik sarum lage che ane teo khristni suvarta lokone kheva mate vdhu himmtvan bnya che. ketlak loko edekhai ttha virodththi khristni suvarta prgt kre che. jyare bija loko mdd krvanum icche che tethi khristni suvarta prgt kre che. a lokomam premni lagni che ane teo jane che ke deve mne suvartano bcav krvanum kam sopym che. tethi teo updes ape che. prmtu pela bija loko svarthi che tethi updes ape che. ane updes apva matenam temnum karn khotum che. teo mara mate kedkhanamam muskelio ubhi krva mamge che. mare mate teo muskeli ubhi kre teni hum drkar krto nthi. prmtu mhtvnum e che ke teo lokone khrist vise khe che. ane mari e iccha che ke teo am kre, prmtu teoe yogy karntthi am krvm joie. jo ke teo khota ane khrab karntthi pn a kre tema hum khus chum. hum prsnm chum ane rhis karn ke teo lokone khrist vise khe che. tme mara mate prarthna kro cho, ane isu khristno atma mne mdd kre che. tethi hum janum chum ke a muskeli j marum tarn lavse. hum jeni asa rakhum chum ane icchu chum te e che ke hmesni jem maramam, khristni mhantanum mari a jimdgimam je mhtv che te hum drsavi skum ane khristne mara karyo thki niras n krum. hum jivum ke mrum mare a karyo krvm che. hum kheva magum chum ke khrist matr ek j mara jivnam mhtvno che. ane mne

to mrntthi pn labh thvano che. jo hum dehnam jivto hois to hum prbhuna karyo kri skis prmtu hum nthi janto ke hum sum psmd krum chum, mrvanum ke jivvanum? jivn ane mrn vcceni psmdgi ghni muskel che. a jivn jivvanum hum icchu chum, ane khrist sathe this. karn ke te vdhare sarum che. tmara loko mate mne ahim a srirrupe rhevum vdhu jruri che. mne khbr che ke tmne mari jrur che ane tethi hum janum chum ke hum tmari sathe rhis. tmara visvasni vrddhi ttha anmdne sarum hum tmne mdd kris. jyare phrithi hum tmari sathe hois tyare khrist isumam thto ghno j anmd tme anubhvsio. eni coksai rakho ke khristni suvartane yogy jivn tme jivo. tethi hum tmne avine mlum ke hum tmarrathi dur houm, hum tmara vise sari vato j sambhlum, mare sambhlum joie ke tme bdha atmiy ekta rakho cho ane ek citt thine sathe mline suvartamamthi je visvas ave che te mate kam kro cho. ane je loko tmari virumddh che teonathi tme gbhrata nthi a srv vstuo devni sabiti che ke tmaro ud-dhar thyo che ane tmara dusmnono vinas. deve tmne khristmam visvas rakhva snmanit krya che etlum j nhi, prmtu khrist mate duhkhd shn krvanum man pn tene tmne apyum che. a bmne vstu khristno mhima vdhare che. jyare hum tmari sathe hto, tyare je loko suvartani virumddh hta teoni satheno maro smghrs tne joyo hto. ane atyare mari sathe je smghrs cali rhyo che te vise tme sambhlo cho. tme pote pn te prkarna smghrsmamthi psar thi rhya cho.

2

khristmam evi koi rit che ke je thki hum tmari pase kmi magi skum? sum tmara mara prtyeno prem mne dilaso apva tmne prerna ape che? sum apne ek j atmana shbhagi chie? sum tmaramam krpa ane mmta che? jo tmaramama a srv hoy, to hum tmne mara mate kmik krva vinvm chum. je mne anmdthi bhri dese. hum tmari pase magum chum ke ek j ane ek srkha visvasmam tmara bdhana mans ek ane smgthit kro, ekbija prtyena prem mate, ekbija sathe shmt thvani babtman ane sman hetu sadhva, sathe rhine ek ane sman vicarna bno. tme je kmi karyo kro te svarth ane ahmkar prerit n krso. nmr bno ane bijane tmara krta vises uttm gno. tme drek potana hit pr j nhi, pn bijaona hit pr pn lks rakho. tmara jivnamam tmara vicar ane vrtn khrist isu jevam hovam joie. khrist pote dev jervo hto ane dev sman hto. prmtu khrist devne sman hova chtam te smantane te vlgi rhevu jruri manto n hto. potanum devni smkks hovanum sthan tene chodi didhum. ane das jeva bnvanum kbulyum. te manv trike jnmyo ane das jervo bnyo. ane jyare te manv trike jivto hto, tyare te dev prtye ajnamkit rhyo ane potani jate vinmr bnyo, te vdhstmbh pr mrvani ani pr hto chtam pn ajnamkit rhyo. khrist devni asanum paln krto rhyo, ane devne anusrयो tethi deve tene ucc sthan upr birajman kryo. tena namne bdha j namo krtam deve sresth jaher kryu. deve a kryum karn ke akasmam, prthvimam ke patalam sthit drek vykti isuna name ghumtne pdine nme tevi devni iccha hti. drek vykti kbul krse (kheshe), "isu khrist prbhu che." jyare teo am kheshe tyare, dev bapno mhima vdhshe. mara vhalo mitro, tme hmesa ajnamkit rhya cho. hum tyam hto, tyare hmesam

tme devne anusrya cho. jyare hum tmari sathe nthi tyare tme ajnamkit bno. ane mari mdd vgr tmarum tarn thay te vdhū mhtvnum che. dev prtye man ane bhy jalvi am kro. ha, dev tmaramam skriy che. ane dev teni prsnnta prmanenum kary krva tmne mdd krse. ane am krvani skti te tmne prdan krse. koi pn jatni phriyad ke vadvivad vgr bdhum kro. tyare tme nirdos ane nisklmk bnso. tme devna kstihin smtan bnso. prmtu tme tmari ajubaju ghna j dust ane anist lokoni vcce rho cho. ava lokoni vcce, tme amdhkarni duniyamam jhlhla prkas vga thao. tme teone je jivn ape che teno updes apyo tethi jyare khrist phri pachho avse tyare mne gaurv thse. karn ke hum dodvani hriphaimam hto ane hum jityo. marum kam nirrthk gyum nthi. tmaro visvas devni sevamam temara jivnnum arpn apva tmne prerse. tmara arpn (blidan) sathe kdac mare mara rktum (mrn) arpn pn apvum pde. prmtu jo tem thay, to mne anmd thse ane tm prv sathe hrkhaum chum; ane tmara bdhani sathe temam bhagidar bnis. te rite tme pn anmd pamsa ane mari sathe hr khaso. prbhu isumam timothine tmari pase moklvani hum asa rakhum chum. tmara vise janta mne ghno anmd thse. mari pase timothi jevo bijo koi mans nthi. te khrekhr tmari kalji rakhe che. bija bdhane matr potani jatmam rs che. teone isu khristna karyamam rs nthi. tme jano cho ke timothi keva prkarno mans che. je rite ek putr tena pitani seva kre te rite suvartana (prsar) karyamam tene mari sathe seva kri che. jyare mne khbr pdse ke marum sum thvanum che, tyare trt j tene moklvani mari yojna che. mne khatri che ke prbhu mne mddrup thse. epaphrdits khristmam maro bhai che. khristni senamam te mari sathe shyoddho ane mddgar che. jyare mare mddni jur hti tyare tme tene mari pase moklyo. hve mem tene tmari pase moklvnum nkki kryu che. hum tene moklum chum karn ke tmne mlvani teni khub iccha che. teni mamdgi vise sambhlvathi tme loko cimiti cho tenathi te pote vygr che. te mamdo hto ane mrrni njik hto. prmtu deve tene ane mne mdd kri, ke jethi mne vdhū soknum karn n mle. tethi tene moklvani mari ghni iccha che. jyare tme tene joso, tyare tme anmdit thso. ane mne tmari cimita nhi thay. prbhuna name tene khub anmdthi avkarjo. ane tena jeva mansnum bhuman krjo. tenum bhuman thvum j joie karn ke khristna karyamam tene lgbhg potano pran arpn kri didho. mne mdd krvamam tene teno jiv jokhmmam mukyo. a evi mdd hti je tme mne api skya nhota.

3

ane hve, mara bhaio ane bheno, prbhu dvara tmne anmd prapt thao. tmne phriti lkhvamam mne koi tkliph nthi, ane am krvathi tme vdhū jagrt bnso. jeo anist kre che teva lokothi savdh rhejo. teo phutra jeva che. teo srirne kapva pr bhar muke che. apne saci rite sunnt pamela chie ane tena atmathi apne devni stuti (seva krie chie. apnne khrist isumam hova mate gaurv che. ane apne apni jatmam ke any koi apna karyamam visvas nthi mukta. hum mari jatmam visvas mukvane sktiman hou, to pn hum maramam visvas nhi mukum. jo koi vykti em mane ke tene potani jatmam visvas mukva mate karn che, to te vykti jani

le ke mne mari jatmam visvas mukva mate sbl karn che. hum ath divsno hto, tyare mari sunnt thyeli, hum israyeli chum ane binyaminna phulno chum. hum hibruono hibru chum ane mara matapita hibru hta, musanum niymasatr mare mate ghnum j mhtvnum htum ane tethi j hum phrosi bnyo hto. hum mara yhudi dhrmthi etlo bdho uttejit hto ke mem mmd-line staveli. hum je rite musana niym sastrne anusry hto tema koi dos sodhi ske tem nhoto. ek smye, a bdhi j vstu mara mate ghni mhtvni hti. prmtu mem nkki kryu ke khrist agl a bdhi vstuonum kstum j muly nthi. matr te j vstuo nhi, prmtu hve to mne lage che ke khrist isu mara prbhune pamvani mhantani srkham-nimam koi pn vstu mhtvni nthi. khristne karne mem e bdhi vstuono tyag kryo ane hve hum janum chum ke khrist agl te bdhi vstuo tucch kcra jevi che. a rite mne khrist mlyo. ane karne hum khrist dvara nyayi chum. hum niymasatrne anusryo ene karne a bnyum nthi. prmtu khristmam mara visvasne karne sky bnyum htum. deve mara khristmamna visvasno upyog mne tene anurup bnnavmam kryu. hum matr khristne ane mrtuyamamthi sjivn thvana sarmthine janva mamgu chum. hum khristni vythamam shbhagi thva mamgu chum ane tena mrrnmam tena sman thva magum chum. jo hum am kri skum to mari jate mrtuyamamthi uthvani asa hum rakhi skum. hum nthi kheva mamgto ke devni jevi iccha hti tevo j hum chum. hji hum te siddhine pamyo nthi. prmtu te dhyeyne prapt krvana mara prytno stt calum che, khrist mari pase am kravva mamge che. ane tethi tene j mne teno bnavyo che. bhaio ane bheno, mne khbr che, hum e siddhine nthi pamyo prmtu hmesa ek kam hum krum chum: ke hum bhutkalni vstuone bhuli jau chum. mari smks je dhyey hoy che tene prapt krva hmesa prytnsil rhum chum. tethi hmesa dhyey prap-timam hum prytnsil rhum chum tethi purskrt thau chum a purskar maro che karn ke khrist isu vde deve mne svrgi jivn mate bolavoy che. apne bdha je at-miy rite pripkv thya chie temne a rite vicarvum joie. amamni koi vstu sathe jo tme smmt nthi thta to, dev tmne e spst krse. prmtu je sty apnne ladhi cukyu che tene anusrvanum apne calu rakhvum joie. bhaio ane bheno, tmare bdhara mara jevum jivn jivnano prytn krvo joie, ane em tmne btavya prmanenum jivn je jivto hoy teonum anukrn kro. ghna loko khristna vdhstmbhna dusmn jevum jivn jive che. me tmne dhni var a loko vise khyum che ane hmnam pn teona vise rdta rdta khum chum. je rite a loko jive che tethi teo teono vinas nomtre che ane devni seva nthi krta. teono dev teonum pet che, srmjnk krtyo kre che ane tene mate gaurv anubhve che. teo matr parthiv vstuno j vicar kre che. apnum potanum sthan akasmam che ane apne apna tarnarni akasmamthi avva mate rah joie chie. apno tarnar te prbhu isu khrist che. te apna nirbl srirne bdli teone tena potana jeva mhimavan bnayse. khrist potani skti ke jena vde te bdhi vstu upr sasn kre che, tenathi am kri skse.

4

mara priy bhaio ane bheno, hum tmne cahum chum ane tmne mlva icchu chum. tmara karne mne anmd thay che ane mne tmarum gaurv che. mara khyia

prmane tme prbhune anusrvanu calu rakhjo. hum yuvdiya ane suntukhene, prbhumam ek cittna thva khum chum. ane tme mara mitro jene mari sathe vphadaripurvk seva kri che, tethi a strione mdd krvanum hum tmne khum chum. a strione suvartana prcarmam mari sathe kam kryu che. teo klement ane bija loko je mari sathe kam krtam hta teoni sathe kam kryu che. jivnna pustkmateonam nam lkhai cukyam che. prbhumam sda anmd kro; hum phrithi khum chum ke anmd kro. drek lokone janva do ke tme nmr ane mayalu cho. prbhu jldi ave che. ksani cita n krso. prmtu tmare je koi joie che te dev pase mamgo ane prarthna kro. ane jyare tme prarthna kro tyare hmesa abharstuti shit tmari arjo devne jnavo. prbhuni samti isu khristmam tmara hrdy ane mnnun rksn krse. te samti etli mhan che ke jene prbhue apeli che je apne smji skie tem nthi. bhaio ane bheno, je vstu sari che ane dhnyvadne patr che tena vise vicarvanum calu rakho, je vstuo sty che, snmaniy che, ytharth ane suddh che, sumdr ane adrniy che teno j vicar kro. tme mara dvara sikhela ane melvelam kary kro. mem tmne khelum ane tme je krta mne joyo te srv kro. ane samtino dev tmari sathe rhese. hum prbhumam ghno anmdit chum ke phrithi tme mari smbhal lo cho. tme hmesa mari smbhal lidhi che, prmtu te drsavi skai nthi. mare ksani jrur che tethi hum tmne am nthi kheto, mari pase je ki che ane je ki bni rhyu che, tenathi smtos melvvanum hum sikhyo chu. dridri ane smrddh bne avsthaomam kevi rite jivvum te hum janum chum, koi pn vkhte ane gme teva smjogomam anmdit rhevanum sikhyo chum. mari pase khavane purtum hoy ke n hoy, anmdit rhevanum hum sikhyo chum. mne jruri bdhi j vstuo mari pase hoy ke na hoy, hum anmdit rhevanum janum chum. khristne karne a bdhum hum kri skum chum, karn ke te mne am krvanum sarmthy ape che. prmtu jyare mare muskelio hti tyare tme mne mdd kri te ghnun sarum che. tme philippina loko yad kro jyare mem tyam suvarta apvani sruat kreli. mem jyare mkdoniya chodyum tyare tmari ek j mmdli evi hti ke jene mne mdd kri. hum jyare thessalonikamam hto tyare mare jruri vstuo tme mne ghnivar mokli. mare khrekhr tmara trphthi dan nthi joitum. prmtu apvathi je sarum thay che te tmne mlo tem hum icchu chum. mari pase jrur krtam pn vdhare che. mare jruri bdhi vstuo che karn ke epaphdits tme apel dan lavyo hto. tmarum dan devne ghrelum mdhur mhekta arpn jevum che. deve te arpn svikaryu ane prsnn thyo. khrist isuna mhimathi maro dev ghno smrddh thyo che. prmtu khrist isumam teni smrddhino upyog tmne jruri bdhi vstuo apvamam krse. apna dev ane bapne srvkal mhima ho. amin. khrist isumam devna bdha j smtone slam khejo. mari sathe je bhaio che teo tmne ksemkusl khe che. devna bdha j smto je mari sathe che teo tmne ksemkusl khe che. bdha smtone ane kaisrna ghrnam bdha visvasio tmne ksemkusl khe che. prbhu isu khristni krpa (dya) tmari sathe rho. amin

khrist isuna prerit paul trphti kushta hum prerit chum. karn ke dev j tem icchto hto. khristmam apna bhait timothi trphti pn slam. klossamam rheta khristmam apna pvitr ane visvasu bhaio ane bhenone apna dev bap trphti krpa ttha samti prapt thao. hmmea ame amari prarthnamam tmare sarum devno abhar manie chie. dev apna prbhu isu khristno bap che. ame devno abhar manie chie karn ke tme je visvas khrist isumam dhravo cho ane devna srv smto mate tmne je prem che tena vise ame sabhm-lyum che. tmne khristmam visvas che. tmari asane karne tme devna smtone prem kro cho. tme jano cho ke je vstuni tme asa rakho cho, te akasmam slamt che. tme teni asa janva avya cho. jyare tme styna updesne sambhlyo, sty smdes e j survata che. jyare tmne suvarta apvavam avi tyare suvarta asirvad vr-savi rhi che. jyare tme te suvarta prthm sambhli ane devni krpani (dya) styta tme smiya te smye pn am j bnyum htum. epaphras pasethi tme devni krpa vise janyum. epaphras amari sathe j kary kre che, ane ame tene cahie chie. te amara mate khristno visvasu sevk che. pvitr atma trphti tmne je prem prapt thyo che te pn epaphrase amne jnavyum che. je divsthi ame a babto tmara vise sambhli te divsthi tmare sarum prarthna krie chie. ame a babto mate prarthna krie chie: ke tme srv atmik smjn ttha buddhimam devni icchana jnanthi bhrpur thao; tme a babtono jivnmam e rite upyog kro ke jethi prbhu temna vde smmanit thay, ane srv prkare tenathi te prsn thay; ke tme drek prkarna stkaryo kro ane dev amgena jnanmam viksit thay; dev tena mhimana sarmthy prmane tmne skti-sali bnave, jethi jyare apttio ave tyare tme dgi n jav ane shnsil bno. pchi tmne anmd prapt thse. ane (dev) bapni abharstuti kro. je vstuo tene tmara mate tai-yari kri che, tene pamva mate tene j tmne yogy bnava che. tene a vstuo tena bdha j loko mate bnave che, ke je loko prkasmam (sarum) jive che. deve apne amdhkarni (saitan) sttamamthi mukt krya che. ane te j apne tena priy putr (isu) na rajmam li avyo. putre apne chodavva mate kimt cukvi che. tenamam j apne apna paponi maphi prapt thi che. koi pn vykti devne joi skti nthi. prmtu isu devni prtiam j che. isu j, je bdhi vstuonum srjn krvamam avyum che teno sask che. tena sarmthy vde drek vstunum srjn krvamam avyum-akasni vstuo, prthvini vstuo, drryman ane adrsy vstuo, smgr atmiy stta, adhikario, drek vstunum srjn khrist dvara ane khrist mate j krvamam avyum. koi pn vstuna srjn phela khrist hto. ane tena j karne drek vstumam satty che. khrist to srirnum etle mmdlinum sir che. te armbh, etle muelamomamthi prthm uthelo che; ke jethi sghlamam te sresth thay. kem ke tenamam srv prkarni smpurnta rhe em bapne psmd pdyum; tenu potanum jivn pripurn khristmam htum tethi dev prsn hto. dev prtyek vstune potana mate khrist dvara punhprapt krine prsn thyo-prthvi prni ane akasni vstuo. deve vdhstmbhna khristna rkt (mrn) dvara samti kravi. ek smye tme devthi vikhuta pdi gyela. mnmmam to tme devna strum tha, karn ke je dust acrn tme krelum te dev virumddh htum. prmtu hve khriste tmne phrithi devna mitr bnave digha che. jyare te tena srirnam hto, tyare khriste tena mrn

dvara am kryu. te tmne dev smks li ji ske tethi khriste am kryu. te tmne dev smks eva loko trike prstut kre che ke je pvitr che, jenamam koi ksti nthi, ane dev jene papo gni tmne papi n thervi ske. jo tme sambhleh suvartamam visvas dhravta rheso, to khrist am krse. tmare tmara visvasmam shapait ane drdh bnvanum calu rakhvum joie. suvartae je asa tmne prdan kri che temamthi tmare kdapi clit thvum joie nhi. ane te suvarta akha visvamam prgt thi che. hum paul, te suvarta prgt krvamam mdd krum chum. tmara mate mem je dukkho shn krya che tenathi hum hmnam anmd anubhvum chum. khriste hju pn tena srir, mmdli, dvara ghni yatnao bhogvvi pdse. je pida bhogvvani che tene hum mara srirnam svikarum chum. hum tena srir, mmdli mate yatna shum chum. deve mne visist kary sompelum tethi hum mmdlino sevk bnyo. a kary tmne mddrup thvanum che. marum kary sm-purnpne devni vat jnavvanum che. prarmbhkalthi j jene gupt rakhvamam avyum che tevo updes gudh sty che. a styne srv smtothi gupt rakhvamam avelum. prmtu hve te gudh styne devna smto smks jaher krvamam avyum che. tena loko a smrddhi ane mhimanam sty jano tevo nirny deve kryo. te mhimani asa tmam loko mate che. te sty je tmaramam che, te isu khrist pote j che je mhimani asa che. drek mansne khristmam smpurnta thelo rju krie e mate ame teni vat prgt krie chie. ane drek mansne bodh krie chie ttha srv prkarna jnanmo upyog krie chie. bdha j lokone ame dev smks eva prstut krva mangie chie ke jeo khristmam atmik rite smpurnta thyla che. am krva mate, khriste mne prdan kri che te mhan sktino hum kary ane smghrs krvamam upyog krum chum. te skti mara jivnmam karyanvit bni che.

2

tmne mdd krva mate hum ghni jhemt uthavi rhyo chum te tme jano em hum icchu chum. ane lavdikiyana lokone jeo mne kdapi mlyla nthi teone pn hum mdd krva pryas kri rhyo chum. teo visvasmam smrddh ane sktisali bne je smjskti dvara ave che ane prem vde ekbija sathe joday tem hum icchu chum. smjskti dvara je drdh visvas udbhve che, temam teo smrddh bne tem hum icchu chum. deve jene jaher kryu che te mrmthi teo smpurntne vakeph thay tem hum icchu chum. te sty svym khrist j che. khristmam bdha j jnan ttha buddhino khjano surksit rkhayelo che. hum tmne a babto etla mate jnavum chum ke koi pn vykti tmne eva khyalothi murkh n bnave ke je sara lage khram, pn hoy khota. hum sdehe tmari sathe nthi, prmtu marum hrdo to tmari sathe j che. tmaram sarum jivn ane khrist prtyeno drdh visvas joine mne anmd thay che. tme khrist isu prbhune svikaryo che. tethi koi pn privrtt lava vana tene anusrvanum calu rakho. tmare phkt khrist pr j adharit rhevum. jivn ane sarmthy tena trpthi ave che, tmne sty sikhvva-mam avyu che. tmare te sty updes amge drdh rhe-vanum calu j rakhvum joie. ane hmmea abharstuti krvi joie. je arthhin hoy teva vyrrh khyalo ke sbdo vde koi vykti tmne dore nhi te amge savdh rho. teva khyalo khrist trpthi nhi, prmtu loko trpthi avta hoy che. dev smpurntne khristmam nivas kre che. ane khristmam tme smpurnta cho. tmare bija ksani avsykta

j nthi. bdha j sasko ane sttaona isu j sask che. khristmam tmenne vividh prkarni sunnt mli nhti. je sunnt ketlak mansona haththi kravamam avi n hti. maro mtlb che ke tmari papi jatna sarmthiythi tmne mukt kravamam avela. khrist to a j prkarni sunnt kre che. jyare tme baptisma pamiya, tyare tmari rjinjat mrtyu pami ane khristni sathe tme dtaya. ane te baptisamam khristni sathe tmne uthadvamam avya, karn ke devna sarmthymam tmne visvas hto. jyare tene khristne muelamamthi uthadyo tyare devna sarmthyne drsavum. tme tmara papi svbhav ane tmari papi kayani takatthi bmdhayela hta, tethi tme atmik rite muela hta. prmtu khrist sathe deve tmne jivta krya ane deve apna paponi maphi api. apne devna nymno bhmgya kryo tethi apne devadar bnya. je nymone anusrvamam apne nisphl rhyam, tene krjni yadi drsave che. prmtu deve apnum bdhum j krj maph kryu. deve apnum krj li lidhum ane tene vdhtmbh pr khilathi jdi didhum. atmik sasko ane sttaone deve prajit kryo. vdhtmbh vde deve jy melvyo ane te sasko ane sttaone prajit krya. deve jgtne btavum ke teo sarmthyhin hta. tethi koi pn vyktine tmara mate khavapiya amgena ke yuhdi rivajo. (utsvo, camdrat, ke visramvar) vise koi tmne dosit n thrave. koi pn vyktine a vise tmara mate nymo n ghdda do. bhutkalmam, a babto pdchayarup hti ke jenum agmn thi rhyum che te drsavti hti. prmtu nutn babto ke jenum agmn thvanum htum te khristmam dekhai che. ketlak loko nmrtane dutooni seva krva icchta hoy, evum vrtn kre che. te loko hmesa je drsno teoe joya hoy tena vise kheta rhe che. te lokone n kheda do ke, “tme am krta nthi, tethi tme khota cho.” te loko murkh abhimanthi bhrpur che. karn ke teo phkt manv vicarone j vicari ske, devna vicarone nhi. te loko temni jatne sirnam niymtrn hethl rakhta nthi. smgr srir khrist pr adharit hoy che. khristne (sir) lidhe j srirnam bdha j avyvo ekbijani drkar rakhe che ane ekbijane mdd kre che. a sirrime mjbnt bnave che. ane tene smgthit kre che. ane tethi dev je rite icche che te rite srir vikas pame che. tme khrist sathe mua ane dunyvi nirrtkh niymothi mukt thiyela cho. tethi tme hju pn a duniya sathe smklyela hoy tme vrto cho? maro a mtlb che, ke sa mate ava nymo palo cho: “a khaso nhi,” “pelum cakhvum nhi,” “peli vstune adsko nhi?” a nymo evi dunyvi vstuo vise vatcit kri rhyam che ke jeno upyog krya pchi jenum koi astiv j rhetum nthi. a nymo to phkt lokotho mlel ajna ttha siksn che, devthi nhi. a nymo sara lage che. prmtu a nymo to bs manv nirmit dhrmna bhagrup che ke je mansone nmrtano dhomg rcva prere che, ane teone dehdmm mate prere che. prmtu a nymo lokone teono papi svbhav je duskrmo icche te krave che, tene atkavvamam mddkrta

3

khrist sathe tmne muelamamthi uthadvamam avela. tethi te vstuo, je akasmam che te prapt krva mate iccha kro. maro mtlb che ke e vstuo ke jyam khrist devna jmna hathe bethelo che. phkt akasni vstuo vise j vicar kro, prthvi prni vstuo vise nhi. tmari juni papi jat mrtyu pami che, ane khrist sathe devmam tmaram nvum jivn gupt rakhel che. khrist j tmaram jivn che. jyare tenum punragmn thse, tyare tme tena mhi-

mana shbhagi bnso. e mate prthvi prna tmam avyvo, etle vybhar, asuddhta, visyvasna, bhumdi iccha ttha dryvlobh je murtipuja che, teone mari nakho. e kamo devne krodhit kre che. bhutkalna tmara dust jivnmam pn tme a j babto kri che. prmtu hve tmara jivnmam a vstuone jakaro apo: jevi ke ris, bija lokoni lagni dubhave tevi vstuo bolvi ke krvi, ane vatcit drmyan apsbdono upyog krvo, ane vatcit drmyan apsbdono upyog krvo. ekbija sathe juththam n bolo. sa mate? karn ke tme tmaram papi jivn ttha tevam karyo je tme agau krelam te to karyana y chodi didham che. tme nvum jivn sru kryu che. tmara nva jivnmam tme nva bnavya cho. jene tmaram srjn kryu che tena jeva tme bni rhyam cho. a nvum jivn tmne devnum sty jnan ape che. nva jivnmam grik ane yuhdi loko vcce koi bhinnata nthi. je lokoni sunnt kravamam avi che, ane jeni sunnt kravamam nthi avti teva loko vcce koi bhinnata nthi. athva to te loko ke je videsio athva sithiyo che temni vcce koi bhinnata nthi. svtmtr loko ane daso vcce pn koi j bhinnata nthi. prmtu khrist to bdha j visvasiomam vse che. ane khrist srvttha srvmam che. deve tmne psmd krya che ane tmne tena pvitr loko bnavya che. te tmne prem kre che. tethi hmesa a vstuo kro: dhairyan ne dyavan bno, bhilai kro, din, nmr, shnsil bno. ekbijane shn kro, ekbijane maph kro. jo koi vykti tmari virumddh koi anucit acrn kre, to tene tme maph kro. bija lokone maph kro karn ke prbhue tmne maph krya che. a bdhi j babto kro; prmtu te bdhatthi mhtvpurn e che ke, tme ekbijane prem kro. tmne drekre smpurn ektamam samkltum bmdhn j prem che. khrist je samti prdan kre che tena vde tmara vicarone niymtrit thva do. samti prapti arthe tme bdha ek j srirbnva mate tedayela cho. hmesa abharstuti kro. khristni vato srj jnanmam puskltathi tmaramam rhe. ekbijane sikhvva mate ane sksm bnava tmara smpurn jnanno upyog kro. gito, stotro ane atmik gaynothi tmara hrdyam devni abharstuti kro. tme je kho ane kro te srj prbhu isuna name thva do. ane tmara a drek karyomam, dev bapni abharstuti isu dvara vykt kro. ptinio, tmara ptini sttane adhin rho. prbhummam a kam krvani syuogyo babt che. ptio, tme tmari ptinio pr prem kro, ane temna prtye kthor n thao. balko, tmara mabaponi drek ajnane anusro, a prbhune prsnn kre che. pitao, tmara balkone cidvo nhi. jo tme temna prtye kthor bnso, to pchi teo prytio krvann y chodi dese. daso, tmara prthvi prna malikoni drek ajna palo. tmara malik tmne joi ske tem n hoy teva smye pn tmara malikni ajnaonum paln kro. tme to khrekhr lokone khus krva prytin kri rhya nthi, tme to prbhune prsnn krva prytin kri rhya cho. tethi pramanikpne ajnapaln kro karn ke tme prbhuno adr kro cho. tme je kri rhya cho te drek karyomam, tme jetlum thi ske tetlum sresth kam kro. e rite kam kro, jene loko mate nhi, prmtu prbhu mate kary kri rhya cho. yad rakho ke prbhu trphthi tmne bdlo mlvano che. te tmne, tene je tena lokone vcen apelum te prdan krse. tme to prbhu khristni seva kri rhya cho. yad rakho ke koi pn vykti anucit kary krse te tena anucit karyne karne sjane patr bnse. prbhu ne tyam pkspat nthi.

ghnio, je babto tmara sevko mate sumdr ane nyayi hoy te temne apo. yad rakho ke akasmam tmaro pn ghni che. prarthnamam khmtthi mmdya rho. ane jyare tme prarthna kro, tyare hmesa devni abharstuti kro. amara mate pn prarthna kro. prarthna kro ke dev amne teni suvarta phelavvani tk ape. prarthna kro ke deve je khrist visenum mrm prkasit kryu che teno ame updes api skie. hum karagrhnam chum karn ke hum a styno updes apum chu. prarthna kro ke a styne hum lokone spst jaher kri skum. a j mare krvum joie. je loko visvasu nthi teva loko sathe dhapnthi vrto. tmara smyno sdupyog kro. jyare tme vatcit kro, tyare tme hmesa mayalu ane buddhiman rho. pchi j tme prtyek vyktine tmare je rite uttr apvo joie te rite api skso. tukhiks khristmam maro vhalo bhai che. prbhumam te mari sathe visvasu sevk ttha sathi das che. te tmne mari sathe bni rheli tmam ghntao jnavse. tethi j hum ene mokli rhyo chum. ame kevi sthitimam chie, te tme jano em hum icchu chum. ane tmne protsahit krva mate pn hum ene mokli rhyo chum. onsimsni sathe hum ene mokli rhyo chum. onesims khristmam visvasu ane vhalo bhai che. te tmara smuhmamthi ave che. tukhiks ane onesims tmne ahim je kmi bnyum che te jnavse. aristarkhs tmne ksemkusl khe che. te mari sathe ahim kedi che. ane mark, barnabasno pitrai pn tmne ksemkusl khe che. (mark amge sum krvum te kyarnum mem tmne jnavi didhum che. jo te tyam ave, to tme tene avkarjo.) isu pn (te yustsna name pn olkhay che) tmne ksemkusl khe che. a j phkt yhudi visvasuo che ke je mari sathe devna rajy mate kary kre che. teo mara mate dilasarump bni rhya che. epaphras pn tmne ksemkusl khe che. te isu khristno sevk che. ane te tmara smghno che. te hmesa tmara mate agrhthi prarthna kre che. te prarthne che ke tme atmik rite pripkv bnva mate vikas pamo ane dev tmara mate icche che te drek vstu tmne prapt thay. hum janum chum ke tene tmara mate ane lavdikiya ane hiyrapulisa loko mate kthor prisrm kryo che. demas ane apna vhalo mitr luk vemd pn ksemkusl khe che. lavdikiyana bhaio ane bhenone ksemkusl khejo. ane numpha ane mmdli ke je tena ghrmam mle che, temne pn ksemkusl khejo. a ptr tmari agl vamcyam pchi, te lavdikiyani mmdlimam pn vmcavva teni kalji rakhjo. ane lavdikiyamam je ptr mem lkhyo che te pn tme vamcjo. arkhipsne khejo ke, "tne prbhue je kam sompyum che te purn krva savdh rheje." hum paul, mara svhste a ptr lkhi rhyo chum ane tmne ksemkusl pathvi rhyo chu, karagarmam mne yad krjo. devni krpa (dya) tmara pr thao.

paul, silvanus ane timothi trphthi thesslonikama rheti mmdli, te mmdli jog, dev bapmam ane prbhu isu khristmam tmne krpa ane samti thao. jyare ame prarthna krie chie tyare ame hmmsa tmara bdhanum smrn krie chie ane tmara bdha mate ame devni abharstuti krie chie. jyare ame dev bapne prarthie chie tyare tmara visvasne karne tme je karyo krya che tena mate ame stt devno abhar manie chie. ane tmara premne lidhe tme je karyo kryo che tena mate pn ame devno abhar manie chie. ane tme apna prbhu isu khristmam tmari asamam drdh bni rho te mate ame teno abhar manie chie. bhaio ane bheno, dev tmne prem kre che. ane ame janie chie ke tmne tena bnva mate tene psmd krya che. ame tmne suvarta phomcadi prmtu ame phkt sbdono j upyog n kryo, ame suvartane sarmthyshtit li avya. ame tene pvitr atma ane purn jnan shit li avya je sty che. tmari sathe ame upsthit hta tyare ame kevum jivn jivta hta te pn tme jano cho. ame tmne mddkrta thie e rite jivya hta. ane tme amara jeva ane prbhu jeva bnva. tme ghum shn kryu, prmtu tme anmdpurvk prbhuni vat svikari. pvitr atmae tmne te anmd apyo. tme mkdoniya ane akhaya-mam tmam visvasio mate nmunarup bnva. tmara dvara mkdoniya ane akhaya-mam prbhuni vat phelai ane dev prti tmara visvas srvttr prgt thyo che. tethi tmara visvas vise amare kami khevani jrumr nthi. ame jyare tmari sathe hta tyare je sdbhavpurvk tme amne svikaryo te vise loko srvttr vat kre che. tme kevi rite murtipuja bmdh kri jivta ane saca devni seva krva trph vlya te vise loko vat kre che. tme murtipuja bmdh kri ane hve tme akasamthi devno dikro ave teni prtksa kro cho. deve te dikrane muelamamthi uthadyo te isu che, ke je apnne devna avnara nyay-mamthi bcave che.

bhaio ane bheno, tme jano cho ke amari tmari satheni mulakat nispahl nhoti nivdi. ame tmari pase avya te phela, philippimam amare ghum shn krvum pdyum htum, tyamna loko amara vise ghna ktuvcono bolya. tme a bdha vise jano cho. ane ame jyare tmari pase avya tyare, ghna loko amari viruddh hta. prmtu apna deve amne himmtvan bnava ane dev teni suvarta tmne khevamam ane mddrump thyo. ame lokone bodh apie chie. koie pn amne murkh bnava nthi. ame dust nthi. ame lokone chetrvano pryttn kr-tam nthi. ame je krie chie te mate amara karno nthi. na. ame suvarta apie chie karn ke suvarta apva mate deve amari priksa kri che ane amara pr visvas mukyo che. tethi jyare ame bolie chie tyare devne prsn kr-vano pryttn krie chie, nhi ke mansone. dev e ek che je amaram hrdyono parkhnar che. tme jano cho ke tmara vise sarum boline tmari prmsa krvano ame kddi pryttn kryo nthi. amare tmara paisa nthi joita ke tmara thki amare amaro koi svarth chupavano nthi. dev jane che ke a sty che. ame loko trphtthi, tmara tr-phthi, ke bija koi trphtthi prmsani apeksa nthi rakhta. ame khristna prerito chie. ane tethi ame jyare tmari pase hta tyare, tmari pase amuk kam kravva mate ame amari sttano upyog kri skya hot. prmtu je rite ek ma

potana balknum jtn kre che, te rite ame tmara prtye vinmr rtvav krelo. ame tmne bhu prem kryo. tethi ame devni suvartamam tmari sathe shbhagi thta hta te ek anmd hto etlum j nhi; ame amara jivnni sathe tmara jivnmam shbhagi thta prsn thyo hta. bhaio ane bheno, tmne yad che ke rat ane divs ame ketlo kthor prisrm kryo hto. jyare ame devni suvarta tmne apta hta tyare tmari pasethi vltr line tmne ame bo-jarup bnva nhota icchta. jyare tmo visvasioni sathe ame hta tyare, ame pvitr ane stynisth jivn nisklmk rite jivya hta, tme jano cho ke a sty che ane dev jane che ke a sty che. tme jane cho ke jem bap potanam balko sathe jevum vrttn kre, tevum vrttn ame tmari sathe kryu htum. ame tmne protsahit krya, ame tmne raht phomcadi, ane ame tmne dev mate sarum jivn jivva mate khyum. dev tena rajy ane mhima mate tmne tede che. je rite, tme devno smdeso svikaryo te mate ame devni stt abharstuti krie chie. tme amari pasethi te vcn sambhlyu, ane tme tene mansonom nhi prmtu devna vcnoni jem svikaryo ane te khrekhr dev-num vcn j che. ane je loko tenamam visvas rakhe che tenamam te karysil bne che. bhaio ane bheno, tme yhudiyamam khrist isumam bneli devni mmdlio jeva cho. yhudiyamam devna lokoe tyamna bija yhudio dvara ghni anist babto shn kri hti. ane tme pn te janist babto tmara potana desvasio dvara shn kri rhyam cho. te yhudioe prbhu isune mari nakhyo. ane teoe prbodbkone pn mari nakhya. ane te yhudioe apnne te prdes yhudiani chodi jva dban kryu, dev teonathi prsn nthi. teo to bdhaj lokoni viruddh che. ha, teo apnne binyhudione siksnn apta rokva mage che. ame binyhudione siksnn apie chie, jethi teonum tarn thi ske. prmtu pela yhudio to teonam krelam j papmam ek pchi ek pap umertam jay che. devno kop hve teona pr chvai cukyo che. bhaio ane bheno, alp smy mate ame tmara vikihta pdya. (ame tyam tmari sathe n hta, prmtu vicarothi to ame tmari sathej hta.) tmne mlvani amari utkt iccha hti, ane tmne mlva khub pryttno pn krya. ha, ame tmari pase avva mamgta hta. khrekhr mem, paule tyam avva ghna pryaso krya, pn setane amne atkavya. tme j amari asa, amaro anmd, ane mugt cho jena mate isu khristna avvana smye teni smks amne abhiman thse. khrekhr tmej amaro mhima ane anmd cho.

ame tmara sudhi avi skya nhi, prmtu thodi vdhare prtksa krvi amaram mate khub kthin htum. tethi ame timothine tmari pase moklvano nirny kryo. ane ame athe smam ekla rhevanum nkki kryu, timothi apno bhai che. te dev sathe khrist viseni suvarta lokone khevanum kary kre che. ame timothine tmari pase tmara visvasmam tmne drdh krvane ane tmne uttejn apvane moklyo. ame timothine moklyo jethi tmaramamno koi atyare je apttio che, tenathi viclit n thay. tme pote pn jano j cho ke apna pr to avi muske-liao avse j. jyare ame tmari sathe hta, tyare ame tmne jnavyum htum ke, apne shn krvanam thse. ane tme jano cho ke je rite ame khyum htum te j prmane te thyum. tethi j timothine mem tmari pase moklyo, jethi krine tmara visvas vise hum jani skum. hum vdhare prtksa kri skum tem n hto tethi mem tene

moklyo. mne bhy hto ke te ek (setan) ke je lokonum priksn kre che tene tmaram pn priksn kryu hoy, ane tmaro prajy kryu hoy. tethi amaro kthor prisms ved-phai gyo hto. prmtu timothi tmari pasethi amari pase pacho avyo. tene tmara visvas ane premna khuskark smacar amne jnavya. timothie amne jnavyum ke tme hmesa sari bhavnathi amaram smrn kro cho. tene amne jnavyum ke tme amne mlva atymt atur cho. ane amari sathe pn tem j che, ame pn tmne mlva atymt icchie chie. tethi bhaio ane bheno, tmara vise janine tmara visvasne karne amne protsahn mlyum che. amare ghni muskelio ane pidao che, chtam pn amne samtvn che. jo tme prbhumam drdh cho to apnum jivn khrekhr bhrpuch che. tmare karne amara dev agl ame atymt hrs anubhvie che! tethi tmara mate ame devni abharstuti krie chie. prmtu je prm andno anubhv ame krie chie tena mate ame devno purto abhar mani skta nthi. divs ane ratre tmara mate atisy prarthna kri rhyam chie. ame prarthi rhyam chie ke tmara visvasmam je ki nyunta hoy te smpurn krva ame tyam avi skie, tmne punhmi skie ane tmne avsyk bdhi j vstuo tmne puri padi skie. ame prarthie chie ke dev apna bap ane apna prbhu isu tmara sudhi phomcva mateno amaro marg srl bnave. ame prarthie chie ke prbhu tmaramam premne viksit kre. ame prarthie chie ke te tmaramam ekbija ane any loko mate uttrottr prem vdhare. ame prarthie ke jem ame tmne prem krie chie tem tme bdha j lokone prem kro. tmara hrady sudrdh bne tethi ame am prarthie chie. tethi jyare apna prbhu isu tena srv smto shit pdhare, tyare dev apna bapni hjurmam tme pvitr ane nirdos bni sko.

4

bhaio ane bheno, hve mare tmne biji ketlik vato khevani che. devne prsnk kre te rite kem jivvum te vise ame tmne drsavyu che. ane tme te j rite jivi rhyam cho. hve ame tmne prbhu isumam jivva mate vdhu ne vdhu agrh ane protsahn apie che. tmare sum krvm te babto je ame tmne kheli te tme jano cho, ame tmne te babto prbhu isuna adhikar vde jnaveli che. dev icche che ke, tme pvitr thao. tme vybhi-carthi dur rho tme te icche che. tmaramamni drek vykti srir pr niymtrn rakhvanum sikhe tem dev icche che. tmara srirno pvitrtmam upyog kro ke je devne smmanit kre che. tmara srirno bhog vilas mate upyog n kro. je loko devne janta nthi te temna srirno tevo upyog kre che. tmaramamna koie tmara bhai sathe anucit vyvhar n krvo joie ke tene chetrvno pn n joie. je loko am kre che temne prbhu siksa krse. ame kyarnum y tmne e babt vise jnavyum che ane cetyva che. deve apne pvitr thva tеды che. te apne asuddh jivn jivie tem icchto nthi. e mate je vykti devna updesno asvikar kre che te mansno asvikar krto nthi, te devno asvikar kre che. ane dev e ek che je tme teno pvitr atma prdan kri rhyo che. khristmam tmara bhaio ane bheno mate prspr prem rakhva amge tmne ki lkhvani amare jrumr nthi. deve tmne ekbijane prem krva mate bodh apyo j che. saci rite smgr mkdoniyana bdha j bhaio ane bhenone tme prem kro cho. bhaio ane bheno, hve teone tme vdhu prem kro mate ame tmne protsahit krie chie. samtipun

jivn mate tme je ki kri sko te kro. tmaram potanum kamkaj smbhalo. tmaram potanum j kam kro. tmne am krvanum ame kyarnum j jnavel che. jo tme a babto krso, to je loko visvasio nthi te tmari jivnpddhtine manni dstithi jose. ane tmare tmari avsyktao mate bija pr adharit nhi bnvm pde. bhaio ane bheno, je loko mrtyu pamy che teo vise tme jano tem ame icchie chie. jethi bija manso jeone asa nthi ane khed kre che tem tme teoni jem khed kro evum ame icchta nthi. ame visvas krie chie ke isu mrn pamy. prmtu ame em pn visvas krie chie ke te pacho uthyo. jeo isumam mrn pamy che teone dev phri isu sathe lavse. atyare ame je tmne jnavi rhyam chie te prbhuno potano j smdes che. ame ke je atyare jivit chie te prbhunum punragmn thay tyare pn jivit hoie. ame ke je tyare jivit hoisum te prbhuni sathe hoisum. prmtu je loko kyarnay mrn pamy che teona krta phelam nhi hoie. prbhu pote grjnashit akasamthi uttre. prmkh dutnivi ane devna rnsingdana avaj sathe ades apvamam avse. ane khristmam jeo muelam che teo prthm uthse. tyar pchi, apnamamna jeo jivtam rhenaram chie teo jeo mrn pamy hta teoni sathe ggnmam prbhune mlva sarun apne ggnmam umche uthavase. ane apne hmes mate prbhuni sathe rhisum. tethi a vcno vde tme ekbijane uttej n apo.

5

hve, bhaio ane bheno, amare tmne smy ane tarikho vise lkhvani jrumr nthi. tme sari rite jano che ke e divs ke jyare prbhu avse tyare ek cor rate ave che te rite te avse. loko khese ke, “amne samti che ane ame surksit chie.” te smye prsutani pidani jem ekaek teono vinas avi jse. ane te loko bci skse nhi. prmtu tme, bhaio ane bheno, tmare amdhkarmam (pap) jivn jivvum na joie. ane te divs corni jem tmara pr avi pde to tme ascry pamso nhi. tme bdha ajvalana (saram) smtan cho. tme dhadana smtan cho. apne ratna ke amdhkarna (setan) smtan nthi. tethi apne any loko jeva n bnvm joie. apne umdhi n rhevum joie. apne jagrt ane sv-niytmrnm rhevum joie. je loko umdhe che, te rate umdhe che. je loko mdypanthi ckcure bne che, te ratre mdypanthi ckcure bne che. prmtu apne to divs (sarapnum) sathe jodayela chie, tethi apne apni jatne niymtrnm rakhvi joie. apne apni jatnum rksn krva visvas, ane premnum bkht rphervum joie. ane tarnni asano top pherine savdh rhie. deve tena krodhno abhisap bnva apne psmd krya nthi. deve to apne apna prbhu isu khrist dvara tarnni praptine mate psmd krya che. apne teni smghate jivi skie tethi isu khrist apna mate mrn pamy. jyare isunum agmn thay tyare apne jivit hoie ke mrt tenum koi mhtv nthi. tethi ekbijane himmt apie. ane drdh bnva mate ekbijane mdd krie. hve bhaio ane bheno, ame tmne je loko tmaramam prisrm kre che ane prbhumam tmara agevano che ane tmne sucno kre che teono tme adr kro em ame icchie chie. teo je kary kri rhyam che tene khatr teona trph prem sathe vdhare adr drsavo. bhaio ane bheno, ame tmne je khie chie te je kary kr-tam nthi teone cetvni apo. je loko bikno che teone uttej n apo. je loko nirbl che teone mdd kro. drek vykti sathe dhirjpurvk vrto. e babte niscit bno ke koi pn vykti bhumdaino bdlo bhumdaithi n vale. prmtu

tmara ekbijane mate je sarum che te krva hmesa pryt
kro. sda anmd kro. prarthna krvanum kdi pdtum
mukso nhi. drek smye devni abharstuti kro kem ke
tmara vise khrist isumam devni mrji evi che. pvit
atmanum kary kdapi atkavso nhi. prbodhne kdapi
binmhtvpurn n gnso. prmtu drek vstuni prkh kro.
je sarum che tene grhn kro. ane srj prkarni dusttathi
dur rho. ame prarthie chie ke dev pote j, samtidata
tmne pura pvit kro; ane tene j purn adhin bnave. ame
prarthie chie ke tmari smpurn jat-atma, pran ane srir-
surksit ane nirdos bni rhe jyare prbhu isu khristnum
agmn thay. te ek (dev) ke je tmne bolave che ane te
j tmare mate em krse. tme tena pr visvas kro. bhaio
ane bheno, krpa krine amara mate prarthna kro. jyare
tme mlo tyare srj bhaio ane bhenone pvit cumbn
krjo. prbhuna adhikar vde hum tmne khum chu ke
a ptr drek bhaio ane bhenone vamci smbhlavjo. apna
prbhu isu khristni krpa tmara pr thao.

1

paul, silvanus ane timothy trphthi thessonikamam rheti mmdline kuslta ho. tme loko apna dev bap ane prbhu isu khristne aghin cho. dev bap ttha prbhu isu khrist trphthi tmara pr krpa ttha samti thao. ame tmara mate hmesa devni abharstuti krie chie. ane amare tem krvum joie karn ke tem krvum ytharth che. te ytharth che karn ke tmara bdhanu visvas ane ekbija mateno prem dinprtidin vdhi rhyo che. tethi biji devni mmdlio agl ame tmaram vkhan krie chie. ame khie chie ke ki rite tme tmara visvasmam drdh brvanum tkavi rakhum che. tmari ghni rite stavni krvamam avi che, ane ghni muskelio duto shn kri che prmtu nistha prti tme acl rhyam cho. e sabit thi cukyum che ke dev tena nyaymam ytharth che. dev tena rajy mate tme yogy gnoa teva bnavva mamge che. tmare bhogvvi pdti vedna te rajy mate che. dev je vajbi che te krse. jeo tmne kst ape che, teone te kst apse. ane tme ke je heran thya cho temne dev visamo apse. dev amne pn visamo apse. jyare prbhu isu prgt thse. isu svrgmamthi tena prakrmi duto sathe avse. te akasmamthi jvalamy agni shit jeo devne janta nthi teva lokone siksa krva avse. je loko apna prbhu isu khristni survata manta nthi teone dev siksa krse. te loko anmtkal sudhi calta vinasthi dmdase ane prbhunum sanidhy teone mate albhy bnse. teo tena mhimavan sarmthiythi dur rkhashe. je divse prbhu isu avse tyare am bnse. isu tena smtosathe mhimane svikarva avse. ane drek visvasio isu drsnthi mugdh bni jse. ame tmne je khyum temam tme visvas rakhyo che tethi tme e visvasuona smuhmam samel thso. tethi ame hmesa tmara mate prarthna krie chie ke tmne jivva mlel tedane yogy thi calo mate dev tmne shay kre. tmaramam rhelum saujny tmne sarum kary krva prere che ane tmaro visvas tmne krtvynisth bnave che. ane ame prarthna krie chie ke devnum sarmthiy tmne am vdhu ne vdhu krva mate mddrup bno. ame a bdha mate prarthna krie chie ke jethi apna prbhu isu khristnum nam tmaramam mhimavan thay. ane tena thki tme mhimavan bno. a mhimava apna dev ane prbhu isu khristni krpathi prapt thay che.

2

bhaio ane bheno, apna prbhu isu khristna avva vise amare kik khevvanum che. jyare apne teni (isuni) sathe bhega thisum te smy vise amare tmne khevum che. tmara vicaromam tme jldi becen na bni jta ke gbhrai n jta. jyare tme em sambhlo ke prbhuna divsnum agmn to kyarnum thi yukyum che. ketliek vyktio prbodh krti vkhte ke smdes apti vkhte am khese. athva ptrmam tme em pn vamco ke ketlaek loko em davo kre ke tme koi atma, vcnthi ke, jane amara trphthi avya cho. koi vykti koi pn rite tmne bhrmave nhi. prbhuno divs jyam sudhi dhrmtyag n thay tyam sudhi avse nhi. ane te divs jyam sudhi vinasno putr etle papno mans prgt thse nhi. tyam sudhi avse nhi. je dev gnay che athva je pujy mnay che. te bdhani virumdhmam papno mans che ane te dust mans potani jatne dev trike ane loko jeni upasna kre che teni upr te potani jatne olkhavhe che. ane te dust mans to devna mmdirmam jay che ane tyam bese che. ane pchi te

khe che ke te dev che. mem tmne agau jnavelum ke avi ghtnao ghtse. yad che? ane tme jano cho ke hve te dust mansne sum atkavi rhyum che. atyare tene atkavvamam avyo che jethi krine yogy smye te prkt (avse) thi skse. dusttani chupi takat jgtmam kyarni prvrti rhi che. prmtu evi ek vykti che ke je dusttani chupi takatne atkavi rhi che. ane jyam sudhi dust mansne margmamthi dur krvamam nhi ave tyam sudhi tene atkavva stt prytnsil rheshe. pchi te dust mans prgt thse (avse). ane prbhu isu te dust mansno teni phumkthi smhar krse. prbhu isu potana agmnna prbhavthi te dust mansno nas krse. st mans setanni takat vde avse. teni pase ghni takat hse. ane te srv prkarnam khota prakmo, cihno, ttha cmtkaro krse. dust mans drek prkarna paprump kpt sathe pryuktioam je loko bhtki gyela che temne murkh bnava mate upyog krse. te loko bhtki gya che karn ke teoe styne cahvano inkar kri didho. (jo teoe styne cahyum hot, to teonum tarn thi skyum hot), prmtu te lokoe to styne cahvano asvikar kryo, tethi deve teoni trph teone stythi vegla dori jay tevum kik sktisali moklyum che. dev teoni trph te takat mokle che jethi krine je sty nthi teno j teo visvas kre. tethi bdha loko ke je stytmam visvas dhravta nthi teo gunegar gnase. teoe stytmam visvas kryo nhi, ane dust karyo krvamam teoe anmd manyo. bhaio ane bheno, prbhu tmne prem kre che. prarmbhthi j deve tarn krva mate tmari pmsdgi krel che. tethi ame hmesa tmara mate devni stuti krie chie. atma dvara tmne pvitr krvathi ane sty visvas vde tmaram tarn thyum che. tarn prapt krva mate deve tmne tедыa che. ame je suvartano updes apya, tena upyogthi tene (deve) tmne tедыa che. deve tmne tедыa jethi krine apna prbhu khristna mhimamam tme shbhagi bni sko. tethi, bhaio ane bheno, ddh ubha rho ane je siksn ame tmne apyum che temam visvas krvanum calu rakho. amari vani ane tmara prna amara pro dvara ame tmne te babto sikhvi che. ame prarthie chie ke prbhu isu khrist pote ane dev apno bap tmne dilaso ape ane tmara drek kary ane vanine protsahit kri sksm bnave. deve apna pr prem kryo che. teni krpa (dya) dvara nirmtr jlvai rhe tevi ek asa ane protsahn tene apnne prdan krya che.

3

bhaio ane bheno, hve amara mate prarthna kro. prarthna kro ke prbhuni vatno jhapi phelavo thay ane prarthna kro ke jem tme te vatne smnanel, tem any loko pn tene smnane. ane prarthna kro ke anist ane dust mnusyothi amarum rksn thay. (bdha j loko prbhunam visvas dhravta nthi), prmtu prbhu visvasniy che. te tmne sarmthiy prdan krse ane dust (saintan) thi tmaram rksn krse. ame tmne je khelu te j prmane tme kri rhyam cho, tevi prbhu amne niscitpne khatri kravse. ane ame janie chie ke tme tem krvanum calu j rakhso. ame prarthna krie chie ke prbhu tmara hdyone devna prem trph ane khristna dhairy trph doro. bhaio ane bheno, apna prbhu isu khristna sarmthiy (adhikar) vde ame tmne ajna krie chie ke je koi visvasu kam krvano inkar kre che tenathi tme dur rho. je loko kam krva inkar kre che, teo ame je siksn apyum che tene anusrta nthi. tme pote jano cho ke tmare e rite jivvum joie je rite ame jivie chie. tmari

sathe jyare ame hta, tyare ame alsu n hta. ane jyare ame any lokonum ann arogyum htu tyare ame hmesa tenum muly cukvyum htum. tmara koi mate ame bojarump n bnie tethi ame ghnum kam kryu htum. ame rat divs kam kryu htum. amne mdd krvanum tmne khi skvano amne adhikar hto. prmtu amari jatni kalji leva purti to ame mhent kri j hti. jethi krine tmara mate ame ek anusrva yogy nmuno bni skie. jyare ame tmari sathe hta, ame tmne a niym apyo hto: "jo vykty kam n kre to, tene khavum nhi." ame evum sambhlie chie ke tmara smuhmam ketlaek loko udyog krta nthi. teo ksum j krta nthi. ane te loko bija lokona jivnvyharmam ghalmel kre che. ame ava lokone ajna krie chie ke teo bija lokone heran n kre. ame teone ajna krie chie ke udyog krine potani ajivika pote j kmay. prbhu isu khristna name ame temne am krva vinvie chie. bhaio ane bheno, bhlum krtam thakso ma. jo koipn vykty ame a ptrmam je krie chie te mane nhi, to te vyktine dhyamam rakhjo teni sathe smklaso nhi priname kdac te potej srmimdo bne. to pn tene strum n gno, bhaj janine tene sikhamn apo. ame prarthna krie chie ke samtino prbhu tmne samti bkso. ame prarthna krie chie ke te tmne prtyek smye ane prtyek prkare samti apo. prbhu tmara bdhani sathe ho. hum paul chum, ane mara potana hstaksrthi a ptrne vir-mvum chum. mara bdhaj ptromam e nisani che evi rite hum a lkhum chum. apna prbhu isu khristni krpa tm srv pr ho.

khrist isuno prerit paul trphthi kushta ho. dev apna tarnar ttha khrist isu jenamam apni asa che teni ajnathi hum prerit chum. hve timothine khum chum. tethi tum mara khra dikra sman che. dev apna bap ttha khrist isu apna prbhu trphthi tne teni krpa, dya ane samti prapt thao. mari iccha che ke tum apnessmam rhe. jyare hum mkdoniyamam gyo tyare mem tne te ajna api hti. tyam ephessmam ketlaek loko khotum siks n api rhyam che. te loko tyam khoti babtonum siks n ape evo teone hukm krva tum tyam j rheje. je vartao saci nthi ane vmsavliomam avtam namoni lambi yadiomam teo teono smy n bgade evum tum teone kheje kem ke te babto matr dilbajine j utteje che. devna karyam te babto jray upyogi hothi nthi. visvasthi j devnum kary siddh thay che. a ajnano hetu e che ke loko premno marg svikare. a premni prapti mate lokonum hrdy suddh ane pvitr hovum joie. je yogy ane sacum lagtum hoy te j teoe krvum joie. ane teomam saso visvas hovo joie. ketlaek lokoe a bdhum to kryu j nthi. teo khota rste bhula pdi gya che, ane je babtoni ksi kimt nthi tena vise teo vato krya kr che. te lokone to musana niymasastrna updesko thrum che. prmtu teo sana vise boli rhyam che, tenum teone bhan nthi. je babto vise teo khatripurvk boli rhya che te teo pote pn smji skta nthi. jo koine niymasastrno yogy upyog krtam avde to te sarum j che te apne sari rite janie che. apne te pn janie chie ke nyayi manso mate niymni rcna krvamam avi nthi. niym to teona mate che ke je loko niymni viruddham che ane jeo niymna palnno inkar kre che. je loko devthi vimukh hoy, je papi hoy, jeo pvitr n hoy, ane jene koi dhrm n hoy, je loko pitrhtyara ttha matrhtyara hoy, khuni hoy, eva loko mate niym hoy che. je loko vybhicarum pap krta hoy, jeo pummaithunio hoy, jeo gulamone vecta hoy jeo juth bolta hoy, jeo khota sm leta hoy che ane devna suddh updesni viruddham ki pn krta loko mate niym che. deve mne je suvarta kheva moklyo che, tene ek bhagrumpe hu a updes api rhyo chum. te mhimani suvarta stuty dev trphthi prapt thi che. devni dya mate abhar apna khrist isuno hu abhar manum chum kem ke tene maramam visvas mukine teni seva kranum a kam mne apyum. tene j mne a seva mate sarmthi apyum. bhutkalmam to hu khristni viruddham bolto hto, ane bdha pr julm gujarto hto me tene aghat ape teva gnam kamo krya. prmtu deve mne ksma api, kem ke hu sum krto hto tenum mne bhan nhotum. jyam sudhi hu visvasu n thyo, tyam sudhi evum krya kryu. prmtu mne apna prbhuni smpurn krpa prapt thi. ane te krpamamthi maramam khrist isu mate visvas ane prem prgt thyam. hu je khu chum te sty che, ane tare eno smpurn svikar krvo joie; ane papione tarva mate khrist isu duniyamam avyo. ane eva papiomam hu sauthi mukhy chum. prmtu mara pr dya krvamam avi. mara pr dya krine khrist isu drsavva magto hto ke te puri shnsilta dakhvi ske che. khriste mara mate dhirj rakhi btavi, je loko anmtjivne sarum isu khrist pr visvas kre che teone mate hu nmunarump thau tem khriste mara dvara ek dakhlo besadyo. je snatn yugono raja raj kre che tene man ttha mhima ho. te avinasi, adrsy ttha ekaki dev che. tene dsasrvkal man

ttha mhima ho. amin. timothi, tum to mara dikra sman che. hu tne ajna apum chum. bhutkalmam tara vise je bhvisykttho thyla tena anusmdhanmam a ajna che. e bhvisyktthne anusrine sari rite smghrs same ldi ske, te mate hum tene a bdhum khu chum. taro visvas tkavi rakhje ane tne je nyayi lage te krje. ketlaek loko a kri skya nthi. teono visvas dgi gyo che. humnays ane aleksandre evum kryu che. mem e lokone setanne sompi digha che, jethi teo sikhe ke devni viruddh bolay nhi.

2

huthi prthm to srv loko mate prarthna kranum hum tmne khum chu. srv loko mate tne dev sathe vat kro. lokone je vstuoni jrumr che te dev pase mago ane teno abhar namo. rajao temj stta bhogvta bdha loko mate tmare prarthna krvi joie. dev mate bhktibhav ane manthi chlkatum ttha prm samti prd jivn apne prapt thay te mate eva adhikario sarum prarthna kro. a sari vat che ane enathi apna tarnar dev prsn thay che. dev icche che ke drek jannum tarn thay. ane teni iccha che ke srv loko a sty jane. dev to matr ek j che. ane loko dev sudhi phomce e mate pn ek j mdhysth che. te mdhysth isu khrist che je ek manv pn che. bdha j lokona pap mate issue potani jatnum svarpn kryu. isu e vatni sabiti che ke dev srv lokone beavi leva mage che. ane yogy smye j te (isu) avyo. tethi j to suvarta kheva sarum mari psmdgi krvamam avi hti. tethi j to prerit trike mne psmd krvamam avyo hto. (hu tmne sty j khu chum. hu ki juthu bolto nthi.) binyhudi lokone sikhvnr thva mate mari psmdgi krvamam avi hti. teo visvas krti hoy ane styne jane evum hum teone siks apum chu. drek jgyae rheta manso prarthna kre em hu icchu chum. prarthnamam jeo hath umca krta hoy teo pvitr hova joie. te manso eva n hova joie ke je gusse ttha hoy ane dliibaji krta hoy. hu e pn icchum chum ke strio evam kpdam phere ke je emna mate yogy hoy. snmanniy ane ucc vicaro jlvy e rite strioe kpa dharn krvam joie. temne potana val klatmk ane aksrk rite gumthela hova n joie. temj potane saudryvan bnayva manek-moti ke sonana abhusno ke kimti posakono upyog nhi krvo joie. prmtu sara karyo krine temne sumdr bnvum joie. je strio em kheti hoy ke teo devne bhje che temne e rite potane sumdr bnayvi joie. strie koipn vat samtithi sambhline ane ajanam paln krva smpurn rite taiyar rhine sikhvano pryas krvo joie. stri purums bhnave e mate hum mmjuri apto nthi. ane purums pr strini stta cale eni pn hum chut apto nthi. strie samtithi potanum kamkaj krta rhevum. avum sa mate? karn ke prthm admi utpti thi. tyarbad hvnam srjn thyum. setane admi chetrpimdi kri nhi, tene hvane chetri ane tethi te papi bni. prmtu strione balko hovane karne bcavvam avse. jo teo yogy rite atmismym rakhi pavn jivn ttha visvas ane prem calu rakhse to teo tarn pamse.

3

hu je khu chum te sacum che: jo koi vykti mmdlino adhyks bnvano skht pryt n krti hoy. to teni iccha kik

sarum kam kri btavvani che. mmdlino adhyks ghno sijn hovo joie jethi loko teni tika kri n ske. tene ekj ptni hovi joie. te mans atm-smymi ane dahyo hovo joie. bija lokoni njrmam te manniy, adrnij hovo joie. lokone potana ghrmam avkarine teone mdd krva te tptr rhevo joie. te ek saro siks hovo joie. te atisy mdypan krto hovo n joie, ane te evi vykti n j hovi joie ke jene jghgdvanum gmtum hoy. te vinmr ane shn-sil, samtapiiry hovo joie. e mans evu n hovo joie ke je drvylobhi hoy. te tena potana kutumbno pn ek saro vdil hovi joie. ano arth e che te tena balko pura adrbhavthi teni ajna palta hova joie. (jo koi mansne tena potana j kutumbno saro vdil bntam n avde, to te devni mmdlini smbhal li skse nhi.) prmtu koi nvo visvasu adhyks thi n ske. jo koi nva visvasine mmdlino adhyks bnnavmam ave, to sky che ke te pote abhimanthi chki jay. em thay to, je rite setan dhikkarne patr thyo hto, tem ena abhimani vrtm mate eno pn e rite nyay krvamam avse. tenum abhimam setan jevum j thse. mmdlina sbhy n hoy eva bharna lokono pn adr tena prtye hovo joie. to pchi bija loko teni tika kri skse nhi, ane te setanni jalmam phsai nhi jay. e j prmane, je manso sevko trike seva apta hoy teo eva hova joie ke jemne loko man api ske. je khrekhr teone smjati na hoy tevi vato a mansoe khevi n joie, teoe smji-vicarine vani uccarvy joie. ane atisy mdypan krva pachl teoe potano smy brbad n krvo joie. teo eva manso hova n joie ke je hmesa bija lokone chettrine paisadar thvano prtyt krta hoy. deve je stynum apnne drsn kravum che, tena teo sisyo hova joie. ane temne hmesa je ki nyayi lage te j krvum joie. paul timothine khe che e lokoni phelethi j tare prkh kri levi joie. jo emnamam tne koi apradh n jnay to teo mmdlina sevko trike seva api ske. e j rite, je stri sevamam che te bija lokoni njre adrnij hovi joie. te strio evi hovi n joie ke je bija loko vise khrab nimda krti hoy. teonamam atm-smym hovo joie ane teo evi hovi joie ke drek vate emnamam visvas muki skay. sevko trike seva apnar purumsone ekj ptni hovi joie. teonam potanam balko ane kutumbona teo sara vdil trike nivdela hova joie. sari rite seva krta manso potana mate man-smnanbhryu sthan bnave che. te lokone khrist isumam potana visvas vise paki khatrino anubhv thse. mne asa che ke hum tari pase jldi avi skis. prmtu a bdhi vato hum tne atyare lkhi jnavum chum. pchi, jo kdac hu jldi avi n sku, to devna kutumbna sbhyoe je phrjo bjavvi joie te tum jani le te kutumb to jivta devni mmdli che. ane devni mmdli to styno adhar ane mulbhut stmbh ane payo che. besk, stutinum apna jivnnum rhy mhan che te (khrist) manv srirmam apni agl prgt thyo; te nyayi hto em pvitr atmae thervyum; dutoe tene ditho; binyhudi rastromam tena viseni suvar-tano updes thyo; akhi duniyana loko tena pr visvas krva lagya. tene mhimamam akasmam upr levamam avyo.

4

pvitr atma spst rite khe che ke pachla smyamam ket-laek loko sata visvasmamthi dur jse. te loko khotum bolnara atmaoni ajananum paln krse. vli te loko bhu-tona updesne anursse. je loko juthum boline lokone chettra hoy teona dvara khoto updes prcar pame che.

te loko sara nrsano bhedbhav parkhi skta nthi. grm lokhmd vde emni smj sktine dam dine bali nakhi hoy evi a vat che. eva manso lokone kheta phre che ke teo lgr kri ske nhi. ane teo lokone khe che ke amuk amuk jatno khorak khavo n joie. prmtu te khorak pn deve j bnavyo che. ane devne mannara ttha styne jannara loko abharstuti krine e khorak khai ske che. deve sr-jli drek vstu sari che. devni abharstuti krine svikareli koi pn vstuno inkar ke anadr krvo n joie. deve je khyu hoy te karne prarthna vde deve bnaveli drek vstu pvitr bnavyo che. a bdhi vato tum tara bhaio ttha bhenone kheje. jo tum a kris to sabit thse ke khrist isuno tum ek saro sevk che. visvasthi sbdo dvara ttha sara updesna tara anusrnne lidhe tum mkkm ane drdh bnyo che te tum btavi skis. devna styni sathe susmgt n hoy evi murkhaibhri vato lokone kheta phre che. evi vatonum siksnt tum grhn krto nhi. prmtu devni saci rite seva krta tari jatne talim ap. srirne talim apvana ketlaek phayda che. prmtu devni sevathi to drek vate phaydo j che. devni sevathi a jivnmmam temj bhvisyna jivnmmam pn ena asirvad prapt thay che. hu je khum chum te sacum che. ane tare spmurn rite eno svikar krvo joie. e karne j apne skht mhent ttha prisrm kri rhya chie. apne jivta devmam asa rakhie chie. srj lokono te tarnar che. vises krine jeo tenamam visvas kre che te srj lokonam tarnar che. a bdhi babtoni tum ajna apje ttha sikhvj. ne juvan janine tarum ki mhtv n hoy e rite koi pn vyktine tari sathe vrtva n dis. visvasioe kevi rite jivnum joie te btavva tari vani vde, tara visvas vde, ane tara svch jivn vde jivvane lidhe tum lokone nmunarump thje. lokoni agl pvitrasatr vacvanum tum calu rakh, teone visvasmam drdh kr, ane teone updes ap. hu tyam avi phom-cum tya sudhi tum e karyo krto rheje. tari pase je krpadan che teno upyog krta rhevamam yad rakhje. jyare vdiloe tara pr teona hath mukyate vkhte thyel prbodh dvara e krpadan tne apvamm avyu htu. e bdhi prvrtito tum calu rakhje. te prvrtito krva tum tarum jivn api de. pchi bdha loko joi skse ke tarum kary prgti sadhi rhyum che. tara jivnmmam ane tara updesmam savdh rheje. yogy rite jivto rheje ane up-des apto rheje. am, taro updes sambhlnara lokone ttha tari jatne tum taris.

5

vrddhne thpko na ap, prmtu e taro pita hoy e rite teni sathe vat krje. juvano tara bhaio hoy e rite vrtje. vrddh strione ma sman gnje ane juvan stri-one bheno jevi gnje. teoni sathe hmesa sarum vrtm krje. je vidhva khrekhr niradhar hoy teonum man-smnan jalve ane teoni smbhal leje. prmtu jo koi vidh-vane balko hoy athva pautr-pautrio hoy to prthm to temne a sikhvani jurm che: e balko athva pautroo potana j kutumb prtyeni vphadari teone mddrump thine btavvi joie. jyare teo am kre che tyare teo potanam ma-bapnum rn ada kre che. enathi dev prsnn thay che. jo koi vidhva khrekhr niradhar hoy to teni smbhal mate te devni j asa rakhe che. te stri rat-divs hmesa prarthna krti hoy che. te dev pase mdd mage che. prmtu je vidhva potane raji rakhva moj-mjhamam jivn vedphe che, te jivti hova chtam khrekhr mrn pameli j che. tyanam visvasione tum a

bdhi vat kheje (potana ghrni smbhal levantum) jethi, biji koi vykti em khi n ske ke teo khotum kri rhyam che. vyktie potana bdha mansoni smbhal levi joie. pn, temamy sauthi agtyni vat e che ke tene tena potanam kutumbni smbhal levi joie. je vykti am krti nthi, to te saca visvasne (updes) svikarti nthi. te vykti to avisvasi krtam pn bhumdo che. vidhvaoni tari yadimam evi strinum nam umerje ke je 60 vrs ke tethi vdhare ummrni hoy. te tena ptine vphadar rhi cuki hoy. ane prnlgn na kryu hoy. stkrn dvara kirti prapt kreli hoy, potana chokraone ucherya hoy, mhemanonum svagt krnari hoy, smtona pg dhoya hoy. duhkhione mdd kri hoy, anek prkarna stkrmomam kht rakhti hoy, evi vidhvanum nam tari yadimam umervum. prmtu e yadimam juvan vidhvaono smaves n kris. jyare teo khristne smrpit thi jay che, tyarbad teona tivv saririk avegone lidhe teo ghnivar khristthi dur khemcai jay che. pchi teo phrithi prnva cahe che. ane evum krnar juvan vidhvaono nyay tolase. teoe phela je krvantum vcn apyuntum, te n krvana karne teono nyay tolvamam avse. vli, te juvan vidhvaoghergher bhtkvanum srum kre che ane potano smy vedpche che. teo nimda ane kuthli krvantum srum kre de che ane bija lokona jivnmam rs leti thi jay che. je n bolvum joie te teo bolva lage che. tethi hu icchu chum ke juvan vidhvaog phrithi lgn kre, balkone jnm ape, ane potanam ghroni smbhal le. jo teo am krse, to teoni tika krva dushmano pase koi yogy karn nhi hoy. prmtu ketliek juvan vidhvaog avle marge dorvai jine setanne anusre che. jo koi visvasi strina kutumbmam vidhvaog hoy to, tene pote teoni smbhal levi joie. teoni smbhal mate mmdlie bhar uthavvo joie nhi. jethi kutumb vihoni niradhar vidhvaoni smbhal levantum kam mmdli kri skse. mmdlino sari rite adhiakar clavnar vdilone man patr gnva joie. khas krine a sacum che ke vdilone man mlvum joie. jeo updes krvamam ttha siks apvamam srm le che. evum sa mate? karn ke sastr khe che ke, “jyare kammam jotrello bld anaj chutum padvanam kam krtio hoy tyare, enum modhum bamdhine tene anaj khato rokvo nhi.ane vli sastr e pn khe che ke, “mjurne tene mjuri apvi joie.” mmdlina vdil pr aksep muknar vyktini vat sambhlto nhi. e vdile kmik khotum kryu che evum khenar bija be-trn manso nikle to j pela mansni vat sambhlvi. pap krnaraone kheje ke teo khotu che. akhi mmdlini smks a kr. jethi bija lokone pn cetvni mli jse. dev ttha isu khrist ane khas psmddgi pamela dutoni smks hum tne a bdhum krvani ajna apum chum. prmtu sty hkiikto janya vina tum lokono nyay tolvu besi na jto. ane drek vykti sathe ek srkho vyvhar rakheje. koi pn vyktine mmdlina vdil trike niyukt krva tum tena pr hath muke te phela kaljipurvk vicar krje. bija lokona papmam bhagidar ththo nhi. tum tari jatne suddh rakheje. timothi, aj sudhi te phkt panij pidha kryu che. hve pani pavanam bmdh krine thodo draksars piye. tenathi tarum pet sarum the, ane tum varmvat bimar nhi thay. ketlaek lokonam pap shelaithi jnai ave che. teonam pap jnave che ke teone nyay tolase. prmtu bija ketlaek lokonam pap pachlthi khbr pde che. saram kamo ke je loko kre che te babtmmam pn avum j che. lokonam sara kamo shelaithi dekhai ave che. prmtu jyare a sara kamo shelaithi n dekhay, to pn te chupavi skta nthi.

6

srv dasoe potana seth prtye smpurn man drsavvum joie. jo teo am krse to, devnum nam ane apno updes tikane patr thes nhi. ketlaek dasona setho visvasio hoy che. tethi je daso ttha e setho bhaio che. prmtu eno arth evo nthi ke e daso potana sethone ochum man ape to cale. na! teoe to vdhare kam krvum joie karn ke teo ke jene teni sevao dvara labh thyo che teo visvasio che. jene teo prem kre che. teone a vato sikhv ane slah ap. ketlaek loko evi babbtono updes apse ke je khotu j hoy. apna prbhu isu khristnam sty vcn sathe e loko smvt nhi thay. ane devni sevano saro marg drsavta updesno teo svikar nhi kre. khoti rite updes apti vykti abhimanthi chlkay che ane ksum janti hoti nthi. te vyktikam dlilbajini bimari hoy che. ane e sbdo vise dlilbaji kre che. ena priname irsa, muskelio, apmano ane khota vhem utpnn thay che. pn bhrt mtina lokothi priname stt dlilbaji thay che. e lokoe sty khoi nakhyum che. teo evum manta hoy che ke devni smvt to kmainum sadhn che. e sacum che ke devni seva-bhkti mansne khub dhnvan bnave che. jo tene potani vstuothi smtos hoy to. a duniyamam apne jyare avya tyare, apne ksumy lidha vgr khali hathe avya hta. ane apne jyare mri jisum tyare, apne ksumy li ji skvana nthi. tethi apne jo purto khorak ane kpdam mli rhe, to tenathi apne smtos manvo joie. dhnvan thvani iccha rakhta loko pote j prlobhnni jalmam pkday che. teone ghni bldi citr-vicitr vstuo melvi levani iccha thay che, ke je cije teone nuksan ke aghat apnari nivde che. e vstuo lokone paymal krine teono srvas ane che. paisa mateno lobh drek jatnam papone jnm ape che. ketlaek lokoe saca visvas (updes) chodi didho che kem ke teo vdhu ne bdhu dhn melva mage che. prmtu am krtam teo potani jate ghni trasdayk muskelio ubhi kri shn kre che. prmtu tum to devbhkt che. tethi e bdhi babbothi tare dur rhevum joie. nyayi marge jivvano prytin kr, bhktibhav, visvas, prem, dhirj ttha nmrtana sdgun kely. visvas tkavi rakho e sprdhani hrpaimam utva jevum che. e sprdha jivta tarathi jem bne tem skht prytin krje. anmtjivn tne prapt thay eni khatri krje. evum jivn tne mle e mate tne tedvamam avyo che. ane khrist visena mhan styni tem evi rite kbulat kri che ke jena ghna loko saks che. dev ane isu khrist agl hum tne ajna apum chum. jyare khrist isu pomtiyus pilat agl ubho rhyo tyare tene pn aj mhan sty kbul kryu htum. ane prtyekne jivn apnar ek matr evo dev j che. hve je hum tne khum chum: tne je je karyo krvani ajna krvamam avi hti te kr. apna prbhu isu khristnum punragmn n thay tyam sudhi tum e karyo koi pn dos ke bhul krya vgr krtio rhe. yogy smye e ghnta ghte evum dev kravse. je dhnny ttha eklo svami che, je rajaono raja ane prbhuono prbhu che. dev eklane amrpnum che. dev to eva jhlhita prkasmam rhe che ke manvo eni njik ji skta nthi. koi pn vyktie kdi devne joyo nthi. devne jova mate koi pn vykti sktman nthi. tene sdakal gaurv ttha sarmthy ho. amin. dunyvi cijvstuo vde dhnik thyela lokone tum kheje ke teo abhimani n bne. e dhnvan lokone tum khe ke teo teona dhnmmam nhi, prmtu devmam asa rakhe. paisano visvas kri n skay. prmtu dev khub sari rite apni smbhal le che. te apne drek vstu anmdthi manva ape

che. tum paisadar lokone saram karyo krvanum khe.
saram karyo krine smrddh thay. teo bhlum kre. uttm
karyo rumpi smrddhi prapt kre ane udar ttha prop-
kari thay. evum krine teo potana mate akasmam ek
khjano smgrh krse. te khjano mjbuth stmbh bnse - te
khjana upr teo te bhvisynum nirman kri skse. jethi
teo je khrekhrum jivn che te prapt kri ske. timothi,
deve taramam visvas mukine tne ghni vstuo sompi
che. te vstuone tum surksit rakhje. dev trphthi avti
n hoy evi murkhai bhri vato krtam lokothi tum dur
rheje. styni viruddhmam dlilo krtam lokothi tum dur
rheje. teo jene “jnan” trike olkhave che, teno te loko
upyog kre che. prmtu khrekhr to te jnan nthi. ketlaek
loko evum kheta hoy che ke teoni pase e “jnan” che. e
lokoe sty visvas tjyo che. tm srj pr devni krpa thao.

isu khristna prerit paul trphthi kuslta ho. devni icchathi hum prerit bnyo chum. khrist isumam jivn vise je vcn che te vise lokone jnavva deve mne mok-lyo che. hve timothine smbodhn krum chum. tum to mara priy putr sman che. dev-pita ttha apna prbhu isu khrist trphthi tne krpa, dya ane samti prapt thao. rat-divs hmesse mari prarthnaomam hum tne yad krum chum. e prarthnaomam tara mate hum devni abharstuti krum chum. mara purvjo jeni seva krta hita te e j dev che. hum je janum chum te sacum che em smji, mem hmesse e devni seva kri che. taram am-suo smbhartam tne mlvanum mne gnum mn thay che jethi marum haiyum anmdthi chlakai jay. taro sako visvas pn mne yad ave che. tari dadi lois ane tari mata yunika sau prthm evo j visvas dhravtam hitam. hum janum chum ke e j visvas hve tum dhrave che. mate hum tne yad devdava icchum chum ke, jyare mem mara hatho tara matha pr mukya, deve tne te krpadan apyum. jem ek nani srkhi jyot dhire dhire mota agni-mam privrttn pame che, tem deve tne apel te khas krpadan vdhu ne vdhu khile ane tum eno upyog kre em hum icchum chum. kem ke deve apnne bhyno atma nhi, pn sarmthyno ttha premno ttha savdh budhdhino atma apyo che. tethi apna prbhu isu vise lokone khetam tum srm ke smkoc n rakhis. ane mara mate pn tare srmidma bnvani jrur nthi kem ke hum prbhune khatr j kedmdam chum. prmtu e suvartane lidhe tum pn mari sathe du:kh shn kr e shn krva dev apnne sarmthi ape j che. deve apnne tarya che ane apnne tena smto bnava che. apna potana prytne karne e thyum nthi. na! teni krpate karne deve apnne bcavya ane apnne tena smto bnava karn ke evi devni iccha hti. smyno prarmbh thyo te phela khrist isu dhvara deve e krpa apnne apeli hti. atyar sudhi e krpa apnne prgt thi n hti. jyare apno tarnar khrist isu avyo tyare apnne teni krpa prgt thi. isue mrnne nabud kryu ane apnne jivn melvvano marg btavyo. ha! suvarta ddhara isue apnne avinasi jivn prapt kr- vanam marg dekhadyo. te suvartana prcar mate, suvartana prerit ttha updesk thva mate mari psmdgi kr- vavam avi hti. ane atyare hum du:kh shn kri rhyo chum kem ke hum suvarta bdhe kheto phrum chum. pn tethi ki hum srmato nthi. jene mem svikaryo che te ek (isu) ne janum chum. te divs ave tyam sudhi mne sompeli vstuonum rksn krva te smrth che, eni mne khatri che. mari pasethi tem je sty vcn sambhlyam che tene tum anusr. khrist isumam apnne je visvas ane prem che tena dhvara e updesne tum anusr. e updes nmunarup che, ke je drsave che ke tare kevo updes apvo joie. tne je sty mllel che tenum tum rksn kr. pvitrt amani shay vde e vstuone tum smbhalli rakh. e pvitrt atma apna amt:krnmam j vse che. tum to jane j che ke asiyaana pramtana pscimni drek vyktie mne tyji didho che. phugils ane hrmogens pn mne chodine calya gya che. onesiphersna kutumb pr prbhu dya kre evi mari prarthna che. onesiphre ghni var mne mdd kri che. mari kedni sjane karne te srmimdo thyo n hto. na, te srmayo n hto. jyare te rom avyo tyare jyam sudhi hum tene mlyo nhi tyam sudhi tene mari khmtpurvk sodh kri. mari prarthna che ke te divse prbhu onesiphersne dya btavse. tum to jane che j ephessmam onesiphre

mne ki ki rite mdd kri hti.

2

timothi, mara mate to tum dikra sman che. khrist isumam apnne je krpa che temam blvan tha. mem je je babetono updes apyo che te tem sambhlyo che. bija anek lokoe pn e bdhum sambhlyam che. tare e j babto lokone sikhvvi joie. je ketlaek loko pr tum visvas muki ske teone tum e updes ap. pchi teo bija lokone e babto sikhvi skse. apnne je muskelio pde che temam tum shbhagi tha. khrist isuna ek sara sainikni jem e muskelio tum svikari le. je mans sainik hoy te potana upri adhikarine khus rakhvani iccha dhrave che. te potani rojimdi jivnmam potano smy vedphto nthi. jo koi akhadamam hrhiphaimam utre to, niy-mona paln vina tene inam mltum nthi. skht prism krnar khedutne tena ugadela anajmamthi ketlok bhag melvvano phelo hkk che. hum je babto khum chum tena pr tum vicar krje. a bdhi vato smjva mate prbhu tne skti apse. isu khristne yad rakh. te daudna sm-tanno che. isu mrtyu pamyio pchi tene muelamamthi uthadvamam avyo hto. aj suvarta hum lokone khum chum. 9karn ke e suvarta hum kheto phrum chum. tethi hum gunegarni jem du:kh shn krum em mne gunegar vyktini jem samklothi pn bamdhi rakhyo che. prmtu devno updes ki bmdhnmam nthi. tethi a bdhi muskelio hum dhirjpurvk svikarum chum. deve psmd krela bdha lokone mdd krva khatr hum a krum chum. hum a yatnao etla mate svikarum chum. jethi e lokonum khrist isumam tarn thay. te tarnti je mhina prapt thay che te anmt che. a updes sako che: jo apne teni sathe mrya hoisum, to teni sathe apne jivisum pn khra. jo apne yatnao svikarie, to apne pn isuni sathe raj krisum. jo apne isune svikarvano nkar krie, to te apne apnavvano nkar krse. apne jo visvasu nhi hoie, to pn te to visvasu j rheshe, karn ke te potani jatne kdi bdli skto nthi. lokone a bdhi vato khevanum tum calu rakhje. ane dev agl e lokone tum cetvje ke teo sbdo vise dlilbaji n kre. sbdo vise dlilbaji krnar kij upyogi kri skto nthi. ane te sambhlnar lokono to srvas thay che. dev tne psmd kre che evi patrta melvva tum srvtottm karyo kr, ane tum devne purn smrpit thi ja. potana kamni babtamm je srm anub-hvto nthi evo karykr tum tha-ke je karykr saca up-desno yogy rite upyog kre che. dev trphthi je babto kdi avi j nthi evi vyrrth vato krnara lokothe tum dur rheje. evi vato mansne devthi vdhu ne vdhu viruddh krnari hoy che. teoni vato srrimam jem rog phelay che tem anist phelave che. humnays ane philets eva manso che. teoe sako updes tyji didho che. teo to em khe che ke mrtyumamthi lokonum punrumtthan to kyarnum thi gym che. ane teo bmnne ketlaek lokono visvas nst kri rhya che. prmtu devna astitvno payo sdane mate mjbut che, e paya pr a sbdo lkhela che: “je loko tena che teone prbhu olkhe che.” devni imartna paya pr a sbdo lkhela che: “je je mans em kheto hoy ke te prbhutam visvas dhrave che, tene khotam kam krvanum chodvum j pdshe.” mota ghro-mam sona-camdini vstuo hoy che prmtu lakkani ane matini vstuo pn tyam hoy che. ketlik vstuo visist hetu mate vpray che. biji amuk vstuo saphsuphi ke svc-cha kra bnaveli hoy che. jo koi vykti a bdha j dust

krmothi svccch bnse to khas hetusr e vyktino upyog krvamam avse. e vyktine pvitr bnnavmam avse, ane svami teno upyog kri skse. koi pn sarum kam krva e vykti taiyar thse. juvan mansne je khrab kamo krvanum mn thtum hoy che tevi babtothi tum dur rheje. yogy rite j jivn jivvano ane visvas, prem, ane samti prapt krvano tum khub prytin krje. suddh hrthythi prbhumam visvas dhravta lokoni sathe rhine tum a bdhum krje. akkl vgrni ane murkhaibhri dlilbajithi tum dur rheje. tum jane che ke avi dlilomamthi moti dlilbaji njme che. prbhuna sevke to jghdvum n joie! tene to drek vykti prtye mayalu thvum joie. prbhuna sevke to ek sara siks thvum joie. te shnsil hovo joie. prbhuna sevke to teni sathe asmmt thta virodhione nmrtathi updes krvo joie. sky che ke dev eva lokone pstavo krva de, jethi teo sty svikari ske. setane eva lokone potani jalmam phsavya che ane teoni pase potanum dharyum krave che. prmtu sky che ke teo jagi jay ane smje ke setan teono durumpyog kri rhyo che, ane amte setanni mayajalmamthi potane mukt krave.

3

a yad rakhje! chella divsomam dhni bdhi muskelio avse. evo smy avse ke jyare loko potani jatne j ttha paisane prem krse. teo bdaskhor ane abhimani bnse. loko bijani nimda-kuthli krta thi jse. loko potana mabapni ajna nhi pale. lokomam abharni bhavna mri prvarse. devne jeva loko gme che teva teo nhi hoy. lokone ekbija mate prem nhi hoy. teo bija lokone maph kri skse nhi. ane teo khrab vato krse. loko potani jat prno kabu gumavse. teo krodhi ane hlki vrttivala ane je vstuo sari hse tene dhikkarse. avnara chella divsomam loko potana mitrona visvasghati bni jse. teo jra pn vicar krya vgr murkhtabhrya kamo krse. loko dev pr priti rakhvane bde vilas pr priti rakhnara thse. e loko devni seva krvano dol calu rakhse, prmtu teoni jivn jivvani rit prthi khyal avse ke teo devni seva khrekhr krtam j nthi. timothi, eva lokothu tum ada kri btavje. teomamna ketlaek loko to parkana ghrmam ghusi jine abla strione phsavvano prytin krta hoy che. e striomam pn puskl pap hoy che. anek anist kukrmo krvani iccha dhravti e strio papemethi bhrpur hoy che. e strio hmesa nvum nvum siksni sikhvvano prytin kre che, prmtu teo styna jnan sudhi phomci skva sktiarn thiti nthi. yannes ane yambresne yad kr. teo musana virodhio hta. a lokoni babtamm pn evum j che. teo styno virodh kre che. e eva loko che jemni vicar-skti gumcvai gi che. teo visvasno marg anusrvamam nisphl gya che. prmtu teo je karyo kri rhya che temam sphl tvana nthi. bdha lokone khbr pdse ke teo keva murkh che. yammnes ane yambresnum avum j thyum htum. prmtu mara vise to tum bdhum jane che. hum je sikhvum chum ane je rite hum rhum chum te tne khbr che. mara jivnno hetum tum jane che. maro visvas, maro prem ane mari dhirjthi tum pricit che. hum maro prytin kdij chodto nthi, e tum jane che. mem je stavni ane yatnao shn kri che te vise tne khbr che. amtyokh, ikoniyamam, ane lustrammam mari sathe je bnyum htum te tum jane che. e sthloe mem kevi kevi stavni shn kri hti, e tne khbr che. prmtu e bdhi muske-

liomam prbhue j maro chutkaro kryo che. drek vykti devni iccha mujb khrist isumam jivn smrpit kri jivvano prytin krse te drek vyktini stavni krvamam avse. je dust loko bijane chetne che te loko vdhu ne vdhu khrab thta jse. teo bija lokone murkh bnave, prmtu teo pote pn murkh bnse. prmtu je vato tum sikhyo che tene anusrvanum tare kala rakhvum joie. tum jane che ke e bdhi vto saci che. tum e babto sikhv-narao pr puro visvas rakhi ske che eni tne khbr che. tum balk hto tyarno pvitr sastrthi pricit che. e pvitr-sastrtne vivekbuddhivalo bnnavani ksmta dhrave che ane khrist isumam visvas ddhara tarnna marge jva e vivekbuddhi tne upyogi nivdse. drek sastr isvrpre-rit che. lokona jivnmam kyam khotum thay che te btavva ane bodh apva drek sastr upyogi che. bhulo sudharva ane nyayi jivn jivvana siksnnam bhulo sudharva drek sastr upyogi che. sastrono upyog krine je vykti devni seva krse, te bdhaj sara karyo krva mate purepuo susij thse.

4

dev ttha isu khrist smks hum tne ades apum chum ke mrn Pamela temj jivta lokono ek matr evum khrist isu nyay krse. isunum rajy che, ane te phrithi avi rhyo che. tethi hum tne a ades apum chum: lokone tum suvarta prgt kr. te smdes e che ke, lokonom pap maph thi ske ane teo devna sannidhymam rhi ske, evo marg deve hve srv mate khullo kri didho che. drek smye tum taiyar rheje. lokoe sum sum krvani jrum che te tum teone khe, teoni bhul thay tyare tum teone dhmkav ane teone protsahit kr. a bdhum tum khubj dhirjpurvk ttha kaljipurvka updes vde kr. evo smy avse ke jyare loko sacco updes nhi sambhle. pn kanmam khmjval avvathi teo potane mngmta up-desko potana mate bhega krse. loko sty trph ada kan krse. kalpnik vatona siksne anusrvanum srum krse. prmtu hr ghdie tum srv babtomm savdh rheje. jyare musibto ave tyare teone tum svikari leje. su-varta prcarnum kam krto rheje. devna sevkn bdhi j phrjo tum ada kri btavje. kem ke hum atyare pe-yarpn trike redaum chum. ane maro pryankal pase avi gyo che. hum sari ldai ldyo chum. mem dod puri kri che. mem visvas rakhyo che. hve mare samrum nyayipnomo mugt rakhi mukelo che, tethi e mugt mne mlse karn ke hum dev sathe nyayi chum. prbhu to evo nyayadhis che ke je yogy j nyay kre che. te di-vse prbhu mne te mugt apse. ha! te mne mugt apse. prbhuna prgt thvani iccha rakhnara ane teni prtiksa krnara srv lokone prbhu te mugt apse. jem bne em jldi mari pase avvano tum prytin krje. demase vrt-mam duniyane puskl prem kryo hto. tethi j to te mne chodine calyo gyo che. te thessonika jto rhyo che ane kreskens glatiya gyo che. ane tits dlmtiya gyo che. hve mari sathe phkt luk j rhyo che. markne sodhi kadhje ane tum ave tyare ene tari sathe leto avje. ahimna mara karyamam te mne mdd kri ske evo che. mem tukhiksne ephessmam moklyo che. hum jyare troasmam hto tyare karpas pase maro kot muki avyo chum. to tum jyare ave tyare maro e kot leto avje. ane maram pustko pn lavje. je pustko visist rite crmptro pr lkhele che teni mare khas jrur che. aleksamdr km-sarae marum ghnum nuksan kryu che. aleksamdrna

kukrmo bdl prbhū tene siksa krse. tum te mansthi
cetto rheje jethi te tne pn aghat n ape. tene apna up-
desni same ghno virodh drsavyo che. pheli var jyare
mem maro bcav kryo, tyare mne koie mdd n kri. drek
jn mne chodine calya gya hta. mari prarthna che ke
dev teone maph kre. prmtu prbhū maram pksmam
ubho rhyo. bin-yhudione hum suvarta smpurn rite
jnavi skum e mate prbhue mne purti skti api. sau
binyhudio te suvarta sambhle evi prbhuni iccha hti.
simh nam modhammathi mne bcavi levamam avyo.
jyare koi pn vykti mne ija krvano prytñ krse tyare
prbhū maro bcav krse. prbhū mne tena svrgiy rajy-
mam surksit rite li jse. prbhuno mhima srvkal ho.
priski ane akulas ttha onesiphrsna kutumbne mara
trphthi ksemkusl kheje. erasts krimthmam rhyo ane
mem trophimsne bimar hto tethi miletsmam rakhyo
che. siyala phelam tum mari pase avi phomce evo
prytñ krje.yubuls tne ksemkusl khe che. vli pudens,
lins, klodiya, ane khristmam srñ bhaio tne ksemkusl
khe che. prbhū tara atmani sathe thao. tara pr krpa
thao.

devna das ttha isu khristna prerit paul trphtsi kushta ho. devni psmdgi pamela lokona visvasne mddrup thi skay te mate ane e loko styne jani ske te mate shay krva mne moklyo che. ane te sty lokone btave che ke kevi rite devni seva krvi. anmtjivnni apni asamamthi j e visvas ane jnan jnme che. smyno prarbmh thyo te phela deve e jivnnum vcn apyum htum ane dev kdi juthu boli skto nthi. yogy smye deve eva jivn vise jgtne janva didhum. deve suvarta dvara duniyane e vat jnavi. e kary mate deve maramam visvas mukyo. apna tarnar deve mne ajna api tethi e bdhi babtono mem updes kryo che. hve hum titsne a lkhum chum ke je visvasna apne shbhagi chie, temam tum mara sga putr sman che. dev je pita ttha apna tarnar khrist isi trphtsi the krpa ane samti prapt thao. tne krit tapu pr etla mate rakhyo che ke tyam je karyo krvani jrur che, te tum pripurn kri ske ane mem tne tyam etla mate pn rakhyo che ke jethi krine drek ngrmam mansoni vdilo trike tum psmdgi kri ske. vdil thva mate e vykti koi pn khrab kam mate apradhi threli n hovi joie. e mansne ek j ptni hovi joie. tenam balko visvasi hvam joie. tenam balko ddht ane ajananum ullmghn krnam hovan n joie. devna karyni smbhal rakhvanum kam e adhyksnum che. tethi koi pn khrab karyno te gunegar hovo n joie. te vykti evi n hovi joie ke je abhimam ane svarthi hoy, athva to je varmvargusse thi jti hoy. tene atisy mdypan n krvum joie. te vykti evi n hovi joie jene jghda psmd hoy. ane te vykti evi to n hovi joie je ke hmesam lokone chetrine dhnvan thvano prytyn krti hoy. vdil to evo hovo joie ke je lokone potana ghrmam avkarva ane teone mdd krva hmesa atur hoy. je kmi stkrn hoy teno te cahk hovo joie. te vivekbuddhi ghrvat hovo joie. tene nyayi jivn jivvum joie. te pvitr j hovo joie, te potani jat pr amkus rakhi skto hovo joie. apne je styno updes apie chie tenum te pote pn vphadaripurvk paln krti hovo joie. te vdlilam sara ke suddh updes dvara lokone shay krvani ksmta hovi joie. je loko saca siksnti vimukh hoy teo khota che, evum teone spst kheva sktiman hovo joie. eva anek loko che ke je ajananum paln krti nthi-eva loko ke je nkami babto vise crca krya krti hoy ane bija lokone khota marge dorta hoy che. hum khas to eva loko vise ullekh krva magum chum ke jeo em kheta phre che ke sau binyhudi lokoni sunnt krvi j joie. vdil evo hovo joie ke je eva lokone spst btavi ske ke teoni manya khoti che, ane teone nkami babto vise bolta bmdh kri de. jeno updes teoe apva jevo nthi evi babtno updes apine te loko akha kutumbno nas kri rhya che. teo lokone matr chetrva ane paisa bnava evum bdhum sikhvi rhya che. emna j krit tapuna teona potana prbdhko-mamna eke am khyum pn che ke, "kritna loko to hmesa juthum bolnara hoy che, teo jmgli psuo jeva ane alsu che ke jeo khava sivay bijum kmi krti nthi." e prbdhke khela sbdo saca che. tethi tum e lokone khe ke teo khota che. tare emni sathe kdk thvum j pdse. to j emno visvas drdh thse. tyarbad teo yhudi vartaone mani levanum bmdh krse. ane je loko styne svikarta nthi teo adesone anusrvanum pn teo bmdh krse. je loko pote suddh che, teona mate to bdhi vstuo suddh hoy che. prmtu papthi bhrela ane avisvasione mate

kmi pn suddh hotum nthi. khrekrh, e lokona vicaro dust bnya che ane sty sum che te janva teonum jnan nst thi gyu che. e loko to em kheta hoy che ke teo devne jane che, olkhe che. prmtu e loko je khrab karyo kre che te btave che ke teo devno nkar kre che. teo to bhyamkr loko che, teo devni ajnana bhmgi kre che, ane teo koi pn saram kamne mate nkama che.

2

suddh updesnum paln krva lokoe sum sum krvum joie e vise tare emne khevum j joie. vrddhone tum atm-smym rakhvanum, gmbhir, ttha sana thvanum sikhv. teoe drdh visvas, utkt prem ttha dhirjmam drdh thvum joie. vli tum vrddh strione pvitr jivn galvanum sikhv. tum emne sikhv ke bija lokoni viruddham kuthli krnari nhi, ke ghno draksars pinari nhi pn strione je sarum che te sikhvvum joie. e rite teo juvan strione temna pti ane balkone prem rakhvanum sikhvvum joie. juvan strione smju ane sddh bnvanum, potanam ghrnisi smbhal rakhvanum, dyalu thvanum ane potana ptini ajna palvanum, teoe sikhvvum joie. te pchi, prbhue apne apela vatni koi pn vykti tika kri skse nhi. e j rite, juvan mansone pn tum sana thvanum khe. juvan manso mare drek palbmam nmunarump thva tare saram kamo krvam joie. jyare tum updes ape tyare pramanik ane gmbhir bn. ane jyare tum bole, tyare sty j uccharje jethi krine tari tika n thay. te pchi to taro dushman smrai jse kem ke apni viruddh khrab khevanum eni pase kmi pn hse nhi. ane je loko daso trike seva ape che teone tum a bdhum kheje: teoe hmesa potana dhnini ajna palvi joie, teoe potana dhnione khus rakhvanum prytyn krvo joie; teoe potana dhnio sathe dlilbajimam utrvum n joie; teoe potana dhnione tyamthi cori n krvi joie; ane teoe temna dhnione evum dekhadvum joie ke teo bhrosapatr che. dasoe a rite vrtvum joie, jethi teo je kmi kre temam evum dekhay ke apna tarnar devno subodh saro che. apne a rite j jivvum joie, karn ke devni krpanum agmn thyum che. je krpa drek vyktinum tarn kre che. ane te krpa hve apne avamam avi che. te krpa apne sikhve che ke devthi vimukh jivn jivvum n joie ane duniya apni pase khotam kamo kravva magti hoy te n krvam joie. te krpa apne hve sanpnti ane saca marge prthvi pr rhevano updes ape che-jivvani evi rit ke je btave ke apne devni seva krie chie. apna mhan dev ttha tarnar isu khristna avvani rah jotam apne e rite jivvum joie. te j to apni mhan asa che, ane tenum agmn mhimavmt hse. tene apna mate potani jatnum svarpn kri didhum. te bdha anyaythi apne chodava mrn pamyo. te mrn apne pvitr krine potane sarum khas prja ttha srv sara kam krvane atur eva lok taiyar kre. a bdhi vato tum lokone khe, e mate tne smpurn stta che. tethi lokona visvasne drdh krva mate teoe sum sum krvum joie te kheva tum tara adhikarno upyog kr. teone prtsahit kr ane teo kmi pn khotum krti hoy tyare teone sudhar. ane tarum koi mhtv n hoy em mannar koi pn vyktine tari sathe e rite vrtva n dis.

tum lokone khe ke teo hmmae a babto yad rakhe: rajstane ane adhikarioni stta hethl rhevum; e adhikarioni ajna palvi ane drek sari vstu krva ttpv rhevum; koi pn vyktina vise khrab n bolvum; bija loko sathe samtithi rhevum; bija loko sathe vinmr thvum; ane teoni sathe mayalu thvum. bija loko sathe dyalu bnvum. bdha lokoni sathe avo vyvhar krvanum tum visvasione khe. bhutkalmam to apne pn murkh loko hta. apne ajnaonum ullmghn krta hta, apne khota hta, ane apnam srirni icchane adhin thi apne anek prkarno bhog vilas bhogvta hta, ane apne te icchao ane vilasna gulam hta. apne dust karyovalum ane irsyalu jivn jivta hta. loko apnne dhikkarta hta ane apne ekbijane dhikkarta hta. prmtu tyarbad dev apna tarnarni dya ane prem saune prgt thyam. teni sathe nyayi thva mate apne krela krtiyone karne tene apnne tarya n thi. prmtu teni dyathi tene apnne punrjnma snan thi tena pvitv atma dvara apnum nvinikr krine deve apnne tarya che. apna tarnar isu khrist dvara deve e pvitv atma apna upr puskl redyo che. am, devni krpa vde j apne nyayi thya. ane deve apnne atma apyo jethi apnne anmtjivn mle. apne eni j to asa rakhie chie. a vat saci che. a bdhi babto loko smje eni tum khatri kr em hum icchum chum. to j devmam visvas krnara loko sara karyo krva mate potana jivne smrpit krse. a bdhi vato sari che, ane sau lokone mddrump thse. eva lokothi dur rheje je murkhaibhri dlilo krta hoy, je loko nkami vmsavliani vato krya krta hoy, je loko musana nimysastrna updes vise muskelio ubhi krine jhdhda hoy. a babto nkami che ane te lokone shayrump nhi thay. jo koi vykti dlilbaji krvanum karn magti hoy, to tum ene cetvni ap. jo e vykti dlilbaji krvanum karn calu rakhe, to phri ek var ene cetvje. tem chtam jo te dlilbaji krvanum karn calu j rakhe, to te mans sathe koi smbmdh rakhto nhi. tum jane che ke evi vykti dust ane papi hoy che. tenam pap j sabit kre che ke te khoto che. hum artimas ane tukhiksne tari pase moklis. jyare teone hum tyam moklum tyare, tum nikopolismam mari pase avvano prytv krje. a siyala drmyan tyam rhevanum mem nkki kryu che. tyamthi jhenas sastri ane apolos prvas krvana che. tarathi thi ske etli bdhij mdd tum emna prvas mate krje. jrumr hoy evi drek vstu emne mli rhe eni tum khatri krje. apna lokoe sara kamo krva mate temna jivnno upyog krvanum sikhvum j pdse. je lokone jrumr hoy evanum teoe bhlum krvm joie. te pchi te lokona jivn nkama nhi rhe. ahim mari sathena bdha loko tne ksemkusl khe che. visvasmamna jeo apna pr prem rakhe che temne tum ksemkusl kheje. tm srj pr krpa thao.

amara priy mitr ane amara sh-karykr philemonne
uddesine a ptr che.apni bhen apiya, amara ek sh-
karykr arkhips, ane tara ghrmamni ektrit mmdli e
srvnam nam jog lkhitmg. khrist isuno bmdivan paul
ttha apno bhai timothi. dev apna pita ane prbhu
isu khrist trphtni tmne krpa ttha samti prapt thao.
mari prarthnaomam hum tne yad krum chum. ane
tara mate hum hmesa mara devni abharstuti krum
chum. dev ane srv smto mate tne je prem che ane
prbhu isumam tne visvas che, te vise mem sambh-
lyum che. ane tara e visvas ane prem bdl hum de-
vni abharstuti krum chum. mari prarthna che ke je
visvasmam tum shbhagi thyo che tene lidhe khristni
drek sari babt apnamam che te apne khrist trph dori
jay che te sari babt tum smji skis. mara bhai, tem de-
vna loko prtye puskl prem drsavyo che. tem teone
sukhi krya che. athi mara mnne khub j anmd ttha di-
laso mlyo che. ek babt che ke je tare krvani che ane
khristmam tara premne karne tne te krvani ajna ap-
vani mne chut che. pn hum tne ajna krto nthi; hum
to tne te kam krva jnavum chum. hum paul chum,
hve hum vrddh thyo chum, ane khrist isuna karne
hum kedi thyo chum. mara putr sman onesims vise
hum tne khum chum. hum jyare kedmam hto tyare
te maro dhrmputr thyo che. bhutkalmam to te taram
mate nkamo j hto. prmtu te hve apna bmne mate up-
yogi bnyo che. hum tari pase tene pacho moklum
chum. marum potanum haiyum hum teni sathe mok-
lum chum. suvartane karne hum jyare jelmam chum
eva smye te mne mddrump thay, e mate hum tene
mari pase j ahim rakhva icchto hto. mne mdd kr-
tam krtam e tari j seva kre. prmtu e mate tne agau-
thi puchya vina ki pn krvum mne n gme. tari pr dban
krine kam sompu chum em nhi prmtu mara mate tum
je kmi sarum kre te tari svecchathi thay em hum ic-
chum chum. onesims thoda smy mate tarathi chuto
pdi gyo hto, evum kdac etla mate bnyum ke te jyare
pacho ave tyare hmesne mate taro thine rhe. das
trike nhi, prmtu das krtam kmik vdhare saro, vhalo
bhai trike hum tene khub prem krum chum. prmtu
tum ene vdhare prem kris. kevl ek mnusyna rupe ane
prbhumam sthir ek khristi bhai trike prem krje. jo
tara mitr trike tum mne svikarto hoy to, tum ones-
imsne phri pacho apnavi leje. marum svagt kre tem
tum ene avkarje. onesimse jo tara mate kik khotum
kryu hoy athva jo tene tarum devam kryu hoy, to
te mara khate udharje. hum paul chum, ane mara
potana hathe hum a lkhi rhyo chum. onesimsnum je
kami devam hoy te hum bhrpai kri apis. ane jo ke
tara potana jivn mate tum maro ketlo rni chum, te
vise hum ksum j nthi kheto. tethi, mara bhai, prb-
humam tum mari mate kik kri btav. khristmam mara
hrdyne tum samt kr. hum tne a ptr lkhum chum karn
mne khatri che ke hum je icchum chum te kam tum
kris j. hum janum chum ke hum je khum chum te
krtam pn kik vdhare kris. vli, mare rheva mate pn
ek ordo tum taiyar kravi rakhje. mne asa che ke dev
tari prarthnaono prtyutr apse ane hum tari pase avi
skis. khrist isu mate kedi bnelo epaphras pn mari
sathe che. te tne ksemkusl khe che. vli mark, aris-
tarkhs, demas ane luk pn tne ksemkusl khe che. teo

bhutkalmam dev apna purvjo sathe prbodbhko ddhara anekvar anek prkare bolyo hto. ane hve a chella div-somam dev je ki bolyo te tena putr ddhara apni sathe bolyo che. deve akhi duniya tena putr ddhara bnavi ane temammum bdhum j deve potana putr ddhara utpnn kryum che. ane putrne srsvsmam vars, ane malik thravyo che. te tena gaurvnum tej ttha dev-ni prkrntina abehub prtima che. te prtyek vstuone potana prakrmi sbdo sathe nibhavi rakhe che. putre lokona paponum suddhikrn kryum pchi te mhan devni jمني bajue akasmam uccsthane birajman che. tene duto krtam jetle drjje te vdhare cdhiyatum nam varsamam dev ddhara mlyum che, tetle drjje te duto krtam cdhiyato bnyo che. deve kdi koi dutone khyum n thi ke: "tum maro putr che; ane ajthi hum taro pita bhum chum." gitsastr 2:7 deve koi dutne evum kdi khyum n thi ke, "hum teno pita hois, ane te maro putr hse." 2 smuel 7:14 14 jyare prthmjnitne jgtmam dev rju kre che, te khe che, "devna bdhaj duto devna putrnum bhjn kro," punrniym 32:43 vli duto smdbdhi dev khe che ke: "dev potana dutone vayujeva bnave che, ane dev tena sevkone agnini jvala jeva bnave che." gitsastr 104:4 pn dev tena putr vise khe che ke: "o dev, tarum rajyasn, snatn sday rheshe. tum jgt pr nyayi rajyasn krse. tum styne cahe che, ane khotano ddhes kre che. tethi, deve, tara deve tne mha moto anmd apyo che. ane bija koi sathio krtam tne vdhare mhtvnum shan apyum che." gitsastr 45:6-7 dev em pn khe che ke, "he prbhu, srutatmam tem prthvinum srjn kryu. ane akas tara hathni krti che. a bdhij vstuo nst thi jse, bdhij vstuo phatela junam vstro jevi rjin thi jse. pn tum kaym rhe che. tum teone ek vstrni jem vali lese. ane teo vstrni jem bd lai pn jse. prmtu tum bd lase nhi, tum sdakal evone evo j rheshe." gitsastr 102:25-27 deve potana dutne a kdi n thi khyum ke: "jyam sudhi hum tara dushmanone tara pg tle kcdi na nakhum tyam sudhi tum mari jمني baju birajman tha." gitsastr 110:1 bdha j duto to devni seva krnar atmao che ane tarn pamnar mnusyoni seva krva mate teone moklvamam ave che.

athi apnne je ki sty sikhvavam avyum che tena trph khubj kaljipurvk dhyan apvum joie jethi apne styna margthi dur phmtai n jie. deve duto ddhara je siksn apyum te sty kri btavayum htum. ane drek vkhte jyare yhudi loko a siksnni viruddhma kmik krta to temne ajnabhmg mate siksa krvamam avti hti. je tarn apnne apvamm avelum che te ati mhan che tethi khatir purvkni vat che ke jo apne pn tarnni upaksa krisum to apnne pn siksa thse. prbhue pote lokone prthm tarnni vat kri. ane jemne tenum sambhlyum temne e saksi puri ke a tarn te sacum tarn che. deve pote pn a styane, cihrho, adbhut krtyo, juda juda cmtkaro ane bheto vde prmanit kri che, ane teni iccha prmane pvitr atma trphthi dan melvine saksi apto rhyo che. nvi duniya je avi rhi hti tena upr sasn krva deve dutone psmd krya nhi. apne je bhvisyni duniyani vat krie chie te a duniya che. temam koik jgae sastromam lkhyum che ke, "he dev tum man-

soni sa mate drkar kre che? mnusy putrni pn sa mate drkar kre che? sum te etlo bdho agtyno che? thoda smy mate tem tene duto krtam utrtro gnyo che. tem tene gaurv ttha manno mugt apyo che. ane tara hathnam kam pr tene adhikar apyo che. smgr srsti tem tena pg tle muki che." gitsastr 8:4-6 tem tena pg tle sghlum mukyum che. to sghlum tene svadhin kr-vathi tene svadhin n kryum hoy tevum tene ksumy rheva didhum n thi. pn sghlum tene svadhin kryum, em hju sudhi apni dstie dekhatum n thi. thoda smy mate isune duto krtam utrtro bnavyo hto, pn hve apne tene mhima ane manno mugt pherelo joie chie karn ke tene mrnnum dukh shn kryum ane devni dyathi mrnno anubhv smgr manvjat mate kryo hto. deve srsv bnavyum che. ane te potana mhimame arthe bnavyum che. a mhimamam ghna loko bhag le tevum dev icchto hto. tethi devne ek (isu) pripurj tarnar bnavvo pdyo je ghna lokone temna tarn trph dori jay che. ane te ghnane te muktimarge dori gyo. deve te kryum. je ek (isu) lokone pvitr bnave che ane je loko pvitr bnava che te ek j privarna che. etle te (isu) teone potana bhaio ane bheno khetam jrapn srm anubhvtu n thi. isu khe che. "he dev, hum mara bhaio ane bhenone tara vise khis. tara srj loko agl hum taram stotro gais." gitsastr 22:22 te em pn khe che, "hum dev pr bhroso rakhis" ysaya 8:17 ane te khe che, "deve mne apela balko ane hum ahimya chie." ysaya 8:18 te manso mams ane lohinam bnela manv deh dhra ve che. tethi isue pn manvdehman jmn lidho, tethi krine te mrn shn krine, dukho shine te setanno nas kri ske. isu loko jevo thyo ane mrn pamyo ane jivnpryt mrnna bhyne lidhe das jevi dsamam jivta mnusyone chutkaro apavi ske. e spst che ke isu dutone nhi, prmtu mnusyo je ibrahimnamsmtano che temne mdd kre che. a karne isu khrist potana bhaio ane bhenomam bdha babtomam sman bne e jrumri htum, e mate te apna prtye shanubhuti drsave evo dyalo ane apna lokona papnum prayscit krine dev smks sja bhogve evo visvasu prmkh yajk thay. isu je loko priksnmamthi psar thi rhya che, teone mdd krva sktiman che karn ke te pote jate yatnaomamthi psar thyo hto ane tenum priksn thyum htum.

tethi tmare bdhae isu vise vicar krvo joie. deve isune apni pase moklyo ane te apna visvasno prmkh yajk che. hum tmne a khum chum, mara pvitr bhaio ane bheno, tmne srnye deve tedia che. deve isune apni pase moklyo che ane tene apno mukhy yajk bnavyo che. musani jem isu pn devne vphadar hto. devna ghrmam dev teni pase je kravva icchto hto te bd-hum tene kryum. jyare mnusy mkan bamdhe che, tyare loko mkan bamdhnarne khub man ape che. tem isu musa krtam man apvane vdhu yogy thryo. drek mkan koi ek mnusy bamdhe che, prmtu deve to akhi duniyanum srjn kryum che. musa sevkni jem khubj vphadar hto. dev je bhvisyamam khevano che te (musae) tene khyum. pn khrist to putr trike devna ghr pr visvasu hto. apne visvasio devnum ghr (kutumb) chie. jo apne amt sudhi himmt ttha asanum abhiman calu rakhie, to apne devnum ghr chie. e mate jem pvitr atma khe che tem: "jo tme aje de-

vni vani sambhlo to, israel prjae arnymam kryum tem tme tmara hrdyo kthor krso nhi, arnymam prvas krti vkhte ksočina smyam teoe dev viruddh blvo kryo. mem je ki kryum te tmara lokeovrs sudhi arnymam joyum. chtam teoe mari dhirjni ksothi kri. tethi hum te loko pr rose bhrayo. ane mem khyum, 'teo temna hrdyam je vicare che te hmesse khotum j che. teone mara margoni kdi pn smjn pdi nthi.' tethi gusse thi mem prtjina kri: 'teo mara visamamam kdi prves kri skse nhi.'" gitsastr 95:7-11 mate he bhaio ane bheno, tme savdh rho. rkhe ne tmaramamna koinum hrđy avisvasna karnti bhumdum thay, ane tem te jivta devthi dur jay. pn jyam sudhi 'aj' khe-vay che, tyam sudhi tme dinprtidin ekbijane uttejn apo ke papna kptthi tmaramamno koik kthn hrdyno n thay ane dev viruddhno bne nhi. kem ke prthm je visvas kryo hto temam tki rhine jo apne amt sudhi visvas rakhisum to khristni sathe srsvna bhagidar bnisum. sastrmam khelum ke che: "jo aje tme devni vani sambhlo, to arnymam jem istrael prjae je rite dev viruddh blvo kryo, tem tme tmara hrdy dev viruddh kthor krso nhi." gitsastr 95:7-8 devni vani sambhlya chtam jemne teni viruddh bmd pokaryum. e kya loko hta? musani agevani hethl ijiptmamthi nikli avnar te loko hta. ane 40 vrs sudhi dev kona upr krodhayman thyo? e j israeli loko ke jeo potana papne karn arnymam j mrn pamy. devni ajananum ullmghn krnar e loko vise deve prtjina kri khyum ke, e loko visrammam prves melvi skse nhi. ane apne joie chie ke e loko prves kri skya nhi. ane devno visram melvva teo sktitan nhota. sa mate? karn ke teoe dev pr visvas kryo nhi.

4

deve taiyar krel visramtinum vcn hji mojud rhyum chtam apnamamthi koik tyam prves melvva nispal n jay mate apne savcet rhevum joie. kem ke dev apnum tarn krva icche che, e suvarta jem apne apvamm avi che, tem te smyna israelna lokone pn apvamm avi hti tem chtam te suvarta temne koik pn rite labhkrta nivdi nhi karn ke teoe te suvarta sambhlya chtam visvasthi teno svikar kryo nhi. ame jeoe teno svikar kryo te devna visrammam prves pamy. deve jem khyum che, "mem mara krodhamam sm khadha ke: teo mara visrammam prves pamse nhi." gitsastr 95:11 deve a khyum. pn smsarni utptti krya bad devnum kam purum thi gyum htu. sastrmam koik jgyae athvadiyana satma divs vise lkhyum che: "tethi satmadivse deve bdha j kam chodi aram kryo." upr jnavel smbmddham pn tene khyum che, "teo kdi pn mara visrammam prves pamse nhi. te hju pn sty che ke ketlaek devna visrammam prves pamse. ane teo ke jeone suvarta sambhlvani prthm tk mli. prmtu teoe ajanano bhmg kryo, tethi teo prves kri skya nhi. prmtu deve a mate bijo divs nkki kryo. ane te "ajno divs" khevay che. deve a divsni agahi ghna vrsro bad daud raja marphte kri hti. tevum pvitrasastrmam btavyum che jeno ame hnmam ullek kryo: "aje jo tme devni vani sambhlo, to jem bhutkalamam kryu tem tmarum hrđy teni viruddh kthn krso nhi." gitsastr 95:7-8 apne janie chie ke yhosua lokone visama trph dori gyo hot to deve bija ek divsni vat kri n hot. a btave che ke

je devna loko matena visrammo satmo divs hjuy baki rhe che. deve potanam kamo krya pchi visramti prapt kri. te prmane jo koi devna visrammam prves melve che te enam potanam kamo ddhara visram melvi ske che. tethi avo apne pn e visrammam prves melvva prytin krie. apne skht prytin krvo joie. jethi je loko ajna bhmg kri visrammam sthan melvva nispal gya tem apna mate n thay, teni kalji rakhie. kem ke devno sbd jivmt che ane kriyasil che. bedhari trvar krtam pn te vdhu tiksn che. te jiv ane atmane juda pade che. samdha ane mijana be bhag kre che. ane apnam hrdyna umda vicarano nyay kre che ane hrdyna vicaro ane bhavnaone parkhnar che. a duniyamam devthi ksum j chupavi skatum nthi. te sghlum spst joi ske che. teni smks bdhumj ughadam che. ane tethi apne apnam bdha j krtiyono hisab teni smks apvo pdse. devno putr isu khrist apno prmkh yajk che. je apne mdd krva arthe te akasam gyelo che. temno visvas krvamam apne je visvasno purepuro svikar krie chie tene ddh pne calu rakhvo joie. apne kdi pacha n pdie. isu, prmkh yajk apni nirbltao smpurn rite smje che, karn ke te prthvi pr jivyo che, ane apna pr ave che teva srj priksnomamthi psar thyo che, tene kdi pap kryu nthi. tethi himmtpurvk apne devna krpasn sudhi phomcie jyam krpa prapt thi ske tem che. tyam apne dya ane krpai jyare jrurnr hoy che tyare mddmam mle che.

5

prtyek prmkh yajkni psmdgi mnusyamamthi thay che. yhudi prmkh ek sadharn mans che je dev smbmddhini babbtomam loko vti dev smks avva lokonum prtinidhitv krva mate niyukt thay che. tethi lokoe arpn kerel bheto dev smks dhre che ane teona papne mate te devne blidano arpn kre che. prmkh yajkmam pn loko jevi j nirbltao che. tethi bijani nirbltao smje che ane ansnju ane bhul krnar loko sathe te mayalupne vrte che. tethi prmkh yajkne potani nirbltao che. tethi te lokonam papo mate ttha potanam papo mate blidan arpn kre che. koi pn mnusy potani icchathi prmkh yajk bnvanum man potani jate melvi skto nthi. jem deve harumnni psmdgi kri tem drek prmkh yajkni psmdgi devthi j thay che. isu khrist pn potani jat mate prmkh yajk thvani ane mhima prapt krva mate psmdgi kri nhoti. prmtu deve tene psmd kryo. deve khristne khyum, "tum maro putr che; aje hum taro pita bnyo chum." gitsastr 2:7 ane sastrmam deve ek jgyae em pn khyum htu. kem, "tum mlkhisdekni maphk snatn yajk rhis." gitsastr :4 khrist jyare prthvi pr hto tyare tene devne teni mdd mate mote ghathe prarthna kri, ane amsu shrit mrnmamthi tene chodavarn devni prarthna kri. te drek smye devni iccha prmane j krtto tethi deve teni prarthna sambhli. isu devno putr hto. chtam du:kh shhna anubhvthi ajananum paln krvanum sikhyo. a rite priprn thine, te potani ajna palnara srve sarum anmt tarnnum karn thyo. ane deve isune mlkhisdekna dhara prmane prmkhyajknam nam apyum. a vise amare tmne ghnunj khevanum che. prmtu te smjavvum ghnunm aghrum che karn ke tme smjavani koi j iccha drsavi nthi. jo ke a smye to tmare updesk thvum joitum htu. prmtu a smye evum dekhy

che ke bija loko tmne phrithi devna vcnnam multtvo sikhve. tmare bhare khorak nhi prmtu dudhni jrum-riyat che eva tme thya cho. je vykti hji dudh pr jive che te nyayipna sambdhi te binanubhvi che, kem ke te balk j che. pn jeo pukht ummrna che. etle jeoni indriyo khrum khotum parkhvamam kelvayeli che, teone samrum bhare khorak che. tethi atmik jivnam vrddhi pamyasivay tme bhare khorak etle ke jnan pcavi skso nhi.

6

hve apne khristna siddhamtna prathamik siksnni crca bmdh krvi j joie. jyamthi srumat kri, tya apne pacha n phrie jem ke mrtyu trph li jtam saram krmothi devmam visvas muko. vli baptisamavise te vkhte apnne sikhvvamam avyum htum. ane loko upr hath mukvathi ane mrtyu pchi phri sjivn thvum ane anmtkalna nyaykrn vise apnne sikhvvamam avyum htum, pn apnne vdhu ucc kksana siksnni jrumr che. ane jo devni iccha hse to ame e pn krisum. je loko ek vkht sty janva avya, jemne svrgiy danono anubhv thyo, pvittr atmata danni bhagidari ane devna smdesna saumdryno anubhv kravyo. ane devni nvi duniyani mhan sttane joi. pchi a bdhum hova chtam teonum ptn thvum. temna jivnum temna mate privtrn phrithi krvm asky che, sa mate? karn ke a loko khrekhr devna putrne phrithi vdhstmbhe jdave che. loko smks tenum apman kre che. a loko te bhumi jeva che je tena pr varmvar pdta vrsadnum te sosn kre che. jeo tene khede che ane teni kalji rakhe che teo upyogi pakni prapti mate asa rakhe che. jo te bhumi avo pak peda krse to devno asirvad tena pr utrse. pn jo e jmin kamta ane jhamkhra ugadya kre to chevte binupyogi ane srapit thi bli jse. priy mitro, bhle hum am khum chum. prmtu tmari babtmmam tmari pase sari apeksa rakhum chum. ane amne khatri che ke tme evum krty krso ke je tarnno ek bhag hse. prbhui nyayi che, karn ke devna loko mate tme je kmi karyo krya che, te dev bhuli ske nhi. tme smto pr drsavel prem ane hal jemni seva kro cho te bdhum dev bhuli ske nhi. ame iccha rakhie chie ke tme drek jn chevt sudhi a prmane utsah btavvanum calu rakhso jyam sudhi asa purn thay. tme je ki iccho cho te melvi sko. ame e nthi icchta ke tme alsu bno. ame icchie chie ke je loko deve apel vcn mujbnam vanam melve che temna jeva tme bno. te loko devnam vcno prapt kre che karn ke teomam visvas ane dhiri che. deve ibrahimne vcn apyum, tyare potana (devna) krtam koi mhan nhi hovane lidhe tene potanam j name spth lidha. deve khyum. "hum tnenkki ghnaj asirvado ane ghna j smtano apis." e vcn pripurn thay, tyam sudhi ibrahime ghni j dhiri rakhii. ane deve je vcn apyum htum, te ibrahime melvyum. mans potana krtam mhan vyktina name spth le che. ane spththi sghli tkrarono amt ave che. devne e khatri kravvi hti ke tene apel vcn sty htum. tene e sabot krvm htum ke tene jene je vcn apyam che te teo prapt krse karn teno nirny bdi skay tem nthi. tethi vcna paln sambdhi spmurn khatri mate dev pote pn spththi bmdhayo che. peli be vstu kdi bldati nthi. ek to dev kik khe che tyare te kdi asty hotum nthi ane jyare te sm le che tyare te jutha hoi ske nhi. a be babto apnne dilaso ape che ke asane

vligi rheva dev pase asry mate avnarne slamti asry ane samthye mle che. a asa apna atmaona ek mijbut ane visvas yogy lmgrr sman che. vli te apnne sauthi pvittr sthanna pdda pachl rhelam svrgiy mmdirmam dev sathe bamdhe che. isu khriste svrgiy sthanmam apni agau prves kryo che. ane apna mate rsto khullo kryo che ane mlkhisdekna dhara prmane te hmesne mate apno prmkhyajk thyo che.

7

a mlkhisdek salemno raja hto ttha te pratpr devno yajk hto. ghna rajaone hravine ibrahim pachao avi rhyo hto, tyare mlkhisdek tene mlyo. ane mlkhisdek ibrahimne asirvad apyo. ibrahim pase ldaimam je kmi htum te bdhamamthi teno dsmo bhag tene mlkhisdekne apyo. mlkhisdek salem ngarno raja che. tena be arth thay che phelo arth, mlkhisdek etle "bh-laino raja." ane "saalemno raja," etle "samtino raja" pn che. mlkhisdekna matapita vise koine j khbr nthi ane tena purvjo vise pn koi j mahiti nthi, te kyare jmyo ane kyare mrn pamyto te pn koi jantum nthi, pn te devna putr jevo che ane sda yajk trike rhe che. a mlkhisdekni mhantane vicar kro! ibrahime yuddham jitine melveli tmam smpttiamthi dsmo bhag api didho. niymasatr khe che ke loko levi putrmamthi etle potana bhaioamamthi bnela yajkone dsams ape. yajko ane loko pchi bhle te ibrahimna privarna hoy to pn temni pasethi dsams ektha kre. mlkhisdek levi kutumbno nhotu. chtam tene ibrahim pasethi dsmo bhag mlyo. ibrahime dev pasethi asirvad melvyo chtam mlkhisdek tene asirvad apyo. asirvad apnar vykti asirvad pamnar krtam vdhu mhan hoy che te srv koi jane che. ahim rmtye manso dsmo bhag le che, pn tyam jena sambdhi te jivto che evi saksi apeli che, te le che. vli em pn kmi skay ke, je levino dsmo bhag le che, tene pn ibrahimni marphite dsmo bhag apyo. kem ke jyare mlkhisdek tena pitane mlyo, tyare levi hji potana pitani kmrmam hto. hve jo levina yajk pdthi pripurnta thi hot. (jena marphit lokone niymasatr mlyum htum) to harumna dhara prmane gnyavlo nhi evo bijo yajk mlkhisdekna dhara prmane utpnn thvani si agty hti? karn ke yajkpd bdlayathi niym pn bdlvani agty che. dev jyare yajkpd bdle che tyare tene smklayela niym pn bdle che. jena vise vat krvamam avi che te koi bija kulna che. a kulni koipn vykti vedino sevk nhoti. sivay ke levi kulni vykti hoy. kem ke te spst che ke apno prbhui (khrist) yhudana kulmam jmyo hto. ane musana niym prmane yajkpdni seva tena kutumbne sompayeli nhoti. mem je kmi khyum che tethi pn vdhare spst thay che. ke mlkhisdek jevo bijo yajk prgt thi rhyo che. e pote manv niym ke kaydani takatthi yajk bnyo n hto, pn avinasii jivna sarmthy prmane yajk bnyo che. sastromam ena vise khevamam avyum che ke: "tum mlkhisdekhto tena jevo j snatn yajk che." phelano niym etla mate rd krvamam avyo ke te nirbl ane vyrrh hto. musana niymasatrthi ksum purn thi skyu nthi. ane hve apnne vdhare sari asa che. ane te asa ddhara apne devni njik avi skie chie. e vat pn etli j agtynei che ke deve vcn ddhara isune prmkh yajk bnavyo. jyare bija manso yajk bnya, tyare deve ava koi sm lidha nhotu. pn isu to devna vcn sathe yajk bnyo. deve tene khyum: "prbhue

sm khadha che, te teno vicar kdi bdlso nhi: tum snatn yajk che.” tethi devna sm drsave che ke tena loko mate dev trphthi isu uttm khatribddh krar che. ane jyare ava ghna yajko hta khra, karn ke yajk vrgmam temne calu rheta mrtyue atkavi didha hta. pn isu sdakal rhe che te mate enum yajkpd avikari che. athi je loko khrist marphite devni njik avse teone smpurn rite tarvane smrth che anmt ane amr hovathi a te kri skse. teo mate temna trphthi isu dev smks mdhysthta krse. isu e prmkhyajk che ke jeni apnne jrumr che. te pvitr che tenamam pap nthi. te suddh che ane koi pn papiiona prbhavthi dur che ane tene akasthi pn umcum sthan apvavam avyum che. te bija prmkhyajko jevo n hto. tene potanam ane lokonam papo mate drroj blidan arpn krvani agty rhethi nthi. karn ke tene a bdha mate a kam ek j vkht kryu. jyare tene potani jatnum svarpn kryum. juna niymo prmane psmd krvamam avta prmkhy yajko nirbl ane adhura hta. prmtu devna smnum vcn niymsastr pchi apvavam avyum htu. tene potana putrne sdakal mate smpurn prmkhyajk trike nimyo che.

8

apnne je kmi mukhy mudda khevamam avya che te a prmane che. isu khrist apno prmkhyajk che ane te akasmam dev pitana rajyasnni jmi bajue srsvresth sthane birajelo che. apna prmkhyajk pvitrsthanmam khra mmdpmam seva kri rhya che. je pvitrsthanne deve sthapit kryu che, nhi ke lokoe. drek prmkhyajk dev smks arpo ane blidano lavva mate nimayela che ke je apna prmkhyajke pn kik smprn krvanam che. jo apna prmkhyajk aje prthvi pr jivta hot to te yajk bnya n hot, karn ke ahim to hjuye niymsastr prmane devne danarpn krnara yhudi yajko che. prmkhy yajk trike te je seva kary kre che te to matr akasmamni vstuoni prtichaya che, musae jyare mmdp bnavvani taiyari btavi tyare deve tene jnavyum: “prvt pr tem je mmdp joyo che te prmane j tum prthvi pr mmdpni rcna kr.” pn khriste akasmam sompayeli seva juna niym prmane seva krnar yajko krtam ghni j cdhiyati che ane vdhu cdhiyata vcn pr adharit dev ane mnusyo vcce temne sthapelo nvo krar juna krar krtam vdhu cdhiyata vcn pr adharit che. jo prthm krar dos vgrno hot to, bija krarni koi j jrumriyat n rhet. devni dstinam loko dosit thrtta hta tethi tene khyum: “prbhu khe che, evo divs avse ke, jyare hum israel ane yhudiyana lokone nvo krar apis. jyare teona purvjone hath pkdine misr desmamthi bhar li avyo tyare je krar mem teoni sathe kryo hto tenam krtam a krar judo hse. dev khe che: israaelna lokone hum nvo krar apis. bhvisyam a krar hum apis. hum mara a kaydao temna mnmam mukis. ne teona hrdypt pr lkhis. hum teono dev this, ane teo mara loko thse. hve pchi koine potana prjabmdhu athva tena bhaine khevani avsykta nhi rhe ke, prbhune olkh karn ke nanathi mamdine mota sudhi bdhaj loko olkhse. teoe je kami apradho mara viruddh krya hse tene hum maph kris, ane teonam papone kdi yad nhi krum.” yrmiya 31:31-34 dev ane nvo krar khe che, tethi deve phela krarne juno thravyo. ane je ki junum che te thoda smyam vinas pamse.

joo phela krarmam pn bhjnsevana niymo hta. ane mnusyna hathe bnavel pvitrsthanthi jgya pn hti. mmdpno prthm bhag pvitrsthan trike olkhato hta. tyam divi, mej ane te pr devne arpit rotli hti. bija pddani pachl amdrno bhag prmpvitrsthan trike olkhto hto. temam sauthi vdhu pvitr sugmdhit sonani dhupdevi ane care trph sonani mdheli peti hti ane temam juno krar hto. te petimam sonani brni mannathibhrel hti. harumnni kli phuteli lakdi ttha silapt pr juna krarni ds ajnao lkhe hti. ane tena pr mhimadrsk krubo hta, jeoni chaya dyasn pr pdti hti. hmnam teo smbmdhi amarathi svistar khevay em nthi. mmdpmam mem smjavyum te prmane drek vstu vyvsthit gothvi devamam avi. pchi yajko hmmea phela ordamam seva krvanam kam krva jta. pn bija ordamam phkt prmkhyajk j ji skto, te pn vrs-mam ek j vkht jto, te potani sathe lohi lidha vgr kdi te ordamam prvesto nhi. prmkhyajk te rkt line potana ane loko ddhara ajanthi pn papkrm thyum hoy tena mate arpn krto. a bdhi babto ddhara pvitr atma btave che ke jyam sudhi prthm bhag tyam hto, tyam sudhi prmpvitrsthanmam prvesvano marg khullo n hto. a babt prthi ajna mate apne dakhlo li skie, je mujbnam blidano ane arpo apvavam avyam hta, teo bhjn krarnum amt: krn smpurn suddh krva mate davo krtam n hta ane purn pn bnavi skta nhotam. a rivajo phkt, bhoin, pani ane vividh prkarni snankriyano sistacar, bahy vidhio hti ane jyam sudhi nvo marg ave tyam sudhi tenum paln krvano hetu hto. hal-mam astitv dhravti uttm vyvsthana prmkhyajk sari vstuono prmkhyajk hto. prmkhyajk trike khrist avyo. tyare tene khubj uttm eva mmdpmamthi prves kryo. ane te smpurn eva svrgiy mmdpmam prvesyo je vdhare moto ane vdhare priupurn hto. te manvo ddhara bnavelo n hto ane te a duniyamam bnavelo n hto. hmme ne mate ek j var rkt line khrist prmpvitrsthanmam prvesyo. bkarna ttha vachrdana rkt vde nhi, prmtu potana j rkt vde apne mate srvalin apna uddharni prapti mate te prvesyo. je loko prmpvitrsthanmam prvesva mate suddh n hta teo pr bkraonum ttha godhaonum rkt ttha vachrdamni rakh chamtine teona phkt srirne suddh krya. khristnum lohi apne je dust karyo krya che, temamthi apna hrdy-one vises suddh krse jethi apne jivmt devni seva kri skie. tethi khriste snatn atmami shay vde dos vgrnum blidan devne apyum ane nisklmk bnyo. tethi dev pasethi isu nvo krarloko pase lavyo. khrist nvo krar eva loko mate lavyo ke jeone tedvamam avya che ane je uttradhikarino asirvad melve. deve apelam vcn prmane anmtkalno varso pame. karn ke prthm krarprmane lokothi thyl papmamthi lokone uddhar apavva khrist mrn pamyo. jyare mnusy mrn pame che tyare te potani pachl vsiytnamum mukto jay che. prmtu lokoe a sabit krvm pde che ke vsiytnamum lkhar vyktinum mrn thyum che ke kem? vsiytnamum krnar vykti mrn pame pchi j vsiytnamamno aml thi ske. jyam sudhi te vykti jive che, tyam sudhi teno aml thi ske nhi (vyktina mrn pchi j teno aml thi ske). phela krar mate dev ane loko vcce avum j kik che. tenam rkt ddhara phelam krarni prtisidha thay e jrumri htu. lokone bdhij ajnao khi smbhlavya pchi

musae vachrda ane bkranam rkt sathe pani melvum. te rket line tene jhuphani dali ane kirmji un vde niymna pustk pr ttha bdha loko pr nisani mate lohi chamtyum. pchi musae khyum, “a lohi eva krarnum che jene anusrva deve tmne ades apyo che.” e j rite musae pvitr mmdp pr rkt chamtyum ane je koi vsuono sevamam upyog krvamam ave che te bdha pr rkt chamtyum. niymsastr khe che ke drek vstu rktna chmtkavthi pvitr thay che. rkt vhevdaya vgr papni maphi mlti nthi. a bdhi vstuo akasmam che te j saci vstuoni nkl hti. ane te bdhane psuona rkt vde suddh krvamam avti hti. prmtu akasni vstuone vdhare sara blidan vde suddh krvani jrumr hti. vli khrekhr nmuna prmane manve bnavel pvitrsthanmam khrst prvesyo nhi, prmtu khrst akasmam devni hjurmam gyo jethi apnne mdd kri ske. a sauthi vdhu pvitrsthanmam prmkhyajk vrsam ek j var prvese che. te potani sathe devne arpn krva rkt lave che. prmtu khrstini maphk te potanum rkt arpn krto nthi. khrst to akasmam sidhavyo pn tene bija prmkh yajkni maphk varmvar rkt arpn krvani jrur rhi nhi. jo em hot to khrstine jgti srumatthi varmvar mn shn krvm pdyum hot. prmtu sdane mate papnum samthye nst krva tene ek j var potanum blidan apyum. jem mans ek j var mrn pame che ane pchi tene nyaythay tevum nirman thyelum che. tem khrste pn ghna lokona pap potane mathe leva ek j vkhte blidan apyum ane hve te lokona pap mate nhi prmtu jeo aturtathi teni rah joi rhya che temno ud-dhar krva khrst biji vkht avnar che.

10

niymsastr bhvisyam avnara subh karyoni prtichayarup che ane te vstuoni khri prtimaos temam nthi. dr vrse ena e j blidano stt arpn krvamam avtam htam, chtam niymsastr prmane koi vykti pripurn thi ski nthi. jo juna niyme lokone pripurn bnavyo hot to pchi teoe blidan apvanum bmdh kryu hot. teo sdane mate suddh thi gya hot ane teoe temna papo mate dosit thvum pdyum na hot. prmtu niymsastr te kri skyum nhi. prmtu e varsik blidano to temna mnmm dr vrse paponi yad taji krave che. karn ke godhaonum ttha bkraonum lohi pap dur krva smrth nthi. athi jyare khrst a duniyamam avyo, tyare tene khyum: “he dev psuonu rkt tne prsn kri ske tem nthi. pn tem mara mate srir bnavyum che. paponi maphine arth apatum dhnapr ttha papartharpnthi tum ki prsn thto nhoto. tethi temne khyum, ‘he dev, hum ahim sastrmam mara sambdhi lkhyia prmane tari iccha purn krva hum ahim chum.” prthm khrste khyum che, “sastrmam apatam papmukti matenam arpo ttha dhnaprnothi apatam blidano ddhara tum prsn thi ske tem nthi,” (a bdha blidanoni ajna niym kre che.) pchi tene khyum, ‘he dev! hum a rhyo, tari iccha purn krva hum avyo chum.” a prmane tene juni vyvstha rd kri ane nvi vyvstha sthapi. devini iccha mujb isu khrstnam karyo prmane ek j var khrstnum srir arpn thyathi apnne pvitr krvamam avya che. tem j drek yajk nity seva krtam ttha e ne e j blidano ghnavar arpn krta. prmtu te blidanothi papone kdi dur kri skya nhi. pn apnam papone mate khrste ek j var blidan apyum ane khrst devni jmni bajue birajyo. ane tena dsm-

none teni stta nice mukvamam ave tethi khrst hve tyam rah joi rhyo che. jeone pvitr krvamam ave che teone khrste potana ek j blidanthi bdha j smy mate pripurn krya. a vise pvitr atma pn saksi ape che. te phela khe che: “a krar che je bhvisyam hum mara loko sathe kris em prbhu khe che. hum mara niymo teona hrdy pr lkhis. hum mara niymo teona mnmm sthapis.” ane hve sdane mate pap maph thyam che tyare pap mukti mate any koi arpnni jrumr rheti nthi. bhaio, tene apna mate pddamam thine, etle potana srirmam thine, ek nvo ttha jivto marg ughadyo che, apne koi pn jatna bhya vina dakhli thi skisum. issue je nvo marg btavyo te ddhara apne amdr ji skisum. devna ghrmam raj krva mate apni pase ek moto yajk nimayelo che. apnne suddh krvamam avya che. ane apnum amt:krn dosit lagniothi mukt che. apna srirnum suddh panithi snan kravvamam avyum che tethi suddh hrdythi ane khatri je visvas ddhara prapt thyel che mate apne devni njik avi skie chie. je asaomam apne smmt chie tene apne mkkmtathi vlgi rhie, karn ke jene apnne vcn apyum che teno spurn bhrosio apne kri skie chie. apne akbijano vicar krvo joie ane sara kam kri ane prem drsavi ekbijane e prmane krva mate uttejn apie. jem ketlak loko kre che tem apne smuhmam mlvanum pdtum n mukie, pn apne smuhmam mlie ane ekbijane bl apie, a prmane apne krvanum vdhu ane vdhu prytan krie karn dhadonjikne njik avi rhyo che. stynum jnan thya pchi jo apne papmam jivvanum calum rakhie, to papna nivarn mate biju blidan che j nhi. jo apne pap krvanum calu j rakhisum to nyayni bhymkr apeksa ane devna virodhione bhsu kri nakhe eva agnina teo bhog bnse. jo koi musana niymsastrno bhmg kre ane te be ke trn saksio ddhara purvar thay to tene maphi nhi apta koi pn dya vgr motni sja thti hti. to pchi devputrne pg tle kcdi nakhnar, krarna je rktthi pvitr thyo hto tene asuddh gnnar krpanum bhan kravnar pvitr atmanum apman karn vykti ketli bhymkr sjane patr thre teno vicar kro. apne janie chie ke deve khyum che, “dust krtokrmarne hum siksa kris, hum tene bhrpai kris.” deve e pn khyum che ke, “prbhutena lokono nyay krse.” koina pn mate jivta devna hathmam pdyum te ketlum bhymkr che! yad rakho. bhutkalna te divsomam jyare tme stynum jnan prapt kryu tyare tme ghni yatnao shn kri smghrs kryu, prmtu tme blvan bvanum calu rakhium. ghnavar tme thpko ane stavni thi te shn kri. vli ketlik var bijamone evam dukhomamthi psar ttha joine tme teoni pdkhe ubha rhya. ha, jyare ketlak loko kravasmam hta, tyare teva lokone tme mdd kri temna dukhna bhagidar bnya. tmarum srsvs pdavi levamam avyum tyare pn tme anmdit rhya karn ke tme janta hta ke tmari pase ena krtam vdhu sari ane sda ne mate tki rhe tevi smptti che. mate bhutkalmam hti te himmt gumavso nhi karn ke tmne eno mhan bdlo mlvano che. tmare dhirj rakhvani jrumr che. devni iccha puri krvanum kary calu rakho. ane tethi j tmne je vcn apya che te prapt krso. thoda smyam, “prbhu je phritthi avnar che te vilmb krse nhi. nyayi mans maramam visvas rakhine jivse. jo te bhyno maryo pachho hti jse to pchi tenamam mne anmd thse nhi.” pn apne e prkarna manso nthi, je piche thk hre ane khovai jay. na. apne eva loko chie ke devmam apnne ddh visvas che ane tenamam

visvas etle apne je vstuni asa rakhie chie teni kha-tri che. je vstuo apne joi skta nthi chtam apne janie chie ke te sty che, teno j arth visvas . puratn smy-mam jivta loko pr dev khub j khus hto karn teone devmam visvas hto. visvasna adharthi j apne janie chie ke smgr jgti rcna devni ajna prmane thi che eno arth e thyo ke apne je kami janie chie te koi adsy skti ddhara bnavvamam avelum che. kain ane habel devne arpn dhavyum pn habelne visvas hto tethi visvasthi te kainna arpn krtam vdhu samrum etle devne psmd pde tevum arpn lavyo. deve habelna arpnno svikar kryo ane habelne nyayi thravti saksi api. habel mrn pamyu, pn aje pn te potana visvas ddhara apne khi rhyo che. hnokhe pn dev pr visvas rakhyo, tethi te mrnno anubhv kre te phela deve tene prthvi prthi li lidho. tethi te marnno anubhv kri skyo nhi. sastmam lkhuyum che ke hnokh mnusy hto, tyare tene khrekhr devne prsnn kryo hto. te ekaek adsy thi gyo kem ke deve tene upr li lidho hto. visvas rakhya vgr tme tene prsnn kri sko nhi. dev pase avnar vyktie visvas rakhvo joie ke tenum astisv che, ane saca hrdythi sodhnarne te mle che dev teno bdlo apse. nuhe pn devmam visvas rakhyo ane je vstu tene joi nhoti evi babtoni cetvni tene apva-mam avi, tyare tene potana privarne bcavva mate de-vno dr rakhine visvasthi potana privarna tarn mate vhan taiyar kryu. tethi tene jgtne dosit thravum ane visvasthi je nyayipnum mle che teno te varso thyo. visvasthi ibrahim je sthl varsamam potane ml-vanum htum tyam jvanum tedum mlyathi ajnadhin thyo; etle pote kyam jay che, enathi ajnat hova chtam te potanum vt n chodi cali niklyo. deve je desmam jvanum vcn apyum htum tyam jine rhyo. ibrahim tyam ek musaphrni maphk rhyo. karn ke tene visvas hto. ishak ane yakubne pn te j vcn mlyum htum. teo pn tmbumam rhya hta. ibrahim te sherni rah joto hto. jeno payo ddh hoy, evum sher ke jeno silpi ane bamdhnar dev hoy. ibrahim khub ghrdo hov-athi balkone peda krva asmrth hto. ane sara mata bni ske tem nhti prmtu deve ibrahimne vcn apyum htum temam tene purn visvas hto. chevte sara grb-hviti thi ane ibrahim pita bnyo. a mans etlo bdho vrddh hto ke te mrt avsthamam hto. pn e ek j vyk-timamthi anek prja utpn thi. tenam smtan akasna tara ane smudrkinarani retina kn jetla asmkhy hta. a bdhaj manso mrn pamyu tyam sudhi deve vcno apyam temamthi kamij melvi skya nhi chtam visvas-tvathi jivya, teoe pelam vcno durthi joya. ane tem-num svagt kryu ane teoe e pn janyum ke a prthvi amarum kaymi ghr nthi, ahim to ame matr musaphro j chie. a prthi spst thay che ke teo ek desni sodhmam che je temno potano des che. jo teo eva des vise vi-carta hoy ke jene temne chodi didho che, to te e des-mam phri pacha avi skya hot. pn e manso ek vdhu sara desni ke je svrgi des hse teni rah joine betha hta. etle devne temno dev khevamam koi smkoc n hto. tene e loko mate ek sher taiyar kri rakhuyum che. deve ibrahimna visvasni ksoti kri. jyare teni ksoti thi tyare, ibrahime visvasthi ishaknum blidan

apyum. etle jene vcno apvamam avyam htam ne jene khevamam avyum htum ke, ishakthi taro vms gnase, tene potana ekna ek putrnum blidan apyum. ibrahim manto hto ke dev muclamone pacha uthadi ske che, ane khrekhr deve jyare ibrahimne ishaknum blidan apta rokyo, tyare te tene muclamamthi pacha bolavva jevum htum. visvasna karne j ishake tena dikra yakub ane esavne bhvisy sbmdhi asirvad apyo. visvasna karne j mrnni ghdie yakube lakkina teke ubha thine yusphna bmne putrone asirvad apyo ane tene upasna kri. visvasna karne j yusphe potana amtkale iijptna istraelna lokona chuta pdvani vat kri, ane tena sb vise sucno krya. visvasna karne j musana ma bape tena jn-mya pchi tene trn mhina sudhi smtadi rakhyo, kem ke teoe joyum ke te balk sumdr che ane teo rajani ajnathi drya nhi. visvasthi musa moto thyo ane mota thya pchi potane pharum rajani dikrino putr gnavvani na padi. musae papnum ksnik sukh bhogvane bdle tene visvasthi devna lokoni sathe muskelio vethvanum an-mdthi psmd kryum. iijpt desni smptina dhni bnva krtam tene khristnum apman shn krvanum vdhare psmd kryu, kem ke bhvisyam devna trpthi tene je mhan khjano mlvano hto tena trph tene lks rakhuyum. visvasna karne musae rajana krodhni bik rakhya vgr iijpt desno tyag krya. tene drdh visvas calum rakhyo; jem ke adsy devne te joto hoy. musae paskha taiyar kryu ane drvajani barsakh upr rkt chamtyum. dr-vaja pr rkt etla mate chamtyum jethi mrnno dutisrael lokona prthm jmel balkone mari na nakhe. am kr-vanum karn musae visvas (devmam) hto. visvasthi is-raeli loko musani pachl kori jmin pr calta hoy tem lal smudr psar kri gya temni pachl pdela iijptna loko tem krva jtam dubi (smudrmam) gya. loko visvasthi de-vni ajna mujb yrikhona kotni agl pachl sat divs pharya ane amte te kot tuti pdyo. rahab vesyae istraeli ja-sus lokone avkarya ane mitrni maphk mdd kri. karn ke tene visvas hto etle te avjna krnar loko sathe mrn pami nhoti. athi vises hum sum khum? gidiyon, barak, samsun, yphta, daud, smuel ttha prbodbhona visvasni vat krva besum to mne etlo smy pn nthi. a bdha lokone ghnoj visvas hto ane te visvasne karne temne rajyone hravya. ane je karyo nyayuykt hta te temne krya ane devna vcnonam phl prapt krya, vli teoe visvas sathe simhna jdha bmdh kri didha. a rite ketlak lokoe sktisali ajnine rokyo. ketlak tl-varni dharthi beya, to ketlakne nirbltao hti je takat-mam privrtn thi. ketlake ldaimam survirta dakhvi ane dusmnona sainyne bhgadi mukya. striona visvasne karne ketlak purumso mrtyu pamela sijvn thya ane teone ketlak mukya. ketlak ribaine marya gya, mukt thvane bdle teoe mrvanum psmd kryu temne visvas hto ke punrumtthan ddhara teo vdhum sarum jivn prapt krse. ketlakni mskri krvamam avi ane temne ashy mar marvamam avyo. bija (ketlake) ne bedio bamdhine karavasmam purvamam avya. teone ptthrothi mari nakhvamam avya ane be tukda kri nakhvamam avya. teone tlvarthi mari nakhvamam avya, ketlakek ghemta bkrana camdam pheri rkhdya. je grito hta temne khujb dukh apvamam avyum ane temni sathe aghtit vyvhar kryo. a duniya ava manso mate yogy nhoti, a manso rnman, prvto pr, guphao-mam ane jminna bhoyraomam bhtkta rhya. a bdhaj loko visvas rakhnar hta. chtam koine pn devnum

mhan vcn mlyum nhi. kem ke deve apnne kik vdhare sarum apva nkki kryu che jethi teo phkt apni sathe j pripurv thi ske.

12

to apni care baju visvasna lokono moto smuday vimt-layolo che. lokona mota smudayno visvas sum che te tennum jivn apnne udahrn purum pade che. mate apne temna jeva thvum joie. jethi je koi babto apnne mmd bnave ke pacha padi de teno apne tyag krie. apnne padi nakhnar paphthi apne alg thi jie ane deve apna mate nkki krelidoddam dhirithi dodie (agl vdhie). apne hmesse isuno dakhlo li tene anusrie. isu apna visvasno agresr che. ane te apno visvas purn kre che. apne isu trph dsti rakhie. tene pchithi ml-nar anmdne njr smks rakhine vdhstmbh pr srmjnk mrrn shn kryu ane hal te devna rajyasnni jmnri baju birajman che. isu vise vicar kro. papio trphthi tene avo moto virodh shn kryu. teoe teni sathe krur vr-tav kryu hto, chtam tene dhirir rakhi hti. tem tme pn prytv chodina do ane dhirir rakho. papni viruddh tmare etlum bdhum jhjhuvum pdyum nthi, ane evi koi avsykta n hti ke tmare tmarm lohi vhavvum pde. vli deve tmne tena balko gneha uttejnadayk vcno bhuli na jao ane teno tirsar pn na kro: "mara dikra, dev tne siksa kre tyare gusse na tha, ane jyare dev tene bhul btave tyare prytv krvano bmdh na kr. dev jene cahe che te drekne siksa kre che, ane jene te putr trike svikare che te drek mansne te siksa kre che." dev pitani siksa smji drek pidaos shn kro. drek putrone temna pita siksa kre che e rite dev tmne pitani maphk siksa kre che. jo tmne siksa thiel nthi (drek putrne siksa thse), to tme dasi putro cho ane khra putro nthi. apna smsari pita apnne siksa kre che chtam apne tenum man jalvie chie. to pchi sacum jivn jivva mate apna atmaona pitane apne vdhare adhin thvum j joie. te vdhare mhtvnum che. je kami siksa kre te apne svikarv j joie. prthvi prna apna pitae je sauthi uttm vicaryu ane apnne apna sara mate thoda smy mate siksa kri. prmtu dev apnne apna bhla mate siksa kre che. jethi apne tena jeva pvitr bnrie. jyare apnne siksa krvamam ave che tyare te anmdkark lagti nthi. tena bde apne pida bhogvie chie. pn pachtli te samtivy ane pramanik jivno rsto apnne ape che. apnne siksa ddhara talim apay che. tme askt bni gya cho mate tmari jatne phrithi vdhu blvan bnavo. styna marge calo to tme bci jso temam tmare kamij gumavvanum nthi. bdha j loko sathe samtithi jivva prytv kro ane paphthi mukt jivn jivva prytv kro. jenum jivn pvitr n hoy to tene devna drsn kdi thse nhi. savdh rho, tmaramamthi koi devni krpa melvavam nishpl n jay, koi tmaramam kdvadna bi na ugade. karn ke teva manso ghna lokona jivn brbad kri ske che. tmaramamthi koi vybhicarmam n pdi jay e mate savdh rho. ek bho-jjna bdlamam moto putr hovane lidhe jyst hkno sodo krnar esavni jem tmaramamthi tme koi sam-sarik mnvalo n bne. yad rakho, pachtli esave asirvad melvva bhare rumdn shit pstavo kryu pn tyare ghnun j modum thi gyum htum ane pitae asirvad apnavni spst na padi didhi karn esave je ki kryu che temamthi te pachio phri ske tem nhot. tme koik nvi jyga pr avya cho. istraelna loko prvto pase avya hoy tevi a jgya

nthi. tme eva prvt pr nthi avya ke je agnini jvalathi slgto che jene tme adki n sko. tme ghmggor amdhar, akas ane tophan hoy tevi jygae nthi avya. te smye rnsimgdana bhymkr avaj sathe devni vani sambhlva-mam avi pchi te vise temne phri kamij sambhlyum nhi. te mate lokoe prarthna kri. teo phri ajna sambh-lvanum shn kri ske tem nhotum: karn ke, "jo koi janvrphadne adke to te pththrthi maryu jay." evi aj-nathi teo dhrumji uthya. lokoe je dsy joyum te khubj bhyanak htum ke musae pote pn khyum, "hum bhythi dhrjum chum." prmtu tme to siyon prvt pr etle ke jivmt devna ngr svrgiy yrusalem ane hjarohjar dutoni pase, prthm jnmela jeonam nam akasmam lkhelam che teoni sarvjnik sbha ttha mmdlini pase, ane shuno nyay krnar devni pase ane smpurv thyla nyayiona atmaoni pase, ane nva krarna mdhysth isuni pase ane je chmtkavnum rkt habelna krtam sarum bole che teni pase avya cho. e rkt habelna rktini jem ver lev-anum khetum nthi. tena krtam kamik vises kheva mage che. savdhan rho ane jyare tmari sathe dev bole tyare sambhlyani na padso nhi. yhudio cetvni sambh-lvani na pade che je teone prthvi prapai hti. ane teo temathi bcya nthi. hve dev akasmamthi apnne khe che. jo apne tene sambhlyano anadr krie to apne temamthi kevi rite bci skisum? sinai prvt prthi dev jyare bolyo, te smye teni vanie prthvine pn dhrum-javi nakhi hti, hve tene vcn apyum che. "phri ek var prthvini sathe akasne pn hum dhrumjavis." a sbdo "phrithi ekvar" spst drsate che ke kmpayman thiyeli vstuoni sathe je kami bnavel che teno nas thse. ane je kami sthir che ane je dhrumjavi skase nhi te rhese. apne devno abhar manvo joie ke apnne evmu avicl rajy ape che jene dhrumjavi skatum nthi. tethi apne devni seva bhy ane adrbhavthi krvi joie jethi te prsnv thay. kem ke apno dev bhm kri nakhnar agni che.

13

tme khristmam bhaio ane bheno cho athi ekbija pr priti krvanum calum rakho. mhemanonostkar kr-vanum na bhuilo. em krvathi ketlak lokoe ajanta pn akasna dutonum svagt kryu che. jeo karavasmam che teone bhulo nhi, jane tme teoni sathe jelmam hoy em teoni yatnaona shbhagi bno. atyacar shn kre che teoni sthitiam tme pn cho em mani teona dukhmam shbhagi bno. srvmam lgn man yogy mano. lgn-mam be jn vcena smbmdho suddh hova joie. jethi bichanum nirml rhe; kem ke dev lmpiono ttha vyb-hicariono nyay krse. nananam lobhthi dur rho tmari pase jetlum hoy tetlamam smtos mano. deve khyum che: "hum tne kdi muki dis nhi; ane tne tjis pn nhi." punnrim 31:6 tethi jra pn smkoc rakhya vgr apne khi skie ke, "prbhu mne shay krnar che; hum dris nhi. mans mne sum krnar che?" gitsastr 118:6 tmne devna vcno sikhvnr tmara agevanone yad kro. teo je rite jivya ane temnum jivn purv kryu teno vicar kro ane teoni maphk devmam visvas rakho. isu khrist gikale aje ane sdane mate evo ne evo j che. tme drek jatna vicitr updesthi bhrmai jso nhi. je tmne avla marge dori jay, saci vstu e che ke devni krnapi j tmara hr-dyne blvan bnavum. khorak visena niymo palvathi e mltum nthi. a niymo palnarne kso j phaydo thto nthi. amari pase blidan che. prmtu yajko jeo pvitr mmd-

pomam seva kre che teo te blidanmamthi khai skta n thi. y hudi niym prmane pr mukhyajk vd h krelam psuonum rkt pvitr sthanmam li to j tam hta, prmtu papo mate te psuona srir sher bhar bali nakhvamam avta. a karnne lidhe ane tena lokone teni potana lohi sathe pvitr bnavvana hetuthi isu du:kh bhogvine sh- erni bhar mrn pamyo. apne pn sherni bhar etle ke chavnini bhar teni pase jvum joie. ane teni sathe tene je du:kh ttha apman shn krya che te apne svikarie. a prthvi pr je sher che te apnum kaymi ghr n thi. apne sdakal thnar bhvisymam je mlvanum che te sherni rah joi rhya chie. tethi isu ddhara apna arpno de- vne apvanum stt calum rakhvanum che. tenum nam kbul krnara hothona phlnum arpn e apni stuti che. bijana mate bhlum krvanmu bhulso nhi. tmari pase je kami che te bija sathe vhemco. karn ke dev avam arpnothi prsnn thay che. tmara agevanoni ajna mano ane temni sttane adhin thao. teo hisab rakhnaraoni jem tmara atmaoni coki kre che. e mate ke teo an- mdthi te kre. pn sokthi nhi, karn ke ethi tmne gerlabh thse. amara mate prarthna kro, kem ke ame je krie chie, te amne nyayi lage che. karn ke amaro dhyey hmme sa je sauthi uttm che te krvano che. hum tmne vinmti krum chum, ana mate khas prarthna kro ane tme mara mate prarthna kro jethi hum tmari pase jldi pach o avi skum. biji koi vstu nhi pn mare aj joie che. hve apna prbhu isu ghemtaona mhan bhrvad che. tene potana rkthi srkvalna krar pr mhor lgavi ane deve tene mrnmamthi sjivn kryo.te samtino dev che. tmne prtyek sari vstuomam pripurn bnavo tethi tme teni icchao purn kri sko. vli apnamam isu khrist ddhara je vstuo tene prsnn kre che te krva do. isuno gaurv sdasrvkal ho. amin. mara bhaio ane bheno, mem je tmne khyum che te tmne dhyanthi sambh- lva vinmti krum chum. tmne mjb ut krva mem khyu che ane tumkmam lkhyum che. bhaio mare tmne e jnavvum che ke timothi hve jelmamthi chuty o che, jo te ahim vhe lo avse to, hum teni sathe tmari pase avine tmne mlis. tmara bdhaj agevanone ttha devna smtone mara trphthi slam pathvso. italimamna smto tmne slam khe che. tm srva pr devni krpa ho.

devna ttha prbhu isu khristna sevk yakubni visvnam carebajue vikherai gylam prbhuna lokone subheccha. mara bhaio ane bheno, tmne vividhi jatnam priksno thse. prmtu tmare ghna anmdthi rhevum. sa mate? karn ke tme e jano cho ke tmaro visvas priksnamthi sphl thay che tyare tmari dhirj vdhe che. ane amt sudhi tmari dhirjne calu rhevu dojethi tme purn bno. tmare jeni jruriyat che teni unp n rhe. pn jo tmaramathi koine pn dahpnni jrurn hse, ane tme dev pase te mate magni krso, to te tmne apse. dev srve udartathi thpko apya vina dahpn ape che. prmtu dev pase tme je ki pn mago tyare tmare khubj visvasthi ane tmara mnmam smka rakhya vina magvum joiee. dev vusse je koi vykti smka kre che te pvnna uchltat ttha smuddham uchltat, aphlata momja jevo che. je vykti smka kre che te ek sathe be judi judi vstuono vicar kre che, e sum kre che te vise te kmi j nkki kri skto nthi. jevo manso prbhu pasethi kik melvse tevo vicar pn na krvo joie. jo visvas rakhnar grib hoy to, tene grv levo joiee kem ke deve tene atmik smrdhdi api che. jo koi visvasu mans srimmt hoy to tene grv levo joiee ke deve tene btavium che ke te atmathi grib che. ane jnglham phulni jem te mrtyu pamse. sury uge che ane grmi vldhti jay che. teni grmithi chod sukai jay che. phulo khri pde che. phul sumdr htum pn te krmai gyum tevum j srimmt mans mate che. jyare te potana dhmdha mate yojnao krto hse te arsamam to te mrtyu pamse. je vykti priksnmam par utre che te sukhi thay che. karn priksnmamthi par utrnar vykti devmam visvas vykt kre che. tethi dev tene bdlamam anmtjivn apse. bdha loko je devne cahe che te drekne deve a vcn apyum che. jo koi khrab krva llcay, to tene em n khevum joiee ke, “deve marum priksn kryu che.” karn ke dusttathi devnum kdapi priksn thtum nthi karn ke dev khrab krva koine priksnmam nakhto nthi. dust vasnao mansne llcave che ane teni potani dust icchao tene priksn trph khemci jay che. dust icchao pap krave che. ane pap vdhi jay che ane te mot nipjave che. tethi mara vhalha bhaio ane bheno, a vise chetraso nhi. drek uttm vstu dev pasethi j ave che ane bdhij pripurn bheto prbhu trphthi ave che. srv prkasona pita pasethi a bdhij subh vstuo (surj, cmddh, tara) ave che. dev kdi bdlati nthi. te sday e j rhe che. deve styna vcn ddhara apnne jivn apva niscy kryo che. jgtmam je tene bnayvum che temam apnne e bdhamam khubj mhtvna bnayva che. mara vhalha bhaio ane bheno, hmmaesa bolvamam dhima rho. kaljipurv dhyanthi sambhlva atur rho. shelaithi gusse na thao. devni iccha prmane sacum jivn jivvamam vyktino gusso mdd krto nthi. mate tmara jivnmam rheli bdhamam prkarni dusttao ane bdha j prkarna duskrtyothi dur rho. nmr bno ane tmara hrdyamam ropelum devnum vcn grhn kro. te j devnum siksnt tmara atmaone tarvane sktiaman che. devna siksnt prmane j vrto; smdeso phkt sambhlva mate nthi prmtu amlmam mukva mate che, tethi tme tmari jatne chetrso nthi. je vykti phkt sambhle che pn amlmam mukto nthi, te potanum mukh arsimna jonarna jevo che. te potane jue che, pchi tyamthi khshi jay che, etle te pote kevo hto, e trt j bhuli jay che. prmtu khrekhr sukhi mans to e vykti che je dhyanpurvk smpurn niymno

abhyas kre che ke je lokone mukt kre che. ane te teno abhyas calu rakhe che. tene je sambhlehlu che te bhulto nthi. te devnam vcnone sambhle che. pchi te dev je siksnt ape che tene anusre che. ane am krvathi te teni jatne sukhi bnave che. je vykti potane dharmik (saro) mane che pn jo potani jibh pr kabu rakhto nthi to te potane chetre che. ane teni dharmiktane nirrthk bnave che. devni ddstimam dharmik e che ke je anath ane vidhvaoni temna dukhna smye mulakat le che ttha jgtnti dusttathi dur rhi potani jatne nisklmk rakhi, devni icchane adhin rhe che.

2

maru vhalha bhaio ane bheno, tme apna mhimavan prbhu isu khristmam visvas dhravo kro. te evum na manso ke ketlaek loko bija loko krtam agtyna che. dharoke koi vykti tmari sbhamam sumdr kpdam ane sonani vimti pherine ave, jyare bijo grib mans phatela junam vstro pherine ave. to tme saram kpdam pherela mans trph khas dhyan apo cho. ane tme tene kho cho ke, “a sara asne bes;” jyare grib mansne tme kheso ke, “tum tyam ubho rhe,” athva, “mara pgna asn pase bes!” a tme sum kro cho? a rite khrab vicarothi tmaramam bijao krtam kya manso agtyna che te tme nkki kro cho. mara vhalha bhaio ane bheno! dhyanthi sambhlo, a duniyana grib loko visvasmam dhnvan bne ane deve potana prem rakhnaraone je rajy apvanum vcn apyum che te prapt kre mate deve teone psmd krya che. pn tme grib lokone bilkul man apta nthi. ane tme jano cho ke srimmt loko j tmarnar sosn kre che. ane tmne nyayasn agl ghsdi jay che. e te loko che, jeo uttm namthi olkhay che, teoni nimda kre che. jo tme pvitrekhamam apela je rajmany niym che tene anusro, etle ke, “tum potana jevo potana pdosi pr prem kr.”enum jo tne purepurum paln kro cho to tme ghum sarum kro cho. pn jo tme ek vyktine bija krtam vdhu mhtv apso, to tme pap kro cho, e rite tme devna niymno bhmg kro cho tem sabit thay che. koi vykti akha niymsastrnum paln kre, pn jo ek ajnanao bhmg kre, to te niymni bdhi j ajnanao bhmg krnar jetlo j gunegar thre che. deve khyum che ke, “tum vybhicar num pap n kr.”te j deve em pn khyum che ke, “htya n kr.”mate jo tme vybhicarnum pap n kro ane koihtni krya kro to tme devna bdhaj niymno bhmg kro cho”. tme je ki kro ke kho tyare yad rakho ke svtmtrta apnar tena adhare j niym ddhara tmaro nyay krse. ha, tmare bija loko pr dya btavni j joiee. jo koi vykti bija loko trph dya nhi rakhe to, dev tene dya rakhya vgr nyay apse karn nyay pr dyano vijay hoy che. mara vhalha bhaio ane bheno, koi khe ke tene visvas che, pn te prmane vrtnmam n muke, to so phaydo? sum ev visvas teno udharh kri kse? na! khristmam ketlaek bhaio ane bhenone divs drmyan kpd pherva n mle ane rojno purto khorak n hoy. ane tmaramamno koi teone khe ke, “dev tmari sathe rho, samtithi jao, tapo ane trpt thao;” chtam srirne je joiee te khorak ke kpdam n apo to tmara sbdo nka-mam che. evum j visvas mate che, visvasmam jo krni n hoy, to te teni jate mrtpray che, visvas eklo purto nthi, karn ke krnio vinano visvas e visvas nthi. koi vykti khese ke, “tne visvas che, pn mari pase krnio che.” hum tene jvab apis ke,”tari pase je visvas che te

mari krnio vina mne btav ane hum maro visvas mari krniothi tne btavis.” dev ekj che evum tmarum man-
 vum te sarum che! bhuto pn evo j visvas kre che!
 ane teo bikthi dhrumje che. o murkh mans! sum
 tare janvum che? visvas vgrnum kam vyrrh che teni
 ajna prmane kam n krvum te pn nkamum che. apna
 purvj ibrahime jyare potana putr ishakne yjnvedi pr
 blidan mate apyo. tena e karyne lidhe tene nyayi
 thravvamam avyo. tum jue che ke, ibrahim visvasne
 lighe bdhuj krva taiyar hto. tenam sara karyothi teno
 visvas smpurn krayo. a sastrno arth smjave che ke:
 “ibrahime dev pr visvas kryo. ane deve ibrahimna
 visvasne svikaryo, te visvasne ibrahimne devni nrm-
 mam nyayi thravyo.” ibrahimne “devno mitr”khevama
 avyo. tethi tme juo mans tena visvas eklathi nhi
 prmtu sari krniothi mansne nyayi thravvamam ave
 che. te j prmane rahab vesyannum udahrn che. jas-
 sono stkar kryo ane bije margethi surkisr bhar mokli
 didha. am tene je kami kryum che tethi tene nyayi
 thravvamam avi. karn ke je rite srir atma vina nirjiv
 che, te j rite visvas pn krnio vgr nirjiv che!

3

vhalo bhaio ane bheno, tmaramamna ghna updesko
 bnavanum psmd n kre. kem ke updesko thine to bi-
 jao krtam kdk siksane patr thvie chie. apne bdha gh-
 nij bhulo kri chie. jo koi evo mans hoy ke bolva-
 mam koi pn bhul n kre, khrab n bole, to e ek smpurn
 vykti che ane te teni jibh upr amkus rakhva sktiman
 che, te sabit thay che. ghoda jeva pranina momma
 ek nani lgam rakhine apne apni iccha prmane tena
 akha srirne phervie chie. ej prmane ek sukani gme
 tetla mota vhanne ek nana sukan vde pote dhare te
 niscit marge, dhare te disamam clavi ske che. pchi bh-
 lene bhare pvn phumkato hoy. ej prmane jibh pn ek
 nana avyv che, chtam te moti vato krva bdas mare
 che. ajnini nani cingari mota jmgne slgavi ske che.
 jibh ek ajnini jvala jevi che. te apna srirna avyvomam
 dusttana jgt jevi che. ane apna astitvne asr kre che
 ttha apna akha srirne prdusit kre che, te nrmkamthi
 ajni prapt krine agni srumat kre che, je apna smgr
 jivnckrne asr kre che. mans prtyek prkarna psuo,
 pksio, pete calnaram ane jlcr pranione vs kri ske che
 ane vs krya che pn khram. pn koi pn mans evo nthi
 ke jene jibhne kabumam rakhi hoy. te amkus vinani
 phelati mrki che. jibh pranghatk jherthi bhrpur che
 je mari ske che. enathi apne prbhuni ane apna pi-
 tani (dev) stuti kri chie, ane ej jibh vde devni prtima
 prmane utpnn thyelam mansone sap pn apie chie. ek
 j mukhmamthi stuti ttha sap bmnne nikle che. bhaio
 ane bheno, avum n j thvum joiee. sum jhrn ek j
 mukhmamthi mithum ttha khamrum pani api ske?
 na! mara bhaio ane bheno, sum amjiri prthi jaitphlo
 ane ddhakavela prthi amjiri melvi skay che! na! ane
 e rite tne khara panina kuvamamthi mithum pani
 kdi melvi sko nhi. tmaramamthi koi khrekhr jnani
 ane smjuk mans che? jo em hoy to, tene nyayi jivn
 jivine tenum sacum jnan btavvum joiee. jnani mans
 abhiman krto nthi. tme svarth ane hrdyamam kdivi
 adekhai krvanum rakhso to tmare abhimannum koj
 karn nthi. tmarum abhiman juthanum che je styne
 dhaki de che. a evi jatnum “jnan” nthi ke je dev pasethi

prapt thtum hoy, tene bdle te jnan jgtmamthi prapt
 thay che. te aihik, visyi, setan prerit che. jyam adekhai
 ttha svarthi mhtvakamksa che, tyam avyvstha ttha
 srj prkarni bhudai prvrtrt rethe. pn dev trphthi av-
 tum jnan nirml, samtupri, nmr ane khulla mnnum,
 dya ane bhlaithi bhrpur che. saram phlothi bhrpur
 nispksat ttha dmbhrhit che. je loko samthi mate kary
 kre che teo nyayi jivnmamthi avtam saram vanam
 prapt kre che.

4

tme jano cho tmaramam jghda ane vadvivad kya-
 mathi ave che? tmaramam rheli svarthivrttine lidhe
 thay che. tmari pase je nthi te prapt krva tme svarthi
 iccha rakho cho ane te melvva adekhai kro cho ane
 tethi tme htia kro cho prmtu ksum melvi skta nthi.
 vli te mate tme vivid ane jghda kro cho. tmare
 je joiee che te tmne mltum nthi karn tme dev pase
 mamgta nthi. jyare tme mago cho, chtam tmne ml-
 tum nthi kem ke tmaro irado sako nthi. tme je mago
 cho to moj sokh mate mago cho tethi te tmne mltum
 nthi. tme loko devne vphadar nthi! tmare janvum
 joiee ke jgtne camhvum te devne dhikkarva brabr
 che. tethi vykti jyare duniyano ek bhagbnva icche
 che, tyare te potani jatne devno dusmn bnave che.
 tme sum em mano cho ke sastrno kso j arth nthi? sastr
 khe che ke; “deve je apnamam atma mukyo che tethi
 te atma teni jat mate j icche che.” prmtu te to vdu ne
 vdu krpa ape che. ane sastr khe che ke; “je loko abhi-
 maniche, teoni viruddh dev che. prmtu jeo vinmr che
 teona pr devni krpa che.” tethi tmari jat devne sompi
 do. setanni sama thao, ane setan tmari pasethi nasi
 jse. devni njik avo ane dev tmari pase avse. tme papi
 cho. tethi tmara jivnmamthi pap dur kro. tme duniya
 ane dev bmnene ek sathe anusrva mago cho. tmari vi-
 cardharane nirml bnavo. tme udas thao, sok kro, ane
 rdo! tmara hasyne sokmam phervo. tmara anmdne
 visadmy bnavo. prbh agl din bno, ane te tmne mhan
 bnavse. bhaio ane bheno, ekbjani viruddh ksum j
 bolso nhi. jo tme khristmam tmara bhaini tika kro ke
 teno nyay kro to tme je niymasatrne anusri rhya cho
 teni tika kro cho. jyare khristmam bhaiono tme nyay
 kro cho tyare hkiktam te je niymasatrne anusre che,
 teno tme nyay kro cho ane jyare tme nitiasatrni mul-
 vni krva jao tyare tme tena sisyo nthi. tme pote j tena
 nyayadhis bni jao cho. deve te ek j che ke je niymas-
 atrni rcna kre che. ane te matr ek j nyayadhis che. ek
 dev matr tari ske che ane nas kri ske che. tethi ani
 vyktino nyay krnar tum kon che? tmaramamna ket-
 laek khe che ke, “aje athva kale apne koi ek sher trph
 jisum. apne tyam ek vrs rhisum, vepar krisum ane
 paisa bnavisum,” sambhlo! a vise vicaro: kale sum
 thvanum che teni tmne khbr nthi! tmarum jivn sana
 jevum che? te to phkt ek dhurm jevum che. alp smy
 mate juo cho, ane pchi te adrsy thi jay che. tethi tmare
 khevum joiee ke, “prbhuni iccha hse, to ame jivisum
 ane am ke tem krisum.” prmtu atyare tme abhimani
 ane ahmkari cho. a bdhoj abmkar khoto che. ane je
 vykti bhlum kri jane che ane chtam te n kre to te pap
 kre che.

tme srimmto, sambhlo! rudn kro ane khubj vythit thav. karn ke ghna smkto tmara pr avvanam che. vli tmari smrdahi sdi gi che, ane tenum muly ksum j rhyum nthi, tmara vstro jivjmtu khai jse. tmaram sonum ane camdi ktai jse, ane teno kat tmara kho-tapnani sabiti bnse te kat ajnini jem tmaram srirne bhrkhi jse. amtkal sudhi tme tmara khjano smghri rakhyo che. lokoe tmaram khetroma kam kryum, prmtu tme temne vltr cukvyum nhi tem loko tmari viruddh rudn kri rhya che te lokoe tmara pakni lnni kri. hve akasna lskrona prbhue teoni bumo sambhli che. tme prthvi pr mojsokh ane vilasi jivn jivo cho. tme kapakapina divs mate taiyar pranini jem tmari jatne sthul bnavi didhi che. nyayi prtye tme koi dya btavi nthi. teo tmari viruddh nhota, chtam tme teone mari nakhyam che. bhaio ane bheno, dhiri rakho, prbhu isu avse; tethi te smy sudhi dhiri rakho. khe-duto dhiri van che. khedut potano mulyvan pak jmin-mamthi umge tyam sudhi rah jue che. khedut dhiri-jthi potana pakne mlnar prthm vrsad ane amtim vrsadni rah jue che. tmare pn dhiri van thvum joiee, asa n chodso. prbhu isu ghno jldi avi rhyo che. bhaio ane bheno, ek bijani viruddh phiriya n kro. jo tme phiriya krta nhi atkaso, to tme dosit thso. nyayadhisne avvani taiyari che! bhaio ane bheno, je pr-bodhko e prbhu vise vat krela tena udahrne anusro. teoe ghni khrab vstuo shn kri, pn teoe dhiri rakhi. jeoe dhiri rakhi che te lokono dhny che. teo atyare sukhi che. ayubni dhiri vise tme sambhlyum che ane prbhuthi je prinam avyum te uprthi tme joyum che ke, prbhu ghno dyalu ttha krpalu che. mara bhaio ane bheno, jyare tme vcn apo tyare sm n khao. te khubj mhtvnum che ke tme je kho cho tene sabit krvamam akas, dhrti athva biji koi pn vstuna namna sm n khao. jyare tme hkaratmk cho tyare matr "ha" kho ane nkaratmk cho, tyare matr "na" kho. am kro ke jethi tme gunegar n thro. jo tmaramam koi dukhi hoy, to tene prarthna krvi joie. ane jo koi anmdit bne to, tene stotr gavum joie. jo tmaramamnum koi mamdu pde to, tene mmdlina vdilone bolavva joie. vdiloe prbhuna name tene tel coline tene mate prarthna krvi joie. ane visvasthi krela prarthna mamda mansne sajo kre che. prbhu tene sajo krse. ane a manse jo pap krya hse to dev tene maph krse. tme je khrab kam krya hoy te ekbijane kho. ane pchi ekbija mate prarthna kro. am kro ke jethi dev tmne saja kri ske. jo saro mans agrhthi prarthna kre to mhan karyo thay che. eliya svbhava apna jevi j vykti hti. tene prarthna kri ke vrsad n pde. ane sada trn vrs sudhi prthvi pr vrsad n pdyo! pchi eliyae prarthna kri ke vrsad pde. ane akasmamthi vrsad pdyo, ane dhrtimamthi pak ugi niklyo. mara bhaio ane bheno, jo tmaramamno koi stymamthi bhulo pde to biji vykti tene sty trph pacha vlva mddrump bne. yad rakho: je vykti papine khota margethi pachi vale che, te vykti te vyktina pranne motmamthi bcave che. am te paponi ksma mate nimitt bne che.

isu khristno prerit pitr, trphtthi kuslta ho. devni psmdgi Pamela loko jog jeo teona ghrthi dur pnts, glatiya, kppdokiya, asiya ane bithuniyana vividh vis-taromam pthrayela che. dev bape ghna smy phela tena pvitr loko bnavva tmne psmd krya hta. tmne pvitr krvanum kam atmanum che. dev icchto hto ke tme tene ajnamkit bno. ane isu khristna rkt ddhara tme suddh bno. tmara pr krpa ane samti puskl thao. apna prbhu isu khristna dev ttha bapne dhnyvad ho. dev ghno krpalu che, ane teni dyathi apne nvjivn prapt thum che. ane isu khristna muelamathi pun-rumtthan ddhara a nvjivn apnamam jivmt asa amku-rit kre che. hve devna balko prtyek tena asirvadoni apne asa che. tmara mate a asirvado akasmam sthapit krya che. a asirvado avinasi che. tene nst n kri skay. te temni sumdrta gumavta nthi. tmara vis-vas thki devnum sarmthi tmarum rksn kre che, ane tmarum tarn thay tyam sudhi te tmne slamt rakhe che. a tmne amndit bnav che. prmtu hmna thoda smy purta vividh prkarna priksn tmne kdac dukhi bnavse. a muskelio sathi udbhvse? e sabit krva ke tmara visvas suddh che. visvasni a suddhta sona kr-tam pn vdhu mulyvan che. dev agnithi sonum parkhi ske che, prmtu am krvathi sonano nas thse. tmara visvasni suddhta jyare isu khrist phrithi avse tyare tmare mate stuti, man ttha mhima yogy thay. tme khristne joyo nthi, chtam tme tena pr priti rakho cho. tme tene atyare joi skta nthi, chtam tme tena pr vis-vas rakho cho. n smjavi skay teva avrnniy amnd-mam tme tibol cho. ane a amnd mhimathi bhrpur che. tmara visvasnum phl te tmara atmanum tarn che. ane tme te phl ddhara tmarum tarn melvi rhya cho. prbodbkoe khmtthi abhyas krine a tarn vise smj-vano prytyn kryo. prbodbkoe tmara pr thvani krpa vise vat kri che. khristno atma te prbodbkomam hto. ane te atma khristne shn krvani vytha vise temj te vytha pchi avnar mhima vise vat krto hto. a atma je drsavto hto te vise smjvano te prbodbkoe prytyn kryo hto. teo a ghtna kyare ghtse ane te vkhete duniya kevi hse te smjvano prytyn kryo hto. te prbodbkone smjavvamam avyum htu ke teo je seva kre che te teona potana mate nhi, prmtu tmara mate kre che. teoe j khyum te tme jyare sbahlyum tyare teo tmari seva j kri rhya hta. je mansoe tmne suvarta api teoe tmne a bdhi babto khi che. teoe akasmathi mok-lela pvitratmani mddthi tmne a khyum htum. tmne je vat khevama avi hti te vise duto pn janva utsuk che. tethi seva mate tmara mn taiyar kro, ane tmari jatne nymtrnmam rakho. isu khristna prgt thvani velae tmne prapt thnar krpa pr tmari purn asa rakho. bhutkalmam tme a bdhum smjya nhi, tethi tme ichta hta teva dust karyo tme krya, prmtu hve tme devna aj-namkit chokram cho. tethi bhutkalmajivta hta tevum n jivso. prmtu je kmi kro temam dev jeva pvitr bno. dev ek j che ke jene tmne tadya che. pvitr sastrmam lkhum che ke, “tme pvitr thao, karn ke hum pvitr chum.”40 tme devni prarthna kro ane tene bap trike smbodho. dev drek vykthina karyo sman nyay kre che. tethi jyare tme ahim prthvi prna prvasmam cho, tyare devno bhy (man) rakhine jivo. tme jano cho ke bhutkalmam tn nirrthk jivn jivta hta. tmara phela jivi

gyela loko pasethi tmne avum jivn varsamam mlyum htum. prmtu te prkarni jivn pddhtimamthi tmne bcavi levama avya che, tmne khridvamam avya che. prmtu sona ke camdi jevi nasvmt vstuothi nhi. tme to khristna amuly rkt thi khridaya cho ke je nisklmk ttha nirdos hlvan che. a jgtni rcna phela khristni psmdgi thi hti. prmtu a amtim smyam tmari mate jgtmam khrist prgt thyo che. khrist thki tme devma visvas kro cho. deve khristne muelammamthi uthadyo ane tene mhima bksyo. tethi tmara visvas ane tmari asa devmam che. hve styne anusrine tme tmari jatne nirml bnai che. hve tme tmara bhaio ane bheno mate smpurn hrdythi ttha blthi priti kro. tme purn-jnm pamyaa cho. a nvjivn vinasi bijmamthi avyum nthi. prmtu avinasithi tmne a nvjivn prapt thum che. devna jivmt ttha sdakal rhenar vcn vde tmne purn-jnm apvamam avyo che. pvitrsastr khe che ke, “loko amr nthi, teo to ghas jeva che. ane teonu sghlu gaurv ghasna phul jevum che. ghas sukai jay che. ane phul khri pde che. prmtu prbhunum vcn sdakal rhe che.” ysaya 40:6-8-ane je suvartanum vcn tmne prgt krvama avyum htum te e j che.

2

tethi bija lokone nuksan phomce ke temne mansik dukh thay tevu ksum j n kro. asty n bolso, lokone murkh bnavva mate koi kary n kro. irsalu n thao, adekhai n kro. a bdhijs vstuo tmara jivnmamthi dur kro. nvam jnmemal balkoni jem niskpt atmik dudh (siks) mate bhukhya rhi atur bno. anum pan krvathi tmara vikas ane tarn thse. prbhuni dyano anubhv tme kyarnoy kryo che. tethi tena vde tarn melvva agl vdho. prbhu isu te jivmt “pththr” che. duniyana lokoe nirny kryo ke teone a pththr (isu) ni jrurm nthi. prmtu te to dev ddhara psmdgi pamel pththr hto. ane dev agl tenum ghum muly htum. tethi teni njik avo. tme pn jivmt pththr jeva cho. atmik ghr cnva dev tmara up-yog kre che. te mmdirmam devni seva krva tme pvitr yajko thya cho. tme isu khrist thki devne prsnn che e atmik jyano apo. pvitrsastr khe che ke: “juo, mem mu-lyvan evo khunano mukhy pththr psmd kryo che, ane te pththrne hum siyonmam mukum chum; je vykti tena pr visvas krse te kdi pn srmase nhi.” ysaya 28:16 tethi tme visvas krnaraona mate te pththr mulyvan che pn avisvasio mate te pththr- te ek evo pththr che: “jene sthptioe avgnyo che. te pththr ghnoj mhtvno pththr bnyo.” gitsastr 118:22 avisvasio mate, te che: “te ek evo pththr che ke je lokone thokhr khvdave che, e pththr je lokone thokhr khvdavnar khdk thyo che.” ysaya 8:14 loko thokhr khay che karn ke teo dev je khe che te vcnonum paln krta nthi. teone mate deve avuj ayojn kryu htum. prmtu tme psmd krayeli jati, raj-many yajkvrg, pvitr prja, ttha prbhuna khas lok cho, tme pvitr rastrna lok cho. deve tmne adbhut prakrmo kheva mate psmd krya che. deve tmne amdhkar-mamthi tena ascrykark prkasam bolavya che. koi ek smye tme prja j n hta. prmtu hve tme devni prja cho. bhutkalmam tmne dya prapt thi nhoti. prmtu hve tmne dya prapt thi che.41 priy mitro, a duniya-mam tme ajanya prdesi ane prvasi jeva cho. tethi hum tmne vinmti krum chum ke tmarum srir je ic-che che te visyothi dur rho. te vstuo tmara atmani

viruddh lde che. tmari sathe ajubaju avisvasio rhe che. teo kheshe ke tme khotum kri rhyam cho. tethi sarum jivn jivo. pchi tme je stkrmo kro cho tene teo jose. ane punragmnna divse devno mhima vd-harse. a duniyama jeoni pase stta che te lokone ajnamkimt bno. prbhu mate am kro. raja ke je srvo-pri che tene ajnamkimt bno. raja ddhara moklvama avela adhikarione ajnamkit bno. je loko khotum kre che teone siksa krva ane je loko sarum kre che, teona vkhan krva a lokone deve moklya che. tethi jyare tme sarum kro tyare tmara vise murkhai bhreli vato krta murkh lokona mukh tme bmdh kri do. dev je icche te a che. svtmtr lokoni jem jivo. prmtu dust kary krva mate svtmtrtane bhanum n bnva devni sevamam jivn vitavo. drek lokono adr kro. devna kumbna drek bhaio ane bhenone prem kro. rajanum snman kro ane devthi dro, ane rajane man apo. cakro, tmara dhnini sttano svikar kro. ane te pn smpun snmanshit kro. tmare bhla ane dyalu dhnini ajanum paln krvm joie. temj khrab dhnini ajanum pn paln krvm joie. pote ksuj khrab n kryu hoy chtam koi vyktine du:kh shn krvm pde. te te vykti devno vicar krine du:kh shn kre to tenathi devne anmd thay che. prmtu ksum dust kary krva jo tmne siksa krva-mam ave, to e siksa shn krva bdl tmne koi dhnyvan n mlva joie. prmtu sarum krva chtam, tmne du:kh pde ane tme te du:kh shn kro cho, to te devni njr-mam prmsapatr che. pn tmne ahvan apvama avyum che. khriste tmne ek nmuno apyo. tene je kryum tene anurso. jyare tme du:khithao, tyare dhirj rakho karn ke khrist tmara mate du:khithyo hto. “tene koi pap nhotum kryu, ane tena mukhethi koi asty ucaryum nhotum.” ysaya 53:9 khrist vise loko khrab bolya, prmtu khrist teona mate ksum j khrab n bolya. khriste shn kryum prmtu lokone tene dhmkavya nhi. adb nyay krnarne potane sompi didho. khriste de-vne teni kalji leva didhi. dev te yogy nyay kre che. vdhstmbh pr khriste tena srirma apnam pap lidha. tene am kryu ke jethi apne papi jivn jivvanu chodi je yrthath che tene mate jivie. tena ghaathi tme saja thyam. tme khota rste dorvai gyela ghemta jevam htm. prmtu hve tme tmara jivona palk ane tmara at-mana rksk pase pacha avya cho.

3

te j rite ptnioe ptnioni sttane svikarvi joie. tethi jo tmaramamna ketlaek ptio devni suvartane anusrva na pade, to teone anusrva smjavi skay. tmare kmij khevani jrumr nthi. teo potani striona acrnthi smji skse. dev prtyena snman sathe tme je jivn jivo cho te tmara ptio jose. tmara bahy sngar klatmk rite gumthela kes, sonana ghenamno ke sumdr vstrono evo na hoy. na! tmari sumdrta to evi hovi joie je tmara amt:krnmamthi avti hoy. nmr ane samt at-mani a sumdrta kdi adsy nhi thay. te dev mate gh-nij mulyvan che. ghna vkht phela devne anusrnari pvitr nario sathe pn am j htm. ej rite temne teoni jatne sumdr bnavi hti ane temna ptnioni sttane temne svikari hti. hum sara jevi strini vat krum chum. te potana pti ibrahimne ajnamkit rhi ane tene potano svami gnyo. ane jo tme hmesse yogy vrtn kro ane bhybhit n bno to tme pn saranam sacam smtan cho.

te j rite tmare ptnioe pn tmari ptnio sathe smjnpurvk rhevum joie. tmari ptnio prtye tmare man drsavvum joie. teo tmara krtam nblum patr che. prmtu je de-vna asirvad tmne lbhy che te teone pn lbhy che, ane e kruna pn je tmne sacum jivn bkse che. am kro ke jethi tmari prarthnamam koi muskeli ubhi nhi thay. tethi tmare bdhae aiky bhavthi rhevum joie. ane ek bijane smjvano ane bhaini jem akbijane prem krvano prytyn krvo joie. dyalu ane vinmr bno. ek vykti ke jene tmarmum bhumdum kryu hoy to teno bdlo valva tme bhumdu n kro. tmara mate nimda krarni same bdlo valva tme nimda n kro. prmtu dev pase tene mate asirvad mago. am kro karn ke tmne j avum krva deve bolavya che. tethi j tme devna asirvadde patr bnya cho. pvtisatr khe che ke; “je vykti jivnne prem krva mage che ane sara divsono anmd manva mage che to tene dust bolva mate potani jibh bmdh kri devi joie, ane juthum bolvathi potana hoth bmdh kri deva joie. te vyktie dust kary krva n joie ane stkrm krva joie; tene samtini sodh krvi joie ane te prapt krva prytyn krvo joie. prbhuni njr sara loko pr hoy che, ane dev teoni prathenao sambhle che; prmtu dev dustta krarni viruddh che.” gitsastr 34:12-16 jo tme hmesse stkrmane smrpit ho to koi pn vykti tmne nuksan phomcadi skse nhi. prmtu stkrm krva chtam pn tmare du:kh shn krvm pde. jo am thay to tmne dhny che. tmne du:kh krnar lokothi gbhraso nhi ke muskeli anubhvo nhi. prmtu khristne tmara prbhu trike tmara hrdyam pvitr mano. tmari asa mate smdeh kre tene prtyuttr apva hmesse taiyar rho. prmtu tmara prtyuttr vinmr ane manshit hovo joie. tme hmesse sarum kro cho tevi lagni anubhvva mate sarmthyvan bno. tme jyare am krso tyare, tmara mate khrab bolnar loko srmase. khristmamni tmari sari calni teo nimda kre che ane tethi tmara vise khrab mate teo srmase. khrab kam kri ane shn krvm ena krtam sarum kam kri ane shn krvm te vdhare sarum che. ha, jo dev tme icchto hoy to te vdhare sarum che. khrist pote tmara mate mrn pamyo. ane mrn te tmara papni ek cukvni hti. te gunegar nhoto. pn gunegar loko mate te mrn pamyo. tmne bdhane devni njik lavva tene am kryu tenum srir mrn pamyum, prmtu atma ddhara te sjivn thyo. te karavasmam gyo ane atmaone atmamam updes kryo. te e atmao hta ke jemne ghno vkht phela etle ke nuhna smyam devni avjna krnara hti. jyare nuh vhan bmdhi rhyo hto tyare dev dhirjpurvk rah joi rhyo hto. te vhanmam matr thodak j lokone bcavvamam avya hta. teo ath jn hta. te loko panithi bcavi levaya. e dstat prmane te pani baptisma sman che je tmne atyare bcave che. baptisma e srirno mel dur krvani prkriya nthi. baptisma to isvr pase suddh hrdy mateni ek yacna che. te tmne bcave che karn ke isu khrist muelamamthi punrutthan pamyo hto. hve, isu akasmam gyo che. te devni jnni bajue che. te duto, adhikario, ane prakrmio pr raj kre che.

4

jyare khrist tena srirmam hto tyare tene vednao shn kri tethi je rite khrist vicarto hto teva vicaromam tmare suddhd thvum joie. je vyktie srirmam du:kho shyam che te papthi mukt thyo che. tmari jatne sud-ddh bnavo ke jethi a prthvi pr dev jevum icche che te-

pn bhagidar chum, tethi teone vinmti krum chum ke, devnum je tolum tmaramam che tenum prtipalpn kro. adhyksnum kam phrj pdyathi nhi pn khsithi kro. nichi lobhne mate nhi, pn homsthi kro, devni avi iccha che. tme seva krvathi prsnn thao cho tethi am krjo. paisane mate n krta. je loko prtye tme jvabdar cho, teona stadhisi n bnso. prmtu te lokone adsrump thao. pchi jyare mukhy ghemtapalk (khrst) avse tyare, tmne mugt mlse. te mugt ghnoj mhimavmt hse ane teni sumdrta kdi pn nas pamse nhi. juvano, mare tmne pn kmik khevum che. tmare viloni sttane svikarvi joie ane ekbija prtye tmare bdhane vinmr bnvum joie. “dev abhimani lokoni viruddh che. prmtu vinmr loko prti te krpa (dya) rakhe che.” nitivcno 3:34 tethi devna smrth hatho nice potane vinmr bnavo pchi yogy smye te tmne uccpde mukse. tmari bdhij cintao tene sompi do, karn ke te tmari smbhal rakhe che. tmari jatne nymtrit kro ane savdhan rho! setan tmaro dumn che, ane te gajnar simhni pethe koi mle tene khai jva mate sodhto phre che. settanno virodh kro. ane tmara visvasmam suddh bno. tme jano cho ke tmara jevi j yatna duniyabhrmam tmara bhaio ane bheno bhogvi rhya che. ha, thoda smy mate tmare shn krvum pdse. prmtu te pchi, dev bdhumj samrum krse. te tmne sktisali bnasse. tmavum ptn n thay te mate tmaro adhar bni rheshe. te j srj krpano dev che. tene tmne khrstmam potana mhimamam shbhagi thva bolavya che. a mhima dasrvalk prymt rheshe. tene dasrvalk stta hojo. amin. silvanus, mne kbbh che ke te khrstmam visvasu bhai che. tmne adr sathe himmt ane protsahn apva teni hstk mem tumkna a lkhyum che, mare tmne khevum htum ke a to devni khri krpa che. ane te krpamam sthir ubha rho. babilonni mmdli tmne slam khe che. tmari jem te loko psmd krayela che. khrstmam maro putr mark pn tmne slam khe che. jyare tme mlo tyare pritina cumbthi akbijane slam krjo. khrst isumam tm srvne samtai thao.

isu khristna sevk ane prerit simon pitr trphthi tmne kuslta ho. amaramam che tevo mulyvan visvas je bdha lokoma che, te srve apna dev ane tarnar isu khristna nyayipnathi amara jevo mulyvan visvas jeo pamyas che, teo jog. krpa ane samti vdhu ne vdhu prmanam tmne prdan thao. tmne krpa ane samti prapt thse karn ke tme khrekhr dev ane apna prbhu isune olkho cho. isu daivi sarmthy dhrave che. tena sarmthy apne e drek vanam apyam che jeni apne jivva ane devni seva mate avsykta che. apne tene janie chie tethi apni pase a vanam che. isue tena mhima ane sattviktathi apne bolavya. tena mhima ane sattviktathi, isue apne apelam te ghna mhan ane smrdhd dano prdan krya ane tethi mulyvan ttha atisy motam vcno apya che jethi te ddhara jgt-mamni je durvasnathi dustta thay che, tethi chutine daivi svbhavna bhagidar tme thao. karn ke tmne a arisavado prapt thya che, tethi tmare sky hoy tetla tmam prytno ddhara a babtone tmara jivvma umervi joie: tmara visvasmam caritr umero; ane tmara caritrmam jnan ane tmara jnanmam sv-nymtrn; ane tmara sv-nymtrnmam dhirj umero ane tmari ghir-jmam devni seva; ane dev prtyeni tmari sevamam tmara khristmy bhaio-bheno mate krna; ane bhai-bhenomateni krunamam prem umero. jo a bdhi babto tmaramam hoy ane te vikas pamti rhe, to a babto tmne kyarey nirumpyogi bnva dese nhi. a babto apna prbhu isu khristna jnanmam kdapi ayogy thrva dese nhi. prmtu jo vykti pase a babto n hoy, to te sp-stpne joi skti nthi te vykti amdth che. te bhuli gi che ke te tena bhutkalna papothi suddh thyo hto. mara bhaio ane bheno, prbhue tmne tedyam che ane tena bnva mate tmne psmd krya che. evum drsavva vises prytyn kro ke jethi sabit thay ke khrekhr tme j prbhuna psmd krayel ane tedayel loko cho. jo tme a bdhi babto krso to tme kdi thokh khaso nhi. ane apna prbhu ane tarnar isu khristna rajymam tmarum ismabhryu svagt krvama avse. te rajy srvalk che. tme a babto jano cho. tmne je sty prgt thyum che temam tme ghna sthir cho. prmtu a babtonum smrn kravvamam hum hmes tmne mdd kris. jyam sudhi hum ahim a prthvi pr jivit hou tyam sudhi hum manum chum ke mara mate tmne a babtonum smrn kravvam te yogy j che. hum janum chum ke mare khub jhdpthi a srirno tyag krvano che. apna prbhu isu khriste mne te drsavyum che. hmesa tmne mddrup bnva a babtonum smrn kravva sky tetla sresth prytyn hum krto rhis. mara calya gya pchi tme a babtone hmesa yad rakhva sk-timan bno em hum icchum chum. apna prbhu isu khristnum sarmthy ane agmn vise ame tmne jnavyum che. tena agmn vise ame tmne jnavyum htm. je babt vise ame tmne jnavel te loko ddhara ghdi kadhvamam aveli cturaithi klpeli khanio n hti. na! amari potani amkho ddhara ame isuni mhanta joi. isue sauthi mota bhvy mhimani vani sambhli hti. dev bap trphthi jyare isue man ane mhima prapt kryo tyare tem bnyum. te vanie khyum ke, “a maro vhalo putr che ane hum tene cahum chum. tenathi hum khub prsnn chum.” ane ame te vani sambhli hti. jyare ame pvitr prvt pr isuni sathe hta tyare te akasvani sambhli hti. prboddhoe je babto jnavi che te apne vdhare khatr ape che, je

babto teoe khi te amdhkarna koik sthle prkas apnar diva sman hti. jyam sudhi divs n thay ane prodhno taro tmara amt:krnomam n uge tyam sudhi te divo tmari pase rheshe. sauthi mhtypurn, tmare smjvum j pde ke: pvitr lekhammam koip pn bhvisyvcn koik ek vyktie krelum potanum arthghnt nthi. na! koip pn bhvisyvcn kdapi koipn vyktini svecchathi prgt thyel nthi. prmtu loko pvitr atmani prernathi devna vcn bolyam.

2

bhutkalmam devna loko vcce khota prboddho ubha thya hta. atyare pn evum j che. tmara smuhmam ket-laek jutham updesko che. teo je vstu khoti che teno updes apse ke jenathi loko khovai jay. a khota up-desko e rite updes apse ke jethi teo khota che te sod-hvum tmara mate muskel bni jse. teo svami (isu) ke jena ddhara teone svtmtrta mli che, teno pn svikar krvano nkar krse. ane athi teo potani jate utavle nas vhoi lese. ghna loko anist vstuomam teone anusrse. ghna loko a khota updeskone karne styna marg vise nimda krse. a khota updesko matr nanani iccha rakhe che. tethi teo je vstu saci nthi te tmne khine teno durumpyog krse. prmtu ghna smyhti a khota up-deskono nyay tolai cukyo che. ane teo te je ekthi chtki skse nhi ane te teono nas krse. jyare dutoe pap kryu tyare, deve teone pn siksa krya vgr chodya nhi. na! deve teone nrkma pheki didha. ane deve te dutone amdhkarna khadaomam nyaykrnno divs ave tyam sudhi tyam rakhya. je anist loko bhu vkht phela jivta hta, deve teone pn siksa kri. adhrmi duniyane pn deve chodi nhi. dev jgt pr jlprly lavyo. prmtu deve nuh ane teni sathenam sat mansone bcavi ldha. nuh e vykti hto ke jene lokone nyayi jivn jivva khyum htm. deve sdom ane gmora jevam dust sheroni pn siksa kri. bhsn n thi jay tyam sudhi a sheroni deve blva didha ane je loko devni viruddh che teonum bhvisy-mam sum thse te matenu udahrn deve a shero ddhara purum padyum. prmtu deve te sheromamthi lotne bcavi lidho. lot nyayi mans hto. te dust lokona duracarthi tras pamto hto. lot nyayi mans hto, prmtu dust loko sathe prtidin rhevane karne te je duskrmo joto tene karne tena nyayi atmamam te khinn thto hto. ha, deve a bdhumj kryu. ane prbhu devni seva krnar bdha j lokone jyare priksn avse tyare prbhu dev ddhara teone hmesa bcavse. jyare prbhu anist karyo krnamar lokone dhyanna rakhse ane nyayna divse teone siksa krse. a siksa khas krine e lokone apvama avse je loko potani papi jatne smtos apva khrab karyo kre che, ane jeo prbhuna adhiakarno anadr kre che. ane jeo prbhuni sttane dhikkare che. a khota up-desko potani iccha mujb gme tem krse, ane teo potana vise bdaso marse. teo mhimavan dutoni viruddh bolta pn gbhrase nhi. khota updesko krta duto ghna blvan ane sktisali che. chtam duto pn khota updesko prti aksep nthi krtam ke teoni virumddh prbhuni agl khrab nthi bolta. prmtu a khota updesko to je nthi smji skyam tena mate pn nimda kre che. a updesko psuo sman che ke je vicarya vgr kary kre che. jmgli psuoni jem teo to jhdpava ttha nas pamva j jnmela che. ane jmgli janvrni jem, a khota updeskono vinas thse. a khota updeskoe ghna mansone heranngti phomcadi

che. tethi teo pote j yatnagrst thvana che. teoe je duskrtyo krya che teno te j bdlo teone mlyo che. a khota updesko mane che ke jahermam duskrtyo krvama mjha che jyam bdha j loko temne nihali ske. teone anmd ape teva duskrmo krvamam teo anmd anubhve che. tethi teo tmaramam gmda dagha ane dhaha jeva che-teo tmari bnavum sikhvyum che. tethi teo sapit che. a lokoe styno pmth tyagi didho che ane teoe khrab marg psmd kryo che. blam gyo hto te j rstane teo anusrya che. blam byorno putr hto. khota kam krva mate je vltr cukvanu htu tena pr te mohit thyo. prmtu munga gdhedae blamne khyum ke te khotum kri rhyo hto. ane gdhedum ek evum prani che ke je boli sktum nthi. prmtu te gdhedae mnusyni vanimam khyum ane prbodbkni (blamni) ghelchane atkavi. te khota prbodbkho evi ndio sman che jemam pani nthi. teo vadla jeva che je vmtoliyamam phumkai jay che, teona mate ghor amdhkarvalum sthan rakhvamam avyum che. te khota updesko arthhin sbdoni bdaso mare che. teo lokone papna chtkamam dori jay che. teoe khota rste jivta lokothi dur thvani sruat krtam hoy teone dore che. te khota updesko lokone pap krva icchta hoy teva daihik visyothi ttha bhrstacarthi moh pmade che. a khota updesko teone svtmtrtanum vcn ape che. prmtu pote j papnam das che. karn ke mansne je ki jite che, te j tene potano das kri le che. teo je vstuoono vinas thvano che, tena j das che, vykti tene nymtrit kri ske tevi vstuno te das che. te lokone jgtni anist babtothi mukt rakhvamam avya hta. teone apna prbhu ane tarnar isu khristna jnan vde mukt rakhvamam avya hta. prmtu jo te loko phri pacha te duskrmo trph vle, ane teo tenam adhipty nice avi jay, to phela htam te krtam pn teoni dsa buri che. ha, teona mate to kdapi stypmth mlyo j n hot to te vdhare sarum hot. stypmth janvo ane je pvitr updes teone sompvama avyo che tenathi vimukh thi jvum tena krtam to te j sarum che ke stypmth janyo j n hot. te lokoe je kryum te a sty ukit jevum j che: “jyarem kutrum oke che, tyare te potani ok trph pacho phre che,”⁴² ane “jyare bhumd svcc bne che, tyare te pachum kadvmam jay che, ane alote che.”

3

mara mitro, tmne lkel maro a bijo ptr che. tmara pramanik mansne kik smrn kravva mem bmne pto tmne lkha che. pvitr prbodbkoe bhutkalmam je vani uccareli tenum hum tmne smrn kravva icchum chum. ane apna prbhu ane tarnare apnne je ajna apeli tenum pn smrn kravva icchum chum. tmara prerito ddhara te amne api hti. amtum divsoma sum thse te smjvum tmara mate mhtvnum che. loko tmari same hsse. teo potane gmti durvasna prmane calse jeno teo anmd manse. e loko khese ke, “tene agmnnum vcn apyum htum. te kya che? apna purvjo avsan pamy. prmtu duniya to je rite tenum srjn krvamam avyum tyare hti te j rite calu che.” prmtu ghna labam smy phela je bnyum htum tene te loko yad rakhva magta nthi. akas

tyam htum, ane deve pani vde panimamthi prthv-inum srjn kryu. a bdhum j devna vcn dvara bnyum. pchi te jgt panima dubine nas pamyum. ane atyare devnum te j vcn akas ane prthvine tkavi rakhe che ke je apni pase che. a prthvi ane akas agnithi nas krva mate tkavi rakhvamam avya che. prthvi ane akas nyayna divs sudhi tkavi rkhas ane pchi teno ane jao devni virumddh che te bdha j lokono nas thse. prmtu mara priy mitro, a ek vat n bulso ke prbhuni njr-mam ek divs ek hjar vrsro brabr che, ane ek hjar vrsro ek divs brabr che. prbhue je vcn apyum che te krvamam te vilmb krto nthi-je rite ketlaek loko vilmbne smje che te rite. prmtu prbhu tmara mate dhirj rakhe che. ane te koi pn vykti bhtki jay tem icchto nthi. devni iccha che ke drek vykti psvattap ke ane te pap krta atke. prmtu jyare prbhuno e divs avse tyare te corna jevo asvryjnk hse. moti grjnashit akas adsy thi jse. akasmamthi bdhi vstuo agnimam nas pamse. prthvi ane temamni bdhi vstuo bali nakhvamam avse. ane mem khyum te prmane bdhi vstuoono vinas thse. tethi tmare keva prkarna loko bnvum joie? tmare pvitr jivn jivvum joie ane devni seva krvi joie. tmare devna divs mate aturtathi rah jovi joie. ane tene mate khub j iccha rakhvi joie. jyare e divs avse, tyare akas agnithi nas pamse, ane akasmamni bdhi vstu grmthi ogli jse. prmtu deve apnne ek vcn apyum che. ane te vcn prmane nva akas ttha nvi prthvi jemam nyayip-num vse che, teni apne rah joie chie. priy mitro, am bnvani apne rah joi rhya che. tethi papthin ane ksti-hin bnva mate sky tetla vdhare prytstil rho. dev sathe samtiam rhevane ytn kro. yad rakho ke apno prbhu dhirjvan hovathi apnum tarn thyum che. apna vhalaa bhai paule pn deve tene apeli buddhithi tmne a j babt lkhi hti. paul tena bdha j ptromam a j rite a bdhi vato lkhe che. paulna ptromam ketlik evi vato che ke je smjvamam aghri che. ane ketlaek loko tene khoti rite smjave che. te loko ajnat che, ane visvasmam nibel che. te j loko bija sastro 43 ne pn khoti rite smjave che. prmtu am krine teo potano j vinas notre che. priy mitro, tme a bdhij vato agauthi jano cho. tethi savdh rho. te anist lokone tmne duracarna marge dori n jva do. savcet rho ke jethi tme tmara suddh visvasmamthi clit n thav. prmtu apna prbhu ane tarnar isu khristna jnan ane krpama tme vdhta jao. tene hmnam ttha dsasrvkal mhima ho! amin.

1

hve ame tmne jgtna armbhkal phela je koi vstuonum astitiv htum te vise khie chie a ame sambhlyum che, ame potani amkho vde joyum che, ame nihalyum che, ame amara hathe sprs kryo che. ame tmne te sbd (khrst) je jivn ape che te vise lkhe chie. te jivn amne btavyum che. ame te joyum che. ame te vise saks api skie chie. hve ame tmne te jivn vise khie chie. te jivn je anmtkalnum che. a te jivn che je dev bap sathe htum. deve apne a jivn btavyum che. hve ame tmne je kmi joyum che ane sambhlyu che te khie chie. sa mate? karn ke ame tmne amari sathe bhagidar bnava icchie chie. jethi dev bap ane tena putr isu khrst sathe amne je anmd anesmgt mlyam che tena tme pn bhagidar bno. ame tmne a babt lkhe chie tethi tmaro pn anmd amari sathe smpurn thay. ame dev pasethi sacco smdeso sambhlyo che. hve ame te tmne khie chie dev prkas che. devmam amdhkar nthi. tethi jo apne khie ke apne dev sathe smgt che ane apne amdhkarmam jivie to pchi apne jutham chie. apne styne anursta nthi. dev prkasmam che. apne pn prkasmam jivum joie, jo apne prkasmam jivie to, pchi apne ekbijani sathe smgtmmam chie. ane jyare apne prkasmam jivie chie, to tena putr isunum rkt apne sdhlam papmamthi suddh kre che. jo apne khie ke apnamam pap nthi to, apne apni jatne murkh bnavie chie, ane sty apni amdr nthi. pn jo apne apnam papo kbul krie chie, to dev apnam pap maph krse. apne dev pr visvas kri skie chie. dev je sty che te j kre che. apne krela bdham khotam kamomamthi dev apne sudhdh kre che. jo apne khie ke apne pap kryum nthi, to apne devne jutham thravie chie apne devnam saca vcnnno svikar krtam nthi.

2

maram vhalam balko, hum a ptr tmne lkhum chum jethi tme pap krso nhi. pn jo kai vykti pap kre che, to apni pase apni mddmam isu khrst je nyayi che te isu dev bap agl apno bcav kre che. isuna dvara apna papo dur krvamam ave che. ane kevl apnam j nhi, smgr jgtmam papo dur krnar te j che. jo apne deve je apne khyum che tenu paln krisum, to pchi apne khatri che ke apne khrekhr devne olkhie chie. ek vykti khe che ke, "hum devne janum chum!" pn jo te vykti devni ajnaonum paln krto nthi, to pchi te vykti jutho che. tenamam sty nthi. pn jyare ek vykti devna vcnnum paln kre che, to tenamam dev prno prem tena lksyamk sudhi phomcyo che. a rite apne janie chie ke apne devne anusrie chie. jo koi vykti khe ke te devmam jive che, to pchi tene isu jevum jivn jivyo tevum jivn jivvum joie. mara vhalam mitro, hum tmne nvi ajna lkhto nthi. je tmne srumatthi apvamam avi che te e j ajna che. je vcnn tme sambhlyum che teni te j ajna che. pn hum a nvi ajna trike tmne lkhum chum. a ajna sty che. tme tenum sacapnum isumam ane tmari jatmam joi skso. amdhkar dur ji rhyo che ane khro prkas a smye hmna prkasi rhyo che. koi vykti khe che ke, "hum prkasmam chum, pn jo te vykti tena bhaine dhikkare che, to pchi te hju amdhkarmam j che. je vykti tena bhaine prem kre che to te prkasmam jive che, ane te vyktimam evum ksum nthi jethi te kho-

tum kri ske. prmtu je vykti tena bhaine dhikkare che te adhmkarmam che. te adhmkarmam jive che. te vykti janto nthi ke te kyam jay che. sa mate? karn ke amdhkare tene adhlo bnavi didho che. vhalo balko, hum tmne lkhum chum, karn ke tmaram papo khrst dvara maph krvamam avyam che. pitao, hum tmne lkhum chum karn ke armbhthi tme te kon che te jano cho, juvano, hum tmne lkhum chu, karn ke tme dust vykti (setan) pr vijy melvyo che. balko hum tmne lkhum chum, karn ke tme pitane olkho cho. pitao, mem tmne lkhyum che karn ke je armbhthi tyam hto tene tme olkho cho. juvano, me tmne lkhyum che. karn ke tme blvan cho; devnum vcnn tmaramam che, ane tme dust vykti pr vijy melvyo che. jgt pr athva jgtmamna vanam pr prem na rakho. jo koi jgt pr prem rakhe che, to tenamam bap prno prem nthi. jgtmam a dust vstuo che apna papi svbhavne prsnrn krva mateni iccha, amkhoni lalsa mateni iccha, apni smpttinum khub abhiman hovum, a bdhum bap (dev) pasethi avtum nthi, a srv jgtmamthi ave che. jgt ane duniyani je bdhi vstuo loko icche che teno pn ly thsej. prmtu je vykti devni iccha prmane kre che te anmtkal jive che. maram vhalam balko, amt njik che! tme sambhlyum che ke khrstivirodhi ave che. ane hve khrstivirodhio ghnam ahim che. tethi ame janie chie ke hve amt njik che. khrstna te virodhio apna smuhmam hta. pn teo apnamamthi nikli gya. teo khrekhr apni sathe n hta. jo te khrekhr apna smuhna hot, to teo apni sathe rhyo hot. pn teo nikli gya. a te btave che ke tenamam koi pn khrekhr apnammo hto nhi. tme je pvitr che (dev ke khrst) tena dvara abhisikt thya cho. tethi tme bdha styne jano cho. mare tmne sa mate lkhum? tme styne janta nthi tethi mare lkhum? na! hum a ptr lkhum chum karn ke tme styne jano cho. ane tme jano cho ke koi pn juthanum styamamthi avtum nthi. tethi jutho kon che? te e vykti che je khe che ke isu, khrst nthi. te khrstivirodhi che. te vykti pitamam visvas krto nthi. athva tena putrmam visvas krto nthi, to tene bap hoto nthi, prmtu je vykti putrne svikare che to tene bap pn che. tme armbhthi je sambhlyum che te tmaramam rho, armbhthi je tme sambhlyum che te jo tmaramam rho to tme pn putrmam ttha pitama rheso. teni khatri rakho. putre apne anmtkalnum jivn apvanum vcnn apyum che. je loko tmne khota rste dorvano prytan kre che te loko vise hum a ptr lkhum chum khrste tmaro abhisek kyo che te hju tmari sathe rhe che. tethi tmne updesk apva mate koi vyktini tmne jrumr nthi. tmne khrste apel bhet bdhi babto vise sikhve che. a abhisek khro che. te khoto nthi. tethi tena abhiseke je sikhvyum che te prmane khrstmam jivvanum calu rakho. ha, maram balko, tenamam jivo. jo apne a krisu, to apne khrst isu jyare pachao avvano che te divse nirbhy bnisum jyre te ave tyare apne chupai jvani ke srmai jvani jrumr nthi. tme jano cho ke isu nyayi che. tethi tme e bdha lokone jano cho je sacum hoy te j te kre che. te devnam chokram che.

3

pitae apna pr ketlo bdho prem kyo che! e j btave che ke tene apne ketlo prem kyo che! apne devnam chokram khevaie chie ane khrekhr apne tenam

chokram chie. prmtu jgtmam loko smjta nthi ke apne devnam chokram chie, karn ke teoe tene olkhoyo nthi. vhalam mitro, hve apne devna chokra chie. ane bhvisy-mam apne keva thisum te hiji sudhi prgt thyum nthi. pn apne janie chie ke jyare isu phrithi avse tyare apne khrist jeva thisum. te jevo che tevo apne tene joisum. khrist pvitr che. ane prtyek vykti jene khristmam asa che te potani jatne khrist jevi pvitr rakhe che. jyare koi vykti pap kre che, tyare te devna niymne tode che. ha, pap krvu te devna niym virumdhhdh jivva jevum che. tme jano cho ke khrist lokanam papone dur krva avyo hto. khristmam koi pap nthi. tethi je vykti khristmam jive che te pap krto nthi. je koi vykti pap kre che, te khrekhr khristne smjyo nthi ane kdi tene khristne olkhoyo nthi. vhalam balko, koi tmne khota rste dore nhi. khrist nyayi che. khristni jem sara thva mate, vyktie je nyayi che te krvm joie. setan armbhkalhi j pap kre che je vykti pap krvanum calu rakhe che te setanno che. devno putr setannam kamono nas krva mate avyo. jyare dev ek vyktine teno balk bnave che, tyare te vykti pap krvanum calum rakhto nthi. sa mate? karn ke deve tenamam je bij roppum che te teni amdr rhe che ane te pap kri skto nthi. karn ke te devthi jnmelo che. tethi apne joi skie chie ke devnam chokram kon che. vli, apne jani skie chie ke setannam chokram kon che je loko sacu je che te krta nthi te devnam chokram nthi. ane je vykti tena bhaine prem krto nthi. te pn devnum balk nthi. armbhthi je updes tme sambhlyo che te a j che: apne ek bija pr prem krvo joie. kain 44 jeva n thao. kain dustno hto. kaine tena bhai habelne mari nakhyo? karn ke kainnam kamo bhundam htam ane tena bhai habelnam kamo saram htam. bhaoa ane bheno, a jgtna loko jyare tmne dhikkare tyamre nvai pamso nhi. apne janie chie ke apne mrmnamthi nikline jivnmam avyam chie. apne a janie chie karn ke apne apna bhaoa ane bheneone prem krie chie. je vykti prem krto nthi te hju mrmna che. prtyek vykti je tena bhaino dres kre che te khuni che. ane tme jano cho ke koi khunimam amtmjivn rhetum nthi. ethi apne janie chie ke sacco prem sum che issue potano pran apna mate apyo. tethi apne khristmam apna bhaoa ane bheno mate apnum jivn smrpn krvm joie. dharo ke ek visvasi ke je khub dhnavan hovathi teni pase jrumri bdhi j vstuo hoy che. te khristmam tena bhaine jue che je grib che ane teni jrumri vstuo teni pase nthi. to pchi jo visvasi pase vstuo hoy ane grib ne mdd n kre to sum? pchi je visvasi pase jrumri vstuo che prmtu tena hrdymam devni priti hoti nthi. maram balko, apno prem phkt sbdomam ane vatomam hovo joie nhi. na! apno prem sacco prem hovo joie. apne apno prem apnam karyo dvara drsavvo joie. tethi a e j rsto che je apne janie chie ke apne sty margna chie. ane jyare apne apnum hrdy dosit thrave che, chtam dev agl apne samti mli ske che. sa mate? karn ke dev apna hrdy krtam mhan che. te dev bdhumj jane che. mara vhalam mitro, jo apnum amt:krn apne dosit n thrave to jyare apne dev pase avie chie tyare apne nirbhay thi skie chie. ane dev apne apne je magie te ape che. apne a vanam prapt krie chie kem ke apne devni ajnaonum paln krie chie ane apne dev prsnthi thay tevam kamo krie chie. deve apne je ajna kri che te a che ke, 'apne tena putr isu khristmam visvas krie ane apne ekbijane prem krie.'

4

tene je ajna kri che te a che. te vykti je devni ajnaonum paln kre che te devmam rhe che. ane dev te vyktimam rhe che. apne kevi rite janie ke dev apnamam rhe che? deve apne je atma apyo che tena karne apne janie chie.

maravhalam mitro, hmna jgtmam ghna jutha prbodbhko che. tethi prtyek atmao pr visvas krvo nhi prmtu te atmao dev pasethi che ke nhi te parkhi juo. ethi tme devno atma olkhi sko cho. atma khe che, "hum manu chum ke isu te khrist che je prthvi pr avyo ane manv bnyo." te atma dev trphtthi che. bija atmae isu vise a khevani na padi. te atma dev trphtthi nthi. a atma khristvirodhino che. tme sabhlyum che ke khristvirodhi ave che. ane hve te khristvirodhi jgtmam che. maram vhalam balko, tme devna cho. tethi tme jutha prbodbhko ne hravya che. sa mate? karn ke (dev) je tmaramam che te (setan) je jgtna lokoma che tena krtam vdhare moto che. ane pela loko (jutha prbodbhko) jgtna che. tethi je vato teo khe che te jgtni che. ane jgt teo je khe che te dhyanthi sambhale che. pn apne devna chie. tethi je loko devne jane che teo apne dhyanthi sambhale che. prmtu je loko devna nthi teo apne sambhlta nthi. a rite apne styna atmaone bhramtina atmaothi juda tarvi skie chie. vhalam mitro, apne ekbijane prem krvo joie, karn ke prem dev pasethi ave che. je vykti prem kre che te devnu balk bne che ane devne olkhe che. je vykti prem krto nthi te devne alkhto nthi kem ke dev prem che. a rite deve teno prem apne btavyo che: deve tena ek matr putrne tena marpht apne jivn avya mate a duniyamam moklyo che. sacco prem e devno apna prtyeno prem che, apne dev pr prem rakhyo em nhi. pn tene apna pr prem rakhyo ane potana putrne apnam papnum praycsit thva mate moklyo emam prem che. jo deve apne atlo bdho prem apyo to, vhalam mitro! tethi apne pn ekbijane prem krvo joie. koi vyktie hju sudhi devne joyo nthi. pn jo apne ekbijane prem krisum, to dev apnamam rhe che. jo apne ekbijane prem krie, to devno prem apnamam smpune thyelo che. apne janie chie ke apne devmam rhie chie ane dev apnamam rhe che. apne a janie chie kem ke deve apne teno atma apyo che. ame joyum che ke pitae tena putrne jgtno tarnar thva moklyo che. hve apne lokone je khie chie te a che. jo koi vykti khe ke, "mne visvas che ke isu devno putr che." to dev te vyktimam rhe che. ane te vykti devmam rhe che. ane tethi apne janie chie ke deve apne ketlo bdho prem apyo che. ane apne te prem pr visvas kryo che. dev prem che. je vykti premmam rhe che te devmam rhe che, ane dev te vyktimam rhe che. jo devno prem apnamam smpurn thay to, pchi jyare dev apno nyay krse te divse apne bhryhit rhi skisum apne nirbhay rhisum, karn ke a jgtmam apne tena (khrist ke dev) jeva chie. jyam devno prem che, tyam bhy nthi. sa mate? karn ke devno smpurn prem bhy dur kre che. devni siksa vyktine bhybhit bnave che. tethi je vyktimam bhy che tenamam devno prem smpurn thto nthi. apne prem krie chie karn ke phela deve apna pr prem kryo. jo koi vykti khe ke: 'hum devne prem krum chum.' prmtu te vykti khristmam tena bhai ke bhennod dhes kre

che, to te vykhti jutho che. te vykhti tena bhaine joi ske che, chtam te teno ddhes kre che. tethi te vykhti devne prem kri skto nthi, karn ke tene devne kdi joyo nthi. ane dev apnne a ajna kri che: je vykhti devne prem kre che tene khristmam tena bhaio ane bhenone pn prem krvo joie.

te j khro dev che, ane te anmtjivn che. tethi, vhalam balko, tmari jatne jutha devothi dur rakho.

5

isu e j khrist che evo je koi visvas kre che teo devnam chokram che. je vykhti pitane prem kre che te pitanam chokramone pn prem kre che. apne kevi rite jani skie ke apne devnam chokramone pn prem krie chie? apne janie chie kem ke apne devne prem krie chie ane apne teni ajnaonum paln krie chie. devne prem krvo teno arth teni ajnaonum paln krvum. ane devni ajnao apna mate etli bdhi kthin nthi. sa mate? karn ke prtyek vykhti je devnum balk che te jgtmam vijy melvva sktiman che. te apno visvas che ke jene jgt same vijy melvyo che. phkt te vykhti je visvas kre che ke isu devno dikro che tena vina bijo kon jgtne jite che? je avyo te isu khrist che. isu pani 45 sathe ane rkt 46 sathe avyo. isu matr panithi avyo nthi. na, isu pani ane rkt bmnethi avyo ane atma apnne khe che ke a sacu che. atma sty che. tethi tyam isu vise apnne khenara trn saksio che: kem ke saksi purnar trn che, etle atma, pani ane lohi. a trn saksio che. teo je khe che te kmik sacum hoy evo visvas apne loko pr krie chie. prmtu dev je khe che te vdhare mhtvnum che. ane deve apnne tena potana putr vise sacum khyum che. je vykhti devna putr pr visvas rakhe che teni pase te sty che je deve apnne khyu che. je vykhti devmam visvas krti nthi te devne jutho pade che. sa mate? karn ke deve apnne tena putr vise je khyum temam te vykhti visvas krti nthi. deve apnne khyum che: deve apnne anmtjivn apyum che. ane a anmtjivn tena putrmam che. je vykhti pase putr che teni pase sacum jivn che. prmtu je vyktini pase devno putr nthi, teni pase jivn nthi. hum a ptr, je devna putrmam visvas kre che eva tmne lokone lkhum chum. jethi tme janso ke hve tmari pase anmtjivn che. apne dev pase smka vgr avi skie chie. eno arth e che ke apne dev pase teni icchanusar kmi pn magie to dev apnne sambhle che. drek vkhte apne teni pase magie chie tyare dev apnne dhyanthi sambhle che. tethi apne janie chie ke teni pase apne je magie te vstuo te apnne ape che. dharo ke koi vykhti khristmam tena bhai athva bhenne pap krta jue che (pap ke je mrnkark nthi) to te vykhti e teni bhen athva bhai je pap kre che teona mate prarthna krvi joie. pchi bhai ke bhenne dev jivn apse. jemnum pap anmt mrtyumam dori jtu nthi eva loko vise hum vat krum chum. evum pn pap che je mrnkark che. te vise hum kheto nthi ke prarthna krvi. khotum krvum te hmma pap che. prmtu evum pn pap che je anmt mrtyu trph dori jtum nthi. apne janie chie ke koi pn vykhti je devno balk bnyo che te pap krya krto nthi. devno putr devna balkne surksit rakhe che. 47 setan pn te vyktine ija kri skto nthi. apne janie chie ke apne devna chie. prmtu setan akhi duniyane kabumam rakhe che ane apne janie chie ke devno putr isu khrist avyo che. devna putre apnne smj api che. hve apne devne olkhi skie chie. dev je sako che. ane apnum jivn te saca dev ane tena putrmam che, isu khrist

devni psmdgi pamel bai 48 ttha tenam chokram jog
 lkhitmg vdil: hum tmne bdhane stymam prem krum
 chum. ane e bdha loko je styne jane che te bdha pn
 tmne prem kre che. styna karne ame tmne prem krie
 chie-te sty je apnama rhe che. a sty apni sathe sdakal
 rheshe. apna pr dev pita ane tena putr isu khristni krpa,
 dya ane samti rheshe. apne a asirvado sty ane prem
 dvara prapt krisum. tmara ketlamek balko vise janine
 hum ghno khus hto. hum khus chum ke pitae apne
 apeli ajnao prmane teo styna marg cale che. ane hve,
 vhali bai, hum tne khum chum: apne bdhae ekbijane
 prem krvo joie. a nvi ajna nthi. te e j ajna che je arm-
 bththij apne mli che. ane premno arth e che ke je rite
 jivn jivvani apne ajna kri che te prmane jivvum. ane
 a devni ajna che tme premnum jivn jivo. a ajna tme
 armbhthi sambhli che. hmna jgtmam ghna jutha up-
 desko che. a jutha updesko isu khrist prthvi pr avyo
 ane mans thyo te svikarvani na pade che. je vykhti a sty
 svikarvani na pade che te jutho updesk ane khristno
 dusmn che. savdh rho! tme je kam kryum che te bd-
 hano bdlo gumavso nhi. savdh rho, jethi tme tmara
 bdham prtiphl pamso. prtyek vyktie phkt khriste
 apela updesnej anusrvanum calu rakhvum joie. jo
 koi vykhti isue apela bodhne bdle che, to pchi te vykhti
 pase dev nthi. pn jo koi vykhti khristna bodhne anusr-
 vanum calu rakhe che, to te vyktine pita (dev) ane putr
 bmne mle che. jo koi vykhti tmari pase ave che, prmtu
 a bodh lavto nthi, to tmara ghrmam teno svikar kro
 nhi. tene avkaro nhi. jo tme tene svikaro cho to,
 tme tena dust kamomam mdd kro cho. mari pase
 tmne khevanum ghnu che. prmtu mari iccha kagl ane
 sahino upyog krvani nthi. tene bdle, tmari mulakat
 krvani hum asa rakhum chum. pchi apne bhega mline
 vato kri skisum, je apne vdhare anmdit bnavse. tari
 bhennam balko je devni psmdgi pamel che te tmne
 teono prem mokle che.

jena pr hum stymam prem rakhum chum, te priy
 gays jog lkhitmg vdil trphthi kuslta: mara priy mitr,
 hum janum chum taro atma kusl che. tethi hum
 prarthna krum chum ke tum bdhi rite kusl rhe. ane
 hu prarthna krum chum ke tum tmdurst rhe. ket-
 laek khristmam bhaio avya ane tara jivna sty vise
 mne khyum. teoe mne khyu ke tum styna margne
 anusri rhyo che. tethi hum ghno khus thyo. jyare
 hum sambhlum chum ke maram balko styna margne
 anusre che tyare mne hmesa sauthi vdhu anmd thay
 che. mara priy mitr, tum khristmam bhaione mate
 ha, parka bhaione mate pn, tum je kmi kre che te tum
 visvas krnarne yogy kam kre che. tu jene janto nthi
 eva bhaione pn tum mdd kre che. a bhaioe mmdline
 tara prem vise vat kri che. krpa krine teono prvas
 calu rakhvamam teone mdd kr. dev prsn thay te
 rite teone mdd kr. a bhaio khristni seva krva mate
 ajubaju prvas kri rhya che. teo je loko visvasio nthi
 teoni koi pn prkarni mddno svikar krta nthi. tethi
 apne a bhaione mdd krvi joie. jyare apne teone mdd
 krie chie, tyare apne teona sty matena karymam shb-
 hagi thie chie. mem mmdline ptr lkhyo che. pn diyotr-
 phes ame je khie chie te dhyapurvk sambhlto nthi.
 te hmesa teono agevan thva icche che. jyare hum
 avis, tyare hum diyotrphes sum kre che te vise khis.
 te juthu bole che ane amara vise bhumdum bole che.
 prmtu te je bdhum kre che te etlum j nthi! te je bhaio
 khristni sevanam kamo kre che teone mdd krvani pn
 na pade che. diyotrphes pela loko je bhaione mdd
 krva icche che teone pn atkave che. ane te lokone
 mmdlimamthi bhiskrt kre che. mara priy mitr, je
 khrab che tene anusro nhi; je sarum che tene anusro.
 je vykti sarum che te kre che te devthi che. pn je
 vykti dust kary kre che tene kdi devne olkhyo nthi.
 bdha loko demetriys vise sarum bole che. ane teo je
 khe che te sathe sty smmt thay che. apne pn tena
 mate sarum khie chie. ane tme jano cho ke apne je
 khie chie te sacum che. mari pase gnum che je mare
 tmne khievum che. pn hum sahi ane klmno upyog
 krva icchto nthi. hum jldithi tari mulakat levani asa
 rakhum chum. pchi apne sathe mline vato kri skisum.
 [5] tne samti thao. je mitro ahim mari sathe che teo
 tne ksemkusl khe che. mherbani krine tyamna drek
 mitrone vyktigt rite amaro prem ane ksemkusl kheje.

devnum nimmtrn pamelā je koi isu khristni surksa mate rakhvamam avya hoy te srv visvasio ane tedvam avelao jog lkhitmg, isu khristno sevk. yakubno bhāi yhudā. tmara pr krpa, samti ttha prem puskl thao. vhalā mitro, hum apnam tarn vise tmara pr lkha mate ghno atur hto. prmtu bijum ksumk tmne lkhvani mne jrūmr lagi: deve tena smtone visvas apyo che te mate ttha te visvas calu rakhva skht smghrs krva protsahit krvani mari iccha che. deve a visvas ek vkht apyo che, te bdha smy mate saroche. ketlaek loko gupt rite tmara smuhmam prvesya che. teo je kam kri rhya che te mate te lokono nyay hmna j thyo che ne teone dosit thravel che. ghna lamba smy phe-lam prboddhkoē a loko vise lkhyum htum. a loko dev-ni virumddh che. teoe apnam devni krpano upyog khoti rite pap krva mate kryo che. a loko isu khristne, apno eklo svami ane prbhu trike svikarva na pade che. mari tmne mdd krvani iccha che. ketlik babto yad rakho je tme bdhij rite jano cho: yad rakho prb-hue tena lokone iijiptni (misrni) bhumimamthi bhar lavine teono bcav kryo. prmtu pachtli prbhue je loko avisvasio hta, te bdhano nas kryo. ane dutone pn yad rakho jeoni pase adhikar hto pn teoe te rakhyo nhi. teoe teonam potanam rhevanam sthan chodyam. tethi prbhue a dutone amdhkarmam rakhya che. teoe snatn bmdhnni samkle bamdhya. tene teone mota di-vсна nyayikrn sudhi rakhya che. sdom ane gmora ane teoni ajubajunam bija sherone pn yad rakho. teo pn pela duto jevam j che. a shero e j rite vybhicarmam ane anucit duracarmam grk thine nirmtr agnidmdni siksa shn kre che. teoni siksa apna mate udahrn-rump che. e loko sathe bnyum che e j rite tmara smuhmam prvesya che teo svpnothi doraya che. teo pap vde teoni jatne gmdi bnavi rhya che. teo devna niymni avgna kre che. adhikar ane dutona gaurvni nimda kre che. prmkh dut mikhayele jyare setanni sathe musana sb vise tkrar krine vivad kryo, tyare tene nimda krine thomt mukvani himmt kri nhi. pn mikhayeele khyum ke; “prbhu tne siksa kre.” prmtu a loko je vise smjta nithi teni tika kre che. teo ketlik babto smjya. pn teo a vise vicar krine smjya nhota, prmtu lagnithi, je rite mumga pranio vstuo smje tem smjya hta. ane a babto j teone teona vinas trph dori jayche. teone aphsosi! a loko kain je marge gyo tene anusrya. paisa bnavvni icchathi teo pote blam je khota marge gyo teni pachtl gya. korahni jem a loko devni viruddhmam ldya che. ane korahni maphk j, teono nas thse. a loko tme je visist bhojnmmam sathe shbhagi bno cho tema gmda dagh jeva che. teo bhy vina tmari sathe khay che. teo phkt potani jatni j smb-hal rakhe che. teo vrsad vinanam vadlam che. pvn teone ajubaju ghsde che. teo phl vinanam vrkso je-vam che. jyare phlno smy ave tyamre teone phl av-tam nithi tethi jminmamthi ukhedi kadhvamam ave che. tethi teo be vkht mrn pame che. teo smudr-mam avtam jmgli moja jeva che moiao phin bnave che. a loko, moiamo jem phin bnave che tem a loko srmjnk karyo kre che. a loko tarao jeva che je bhtk-nara che. ava loko mate ghor amdhkar srval mate rakhvamam avelo che. admthi satma purums hnokhe a loko vise bhvisyktm krum che ke: “juo, prbhu

hjaroni smkhyamam tena pvitr duto sathe ave che. prbhu prtyek vyktino nyay krse. prbhu bdha lokono nyay krva ane je loko devni viruddh che teone siksa krva ave che. te a lokone devni virumddh teoe krelam dust karyo mate siksa krse. ane dev a papio je devni virumddh che teone siksa krse. te teone temne devni viruddh khelam bdham skht tiktatmk vcno mate siksa krse.” a loko hmmae bija lokomam bhulo sodhe che ane phriyad kre che. teo hmmae teoni iccha mujb dust krtyo kre che. teo potani jat vise dmbh kre che. teo phkt potani iccha prmane prapt krva, svarth sad-hva mate bija loko mate sarum bole che. priy mitro, prbhu isu khristna preritoe phela sum khyum che te yad kro. preritoe tmne khyum che, “amt smye devna vise mskri krnara loko tyam hse.” a loko phkt teoni iccha mujb krvanam karyo je devni viruddh che te j kre che. a loko j tmaramam bhagla pade che. a loko potani papi svarthi adhrmi utkmtha prmane j phkt karyo kre che. te lokomam atma nithi. pn priy mitro, tme tmaram jivn pvitr visvasna paya pr vdhare drdh bnavo ane pvitr atma vde prarthna kro. tmari jatne devna premmam rakho. apna prbhu isu khristni dya vde tmne je amtmjivn prapt thvanum che teni rah juo. jeone smka che te lokone mdd kro. tmare ketlaek lokone bcavvni jrūmr che. tme teone agnimamthi khemci kadhine bcavso. pn jyamre tme bija loko je papio che teone mdd krva iccho cho tyare savdh rho. temnam vstro je papthi gmda thyelam che tene pn ghikkaro. tmne thokr khatam bcavine bhrpur an-mdthi gaurv shit potana mhimavmt sannidhyam nirdos rju krva te (dev) smrth che. te j phkt dev che. te j ek che je apno uddhar kre che. tene mhima, gaurv, prakrm ttha adhikar, anadikalthi hmna ttha srval apna prbhu isu khrist dvāra hojo. amin.

a isu khristno kautumbik itihās che. te daudna privarmamthi avyo. ane daud ibrahimna privarmamthi avyo. ibrahim ishakno pita hto.ishak yakubno pita hto.yakub yhuda ane tena bhaionno pita hto. yhuda peres ane jherahno pita hto.(teoni ma tamar hti.)peres hesronno pita hto.hesron aramno pita hto. aram aminadabno pita hto.aminadab nahsonno pita hto.nahson slmonno pita hto. slmon boajhno pita hto.(boajhni mata rahab hti.)boajh obedno pita hto.(obedni mata ruth hti.)obed ysaino pita hto. ysaī daud rajano pita hto.daud sulemanno pita hto.(sulemanni ma phela uriyani ptni hti.) suleman rhabamno pita hto.rhabam abiyano pita hto.abiya asano pita hto. asa yhosaphatno pita hto.yhosaphat yoramno pita hto.yoram ujhiyano pita hto. ujhiya yothamno pita hto.yotham ahajhno pita hto.ahajh hijhiyano pita hto. hijhiya mnassano pita hto.mnassa amonno pita hto.amon yosiyano pita hto. ykhonya ane tena bhaiona pita yosiya hto.(yhudi lokone gulam bnavva mate babil moklvamam avyam te smy drmyan teno jnm thyo.) babilmam teone li gya pchi:ykhonya slthiyelno pita hto.slthiyel jhrumbbabelno pita hto. jhrumbbabil abihudno pita hto.abihud elyakimno pita hto.elyakim ajhornno pita hto. ajhor sadokno pita hto.sadok akhimno pita hto.akhim alihudno pita hto. alihud elyajhrno pita hto.elyajhr mththanno pita hto.mththan yakubno pita hto. yakub yusphno pita hto.yusph mryimno pti hto.anē mryim isuni ma hti.isu khristrike olkhava lagyo. am ibrahimthi daud sudhini caud pedhi thi daudthi yhudi lokone babilmam li gya tyam sudhini pn yaud pedhi thi ane e lokone babilmam li gya te smythi khristna jnm sudhini yaud pedhi thi. isu khristni ma mryim hti. isuna jnm viseni hkikt a prmane che. teni ma mryimni sgai yusph sathe thi hti. lgn phela mryimne khbr pdi ke te pvitr atmathi grbhvti thi che. mryimno pti yusph, khubj bhlo mans hto, te jahermam mryimne ljiit krva ichto n hto tethi tene chutacheda apavnum gupt rite nkki kryu. jyare te a babtno vicar krto hto tyare tene prbhuno dut dekhayo. dute khyum ke, “yusph daudna dikratum mryimne tari ptni trike svikirvamam jra pn akcais nhi karn ke tene je grbh rhelo che te pvitr atmatiche. te dikrane jnm apse ane tum tenum nam isupadse. tene evum nam apje karn ke te potana lokone temna papomamthi mukt krse.” a bdhu tene thse karn ke prbodhko dvara prbhue khelum bhvisy kthn pripuran thay. juo, kumvari grbhvti thse, tene ek dikro jnmse ane tenum nam immanuel padvamam avse.”(immanuel etle “dev apni sathe che.”) jyare yusph jagyo, tyare prbhuna dutna adesne anusryano ane mryimne teni ptni trike svikari ghre tedi lavyo. prmtu mryime dikrane jnm apyo tyam sudhi yusphe tene jani nhi. tene tenum nam isu padyum.

isuno jnm yhudiya bethlehem ngrmam thyo hto. herodrajana smymam teno jnm thyo hto. isuno jnm thya pchi purvna prdesmamthi jnani manso yrusalem avya. jnani mansoe lokone puchyum ke, “nvjat sisu je

yhudiono raja che te kyam che? ame je taro joyo che te btave che ke teno jnm thi cukyo che. ame teno taro purvmam ugto joyo ane ame tenum bhjn krva avya chie.” yhudiona a nva raja vise herod rajae sambhlyum. athi te raja khubj becen thyo ane yrusalemna bdha loko pn khubj cimtatur thi gya. herod yhudiona bdhaj prmkh yajko ane sastrioni ek sbha bolavi, teone puchyum ke khristno jnm kyam thvo joie. teoe uttr apyo ke. “khristno jnm yhudiya bethlehem ngrmam thvo joie. prbodhke dhrmsastromam a vise lkhyum che. ‘o ydudiya desna bethlehem, yhudiya nagrothi koipn rite tum uttrti kksanum nthi. tarāmamthi ek raja peda thse te raja mari israelni prjane dorvni apse.” mikha 5:2 pchi herode purvmamthi jnani mansoni ek gupt sbha bolavi. herod jnani manso pasethi taro dekhavano coks smy jani lidho. pchi herode jnani mansone bethlehem kaljya. tene jnani mansone khyu ke, “jao ane khubj kaljipurv nva jnmela balkne sodhi kadho. jyare tmne te balkno pto mle to mne avine jan kro. jethi hum pn tenum bhjn krva ji skum.” jnani mansoe rajane sambhlyo ane pchi cali niklya. temne purv disamam je taro joyo hto. te j taro temne kri joyo ane teoe tene anusrya. taro temni agl calyo ane a balk jyam htm, te jgyae taro thmbhyo. jnani manso tarane joine khubj khus thya. teona anmdno par na rhyo. jnani manso jyam balk htm, te ghre avi phocyam. teoe balk ane teni ma mryimne joie. teoe nm n kryu. ane te balknum bhjn kryu. te mansoe khjanani ptiog ughadi ane balkne bhēt apva mate je sonum, loban ane bol htm te tene arpn kryu. pn deve temne herod pase pacha nhi jva svpnmam cetvni api. am, jnani manso temna potana desmam bija rste pacha gya. jnani mansona gya pchi, yusphne svpnmam prbhuno dut dekhayo. dute khyum ke, “ubho tha! balk ane teni mane line misrma nasi ja. herod balkni tpa sru krse. te tene mari nakhva mage che. hum jyam sudhi khum ke bdhum slamt nthi, tyam sudhi misrmam j rheje.” tethi yusph uthyo ane balk ane teni mane potani sathe line misr jva cali niklyo. teo ratrina smye cali niklya. herod mrn pamyu tyam sudhi yusph misrmam rokayo. prbhue prbodh dvara jnavyum htm te sacum pde mate am bnyum, “mem mara putrne misrmamthi bhar bolavi ligho.” jyare herode joyum ke jnani mansoe tene murkh bnayvo che tyare te khubj gusse thyo. tethi tene hukm kryo ke bethlehem ane teni aspana vistarmam bdha j chokraone mari nakho. herode jnani manso pasethi balkna jnmno smy jani lidho. ke je (halna smythi) ke vrs phelano smy hto tethi tene be vrsni ummrna ke tethi nana drek balkne mari nakhavno hukm kryo. prbhue prbodh ymriya dvara je bhvisyvani jnavihti te pripuran thi: “ramamam ek avaj smbhlayo. te karma rudno ane atymt sokyukt hto. rahel tena balko mate rudn kri rhi che; te dilaso melvvano nkar kre che, karn ke tena balko mrn pamy che.” ymriya 31:15 herodna mrn pchi, prbhuno dut svpnmam yusph pase avyo. jyare yusph misrmam hto tyare am thyum htm. dute khyum ke, “ubho tha! balk ane teni mane line israel calyo ja. je loko balkne mari nakhavno prytan krta hta te mrn pamy che.” tethi yusph balk ane teni mane line israel gyo. pchi yusphe sabhlyum ke herodna mrn pchi teno putr akhilaus raja thyo che tyare yusphne tyam jtam

dr lagyo tyare svpnmam cetvni mli tethi te yhudiyane bdle galil pramtam gyo. yusph nasreth gammam gyo. am etla mate thyum, jethi prboddhkonum khelu pun thay. deve khyum ke khrist najharikhevas.

3

smye yohan baptist avyo ane tene yhudiyana ujjd prdesmam updes apvanum sru kryu. yohane khyum ke, "pstavo kro, karn akasnum rajy tumk smymam avi rhyum che." ysaya prboddhke jena vise vat kri che te a yohan baptisma krnar che. ysaya prboddhke khyum che: "ek vykthi ujjd prdesmam pokar kre che: 'prbhhu mate marg taiyar kro; ane tena mateno marg sidho kro.'" ysaya 40:3 yohannam vsro umtna valmamthi bnavelam h6tam. teni kmre camdano pttto. yohan tid ane jmgli mgh khato hto. yohanno updes sambh- lva loko yrusalemmthi, yrdn ndini aspasna smgr vis- tarmamthi ttha yhudiyana tmam prdesomamthi avta htam. lokoe potana papni kbulat kri ane yohane teone yrdn ndimam baptisma apyum. phrosioiane sdukiote sthle tena dvara baptisma pamva mate avta htam. yohane temne joya tyare temne khyum ke: "tme bdha srpo cho! prbhuno kop avi rhyo che temamthi bcva tmne kone cetvni api che? tme tmara acrnthi btavi apo ke tme khrekhr pstavo kryo che. tme em n manta ke 'ibrahim amaro pita che' tethi ame ugri jisum. dev a pththromamthi pn ibrahim mate smtano peda kri ske che. atyare pn kuhadi vrksona mul pase taiyar j pdi che. drek vrksje sara phl ap- tum nthi tene kapi namkhse, ane agnimam phemki dese. "tme tmara hrday ane jivn bdlyam che em dr- savva mate hum tmne panithi baptisma apum chum. pn hve mara pchi je mans avi rhyo che, te mara kr- tam pn mhan che jenam pgrkham upadva jetli pn hum yogyta dhavto nthi. te tmne pvitr atmamthi ane ajnithi baptisma apse. tena hathmam supdm che jena vde anajne chotramamthi judum padseane saph krel sara anajna danane potana kotharmam bhrse ane chotramne eva agnimam bali nakhshe je kdiye holvase nhi." te smye isu galilthi yrdn ndie avyo. isu yohan pase avyo ane yohan dvara baptismalevani potani ic- cha prgt kri. prmtu yohan tene rokvano pryt n krto hto. yohane khyum ke, "tara thki baptisma pamvani jruriyat valo to hum chum! tum mari pase mara thki baptisma pamva sa mate avyo che?" isue uttr apyo, "atyare am j thva de. devne jeni jrur che te bdhum j krvum e apna mate sarum che." jethi yohan isune baptisma apva kbul thyo. baptisma pamya pchi isu sidhe sidho j panimamthi bhar avyo. pchi te vkhte akas ughdayum ane tene devna atmane kbutrni jem nice avto ane potani upr uttro joyo. ane akasvani thi, "a maro putr che ane hum tene cahum chum. ane tenathi hum khubj prsn chum."

4

pchi setan dvara isunum priksn thay te mate atma tene ujjd prdesmam li gyo. isue calis divs ane rat kami j khadhu nhi. a pchi te khub j bhukhyo thyo. isu pase llcavnar setan avyo ane khyu ke, "jo tum devno dikro hoy, to a pththrona khe ke, teo rotli thi jay." isue

tene uttrmam khyum ke, "dhrmsastrmalkhyum che ke, 'mans phkt rotlihi nhi prmtu devna mukhamamthi avta prtyek vcnthi jivn pame che.'" punniyam 8:3 pchi setan isune pvitr sher yrusalemmam li gyo ane isune mmdirna sauthi uca sthle besade che. pchi setane khyum ke, "jo tum devno dikro hoy to kudko mar. sa mate? karn ke sastrmam lkhyum che ke, 'de potana dutone ajna krse, ane temna hathmam tne jhili lese, jethi tara pg khdk pr athdase nhi.'" gitsastr 91:11-12 isue tene uttr apyo, ena vise pn sastrma khyum che ke, pbhu tara devni priksn tum n kr." punniyam 6:16 pchi setan isune khub umca prvt upr li gyo ane ane tyam tene visvna bdhamj rajyo ane temam avel bd- hij bhvytanum drsn kravvum. tene khyu, "jo tum pge pdine marum bhjn kris, to hum a bdhi j vstuo tne apis." isue setanne khyu, "setan! calyo ja, dhrm- sastrmam lkhyum che ke, 'prbhunum tara devnum j bhjn kr. phkt teni j seva kr!'" punniyam 6:13 pchi se- tan isune chodi calyo gyo, tyar pchi ketlaek duto avi tene mdd krva lagya. isue sambhlyum ke yohanne jel- mam puryo che. tethi te galil pachu gyo. te najhreth n rokatam jhbulon ane nphtalini njikna prdesmam galil srovr pase kpshr-nhummam jine rhyo. ysaya pr- boddhke khyum htum te sacum purvar krva mate isue am kryu: "jhbulonna prdesmam, ane nphtalin prdesmam, smudr trphna rste galilmam, yrdn ndi pasena, jyam videsio rhe che. jeo amdhkarmam jivta htam. pn teoe jhlhlto prkas joyo; te prkas je loko kbr jevi amdhkarmy dhrti pr jive che temna mate avyo che." ysaya 9:1-2 tyarthi isue updes apvo sru kryo, tene khyum ke, "pstavo kro, karn akasnum rajy avi rhyum che." isu galil srovr pasethi psar thto hto tyare tene be bhaio simon (je pitr khevato) ane teno bhai andriyane joya. tne jalthi machla pkdta htam. teo machimar hta. isue khyum, "calo mari pacht avo. hum tmne judi jatna machimar bnavis. tmare mach- lio nhi pn lokone bhega krvanum kary krvanum che." te bmne bhaio temni jalo pdti mukine isuni pacht gyam. isue galil srovr pase yatra calu rakhi. tene jhb- dina be putro yakub ane yohanne joya. teo temna pita jhbndini sathe hodiam besi machlam pkdvani jalo taiyar krta hta tyare tene bija be bhaione khyum ke, mari sathe calo. bmne bhaio hodi ane temna pi- tane pdta muki isuni pacht gya. isu galilino bdhoj prdes phryo ane lokone sbhashtanomanupdes apyo ane akasna rajy viseni suvartano bodh apyo. tene lokonam bdhamj rogo ane bimario dur krya. isu visena a smacar akha siriyamam phelai gya, athi jeo pidata hta ane bhutvlgelaone, ttha jeo vai ane lkvathi pidata hta teone teni pase lavvamam avyam; ane isue te bdhane saja krya. athi galilthi ttha dsngtrhittha yrusalemmthi ttha yhudiyathi ane yrdn ndi parno moto loksmuday teni pacht gyo.

5

isue tyam ghna lokone joya. tethi te tekrina uca bhag upr ji besi gyo, tyam teni pase tena sisyo avyam. isue lokone updes apta a prmane khyum: "jeo jane che ke teone adhyatmik babtoni jruriyato che teone dhny che. karn ke akasnum rajy temna mate che. jeo sok kri rhya che teone dhny che. karn ke teone dev di- laso apse. isue nmr che teone pn dhny che. kem ke teo

prthvinum vtnpamse. biji koipn babt krtam je yogi che te krvani jeoni vdhu iccha che, teone dhny che. kem ke teoni iccha dev purn krse ane temne smtos apse. jeo dyalu che teone dhny che. kem ke teona prtye dya drsavvamam avse. jeona vicaro suddh che teone pn dhny che. karn ke teone devna drsn thse. jeo samti mate kary kre che teone pn dhny che. karn ke teo devna dikram khevase. stkrmo krvane lidhe jeona upr julm gujarvamam avelo che teone dhny che. kem ke akasnum rajy teonum che. “tme mara sisyo cho mate loko tmara vise khrab bole, tmari upr julm gujare ke tmara viruddh juththanum lave to pn tmne dhny che. khubj prsn rhone ane anmdmam rho karn akasnam tmne khubj moto bdlo mlse. yad rakhjo ke tmari agauna prbodhko upr julm gujarayo hto. “tme jgtnum mithum cho. prmtu mithum jo eno svad tyji dese to pchi te phrithi kharasvalum nhi j thi ske. jo mithum teno svad gumavi dese to te nkamum che em smjine tene phemki devase ane loko tene pg tle chumdi nakhse. “tme svym prkas cho, je akha jgtne prkasit kre che. prvt upr bamdhel ngrne chupavi skatum nhi, tene drek jn joi ske che. ane loko divo slgavine pchi tene vatka nice mukta nthi, pn teo tene divi pr muke che pchi te divo ghrmam je bdha loko rone che temne prkas ape che. te rite tmare pn bija lokone prkas apvo joie. jethi teo tmari rudi krnio joine loko tmara akasnam bapni stuti kre. “evum na manso ke hum musana nimysastrno ke prbodhkona updesono nas krva avyo chum. hum tena updesono nas krva mate nhi prmtu teno puro arth smjavva avyo chum. hum tmne sty khum chum ke jyam sudhi akas thha prthvi jtam rhe tyam sudhi ksum j adrsy thi skse nhi, avum bnse nhi (vinas sjarse nhi) tyam sudhi nimysastrmamthi ek kano athva ek matra jto rhese nhi. “mnusy niymni drek ajnaonum paln krvum joie pchi bhle te ajnani koi agtyta n jnay. mnusy jo ajnaonum paln krvani na padse ane bijaone tem krva sikhvse to akasna rajymam te mnusy bin mhtvno gnase. jeo niym ane niymastrnum paln krse temj bija lokone tenum paln krva jnavse, teo akasna rajymam mhan hse. hum tmne jnavum chum ke tmare sastro ane phrosio krtam devne jeni jrur che te mate kik vdhu sarum krnara thvum joie nhi to tme akasna rajymam dakhl pn thi skso nhi. “tme sambhlyu hse ke ghnam vrso phelam apna lokone evum khevamam avyum che ke ‘koipn mnusyni htya n kre,’ je mnusyni htya kre che teno nyay thse ane te apradhi thrvana jokhmmam pdse’ pn hum tmne khum chum ke, bija upr krodhit na thav, drek tmaro bhai che. jo tme bija koi upr krodh krso to tmaro nyay nyaysbhamam thse. biji koi vykti sathe bija mate khrab bolse to tmaro yhudina drbarmam nyay thse. jo tme bijane murkh kheso to tmare nrkni agna bhymam mukavum pdse. “tme arpnedi upr devne arpn apo tyare bija lokono vicar kro, ane jo tne yad ave ke tara bhaine tari viruddh koi phriyad che. to tarum arpn vedi agl rheva de, ane phela jine teni sathe smadhan kri le. ane pchi avine tarum arpn cdhav. “taro dusmn tne nyaysbhamam li jay to tvrit teni sathe mitrta kr, a tare nyaysbhamam jtam phela krvum ane jo tum teno mitr nhi thi ske to te tne nyaysbhamam ghdsi jse. ane nyayadhis kdac tne adhiakarine suprt krse ane je jelmam nakhvamam avse. hum tne sty khum chum.

jyam sudhi tme tmaram devum pure purum cukvso nhi tyam sudhi tme jelmamthi chuti skso nhi. “tme sambhlyum che ke em khevamam avyum htum: ‘vybhicarnum pap krvum nhi.’ prmtu hum tmne jnavum chum ke jo tme koi strine pamvani icchathi tena trph nrj kro to tme tmara mnthi teni sathe vybhicar kryo che. jo tmari jmni amkh tme pap krva prere to tene kadhine phemki do. tmaram akhum srir nrkmam dhkelay tena krtam tmara srirno ek bhag gumavvo te vdhu hitavh che. jo tmaro jmno hath tmne pap krva prere to tene kapine phemki do. akhu srir nrkmam dhkelay tena krtam tmara srirno ek bhag gumavvo te tmara mate vdhu hitavh che. “em pn khevamam avyum htum, ‘je mans teni ptnine chuta cheda ape tene tene chuta chedanum lekhit niveda apvum joie. prmtu hum tmne khum chum ke je mans teni ptnine chuta cheda ape che te tene vybhicarnum pap krva prere che. purumsne mate teni ptnine chuta cheda apva matenum ek matr karn e che ke tene bija koi purums sathe vybhicar kryo hoy. ane evi chuta cheda vali strine prnnar koipn mans vybhicarnum pap kre che. “tme sambhlyum ke apna purvjone e pn khevamam avyum htum ke, ‘tme prbhuna name lidhela smno bhmg krso nhi.’ prbhune je vcn apyum che te hmesa avsy palo. pn hum tmne khum chum ke, kdi sm n khao, kdi akasna name sm na khao karn ke akas to devnum rajyasn che. prthvina name kdi sm khao nhi karn ke prthvi devnum payasn che. ane yrusalemma name pn sm n khao karn e mhan rajanum sher che. tmara mathana pn sm n khao. tme mathana ek pn valne sphed ke kalo kri skso nhi. phkt ‘ha’ ke ‘na’ kho etlum purtum che. tme temam je kmi umerso to te bhumdathi avelum che. “tme sambhlyum ke em khevayu htu, ‘amkh ne bdle amkh ane damt ne bdle damt.’ prmtu hum tmne khum chum ke dust vyktino prtikar n kro. jo tmne koi jmna gal pr tmaco mare, to tmare bijo gal drvo. jo tmaram khmis li leva mateno davo krine tmne koi nyaysbhamam li jva icche to tmaro kot pn tene api do. jo koi sainik tmne teni sathe ek mail calva bljbri kre to tme teni sathe be mail calo. jo koi tmari pase kmik mage to tene avsy apo, tmari pase koi uchinum mamgva av to na padso nhi. “tme sambhlyum ke em khevayu htum ke, ‘tum tara pdo sine prem kr ane dusmnne dhiikar.’ pn hum tmne khum chum ke tmara dusmnone prem kro ane jeo tmara upr julm kre che temna mate prarthna kro. jo tme a prmane krso to tme akasnam rhela tmara pitana saca dikra gnaso ane tmara pita, suryno prkas bhla ane bhumda loko mate mogle ke. vrsad pn bhulum krnar ane bhumdu krnar mate mogle che. je tmne prem kre che temne tme prem krso to tmne koik bdlo mlse. daniel pn am j kre che. jo tme tmara mitro prtye sara hso to tme bija krta sara nhi gnav, je loko dev vinana che to pn temna mitro mate sara che. etle akasnam rhela tmara pita jetla pripurn che tetla tmare pn pripurn thvu joie.

6

“savidhan rho! tme koipn sttkaryo kro to te lokoni smks krso nhi. loko tmne sara karyo krtam jue te rite na kro. em krso to akasna pita trphthi tmne koi j bdlo mlse nhi. “jyare tme gribone apo to teni ja-

herat krso nhi. dmbhi loko dan aptam phelam tenam bngam phumke che ane loko temne apta jue e rite jahermam dhrmsthano ane seriomam ape che. karn bija loko temne man ape tevum teo icche che. hum tmne sty khum chum temne je bdlo mlyo che te etlo j che. jethi jyare tme gribone apo to khangimam apo, tme sum kro cho teni koine jan pn thva deso nhi. tmaram dan gupt hovum joie. tme je kami gupt rite kro cho te tmaro pita ke je gupt rite je kami thay che te joi ske che. te tmne bdlo apse. “jyare tme parthna kro, tyare dmbhi lokoni jem na kro. dmbhi loko sbhasthanoe seriona khuna pase ubha rhi mota avajthi parthna kre che. jethi loko temne joi ske. hum tmne sty khum chum ke temne teno puro bdlo mli gyo che. jyare tme parthna kro tyare tmara ordamam jao ane tmara ordana barnam bmdh kro. pchi tmara pitane parthna kro. tmaro pita gupt rite kravam avelam kam joi ske che. ane te teno tmne bdlo ape che. “ane jyare tme parthna kro, tyare adhrmioni jem parthna na kro, teo mane che ke devni pase ghni vato krvathi dev cokks kamik to sambhlse j. tme eva loko jeva n bno, tme teni pase mamgni kro te phela tmara pita jane che ke tmare sani jrur che. tethi jyare tme parthna kro tyare tmare a prmane parthna krvi joie:’o akasmamna amara pita, ame parthna krie ke tarum nam hmesse pvitr rhevum joie. tarum rajy ave ane tum icche che tevi babto je rite akasmam bne che te rite prthvi upr bne te mate ame parthna krie chie. amne amari rojni jruriyat prmane ann ap. je rite ame amaram khrab krnarne maphi api che. te rite tum pn ame krela paponi maphi ap. ane amne lalcmam pdva dis nhi; prmtu setanthi amne bcav. ha, jo tum bijaonam duskrmo maph krse, to akasno pita taram pn duskrmo maph krse. prmtu jo tum tarum khrab krnarne maph nhi kre to akasno pita tne pn maph nhi kre. “jyare tme upvas kro, tyare tmari jatne udas dekhadso nhi, dmbhio em kre che. teo temna chera viktir bnave de che jethi lokone btavi ske ke teo upvas kri hya che. hum tmne sty khum chum ke te dmbhi lokone teno bdlo purepuro mli gyo che. jyare tum upvas kre tyare, tara matha pr tel copd ane tarum mom dhoi nakh. tyare lokone na jnave ke tme upvas krya che, tmara pita jene tme joi skta nthi te bdhumj jue che. tme gupt rite je kmi kro cho te tmara akasmamna pita jue che. ane te tmne teno bdlo jrurthi apse. “tmara mate ahi prthvi khjanano smgrh n kro karn ke prthvi pr kida ttha kat khjanano nas kre che. cor khatr padine cori jay che. akasmam khjanaone smgrh kro, akasmam tmara khjanaone nas udhi ke kat kri skse nhi ke tene cor kori jse nhi. jyam tmaram dhn hse tyam j tmaram citt rhese. “amkh to srirno divo che. jo tari amkho sari hse, to tarum akhu srir prkasthi purn rhese. pn jo tari amkho bhumdi hse to tarum akhum srir amdhkarmy rhese. ane jo tari paseno ek matr prkas hkiktam amdhkar j hoy to amdhkar ktlo amdhkarmy hse. “koipn vykti ek sathe be ghni seva kri ske nhi. te ekne prem kre to bi-jane tirskar kre athva ek ghnine smrpit bnse ane bi-jane anusrvani na padse. tme ek sathe dhn ane devni seva kri sko nhi. “tethi hum tmne khum chum ke, tmare jivva mate jruri khavapivani cimta krso nhi ane srirne dhankva kpdamni cimta na kro. karno khorak krtam jivn bdhare agtynum che ane kpdam kr-

tam srir vdhare agtynum che. tme pksione juo, teo bi vavtam nthi, ne kaptam nthi ne kotharomam bhrtam nthi. ane chtay tmaro pita te pmkhionum bhrnpsn kre che tme to pksio krtam ghna j mulyvan cho. ena vise cimta krvathi tmaram ayusymam ekad plno pn vdharo nhi kri kro. “ane tme tmaram vstro vise sa mate cimta kro cho? khetnam phulone nihalo, teo kevam khile che, teo tena mate mhent krtam nthi ke potane mate vstro pn bnavtam nthi. ane chtam pn hum tmne khum chum ke sulemaneni purn bhvytamam pn phulomamna ekad phul jevo sumdr posak dharn kryo n hto. je ghas aje che te avtikale krmaj se, to tene agnimam bali devamam avse eva ghasni kalji dev rakhe che to he manvi, e dev tari kalji nhi rakhe? tena upr atlo ocho visvas raksho nhi. “tethi tme cimta raksho nhi ane kheso nhi, ‘ame sum khaisum?’ ‘ame sum pisum?’ athva ‘ame sum pherisum?’ je loko devne olkhta nti teo a bdhi vstuoni pachl pde che. tme ani cimta na kro karn ke akasmam rhlam tmara pitane khbr che ke tmare a bdhani jrur che. pn phela tme devna rajyne ttha tena nyayipnane sodho, to te pn tmne a bdhi j vstuo apse. te mate avtikalni cimta n kro. ajni smisyao ajne mate purti che. avtikalnum du:kh avtikalnum che.

7

bijaone dosit n thravo, ane dev tmne dosit thravse nhi. tme je rite bijano nyay krso, te j rite tmaro pn nyay thse tme bijaono nyay krva je mapno upyog kro cho, te j mapno upyog tmara cukada mate thse. “jo tari amkhmam bhartiyo hoy te tum joi nthi skto to tara bhaini amkhmamnum tnkhlum sa mate jue che? tum tara bhaine kevi rite khi ske, ‘tari amkhmam je tnkhlum che te mne kadhva de?’ jyare tari amkhmam moto bhartiyo hoy! o dhomgi tum phelam tari amkhmamno moto bhartiyo dur kr, pchi tum sari rite joi skis. ane tara bhaini amkhmamthi tnkhlum kadhhi skis. “je pvitr che te kutraoni agl na namkho ane bhumdoni agl moti n vero. kdac teone pg nice kcdi namkhe ane tmara trph pacha prthi tmne phadi nakhe. “dev pase mamgvantum calum rakho, ane dev tmne apse, sodhvanum calum rakho, ane tmne jdse. khkhdavvanum calum rakho ane drvajo tmara mate ughdi jse. karn ke je mamge che tene e jrurthi mle che, je sodhta rhe che temne jrurthi prapt thay che. ane je khtkhtave che, temne mate drvaja avsy ughdi jay che. “tmaramamna koi ekne dokro che? jo taro dikro tari pase rotli mamge to sum tum tene pthtr apis? na! jo taro dikro tari pase machli mamge to tum tene srp apse? na! tme bhuda chtam tme potana balkone saro khorak api jano cho to tmara akasmamna pitani pase mamgo to tmne jrur sari vstuo apse. “tme bija pase jeva vyvharne apeksa rakhta hoy evo j vyvhar tme teoni sathe rakho. musana niymasastr ane prboddhkon vatono sarams e j che. “samkda krvajamamthi dakhltao, karn ke je drvajo pholo che ane je rsto srl che, je vinas trph dore che. ghna loko te rstethi jay che. je drvajo samkdo che, ane je rsto nano che, te sara jivn trph dore che. phkt thoda j lokone te jde che. te j prmane sarum jhad nthara phl api sktum nthi, ane khrabd sara phl api sktum nthi. “jutha prboddhkothe savdhan rho. teo tmari pase ghetamna vesmam ave che. pn

teo vrumo jeva bhymkr hoy che. tme ava lokone teo je vstuo kre che tenathi olkhi skso. jem kamtali jhadi prthi draks ane kamtali umktari prthi amjir mli skta nthi. tem khrab loko pasethi sari vstuni apeksa rakhi sko nhi. te j prmane prtyek sarum vrks saram phl ape che ne khrab vrks ntharam phl ape che. te j prmane sarum jhad nthara phl api sktum nthi. ane khrabjad sara phl api sktum nthi. je vrks saram phl api sktam nthi tene kapine agnimam namkhi devamam ave che. tethi tme ava lokone teo kevam phlo ape che tena prthi olkhi skso. "je mne prbhu, prbhu khe che, te drek vykti akasna rajymam prves krse em to nhi, pn jeo mara akasmamna pitani iccha prmane kre che teo j akasmam prvesi skse. e amtim divse ghna loko mne khese, prbhu ame tana mate nthi bolya? to sum ame tara name prbodb kryo nthi? ane tara name bhu-tonekadhyam nthi? ane tara name bija ghna prakmo krya nthi?" pchi hum teone khis, 'tme ahithi calya jao, tme bhumda cho, mem tmne kdi pn olkha nthi.' "je koi vykti mara vcnone sambhle che ane te prmane acrn kre che te khdk pr mkan bamdhnar dahya mans jevo che. dhodhmar vrsad pdyo, pur avyum ane te ghr pr vavajhodum phumkayum chtam pn te ghr tuti pdyum nhi karn ke teno payo khdk upr bamd-helo hto. "prmtu je vykti mara a vcnone dhyanthi sambhle che prmtu te prmane vrto nthi te reti pr ghr bamdhnar murkh mans jevo che. dhodhmar vrsad avyo, pur avyum ane vavajhodana spatla lagya tyare te mkan mota avaj sathe jmindost thi gyum." isue jyare a vcnokhevanum purum kryu, tyare tena updesthi loko acrt pamy. karn ke isu adhiakar sathe updes apto hto, nhi ke temna sastrioni jem.

8

isu prvt prthi nice utryo. lokono moto smuday teni pachl pachl gyo. pchi ek kodhthi pidato mans teni pase avyo, pge pdyo ane khyu, "he prbhu, tum icche to mne sajo krvani skti tari pase che." isue te mansne sprs kryo ane khyum ke, "hum tne sajo krva icchum chum, sajo thi ja!" ane trt j te mans kodhthi sajo thi gyo. isue tene khyum ke, "je kami bnyum che te vat koine pn krto nhi. ahimthi sidho j yajk pase ja ane tyam tari jatne btav. musana ades prmane arpn cdhav jethi loko jani ske ke tum sajo thyo che." isu kphr-nhum avyo, isu shermam prvesyo ke trt j ek Iskri adhi-kari, teni pase avyo ane mdd mate vinmti kri. Iskri adhi-karie khyum ke, "he prbhu, maro nokr khubj bi-mar che, te ptharivs che ane pksghati che." isue Iskri adhi-karine khyum ke, "hum jis ane tene sajo kris." Iskri adhi-karie khyum ke, "he prbhu, tum mara ghre ave evo hum yogy mans nthi. jo tum kevl sbd khe to maro nokr sajo thi jse." ane mara adhi-karione ad-hin chum. mara hath nicena sainiko mari sttane ad-hin che. ekne hum khum chum ke 'ja' to te jay che. bijane khum chum ke, 'av', to te ave che ane mara nokrne khum chum ke, 'a kr' te te trt j mari ajna pale che. hum janu chum ke a krvani stta tari pase che." isu a sambhli khubj nvai pamy ane teni sathe avta lokone khyum ke, "hum tmne sty khum chum, mem israelmam pn kdi koi vyktimam avo visvas joyo nthi. hum tmne khum chum ke purv ane pscimmamthi ghna loko avse ane akasna rajymam ibrahim, ishak

ane yakubni sathe besse. ane jemna mate akasi rajy taiyar krvamam avelum che, temne bharna amdhkar-mam phemki devase. teo tyam rudn krse pidathi damt kckcavse." pchi isue Iskri adhi-karine khyum ke, "ghre ja ane taro nokr tem je rite visvas kryo che te rite te sajo thi jse." ane brabr te j smye teno nokr sajo thi gyo. jyare isu pitrne gher gyo tyare tene teni sasune tavthi pidati dithi. isue tena hathne sprs kryo ane teno tav utri gyo. te uthine isuni seva krva lagi. samj pdi tyare teo ghna asuddh atma vlgela lokone isuni pase lavya, isue asuddh atmaone bhar kadhya. tem j bdha j mamdaone pn saja krya. isue a kryu jethi ysayae khel bhvisyavani purn thay: "tene apna rogo li lidha ane tene apna mmdvad potana-mam svikarya." ysaya 53:4 isue joyum ke teni care baju lokoni bhid jami che, tethi tene potana sisyo-one srovrna sama kinare jva khyum. pchi ek sastri teni pase avyo ane khyum ke, "updesk, tum jyam jis tyam hum tari pachl avis," isue tene khyu ke, "siyalone rheva mate dro hoy che, pmkhione rheva mate mala hoy che, pn mansna dikranemathum tekvani pn jga nthi." isuna sisyomamna bija eke avi tene khyum ke, "he prbhu phela mne jva de ane mara pitane dphnavva de. pchi hum tne anusris." prmtu isue tene khyum, "mari pachl av. ne muelaene potana muelaone datva de." isu ek hodimam jine betho, tena sisyo pn teni sathe gya e hodie kinaro chodyo ke trt j driyamam motum tophan sru thyum ne uchltam mojathi hodi dhmkai jva lagi. prmtu isu to ughto hto. sisyo isuni pase gya ane tene jgadyo ane khyum ke, "he prbhu, amne bcav! amne dubi jisum!" isue khyum ke, "tme sa mate bhybhit thao cho? tmne purto visvas nthi?" pchi isu ubho thyo ane pvn ane momjane dhmkavya, pchi smudr shpurn samt thi gyo. athi loko ascryckit thi gya ane bolya, are a mans keva prkarno che? jeni aj-nane pvn ane smudr pn mane che!" smudrne same kinare gdraninadesmam isue avyo tyare tene asuddh atmao vlgela be manso mly. teo kbironi vcmam rheta hta te etla bdha bihamna hta ke tyam thine koi ji sktum n htum. teo bum padva lagya, "o devna dikra, tum amari pase sum apeksa rakhe che? nisrcit smy phela amne siksa krva avyo che?" tyamthi thodek dur bhumdnum tolum crtum htum. asuddh atmaoe vinmti kri ke, "jo tum amne kadh j mukvano hoy to, tum amne e bhumdona tolamam jva de." isue teone khyum, "jao" ane asuddh atmao bhumdonom tolamam petha. bhumdnum akhum tolum tekrini dhar prthi smudrmam dhsi gyum ane panimam dubi mryu. bhumdo cravnara tyamthi shermam natha ane bdhij babto jevi ke asuddh atmao vlgela manse sathe je bnyum htum te jnavyum. akhum ngr isune mlva bhar avyum ane jyare lokoe tene joyo tyare vinmti kri ke, amara simomamthi tum calyo ja.

9

isu hodimam betho ane srovrne pele par gyo ane potana shermam avyo. ketlaek loko ptharivs pksghati mansne isu pase lavya. isue joyum ke teone visvas che tethi isue te pksghati mansne khyum, "he yuvan mans, himmt rakh. sukhi tha. taram bdhamj pap maph krvamam ave che." ketlaek sastrioe a sambh-lyum ane amdoro amdr vato krva lagya ke, "a mans

pote j dev hoy tem bole che. a rite te devni viruddh bole che.” isue janyum ke teo sum vicare che tethi isue khyum, “tme tmara mnmmam ava bhumda vicaro sa mate kro cho?” mansna dikrane prthvi pr pap maph krvano adhiakar che. pn a tmari agl kevi rite sabit kri skum? tme em dharta hso ke, ‘taram pap maph thiam che.’ em khevum shelum che, pn khrekhr em thyum te koi joi sktum nthi. pn jo hum e mansne em khum, ‘uth, tari pthari line calto tha; to sum? to tme joi skso ke khrekhr mne adhiakar che.” tethi isue pks-ghati mansne khyum, “ubho tha, tari pthari upad ane tare gher ja.” ane te mans ubho thyo ane gher calyo gyo. lokoe a joyum ane teo ascryckit thi gya ane lokoe devni stuti kri karn ke deve avo adhiakar mansone apyo. isu te rste thine jto hto tyare, tene kr ughravani ophismam maththi namna mansne joyo. isue tene khyum, “mari pachi cal.” ane maththi ubho thyo ane isune anusroyo. isue maththina ghre tena sisyo sathe bhojn lidhum. tyare tyam kr ughravarna ane papio pn jmta htam. phrosioe isune ava manso sathe khatam jyo tethi tena sisyo khyum ke, “tmaro updesk kr ughravarna ttha papio sathe sa mate bhojn le che?” isue a sambhline khyum, “jeo tmdurst che temne vaidni jrur nthi. jeo bimar che temne vaidni jrur che. isue khyum, “tme sastrno arth smjo; ‘hum psuona blidan nthi icchto, hum dya icchum chum,’ hum sara lokone ammtm apva nthi avyo pn papi-one tedva avyo chum.” pchi yohanna sisyo isuni pase avya. teoe isune puchyum ke, “ame ane phrosio varmvar upvas krie che to tara sisyo sa mate upvas krta nthi?” isue uttr apyo, “jyam sudhi temni sathe vrraja hoy tyam sudhi vrrajana mitro pase udasintani apeksa rakhi skay? albt nni j, prmtu jyare teoni pasethi vrraja li levase tyare smy avse pchi teo upvas krse. “jo koi junam kpdam pr kora kpdammum thimgdum mare to e thimgdamthi kpdammam kanum vdhare motu bnse. loko tajo draksars bhrva mate juni mskono upyog nthi krtam tem kravthi juni msko phati jse, tyar pchi draksars vjhise ane bmne draksars ane draksarsni msko nas pamse. tethi loko hmmaesa nvo draksars bhrva mate nvi j mskono upyog kre che. am kravthi draksars ane msko bmne sari rite sacvi skay che.” isu jyare a vato khto hto, tyare sbhasthanno ek adhiakari avyo ane tene pge pdyo ane khyum ke, “mari dikri hnmam j mrn pami che. tum avine matr tara haththi tene sprs kr to te sijvn thse.” tethi isu ubho thyo ane tene gher gyo. tena sisyo teni pachi gyam. ek stri hti, je chella bar vrsthi lohivana rogthi pidati hti tene pachi thi avine isuna jhbhbhani nicli korne sprs kryo. stri vicarti hti ke, “jo hum matr tena jhbhbhane sprs kris to hum saji thi jis.” isu teni trph vlyo ane te strine joi khyum, “dikri himmmt rakh, tara visvase tne saji kri che.” te j ple te stri saji thi gi. isu adhiakarin sahe tena gher avi phocyo ane ghrmam gyo tyare tene vamsli vpadnaraone ane ghna lokonedn krta joya. isue khyum, “agha khso, karn ke chokri mrn nthi pami. te umdhe che.” a sambhli loko tena trph hsva lagya. lokonum tolum ghni bhar gyum. isu chokrina ordamam gyo. isue chokrino hath pkdyo ane te chokri ubhi thi. a smacar ajubajuna smgr vistarmam prsri gya. jyare isu tyamthi jto hto tyare be amdhlha manso teni pachi pachi gya. teo jorthi bum padva lagya. “o daudna dikra, amara

pr dya kr.” isu amdr ghrmam gyo, tyam teo pn teni pachi gya. isue temne puchyum, “hum tmne phrithi dekhta kri skum evo visvas che?” amdhlha mansoe uttr apyo ke, “ha prbhu, ame visvas krie chie.” pchi teoni amkhone sprs kri isu bolyo, “tme visvas rakho cho to te prmane thao.” ane trt j teo dekhta tha. isue teone khyum, “tme a vise koine vat n krta.” prmtu amdhlha manso tyamthi calya gya ane isuni a kirti teoe akha vistarmam phelavi. agl jtam loko isuni pase bija ek mansne line avya, a mansne asuddh atma vlgelo hto. te mumgo hto. isue asuddh atmane hamki kadhyo ke trt j te mumgo mans bolto thyo, loko ascryckit thi gya ane bolya: “agau israelmam avum kdapi jovamam avyum nthi.” prmtu phrosioe khyum, “te (isu) asuddh atmana sdras (setan) thi j asuddh atmaone kadhe che.” isue te vistarna tmam shero ane gamdaomam jine yhudi sbhasthanomam devna rajy viseni suvarta api. ane je loko bdhaj prkarna rogo ane mamdgithi pidata hta temne saja krya. isue ghna lokone joya ane teo pr tene krna upji karn ke teo thakela ane ashay hta. teo palk vinana ghetam jeva hta. isue potana sisyo khyum ke, “mansorupi pak (bcav) puskil che. pn mjuro ocha che. tethi pakna (loko) dhinne prarthna kro ke kapni krva vdhare mjuro mokli ape.”

10

isue tena bar sisyo bolavaya. isue teone asuddh atmaone kadhvani ttha drek jatni mamdgi ane bimari-mamthi saja krvani skti api. bar preritonam nam a prmane che:prthm simon je pitr khevay che teno bhai amndriya, jhbldino dikro yakub ttha teno bhai yohan. philip ane brtholmi; thoma ttha kr ughrav-nar maththi; alphino dikro yakub ane thdi; simon knanitha yhuda iskriyot, je tene dummna hathmam sopi denaro hto. a bar jnne bhar moklti vkhte isue temne ajna kri ke jyam bin-yhudio vse che tyam jso nhi ane koipn smruniona ngrmam jso nhi. pn is-raelna loko pase jao. te yhudio khovayela ghemta je-vam che. jeva tme jao ke trt j teone updes apo ke, ‘akasnurajy tumk smymam avi rhyum che.’ mamda lokone saja kro. mrelane jivta kro. rktpittna rogi-one saja kro ane asuddh atmaone kadho. hum tmne a sarmthi vina mulye apum chum. mate tme pn drekne vina mulye apo. tmari sathe sonum, rupum ke tambu ke koipn prkarnum namnu rakhso nhi. musaphri drmyan tmari sathe phkt tme je kpda pherya che te ttha je pgrkha pherya che te j rakhso. calva mate lakdi pn leso nhi. vdharanam kpdam che pgrkham pn na rakhso karn ke kam krnar ne teni jruriyatni vstuo apvamam avse j. “jyare tme je ngrmam ke gammam prveso, tyare koi layk vyktini sodh kro ane bija sthle jvanum thye tyam sudhi tene gher j rho. je ghrmam tmne avkar mle temne kho, ‘samti tmari sathe rho.’ jo ghna loko layk hse to tmara asirvad emni sathe rhese. pn jo teo layk nhi hoy to tme apeli samntini asis tmari pase pachi avse. ane jo koi sher athva ghr tmaro stkar na kre, to tyamthi trt j nikli jao ane tyamni dhul tmara pge lagi hoy to te khmkheri nakho. hum tmne sty khum chum ke, nyayna divse sdom ane gmora ngroni halt te ngrna krtam sari hse. ttha temna trph vdhare udarta btavase. “sambhlo! hum tmne evi jgyae mokli rhyo chum ke jyam vrmoni vcce tme ghetam

jeva lagso. athi tme sap jeva cpl ane kbutr jeva sals bno ane khotum krso nhi. lokothi cetna rhejo, karn e loko tmari dhrpkd krse. tmne nyay mate li jse ane sbasthanomam li ji tmara pr korda phtkarase. tmne hakemo ttha rajao smks hajr krvamam avse. a bdhum mara lidhe tmne krvamam avse. tme tyare mara vise e bdhane khejo. jyare tmne pkdvamam ave to tmare sum khavum ane kevi rite khavum teni cimta krso nhi. yogy uttr apvana sbdo tmne te vkhte j apvamam avse. te smye tme nhi, prmtu tmara pitano atma tmara dvara bolse. "bhaio, bhaionni viruddh thes ane temne mari nakhse. pita temna balkoni viruddh thes balko temna mata pita viruddh thes ane teone mari nakhva mate sompi dese. jo tme mara sisyo cho, to loko tmari pjvni krse, prmtu je amt sudhi tkse temno j uddhar thes. jyare tmari ek ngrmam pjvni krvamam ave to tme bija ngrmam jitam rhejo. tmne sacum j khum chum ke, mansno dikro ave te phela tne israelna tmam ngromam phri vlso. "celo tena gurumthi moto nthi ke das ena seth krtam cdiyato nthi. celao potana guru jeva bnvamam ane dase tena seth jeva bnvamam smtos manvo joie. jo ghrna dh-nine j baljbul (setan) khavamam ave to puchi ghrna bija sbhyone keva namthi smbodhse! "athi lokothi n dro karn ke je kmik chupavelum che te jaher krvamam avse. je kmi gupt che te prgt thes, hum tmne amdhkarmam je khum chum te tme ajvalamam jaher kro, ane mem je tmne kanmam khyum, te bdhum tme bdhaj lokone jahermam kho. "jeo tmara dehno nas kri ske che prmtu tmara atmane mari skta nthi, teva lokothi bilkul n dro. phkt prbhuthi j dro. karn ke te tmara atmane ane srirne nrkmam dhkeli ske che. ek paisamam be nanam pksio veyac che prmtu tmara bapni iccha vgr koi ek pn pksi dhrti pr nhi pdi ske. devne to khbr che ke tmara matha upr val ketla che. tethi dro nhi. tmaram muly to evam nanam pksio krtam adhik che. "je koi bija lokoni same maramam visvasni kbulat krse to, hum pn akasamanna bapni agl e maro che tem jaher kris. prmtu jyare koi mans bija lokoni same maramam tena visvasne kbul n kre, to teno hum nkar kris. ane hum akasamanna bapni smks te maro che evum jaher kris nhi. "em n manta ke hum prthvi pr samti lavva avyo chum, samti to nhi, pn hum tlar line avyo chum. 'hum putrne tena pitani viruddh, putrine teni ma viruddh, ane vhone teni sasu viruddh krva avyo chum. mnusyna strum to temna ghrna loko j bnse.' mikhah 7:6 je koi mara krtam vdhare tena matapitane prem kre che ane je koi mara krtam temna dikra ke dikrine prem kre che te maro sisv thvane layk nthi. je mans tene apvamam avel vdhstmbhno svikar krto nthi to te maro sisv thva mate yogy nthi. je mans mara krtam tena jivne vdhare prem kre che te sacum jivn gumavi dese. pn je mara mate jivn arpn kri skse tej sacum jivn prapt kri skse. "je mans tmne svikare che, te mne svikare che, ane je vykti mne svikare che te jene mne moklyo tene svikare che. jo koi vykti prbodbhke svikare che karn ke te ek prbodbh ke pchi te prbodbh je melve che te bdlo te vykti prapt krse. je koi vykti saca mansne svikare che, te ek saro mans che pchi ke saca mans prapt kre che te bdlo te vyktine mlse. hum tmne sty khum chum ke jo koi vykti sisyna name nanamanna ekne pn thmda panino pyalo piva ape to tenum phl

mlyam vgr rheshe j nhi."

11

isu tena bar sisyoone sucnao apya pchi tyamthi niklyo ane tyamthi galil namna ngrmam updes ane bodh apva gyo. yohan baptist jelmam hto. isu je kmi krto hto te vise tene sambhlyum etle yohane tena sisyoamanna ketlaekne isu pase moklyam. yohanna sisyoave avine isune puchy ke, "yohane je mans vise khyum te avi rhyo che te tum che ke amare bija mansni rah jovani che?" isue temne khyum ke, "tme yohn pase pacha jav ane ahim je kami joyum ane sambhlyum, te vise yohanne jan kro. amdhla phri dekhtam thya che; pamgla calta thya che; rktpittiya saja thi gya che; bhera sambhlta thya che; ane mrn pamela jivnmam phri betha thya che. a suvarta grib lokone jnavvamam avi che. je vykti maro svikar krva sktiman che tene dhny che." yohanna sisyo pacha phrva taiyar thya, isue lokone sum jova iccho cho te puchyum ane khyum. "tme ujj prdesmam yohan pase gya tyare sum jova gya hta? sum pvnthi halta brumne jova gya hta? na! to tme tyam sum jova gya hta? sum jene khub sara vstro pherya hta teva manvine? na! ava sumdr kpda phere che to rajana rajmhelmam rhe che. to pchi tme sum jova gya hta? sum devna prbodbhke jova gya hta? ha, hum tmne khum chum, yohan to prbodbh krtam ghno adhik che. yohan vise lkhyum che te a che." dhyanthi sambhlo! hum mara dutne tari agl moklum chum. te tmara mate marg taiyar krse. malakhi 3:1 hum tmne sty khum chum ke ajdin sudhimam prthvi pr jnmya che temam yohan jevo koi utpnn thyo nthi, pn akasna rajymam sauthi nano che te yohan krtam pn moto che. yohan baptistna smythi ajdin sudhi akasnum rajy aghat jhiltum rhyum che, ane himsk sadhnothi tene chinvi levana prytno thya che. bdhaj prbodbhke ane niymsastre yohan avyo tyam sudhi je kami bnvamun che te smdes apyo che. ane jo tme niymsastr ane prbodbhke je khyum che te svikarta ho to pchi tmare teno svikar krvo hoy to te agau jnavya prmane avnar eliya te e j che. tme loko mne sambhli sko cho, to dhyanthi sambhlo! "ajni pedhina vise sum khum? teo kona jeva che? teo to bjarmam bethela balkona jeva che ke ekbjiane hamk pade che, ha, teo teva j che. 'ame tmara mate smgit vgadyum, prmtu tme nrty kyum nhi; ame tmara mate drd bhrya gito gayam prmtu tme rdyu nhi.' yohan baptist bijani jem khatu pito nthi avyo tethi loko khe che ke, 'teni amdr bhut che.' mansno dikro je avyo che te bijaoni jem khay che. pie che, 'ena trph to juo! te ketlum bdhum khay che ane ketlum bdhum pive che, upramt kri ughravnar ane papiono mitr che.' prmtu tenum sanpn potana karyona prinamthi nyayi purvar thay che." isue jyam jyam tenam mota bhagnam prakrmi karyo krya hta, te ngroni tika kri karn ke loko potana jivnmam privrtt lavya nhi. ane papkrmo krvanum chodyum nhi. isue khyum, "o khorajhintne hay! hay! o bethsaida ne hay! hay! jo a prakrmo mem dust eva tur ane sidonna ngromam krya hot to tyamna lokoe pstavo kryo hot ane temna pr tat ttha rakhnakhine btavyum hot ke teo temna papone mate dukhi hta. pn hum tmne khum chum ke nyayna di-

vse tur ane sidonne akas jetli umci pdvie phomcadase. “o kphr-nhum, sum tum em mane che ke tne ucc pd mate akasmam li jvمام avse?na! tne to hadesna khadama nakhvama avse taramam je cmtkaro thya te jo sdommam thya hot to te ngr aj sudhi tki rhyum hot. hum khum ke, “nyayna divse sdomni halt taram krta sari hse.” pchi isue khyum, “o bap, akas ttha prthv-ina prbhhu, hum tari stuti krum chum. taro abhari chum karn tem jnaniothi a styone gupt rakhine je loko nana balko jeva che temni agl prgt kryu che. ha, o bap, a tem etla mate kryu ke tare e prmane krvm htm. mara bape mne bdhum j apyum che. bap sivay dikrane koi olkhutm nthi ane bapne dikra sivay koi olkhi sktum nthi. ane eva loko je bapne olkhe che te eva loko che jene dikro teni pase bapne prgt krva psmd kre che, teo j bapne olkhe che.” tmaramamna je thaki gya che ane bhare boj vhn kri rhya che teo mari pase avo. ane hum tmne visamo apis. tme maro boj uthavo ane mari pasethi sikho. karn hum din ane nmr chum tethi tmara jivmam visamo pamsa. marum je kary tmne svikarva khum chum te shelum che ane tmara pr je boj muku chum te umckvamam hlko che.”

12

te smye, isu visramvare potana sisyo sathe anajna khetromamthi jto hto. tena sisyo bhukhya thya hta. tethi teo anajna knslam todi khava lagya. phrosioe a joyum ane temne isune khyum: “jol tara sisyo sastrna niymno bhmng kre che. ane anajna knslam tode che je visramvare krvani mnai che.” isue temne khyum, “sum tme vamcyum che ke jyare daud ane tena sathidaro bhukhya thya hta tyare daude sum kryu htm? daud devna ghrmam gyo hto ane devne arpeli rotli khavani chut phkt yajkone hoy che te tene khadhi hti. a niymsastrno bhmng n hto? sum musana niym-sastrmam tme kdiye vacyum nthi? visramvare phrj paln krnara yajko niymno bhmng kre ane chtam pn temne dosit gnava nthi? hum tmne khum chum, ahim evum koik che ke je mmdir krtam pn moto che. saastro khe che, ‘mare pranina yjno nthi joita; pn hum lokomam dya cahum chum’ tme jo sastrona a sbdona sara artho smjta hot to jeo nirdos che, teone dosit n thravt. “a mansno dikro visramvarno pn prbhhu che.” isu tyamthi nikline teona sbasthanmam avyo. tyam sbasthanmam ek vykti hti jeno hath apmg hto. tethi lokoe isune puchyum, “sum niymsastr anasar visramvare koine sajo krvo e sum yogy gnay?” isue uttr apyo, “dharo ke tmari pase ek ghetum hoy ane visramvare te khadamam pdi gyum hoy to sum tme tene pkdi khadamamthi bhar nhi kadho? ghetam krta mnusy vdhare mulyvan che, mate visramvare bhlainam kam krvani niymsastr anasar mmjuri hoy che.” pchi isue pela mansne khyum, “taro hath mne jova de.” te manse potane hath isu pase dhryo ke trt j teno hath bija hath jevo thi gyo. phrosio tyamthi calya gya ane isune mari nakhvani yojna bnai. phrosio sum krvana che, teni isune jan thi. tethi isu te jgya chodi calyo gyo. ghna loko teni pachi gya. isue bdha j bimar lokone saja krya. isue lokone cetvni api ke te kon hto, te baji lokone khevum nhi. am bnyu, jethi ysaya prbodbhna sbdo sara purvar thya, “juo, a maro sevk che; jene mem psmd kryu che; hum

tene prem krum chum ane enathi hum smtust chum; hum maro atma tenamam mukis, ane te bdha desona lokono nyay krse. te vadvidav krse nhi ke bumo padse nhi; loko tene seriomam umca avaje bolto sambhlse nhi. karn ke nyayno vijy n thay tyam sudhi brum jeva kmjorne te kcdi nakhse nhi; ke mmd mmd slgti jyotne te holvi nakhse nhim. bdha j desone nyayno vijy thes tyam sudhi potanum kary calu rakhse. bdha j rastrona loko tenamam asa rakhse.” pchi ketlaek manso ek mansne isu pase lavya. te amdht hto ane boli pn skto n hto, karn tenamam bhut hitum. isue tene sajo kryo. te mans bolto thyo ane dekhto pn thyo. bdha j loko asrcrymugdhi thi gya ane kheva lagya ke, “te (isu) daudno dikro hoy tem bni ske! jene deve apni pase moklvannum vcn apyum chel” jyare phrosioe sambhlyum tyare kheva lagya, “isu bhutona raja baljhbhulni mddthi bhutone hamki kadhe che.” isune jyare temna vicaroni jan thi, tyare isue khyum, “drek rajy amdro amdr lde to teno nas thay che. drek shermam jyare bhagla pde to te lambo smy tki sktum nthi. tem drek kutumbmam pn bhagla pde to te kutumb ubhum rhi ske nhi, te rite jo setan setanne hamki kadhe to tena potanathi j chuto pde to pchi tenum rajy kevi rite tkavi ske. tme kho cho ke bhutone kadhi mukva hum baljhbhulno upyog krum chum, jo e sacu hoy to tmara loko bhutone hamki kadha ki sktino upyog kre che? athi tmara loko jate j sabit kre che ke, tme khota cho. pn hum to bhutone kadha devna atmama sarmthyno upyog krum chum. je btave che ke hve devnum rajy tmari njik avi rhyum che. jo koie blvanna ghrmam prves krvo hoy ane teni vstuo cori levi hoy to, phela to blvan mansne tmare bamdhi devo joie, pchi j te mansna ghrmam koipn vykti teni vstuoini cori kri ske che. jo je vykti mari sathe nthi to te mari viruddham che. je mari sathe kam kri skto nthi, te mari viruddham kam kre che. “tethi hum khum chum, lokoe krelum drek pap ane prtyek durbhasn a bdhuj maph thi ske che. o prona vms, tem j khrab ho to sari vat kevi rite kri sko? tmara hrdyamam je kami bhryu che te j mukh bole che. sara mansna hrdyamam sari vstu smdhreli hoy to te sarum j khole che.” pn jo dustna hrdyamam khrab vat smghreli hoy to tene hothe khrab vat j bolay che. pn hum tmne khum chum ke nyaykale drek vyktie tene bolela prtyek avicari sbd mate uttr apvo pdse. tme bolela sbdona adhare j tmara nyay krvamam avse, tmari kheli ketlik vato tmne nirdos thravse. ane tmari kheli ketlik vato tmne dosit kravse.” ek divse ketlak phrosio ane sas-trio isuni pase avya. temne khyum, “updesk, amne nisanirupe kni cmtkar kri btav.” isue khyum, “devl dust ane avisvasi loko j nisani trike cmtkarni mamgni kre che. prmtu yuna prbodbhni nisani sivay biji koi nisani apase nhi. jeme yuna trn divs ane trn rat moti machlina petmam rhyo tem mansno dokro prthvina petmam trn divs ane trn rat rhese. nyaykale ninvehna

loko ajni pedhina tmara loko sathe ubha rheshe, ane tmne dosit thravse. kem ke jyare yunae teone updes apyo, tyare teoe pstavo kryo ane potana khrab marg chodi di devni trph vlya. pn juo yuna krtam ahim ek moto che to pn tme tena pr visvas krvano inkar kro cho. "nyayna divse sebani rani ajni pedhina tmara loko sathe ubhi rheshe kano ge ghne durthi suleman-num jnan sambhlva avi hti. ahim suleman krtam pn ek moto che. "asuddh atma mansmamthi niklya pchi ujjd shloae visamo sdhoto phre che pn ene evum koi jstl visama mate mltum nthi. tethi te khe che, 'jena gherthi (vykti) hum niklyo chum tena j ghre (vykti) hum pachio jis. tethi te pachio ave che ane jue che to pela mansnum ghr khali svcc ane sugdh bnavelum che. pchi te asuddh atma jay che ane potana krtam vdhu bhumda eva sat asuddh atmaone lave che. ane e bdhaj pela mansmam prvesine rhe che. a agau krtam teni dsa vdhare kphodi bne che. a dust pedhina loko je aje che temni halt pn evi j thse." isu jyare lokone vat kri rhyo hto tyare teni sathe vat krvani icchathi teni ma ane bhaio ghri bhar ubha rhya hta. ek manse isune avine khyum, "tari ma ane bhaio tari sathe vat krvani icchathi tari rah joine bhar ubha rhyam che." isue uttr apyo, "kon mari ma ane kon mara bhaio?" pchi isue potana sisyo trph amgli cimdhi ne khyum, "juo! a loko j mari ma ane mara bhaio che. mara akas-mamna bapni iccha prmane je vrte che te j mara bhai, bhen, ane ma che."

13

te j divse isu ghramanthi nikline srovrna kinare jine betho. ghna loko teni aspas bhega thya. tethi te hodi-mam prvesyo ane betho. loko kinare ubha rhyam. isue drstamto dvara updes apvanum sru kryu. tene khyum,"ek khedut khetrmam vavva mate bhar gyo. jyare khedut vavni krto hto tyare ketlamek bi rstani bajue pdyam. pksio avyam ane te khai gyam. ket-lamek bi pththrali jmin pr pdyam. tyam purti mati nhoti. ane matinum umdan nhotum. tethi bi vhela ugi niklyam. pn suryna tapthi bdhaj kumla chod cim-lai gya ane sukai gya. karn temnam mul udam n hta. ketlaek bi kamta jhamkhrmam pdyam. jhmakhra ugyam pn sara bi na chodne ugta j dbavi didha. ket-lamk sari jminmam pdyam ane temanthi chod ugya, ane anaj utpnn kryu. ketlamk chode sognam, ket-lamk sathgnam ane ketlamke trisngam phl utpnn krya. tme loko je mne sambhli rhyam cho, te dhyant-hi sambhlo!" pchi isuna sisyoee tene avine puchyum, "tum lokone drstamto dvara sa mate sikhve che?" isue sisyoee khyum, "akasna rajy ane tena marmo vise tmne smjvano adhikar apvamam avyo che prmtu te bija lokone apvamam avyo nthi. jeni pase smj che, tene apvamam avse ane teni pase teni jruriyat krtam pn puskal thse, pn jeni pase smj nthi, teni pase je thodi ghni che te pn gumavi besse. athi hum drstam dvara temne khum chum ke tme nijr krso ane tmne dekhase. loko jue che pn hkiktam teo jue che chtam teo jota nthi. teo sambhle che, pn hkiktam teo sambhlta nthi ane smjta pn nthi. tethi ysaya prbodhke bhvisy-vani kri che te saci pdi che:tme loko sambhlo ane sambhlta j rheso, pn kdi smjso nhi. tme joi skso chtam pn kdi pn joi skso nhi. ane tme sum juo cho te

smji skso nhi temna kissamam a sacum sabit thyum che. kem ke a lokonum hrdy lagni vihini thi gyum che. teone kan che, pn bhagye j sambhle che, ane teoe potani amkho bmdh kri che. karn sty jovum nthi, nhi to teo potani amktho jue, potana kanthi sambhle, ane potana hrdythi smji pacha phre to hum teone saja krum." ysaya 6:9-10 pn tme asirvad pamela cho, karn ke tmari amkho joi ske che ane tmara kan sambhli ske che. ne smji ske che. hum tmne sty khum chum ke ghna prbodhko ane sara manso tme je juo cho te jova icchta hta prmtu teo joi skya nhi. ane ghna prbodhko ane sara manso tme je sambhlo cho te sambhlva icchta hta prmtu te sambhli skya nhi. "bi vavnar khedutnam drstamtno arth dhyant-hi sambhlo" "je bij rsta upr pdya che teno arth so? eno arth e ke je rajy viseni smdes sambhle che pn te smji skto nthi, tyare setan avine tena mnmam je vavum che te chinvine li jay che. rstani kore je vavum te e j che. "ane khdkal prdesmam bi pde che, teno arth so? e bi eva mans jevum che ke je up-des sambhle che ane trt j anmdthi svikari le che. to pn tena potanam jd nhi hovathi te thodivar tke che ane jyare vcenne lidhe viptti athva stavni ave che tyare te trt thokr khay che te mansnam hrdy sudhi te up-desni asr thay ane jyare tene svikarela smdesne lidhe stavni thay che etyare jhdpthi sidhdhamto tyji de che ane pachio pde che. "ane je bi kamta ane jhamkhr-mam pdyam che te evi vykti jeva che ke je updes sambhle che pn jyare dunyvi cimtao ane smpttina pr-lohno ave che tyare smdesne gumglavi nakhe che. ane tene ugta atkave che. ane te koi phl dharn kri skta nthi. "sari jmin upr pdela bi no arth e che ke je vykti a updes sambhle che ane smje che te tenam phl pame che ane koivar te jivnmam so gnam, koivar sath gnam ane koivar tris gnam phl dharn kre che." isue bijum ek drstam khyum, "akasnum rajy e vykti jevum che, jene potana khetrmam sara bijni vavni kri hti. ek ratre, bdham j manso umgha hta. tyare teno vairi avyo ane ghummam nkama bi vavi gyo. pn jyare chod ugya ane dana dekhaya tyare nkama chod pn dekhaya. khedutno chokro avyo ane tene khyum,"sum tme khetrmam sara bi vavva n hta?" to pchi khrab chod kyamthi avya?" "te manse uttr apyo, 'vairioe a vavyum che,"nokre puchyum, 'tme rja apo to nkama chod kadhi nakhie.' "tene khyu, 'na, tem krva jso to nkama chod sath ghumna chod pn ukhadi nakhsa. pak lntam sudhi ghum ane nkama dana bhle sathe uge pak lnnina smye lnnaraone hum khis phela nkama chodne bhega kro. temne bali nakhvana hetuthi temna bhara bamdho. ane pchi dhum mara kotharmam bhega kro." pchi isue lokone biju drstam khyum, "akasnum rajy raina bi jevum che jene manse line tena khetrmam vavyum. bdha j bi krtam te sauthi nanum che, pn te jyare uge che tyare bgicanam bdhaj chod krtam bdhare motum bne che ane te vrks bne che. ane pksio tyam avine daliomam mala bamdhe che. pchi tene biju drstam khyum, "akasnum rajy khmir jevum che, ek strie trn gnam lotmam khmir bhelyum jyam sudhi bdhaj lotne atho avi khmir taiyar n thyum tyam sudhi te rheva dighum." isue lokone drstam kthao dvara updes apyo. tene drstam kthao upyog krya sivay kdiye updes apyo nthi. am etla mate bnyum, prbodhke je khyum hta te sacum

pde: "hum drstamto dvara j vat kris; ane prthvini utpt-tithi atyar sudhi gupt rkhayela rhyone hum smjavis." gitsastr 78:2 pchi isu loksmudayne chodi ghrmam gyo, tena sisoye avine tene vinmti kri, "amne khetrna nkama chodvanum drstamt smjavo." isue uttr apyo, "jene sara bi num vavetr kryu che te mansno dikro che, a khetr pn jgt che jyam sara bi rajyna smtan che ane khrab bi setannam smtan che. je vairie khrab bi vavya te setan che, kapni e jgtno amt che, ane pak Innara e duto che. "a drstamtmmam jem nkama chodne juda kadh bi bali devamave ave che te j prmane jgtna amtkale thse. mansno dikro potana dutone moklse e duto eva loko jeo bijane pap krva prere che ane jeo anist kr che temne bhar kadhse ane temne tena rajyni bhar li jse. te duto avya mansone agnini bhththi-mam phemki dese. jyam loko vednane lidhe rdse ane damt pisse. tyare sara loko j tena bapna rajy-mam surjni sam cmkse. je sambhli skta hoy te mari vat dhyanthi sambhli lo! "akasnum rajy khetrmam smtadela khjana jevum che ek divs jyare mansne te khjano mlyo tyare khub khus thyo ane te j khetrma dhno khjano smtdi digho. ane te khetr khridda potani pase je ki htm, te bdhumj veci didhum. "vli, akasnum rajy sumdr saca motini sodh krva niklela ek vepari jevum che. ek divse te veparie a visist mulyan moti joyum tyare te gyo ane teni pase je ki htu te bdhu veci didhum ane te khridi lidhum. "ane akas-num rajy ek jal jevum che, jene srovrmmam nakhine bdhij jatni machliho pkdi hti. jyare jal puri machliothi bhrai gi tyare tene jalne panimamthi bhar kadh sari machlio topliomam bhri dighi. ane khrab machlione phemki dighi. srstina amt smye pn avum j thse. duto avine dust mansone sara mansothi juda padse. duto dust mansone dhgdhga agnimam phemki dese jyam e loko klpmat krse ane du:khthi temna damt pisse ane du:khi thse." pchi isue tena sisoyone puchyum, "hve tme a bdhi babto smjo cho?" sisoye khyum, "ha, ame smjie chie." pchi isue sisoyone khyum, "je sastrio akasna rajy vise jane che e ek eva ghr ghni che ke je tena kotharmamthi nvi ane juni vstuo bhar kadh ni nakhe che." jyare isue drstamto dvara potano up-des puro kroya pchi tyamthi cali niklyo. isu jyam uchrine mota thyo hto tyam gyo ane lokone temna sbhasthanmam updes apva lagyo. ane loko asrcry-mugdh thyane khyum, "a mansne avum dhapan ane cmkar krvanum prakrm kyamthi prapt thyum?" a to ek sutharno dikro che. teni ma mriym trike olkhay che. tena bhaione yakub, yusph, simon ane yhuda trike apne olkhie chie. teni bheno pn ahim j rhe che, to a mansmam atlum bdhum dhapan ane a bdhum kr-vanum sarmthy kyamthi avyam? ethi e lokoe teno svikar kryo nhi. etle isue lokone khyum, "prbodhkne potana gam ke potana ghr sivay bdhe j snman mle che" te loko isumam visvas krtam n hta, tethi tene tyam ghnamm prakrmi karyo btavya nhi.

14

a smye galilna rajykrta herod, isu vise sambhlyum. tyare tene potana kakrone khyum, "a mans (isu) to yohan baptist che. te mryumamthi uthyo che. tethi j a prakrmi kamo krva te sarmthyvan che." herode a phela yohanne ked kryo hto ane tene samklo vde

bamdhi jelmam puri didho hto. herodna bhai philipni ptini hrodiyane lidhe yohanni dhrpkd hti hti. herode yohanni dhrpkd etla mate kri hti ke te tene varmvar kheto ke, "herodiyani sathe rhevum tara mate ucit nthi." tethi herod tene mari namkhva mamgto hto prmtu te lokothiti drto hto. karn loko yohanne pr-bodhk manta hta. pn herodna jnm divse herodiyani dikrie herod ane tena mhemamoni smks nrty kryu. tethi te khub khus thyo. herode tene vcn apyum ke tare je joie te mamg hum tne apis. sum mamgvum te herodiyae teni dikrine khyum, tethi tene herodna khyu, "a thalimam yohan baptistnum mathum mne ap." raja herod khubj digir thyo pn tena mhemamoni smks tene te dikrine vcn apyum htm, tethi teni mamg puri krva hukm kryo. tethi tene jelmam man-sone yohanno sircched krva moklya. yohannum mathum thalimam mukine chikrine apyum. chokri te mathum teni ma pase li gi. pchi yohanna sisoye avya ane tenum dhd lidhu ane dphnavi didhum. pchi teoe jine isune a bdhi babt jnavi. isue jyare yohan vise janyum tyare te hodimam eklo ekamt sthle calyo gyo. lokoe jyare janyum ke isu calyo gyo che, to loksmuday potana gam chodi teni pachl pachl calto gyo. isu jyare hodimamthi bhar avyo tyare tene lokoni bhid joi, temna pr dya vrsavi, mamda lokone saja krya. bpor pchi tena sisoye teni pase avya ane khyu, "a samsan jgya che. hve khub modum thi gyum che to lokone moklo ke jethi teo gamdaomam jay ane temna mate thodum khavanum khride." isue khyum, "tmare dur jvani jrur nthi. tme teone khava mate khorak apo." sisoye khyu, "pn apni pase phkt pamc rotli ane be machli che." isue khyu, "rotli ane machli mari pase lavo," pchi tene lokone ghas pr besi jva khyum. isue pamc rotli ane be machli lidhi ane tene akas trph joyum, khorak mate devno abhar manyo, tene rotlina tukda krya ane tena sisoye te apya. ane teoe te lokone apya. bdha j lokoe khadhu ane khubj sm-tust thyane. khorakna bakina bcela tukdao sisoye bar topliomam bhrya. jeoe tyam khadhum temna strio ane balkone gntrimam lidha sivay 5,000 purumso hta. pchi isue tena sisoyone hodimam jvanum khyu ane khyum, "tme srovrni pele par jao, hum thodi var-mam avu chum." isu tyam rokayo ane lokone khyum, "tme gher jao." isue lokone viday api ane tekri pr eklo prarthna krva gyo tyare khubj modum thi gyum htm ane isu eklo j tyam hto. a vkhete hodi kinarathi khubj dur hti ane mojaothi damadol thi rhi hti karn ke teni sathe skht pvn phumkato hto. svarna trn ane ch bagyani vcce isu srovrna pani pr calto calto temni pase avyo. isune pani pr calto avto joine sisoye bhyh-hit thyane bumo padva lagya ke, "a bhut che!" isu trt j bolyo: "cimta n kro! e to hum j chum! dro nhi." tyare pitre tene khyum, "prbh, jo e tum j che, to tum mne pani pr caline tari pase avva khe." isue khyum, "pitir, tum av." pchi pitir hodimamthi utri pani pr calto isu trph jva lagyo. pn jyare pitir pani pr calto hto tyare tene skht pvn phumkato joyo ane te dri gyo. te dubva lagyo ane bum padu uthyo, "he prbh, mne bcavi!" trt j isue teno hath pkdyo ane khyum, "taro vis-vas ghno ocho che. ane tem sa mate smka kri?" isue ane pitir hodimam cdhya pchi pvn samt thi gya. tena je sisoye hodimam hta teoe tene mnm kryu ane khyum, "tum khrekhr devno dikro che." srovr par kri, teo

gnesretne kinare utrya. lokoe janyum ke isu avyo che, te tena agmnna smacar teoe akha prdesmam prsravya, ane bdhaj mamda lokone isu pase lavva ek-bijane khyum ane loko isu pase bdhaj mamda mansone lavya. ane mamda loko isune ajihi krva lagya ke phkt tara jhbhbhani kinarne adkva de. jetla lokoe tena jhbhbhane sprs kryo te bdhaj saja thi gya.

15

pchi ketlak phrosio ane sastrio yrusalemthi isuni pase avya ane teoe puchyum. “tara sisyo apna purvjoekki krela ritrivajonum paln kem nthi krtam? teo khata phela temna hath kem dhota nthi” isue khyum, “tmara ritrivajonum paln krva mate tme devni ajanum paln krvani sa mate na pado cho? deve to khyum htum ke, ‘tum tara pita ttha tari manum snman kr.’ane deve em pn khyum htum ke ‘je potana pita ttha manum apman kre che tene avsy mari nakhvo joie.’ pn tme em kхо cho ke koi vykhti tena pita ke mane em khi ske; ‘tmne mdd krva mate upyogmam li skay evum je kami mari pase che, te devne arpn kr-vamam avyum che. tethi tmari mdd nhi kri skum.’ am tme potana bapnum ke matanum snman nhi kr-vanum sikhvo cho. em tme tmara smpradhyi devni ajna rd kri che. a rite tme btavo cho ke purvjoekki bnavela ritrivajonum paln krvum vdhare mhtvnum che. tme dmbhi cho! tmara vise ysayae je bhvisy-vani kri che, te saci che: ‘a loko potana hothothi mne man ape che, prmtu teonam hrđy marathi ghnām dur che. teoni mara trphni bhkti nkami che. teo devni ajnaone bdle mansoe bnavela niymono updes ape che.” pchi isue lokone pase bolavine khyum, “hum je khum chum te dhyanthi sambhlo ane smjva prytyn kro. mnusy je khorak khay che, tethi te apvitr thi jto nthi, prmtu tena mukhmamthi je koi sbdo nikle che tenathi te asuddh bne che tenathi te apvitr thay che.” tyare sisyo avine isune khyum ke, “sum tmne khbr che ke tmari a vatthi phrosio gusse thya che?” isue uttr apyo, “mara akasmamna bape ropyam nhi hoy eva drek chodne mulmamthi ukhadi namkhvamam avse. mate phrosioni vat jva do. jo ek amdhlo mans bija amdhla mansno dorse to bmnne jn khadamam pdse.” pitre isune vinmti kri khyum, “agau lokone apel drstamto arth smjavo.” isue khyu, “hju pn tmne smj-vamam muskeli che? sum tme nthi jantam ke je khorak tmara mommam jay che te petmam jay che. pchi srirmamthi bhar nikli jay che ane te gtrmam jay che. prmtu je sbdo vyktina mommamthi nikle che te je rite vykhti vicare che tenum prinam che. a sbdo mansne asvccb bnave che. kem ke khrab vicar, htya, vyb-hicar, duracar, juth, cori, nimda jeva drek khrab vicar mansna hrđymamthi nikle che. mansne aj vstu apvitr bnave che. hath dhoya vina khavathi kmi asuddh thvatum nthi.” pchi e vistarmamthi isu dur tur ane sidonna prdesmam gyo. tyam rheti ek knani strio isu pase avine jorthi bum padine vinmti kri, “o prbhu, daudna dikra, mara pr dya kr, mari dikrine bhut vl-gelum che ane te kaym ribaya kre che.” pn isue tene kso j uttr apyo nhi, sisyo isune vinmti krtam khyum, “tene dur mokli do. te apni pachl ave che ane bumo pade che.” isue khyum, “deve mne israelna (yhudio) ghrnam khovayelam ghetam pase moklyo che.” pchi

te stri phrithi isu pase avi ane tene pge pdi kheva lagi, “prbhu, mne mdd kr!” isue khyum, “chokraoni rotli lin kutramone apvi e brabr nthi.” strie uttr apyo, “ha prbhu, e to khrum che prmtu kutramo potana ma-likna mej nice pdela rotlina nana tukdao khay che.” isue khyum, “bai, tara visvas ghno che! tari iccha prmane tne thao.” teni dikri te j ghdie sahi thi gi. pchi isue te sthl chodi dighum. ane galilna srovrna kinare gyo. pchi te ek tekri pr cdhyo ane tyam betho. lokonam toletolam tyam avyam lmgda, amdhla, tu-damone, mumga ane bija ghna mamda lokone isuna pg agl lavine temne mukyam ane tene te bdhane saja krya. loko asrcry pamyā. karn ke teoe mumgaone boltam joyam, apmg saja thyam, lmgda calta thyam ane amdhla dekhntam thya che! athi lokoe israelna de-vni stuti kri. pchi isue tena sisyo pase bolavya ane khyum, “a loko pr mne dya ave che karn ke teo trn divsthi stt mari sathe che. hve emni pase kmij kha-vanum nthi. hum temne bhukhya jva deva mamgo nthi, kdac rstamam teo jtam jtam bhukthi bebbhan thi jay.” pchi sisyo khyum, “atla bdha lokone jmadva apne purti rotli kyanthi melvisum ane apne koipn gamthi ghna dur chie.” isue puchyum, “tmari pase ketli rotli che?” sisyo khyum, “amari pase sat rotlio ane thodik nani machlio che.” isue lokone jmin pr besi jva khyu. isue rotli ane machli lin devno abhar manyo ane tene rotlina tukda kri sisyo apya ane sisyo te tukda lokone apya. dreke ghraine khadhūm. pchi vd-hela tukda bhega krya ane teni sat topli bhrai. tyam jeoe khadhūm temam strio ane balko upramt 4,000 purumo hta. pchi isue lokone viday krya ane teo hodimam besi mgdan prdesmam gya.

16

phrosio ane sdukio isuni ksoti krva avya. teoe tene puchyum, jo tme deve moklyo che to amne koi prakrm kri btav. isue uttr apyo, “suryast smye tme jano cho ke hvaman kevum thvanum che ane akas rtumdum che to tme kheso ke hvaman sarum hse. ane sury-ody smye akas lal ane gherayelum hoy to tme kheso ke aje hvaman tophani hse. tme akasna cinho smaji sko cho khra, pn vtaman smyna cinho tme parkhi skta nthi. ajni dust ane vybhicari prja prakrmoni emd-hani mage che. ajni dust ane avisvasi pedhi emd-hanini rah jue che pn teone yunana cinhsivay biju koi cinh apase nhi.” pchi isu te jgya chodine calyo gyo. isu ane tena sisyo srovr par kri gya. pn rotli lav-vanum sisyo bhuli gya. isue teone khyum, “phrosio ane sdukiona khmirthi savdh rho.” sisyo lagyum ke, “teo rotli lavvanum bhuli gya che tethi isu avum khe che?” isue sisyo vicar janine teone khyum, “o alpvisvasi loko, tme sa mate koi rotli nhi hovani crca kro cho? sum tme hji pn smjta nthi? tmne yad che ke phkt pamc rotlihi mem 5,000 mansone jmadya hta ane temna jmya pchi ketli bdhi rotli vdhi hti? ane yad kro ke, sat j rotliothi 4,000 mansone jmadya hta. ane temna jmya pchi pn tme ketli bdhi topliomam rotli bhri hti? hum khorak smbmdhi khum chum evo vicar j tmne kem avyo? tme kem smjta nthi? pn phro-sio ane sdukiona khmirthi tme savdhan rho.” akhre sisyo smjya ke isu temne rotlina khmirthi savdh rhe-vanum kheto n hto, prmtu isu temne phrosio ane

sdukiona updesthi savdh rhevanum kheto hto. jyare isu kaisriya philippi prdesmam avyo to tene tene sisyoone puchyum ke, “mansno dikro kon che e vise loko sum khe che?” sisoye khyum, “ketlak loko khe che ke tum yohan baptist che. bija loko khe che ke, tum eliyache. thoda loko khe che tum yirmiiaathva bija prbodhkmamno ek che.” pchi isue tena sisoyone puchyum, “tme sum kho cho, hum kon chum?” simon pitre uttr apyo, “tum pote msih, jivta devno dikro che.” isue uttr apyo; yuna putr simon tne dhny che kem ke mamse ttha lohie nhi, pn mara akasmam bape tne e jnavyum che. hum tne khum chum ke tum pitr che, a khdk pr hum mari mmdli bamdhis, ane te mmdlini same hadesni sttanumjor calse nhi. hum tne akasna rajnyi cavio apis. tum jene prthvi pr bmdhnrkta gnse te j akasmam bmdhnrkta rhese. ane prthvi pr tum je bmdhnrkta nthe tem jaher kris te akasmam bmdhnrkta thse nhi.” pchi te khrist che tevum koine pn nhi jnavva isue tene sisoyone cetvni api. pchi isu te smyithi tena sisoyone kheva lagyo ke, tene yrusalem jvum pdse. tyam vdilo ttha mukhy yajko ane sastrio dvara ghni babto shn krvi pdse. tene teone smjavyum ke tene mari nakhvamam avse ane trn divs pchi te phrithi mrnmamthi sjivn thse. pitr isune ek baju li goyo ane kheva lagyo, “tne dev bdhi babtothi bcave, prbhul! tati sathe avum bnse nhi!” isu pitr trph phryo ane khyum, “are setan, tum marathi dur calyo ja; tum devni rite nhi pn mansni rite vicare che.” pchi isue potana sisoyone khyum, “jo koi vykti mari pachl avva mamge che to tene potani jatne bhuli ji tene potani vdhstmbh uthavine mari pachl calvum pdse. je mans potanum jivn bcavva icche, te potanum jivn gumavse, pn mare lidhe je potanum jivn gumavse, te tenum jivn bcavse. jo koi ek mans akhum jgt melve, jo tu tenum jivn gumave to te sa kamnum? athva mans potana jivne bdle sum apse? mansno dikro potana bapna mhima? potana duto suddham avse, to te smye te prmane teno bdlo apse. hum tmne sty khum chum, ahim ubhelamamthi ketlak loko mansna dikrane tena rajy sathe avto jue tyam sudhi jivta rhese.”

17

ch divs pchi, isu pitrne ttha yakubne ttha tena bhai yohanne sathe line ek umca prvt pr ekamtam calyo gyo. tyam teo ekla j rhya. ane sisyo agl tenum rupamtr thyum. teno chero sury jevo prkasiat thyo ane tenam vstro prkas javam tejsvi thyam. ekaek musa ane eliya tyam dekhaya ane isuni sathe vat krva lagyam. pitre isune khyum, “prbhu, apne ahim rhevum sarum che, jo tati iccha hoy to, hum trn mamdva ahim ubha kri dum, ek tara mate, ek musa mate, ek eliya mate.” jyare pitr vat krto hto, tyare ek cmkta vadle teona pr avi temne dhamki didha ane vadmamthi vani thi, “a (isu) maro vhalo dikro che, jenathi hum khubj prsrn chum, tme bdha tene dhyanthi sambhlo!” te sisoye a vani sambhli ane teo khub bhybhit tha. jethi teo jmin pr pthy. isue pase avine temne sprs kryo ane khyum, “utho, biso nhi.” teoe uce njr kri to tyam ekla isu sivay bija koine joya nhi. isu ane tena sisyo prvt prthi nice utrta hta, tyare tene sisoyone ajna kri, “tme je kami prvt pr joyum te vise koipn vyktine vat krtam nhi,

jyam sudhi mansno dikro mrnmamthi uthe nhi tyam sudhi rah juo. tena pchi tme je kami drsn krya che te vise vat kri skso.” sisoye isune puchyum ke, “sastrio evum sa mate khe che ke, khrist phelam eliyae avvum joie?” isue uttr apyo, teo sacu khe che, “eliya avi rhyo che ane te drek vstune vyvsthit kri dese. pn hum tmne khum chu ke eliya avi cukyo che. teoe tene olkhyo nhi pn jem teoe cahyum tem teoe tene kryu temj mansna dikrane pn dukh shn krvm j pdse.” sisyo smiya ke isu yohan baptist vise vat krto hto. isu ane tena sisyo loko pase pacha gya. ek mans isu pase avyo ane tene ghumnne pdi prnam krya. manse khyum, “he prbhu, mara dikra pr dya rakh karn ke tene vaino rog che ane te khub piday che. ghnivar te ajnimam pde che to ghnivar te panima pde che e mara dikrane tara sisyo pase lavyo prmtu teo tene sajo kri skya nhi.” isue uttr apyo, “tme eva loko cho jemne visvas nthe ane tme bhtkl cho, kyam sudhi tmari sathe mare rhevum joie? kyam sudhi hum tmaram shis? e chokrane mari pase lavo.” pchi isue te bhutne tena srirmamthi bhar nikli jvano ades apyo ane trt j te bhut calyum gyum. ane te jghdie te chokro sajo thi gyo hto. pchi isu pase sisyo ekla j avya, temne khyum, “ame e chokrana srirmamthi bhutne kadhvana bdha j prytyn krya pn ame te kri skya nhi. sa mate ame tene bhar hamki kadhi n skya?” isue uttr apyo, “tme n kri skya karn ke, tmaro visvas alp che. hum tmne sty khum chum ke jo tmaro visvas raina dana jetlo pn hse to pchi tme prvtne pn khi skso ke, ‘tum ahithi khsine peli jgyae ja ane te jse, tmara mate ksum j asky hse nhi.’ phkt prarthna ane upvasthi j e prkarno atma (bhut) calyo jay che.” jyare isu ane tena sisyo galilmam bhega mlya tyare isue sisoyone khyum, “mansno dikro mansona hathmam suprt krase. e manso mansna dikrane mari nakhse, prmtu trija divse te mrnmamthi ubho thse.” te sambhli sisyo khubj dukhi tha. isu ane tena sisyo kphr-nhum gya. je kr ughravta hta te loko pitr pase avya ane khyum, “sum tmara updesk be drakmamjetlo pn mmdirno kr apta nthe?” pitre uttr apyo, “ha, isu te ape che.” pchi a vise isune vat krva pitr ghrmam gyo. prmtu te kami khe te phela isue tene puchyum, “pitr tne sum lage che? rajao temna potana loko pr kr nakhe che ke pchi prdesio pr kr nakhe che?” pitre khyum, “prdesio pr.” isue khyum, “to pchi potana dikraone kr bhrvano na hoy. pn apne kr ughravnaraoone gusse krva nthe. tum srovrna kamthe ja ane ek machli pkd, pheli machli pkdi tenum mom kholje, tena modhamamthi tne car drakma mlse e sikko line kr ughravnar pase jje ane taro ane maro kr temne api deje.”

18

te vkhte sisyo isu pase avya ane puchyo, “akasna rajyam motum kon che?” isue ek nana balkne teni pase avya khyum ane temni vcce tene ubho khyum khyum, pchi sisoyone khyum, “hum tmne sty khum chum ke jyam sudhi tme loko bdlaso nhi ane balk jeva nhi bno tyam sudhi tme akasna rajyam prves nhi kri sko. tethi je koi, potane a balkna jevum nmr bnayse te akasna rajyam sauthi mhan vykti che. ‘je koi mara name ava balkno svikar kre che te maro svikar kre che. ‘prmtu je koi mara pr visvas krnar

ek pn nanamam nani vyktine thokr khvdave te krtam eva mansna gle ghmtinum pd bamdhi ane tene umda dnyamam dubadi devamam ave te vdhare sarum che. jgtne aphsos che, karn ke je vstuone karne loko pap kre che avi vstuo to bnvani. pn te vyktine aphsos che ke je thokr lavva mate jvabdar che. “etle jo taro hath ke pg tne pap krva prere to tene kapine phemki de. karn ke bmne hath athva bmne pg shit anmt agni-mam nmkhay te krtā apmg thine anmtjivn melvum te sarum che. jo tari amkh pap krva prere to tene kad-hine phemki de karnke bmne amkho shit tne nrkni agmam phemki devamam ave tena krtam ek amkhe anmtjivnmam prves krvo te uttm che. “sadvhan rho, a nana balkomamthi ekno pn anadr n thay, karn ke teona duto akasmam hmesa mara bapni agl hoy che. mansno dikro khovayela lokone tarva avyo che. “jo mans pase 100 ghetam hoy, pn temamthi ekad ghetum khovai gym, to te mans bakina 99 ghetamne tekri pr chodi ekne sodhva niklse, brabrne? ane e mansne jo khovayelum ghetum mli jay, to te etlo bdho khus thay karn ke tene 99 ghetam krtam ek kho-vayelum ghetum mlyum teno vdhu anmd che, hum tmne sty khum chum. tmara akasmamna bapne a nanaomamthi ekne pn gumavvum gmse nhi. “jo taro bhai athva bhen tarum kami khrab kre to teni pase ja ane tene smjav. jo tarum sambhlhine bhul kbul kre to janje ke tem tara bhaine jiti lidho che. pn jo e mans tne sambhlvani saph na pade to tum phriti ekad be vdhu vyktine tari sathe le. tum je kmi khe te a be ke trn sak-siothi sabit kri skay. am chtam e dhyantni sambhlvani na pade to pchi mmdline a vatni jan kr. ane mmdlino cukado pn many n rakhe to pchi tene ek evo man ke je devmam visvas krto nthi ane te kr udhravnara jevo j che. “hum tne sty khum chum, jyare prthvi pr tme je kami bamdho, te akasmam bmdhase ane prthvi pr je kami bmdhn mukt jaher krso te akasmam bmdhnrkta nhi hoy. hum tmne e pn khum chum ke, tmaramamna be kmi pn vat smdbdhi ek cittna thi devni prarthna krine je kmi magse te mara akasmamno bap tmne avsy apse. karn ke mara nam pr be athva trn sisyo jyam bhaga thine mlse to hum pn tyam temni md-hye hois.” pchi pitr isu pase avyo ane tene puchyum, “prbhū maro bhai, mari viruddh apradh krya j kre to mare tene ketli var maphi apvi? sum sat var?” issue uttr apyo, “hum tmne khum chum, sat var nhi pn sat var krtam pn vdhare ane tari viruddh apradh cak rakhe to sityoter vkht tare tene maphi apvi joie.” akasna ra-jyni tulna eva raja sathe krvamam ave che je potana sevkonni sathe hisab cukte kre che. jyare rajae hisab levano sru kryo, tyare teni smks ek evi vykti avi ke jeni pase camdina ketlak paund levana niklta hta. de-vum cukvva mate teni pase ksum j sadhn n htum, etle rajae hukm kryo ke tene ttha teni ptnine ttha tena balkone ttha teni malikinum je ki htum te bdhu veci devum. “pchi e sevke ene pge pdine ajiji kri ke, ‘mara mate dhirj rakho, hum apnum bdhuj devum cukvi dis.’ raja ena nokr mate dilgir thyane ane tenum devum maph kri didhum ane tene chodi mukyo. “pchi, te sevk chuto thyo pachtli tene tena sathi sevko-mamna ekne ditho. teni pase, tenum njivum lenum htum tene jine tenum gk pkyum ane khyum, ‘tari pase marum je kmi lenum che te cukvi del’ ‘pelo mans tene pge pdyo ane potane thodo smy apva kr-

grva lagyo ane khyum, ‘mara mate dhirj rakho mari pase nikltum tarum bdhuj lenum hum tne cukvi dis.’ “pn phelo nokr smmt n thyo, tene tena sathi sevkonni dhrpkd krva mate gothvn kri. ane purepurum devum cukvi ape nhi tyam sudhi tene jelmam puravyo. bija nokroe je kami bnyum te joyum ane khub dilgir thyo pchi teo temna dhni pase gya ane sglli hkiit jnavi. “pchi dhnie jenum devum maph kryu htum te nokrne bolavyo ane khyum, ‘are dust nokr, tari ajiji sambhli mem tarum je bdhum devum htum te maph kryu. jem mem tara prtye je dya btavi evi dya tara sathi nokr prtye tare drsavvi joiti hti.’ teno dhni khubj gusse thyo ane jyam sudhi te purepuru devum bhrpai n kre tyam sudhi tene skht kedni sja phrmavi. e j prmane tme tmara bhaio ane bhenone tmara hrdrtyi maph kri do. nhi to je rite raja rvtyo te rite mara akasmamno bap tmne maph nhim kre.”

19

a vatono updes api rhya pchi isu galilthi nikline yrdn ndini biji baju, yhudiyana vistarmam avyo. dhna loko isuni pachl gya, isue temamna mamda lokone tyam saja krya. ketlak phrisio isu pase avya. tene vatmam phsavva puchyum, “purums gme te karne potani pt-nine chutacheda ape e sum yogy che?” issue uttr apyo, “jrum tme sastrmam a vacyum hse ke jyare deve prthvi bnavi tyare ‘deve nrnari utpn krya.’ ane khyum ke, ‘ana karne mnusy tena pita ane matane chodi dese ane teni ptni sathe jodase, ane te be ek deh thse.’ etle e purums ane stri alg nhi ek deh che, jene deve lamba smy mate jodya che, koipn vyktie teone juda padva joie nhi.” phrosioe puchyum, “to pchi musae evi ajna kem kri che ke mnusy potani ptnine chutachedanum prmanpr lkhi api chutacheda api ske che?” issue uttr apyo, “musae tmne tmari ptnione chutacheda apvani chut api che karn tme devno updes svikarva taiyar n hta. hkiiktam srumatmam chutachedani chut api j nhoti. hum tmne khum chum, ke vybhicarna karn vina je koi potani strine muki dine bijine prne, te vybh-icar kre che. ane te muki didheli jode je lgn kre te pn vybhicar kre che. purums chutacheda api phri lgn tyare j kri ske, jo teni prthm ptni bija koi purums sathe vybhicar kre che.” sisyo e isune khyum, “jo ava j karnsr purums chutacheda ape to tena krtam lgn kr-vam joie nhi e sarum che.” issue uttr apyo, “lgn am-genum a sty bdhaj svikarse nhi. a sty svikarva deve ketlak mansone thravya che. ketlak manso lgn nthi krtam tenam ahim judam karno che, ketlak jnmthi j khoja hoy che. ketlakne to bija loko dvara asktiman banavaya che. chevte ketlak eva pn che jeo akasnam rajyne lidhe lgn nhi krvanum svikare che. a updes je pali ske te pale.” pchi loko temnam balkone isu pase lavyam jethi isu temnam mathe hath muki asirvad de ane temna mate prarthna kre. prmtu tena sisyo e temne dhmkavyam. pchi issue khyum, “nana balkone mari pase avva do, temne rokso nhi, karn ke akas-num rajy je nana balko jeva che emna mate che.” balko pr hath mukya pchi issue te jgya chodi. ek mans isu pase avyo ane puchyum, “he updesk, anmtjivn pamva mate mare sum krvm joie?” issue uttr apyo, “sum sarum che evum mne sa mate puche che? phkt dev saro che. prmtu jo tare anmtjivn joitum hoy to devni

ajnanum paln kr.” manse puchyum, “ki ajnao?” isue uttr apyo, “tare koinu khun krvm nhim, tare vybhicarnum pap krvm nhim, tare koini vstuni cori krvi nhim, tare koinamam juthi saksi apvi nhi. ‘tare tara mata pitane man apvum, ane ‘potana pr jetlo prem kre che tetlo j prem bija lokone pn kr.’ yuvane isune khyum, ‘mem a bdhi j vatonom paln krvi che, hve mare sum krvanum baki che?’ isue uttr apyo, ‘jo tare purn thvum hoy to, pchi ja, tari pase tarum potanum je kmi che te veci dve, paisa gribone api de, tum jo a vdhu kris to akasamam taro kimitti khjano bhego thse, pchi cal, mari sathe avl’ a sambhline te yuvan mans ghno du:khithyo hto. karn ke te ghno paisadar hto. te paisa teni pase j rakhva ichto hto tethi te calyogyo. pchi isue sisoyone khyum, “hum tmne sty khum chum, ke dhnvanna mate akasna rajymam prves krvo kthin che. ha, tethi to hum varmvat khum chu ke paisadar lokone akasna rajymam prves krvo ena kratam soyna nakamamthi umtne psar thvum shelum che.” jyare sisoye a sambhlyum tyare temne ascrythum ane puchyum, “to pchi kone bcavi skse?” isue temne joine khyum, “lokone mate a asky che. phkt devne mate bdhum j sky che.” pitre isune khyum, “ame bdhuj chodine tari pacht avya chie, to amne sum mlse?” isue tene khyum, “hum tmne sty khum chum ke jyare nva yugmam mansno dikro tena mhi-mana rajyasn pr birajse te vkhte tme pn bar rajyasn pr besso. ane mari pacht avnara israelna bare kulno nyay krso. mara namne mate jeoe ghro, bhaio, mata pita, balko, jminjagirno tyag kryo che teo tena krtam ghanamjyogy che. teo sognum melvse ane anmtjivnno varso pamse. prmtu ghna eva che jeonum hmna jivnmam umcum sthan che pn bhvisyamam te nicli kksae utrse ane hmna je nicli kksae che te bhvisyamam umcum sthan prapt krse.

20

“akasnam rajy ek jmindar jevum che. a mans tena khetrmam draks ugade che. ek mlske te mans potana khetrmam kam krva mate mjuro leva gyo. ane tene teoni sathe rojno ek dinar nkli krine khetrmam mjurone moklya.” “nv vagyani aspas te jmindar bjarmam gyo tyare ketlak manso ksumy kam krva vina tyam ubha hta. tethi te manse khyum, tme mara khetrmam jine kam krso to hum tmne yogy vltr apis.” tethi loko khetrmam kam krva gya. phri bar vage ane biji var trn vage bjarmam gyo tyare pn lokone khetrmam kam krva mate li avyo.” pchi samje pamce vage te bjarmam phrithi gyo tyare pn ketlak manso tyam ubha hta, teone jmindare puchyum, “tme akho divs koipn kam vina ahim kem ubha rhya cho?” “te lokoe khyum, ‘amne koie kam apyum nthi.’” te manse teone khyum, “tme mara khetrmam jav ane kame lago,” “samj pdi etle, draksni vadina dhnne tena mukhy karbharine bolavine khyum ke, ‘mjurone bolavine temni mjuri kuvki do. phelathi chella je mjuro avya temne mjuri apvanum sru kro ane phela mjurie avya htam temne apta sudhi calu rakho.” “je mjuro pamc vage avya hta temamna drekne ek dinarno sikko mlyo. pchi je sauthi phela svarma kam pr avya hta te temnum mhentanum leva avya. teoe vicaryu teo vdhare mhenatanum melvse pn te drekne ek j dinarno

sikko mlyo. jyare temne ek dinarno sikko mlyo tyar pchi draksni vadina malikne temne phriyad kri. je loko chellam avya hta ane ek klak j kam kryu temne tem amara jetli j mjuri api. jyare ame to akho divs suryni grmimam kam kryu che.” “pn khetrna malike teomamna ek jnane khyum, ‘mitr, mem tari sathe koi j anyay kryu nthi. sum tme kbul thya n hta ke hum tmne ek dinar apis? tethi a tari mjuri le ane calto tha, mate je chello mans mjuri krva avyo che tene atli j mjuri apvani mari iccha che. mare mara paisanum je krvm hoy te krum. tmne adekhai ave che karn ke e loko sathe hum saro chum.” “e prmane jeo chella che tene hve bhvisyamam prthm sthan mlse. ane jenum prthm sthan hse tene bhvisyamam chellum sthan mlse.” isu jyare potana bar sisyo sathe yrusalem ji rhyo hto. tyare tene e bdhane ekamtamam ek bajue bolavine khyum, “juo, apne yrusalem ji rhya chie. mansno dikro mukhy yajk ane sastrione sompvamam avse, ane tene motni sja phtkarvamam avse. pchi te loko mansna dikrane binyhudione sompi dese jeo teni krur msdri krse. tena pr korda vimjhse ane tene vdhstmbh pr jdavi dese, prmtu trija divse te sjivn thse.” pchi jhbdivi ptini potana dikraone sathe rakhine isuni pase avi. tene pge pdine isuni pase mamgni kri. isue puchyum, “tare sum joie che?” tene uttr apyo, “mne vcn ap ke tara rajymam mara be dikraamamthi ek dikro tari jmni baju ane bijo dikro tari dabi bajue bese.” isue be dikraone khyum, “tme sum mamgi rhya cho te tme janta nthi. je pyalo mare pivano che te tmarathi pivase?” teoe khyum, “ha, ame pi skisum!” isue teone khyum, “albt hum je kmi piu te tme pi skso to khra. pn mari jmni ke dabi baju kone sthan apvum, te mara hathni vat nthi. e sthano mara pitae nkli krel vykito mate che.” jyare a mamgni vise bakina ds sisoye sambhlyum tyare teo a be bhaio pr bhum gusse thya. pchi isue sisoyone potani pase bolavine khyum, “tme jano cho ke yhudi rajy krtao potani prja pr sttano purn aml kre che ane temna mota manso temna adhikarnum lokone bhan kravva cahe che. pn tmari sathe a rite thvum n joie. tmaramam je agevan thva icche te tmaro sevk hovo joie. ane je sauthi moto thva icche che, tene ek gulam trike tmari seva krvi joie. tmare mansna dikra jeva thvum joie, mansno dikro seva kravva nhi pn seva krva ane ghna lokone mate mukti muly trike potanum jivn smrpn krva avyo che.” jyare isu ane tena sisyo yrikthothi nikline jta hta tyare ghna loko isune anusrta hta. rstani bajue be amdjhno betha hta. e rste thine isu psar thay che evum sambhline teo jorsorthi bumo padva lagya, “he prbhu, daudna dikra amara pr dya kr!” lokoe teone dhmkavine samt rheva khyum chtam teo to vdhare jorthi bumo padta hta, “he prbhu, daudna dikra, amara pr dya kr!” te sambhline isu ubho rhyo ane teone bolavine puchyum, “tme mari pase tmara mate sum kravva iccho cho?” teoe khyum, “prbhu, amare dekhta thvum che.” isune temna pr dya avi ane teoni amkhone sprs kryo. ane trt j teo joi skya. ane teo isuni pacht calya.

21

isu ane tena sisyo yrusalemni njik jaitun phad pr bethphge gam sudhi avya. tyare isue be sisoyone

moklya. isue tena sisoyone khyum, "je gam tme same juo cho tyam jao. tme tyam prves krso, etle ek gdhedane ane tena bccamne bamdhela joso, tene chodine ahim li avo. jo koi tmne ki puche to etlum j khejo ke, 'prbhune teni jrumr che. pchi e tene trt j mokli apse.'" prbodbh dvara je khevayum htum te purn thay te mate am thyum: "siyonni dikri, 'jo taro raja tari pase ave che. te nmr che ttha ek gdhedana pr, ek kam krnar pranithi jnmela nana kholka pr svar thin ave che.'" jhkharya 9:9 sisyo gya ane isue khyum te prmane kryu. sisyo gdhedani ane nana kholkane isu pase lavya. teoe temna lugdam kholka pr mukya, isu te pr betho. lokomamthi ghnae potanam vstro isuna margmam bichavyam. jyare ghna lokoe vrksoni dalio kapine tena margmam bichavi. ketlak loko isuni agl cali rhyia hta, ketlak isuni pachi calta hta. teo pokarta hta, "daudna dikrane hosanna!" 'prbhuna name je ave che tene dhny che. prm ucagam hosanna. akasman devno mhima thao!" pchi isu yrusalemman dakhli thyo. sherna bdha j loko mumjhai gya. teoe puchyum, "a mans kon che?" te tolamamthi ghnae uttr apyo, "a to galilna nasrethmamno prbodbh isu che." isu mmdirmam gyo ane jeo vecan krvano ane khridvano dhmdho mmdirmam krta hta te bdhane hamki kadhya ane sraphona glla ane kburt vecnaraona asno tene umdha valya. tene tyam hajr hta te bdhaj lokone jnavyum ke, "sastrmam lkhyum che ke 'marum ghr prarthnana ghr trike olkhase.' prmtu tme to tene 'lutarani gupha'bnavi dighi che." pchi ketlak amdjhno ane apmgo isuni pase avyam. isue teone saja krya. mukhy yajko ane sastrioe isue krela prakrmo joya ane "daudna dikrane hosanna," eva balkona pokar sambhlya. tyare teo gusse thya. mukhy yajko ane sastrioe isune puchyum, "a balko je khe che, te sum tme sambhlo cho?" isue uttr apyo, "ha, sastr khe che ke, 'tem ghavna balkona mukhe tari stuti kravi che te yogy stuti che.' sum sastrmam tme vamcyum nthi?" pchi tyamthi isu te sthl chodine yrusalema ngrii bhar avyo ane bethniya calyo gyo. ane tyam rat rokayo. bije divse vveli svare, isu shermam pacho phrto hto tyare te khubj bhukhyo thyo hto. isue rstani bajue ek amjirnum jhad joyum ane amjir khavani asae te vrks pase gyo, pn jhad upr ek pn amjir nhotum. tena pr kevl pamdda j htm tethi tene vrksne khyum, "bhvisy-mam tara pr kdi phl lagse nhii!" ane amjirnum jhad trt j sukai gym. sisoye jyare a joyum tyare acmba sathe isune puchyum, "a amjirnum jhad ekdm kem sukai gym?" isue temne uttr apta khyum, "hum tmne sty khum chum, tmne visvas hoy ane mnmam smka n kro to tme ana krtam pn vises kri skso. are tme a prvtne khi skso, 'ahimthi umckaine smudrmam pd.' to te prmane thse. jo tmne visvas hoy to prarthnamam tme je ki magse te tmne mlse." isu mmdirmam dakhli thyo ane jyare bodh apto hto tyare prmukh yajko ane lokona vdiloe teni pase jine puchyum, "kya adhiarthi tum a babto kre che? tne avo adhiar kone apyo?" isue uttr apyo, "hum tmne pn ek prsn puchum chum, eno uttr tme mne apso, to hum tmne khis ke kya adhiarthi hum e kamo krum chum. mne kho: jyare yohane lokone baptisma apyum tyare te kona trphthi mlyum htum, devthi ke mansthi?" teo amdr ek-bija sathe crca krva lagya ke, "jo apne khisum, 'yohan-num baptisma dev trphthi htum,' to isu apne puchse,

'to tme yohanmam visvas kem nthi krta?' jo em khisum ke te mnusythi htum, to e loko apna pr gusse thse, apne lokothi drie chie etle apne khese tme yohanmam sa mate visvas krta nthi." teoe isune uttr apyo, "ame nthi janta ke yohanne adhiar kyamthi mlyo." pchi isue khyum, "to hum tmne kami j nhi khum ke hum kya adhiarthi a krum chum! isue be dikraoni varta khe che "sarum, btavo, hum khum chum te babtmm tme sum mano cho? ek vyktine be dikra hta, phela dikrani pase jine tene khyum, 'aje tum mari draksni vadimam kam krva ja.'" pn dikrae uttr apyo, 'hum nhi jaum.' pchi enum mn bdlayum ane nkki kryu ke tene jvum joie, ane te gyo. "pchi te pita bija chokra pase gyo ane tene khyum, "dikra, mari draksni vadimam ja ane tyam khetrmam kam kr.'" dikrae khyum, 'ha saheb, hum jis ane kam kris.' pn te gyo nhii." isue puchyum, "kya dikrae pitani ajanum paln kryu?" yhudi netae khyum, "phela dikrae." isue temne khyum, "hum tmne sty khum chum ke tme em mano cho ke kr ughravnar ane vesyao khrab loko che, prmtu teo tmara krta akasna rajymam tme ytn krso tena krtam phela prves krse. yohan tmne sacco marg btavva avyo pn tme yohanmam visvas kryu nhii. pn kr ughravnar ane vesyao tenamam visvas kre che em tme juo cho chtam pn tme hji pn pstavo krtam nthi ke nthi tenamam visvas krta. "a varta dhyanthi sambhlo: ek mans hto tenum potanum khetr htum tema tene draks vavi ane teni care baju ek dival cni hti. draksno rs kadhva kumd bnayio, ek burj bamdhya pchi ketlak khedutone te vadi jare apine te prvasmam gyo. draks cumtvano smy thyo etle tena nokrone kheduto pasethi potani draksno bhag leva moklyo. "pn khedutoe a nokrone pkdyo ane temana ekne khub maryo. ane bija nokrne mari nakhyo. ane trija nokrne pn pthtr vade mari nakhyo. tethi te manse bija nokrone khedut pase moklyo. te manse phela krtam vdhu nokrone moklya temni sathe pn khedutoe tevum j vrtm kryu. etle manse potana dikrane kheduto pase moklyo. te manse khyum, 'kheduto mara dikrane man apse.' "pn jyare khedutoe ghnina dikrane joyo tyare teo amdr amdr temnamam vato krva lagya ke, 'aj te ghnino dikro che, vars che a khetr tenam che mate jo apne tene pn mari nakhie to a khetr apnum thi jse!' tethi khedutoe chokrane pkdyo ane khetrni bhar phemki digho ane tene mari nakhyo. "a khetrno ghni avse tyare e khedutone sum krse?" yhudiona dhrmgurumo ane agevanoe khyum, "te cokks a dust mansone mari namkhse. ane bija kheduto je temno pak thse tyare bhag apse teva khedutone te khetr bhage khedva apse." isue teone khyum, "sum tme sstrmam nthi vamcyum? 'bamdhnaraoe nkamo gnine pdto mukelo pththr j khunano mukhy pththr bnyo, e prbhuthi bnyum, ane apni njrmam asvryark che.'" "etle j hum tmne khum chum ke devnum rajy tmari pasethi li levamam avse. ane eva lokone apvamam avse ke jeo devni iccha prmane rajyomam phl avse. je mnusy a pththr pr ptkase tena tukdetukda thi jse. ane e pththr je vykti pr pdse teno bhuko thi jse." mukhy yajko ane phrosioe isu pasethi a drstamt sambhlyum ane teone lagyum ke isu temna sbmdham j khe che. teo isune pkdvano rsto sodhta hta. pn teo lokothi khub drta hta, karn loko isune prbodbh trike manta hta.

isue lokone smjavva mate biji drstamt vartao khim: “akasnum rajy ek raja jevum che ke jene potana dikrana lgn prsmge bhojn smarmbh gothvyo hoy. rajae ketlak mansone bhojn mate nimmtm apyum. bhojn taiyar thyum etle rajae jmv mate lokone bolavva tena nokrone moklya pn lokoe rajana sambmbham avvani na padi. “pchi rajae bija vd-hare nokro moklya, rajae nokrone khyum, ‘je lokone nimmtm apyum che temne kho ke bhojn taiyar che. mem mara saramam sara bld ane vachrdamne marine bhojn taiyar kryu che. bdhu j taiyar che mate lgn nimittena bhojnsmarmbham avo.’ “nokro gya ane lokone bhojn mate avvanum khyum, pn lokoe nokrone sambhlvani na padi dighi, teo potana bija kame calya gya. ek potana khetrmam kam krva calyo gyo. jyare bijo potana dhmdha pr calyo gco. thoda bi-jaoe nokrone pkdya, temne marya ane mari namkhyia. raja khub gusse thyo ane rajae tenum lskr moklyum. teoe pel lokone mari nakhya. ane temna sherne bali nakhyum. “pchi, rajae tena nokrone khyum, ‘lgn bhojnsmarmbh taiyar che, mem je lokone nimmtm apyum che teo bhojnsmarmbham avva mate yogy n hta. tethi hve tme seriona khunekhunamam ane je lokone juo te drekne lgn bhojnsmarmbham avvanum kho.’ tethi nokro seriomam gya. teone je loko mlya te drek sara nrsa mansone lgnna bhojn smarmmbham bolavi lavya. akho bhojnkhdman-sothi bhrai gyo. “pn jyare raja mhemaneone jova amdr avyo tyare ek mans tene joyo ke jene lgnne layk kpda pherya nhotam. rajae tene puchyum, ‘he mitr, lgne layk vstr pherya vgr tum kevi rite ahimyam avyo?’ pn pela manse kami uttr apyo nhi. etle rajae tena nokrone khyum, ‘a mansna hath ane pg bamdhi do ane tene amdhamam phemki do jyam loko rdse ane damt pisse.’ “kemke ammtrito ghna che pn psmd krayela thoda che.” pchi phrosio isu jyam updes apto hto te jyga chodi calya gya ane ek sbha bolavine isune prsno dvara pshavvanum nkki kryu. tethi phrosioe ketlak mansone ane herodione isuni pase moklya. temne isune puchyum, “updesk, ame janie chie ke, tum prmanik che ane koini sehsrmam avya vina tum devna marg vise sacum sikhs ape che. tari pase bdhaj loko srkha che. to tum amne khe ke, kaisrne kr apvo te sum ucit che? ha ke na?” isu emno khrab vicar smji gya ane khyum, “dhomgio! tme mne sa mate pshavva mamgo cho? tme je sikka dvara kr kuvko cho te lavine mne btavo.” teoe ek dinar lavine isune btavyo. pchi isue temne puchyum, “a sikka pr konum citr che? ane tena upr konum nam lkhelum che?” pchi lokoe khyum, “ana upr kaisrnum nam che ane tenum j citr che.” etle isue teone khyu, “je kaisrnam che te kaisrne api do ane je devnum che te devne api do.” isuni vat sambhli bdha acrt pamyia, ane isune chodi tyamthi calya gya. e j divse thodak sdukio isu pase avya (loko mrnmamthi ubha thse te sdukio manta nhotam) ane sdukioe isune puchyum. “updesk, musae khyum che ke, jo koi mans ni:smtan mrn pame to tena bhaie teni ptni sathe prnvum joie. jethi teo balko melvi potana bhai mate vms upjave. ek kutumbmam sat bhaio hta. temamna mota bhaie lgn kryu ane ni:smtan mrn pamyio, tethi potani strine

bija bhai pase tedi gyo. a bijo bhai pn ni:smtan mrn pamyio. pchi peli stri trija bhaini sathe prni em sate bhaiona smdbmdham avum bnyum. sauthi chelle te stri pn mrn pami. a sate manso te strine prnya, to pchi hve muelaonam punrumtthanmam, pela satmamthi te koni ptni thse?” isue khyum, “dhrmlekho ane devnam prakrm visena tmara ajnanne karne e tme smji skta nthi. teo jyare mrnmamthi punrumtthan pamse, tyare te bdha akasamanna duto jeva hse ane lgrni vat j nhi hoy. sum punrumtthanma smdbmdham deve tmne je khyum che te tme vamcyum che? deve khyum, ‘hum ibrahimno ttha ishakno ttha yakubno dev chum.’ pn te muelaono dev nthi. prmtu jivta lokono dev che.” isuno uttr sambhline te loko tena updesthi acrt pamyia tha. phrosioe janyum ke isue potana uttrthi sdukione bolta bmdh kri digha tethi teo ektr thyia. ek phrosi je sastri hto. tene isune pshavva ek prsrn puchyo. “o updesk, niymsastrmam shuthi moti ajna ki che?” isue uttr apyo, “prbhu tara dev pr, tum tara pura hradythi, ne tara pura jivthi ane tara pura mntthi priti kr.’ a pheli ane sauthi moti ajna che. biji moti ajna pn evi j che. ‘tum jevo prem tara pr kre che tevo j prem tara pdosi pr kr.’ akha niym-sastr ane prbodbkhona lkhanono payo a be ajnaomam smayelo che. a be ajnaone palso to tme biji srj aj-nao palso.” jyare bdha phrosio bhega thyia hta tyare, isue teone prsrn puchyo. isue khyum, “msih vise tme sum mano cho? te kono dikro che?” teoe uttr apyo, “te daudno dikro che.” isue teone prthiri prsrn kryu, “to pchi pvitr atmani prernathi daud tene ‘prbhu’ kem khe che. ‘prbhue (deve) mara prbhune (khrst) khyum ke: jyam sudhi tara strumo tara niymtrn hethl che; tyam sudhi tum mari jmni baju bes.’ daude tene khrst prbhu khyo to e teno dikro kevi rite hoi ske?” uttrmam koi ksum j boli skya nhi. te smy pchi teoe bija prsno puchvani koie himmt kri nhi.

23

isue pchi lokone ane tena sisoyone khyum. isue khyum, “yjudi sastrione ttha phrosione musano u5des tmne smjavvano adhikar che. tethi e loko je khe te prmane vrtjo ane temni ajnanum paln krjo. prmtu te loko je kre che te prmane tme n krta. hum etla mate khum chum ke, teo je updes ape che te prmane teo pote vrtta nthi. teo eva kdk niymo bnave che ke lokone palva muskel pde che. te bija lokone niymonum paln krva anurodh kre che prmtu te loko temanno ek pn niym palva pryt krta nthi. “teo sara kam etla mate kre che ke loko teone jue. teo pvitr dekhava mate sastr vcnona sbdo satheni petio li le che ane smrnprtone phola bnave che ane potana jbbh-hani jhulne lambi kre che jethi loko temne dhrmatma smje, jue. ava phrosio ane sastrione jmnvaromam mhtvpurn sthan prapt krvanum gme che ane sb-hasthanomam mukhy sthane besvanu gme che. bjar-mam loko temne man ape te temne gme che ane loko temne ‘gurum’ khine bolave tevu te icche che. “prmtu tme ‘gurum’ n khevao karn tmaro gurum to ek j che ane tme bdha to bhai ghen cho. tmaramamthi koine pn a prthvi pr ‘pita’ n kho karn tmaro pita to ek j che ane te akasmam che. tme ‘svami’ pn n khevao, karn tmaro svami to phkt ek j che ane te matr khrst, je

tmara svami che. tmaramam mhtvpurn vykti e hse ke je tmaro sevk bnse. je potani jatne bija krti umco krse teone nica krvamam avse. ane jeo potane nico krse teone umca krvamam avse. "he sastrio ane phrosio, tmne aphsos che, tme dhomgi cho, karn tme akasna rajyna drvaja loko mate bmdh kro cho. tme pote akasna rajyamam prves krti nathi, ane jeo akasna rajyamam prves krva prytyn kre che temne jva deta nathi. are, o sastrio ttha phrosio; dhomgio, tmne aphsos che! karn ke tme vidhvaoni milkt hdp kri jao cho ane dhomg krine lambi prarthnao kro cho te mate tmne skht sja thse. "o sastrio ttha phrosio, dhomgio, tmne aphsos che! tmara margone ek vykti anusre mate tme smudr ttha prthvi phri vlo cho; jyare tmne te vykti mle che tyare tme tene pota krtam bmo nrkno dikro bnavo cho! "o amdh agevano tmari kevi durdsa thse? tmaro niym che ke jo koi prbhu mmdirna name sm le to kami vamdho nhim, ane e na pale to pn cale pn mmdirna sonana name sm le to pchi tene tena sm palva joie. are o amdh murkhao! vdhare motu kyum, sonum ke mmdir? 'mmdir motum che karn e mmdirne lidhe sonum pvit bnyum che. "tme e pn kho cho, 'koi vedina sm khay to te agtynum nathi prmtu jo vedi pr cdhavel vstuna sm khay to tene te sm palva j joie. are amdjhjo, kon motum, vedi pr cdhavel vstu ke vedi? je arpnne pvit bnave che? tethi je koi vedina sm le che te tena ttha tena pr mukel drek vstuna sm le che. je mmdirna sm le che te teni sathe mmdirmam rhe che tena pn sm le che. ane je akasna sm le che te devna rajyasni sathe e rajyasn pr besnarna pn sm le che. "o sastrio ttha phrosio, dhomgio, tmne aphsos che! tme tmari pase je kami phudinano, suvano, ttha jirano dsmo bhag che te devne apo cho. prmtu tme vdhare niymasatni moti vatonom paln krti nathi. tme nyayikrn, dya ane visvasni avgna kro cho. tmare a biji babtoni upeksha krya vina tmare a bdhanum paln krvum jao. tme lokone margdrsn apo cho, pn tme pote j amdhlha cho! tme tmara pinamamthi makhi dur kro cho pn umtne gli jao cho. "are dhomgi, yhudi sastrio ane phrosio tmne aphsos che! tme tmari vatki, thalio bharthi saph kri rakho cho, prmtu tme tmara potana smtos mate lokone chetrine teni amdr julm ttha anyay bhro cho. o amdhlha phrosi, phela tum tara thali vatka amdrthi saph kri to teni sathe vasn bharthi pn svch thi jse. "are dhomgi, yhudi sastrio ane phrosio tmne aphsos che! ke tme sphed dholeli kbr jeva cho. karn ke te bharthi sumdr dekhay che pn amdrthi mrn pamela lokonam hadkao ane bdhij jatno gmdvad bhrelo che. evum j tmara mate che. loko tmne bharthi jue che to tme nyayi jeva dekhav cho. pn amdrthi to tme dhomgthi bhrela dust cho. "are dhomgi, yhudi sastri ane phrosio, tmne aphsos che! ke tme prbodhko mate kbro bnavo cho ane nyayi lokoni kbro ngaro cho. ane kho cho, 'jo purvjona smymam ame hot to a prbodhkone mari nakhya jrpn mdd n kri hot.' etle tme e svikaro cho ke je lokoe prbodhkone mari nakhya che temna j tme smtano cho. teona pgle caline ane tmara bapdadaonam pap pura krso! "o srpo! srpona vms! tme nrkna dmdmamthi kevi rite bci skso! athi hum tmari pase prbodhkne ttha jnatio ttha sastrione moklum chum. teomamna ketlakne tme vdhstmbhe jdso ane ketlakne mari nakhso. ketlakne tme tmara

sbhasthanomam korda marso ane gamegam teoni pacht pdso. "tethi tme prthvi pr sari vyktione mari nakhya mate gunegar thrso, nyayi habelne mari nakhvamam avyo. tenathi mamdi berkhyaana dikra jhkaryane mmdirni ttha homvedini vcce mari nakhvamam avyo. tethi habel ane jkharyana smymam je bdha sara loko rheta hta tena mrn mate tme gunegar cho. hum tmne sace j khum chum. a bdhi vstuo mate a pedhina lokone bhogvum j pdse. "o yrusalem, yrusalem! prbodhkone mari nakhnar ane devna preritone pththrothi mari nakhnar, hum ghni-var tmaram balkone bhaga krva icchto hto, jem mrghi potana bcoone pamkho tle ektham kre che, pn tme evum icchum nhi. hve tarum mmdir purepurum ujid thi jse. hum tme khum chum, 'prbhune name je ave che te asirvadit che'evum tme nhi kho tyam sudhi tme mne phri kdi joso nhi."

24

issue mmdir chodyum ane calto hto, tyare sisyo teni pase avya. teo tene mmdir btavva lagya. issue khyum, "tme a bdhum juo cho? hum tmne sty khum chum, a bdhum todi padvamam avse.ek pththr pr bijo pththr rheva devama avse nhi. ane ek pththrne jmin-dost krvamam avse." pchi isu jaitun prvt pr betho hto tyare sisyo teni sathe ekamt mate avya ane puchyum e bdhum kyare bnse? ane "amne khe ke tara agmnni ane jgtna amtni nisanio sum hse?" issue khyum, "sadvhan rho! tmne koi germarge n dore. ghna loko avse ane mara namno upyog krse ane khese, 'hum j khrist chum.' ane teo ghna lokone chetrse. pn tme ldao vise ane ldaioni aphvao vise sambhlo tyare tme gbhraso nhi. e bdhum j amt phela bnavum che ane bhbisyno amt hji baki che. rastr bija rastroni same ane rajo bija rajyoni viruddh uthse. ane ek smy evo avse ke lokone khava mate khorak pn hti. jeo khetromam hoy temne potana kpdam leva pacha ghre jvum nhi. "e divsomam je grbhvti strio hse, ane jene dhavnam balko hse temne mate du:khdayk divs hse. prarthna kro ke tmare siyalanam divsomam ke visramvare bhagvum na pde. e divsomam evi moti apti avse ke srsti rci tyarthi atyar sudhi kdi avi nathi. ane bhvisyam evi apti avse nhi. "a bhyamkr aptina divso lokone khatr ocha krvamam avse. jo tem n thyum hot to koi mans bci skt nhi. prmtu devna psmd krayela manso mate j a divso ghtadvamam avse. "tyare tmne jo koi khe ke

juo, ahim 'khríst' che athva te ahim che to teno visvas krso nhi. kem ke jutha khríst ttha jutha prboddhko ubha thse. ane eva adbhut cmtkaro ttha adbhut krtyo kri btavse ke jo bni ske to devna psmđ krela lokone pn teo bhulavse. juo, a vat tmne agauthi batavum chum mate savdh rhejo. "tethi koi tmne khe; 'khríst peli ujjđ bhumimam chel' pn te ujjđ prdesmam khrístne jova jso nhi. koi khe, 'khríst amuk ghrmam che to te tme manso nhi. jyare mansno dikro avse tyare akasmam purvthi psrncme jhbkarā jevum thse je drek mans joi skse. te prmane mansno dikro prgt thse. jyam mdđam hse, tyam gidho bhegam thse. "e divsomam jyare vıptđi drt thse ke trt j: 'surj amdhkarrup thi jse, ane cmdr tenum ajvalum apse nhi. ane tarao akasmamthi khri pdse. akasmam bdhumj ghrumji uthse.' e smye, mansna dikrana avvana smket akasmam jova mlse, te vkhte prthvi prna bdhaj loko vilap krse ane mansna dikrane prakrm ane mota mhimashit akasna vadlo-mam avto jose. mansno dikro potana dutone prthvini care baju moklva mota avajthi rnsimgdum phumkse. duto prthvina drek bhagamamthi psmđ krela mansone bhega krse. "amjir prthi bodhpath lo, jyare teni dali kumli hoy che ane pamđdam phutva lage che tyare tme smji sko cho ke unalo pase avyo che. te j prmane, jyare tme a bdha j bnavo bnta juo, tyare jani levum ke e smy njik avi rhyo che ane avvani taiyari che. hum tmne sty khum chum ke a pedhinam lokona jıvtam j a bdhi j ghtna bnse. akhi duniya, prthvi ane akasno nas thse, pn mem tmne je sbdo khyam che teno kdi vinas nhi thay! "pn e divs ane klak vise koi jantum nthi. akasna duto ke dikro koi jantum nthi. phkt te bap j jane che. "nuhna smyamam bnyum evum j mansna dikrana agmn smye bnse. jlprly thyo te phela loko khatapita ane prnavta, a bdhuj nuh vhan pr n cdhyo tyam sudhi bntum rhyum. jlprly thyo ane bdhane tanine li gyo, tyam sudhi khbr n pdi, mansna dikrane avvanum thse, tyare avum j bnse. e smye khetrmam kam krtam be mansomamthi ekne uthavi levase ane bijo tyam j chodi devase. a smye ghmti clavti be striomamthi ek strine tyamthi uthavi levamam avse ane bijine tyamj pachl rheva devamam avse. "etle tme loko savdh rho, karn ke tmaro prbhu kyare ave che te tme janta nthi. yad rakho ke, jo ghrna dhnıe janyum hot ke cor kya smye avse to te ghni sjag rhet ane corne ghrmam prves krva n det. etle tmaro pn taiyar rhevum joie karn mansno dikro gme te smye avse, jyare tmne khbr pn nhi pde. "dhnı potana ghrna srıve niyt smye khavanum apva jene potana ghrna sevko pr adhikari nıme che evo sano ane visvasu sevko kon che? dhnı jyare ave tyare je sevka a kam krtı dekhase te mans sukhı thse. hum tmne sty khum chum. eva vphadar mansne dhnı potani tmam mlktno karbhari bnave. "pn jo nokr dust hse ane vicarse ke mara dhnı trt j pacha nthi avvana. pchi te potana sathidar sevkone marpit krse. ane te sevka bija loko sathe teni jem khava pıva lagse. pn te cakrno dhnı evo ocımtı avi phomcse ke tene te divsni kdi asa nımı hoy ane te smy vise te janto nhi hoy. eno svami ene khrab rıte sja krse ane dhomgio vcce tenum sthan nısrıt krse. jyam loko rudn krtam hse. du:khni pidathi damt pistam thse.

"e divse akasnum rajy ds kumarıkao potana vrne mlva msal line niklı hoy tena jevum hse. emamthi pamc murkh hti. ane pamc vicarslı hti. murkh kumarıkao jyare potani msalo line avi tyare temni sathe vdharanum tel lıdhum nhi. vicarslı kumarıkao pase temni msalo sathe brnimam vdharanum tel htum. vrne avtam ghni var lagi etlamam bdhıj kumarıkao thaki gi ane umghva lagi. "mdhyatrıe koike jaherat kri ke, 'vrıaja avi rhyo che! to calo apne tene mlva jıel!' "pchi bdhi j kumarıkao jagi gi ne potani msalo taiyar kri. pn murkh kumarıkaoe vicarslı kumarıkaoe khyum: 'amne tmarum thodum tel apo. amari msalo holvai jay che.' "smju kumarıkaoe khyum, 'na! kdac amari pase je tel che te tmne ttha amne purum nhi pde mate tme tel vecnara pase jao ane potpotana mate thodum khridı lavo.' "tethi te kumarıkao tel khridva gi. etlamam vrıaja avi phomcyo. je kumarıkao taiyar hti, teo teni dıve lgınnam jmnmam phomci gi ane pchi barnam bmdhı krıvamam avyam. "pchi peli bijı kumarıkao avi ane bhar ubhi rhıne kheva lagi, 'svami, he svami, barnam ughado ane amne amdr avva do.' "pn vrıajae uttr apyo, 'hum tmne sty khum chum, hum tmne janto nthi.' "tethi hmmea taiyar rho, tmne khbr nthi, mansno dikro kya divse ane kya smye avse. "akasnum rajy evı vykti jevum che ke koi vykti bıja desna prıvase jtı vkhte tena nokrone bolavıne khe che ke a mari smptı, hum jau te drmyan tme sacvjo. tene ekne camdına sikkı bhreli pamc thelıo api, bıjane be ane trıja ne ek, tene drekne temni sktı anasar api; prıvas krva calı niklyo. jene camdına sikkani pamc thelıo api hti te tyamthi calı niklyo ane ene trt j te paısanum bıje rokan kryu. ane bıji pamc thelı kmayo. jene be thelıo mlı hti tene pn bıje rokan khyum ane be thelı kmıı lıdhı. pn je nokrne ek j thelı api hti te gyo ane jminmam khado khodi potana dhına paıسانی thelı jminmam datı dıghı. "ghna smy pchi te dhnı pacho avyo ane nokrone puchyum ke teoe tena paısanum sum kryu. jene pamc thelı apıvamam avi tene bıji vdharani pamc thelı lavi tena dhnıne api ane khyum, 'tem mara pr visvas mukyo tethi te pamc thelıono bıji pamc thelıo kmavva mem upyog kryo.' "dhnıe khyum, 'tum khub saro visvas rakhva layk nokr che. tem thoda paısanı saro upyog kryo che, tethi hum tne ana krtam pn vdhare vstu sacvva apıı. av, ane mara sukhno bhagıdar bn.' "pchi jene be thelıo apıvamam avi hti, te dhnı pase avyo ane nokre khyum, 'dhnı tem mne be thelı bhrela paısa apya hta, mem a bmne thelına paısanı upyog kryo che ane hum bıji be thelıo vdhare kmayo chum.' "dhnıe khyum, 'tem brabr kryu che. tum khubj saro nokr che ane tum visvas rakhva layk che. tem thoda paısanı khub saro upyog kryo etle hum tne anam krtı pn vdhare adhıkar apıı, av ane marı sathe sukhmam bhagıdar tha.' "pchi jene ek thelı apıvamam avi hti, te nokr dhnı pase avyo ane dhnıne khyum, "hum janum chum ke tum khubj kdk mans che. tene khyum, 'jyam tem nthı vavyum tyamthı pak lınar, ane jyam tem nthı vıryu, tyamthı ekthum knrar che. tethi mne khubj bııı lagi ane tarı paıسانی thelı line hum gyo ane jminmam smtdı dıdhı. tem mne je camdına sikkani thelı api hti, te pachi le.' "dhnıe khyum, 'tum dust

ane alsu nokr che! tum khe che, 'jyam mem nthi vavyum tyamthi hum pak nnum chum ane jyam nthi vevyu tyamthi ekthum krum chum.' to marum dhn tem benkmam kem n mukyuz? jo benkmam paisa mukyam hot to mne vyaj sathe pacha mlt.' "tethi ghnie bija nokrone khyum ani pasethi paisani ek theli li lo ane jeni pase ds theli che tene api do. drek vyk-tini potani pase je che teno te yogy upyog krse to tene vdhu apvamam avse. ane jene teni jrumriyat che tenathi pn adhik prapt krse ane jeni pase che, teno yogy upyog nhi kre to teni pasethi bdhum j chinvi levamam avse. tethi dhnne khyum, 'a nkama nokrne bharna amdhkarmam phemki do jyam lokorudn kre che ane damt pise che.' "mansno dikro phrithi avse. te bhvy mhima sathe tena bdhaj duto sathe avse ane te raja trike mhimana rajyasn pr birajse. visvna bdhaj loko mansna dikrani agl bhega thse. mansno dikro pchi bdhaj lokone be bhagmam vhemci nakhse. jem ghetampalk ghemta bkramne juda pade che. mansno dikro ghetamne (sara loko) potani jmni baju mukse ane bkramne (khrab loko) dabi baju rakhse. "pchi te raja, jmni baju besnara sara mansone khese, avo, mara bapna asirvadito avo, ane je rajy jgtno payo nakhta phela tmara mate agauthi j taiyar krvamam avyu che te prapt kro. tmne a rajy mlyum che karn hum bhukhyo hto tyare tme mne khavanum apyum htum, trsyo hto tyare tme mne kamik piva apyum htum. ane jyare hum eklo bhtkto hto tyare tme mne gher bolavyo hto. hum vstr vgrno hto tyare tme mne kamik phervam apyum htum. hum mamdo hto tyare tme mari kakri kri hti, hum karavasmam hto, tyare tme mne mlva avya hta.' "pchi sara manso uttr apse, 'prbhu, ame kyare tne bhukhyo joyo ane bhojn apyum? ame kyare tne trsyo joyo ane tne kamik piva apyum? ame tne kyare eklo joyo ane ghrthi dur phrta joyo? ane ame tne amare gher kyare bolavyo? ame tne vstr vgr kyare joyo ane tne koik vstr pherva apyum? ame tne kyare mamdo joyo? ame tne kyare karavasmam joyo ane tari mulakat lidhi?" "pchi raja uttr apse, 'hum tmne sty khum chum. tme mara lokomamna ekna mate ahim je bdhum kryu te bdhum tme mara mate j kryu.' "pchi raja teni dabi baju bethela mansone khese. mari pasethi je agni sdane mate slge che tyam calya jao. tme srapi tho, setan ttha tena duto mate je srvalik agni taiyar krelo che temam pdo ane, aj tmari sja che. karn hum bhukhyo hto tyare tme mne ksum j khavanum apyum nhotum ane jyare hum trsyo hto tyare tme mne kami piva apyum nhotum. hum jyare ghrthi dur hto ane phrto hto, tyare tme mne ghrmam bolavyo nhoto. vstr vgr ngn hto, prmtu tme mne vstr pherva apya nhota. hum bimar hto ane karavas bhogvto hto tyare tme mari seva kri nhoti.' "pchi loko pn uttrmam puchse, 'he prbhu, ame tne bhukhyo, trsyo, eklo, vstr vgr, bimar athva bmdi kyare joyo? ane ame tne mdd na kri?" "pchi raja uttrmam khese, 'hum tmne sty khum chum, ke tme ahim mara lokomamna koine pn na padi te mne na padi brabr che.' "pchi te dust manso tyamthi calya jse ane teone sdane mate sja thse. ane pchi sara loko anmtjivnmam jta rheshe."

issue a bdhi babto khevanum purum krya pchi tene tena sisoye khyum, "tme jano cho ke be divs bad paskhaprv che. te divse mansna dikrane vdhstmbh pr mari nakhva mate dusmnone suprt krvamam avse." prmkh yajknum nam kayapha htum, pchi mukhy yajko ane lokona vdilo prmkh yajkni kcerimam bhega mlya. te sbhamam teoe isuni dhrpdk krvano rsto sodhva pryttn kryo. teoe kptno upyog krine, isune pkdvani ane mari nakhvani yojna kri. sbhamamna mansoe khyum, "apne paskhaprv drmyan isune pkdi skie nhi, apna loko gusse thay ane grbd-num karn ubhum thay tem icchta nthi." isu bethniya-mam hto. te simon namna kodhina ghrmam hto. jyare isu tyam hto, ek stri teni pase avi. teni pase arspanni khub kimmti attrthi bhreli sisi hti. te strie isu jyare jmta hto tyare tena matha pr attr redyum. sisoye a joyum ane teo te stri pr gusse thya. te sisoye puchyum, "a attrno bgad sa mate? karn ke a attr ghna mulye veci skat ane paisa grib lokone api skat." pn sum bnyum che te issue janyum. issue khyum, "a strine tme sa mate stavo cho? tenie mara mate sarum kam kryu che. grib loko tmari sathe hmesa hse pn hum sda tmari sathe nhi houn. a strie mara srir pr attr redyum. tenie mara mrn pchi mari dphnkriyani taiyari mate kryu che. hum tmne sty khum chum, akhi duniyana lokone te suvarta jnavase. ane drek jgyae jyam te suvarta khevamam avse tyam a strie je kryu che te pn jnavase ane loko tenine yad krse." pchi bar sisoyomanno ek mukhy yajko pase kheva gyo. a iskriyot namno yhudate sisyo hto. yhudate khyum, "hum tmne isu suprt kris. tme mne a krva mate sum apso?" yhudane yajke 30 camdina sikkao apya. te smy pchi yhudate isune yajkone sompva matena uttm smyni rah jova mamdi. bekhmir rotlina prthm divse sisyo isu pase avya. te sisoye khyum, "ame tara mate paskha prvna bhojn mate bdhi taiyari krisum. ame bhojnini taiyari kyam krie? tari si iccha che?" issue khyum, "shermam jav, hum je mansne janum chum, eva mans pase jav. updesk khe che te tene kho, 'psmd krayelo niyt smy njik che. hum tara gher mara sisyo sathe paskhaprvnum bhojn kris." sisoye ajnanum paln kryu ane issue teone je krva mate khyum te kryu. teoe paskhaprvnum bhojn taiyar kryu. samje isu mej pase tena bar sisyo sathe betho hto. teo bdha jmta hta. pchi issue khyum, "hum tmne sty khum chum. tmara barmanno ek je ahim che te mne jldithi dusmnone suprt krse." sisyo a sambhline ghna dilgir thya. drek sisoye isune khyum, "prbhu khrekr hum te ek nthil! issue khyum, "je ek jne mari sathe teno hath vatkamam ghalyo che te j vykhti mari viruddh jse. pn te vyktine aphos che jeni marpthe mansna dikrane mari nakhva suprt krayo che. sas-trnum lkhan khe che ke a bnse. prmtu je mansna dikrane mari nakhva mate sompe che, te vyktinum ghnum khrab thse. jo te mans jnmno na hot to tene mate sarum hot." pchi yhudate isune khyum, "updesk, coksks hum tari viruddh jis nhi." (yhudate te ek che je isune tena dusmnone sompse.) issue uttr apyo, "ha tum te j chum." jyare teo jmta hta tyare, issue thodi rotli lidhi ane rotli mate devno abhar mani tena bhag padya ane tena sisoye rotli api, issue khyum, "a rotli

lo ane te khao. a rotli marum srir che.” pchi isue ek draksarsno pyalo ligho. te mate devno abhar manyo. ane te tena sisoyone apyo. isue khyum, “tmaramamna drek jn a pio. a draksars marum lohi che. nva krar-num e marum lohi (mrn) che je papione maphina arthe ghnaume mate vhevdamavam avum che. hum tmne a khum chum ke: jyam sudhi apne mara pitana rajymam bhega mlisum nhi tyam sudhi hum phrithi a draksars pis nhi. te draksars nvo hse. tyare hum tmari sathe phrithi pis.” bdha sisoye git gayum. pchi teo jaitunna phad pr gya. isue sisoyene khyum, “aje ratre tme mara karne tmaro visvas gumavso. sastr-lekhmam lkhelum che. hum ghetamona palkne maris, ane ghetamo dur bhagi jse.’ pn mara mrn pchi, hum mrmnamthi sjivn this. pchi hum galilmam jis. tmara tyam jtam phela hum tyam hois.” pitre uttr apyo, “tara karne bijao kdac visvas gumave pn hum maro visvas kdi gumavis nhi.” isue uttr apyo, “hum tne sty khum chum, aje ratre tum khis tum mne olkhto nti. mrghana bolta phela tum a trn var khis. prmtu pitre uttr apyo, “jo ke mare tari sathe mrvum pde to pn hum taro nkar nhi krum!” ane bija sisoye pn em j khyum. pchi isu tena sisyo sathe gethsema namni jgyae gyo. isue tena sisoyone khyum, “jyare hum tyam jaum ane prarthna krum tyam sudhi tme ahi beso.” isue pitre ane jhbhdina bmne dikraone teni sathe ligha. pchi te sokatur ane dukhi thyo. tyare te teone khe che, “marum hrdy dukhthi bhamgi pde che. mari sathe ahim jagta rho ane rah juo.” pchi isu teothi thode dur calyo gyo. ane isue umdhe modhe pdine evi prarthna kri ke, “o mara bap, jo sky hoy to mne a dukhno pyalo apis nhi, prmtu tari iccha prmane kr, mari iccha prmane nhi.” pchi isu pachio tena sisyo pase gyo. isue tena sisoyone umghata ditha. isue pitrne khyum, “tme loko mari sathe ek klak mate pn jagta rhi skta nthi? jagta rho, ane prarthna kro ke tme prik-snmam n avo. tmara atma je sacum che te krva ic-che che. pn tmarum srir abl che.” pchi isu biji var dur gyo ane prarthna kri, “mara bap, mari pasethi jo drd bhri sthiti dur n kri skay ane jo mare te krum joie to pchi hum prarthna krum chum ke tum icche che te prmane thay.” pchi isu sisyo pase gyo. isue phrithi temne umghata ditha. teoni amkho khub thakeli hti. tethi isu teo pasethi khisi gyo ane temnathi dur gyo ane phelani maphk te j sbdomam triji vkht prarthna kri. pchi isu sisyo pase pachio gyo ane khyum, “hju pn tme umgho cho ane aram kro cho? mansna dikrane papi lokone suprt krvano smy avyo che. ubha thao! apne jvum joie. ahim te mans ave che je mne mara dumsnone suprt krse.” isu hji bolto hto tyare yhudu tyam avyo. yhudu bar sisoyomanno ek hto. a loko mukhy yajko ttha lokona vdiplomamthi moklvamam avya hta. yhudani sathena a loko pase tlvaro ane lak-dio hti. yhudae lokone a mans isu lakkdio hti. yhu-dae lokone a mans isu che te btavva kik yojna kri hti. yhudae khyum, “hum je mansne cumis te j isu che; tene pkdi lejo.” tethi yhudu isu pase gyo ane khyum, “rabbi slam!” yhudu isune cumyo. isue khyum, “mitr, tum je krva avyo chum te kr.” pchi te manso avya ane isu pr hath nakhine tene pkdi lidho. isuni sa-thena sisoyomanna eke lambo hath krine potani tl-var kadh. a sisye mukhy yajkna nokr pr humlo kryo ane kan kapi nakhyo. isue te mansne khyum, “tari tl-

var pachi teni jgyae muki de. je loko tlvaro upyog kre che teo tlvar vde mari nmkhase. tme khrekhr jano cho ke mara bap pase mamgni krum to te du-toni bar phoj krtam vdhare api ske. prmtu dhrm-lekhomam khyum che tethi evum j thvum joie.” pchi isue bdha lokone khyum, “tme tlvaro ane lakkdio line hum apradhi houm te rite mne pkdva avyo cho? hum hmesse mmdirmam besine bodh apto hto. tme tyam mne pkdyo nhi. prmtu a bdhi ghtnao bni, tethi pr-bodhkona lekh purn thya.” pchi isuna bdha sisyo tene chodine dur nasi gya. isune je mansoe pkdyo hto teo tene prmkh yajk kayapha pase dori gya. sastro ane vdil yuhdi netao tyam bhega thya hta. pitr isu pachl gyo, pn te isuni njik avyo nhi. pitr prmkh yajkna ghrni osri sudhi isuni pachl avyo. te amdr gyo ane cokidaro sathe betho. pitr jova ichto hto ke amt-mam isunum sum thse. mukhy yajko ane smgr nyayi sbhae isuni viruddh kmi sodhvano pryt n kryo, jethi teo tene mari nakhi ske. teoe lokone juthi saksi khev-davva mate pryt n kryo ke isue khotum kryu che. ghna loko avya ane isu vise khoti vato khi. prmtu sbhane isune mari nakhva mate sacum karn mlyum nhi, pchi be manso avya ane khyum, “a mansne khyum che ke, ‘hum devna mmdirno nas kri skum chum ane phrithi trn divsmam bamdhi skum chum.” pchithi prmkh yajk ubho thyo, ane tene isune khyum, “a lokoe tari viruddh khyum che. tari viruddhmam mukayela ak-sepo vise tare kmik khevum che? sum a loko sacum khe che?” pn isue kmij khyum nhim. phrithi prmkh yajke isune khyum, “hve hum tne sogmd dum chum hum tne jivta devna adhikarthe amne sacum kheva hukm krum chum. amne khe, sum tum devno dikro khrist che?” isue khyum, “ha, hum chum. bhvisy-mam tme mansna dikrane devni jnni bajue beth-elo joso ane tme mansna dikrane akasna vadla pr avto joso.” jyare prmkh yajke a sambhlyum, tyare te ghno gusse thyo. tene tenam vstro phadi namkhyam. ane khyum, “hve vdhu sabitini jrr n nti, tme bdhae hmna j dev viruddh boltam sambhlyo. tme sum vi-caro cho?” yhudioe uttr apyo, “te apradhi che, ane te mnrnjog che.” pchi tyam loko isuna chera pr thumkya ane teoe tene mukio mari. bija lokoe isune thb-dako mari. teoe khyum, “o khrist! amne khe tne kone maryul!” te smye, pitr prsalmam betho hto. ek sevika pitre pase avi. tene khyum, “tme pn galilna isuni jode hto.” pn pitre khyum ke, te isu sathe kdi hto nhi. tene tyam bdha lokone a khyum. pitre khyum, “tme kona vise vat kro cho te hum janto nthi.” pchi pitre prsal chodi, drvaja agl biji ek sevikae tene joyo. tene tyam lokone khyum, “a mans isu najhari sathe hto.” phrithi, pitre devna sm khain khyum ke te isu sathe kdi n hto. pitre khyum, “devna sogmd purvk khum chum ke hum a mans isune olkhto nti!” tho-divar pchi tyam ubhela ketlak loko pitr pase gya ane khyum, “ame janie chie ke isune anusrnara te loko-manno tum ek che karn ke tum je rite vat kre che te j btave che. tena adhare ame a khie chie.” pchi pitre sap apvanum sr kryu. tene ddhtathi khyum, “hum de-vena sm khaum chum ke hum a mansne olkhto nti.” pitrna am khya pchi mrgho bolyo. pchi isue tene je khyum htum, te pitrne yad avyu, “mrgho bolta phela tum trn var khis ke tum mne olkhto nthi.” pchi pitr bhar gyo ane dhumske dhumske rdyo.

bija divsni vheli svare, bdha mukhy yajko ane lokona vdilo bhega thya ane isune mari nakhvani yojna kri. teoe isune samkloe bamdhyo. pchi tene li jine pilat hakemne suprt kryo. yhudae joyum ke teoe isune mari nakhvanum nkki kryu che. yhuda isune tena dumsnme sompnaraomamno ek hto. jyare yhudao sum nnyum te joyum tyare tene je kmi kryu htum te mate ghno dilgir thyo. tethi te mukhy yajko ttha vdil agevano pase 30 camdina sikka pacha lavyo. yhudae khyum, “mem pap kryu che, me ek nirdos mansne mari nakhva apyo che.” yhudi agevanoe uttr apyo, “amne koi cimta nthi! te prsn taro che. amaro nthi” tethi yhudae paisa mmdirmam phemkya. pchi yhudae te sthl chodyum ane pote jate ltkine phamso khadho. mukhy yajkoe mmdirmamthi camdina sikka umcki ligha. teoe khyum, “amaro kaydo a paisane mmdirna bhmdarmam rakhvani prvangi apto nthi, karn ke a paisa mansna mrn mate apvaman avya che.” tethi teoe ek khethr je kumbharna khetrna name olkhay che te a paisathi khridvanum nkki kryu. je loko yrusalemni mulakate avtam mrn pamtam teone mate dphnavvani jgya trike te khethr upyogmam levase. tena karne hju pn te lohina khethr trike olkhay che. tethi prbodhk yrmiaae je khyum te a rite vcn purum thyum: “teoe 30 camdina sikka lidha. tena jivn mate yhudi lokoe a kimmth traveli hti. teoe te 30 camdina sikkaano kumbharnum khethr khridva mate upyog kryo. prbhue teno mne hukm kryo hto. isu hakem pilat smks ubho rhyo. pilate tene prsrno puchyam, tene khyum, “sum tum yhudiono raja che?” isue uttr apyo, “ha, hum chum.” jyare mukhy yajk ane vdil yhudi agevanoe isu pr aropo mukya. tene kmi j khyum nhi. tethi pilate isune khyum, “tum a lokone tari a bdhi babto mate arop mukta sambhle che, tum sa mate uttr apto nthi?” prmtu isue pilatne uttrmam kmi j khyum nhi. athi pilat ghno j ascryckit thyo. prti vrs paskhaprvna smye hakem kedmamthi ek vyktine mukt krto. hmesa loko je vyktine icche tene mukt krvamam avto. te smye tyam kedmam ek mans hto je ghno kukhyat hto. tenum nam brbbas htum. bdha loko pilatne ghre bhega thya. pilate lokone khyum, “hum tmara mate ek mansne mukt kris. tme kya mansne mari pase mukt kravva iccho cho? brbbas ke, isu je khrist khevay che tene?” pilate janyum ke lokoe isune adekhaine karne tene sompyo. pilat jyare nyayasn pr betho hto tyare tene a babto khim. jyare te tyam betho hto tyare teni ptnie tene smdeso moklyo. smdesamam khyum, “te mans sathe kmi j kris nhi, te mans nirdos che. aje mne tena vise svpn avyum htum, ane tenathi mne ghnud du:kh thyum.” prmtu mukhy yajko ane vdil yhudi netaoe lokone smjavva ke brbbasne mukt krvo ane isune mari nakhva vinmti kro. pilate khyum, “mari pase brbbas ane isu che. mari pasethi a bemanthi tmara mate kone mukt kravva iccho cho?” lokoe uttr apyo, “brbbasne! pilate puchyum, “to je ek khrist khevay che, mare teni sathe sum krvmam joie?” pn bdha lokoe uttr apyo, “tene vdhstmbh pr mari nakhlo!” pilate puchyum, “tme sa mate mari pase tene mari nmkhavva iccho cho? tene sum khotum khyum che. prmtu bdha lokoe mote sade bumo

padvanum calum rakhyum, “tene vdhstmbh pr mari nakhlo! pilate joyum ke lokone vicar bdla mate te kmi kri ske tem nthi ane tene joyum ke loko becen thi rhya hta. tethi pilate thodum pani line hath dhoya. jethi te bdha loko joi ske. pchi pilate khyum, “hum a mansna mrn mate dosit nthi. tme j temamna ek cho je te kri rhyam cho!” bdha lokoe uttr apyo, “ame tena mrn mate jvabdar chie. ame amari jat mate, ttha amara balko mate tena mrn mateni koipn siksano svikar krie chie.” pilate temna mate brbbasne mukt kryo. pilate ketlak sainikne isune cabuk vde marva khyum. pchi pilate isune vdhstmbh pr mari nakhva mate sainikone suprt kryo. pchi pilatna sainiko isune hakemna mhelmam lavya. bdha sainiko isune ajubaju gheri vlya. sainikoe isunam vstro utari nakhyam ane lal jhbhbho tene pheravyo. pchi sainiko mugt bnava mate kamtali daliono upyog kryo. teoe a kamtano mugt isunam matha pr mukyo, ane tena jmnam hathmam teoe ek lakdi muki. pchi te sainiko isu agl nmya ane teni mskri krva lagya. teoe khyum, “o yhudiona raja, slam!” sainiko isu pr thumkya. pchi teoe teni lakdi lidhi ane tene mathamam ghni var mari. teoe isuni mskri kri rhya pchi, sainikoe jhbhbho utari lidho ane phrithi tene tenam potanam kpdam pheravya. pchi teoe isune vdhstmbh jdva mate dur li gya. sainiko isu sathe sherni bhar jta hta. te sainikoe bija mansne isuno vdhstmbh li jva dban kryu. a mansnum nam kurenino simon htum. teo gulgutha namna sthle avya. (gulguthano arth khoprini jgya). gulguthamam, sainikoe isune draksars piva mate apyo. te draksarsmam srko bhvelo hto. isue draksars cakhyo prmtu te pivani na padi. sainikoe isune vdhstmbhe jdjo. pchi teoe tenam lugdam kone mle te mate sikka uchalya. sainiko tyam betha ane isuni coki krva lagya. sainikoe tena viruddhnum thomtnamum isuna matha pr mukyum, temam lkhelum htu: “a isu che, je yhudiono raja che.” be lutaraone isuni bajumam vdhstmbh pr jdya hta. ek lutarane isuni jnni bajue ane bijane dabi bajue rakhyo hto. isuni bajumamthi psar ttha loko teni mskri krtam hta. lokoe temna matham hlavya. ane khyum, “tem khyum htum ke mmdirno nas krine tene trn divsmam bamdhi ske che. tethi tari jatne bcav! jo tum khrekhr devno dikro hoy to vdhstmbh prthi nice utr!” mukhy yajko, sastrio ane vdilo yhudi agevano pn tyam hta. a manso pn bija lokoni jem isuni mskri krtam hta. teoe khyum, “tene bija lokone bcavya, pn te teni jatne bcavi skto nthi. loko khe che te israelno raja che. (yhudiono) jo te raja hoy to tene hve vdhstmbh prthi nice avum joie. pchi ame tenanam visvas mukisum. tene devmam visvas mukyo che. dev tene khrekhr icchto hoy to devne teno chutkaro krva do. tene teni jate khyum che ke, “hum devno dikro chum.” ane te j rite, lumtrao je isuni nijik vdhstmbh pr mari nmkhava ltkavvamam avyam hta temne pn isuni mskri kri. mdhyahne akha desmam amdthkar chvai gyo. a amdthkar trn klak calu rhyo. lgbhg trn vage isue mote avaj sathe bum padi ke “eli, eli, lma sbkthni?” ano arth che, “mara dev, mara dev, tem mne sa mate eklo chodi didho?” tyam ubha rhela ketlak lokoe a sambhlyum. lokoe khyum, “te eliyane bolave che.” lokomamna eke jhdpthi dodine ek vadli lidhi ane tene vadline srkathi bhri ane te vadline lakdi sathe bamdhi. pchi tene te

lakdino upyog krine isune vadli cusva mate api. pn bija lokoe khyum, “teni (isu) cimta krso nhi. amne jova do ke eliya ene chodavva ave che ke kem.” phrithi isue mota sade, bum padi. pchi te mrn pamy. jyare isu mrn pamy, tyare mmdirno pddo uprthi nice be bhagmam phati gyo. pddo toc prthi sru thi ane te nice sudhi phati gyo ane dhrti pn kampi ane khdko phati gya. bdhi kbro ughdi ane devna smtomamna ghna je mrn pamy hta, te ubha thya. isuna mrn-mamthi uthya bad pela loko pvitr shermam gya ane ghna lokoe tene joyo. lskrna amlldaro ane tena manso je isuni coki krta hta temne dhrtikmp ane a bdhum thylum joyum. te ghna gbhras gya hta ane khyum, “khrekhr te devno dikro hto!” ghni strio vdhstmbhthi dur ubhi rhine joti hti. a strio isu sathe galil-mamthi avi hti. ane teni seva krti hti. teomam mgd-lani mriym, yakub ttha yoseni ma mriym, ttha jhb-dina putroni ma hti. te samje yusph namno ek dhnvan yrusalemmam avyo. arimthaina shermamthi yusph isuno ek sisyo hto. yusph pilat pase gyo ane isuno deh tene apva khyum. pilate isuno deh yusphne apva mate sainikone hum kryo. yusphe deh lidha pchi snna sphed vstromam vitmalyo. yusphe isuna dehne ek nvi kbrmam mukyo. yusphe ek khdkni divalmam te kbr khodi hti. pchi tene ek mota pththrne gbdavi prves-dvarne dhamki didhum. a prmane krya pchi yusph calyo gyo. mgdlani mriym ane mriym namni biji stri kbrni njik bethi hti. te divs siddhikrn divs khevato hto. bije divse mukhy yajko ane phrosio pilat pase gya. teoe khyum, “saheb, ame yad krie chie ke, jyare te thg jivto hto tyare te kheto hto ke trn dhada pchi hum mrnmamthi sjivn this.” tethi trn dhada sudhi kbrni coki krvano hukm kr. tena sisyo ave ane kdac lasne cori jay. pchi teo lokone khese ke te mrnmamthi sjivn thyo che. a bhul teoe phela tena vise je khyum htum tenam krtam vdhare khrab hse.” pilate khyum, “tho-dak sainiko li jav ane jao ane tme je uttm rit janta hoy te rite kbrni coki kro.” tethi teo bdha kbr pase gya ane tene cokidarothi surksit kri. teoe kbrna mukh pr moto pththr muki sil maryum ane tyam rksn mate cokidaro mukya.

28

visramvarpurn thya pchi athvadiyana prthm divsni vheli svare mgdlani mriym ttha biji mriym kbr trph njr krva avi. te smye tyam bhymkrr dhrtikmp thyo ane prbhuno ek dut akasmamthi utryo ane kbrna prves-dvar aglthi pththr gbdavi tena upr betho. teno chero vijli jevo cmkto hto. ane tenam kpdam brph jevam uklam htam. je sipaio kbrno phero bhri rhyam hta te bhyna marya kampva lagya ane jane mrn pamy hoy teva thi gya. pchi dute peli strione khyum, “gbhraso nhi, hum janum chum ke vdhstmbhe jdayela isuni tme sodhmam niklya cho. pn isu ahim nthi, tene khyum htum te prmane te uthyo che, avo, tenum srir jyam pdyum htum te jgya juo. ane hve jldi jav ane tena sisyoone kho: ‘isu mrnmamthi uthyo che. ane te galil jse. tyam tene mlo.’ mare je khevanum htum te a che. tmara phelam e tyam hse. tme tene tyam galilmam joso. pchi dute khyum: “mem tmne khyum te yad rakho.” strio trt j kbr pasethi pachi vli. teonam hrdy bhy ane anmdni lagni anubhvtam htam. tena sisyoone

je kami bnyum teno smdeso apva dodi gi. teo dodti jti hti, evamam teoe isune ubhelo joyo. isue teone kushta pathvi. teoe isuna pg pkdi tenum bhjn kryu. pchi isue temne khyum, “gbhraso nhi, jao ane mara bhaione (sisyo) galil jva kho. teo mne tyam jose.” strio sisyoone mahiti apva jti hti tyare kbrni coki krnara sainikoe shermam mukhy yajko pase jine je kami bnyum htum te bdhum je temne khyum. yhudi agevano ttha vdiloe ektha mli ek yojna bnavi.ane sainikone moti lamc api. teoe sainikone khyum, “lokone jine kho ke ame umgha hta tyare isuna sisyo ratre avi isuna sbne corine jta rhyam. tmari a vat hakem janse to ame tene smjavisum, ane tmne ksumj nhi thva die.” sainikoe paisa li lidha ane teone smjavya prmane vat vheti muki. a vat yhudiodiam phelai gi ane aje pn e vat yhudiodiam calti ave che. pchi agiyar sisyo galil phomcy a ane isue khyum htum tyam phad pr phomci gya. teoe jyare isune joyo tyare tenum bhjn kryu. pn te khrekhr isu hto ke kem? te babtnei ketlakne smka thi. isu temni pase avyo ane khyum, “akas ane prthvi pr srv adhikar mne apvamam avyo che. tethi tme bdhaj desomam jao ane srv lokone mara sisyo bnavo, bap ttha dikra ttha pvitr atmana name teone baptisma apo. mem tmne je je ajna api che te prmane teone te ajnaonum paln krvanum sikhvta jao ane juo, jgtna amtkal pryt sday hum tmari sathe chum.”

devna dikra, isu khrist viseni suvartano armbh. ysaya prbodbhe je khyu che te thse. ysayae lkhyum che: 'dhyanthi sambhlo! hum (dev) mara dutme tari agl moklis. te tara mate marg taiyar krse.' malakhi 3:1 'tyam ek vykti che je retina rnmam pokar kre che: 'prbhu mate marg taiyar kro. tena rsta sidha kro.' tethi yohan baptist avyo ane rnrpdesmam lokone baptisma apto hto. tene lokone khyum ke jo teo temna jivnmam privrti icchta hoy to te btavva mate baptisma pame pchi temna papo maph krvamam avse. yhudiya desna ane yrusalemma bdha loko yohan pase avva niklya. a lokoe krelam paponi kbulat krya pchi yrdn ndimam teo yohan ddhara baptisma pamy. umtna valmamthi bnavelam vstro yohan pherto hto. yohan teni kmre ek camdano pto bamd- hto hto. te tido ttha jmgli mdh khato hto. yohan lokone je updes apto hto te a che: 'mara krtam je vd- hare mhan che te mari pachl ave che. hum to tena ghumtne pdva ttha tena jodani dori chodva mate pn yogy nthi. mem tmarum panithi baptisma kryu. pn je vykti ave che te tmarum pvitr atmathi baptisma krse. te vkhete isu galilna nasreththi jyam yohan hto te jgyae avyo. yohane yrdn ndimam isune baptisma apyu. jyare isu panimamthi bhar avto hto tyare tene akas ughdelum joyum. pvitr atma isu pr kbutrni jem avyo. akasmamthi ek avaj avyo ane khyum, 'tum maro vhalo dikro ane hum tne cau hum. hum tara pr ghno prsnn thyo chum.' pchithi atmae isune rnmam moklyo. isu rnmam 40 divso rhyo hto. te tyam jmgli psuo sathe hto. jyare isu rnmam hto setanthe tenum priksn thyum htum. ane dutoe avine isuni seva kri. a pchi, yohanne bmdikhanamam mukva- mam avyo hto. isu galilnam gyo ane dev trpthi su- varta prgt kri. isue khyum, 'hve niscit smy avi phom- cyo che. devnum rajy njik che. pstavro ane devni suvartamam visvas kro!' isu galilna srovrni bajumam calto hto tyare isue simonna bhai amdriyane joyo. a bmne manso machimaro hta, ane teo machla pkdva srovrnam jal nakhta hta. isue temne khyum, 'mari pachl avo, ne hum tmne ek juda prkarna machimaro bnavis. tme lokone bhega krvanum kam krso, mach- lio nhi.' tethi simon ane amdriyae teoni jalo chodi didhi ane isuni pachl gya. isue galil srovrni baju- mam calvanum calu rakhyum. tene tyam be vdhare bhaio, jhbdino dikro yakub ane yohanne joya. teo hodimam temni machlam pkdvani jalo taiyar krtam hta. temno pita jhbdni ane te manso je temna mate kam krtam hta, teo te bhaio sathe hodimam hta. jyare isue te bhaione joya, tene teone avva khyum. teoe temna pitane chodya ane isuni pachl gya. isu ane tena sisyo kphr-nhummam gya. visramvare isu sb- hashtanmam gyo ane lokone updes apyo. tyam je loko hta teo isuna updesthi nvai pamy. isue temna sastri- oni jem sikhvyum nhi. prmtu isue je vykti pase ad- hikar hoy tevi rite sikhvyum. jyare isu sbhashtanmam hto, tyare ek asuddh atma vlgela manse bum padi, 'najhrehtha isu! tare amari sathe sum che? sum tum amaro nas krva avyo che? hum janum chum tum kon che-devno ek pvitr!' isue tene dhmkavtam khyum, 'samt rhe! te mansmamthi bhar nikli!' te asuddh at- mae te mansne dhrumjavni nakhyo. pchi te atmae

moti bum padi ane te mansmamthi bhar nikli gyo. loko nvai pamy hta. teoe ekbijane puchyum, 'ahim sum thi rhyum che? a mans kik nvum sikhve che. ane te adhikarthi sikhve che. te asuddh atmaone pn hukm kre che ane teo tenum mane che.' tethi isuna smacar jhdpthi galilna prdesmam srvti prsri gya. isu ane tena sisyoeb sbhashtan chodyum. teo yakub ane yohan sathe simon ane amdriyana ghrmam gya. si- monni sasui bimar hti. te ptharima hti ane tene tav hto. tyamna lokoe isune tene vise khyum. tethi isu teni pthari pase gyo. isue teno hath pkdyo ane tene ubha thvamam mdd kri. teno tav utri gyo ane te saji thi gi. pchithi tene teoni seva krvi srum kri. te ratre suryast tha pchi loko ghna mamda lokone isu pase lavya ttha jeone bhuto vlgela hta teva lokone pn lavya hta. sherna bdhaj loko te ghrnam barna agl bhega tha. isue ghna loko jeo juda juda rogthi pidata hta te bdhane saja krya. isue ghnam bhutone kadhiam. pn isue bhutone bolva didham nhi, karn ke bhuto janta hta ke te kon hto. biji svare, isu ghno vhele uthyo. jyare amdharum htum tyare isue ghr chodyum. te ekamt jgyae eklo prarthna krva gyo. pachtli, simon ane tene mitro isuni sodhmam niklya. teoe isune sod- hyo ane khyum, 'bdha j loko tari rah joi rhya che!' isue jvab apyo, 'apne biji koi jgyae jvum joie. apne ahimna ajubajuna bijam gamomam jie, hum te sthloe pn updes api sku te mate avyo chum.' tethi isue galil- mam srvti musaphri kri. sbhashtanmam tene updes kryo, ane tene dustatmaone lokone chodine jva phrj padi. ek mans ke jene kodh hto te isu pase avyo. te manse ghumtn tekvine isune vinmti kri. 'tum icche to tum mne sajo krva smrth che.' isune a mans mate dya avi. tethi isue te mansne sprs kryo ane khyum, 'hum tne sajo krva ichchum chum, sajo thi ja!' pchi mamdgi te mansne chodi gi ane te sajo thi gyo. isue te mansne jvanum khyum. pn isue tene kdk cetvni api. isue khyum, 'mem tara mate je kami kryum te vise tum koi vyktine khis nhi. pn ja ane yajkne jine btav. ane devne bhet arpn kr. karn ke tum sajo thi gyo che. musae je phrman kryu che teni bhet arpn kr. athi lokone saksni mlse ke tum sajo thi gyo che?' te mans tyamthi viday thyo ane bdha lokone tene joya te srvtne khyum ke isue tene sajo kryo che. tethi isu visena smacar prsri gya. ane tethi isu phri shermam ughadi rite ji n skyo. isu evi jgyae rhyo jyam loko rhetam n hta. prmtu bdha sherona loko isu je jgyae hto tyam avya.

2

thoda divso pchi, isu phri pachlo kphr-nhummam avyo. te smacar prsri gya ke isu gher pachlo phryo hto. ghna loko isuno updes sambhlva bhega tha hta. ghr bhrelum htum. tyam drvaja bhar pn ubha rhe- vani jgya n hti. isu a lokone updes apto hto. ket- lak loko ek pksghati mansne umckine lavta hta. pn teo te mansne isu pase lavki skya nhi karn ke ghr lokothi bhrelum htu. tethi te manso isu jyam hto te chapram pr gya ane chapramam bkorum padyum pchi teoe pksghati mans je khatlamam pdelo hto te khatlo nice utaryo. isue joyum ke a mansone khub visvas che, tethi te pksghati mansne khyum, 'juvan mans, tara papo maph thyam che.' ketlak sastrio

tyam bethela hta. isue je kryu te teoe joyum, ane teoe teoni jatne khyum, 'a mans am kem khe che? te je khe che te devni viruddh che. phkt dev j papon maph kra ske.' isue janyum ke a sastroi tena vise avi babto vicarta hta. tethi isue teone khyum, 'tmara mgimam ava sarlo kem ave che? a pksghati mansne sum khevum vci che, tara pap maph tha che, ke tene khevum, ubho tha, tari pthari line cal? pn hum tmne sabit kravi apis ke mansna putrne prthvi pr papo maph krvano adhiakar che.' tethi isue pksghati mansne khyum. hum tne khum chum, 'ubho tha, tari pthari uckine tare gher calyo ja.' te pksghati mans ubho thyo. tene teni pthari lidhi ane ordamamthi bhar calyo gyo. bdha loko tene joi skya. loko nvai pamy a ane devni stuti kri. teoe khyum, 'aj sudhi joyeli sauthi ascrykark babt a che.' isu phrithi srovr pase gyo. ghna manso tyam tene anusrya. tethi isue temne updes apyo. isu srovrni bajumamthi psar thto hto, tyam alphina dikra levine joyo. levi jkatnaka pr betho hto. isue tene khyum, 'mari pachl av', pchi levi ubho thyo ane isuni pachl gyo. te divse modethi isue levine gher bhojn kryu. tyam ghna jkatdaro hta. ane bija khrab loko tyam isu ane tena sisyo sathe bhojn krta hta. tyam a lokomamna ghna hta jeo isune anusrya hta. sastroie (teo phrosio hta) isune jkatdaro ane bija khrab loko sathe bhojn krta joyo. teoe isuna sisylene puchyum, 'sa mate te (isu) jkatdaro ane papio sathe khay che?' isue a sambhlyum ane tene teone khyum, 'tmdurst mansone vaidni jrur pdti nhti. pn mamda mansone vaidni jrurm pde che. hum sijn lokone nimmtrn apva avyo nhti, hum papione nimmtrn apva avyo chum.' yohanna sisyo ane phrosio upvas krta hta. ketlak lokoe isu pase avine khyum, 'yohanna sisyo upvas kre che. ane phrosiona sisyo pn upvas kre che. pn tara sisyo upvas krta nhti. sa mate?' isue jvab apyo, 'jyare lgn smarmbh hoy che tyare vrrajana mitro udas hota nhti. te teoni sathe hoy che. tyare teo upvas krta nhti. pn jyare smy avse tyare vrrajane temni pasethi li levamam avse. jyare vrraja teone chodine jay che tyare teo udas hoy che. pchi teo upvas krse.' 'jyare vykti junam vstrna kana pr thimgdum mare che tyare te kora kpdano upyog krto nhti. jo te tem kre to thimgdum junane samdhvane bdle khemci kadhse. ane te kanum vdhare phate che. ane loko kdapi nvo draksars juna draksarsni mskmam redtam nhti. sa mate? karn ke nvo draksars, juna draksarsni mskne phadi nakhse ane draksars draksarsni msko nas pamse. loko hmma nvo draksars nva draksarsni mskmam bhre che.' visramvarna divse, isu ketlak anajna khetromamthi psar thto hto. isuna sisyo teni sathe caltam hta. sisyo ketlamk knslam todi khava lagya. phrosioe a joyum ane isune khyum, 'tara sisyo tem sa mate kre che? visramvarna divse tem krvm te yhudiona niymni viruddh che.' isue jvab apyo, 'jyare daud ane teni sathena loko bhukhya hta ane teone bhojnni jrurm hti tyare teoe sum kryu htum te tme vamcyum che? te smy drmyan mukhy yajk abyathar hto. daud devna ghrmam gyo ane devne arpn kreli rotli khadhi. ane musano niym kh che, phkt yajko j te rotli khai ske. daude teni sathena pela lokone pn rotlino thodo bhag apyo.' pchi isue phrosione khyum, 'visramvar lokone mdd krva bnavayo che. visramvarna sasn mate lokone bnavva-

mam avya nhti. tethi mansno putr e drek divsno, visramvarno pn prbhu che.'

3

bija ek smye isu sbasthanmam gyo. tyam sbasthanmam ek sukayela hathvalo mans hto. ketlak yhudio isune kik khotum krta jova icchta hta, jethi teo tena pr thomt muki ske. tethi te loko temni njikhti coki krta hta. isu visramvarna divse te mansne sajo kre che ke nhi te teo jota hta. isue te sukayela hathvala mansne khyum, 'ahim ubho tha jethi bdha loko tne joi ske.' pchi isue lokone puchyum, 'visramvarna divse ki vstu krvi ucit che; sarum krvm ke khrab krvm? jiv bcavvo ke nas krvo, sum ucit che?' lokoe isune jvab apva ksum khyum nhi. isue loko trph joyum. te gusamam hto pn tene gnum dukh thyum. karn ke teo kthn hrdyna hta. isue te mansne khyum, 'mne taro hath jova de.' te manse teno hath isu agl lmbavyo. ane te sajo thi gyo. pchi phrosio viday tha ane isune si rite mari nakho te vise herodio sathe joyano kri. isu tena sisylene sathe srovr trph gyo. galilnamthi ghna loko teni pachl gya. yhudiyamamthi, yrusalemamthi, yrdnne pele parthi ttha tur ttha sidonni aspasna ghna loko tene je je karyo krya te sambhline teni pase avya. isue ghna lokone joya. tethi tene tena sisylene nani hodi lavine tene mate taiyar rakhvam khyum. isune hodi joiti hti jethi lokoni bhidna karne te dbai jay nhi. isue ghna lokone sajam krya. tethi bdha j mamda loko teno sprs krva tena trph dhke-lata hta. ketlak lokomam setan trphtthi asuddh atma hto. jyare asuddh atmae isune joyo tyare teo tene pge pdine bumo padva lagya. 'tum devno dikro che!' prmtu isue te atmaone kdkaithi ajna kri ke te kon hto te lokone khevum nhi. pchi isu tekri pr gyo. isue ketlak mansone teni pase avya khyum. isune je manso joita hta te a hta. a manso isu pase gya. isue bar manso psmd krya ane teone prerito khyam. isuni iccha a bar manso teni sathe rhe evi hti. ane teni iccha teo bdhane judi judi jgyae updes mate moklvani hti. ane isuni iccha hti ke a manso lokomamthi bhutone bhar kadhvano adhiakar pame. isue psmd krela bar mansona nam a che. simon (isue tenum nam pitr apyum). jhbdino dikro yakub ane yohan (isue teone bne-rges etle 'grjnana putro' nam apya); am-driya, philip, brtholmi, maththi, thoma, alphino dikro yakub, thdi ttha simon knani ttha yhuda iskriyot ke jene isune dgo didho. pchi isu gher gyo. pn phrithi tyam ghna loko bhaga tha. tyam etla bdha loko hta ke isu ane tena sisyo khai skya nhi. isuna kutumbe a bdhi babto vise sambhlyum. teo tene pkdva gya. karn ke lokoe khyum ke, isu ghelo hto. yrusalemna sastroie khyum, 'tenamam (isu) baljhbul (setan) vse che ne bhutona srdarni mddthi te bhutone kadhe che.' tethi isue lokone bolavya. ane lokone sikhvva vartaono upyog kryo. isue khyum, 'setan tena potana asuddh atmaone lokomamthi bhar kadhva dban krse nhi. je rajy teni potani viruddh lde che te calu rhi sktum nhti. ane je privarmam bhagla pde che te spli thi sktum nhti. ane jo setan teni jatni viruddh hoy ane tena potana loko viruddh lde to te nbhi skto nhti. te setanno amt hse. 'jo koi vyktini iccha blvan mansna ghrmam prvesvani ane tena ghrmamthi teni vstuoni

cori krvani hoy to te vyktie phelam blvan mansne bamdho joie, pchithi te vykti ghrmamthi vstuo cori skse. 'hum tmne sty khum chum ke lokona papo maph thi ske che. ane loko devni viruddh je bdhi khrab vato khe te pn maph thi ske che. pn je koi vykti pvitr atmani viruddh khrab vato kh che te kdapi maph thi skse nhi. te hmma te pap mate dosit rheshe.' isue a khyum karn ke sastroi kheta hta ke isune atma vlgela che. pchi isuni ma ane tena bhaio avyam. teoe bhar ubham rhine isune bhar avvanum kheva mate ek mansne moklyo. isuni ajubaju ghna bdha loko betha hta. teoe tene khyum, 'tari ma ane tara bhaio bhar tara mate rah jue che' isue puchyum 'mari ma kon che? mara bhaio kon che?' pchi isue teni ajubaju bethela loko trph joyum. tene khyum, 'a loko mari ma ane bhaio che! mara saca bhai ane bhen ane ma e loko che je devni iccha prmane kre che.'

4

biji ek vkht isue srovrni bajumam updes sru kryo. ghna bdha loko isuni ajubaju bhega thya. tethi te hodimam cdhyo ane tyam betho. bdha j loko panini baajumam smudrne kamthe rhyam. isue hodi-mamthi j lokone updes apyo. isue teone sikhvva mate ghni vartaono upyog kryo. tene khyum: 'dhyanthi sambhlo! ek khedut tena bi vavva mate bhar niklyo. jyare khedut vavto hto, ketlamk bi rstani bajue pdya. pksio avyam ane pelam bdha bi khai gyam. ketlamk bi khdkal jmin pr pdyam. jyam purti mati n hti. tyam bi ghna jhdpthi ugyam karn ke jmin bhu umdi n hti. pn sury ugyo tyare te chod krmai gyo hto. te amte sukai gyo. karn ke tene umda muliyam n hta. bija ketlamk bi kamtala jalamma pdyam. kamtana jalame sara chodne ugtam atkavya. tethi te chodoe phl n apyum. ketlamk bija bi sari jman pr pdyam. sari jmin-mam te bi ugva mamdyam. te ugya ane phl apyam. ketlak chode trisngam, ketlak chodoe sathngam ane ketlak chodoe sognam phl apyam.' pchi isue khyum, 'tme loko je mne sambhlo cho, dhyanthi sambhlo!' jyare isu ekamtam hto tyare bar prerito ane isuna bija sisoye tene vartao vise puchyum. isue khyum, 'tme phkt devna rajy visenum sacum rshy smji sko. pn bija lokonum hum bdhi vstuo vartaono upyog kri khum chum. hum a krum chum tethi, 'teo jose ane joya krse prmtu kdapi joi skse nhi; teo sambhlse ane sambhlyam krse, pn kdapi smjse nhi. jo teoe joyum hoy ane smjya hoy to, teo pstavo kre, ne teone (papni) maphi mle.' pchi isue sisoye khyum, 'tme a varta smjya? jo tme na smjya hoy to pchi tme biji ki varta smji skso? khedut e ek vykti che je lokomam devna vcenne vave che. ketlik var te vcn rsta pr pde che. a ketlak loko jevum che. te loko devnum vcn sambhle che. prmtu setan ave che ane vcn li jay che je teona-mam vvayelum htum. 'bija loko pththralvi jminmam vavelam bij jeva che. teo vcn sambhle che ane teno an-mdthi trti svikar kre che. pn a loko vcenne temna jivn-mam umda utrva deta nthi. teo a vcenne phkt thodi var mate rakhe che. jyare muskeli athva stavni vcenne karne ave che tyare teo trt thokr khay che. 'bija ket-lamk loko kamtala jalamam vavelam bij jeva che. a loko vcn sambhle che. pn pchi temna jivnmam avi babto ave che. jevi ke a jivnni cimtao, khub paisano

khoto moh, ane biji bdhij jatni vstuoni kamna. a vs-tuo vcenna vikasne atkave che. tethi te vcn te lokona jivnmam phldayi thtum nthi. 'bija loko sari jman-mam vavelam bij jeva che. teo updes sambhle che, svikare che ane phl ape che. ketlik var trisngam, ketlik var sathngam ane ketlik var sognam phl ape che.' pchi isue teone khyum, 'sum map tle athva khatla tle mukva sarum koi divo rakhe che? sum divi pr mukva nhi? je bdhum smtadelum che te spst thse. drek gupt vstu prgt krvamam avse. tme loko je mne sambhlo cho, dhyanthi sambhlo! tme je sambhlo te vise kalijpurvk vicaro. tme je mapthi apso te mapthi dev tmne apse. pn dev tmne, tme jetlum apso tenathi vdhu apse. je vykti pase kamik che te vdhare prapt krse. pn je ki thodum che te pn gumavse.' pchi isue khyum, 'devnum rajy ek mans jminmam bij vave che tena jevum che. bij ugvani sruat kre che. te rat ane divs uge che. te mhtvnum nthi ke mans umghe che ke jage che, chta pn bij to uge che; pn te si rite ugyum te janto nthi. koi pn jatni mdd vina bhomy anaj ugade che. prthm chod uge che. pchi knsalum ane tyar bad knslamam bdha dana bhray che. jyare dana taiyar thay che, tyare mans tene kape che. a smy kapnino che.' pchi isue khyum, 'devnum rajy sana jevum che e tmne btavva hum sano upyog kri skum? te smjavva mate hum vartano upyog kri skum? devnum rajy ek raina bi jevum che je tme jminmam vavo che. te srv bi krtam nanamam nanum bi che. pn jyare tme a bi vavo cho, te uge che ane tmara bagna bdha j chod-vaomam sauthi moto chod bne che. tene khub moti dalio hoy che. tyam akasnam pksio avi ske che ane malao bnavi ske che ane suryithi rksn melvi ske che.' isue temne sikhvva mate avi ghni vartaono upyog kryo, jethi teo drek babb smji ske. isue hmma lokone sikhvva mate vartaono upyog krto. pn jyare isu ane tena ssyo ekla bhega thta tyare isu teone drek vatono khulasao krto. te divse samje isue tena sisoye khyum, 'calo, apne srovrne pele par jie.' isue ane sisoye lokone tyam chodya. isu jemam betho hto te j hodimam teo gya. tyam teni sathe biji hodio pn hti. srovrnam pvnnum motum tophan thyum. mojado uprni bajuo pr ane hodini amdr avva lagyam. hodi lgbhg panithi bhrai gi hti. isu hodina pachla bhagma osika pr tenum mathum tekvine umgho hto. sisyo teni pase gya ane tene jgadine khyum, 'updesk, te amari cimita nthi? apne dubi jisum!' isu ubho thyo ane pvnne ane mom-jaone atki jva ajna kri, isue khyum, 'chano rhe, samt tha!' pchi pvn atki gyo ane srovr samt thi gym. isue tena sisoye khyum, 'tme sa mate dro cho? sum tmne hjuye visvas nthi?' sisyo ghna dri gya hta ane ekbijane puchta hta ke, 'a mans keva prkarno che ke pvn ttha smudr pn tenum mane che?'

5

isu ane tena sisyo srovr par krine gersani loko rheta hta te prdesmam gyo. jyare isu hodimamthi nice utryo tyare jyam mrele mansone datvamam ave che te guphaomamthi ek mans temni pase avyo. a mansne bhut vlgel htum. te mans kbrstanni guphaomam rheto hto. koi mans tene bamdhi skto n hto. samklo pn a mansne bamdhi skti n hti. ghni var lokoe te mansna hath pg bamdhva samklo upyog kryo. pn te

mans tena hathpgthi samklo todi nakhto. koi mans tene kabumam rakhva purto smrtn hto. rat divs te mans kbrstanni guphaoni aspas ane tekrio pr calto hto. te mans ciso padto ane pththrothi potane ghayl krto. jyare isu ghne dur hto tyare te manse tene joyo. te mans isu pase dodi gyo ane teni agl ghumnitne pdyo. isue te mansne khyum, 'o asuddh atma, te mansmamthi bhar nikl.' tethi te manse mota avaje ghamto padyo, 'isu, pratrpr devna dikra, tum mari pase sum icche che? hum tne devna sogmd dum chum ke, tum mans siksa nhi kre!' pchi isue te mansne puchyum, 'tarum nam sum che?' te manse jvab apyo, 'marum nam sena che. kem ke maramam ghna atmao che,' te mansmam rhela atmaoe isune varmvav vinmti kri ke teone te prdesmamthi bhar n kadhe. tyam njikmam ek bhumdonum motum tolum tekriori bajumam crtum htum. asuddh atmaoe isune vinmti kri, 'amne bhumdomam mokl, amne teomam mokl.' tethi isue teone rja api. asuddh atmaoe mansne chodyo ane teo bhumdomam gya. pchi te bhumdonum tolum tekriori krado prthi dhsi gym ane srovrnam pdi gym. bdhamj bhumdo dubi gym. te tolamam lgbhg 2,000 bhumdo htam. je manso bhumdoni smbhal rakhvanum kam krta hta te nasi gya. te manso gammam gya ane khetromam dodi gya. teoe bdham lokone je bnyum htum te khyum tethi je bnyum htum te jova mate teo avya. loko isu pase avya. teoe ghna asuddh atmaoni sena vlgelo mans joyo. te mans betho hto ane vstro pherelo hto. tenum mgj phrithi svstht loko. bhdh bhybhit thya hta. ketlak loko tyam hta ane isue je kryum te joyum htum. te lokoe bija lokone pelo mans jenamam dustatma hto tenum sum thyum te khyum ane teoe bhumdo vise pn khyum. pchi te loko isune temno prdes chodi jva vinmti krva lagya. isu hodimam besva jto hto. asuddh atmaothi mukt thyela manse isu sathe jva vinmti kri. pn isue te mansne sathe avvani na padi. isue khyum, 'tare gher tara sgamo pase ja, prbhue tara mate je bdhum kryum te vise teone khe. temne jnav ke prbhue tara mate dyalu hto.' tethi te manse viday lidhi ane tena mate isue je mhan karyo krya te vise dsnggram lokone khyum. bdha loko nvai pamy. isu hodimam besi srovr olmgine teni biji bajue gyo. srovrni bajumam teni ajubaju ghna loko bhega thya hta. sbhasthanna agevanomamno ek tyam avyo. tenum nam yair htum. yaire isune joyo ane teni agl pge pdyo. yaire isune ghni ajiji krine khyum, 'mari nani dikri mnr pthari pr che. krpa krine taro hath tena pr muk. pchi te saji thi jse ane jivse.' tethi isu yair sathe gyo. ghna loko isuni pacht gya. teoe teni ajubaju ghna njik hovathi dhkka-dhkki thti hti. loko mdhye ek stri hti. a strine chella bar vrsotli lohiva hto. te strie ghnum shn kryu htum. ghna vaidoe teno ilaj krva prytyn kryu hto. teni pasena bdha paisa khrcai gya prmtu tenamam sudharo thto n hto. teni bimari vdhti jti hti. te strie isu vise sambhlyum. tethi te tolamamthi isuni pacht loko sathe gi. ane tena jhbhbhane adki. te strie vicaryu, 'jo hum tena kpdamne pn sprs kris to te mne saji krva purtum che.' jyare te stri tena jhbhbhane adki, tyare trt teno lohiva atki gyo. te strine lagyum ke tenum srir drdmamthi sajum thi gym che. isue janyum ke tenamamthi sarumthi bhar niklyum. tethi te tola trph phryo ane puchyum, 'mara lugdane

kone sprs kryo?' sisoye isune khyum, 'tum jue che ke ghna loko tari pr pdapdi kre che ane tum puche che ke, 'mne kone sprs kryo?'' prmtu je vyktie isune sprs kryo tene jovanum isue calum rakhyum. te strie janyum ke te saji thi gi hti. tethi te avi ane isuna pge pdi. te stri bhythi dhrumjti hti. tene isune akhi vat khi. isue te strine khyum, 'tne saji kravamam avi che karn ke tne visvas che. samtithi ja. hve tare vdhare shn krvanum nhi rhe.' isu hju bolto hto tetlamam ketlak manso yair je sbhasthanno agevan che tena ghrmamthi avyo. te mansoe khyum, 'tari dikri mrtyu pami che. tethi hve updeskne tdsi apvani jrurn nti.' manso sum khe che teni cimta pn isue kri nhi. isue sbhasthanna agevanne khyum, 'gbhrais nhi; matr visvas rakh.' isue phkt pitr, yakub ane yakubna bhai yohanne potani sathe avva didha. isu ane a sisyo yair je sbhasthanno agevan hto tene gher gya. isue ghna lokone mote sade rdta joya. tyam ghni mumjhnv hti. isue ghrmam prvesine lokone khyum, 'tme loko sa mate rdo cho ane atlo bdho ghomghat kro che? a balk mri gym nti. te to phkt umghe che.' pn bdha loko isu trph hsy. isue lokone ghrni bhar jva khyum. pchi isu balk je ordamam htum tyam gyo. te balkna matapita ane tena trn sisoye teni sathe ordamam lavya. pchi isue chokrino hath pkdyo ane tene khyum, 'tlitha kum!' (ano arth, 'nani chokri, hum tne ubhi thva khum chum.') te chokri ubhi thi ane calva lagi. (te chokri bar vrsni hti.) pita, mata ane sisyo khub acry pamy hta. isue pita ane matane kdk hukm kryo ke lokone a vise khevum nhi. pchi isue te chokrine thodum khavanum apva teone khyum.

6

isu tyamthi viday line pachto tena vtnmam avyo. tena sisyo teni sathe gya. visramvarna divse isue sbhasthanam updes apyo. ghna loko teno updes sambhline nvai pamy. a lokoe khyum, 'a manse a updes kymamthi melvyo? tene a dahpn kevi rite mlyum? te tene kone apyum? ane ava prakrmo krvani takat tene kymamthi melvi? te to phkt ek suthar che. ane teni ma mriym che. te yakub, yose, yhuda ane simonno bhai che ane teni bheno ahim apni sathe che.' te lokoe isuno svikar kryo nhi. isue lokone khyum, 'bija loko prbodbhke snman ape che pn tena potana gammam, tena potana loko sathe ane potana ghrmam prbodbhke snman mltum nti.' isue te gammam vdhare prakrmi kam krya nhi. tene je prakrmo krya te to matr ketlak bimar loko pr teno hath muki sajum krya htam. isune ghnum ascry thyum htum karn ke pela lokone visvas n hto. pchi isue te prdesna bija gamomam jine updes apyo. isue bar sisoye sathe bolavya. isue teone bbbje jnne bhar moklya. isue teone asuddh atmao pr adhikar apyo. isue tena sisoye khyum te a che: 'tmari yatrao mate kami levum nhi. calva mate phkt ek lakdi sathe lo, rotli nhi, theli nhi, ane tmara khissamam paisa nhi. joda phero ane phkt pherelam vstro j rakho. jyare tme ghrmam prveso tyare jyam sudhi te jyga chodo tyam sudhi te ghrmam j rho. jo koi gam tmne svikarva na pade athva tmne sambhva na pade to te gam chodi jao. tmara pgne lageli dhul khmkheri nakho. a teone mate ek cetvni hse.' te sisyo tyamthi viday thya ane biji jgyae gya. teoe lokone up-

des apyo ane teone pstavo krva khyum. te sisoye ghn-
nam bhutone lokomamthi kadhiam ane temne gh-
nam mamda lokone oliv tel coli sajam krya. herod
rajae isu vise sambhlyum, karn ke hve isu prkhyat thi
gyo hto. ketlak lokoe khyum, 'te (isu) baptisma krnar
yohan j che. te mrtyumamthi uthyo che. tethi te avam
prakrmo kri ske che.' bija lokoe khyum, 'isu ek pr-
bodbhk jevo che. lamba smy phela thi gyela prbodbhko
jevo te che.' herode isuna vise a vato sambhli. tene
khyum, 'mem yohanne tenum mathum kapi namkhi
mari namkhyo. hve te yohan mrtyumamthi sjvn
thyo che!' herode pote tena sainikone yohanne pkd-
vano hukm kryo hto. tethi yohan bmdikhanamam
ked thyo hto. herode teni ptnine khus krva am kryu
htum. herodiya herodna bhai philipni ptni hti. prmtu
pachlthi herod herodiya prnyo. yohane herodne
khyum ke tena mate tena bhaini ptni sathe prnvum
te ucit nthi. tethi herodiya yohanne dhikkaryo. te
tene mari nakhva icchti hti. prmtu herodne yohanne
mari nakhvanum smjavva mate herodiya asktiman
hti. herod yohanni htya krtam drto hto. herode
janyum ke bdha loko dharta hta ke yohan ek saro
ane pvitr mans che. tethi herode yohannum rksn
kryu. herodne yohanno updes sambhlyano anmd
thyo. pn yohanno upyog herodne hmesse cimta
kravto. pchi yohanna mrtiyuna karn mate herodiya
yogy smy mlyo. te herodni vrsamthne divse bnyum.
herod sauthi mhtvna srkari adhikario, tena lskri
senaptio ane galilna ghna agtyna lokone mijbani api.
herodiyani putri mijbanimam avi ane naci. jyare te
naci tyare herod ane teni sathe jmta loko ghna prsn
thya. tethi herode te chokrine khyum, 'tare je joie
te tum mamgi ske che ane hum tne te apis.' herode
tenine vcn apyum, 'tum gme te magis hum tne apis.
hum marum addhum rajy pn tne apis.' te chokri teni
ma pase gi ane khyum, 'mare raja herodni pase sum
mamgvum joie?' teni mae khyum, 'yohan baptistnum
mathum mamg.' te chokri jhdpthi raja pase gi. te
chokrie rajane khyum, 'krpa krine mne yohan bap-
tistnum mathum ap. hnmam thalimam te mari pase
lav.' raja herod ghno dilgir thyo. pn tene chokrine
je icche te apvanum vcn apyum htum. ane tyam
herodni sathe jmtam lokoe tenum vcn sambhlyum
htum. tethi herod teni je mage teno asvikar krva ic-
chto n hto. tethi rajae yohannum mamthu kapine
lavva mate sainikne moklyo. tethi sainike karavas-
mam jine yohannum mathum kapi nakhyum. pchi
te sainik yohannum mathum thalima pachum lavyo.
tene te mathum chokrine apyum. pchi te chokrie te
mathum teni mane apyum. yohanna sisoye je bnyum
tena vise sambhlyum. tethi teo avya ane yohannum
dhd melvyum. teoe tene kbrmam mukyum. je pre-
ritone isue updes mate moklya hta, te isu pase pacha
avya. teo isuni ajubaju bhega thya ane teoe je bdhi
vstu kri ane sikhvyum te vise tene khyum. isu ane
tena sisyo ghni bhidvali jgyae htam. ane tyam ghna
bdha loko hta. isu ane tena sisoyone khavano smy pn
n hto. isue tena sisoyone khyum, 'mari sathe avo apne
ekamt mate samt jgyoe jisum. tyam apne thodo aram
krisum.' tethi isu ane tena sisyo ekla dur calya gya.
teo hodimam jyam koi loko n hta eva nirjn sthle gya.
prmtu ghna lokoe tene jta ditho. lokoe tene olkhyo ke
te isu hto tethi jyam isu jto hto te sthle bdham gamo-

mamthi loko pgpala dodi gya. isuna avta phelam
loko tyam hta. jyare isu tyam avyo, tene ghna man-
sone vat jotam joya. isune temna mate dukh thyum,
karn ke teo smbhal rakhnar bhrvad vinana ghemta
jeva hta. isue lokone ghni vstuo sikhvi. hve divsno
nmto phor hto. tethi isuna sisyo teni pase avya. teoe
khyum, 'a jgyae koi loko rheta nthi ane atyare gh-
num modu thyum che, tethi lokone dur moklo. teo
ahimna aspasna gamomam ane khetromam jine kha-
vanum khride.' pn isue jvab apyo, 'tme teone thodum
khavanum apo.' te sisoye isune khyum, 'apne a bdha
lokone khvdavva mate purti rotlio khridi skie tem
nthi! apne bdhane tetli rotlio khridva mate ek mhina
sudhi kam krine purtum kmavum pde.' isue sisyo-
one khyum, 'tmari pase ketli rotlio che? jao ane juo.'
sisoye teoni rotlio gni. teoe isu pase avine khyum,
'apni pase pamc rotli ane be machlio che.' pchi isue
sisoyone khyum, 'bdha lokone lila ghas pr juda juda
juthomam besva kho.' tethi bdha loko smuhmam
betha, ketlak juthomam ekso manso hta to ketlak
juthomam pcas manso hta. isue pamc rotli ane be
machlio lidhi. tene umce akasmam joyum ane rotli
mate devno abhar manyo. pchi isue te rotlina tukda
krya ane te tena sisoyone apya. isue tena sisoyone
te rotli lokone apva khyum. pchi isue be machlina
bhag krya ane lokone machli api. ane lokoe khad-
hum ane trpt thya. lokoe khavanum purum krya bad
sisoye chamdela rotlina tukdaothi ane machliothe bar
toplio bhri. tyam lgbhg 5,000 purumsoe bhojn kryu
. pchi isue sisoyone hodimam besva mate khyum. isue
temne bethsaidani pele par srovrni biji bajue jva mate
khyum. isue khyum ke te pachlthi avse, isue lokone
temna ghr trph jvanum khyum. lokone subh viday
khyam pchi isu teكري pr prarthna krva gyo. te ratre,
hodi hju pn srovrni mdhyamam hti. isu bhumi pr eklo
hto. isue srovrnam hodine dur dur joi. tene sisyo-
one hodina hlesa marvamam skht mhent krtam joya.
pvn temni viruddh phumkato hto. svare trn thi ch
klakna smye, isue pani pr calvanum calu rakhyum,
ane te temni bajumamthi psar thto hto. ne jane teothi
agl jvanum tene kryu. prmtu sisoye isune pani pr
calto joyo. teoe dharyu ke, e to abhas che. sisyo
bhythi bumo padva lagya. bdha sisoye isune joyo ane
teo ghna bhybhit thya. prmtu isue sisoyane khyum,
'himmt rakho. te hum j chum, gbhraso nhi,' pchi isu
sisyo sathe hodimam prvesyo ane pvn samt thi gyo.
te sisyo to spurn ascry pamy. teoe isune pamc
rotlimamthi vdhare rotli bnavta joyo hto. pn teo smji
skya n hta. teno arth sum che. teo te smjva mate
sktiman n hta. isuna sisoye srovrne olmgym. teo
gnnesretna driya kinare avya. teoe tyam hodi lam-
gri. jyare teo hodini bhar hta. tyare lokoe isune joyo.
teoe janyum ke te kon hto. akha prdesmam dodi
jine lokone jnavum ke isu tyam che. loko mamda
mansone khatlamam lavya. isu te prdesna aspasnam
gamo, shero ane khetromam gyo ane drek jgyae isu
gyo. tyam te loko bimar lokone bjarna sthloe lavya.
teo isune tenam jhbhbhan kinarne pn sprs krya deva
mate vinmti kri. ane bdha lokoe jemne sprs kryo te
srv sajam thi gya.

ketlaek phrosio ane ketlaek sastrio yrusalemmamthi avya. teo isuni ajubaju bhega thya. phrosio ane sastrio isuna ketlaek sisyone gmda hatho vde khatam joya. ('cokkhha nhi' no arth: phrosio lokone agrh krta ke je amuk rite temna hath thova joie te rite dhoya n hta.) phrosio ane bdha yhudio temni visist rite hath dhoya vina kdapi khata nhti. teo temni agau thi gyela mhan lokoe apela updesne anusrva a krta. ane jyare yhudio bjarmamthi kik khride che. tyare teo tene khas rite dhue nhi tyam sudhi teo kdi khata nhti. teo temni agau je rheta hta te lokona bija niymone pn anusrya. teo pyalao, ghdao ane gagro dhova jeva niymone pn anusre che. phrosio ane sastrioe isune khyum, 'tara sisyo amara mhan loko je amari agau jivi gya teoe amne apela niymone anusrta nhti. tara sisyo je hatho cokkhha nhti tena vde temnum khavanum khay che. teo am sa mate kre che?' isue jvab apyo, 'tme bdha dmbhi cho. ysaya tmara vise sacum j khe che. ysayae lkhyum che, 'a loko khe che teo mne man ape che, pn teo khrekhr mne temna jivnno mhtvno bhag bnava nhti. teo mari bhkti vyrrh kre che. je vstuono teo updes kre che te te lokoe bnavela phkt sada niymo che. tme devni ajane anusrvanum bmdh kryu che. hve tme mansona updeso anusro cho.' pchi isue teone khyum, 'tme dharo cho ke tme calak cho! tme devni ajna avngo cho jethi tme tmara potana updeske anusri sko. musae khyum, 'tmare tmara matapitane man apvum joie.' pchi musae khyum, 'je koi vykti tena pita ke mani nimda kre tene mari nakhvo joie.' pn tme updes apo cho ke vykti tena pita ane mane khi ske, 'mari pase thodumk che. hum tmne mdd krva mate teno upyog kri sku. pn hum tmne mdd krva mate teno upyog nhi krum. hum te devne arpn kris.' tme vyktine tena ma ke pita mate ethi vdhare kami krvani mmjuri apta nhti. tethi tme updes apo cho ke deve je khyum che te mhtvnum nhti. tme dharo cho ke tme lokone je updes apo cho te niymone anusrvum te vdhare mhtvnum che ane tme tena jevum ghnun kro cho.' isue phrithi lokone temni pase bolavya. tene khyum, 'prtyek vyktie mne dhyanthi sambhlvo joie ane hum je khum chum te smjvum joie. evi koi vstu nhti je vykti tena sirmam muke che je tene apvitr bnave che. tenamamthi je vstuo bhar ave che tena vde j vykti apvitr bne che.' tme loko mara sbdo dhyanthi sambhlo. tmne lokone jo kan hoy to, sambhlo. pchi isu te lokone chodine ghrmam gyo. sisoye isune a varta vise puchyum. isue khyum, 'tmne smjvavam hju muskeli che? tme khatripurv kano cho ke bharthi vyktimam evum ksum prvestum nhti je tene vтали ske. khorak vyktina mgj-mam jto nhti. khorak to petmam jay che. pchi te khorak sirrni bhar nikli jay che.' (jyare isue a khyum, teno arth e che ke evo koi khorak nhti je lokone khava mate khoto che.) ane isue khyum, 'je vstuo vyktionamthi ave che te j te vyktine vtale che. a bdhi khrab vstuo vyktina mnni amdr sru thay che. mn-mam khota vicaro, anaitik papo, cori, khun, vybhicar, svarth, lokonum khrab krvm, vyrrh jvni, papnam kamo krva, adekhai, lokoni nimda kri, mithya dmbh krvo ane murkhaibhryum jivn. a bdhi dust vstuo vyktini amdrthi ave che. a vstuo vyktine vtale che.' isu

te jyga chodine turni ajubajuna prdesmam gyo. isu tyam ek ghrmam gyo. te tyam hto em te prdesna loko jane em isu icchto nhoto. pn isu gupt rhi skyo nhi. ek strie sambhlyum ke isu tyam hto. teni nani dikrini amdr setanno asuddh atma hto. tethi te stri isu pase avine tena crnomam nmi pdi. te stri yhudi n hti. te grih hti ane siriya prdesna phinikiyamam jnmi hti. te strie isune teni dikrimamthi bhut kadhvane vinmti kri. isue te strine khyum, 'chokramni rotli line kutra-mone apvi te yogy nhti. prthm chokramne teo icche tetlum bdhum khava do.' te strie jvab apyo, 'te sacum che, prbhu. prmtu chokra je khorakna nana kkdam mej nice pde che te khata nhti. te kutramo khai jay che.' pchi isue strine khyum, 'te ek ghno saro jvab che, tum ji ske che. te bhut tari dikrimamthi nikli gymum che.' te stri gher gi ane teni dikrine pharimam pdeli joi. bhut nikli gyu htum. pchi isue turni ajubajuno prdes chodyo ane sidon thine galil srov trph gyo. isu ds gamona prdesmam thine gyo. jyare te tyam hto tyare ketlak loko ek mansne tena pase lavya. a mans bhero hto ane bobdo hto. lokoe isune tena hath te mans pr mukine tene sajo krva vinmti kri. isu te mansne loko pasethi dur teni sathe ekamtam dori gya. pchi isue te mansna kanni amdr teni amgli muki ane thumkine te mansni jibhne sprs kryo. isue akas-mam umce joyum ane nisoa nakhyo. isue te mansne khyum, 'ephphtha!' (ano arth, 'ughdi ja.') jyare isue a kryu, tyare te mans sambhlva sktiman bnyo. te mans teni jibhno upyog krva smrrth bnyo ane spst bolva lagyo. isue lokone ajna kri ke je ki bnyum che te vise koi vyktine khævum nhi. isue hmmae lokone ajna krta khyum ke tena vise bija lokone khævum nhi. pn jem jem tene tena vise n khævani vdhu ne vdhu ajna kri tem loko tena vise vdhare ne vdhare kheva lagya. loko khrekhr nvai pamy. lokoe khyum, 'isu drek vstu sari rite kre che. isu bheram mansone sambhltam kre che. ane je loko vat kri skta nhti, teone vat krva skti-man kre che.'

8

biji vkhte isu sathe tyam ghna loko hta. loko pase khavanum n htum. tethi isue tena sisyone teni pase bolavya. isue khyum, 'mne a lokoni dya ave che. teo mari sathe trn divsthi hta. ane hve teoni pase ki khavanum nhti. mare teone gher bhukhya moklva joie nhi. jo teo jmya vina jse to ghre jtam teo rstamam behos thi jse. a lokomamna ketlak to khub durthi ahim avya che.' isuna sisoye jvab apyo, 'prmtu apne koi pn gamthi ghna dur chie. a bdha lokone khvdavva mate purti rotli apne kyamthi melvi skie?' pchi isue teone puchyum, 'tmari pase ketli rotlio che?' sisoye uttr apyo, 'amari pase sat rotlio che' isue lokone jmin pr besva khyum, pchi isue sat rotlio lidhi ane devni stuti kri. isue rotlina bhag krya ane tena sisyo-ne te tukdao apya. isue te sisyo-ne lokone rotli apva khyum. sisoye tenum manyu. te sisyo pase thodi machlio hti. isue machli mate stuti kri ane lokone machli apva sisyo-ne khyum. bdha lokoe khadhu ane trpti thya. pchi sisoye nhi khadhela khorakna tukdaoathi sat toplio bhri. tyam lgbhg 4,000 purum-soe khadhu. teona khadha pchi isue teone gher jva mate khyum. isu tena sisyo sathe hodimam dlm-

nuthani hdmam gyo. phrosio isu pase avya ane tene prsro puchya. teo isuni priksa krva icchta hta. tethi teoe isune akasmamthi nisani magine te dev trphti avyo hto te btavva khyum. isue niaso nakhyo. tene khyum, 'tme loko sa mate sabiti nisani trike mago cho? hum tmne sty khum chum. tena jevi koi nisani tmne apvamam avse nhi.' pchi isu phrosione chodine hodimam besine pele par gyo. te sisyo pase hodimam teoni pase phkt rotlino ek tukdo hto. teo vdhare rotli lavhanu bhuli gya. isue temne cetvni api, 'savidhan rho! phrosiona khmir ane herodna khmirthi savdh rho.' sisoye ana arthni crca kri. teoe khyum, 'tene a khyum karn ke apni pase rotli nthi.' isue janyum ke te sisyo ana vise vato krta hta. tethi isue teone puchyum, 'sa mate tme rotli nhi hova vise vat kro cho? tme hju pn joi skta nthi ke smji skta nthi? sum tme smjva sktiman nthi? sum tmari pase je amkho che te a joi skti nthi? sum tmari pase je kan che te sambhli skta nthi? yad kro mem agau sum kryum htu. jyare apni pase purti rotli n hti. mem pamc rotlimamthi 5,000 lokone jmadya hta. yad kro ke tme nhi khayela khorakna tukda vde ketli toplo bhri hti?' te sisoye uttr apyo, 'ame bar toplo bhri hti.' 'ane yad kro ke mem sat rotlimamthi 4,000 lokone jmadya hta. yad kro tme nhi khayela khorakna tukdaothi tme ketli toplo bhri hti?' te sisoye uttr apyo, 'ame sat toplo bhri hti.' pchi isue teone khyum, 'mem je kryu te bdhum tme yad kro cho, pn hju tme smji skta nthi?' isu ane tena sisyo bethsaidamam avya. ketlaek loko ek amdhla mansne isu pase lavya. teoe te mansne sprs krva isune vinmti kri. tethi isue te amdhla mansno hath pkdyo ane tene gamni bhar dori gya. pchi isu te mansni amkho pr thumkhyo. isue tena hath amdhla mans pr mukya ane tene khyum, 'hve tum joi ske che?' amdhla manse umcu joyum ane khyum, 'ha, hum lokone joi skum chum. teo ajubaju calta vrsko jeva dekhay che.' phrithi isue teno hath amdhla mansni amkho pr mukyo. pchi te mansne teni amkho pholi krine kholi. teni amkho saji thi gi, ane te drek vstu spstapurv joi skto hto. isue tene gher jva khyum. isue khyum, 'gammam jis nhi.' isu ane tena sisyo kaisriya philippinam gamdaomam gya. jyare teo musaphri krta hta, isue sisoye puchyum, 'hum kon chum, e vise loko sum khe che?' sisoye uttr apyo, 'ketlak loko tne yohan baptist khe che. bija ketlak loko tne eliya khe che. ane bija ketlak loko khe che ke tum prbodhkomamno ek che.' pchi isue puchyum, 'hum kon chum e vise tme sum kho cho?' pitre uttr apyo, 'tu to khrist che.' isue tena sisoye kdkaiti khyum: 'hum kon chum te koine khevum nhi.' pchi isue temne updes apvanum srum kryu. ke mansna putre gnum bdhum shn krvm joie. isue bodh apyo ke mansno putr, vdil yhudi agevano mukhy yajko ane sastrio ddhara napsmdh the. isue bodh apyo ke mansna putrne mari nmkhasa ane pchi mrtyumamthi trn divso pchi te ubho thse. isue teone drek je bnvanum htu te khyum. tene ksumy gupr rakhyum nhi. pitr isune bajumam li gyo ane vato kheva mate tene thpko apva lagyo. pn isu pachio phryo ane tena sisyo trph joyum. pchi tene pitrne thpko apyo. isue pitrne khyum, 'setan! mari pasethi dur ja, tum devni vatoni prva krto nthi. tum phkt loko jene mhtv ape che teni j kalji rakhe che.' pchi isue lokone teni pase

bolavya. tena sisyo pn tyam hta. pchi isue khyum, 'jo koi vykti mne anusrva icche to tene je vstuo te icche che teni 'na' khevi joie; te vyktie vdhstmbh (pida) svikarvo joie je tene apvamam avel che, ane tene mne anusrvum joie. je vykti tenum jivn bcavva icche che te gumavse. ane prtyek vykti je mara mate ane suvarta mate tenum jivn ape che, te hmesne mate tenum jivn bcavse. jo koi vykti akhum jgt jite che pn tenum jivn gumave to te tene ki rite labhdayi che? vykti phrithi teno jiv khridva kdpai ksum purtum api skto nthi. je loko hmna jive che, teo papi ane dust smyam jive che. je koi mare lidhe ttha mari vatone lidhe sr-mase tene lidhe hum jyare mara pitana mhimamam pvitr duto satheavis, tyare te vyktithi srmais.'

9

pchi isue khyum, 'hum tmne sty khum chum ke, tmaramamna ketlaek loko ahim ubha che teo temna mrtyu phela devna rajyne avtum jose. devnum rajy prakrm sathe avse.' ch divso pchi isu pitr, yakub ttha yohanne line ek umca prvt pr gyo. teo bdha tyam ekla hta. jyare sisoyi njr smks tenum rupamtr thyum, tyare isunam kpdam sphed cmktam thyam. kpdai biji vykti bnavi ske tena krta vdhare uljam hta. pchi tyam be manso avya ane isu sathe vato krva lagya. te manso musa ane eliya hta. pitre isune khyum, 'up-desk, te sarum che ke apne ahim chie. ahim apne trn mamdva bmdhie. ek tara mate, ek musa mate ane ek eliya mate.' pitre sum khevum te janto n hto. karn ke te ane bija be sisyo bhu bidha hta. pchi ek vadl avyum ane teo pr chaya kri. vadlmamthi ek avaj avyo ane khyum, 'a maro putr che ane hum tene cahum chum. tene tabe thao!' pchi pitr, yakub, ane yohane joyum, pn teae phkt tyam isune teoni sathe eklo joyo. isu ane tena sisyo prvt prthi nice pacha uttrta hta tyare isue sisoye ajna kri, 'tme prvt pr je vstuo joi che te vise koi vyktine kheso nhi. mansno putr muelamamthi sjivn n thay tyam sudhi rah juo. pchi tme je joyum che te lokone khi sko cho?' tethi sisoye isuni ajna mani, ane teoe je joyum htu te vise khyum nhi. pn teoe muelamamthi sjivn thva vise isu sum smje che teni crca kri. sisoye isune puchyum, 'prthm eliyae avvum joie evum sastrio sa mate khe che?' isue uttr apyo, 'eliyae prthm avvum joie e kheva mate teo saca che. eliya bdhi vstuo je rite hovi joie tevi bnave che. pn sastr evum sa mate khe che ke mansno putr gnum shn krse ane loko tene asvikar krse? hum khum chum ke eliya khrekhr avyo che; ane tena vise sastrmam khlum che te prmane lokoe jem cahyum tem tene kryu.' pchi isu, pitr, yakub ane yohan bija sisyo pase gya. teoe ghna lokone teoni ajubaju joya. sastrio sisyo sathe dlilo krta hta. jyare lokoe isune joyo, teo vdhare acry pamy. teo tene avkarva teni pase dodi gya. isue puchyum, 'tme sastrio sathe sana vise dlilo kro cho?' tolamamthi ek manse jvab apyo, 'updesk, hum mara putrne tari pase lavyo chum. mara putrmam setanno atma teni amdr che. a asuddh atma mara putrne vato krta atkave che. asuddh atma mara putr pr humlo kre che ane tene jmin pr phemke che. maro putr tena mukhmamthi phin kadhe che. tena damt kckcave che. ane te tvato jay che. mem tara sisoye asuddh atmane bhar kadhva mate khyum, pn

teo kadhi skya nhi.' isue khyum, 'tme loko visvas krta nhti! kyam sudhi hum tmari sathe rhis? kyam sudhi hum tmarum shn kris? chokrane mari pase lavo!' tethi sisyo te chokrane isu pase lavya. jyare dust atmae isune joyo, te asuddh atmae chokra pr humlo kryo. te chokro nise pdyo ane jmin pr alotto hto. tena mukhnamthi phin nikltum htum. isue chokrana pitane khyum, 'ketla lamba smythi a chokrane avum thay che?' pitae jvab apyo, 'te ghno nano hto tyarthi. te asuddh atmae tene ghni vktm mari nakhva mate agnimam ttha panimam nakhyo hto. jo tum tene mate ksum kri ske to krpa krine amara pr dya kri ane amne mdd kr.' isue pitane khyum, 'tem khyum ke, 'sky hoy to mdd kr.' je vykti visvas kre che tena mate bdhi vs-tuo sky che.' pita ghno uttejt thyo. tene khyum, 'hum jrumr visvas krum chum. mne vdhare visvasi bnava-mam mdd kr!' isue joyum ke bdha je loko tya sum bni rhyum che te jova mate dodta hta tethi isue asuddh atmae khyum, 'o asuddh atma, tum a chokrane bhero bnave che ane tene vat krtam atkave che-hum tne a chokramamthi bhar avane ane kdapi tenamam nhi prvesva hukm krum chum!' te asuddh atmae cis padi. te atmae te chokrane phrithi jmin pr padyo. ane pchi te asuddh atma bhar nikli gyo. te chokro mri gyo hto evum dekhayum. gham lokoe khyum, 'te mrtyu pamyoe che!' prmtu isue te chokrano hath pkdyo ane tene ubho thvamam mdd kri. isu ghrmam gyo. tyam teni sathe tena sisyo ekla hta. teoe tene puchyum 'ame sa mate asuddh atmane bhar kadhi skya nhi?' isue uttr apyo, 'a prkarna atmane phkt prarthnana upyog ddhara j bhar kadhi skay che.' pchi isu ane tena sisyo te jyga chodi. teo galilmam thine gya. isu kyam hto te loko jane em icchto n hto. isu tena sisyo-e eklane updes apva icchto hto. isue teone khyum, 'mansno dikro lokone sompvamam avse. teo tene mari nakhse. mari nakhya pchi, trn divs pchi te mryumamthi sjivn thse.' prmtu isu je kheva magto hto te sisyo smiya nhi, ane teoe tene sum arth kryo che e puchtam drta hta. isu ane tena sisyo kphr-nhum gya. teoe ek ghrmam gya. pchi isue tena sisyo khyum. 'mem aje rsta pr tmne dlilo krtam sambhlya. tme sana vise dlilo krta hta?' prmtu sisyo samt rhyam. karn ke rstamam teo amdr amdr sauthi moto kon hto te amgeno vivad krta hta. isu nice betho ane bar pr-ritione teni pase bolavya. isue khyum, 'jo koi vyktini iccha sauthi vdhare mhtvna vykti bnvani hoy to pchi tene bija drek lokone tena krta vdhare mhtvna gnva joie. te vyktie bija bdha lokoni seva krvi joie.' pchi isue ek anum balk lidhum. isue balkne sisyo agl ubhum rakhyum. isue te balkne tena kholamam lidhum ane khyum, 'jo koi vykti mara name a nana balkone svikar krse to te vykti mne pn svikare che. ane jo vykti mne svikare che to pchi te vykti mne moklnarne (devne) pn svikare che.' pchi isue khyum, 'updesk, ame tara namno upyog krine ek vyktine bhutne bhar kadhtam ditho. te apna juthno n hto. tethi ame tene te bmdh krva khyum.' isue khyum, 'tene rokso nhi, je koi vykti prakrm krva mara namno upyog kre che te mara vise khrab khese nhi. je vykti apni viruddh nhti te apna pksno che. hum tne sty khum chum, je koi vykti tne pivanum pani apine mdd kre che karn ke tum khristno sisyo che, to te vykti khrekhr teno bdlo prapt krse.' 'jo a nana balkomamno ek mara-

mam visvas kre ane biji ek vykti te balkne pap krva karnrup bne, to te vykti mate te ghum khrab hse. te vykti tena gle ghmtinum pd bamdhine driyamam jate dubi jay te vdhare sarum che. jo taro hath tne pap krave to te kapi nakh. tara mate tara srirno bdha gumavvo e vdhare sarum che, prmtu jivn to sda mate rheshe. be hatho sathe nrkmam jvum tena krtam te vdhare sarum che. te jgyamam kdapi agni holvato nhti. jo taro pg tne pap krave, to tene kapi nakh. tara mate tara srirno bdha gumavvo te vdhare sarum che. pn jivn to sday rhe. be pgo sathe nrkmam phemk-vamam ave tena krtam te vdhare sarum che. jo tari amkh tne pap krave to tene bhar kadhi nakh, tari pase phkt ek amkh hovi vdhare sarum che. pn jivn to sday rhe. be amkh sathe nrkmam phekvamam ave tena krtam te ek amkh sathe devna rajymam prves krvo te vdhare sarum che. nrkam lokone je jmtuo khay te kdapi mrta nhti. nrkamam agni kdapi holvato nhti. 'prtyek vykti agni vde siks pamse.' 'mithum e sarum che. prmtu mithum teno kharo svad gumave pchi tme tene phrithi kharum bnavi skta nhti. tethi bhlaithi purn bno ane ekbija sathe samti rakho.'

10

pchi isue te jyga chodi. te yrdn ndine pele par yhudiya prdesmam gyo. phrithi ghna loko teni pase avya. isu hmmea krto hto, tevi rite lokone updes apyo. ket-lak phrosio isu pase avya. teoe isu kik khotu ke te mate prytuo krya. teoe isune puchyum, 'potani pt-nine chutacheda apva te mans mate yogy che?' isue uttr apyo, 'musae tmne sum krva hukm kryo hto?' te phrosioe khyum, 'musae chutachedanum prmanpr lkhyia pchi teni ptnithi chutacheda levani mansne prvangi api che' isue khyum, 'musae te ajna tmara mate lkhi che karn ke tme devna updesne svikarvani na padi. prmtu jyare deve duniya bnavi, 'tene teomam nr ane narinum srjn kryum.' 'tethi mans tena mat-apitane chodine teni ptni sathe jodase. ane be jn ek bnse.' tethi teoe be nhti pn ek che. deve te bene sathe jodya che. tethi koi vyktie teone chuta nhi padva joie.' pachlthi te sisyo ane isu ghrmam hta. te sisyo phrithi isune chutachedan prsr vise puchyum. isue uttr apyo, 'koi pn vykti je teni ptnine chutacheda ape che ane biji strine prne che. te teni ptni viruddh papmam dosit che. te vybhicarna pap mate gunegar che. ane je stri potana ptine chutacheda ape che ane bija purum-sne prne che tyare te pn vybhicar mate dosit che.' loko temnam nanam balkone isu pase layam. tethi teone sprsi ske. prmtu sisyo lokone temna balkone isu pase lavta atkavya. isue sum bnyum te joyum. tena sisyo balkone nhi avva matenum khevum tene gmyum nhi. isue teone khyum, 'namam balkone mari pase avva do, teone rokso nhi. karn ke devnum rajy e lokonum che jeo a namam balko jevam che. hum tmne sacum khum chum, tmare devna rajyno svikar, ek anum balk vstuo svikare che tevi rite krvo joie. nhi to tme kdapi temam prves krso j nhi.' pchi isue balkone tena bathmam lidha. isue teona pr hath muki teone asir-vad didho. isue viday thvani smrat kri. prmtu ek mans dodto avyo ane isuni agl tena ghumtne pdyo, te manse puchyum, 'uttm updesk, amntijvn melvva mare sum krvm joie?' isue uttr apyo, 'tum mne uttm

sa mate khe che? koi vykhti uttm nthi. phkt dev j uttm che. pn hum tara prsnno uttr apis. tum ajnao jane che: 'tare koinum khun krvm joie nhi, tare vybhicar-num pap krvm joie nhi, tare cori krvi joie nhi, tare tara mabapne man apvm joie....' te manse khyum, 'updesk, hum balk hto tyarthi a bdhi ajnaonum paln krvm chum.' isue te mans same joyum. isune tena pr het avyum. isue khyum, 'tum ek vat sbmdhi ad-huro che. ja ane tari pase je bdhum che te veci nakh. paisa grib lokone ap. tne akasmam teno bdlo mlse. pchi av ane mne anusr.' isune am kheta sambhline te mansno chero phikko pdi gyo. ane te viday thyo. te mans du:khi hto karn ke te ghno paisadar hto ane tena paisa rakhva icchto hto. pchi isue tena sisyo trph joyum ane teone khyum, 'dhnvan vyktio mate devna rajymam prvesvum ghnun muskel hse!' isue je khyum tethi sisyo ascryckit thya. pn isue phrithi khyum, 'maram balko, devna rajymam prvesvum te ghnun kthin che! ane paisadar manso mate devna rajymam prvesvum te ghnun muskel bnse. soyna nakamamthi psar thvum umtna mate shelum bnse!' te sisyo vdhare nvai pamyta hta ane ekbijane khyum, 'to kon tarn pami ske?' isue sisyo trph joyum ane khyum, 'a kik evum che je loko temni jate kri ske nhi, te dev pasethi avvm joie. dev bdhi vstuo kri ske che.' pitre isune khyum, 'ame tne anusrva bdhumj chodi didhum!' isue khyum, 'hum tmne sty khum chum, prtyek vykhti jene tenum ghr, bhaio, bheno, ma, pita, balko athva khetrone mari suvarta mate chodya che, teoe jetlum chodyum che tena krtam sognum vd-hare melvse. ahim a duniyamam te vykhti vdhare ghro, bhaio, bheno, ma, pita, balko athva khetro melvse ane te vstuo sathe te vyktini stavni thse. pn avnar duniya-mam tene bdlo mlse. te bdlo anmtjiv che. ghna loko jeni pase halmam umcamam umci jgya che, temni pase bhvisyam nicamam nici jgya hse. ane je loko pase halmam nicamam nici jgya che teo bhvisyam umcamam umci jgya melvse.' isu ane teni sathena loko yrusalem jta hta. isu lokone dorto hto. isuna sisyo ascryckit thi gya. pn pela loko je teni pachl avta hta teo bitam hta. isue phrithi bar preritone bhega krya. ane teoni sathe ekla var kri. isue yrusalem-mam sum thse te teone khyum. isue khyum, 'apne yrusalem trph jie chie. mansna dikrane mukhy ya-jko ane sastriona hathmam sompvamam avse. ya-jko ane sastrio khese ke mansna dikrae mrvum joie. teo binyhudi lokone mansno dikra sompse. te loko teni mskri krse ane tena pr thumkse, teo tene cabuk-thi marse ane tene mari nakhse. prmtu tena mrtyu pchi trija divse te pacho utthse.' pchi jhbdino dikro yakub ttha yohan isuni pase ave che. teoe khyum, 'updesk, ame tne amara mate ksumk krvanum khe-vani iccha rakhie chie.' isue puchyum, 'tme mari pase sum kravva iccho cho?' putroe uttr apyo, 'tum tara mhimamam amaramamna ekne tari jmni baju besva de ane ekne tari dabi baju besva de.' isue khyum, 'tme je mago cho te tme smji skta nthi. mare je pida shn krvani che tevi tmesvikari skso? ane je bap-tisma hum lum chum te baptisma tme li skso?' putroe uttr apyo, 'ha ame kri skisum.' isue putrone khyum, 'hum je shn kris te rite tmare shn krvm pdse. hum je rite baptisma pamis tevi j rite tmaram baptisma thse. pn mari jmni ke dabi bajumam besvano ad-

hikar apnar vykhti hum nthi. tyam ketlaek loko che teone peli jgyao mlse. peli jgyao temna mate tai-yar krvamam avi che.' bija ds sisyo a sambhlyum. teo yakub ane yohan pr gusse thya. isue bdha sisyo-sathe bolavya. isue khyum, 'binyhudi loko pase manso che teo sasko khevay che. tum jane che ke pela sasko loko pr temnum dhnipnum btavva icche che ane temna agevano loko pr teoni bdhi sttano up-yog krva icche che. pn tmari sathe te rite n thvum joie. tmaramamthi koi mhan thva icchtm hoy to pchi tene sevkni jem tmari seva krvi joie. jo tmara-mamthi koi ek sauthi vdhare mhtvno thva icche to pchi tene tmara bdhani ek dasni jem seva krvi. te j rite, mansno putr bija loko pase teni seva kravva avyo nthi. prmtu mansno putr bija lokoni seva krva mate avyo che. mansno putr ghna lokone bcavva tenum jivn smrpit krva avyo che' pchi teo yrekxhona gam-mam avya. isu tena sisyo ane bija ghna loko sathe te gamni viday leta hta. bntimay namno ek amdhllo mans (timayno putr) rstani bajumam betho hto. a mans hmmea paisani bhikh mangto hto. amdhla manse sambhlyum ke najhrehtho isu bajumamthi psar hto. te amdhla manse bum padi, 'isu, daudna dikra, krpa krine mne mdd kr!' ghna lokoe amdhla mansni tika kri. teoe tene nhi bolva khyum. prmtu amdhllo mans vdhare ne vdhare bumno padva lagyo. 'daudna dikra, krpa krine mne mdd kr!' isu ubho rhyo ane khyum, 'te mansne ahim avva kho.' tethi teoe amdhla mansne bolavyo. teoe khyum, 'himmt rakh! ubho tha! isu tne bolave che.' amdhllo mans jhdpthi ubho thyo. tene teno dglo tyam mukyo ane isu trph gyo. isue mansne puchyum, 'mari pase tum sum krvani iccha rakhe che?' amdhllo mans bolyo, 'updesk, mari iccha phri dekhta thvani che.' isue khyum, 'ja, tum tara visvasne karne sajo thi gyo che.' pchi te mans phrithi dekhto thyo. te rstamam isune anusuryo.

11

isu ane tena sisyo yrusalemmi njik avta hta. teo jaitunna phad agl bethphge ttha bethniyana shero pase avya. tyam isue tena be sisyo ne agl moklya. isue sisyo ne khyum, 'tme je gam juo cho te gammam jao. jyare tme prves krso tyare, tme ek gdhedana vcher-ane tyam bamdhello joso. a vchera pr koie kdi svari kri nthi, te vcherane chodine tene ahim mari pase lav. jo koi vykhti tne puche ke tum te vcherane sa mate li jay che, to te vyktine kheje, 'malikne a vcherani jrur che. te jldithi tene pacho moklse.'" te sisyo gammam gya. teoe ek ghrna drvaja njik serimam ek vcherane bamdhello joyo. te sisyo te vcherane chodyo. ket-lak loko tyam ubha hta ane teoe a joyum, te lokoe puchyum, 'tme sum kro cho? tme te vcherane sa mate chodo cho?' isue sisyo ne je jvab apva khelum te rite sisyo je jvab apyo. lokoe sisyo ne vcherum leva didhum. sisyo isu pase vchero lavya. sisyo temna ludgam vchera pr mukyam. ane isu tena pr betho. ghna lokoe khetnam dgla isu mate rsta pr pathrya. bija lokoe khetnamamthi dalio kapi ane rsta pr dalio pathri. ketlak loko isuni agl agl calta hta. bija loko teni pachl calta hta. bdha lokoe bum padi, 'teni stuti kro!' 'avkar! prbhuna name je ek ave che te devno asirvadit chel!' 'apna pita daudna rajnye devna asir-

vad che. te rajy ave che! prn umcamam devni stuti krol' isu yrusalemmam dakhly thyo ane mmdirmam gyo. isue mmdirmam drek vstuo trk joyum. pn samj pdi gi hti, tethi isu bar prerito sathe bethniya gyo. bije divse, jevum teoe bethniya chodyum, isu bhukhyo thyo hto. isue dur ek amjirinum jhad jene pamdda avyam htam te joyum. tethi isu te jhad pase gyo ke kdac tene te prthi ki mle, pn isue te jhad pr koi amjir joya nhi. tyam phkt pamddao htam. kem ke amjironi rtu n hti. tethi isu te jhadne khyum, 'loko tara prthi phri kdi phl khase nhi.' isuna sisoye tene a kheta sambhlyum. isu ane tena sisyo yrusalemmam gya. te mmdirmam gyo. isue tyam je loko vstuo vecta hta ane khridta hta teone bhar kadhvani srut kri. isue nanavtioni mejo ttha kbutr vecnaraoni patlio umghi vali. isue mmdirmamthi koi pn mansne vstuo li jvani prvangi apvani na padi. pchi isue lokone updes apyo. tene khyum, 'sastromam te lkelum che. 'marum ghr bdha loko matenum prarthnanu ghr khevas.' prmtu tme devna ghrne 'corone chupava mateni jgyamam phervo cho.' mukhy yajko ane sastroe a babto sambhli. teo isune mari nakhvano rsto sodhvano prytyn krva lagya. teo isuthi drta hta. karn ke bdha loko tena updesthi acry pamta hta. te ratre, isu ane tena sisoye te sher chodyum. biji svare isu tena sisyo sathe calto hto. teoe amjirinum jhad joyum. isu agla divse je vise bolyo hto. e amjirnum vrks tena mul sathe sukai gvelum joyum. pitre vrksnum smrn krine isune khyum, 'updesk, jo! gikale, te khyum ke amjirnum vrks mulmamthi sukai jse. hve tem sukum ane mrelum che!' isue uttr apyo, 'devmam visvas rakho.' hum tmne sty khum chum. tme a prvtne khi sko cho, 'ja, driyamam pd.' ane jo tme tmara mnmam smka na hoy ane visvas hoy ke tme je khese te bnse to dev te tmara mate krse. tethi hum tmne khum chum ke prarthnamam je srj tme mago cho, te ame pamyia chie, evo visvas rakhe, to te tmne mlse. jyare tme prarthna kro cho, ane tme yad kro cho ke tme bija koi ek vykti sathe kik karnsr gusse thya cho. to te vyktine maph kro.' isu ane tena sisyo phrithi yrusalemmam gya. isu mmdirmam calto hto. mukhy yajko, sastro ane vdl yhudi agevano isu pase avya. teoe isune khyum, 'amne khe! tne ava kamo krvani ki stta che? tne a stta kone api?' isue uttr apyo, 'hum tmne ek prsn puchis. tme mara prsnno jvab apo. pchi hum tmne koni sttathi a kamo krum chum te khis. mne khojyare yohan lokone baptisma apto hto, tyare te (stta) dev pasethi avi ke manso pasethi? mne uttr apo!' a yhudi netaoe isuna prsn vise vato kri. teoe ekbi-jane khyum, 'jo apne uttr apie. yohannum baptisma dev pasethi, to pchi isu khese, 'to pchi yohanmam sa mate visvas krta nhota?' pn jo apne khie, 'yohannum baptisma mans pasenum htum.' to loko apna pr gusse thse.' (a agevano lokothi bita hta. bdhaj lokone visvas hto ke yohan ek prbdhkh hto.) tethi agevanoe isune uttr apyo, 'ame uttr janta nthi.' isue khyum, 'to pchi hum tmne khis nhi ke a kamo hum ki sttathi krum chum.'

12

isu lokone updes apva mate vartaono upyog krto. 'ek manse ek khetrmam draksavadi ropi ane te manse

khetrni ajubaju dival bnavi. ane ek khado khodi draksakumd bnayvo. pchite manse burj bamdhyo. te manse ketlak khedutone khetr ijar apyum. pchi te mans prvas mate viday thyo. 'thoda vkht pchi, draks cumtvano smy avyo. tethi te manse teno drak-sno bhag leva mate ek nokrne kheduto pase moklyo. prmtu te khedutoe nokrne khali hathe kadh mukyo. pchi te manse bija ek nokrne kheduto pase moklyo. te khedutoe tenum mamthi phodi nakhyum. teoe tene mate koi man btavyum nhi. tethi te manse bija ek nokrne moklyo. te khedutoe a nokrne mari nakhyo. te manse ghna bija nokrone khedut pase moklyo. te khedutoe ketlak khedutone marya ane bijaone mari nakhya.' te mans pase khedutoni pase moklva ek vykti j rhi. a vykti te mansno putr hto. te mans tena dikrane cahto hto. prmtu te manse putrne kheduto pase moklvano nirny kryo. putr e chelli vykti hti jene te mokli ske te mans khyum, 'te kheduto mara putrne man apse.' 'pn khedutoe ekbijane khyum, 'a dhnino putr che. jo apne tene mari nakhisum. to pchi tenum khetr apnum thse.' tethi te khedutote te putrne mari nakhyo. ane tene khetrni bhar phemki didho. 'tethi je khetrno dhni hto te sum krse? te khetrmam jse ane pela khedutone mari nakhse. pchite bija khedutone te khetr apse. khrekhr tne a sastr vam-cyo che: 'je pththrnno bamdhkam krnaraoe asvakr kryo. te khunana mathalano (pththr) thyo. prbhu a bdhu kryu che, ane te apna mate adbhut che.' a yhudi agevanoe a varta sambhli je isue khi. teoe janyum ke a varta teona vise hti. tethi teo isune pkd-vani yukti sodhva icchta hta. prmtu teo lokothi bita hta. tethi te yhudi agevano isune chodine calya gya. pachtli, yhudi agevanoe ketlak phrosione ane herodion name janita smuhmamthi ketlak mansoe isu pase moklya. teo isune kik khotum kheta pkdva icchta hta. phrosio ane herodio isu pase gya ane khyum, 'updesk, ame janie chie ke tum ek prmanik mans che. tum tara vise bija loko je vicare che teni jra pn drkar kris nhi. bdha manso tari pase srkha che. ane tum devna marg vise saco updes ape che. to amne khe: kaisrne kr apvo ucit che? ha ke na? apne kr apvo joie ke apne kr na apvo joie?' pn isue janyum ke a manso khrekhr tene priksnno prytyn krta hta. isue khyum, 'tme sa mate mne kik khotum kheta pkdvano prytyn kro cho? mne ek camdino sikko lavi apo. mne te jova do.' teoe isune ek sikko apyo ane isue puchyum, 'sikka pr konum citr che? ane tena pr konum nam lkelum che?' teoe jvab apyo, 'te kaisrnum citr che ane kaisr-num nam che.' pchi isue teone khyum, 'kaisrni je vs-tuo che te kaisrne apo. ane devni je vstuo che te de-vne apo.' isue je khyum tethi te manso nvai pamyia. pchi ketlak sdukio isu pase avya. (sdukio mane che ke koi vykti muelamamthi uthi ske nhi.) sdukioe isune ek prsn puchyo. teoe khyum, 'updesk, musae lkhyum che ke jo koi prinit mans mrtyu pame ane tene balko n hoy, to pchi tena bhaie te strine prn-vum joie. pchi teone tena mrt bhai mate balko thse. tyam sat bhaio hta. phelo bhai prnyo pn mri gyo. tene balko n hta. tethi bijo bhai te strine prnyo. pn te pn mrtyu pamyo ane tene balko n hta. e j babt trija bhai sathe bni. bdha sat bhaio te strine prnya ane mrtyu pamyia. bhaiomamna koinathi te strine balko n thya ane chelle te stri pn mri gi. pn bdha sat bhaio tene

prnya hta tethi mrtyu pchi jyare punrumthanno smy thse tyare, a stri koni ptini thse?' issue uttr apyo, 'tme a bhul sa mate kri? sastr sum khe che te tme nthi janta karn ke tme devna sarmthi vise nthi janta. jyare loko muelamamthi uthse tyare tyam ekbija sathe lgn krse nhi. teo akasmamna duto jeva hse.' khrekhr mrtyu pamela loko pacha uthse che te vise deve sum khyum che te tme vacyum che. jyam musae pustkmam slgti jhadi vise lkhyum che. te khe che ke deve musane a khyum che, 'hum ibrahimno, ishakno ane yakubno dev chum.' jo deve khyum te teono dev che, to pchi te manso khrekhr mrela nthi. te phkt jivta lokono dev che, tme sdukio khota chol' sastriomamno ek isu pase avyo. tene isune sdukio ane phrosio sathe dlilo krta sambhlyo. tene joyum ke issue temna prsnona sara uttr apya. tethi tene isune puchyum, 'kmi ajno sauthi mhtvni che?' issue uttr apyo, 'sauthi vdhare mhtvni ajnao che: 'israelna loko, dhyanthi sambhlo! prbhu apno dev che te phkt prbhu che. tare prbhu tara devne prem krvo joie. tare tene tara pura hrdythi, ne tara pura jivthi, ne tara pura mnthi, ne tara pura samrthythi prem krvo joie. biji sauthi mhtvni ajna a che: 'tum tari jatne prem kre che te j rite tare tara pdosi pr prem krvo joie.' a be ajnao sauthi agtyni che.' te manse uttr apyo. 'te ek saro uttr hto. updesk, jyare tem a babto khi tum sako hto. dev j phkt prbhu che, ane bijo koi dev nthi. ane vyktie devne pura hrdythi, pura mnthi, pura samrthythi priti krvi joie. ane vykti teni jatne prem kre che te j rite pdosine prem krvo joie. a ajnao, devne arpit bgha j prania ane blidan-othi vdhare mhtvni che.' issue joyum ke manse tene dhapnthi uttr apyo. tethi issue mansne khyum, 'tum devna rajyni njik che.' ane te pchi koie isune vdhare prsno puchvani himmt n kri. isu mmdirmam updes apto hto. issue puchyum, 'sa mate sastrio khe che ke khrist e daudno dikro che? pvitir atmani md-dthi, daud teni jate khe che: 'prbhue (dev) mara prbhune (khrstine) khyum: mari pase jمني bajue bes, ane hum tara dushmanone tara amkusmam mukis.' daud teni jate khrstine 'prbhu' khe che. tethi khrist kevi rite daudno dikro hoi ske?' ghna lokoe isune sambhlyo ane teo ghna khus thya hta. issue updes apvanum calu rakhyum. issue khyum, 'sastriothi savdhan rho. teone kpdam pherine ajubaju phrvanum je mhtvnum dekhay, te gme che. ane loko bjarna sthloe temne man ape te teone gme che. teone sbhasthanom sauthi mhtvni bethko prapt thay, te gme che. ane mijban-iomam pn teone sauthi mhtvni bethko mle te gme che. teo vidhvaonam sadhn ane temna ghro pdavi le che. pchi teo temni jate sara dekhavano prytno lambi prarthnao krine kre che. dev teone ghni bdhi siksa krse.' isu mmdirmam danpeti njik betho, jyam loko teoni bheto mukta. loko petimam paisa apta. pchi ek grib vidhva avi ane tene be ghna nana tambana sikka apya. a sikkaoni kimmt ek dmdid pn n hti. issue tena sisoyone bolavya. issue khyum, 'hum tmne sacum khum chum. a grib vidhvae phkt be nana sikka apya. pn tene khrekhr bdha dhnvan manso krta vdhare apyum che. a loko pase puskl che. teoe to phkt temne jeni jrumr nthi te j apyum. pn tene to tena jivn jivva mate jrumr htum te bdhuj nanum apyum.

isu mmdirmamthi viday leto hto tena sisoyomamna eke khyum, 'jo, updesk! a mmdirmam ghna akrsk mkano ane ghna mota pththro che.' issue khyum, 'tme a motam bamdhkamo juo cho? a bdham bamdhkamonono vinas thse. drek pththr jmin pr phemkvamam avse. ek pn pththr tyam rheva devamam avse nhi.' pachtli, isu jaitunam phad pr ek jgyae betho hto. te pitir, yakub, yohan ttha amndriya sathe eklo hto. teo bdha mmdirne joi skya. pela sisoye isune puchyum. 'amne khe, a kyare bnse? ane a smy bnva mateno che te babte amne ki nisani btavse?' issue sisoyone khyum, 'savgdhan rho! koi vykti tmne murkh n bnave. ghna loko avse ane mara namno upyog krse. teo khese, 'hum e chum' ane teo ghna lokone chetrshe. tme yuddho vise sambhlyo ane teo yuddhoni apbhavo vise sambhlyo. pn gbhraso nhi. a vsutuo teno amt thta phela thse. rajoija rajo same ldse. evo smy avse jyare lokone mate khavanum pn nhi hoy. ane tyam juda juda sthloe dhrtikmp thse. mha dukkho a to armbh che. balk jnmata phela thti pidao jevi a vsutuo che. 'pota vise savdhan rhevum joie. loko tmne pkdse ane tmne nyay mate li jse. teo tmne temna sbasthanmam marse. tmne rajypal ane rajao same ubha rakhvamam avse. tme teone mara vise kheso. a tmara jivnmam bnse karn ke tme mne anusro cho. a vsutuo bne te phela bdha lokone suvarta phomcvi joie. tmne pkdvamam avse ane nyay thse. prmtu tmare sum khavum joie teni cimta agauthi na krso. te smye dev tmne je ape te kheso. te vkhte khrekhr tme bolso nhi pn te pvitir atma bolnar che. 'bhaio potana bhaioni viruddh thse ane teone mari nakhva sompse. pita potana balkoni viruddh thse ane teone mari nakhva sompse. balko temna matapitani viruddh thse ane temna mapapne mari nmkhavvana rsta sodhse. bdha loko tmne dhikkarse. karn ke tme mne anusro cho. pn je vykti amt sudhi tkse tenum tarn thse. 'jenam karne vinas thse evi bhymkr vstu tme joso. jyam tene n hovum joie, te jgyae te ubhi rheli hse.' (je a vance che temne smjvum.) 'te smye, yhudiyamamthi lokoe phado trph nasi jvum joie. koi pn vstu mate rokaya vina smy bgadya vina lokoe bhagi jvum joie. jo koi vykti tena ghna chapra upr hoy to tene tena ghrmamthi ki pn leva sarum nice jvum joie nhi. jo koi vykti khetrmam hoy to tene teno dglo leva pacha jvum n joie. "te smye strio je grbhvthi che athva jene dhavnam balko che, teo mate gnum khrab hse. ane (tmaram nasvu) siyalalam n thay te mate prarthna kro. sa mate? karn ke te divso drmyan ghni muskelio hse. srutatmam deve jyare a jgt bnayvum tyare je kmi bnyum htum tena krta vdhare muskelio ubhi thse ane avi muskelio phrithi kyrey bnse nhi. te bhymkr smyne tumko krvano nirny deve kryo che. jo te smyne tumko krvamam n avyo hot to pchi koi vykti jivti rhi ski na hot. pn deve tene psmd krela tena khas lokone mate te smy tumko kryo cho. "te smye ketlik vyktio tmne khese, 'juo, ahim khrist che! athva biji ek vykti khese, te tyam che! pn temnum manso nhi. jutha khristo ane jutha prboddho avse ane mhan kamo ane adbhut cmtkaro krse. teo a kamo deve psmd krela loko agl krse, jo sky hse to teo a kamo krine tena lokone chetrvano prytin krse. tethi

savdhan rho, hve mem tmne a bdhum bnta phela te vise cetvni api che.' "te divso drmyan a vipttio pchi, 'sury amdhkarrup thi jse, ane cmdr teno prkas apse nhi.' akasna tarao khrva lagse, ane akasna prakrmo hlavase." ysaya 13:10; 34:4 "pchi loko mansna putrne ghnam prakrm ttha mhima shit vadlamam avto jose. mansno prtr prthvini carebaju tana dutone mokkse. duto prthvi prna drek bhagomamthi tena psmd kreva lokone bhega krse." "amjirinum vrks apne ek bodh-path sikhve che. jyare amjirina vrksni dalio lili ane nrm bne che ane nva pamddam tngani srumat thay che tyare tme jano cho ke unalo njik che. a vstuo sathe evum j che je mem tmne khyum te bnse j. jyare tme a bdhum bntum joso, tyare tme janso ke te smyn-jik che. hum tmne sty khum. jyare a smyna loko jivta hse tyare j a bdhi vstuo bnse. akhi prthvi ane akasno vinas thse. pn je vato mem khi che te kdapi nas pamse nhi." "koi vykti janti nthe ke kya divse kya smye te thse. te putr ane akasna duto pn te janta nthe. phkt pita j jane che. savdhan rho! hmmaesa taiyar rho! tmne khbr nthe te smy kyare avse. "ek mans tenum ghr chodine prvasnam jay che tana jevum a che. te mans tena ghrni smbhal levannu tena sevkone sompe che. te drek sevkne drvajani coki krvanum kam sompe che. te mans a sevkne hmmaesa taiyar rhevannu khe che. hmna hum tmne khum chum te e j che. tethi tmare hmmaesa taiyar rhevum joie, tme janta nthe, ghrno dhni samje, mdhrate ke vhele svare ke jyare sury uge che tyare kdac ave. rkhehe te dhni ekaek pachho jhdpthi pn ave. jo tme hmmaesa taiyar rho to pchi te tmne umgha jose nhi. hum tmne a khum chum, ane hum a prtyek vyktine khum chum: 'taiyar rho!'"

14

paskha ane bekhmir rotlina prvnaphkt be divs phe-lano vkht hto, mukhy yajko ane sastrio isune pkdva mate kik juthanamno upyog krvano rsto sodhvano pryt nkratam hta. pchi teo tene mari ske. teoe khyum, 'pn ame prv drmyan isune pkdi skie nhi. ame ic- chta nthe ke loko gusse thay ane hulldnun karn bne.' isu bethniyamam hto. te simon kodhiyana ghrmam khato hto. jyare isu tyam hto, tyare ek stri teni pase avi. te stri pase kimti attrthi bhreli arspanni sisi hti. a attr suddh jtamamsimamthi bnavelum htum. te strie te sisi bhambi nakhi ane isuna matha pr te attr redyum. thi ketlaek sisoye a joyum. teo naraj thay ane ekbijane phariyad krva lagya. teoe khyum, "te attrno bgad sa mate krvo joie? te attrnum muly akha vrsni kmari jetlum che. te veci skatum hot ane paisa grib lokone api skya hot." ane teoe te strini kdk tika kri. isue khyum, "te strini cimta na kro. tme sa mate tene stavo cho? tene mara mate ghnun sarum kam kryu che. tmari sathe sday grib loko hse, tme iccho te smye temne mdd kri sko che. pn hum hmmaesa tmari sathe nthe. a strie phkt te kam kryu. je mare mate tenathi thi ske, tene attr mara srir pr redyum. mara mrtam phela mara dphn mate agauthi tene a kryu. hum tmne sty khum chum. suvarta akhi duniyamam lokone jnavva- mam avse. ane drek jgyae jyam suvarta jnavse, tyam a strie je kryu teni vat pn khevase. tene je kryum che teni vato thse ane loko tene yad krse." pchi bar prerit-

omamno ek mukhy yajkone kheva mate gyo. a yhuda iskriyot namno sisy hto, te teone isune sompva icchto hto. mukhy yajko a vise jani ghna prsnn hta. teoe yhudane a krva mate paisa apvanum vcn apyum. tethi yhuda isune sompvani uttm smyni rah joto hto. hve te bekhmir rotlina prvno prthm divs hto. a smye yhu- dio hmmaesa paskhaprvmam ghetamona blidan krta. isuna sisyo teni pase avya. teoe khyum, "ame jisum ane paskha bhojn jmv tare mate drek vstuo taiyar krisum. bhojn mate kyam jie e vise tari iccha si che?" isue tena sisoyamamthi be jnane moklya. isue teone khyum, "shermam jao, tme ek mansne panini gagr line jta joso. te mans tmari pase avse. te mansni pachl jao. te mans ek ghrmam jse. te vykti je ghrno dhni che tene kho," updesk puche che ke tme amne te ordo btavo ke jyam te ane tena sisyo paskha bhojn khai ske.' malik tmne moti upli medi btavse. a medi tmara mate taiyar che. apnam mate tyam bhojn taiyar kro." tethi sisyo viday thay ne te shermam gyo. isue kheli drek babt e prmane bni. tethi sisoye paskha bhojn taiyar kryum. samje, isu bar prerito sathe te ghrmam gyo. jyare teo bdha khata hta tyare isue khyum, "hum tmne sty khum chum. tmara barmamno ek mari viruddh thse, tmaramamno ek hmna mari sathe khay che." sisyo a sambhline ghna dilgir thay. drek sisye isune khatri api, "khrekhr tari viruddh thnar te hum nthe!" isue uttr apyo, 'te mans je mari viruddh che te tmara barmamno ek che. je rotli mari sathe ek j vatkamam bole che te j te che. mansno putr jse ane mrtyu pamse. te lkhanu khe che, "a bnse prmtu je mansna putrne mari nakhva mate sompvano che te vykti mate te gh- num khrab hse. te vykti kdapi jnmyo n hot to tene mate vdhare sarum that." jyare teo khatam hta, tyare isue rotli lidhi. isue rotli mate devno abhar manyo ane rotlina bhag padya. tene rotli tena sisoye api. isue khyum, "a rotli lo ane te khao. a rotli marum srir che." pchi isue draksarsno pyalo lidho ane tene te mate devno abhar manyo ane te sisoye apyo. bd- haj sisoye te pyalamamthi pidhum. pchi isue khyum, "a draksars marum lohi che. marum lohi (mrn) dev trphtthi tena loko sathe nva krarno armbh kre che. a lohi ghna loko mate vhevdavvamam avyum che. hum tmne sty khum chum, hve pchi hum a draksars pinar nthe. jyare hum devna rajyamam te pis tyare te draksars nvo hse. bdha sisoye git gayum pchi teo jaitunna prvt trph gya. pchi isue sisoye khyum, "tme bdha tmaro visvas gumavso. sastrmam te lkhayelum che: hum palkne mari nakhis, ane ghetamo nasi jse. prmtu mara mrtyu pchi, mrtyumamthi sjvnt thine hum galilnam jis. hum tyam tmara jam phela hois." pitre khyum, "bija bdha sisyo temno visvas kdac gu- mave pn hum maro visvas kdi gumavis nhi." isue uttr apyo, "hum tne sty khum chum. aje ratre tum khis ke tum mne olkhto nthe. mrgho be var bole te phela tum a trn var evum khis." pn pitre drdhtapurvk kha- tri api, 'hum kdiy khis nhi ke hum tne olkhto nthe ane jrur hse to hum tari sathe mrtyu pn pamis!" ane bija bdha sisoye pn em j khyum. isue ane tena sisyo geth- semane name ek sthle gya. isue tena sisoye khyum, "jyare hum prarthna krum tyare ahim beso." isue pitr, yakub ane yohanne teni sathe avva khyum pchi isuni vdhare muskelioni srumat thi ane te ghno udas thyo. isue pitr, yakub ane yohanne khyum, "maro atma

du:khthi bhrelo che. marum hrđy du:khthi bhamgi pde che. ahim rah juo ane jagta rho.” isu teothi thodo agl gyo. pchi isu bhomy pr pđyo ane prarthna kri. isue prarthna kri ke, “jo sky hoy to, a pidani ghdi marathi dur thao.” isue prarthna kri, “abba pita! tarathi bd-hum thi ske che. a pidano pyalo marathi dur kr pn tari iccha prmane kr. hum icchum te nhi. pchi isu tena sisyo pase gyo. tene teone umgha joya. tene pitrne khyum, “simon, tum sa mate umghe che? tum mari sathe ek klak jagto na rhi ske? jagta rho ane prarthna kro ke tmne llcavvamam n ave. je sacum che te krva tmaro atma icche che. pn tmarum srir nblum che.” phrithi isu calyo gyo ane e j sbdomam prarthna kri. pchi isu sisyo pase pachyo gyo. phrithi isue teone umgha joya. teoni amkho khub thakeli hti. sisyoone khbr nhoti ke teoe isune sum khevum joie. triji vkhtni prarthna krya pchi isu tena sisyo pase pachyo gyo. isue teone khyum, “tme hju pn umgho cho ane aram kro cho? te purtum che!” mansna putrne papi lokone apva mateno smy avyo che. ubha thao! apne jvum joie. ahim te mans ave che jemne pela lokone sompvano che.” jyare isu hju bolto hto te j ple yhuda tyam avyo. yhuda e bar preritomanno ek hto. yhuda sathe ghna loko hta. a loko mukhy yajko, sas-trio ane vdil yhudi agevanomamthi moklvamam avya hta. yhuda sathena a loko pase tlvoro ane sota hta. lokone kyo mans isu hto te btavva kik krva mateni yojna yhudae kri hti. yhudae khyum, “je mansne hum cumis te isu che. tene pkdo ane jyare tme tene dur dori jao tyare teni coki kro.” tethi yhuda isu pase gyo ane khyum, “rabbi!” pchi yhuda isune cumyo. pchi te mansoe isune gheryo ane tene pkdyo. isuni njik ubhela sisyoamna eke teni tlvartani ane khem-cine bhar kadhi. a sisye mukhy yajkna nokrne maryo ane tlvarthi teno kan kapi nakhyo. pchi isue khyum, “hum ek gunegar houm em tme mne pkdva tlvoro ane sota line avya cho sum? prtidin hum mndirmam up-de aspi vkhte tmari sathe hto. tme mne tyam pkdi skya nhim prmtu a bdhi vstuo bni je sasrtram khya prmane j che.” pchi isuna bdha sisyo tene mukine dur nasi gya. tyam isuni pachl ek juvan mans avto hto. tene phkt snnum vstr odhelum htum. lokone pn a mansne pkdyo. tene odhelum snnum vstr chutum thi gym ane te ughada srire nasi gyo. te loko jemne isune pkdyo hto teo tene prmukh yajkne gher li gya. bdha agl pdtam yajko, vdil yhudi agevano ane sas-trio tyam bhaga thya hta. pitr isuni pachl gyo. pn te isuni njik avyo nhi. pitr isuni pachl prmukh yajkna gher cokmam avyo. pitr tyam cokidaro sathe betho hto. te amgarathi tapto hto. mukhy yajko ane yhudy-oni nyayni sbhaeisune mari nakhi skay te mate kamik khoti saksi isuni viruddh sodhva prytin kryo. prmtu te sodhi skya nhi. ghna loko avya ane isu mate khoti saksi api pn te bdhae judi vato khi. teo ekbija sathe smmt n hta. pchi ketlaek loko ubha thya ane isuni viruddh kmik khotum prmanptr apyum. teoe khyum, “ame a mansne (isu) em kheta sambhlyo che, ‘hum a mmdirno vinas kris jene mansoe bnavyum che. ane hum trn divsmam bijum ek mmdir bamd-his je mansoe bnavelum nhi hoy.” pn a loko je babto kheta hta te ekbija sathe mlti avti n hti. pchi prmukh yajk bdha lokoni agl ubho thyo ane isune khyum, “a loko tari viruddh je babt khe che, tari uprna a

thomto vise tari pase kik khevanum che? sum a loko sacum khe che?” pn isu kami bolyo nhi, tene koi uttr apyo nhi. te prmukh yajke isune bijo ek prsn puchyo: “sum tum stutiman devno putr khrist che?” isue uttr apyo, “ha, hum devno putr chum ane bhvisyam tme mansna putrne tena (dev) prakrmni jmni bajue beth-elo joso. ane tme mansna putrne akasnam vadlo pr avto joso.” jyare prmukh yajke a sambhlyum, tyare te ghno gusse thyo. tene tenam vstro phadi nakhya ane khyum, “amare koi vdharana saksioni jrur nthi. tme bdhae tene devni viruddh a babt khtam sambh-lyo che. tme sum vicaro cho?” bdha lokoe khyum ke isu gunegar che. teoe khyum ke te gunegar che ane tene mari nakhyo joie. tyam ketlaek loko isu pr thumkya. teoe isuni amkho dhanki didhi ane tena pr temni mumthionio prhar kryo teoe khyum, “amne khi btav ke tum ek prbodhk che!” pchithi cokidaro isune dur dori gya ane tene maryo. te smye pitr hju pn cokmam hto. prmukh yajkni ek dasi pitr pase avi. te dasie pitrne agnithi tapta joyo. te pitrne njikthi jova lagi. pchithi te dasie khyum, “tum najhretretha mans isu sathe hto.” prmtu pitre khyum ke te kdi isu sathe n hto. tene khyum, “tum sana vise vato kre che te hum janto ke smjto nthi.” pchi pitr viday thyo ane cokna prvesddhar trph gyo. dasie pitrne tyam joyo. phrithi te dasie lokone jeo tyam ubha hta teone khyum, “a mans pela lokomanno ek che je isuni pachl gyo che.” phrithi pitre khyum, te sacum nthi. thodak smy pchi ketlak loko pitrni njik ubha hta, te lokoe khyum, “tum te lokomanno ek che je isune anusrayo che. tum galilthi isuni jem j avyo che.” pchi pitre sap apvani sruat kri. tene drdhtathi khyum, “hum devna sogn khaine khum chum ke a mansne hum olktho nthi.” pitrna am khyam pchi mrgho biji var bolyo, pchi isue tene je khyum htum te pitre yad kryum. “mrgho be var bolya agau tum trn vkht khis ke tum mne olktho nthi.” pchi pitr ghno dilgir thyo ane te pr mn lgadine rdyo.

15

vheldi svarmam mukhy yajko, vdil yhudi agevano, sas-trio ane yhudioni akhi nyaysbhae isunum sum krvm te amge nriny kryo. teoe isune pilatne sompyo. pilate isune puchyum, “sum tum yhudionio raja che? isue uttr apyo, ha, te sacum che.” mukhy yajkoe isu pr ghnam thomt mukyam. tethi pilate isune bijo ek prsn puchyo. pilate khyum, “tum joi ske che ke a lokoe ket-lam bdham tara pr thomt mukhyam che. tum uttr kem apto nthi?” pn isue hji pn uttr apyo nhi. pilatne gh-num ascry thyum htum. prtrivs paskhaprvna smye hakem ek vyktine karavasmamthi mukt kri skto hto. loko jene mukti apva icchta hoy te vyktine te mukt kri ske. te vkhte jelmam brbbas namno mans hto. te kar-avasmam hulldkhoro sathe hto. a hulldkhoro hulld drmyan khun mate gunegar hta. loko pilat pase avya. ane tene hmesse te jem krto hto te prmane ek ke-dine mukt krva khyum. pilate lokone khyum, “tme yhudiona rajane mari pase mukt kravva iccho cho?” pilate janyum ke mukhy yajkoe tene isune sompyo hto karn ke teone isuni irsa hti. prmtu mukhy yajkoe lokone uskerya ke teo pilatne brbbasne mukt kr-vanum khe, isune nhi. pilate lokone phrithi puchyum,

“tethi mare a mans jene tme yhudiono raja kho cho teni sathe sum krvm?” te lokoe phrithi bumo padi, “tene vdhstmbh pr cdhavo ane mari nakhol!” pilate puchyum, “sa mate? tene sum kryu che?” prmtu lokoe motethi bumo padi, “vdhstmbh pr tene mari nakhol!” pilat lokone khus krva icchto hto. tethi pilate temna mate brbbasne mukt kryo ane pilate sainikone isune cabkhathi marva khyum, pchi pilate isune vdhstmbh pr mari nakhva mate sainikone hvale kryo. pilatna sainiko isune hakemna mhelmam lavya (praitoryum khevata). teoe bija bdha sainikone sathe bolavya. te sainikoe isune jambli rmngo jhbhbho phevavo. pchi teoe kamtano mugt gumthine tena matha pr mukyo. pchi teoe isune bolavyo. ane khyum, “he yhudiona raja slam!” em khine teoe tene prnam krva lagya. sainikoe isune tena matha pr lakdi vde ghni vkht maryo. teo pn tena pr thumkya. pchi teoe isune ghumtne pdya. ane nice pdine nmskar krine tena thththa krya. teoe isunam thththa kri rhyam pchi te sainikoe jambli rmngo jhbhbho utarine tene tenam kpdam phrithi phevavo. pchi teoe isune mhelmamthi bhar kadhine vdhstmbh pr mari nakhva mate li gya. tyam kurenino ek mans shermam calto avto hto. te mans simon aleksandr ane ruphsno bap hto. simon khethomamthi shermam calto hto. te sainikoe isu mateno vdhstmbh blakare simon pase umckavyo. teo gulgutha namni jgae isune dori gya. (gulguthano arth “khoprini jgya.”) gulguthamam sainikoe isune draksars piva apyo. a draksars bol sathe bhelvelo hto. prmtu isue te pivani na padi. sainikoe isune vdhstmbhe khile jdyo. pchi sainikoe isuna kpdam temni jate amdro amdr vhemci lidha. pherela kya kpdamno kyo bhag kya sainike levo te nkki krva mate teo pasa vde jugar rmya. jyare isune teoe vdhstmbh pr jdyo te vkhte svarna nv vagya hta. tyam ek lekhit nomdh hti jena pr thomtnamu lkhelum htu: “yhudiono raja.” teoe be lumtaraone isuni bajumam vdhstmbho pr jdya hta. teoe ek lumtarane isuni jمني baju mukyo hto ane teoe bija lumtarane isuni dabi bajue mukyo hto. te gunegaromam gnayo evum sastr vcnmam che te purn thyum. bajumam calta lokoe isuni nimda kri. teoe temna matham hlavay ane khyum, “tem khyum, tum mmdirno vinas kri ske che ane tene phrithi trn divsmam bamdhi ske che, to tari jatne bcav! tum vdhstmbh prthi nice utri av!” mukhy yajko ane sastrio pn tyam hta. teoe pn bija lokoni jem j kryu. ane isuni thththa mskri kri ane khyum, “tene bija lokone bcavya pn te teni jatne bcavi skto nthi. jo te khrekhr khrist istraelno raja (yhudio) hoy to pchi tene hmnay vdhstmbh prthi nice avine teni jatne bcavvi joie. apne a joisum ane pchi ame tenamam visvas mukisum,” te lumtarao ke jeone isuni bajumam vdhstmbh pr mari nakhvana hta, teoe pn teni nimda kri. bpore akha desmam amdhkar chvai gyo. a amdhkar trn vagya sudhi calu rhyo. trn vage isue mota sade pokar kryo, “elai, elai, lma sbkthni.” ano arth che, “mara dev, mara dev, tem mne sa mate eklo muki didho?” tyam ubha rhela ketlak lokoe a sambhlyum. te lokoe khyum, “dhyanthi sambhlo! te eliyane bolave che” ek mans tyam dodyo ane vadli lidhi. te manse vadline srkathi bhri ane vadline lakdie bamdhi. pchi isune temamthi pani piva te vadli apva tene lakdino upyog krya. te manse khyum, “hve apne

rah joie ane joie ke eliya tene vdhstmbhthi nice utarva ave che ke kem.” pchi isue mote sadethi bum padine pran chodyo. jyare isue mnrn pamyto, te j vkhte mmdirno pddo be bhagmam phati gyo hto. te uprthi srum thyo ane chek nice sudhi phati gyo. lskarno amldar je tyam vdhstmbh agl ubho hto tene isunum mnrn thtam sum bnyum te joyum. te amldare khyum, “a mans khrekhr devno putr hto!” ketlik strio vdhstmbhthi dur ubhi rhine joti hti. a striomam mriym magd-lani, isuko nano bhai yakub ttha yoseni ma mriym ane slomi hti. (yakub teno sauthi nano putr hto.) galil-mam isuni pachl avnari ane teni smbhal rakhnari a strio hti. biji ghni strio tyam hti. a strio yrusalem-mam isuni sathe avi hti. a divs siddhikrno khevay che. (ano arth visramvarna agno divs.) tyam amld-harum thi rhyum htu. yusph namno arimthaino mans pilat pase jine isuno mrtdeh leva jya mate purto bhadur hto. yusph yhudioni sbhano snmanni sbhy hto. devna rajnyum agmn icchnara lokomamno te ek hto. pilatne sambhline ascry thyum ke isu hmes mate mnrn pamyto hto. pilate lskri amldare bolavyo, je isuni coki krto hto. pilate amldare puchyum; sum isue mnrn pamyto che? te amldare pilatne khyum ke isue mnrn pamyto che tethi pilate yusphne khyum, “te sb melvi skse” yusphe ketlumk snnum kapd khridhyum. tene vdhstmbh prthi mrtdeh utaryo. ane te mrtdehne snna kapdmam vintalyum. pchi yusphe sbne kbr-mam mukyum. je khdkni divalmam khodi hti. pchi yusphe te kbrna prvesddharne ek moto pththr gbdavi bmdh kri didhum. mriym mgd-lani ane yoseni mae isune je jgyae mukyo hto te jgya joi.

16

visramvarna viti gya pchina bija divse, mriym mgd-lani, slomi, ttha yakubni ma mriyame ktlak sugmd-hidar drvyo tene colva sarum vecatam lidha. te ath-vadiyana prthm divse, vheli svaramam te strio kbr trph jti hti. suryody phela te ghna vheila hta. te strioe akbijane khyum, “tyam ek moto pththr hto je kbrna prvesddharne dharmkto hto. apna mate te pththr kon khasede?” pchi te strioe nri kri ane joyum to pththr khasedelo hto. te pththr ghno moto hto. prmtu te prvesddhar pasethi dur khasedai gyo hto. strio kbr-mam gi. teoe tyam ek yuvan mansne shphed jhbhbho phevolo joyo. te mans kbrni jمني bajue bethelo hto. te strio drti hti. prmtu te manse khyum, “drso nhi, tme najhrehtha isune sodho cho. jene vdhstmbh pr mari nakhvamam avyo hto. te muelamamthi uthyo che! te ahim nthi; juo, ahim te jgya che, teoe tene mukyo hto jyare te mnrn pamyto hto. hve jao, ane tena sisoyone kho ane pitrne pn kho ke te (isu) tmne tyam mlse. sisoyone kho, ‘isu galilmam jay che. te tmara phela tyam hse. agau tene khyam prmane tme tene tyam joso.” te strio ghni dri gi hti ane mumjhai gi hti. teo kbr chodine dur dodi gi. te strioe je ki bnyum htu te vise koine pn kij khyum nhi karn ke teo gbhrati hti.(ketlik juni grik nklomam marknum pustk ahim puru thay che.) isu athvadiyana prthm divse muelamamthi uthyo. isue potani jate prthm mriym mgdalane drsn apya. ek vkht bhutkalmam isue mriymamamthi sat asuddh at-maone bhar kadhya hta. mriyme isune joya pchi tena sisoyone jine tene khyum, tena sisyo ghna du:khii hta.

ane rudn krta hta. pn mriyme teone khyum ke isu jivto che. mriyme khyum ke tene isune joyo che. pn sisyo tenum manta nhota. pachi isue potana drsn apya. jyare sisyo potana khetrmam calta jta hta tyare thoda smy pchi isue potani jate te lokone drsn apya. prmtu isu mrn pamta phela jevo dekhato nhoto. a sisyo bija sisyo pase pacha gya ane je bnyum htu te temne khyum. phrithi sisyo emanum koinum pn manyum nhi. pachi isue potani jate agiyar sisyo jyare teo khata hta, tyare drsn didha. isue sisyo thepko apyo, karn ke teonee ocho visvas hto. teo kthn hrdyna hta. ane je lokoe isune muelamamthi sjivn thyelo joyo teonum manva teo taiyar nhota. isue sisyo khyum, “duniyamam drek jgyae jao, prtyek vyktine suvarta kho. je koi vykti visvas kre ane baptisma le te tarn pamse. prmtu je vykti visvas dhravti nthi te gunegar gnase. ane je loko visvas kre che teo sabiti trike ava prkarna cmtkaro krva smrth thse. teo lokomamthi asuddh atmaone bhar kadhva mara namno upyog krse. teo kdi sikhya nthi tevi bhasaomam bolse. ija pamya vgr teo srpone temna hathmam pkdse. ija vgr vispan krse. teo bimar loko pr hath mukse ane bimar loko saja thse.” prbhu isue sisyo a vato khy pchi, tene akasmam li levayo. tyam isu devni jمني bajue betho. tena sisyo jgtmam drek jgyae gya ane lokone suvarta prgt kri. ane prbhue teone mdd kri. prbhue siddh kryu ke tene lokone apel suvarta saci hti. tene sisyo cmtkaro krvanum samrthy apine a sabit kryu.

ghna lokoe apni vcce je ghtnao bni hti tenum vrnn krvano prytñ kryo che. jeoe potani jate armbhthi te ghtnao nihali che ane jeo prbhuno smdes te lokone apta hta. te lokoe apñne je rite khyum htum te j prmane teoe te babto lkhi che. neknamdar thiyophil, srumatthi j mem mari jate ano cokaipurv k abhyas kryo ane tethi mem tmara mate pustkama yogy krmam vrtamt lkhva vicaryu. hum a bdhi babto tara mate lkhum chum jethi tne khatri thse ke tne je kmi sikhvvam avyum che te sacum che. yhudiyana raja herodna smyam tyam abiyana vgemano jhkharya namno yajk hto. teni ptninum nam eliyabet htum. je harumna privarni hti. jhkharya ane elisabet bmnne devni agl nyayi hta ane teo prbhuni ajnao ane jrum-riyato prmane bdhu krta hta. teo nirdos hta. prmtu jhkharya ane elisabet ni:smtan hta. karn ke elisabet ma bnva mate sktiman n hti; ane teo bmnne ghnām vrddh hta. tena vrgna vti dev smks yajk jhkharya seva krto hto. a vkhte tena vrgne seva krva mateno varo hto. yajkona rivaj prmane mmdirmam prvesva mate ane dev smks vedi pr dhup slgavva mate teni psmdgi thi. tethi jhkharya dhup slgavva mate prbhuna mmdirmam dakhil thyo. te smye mmdir bhar prarthna mate ghna loko bhega thya hta. jyare dhup slgavvam avto hto tyare teo prarthna krta hta. te vkhte prbhuno ek dut jhkharyani agl dhupvedini jñni bajue ubhelo dekhayo. jyare jhkharyae dutne joyo tyare te comki uthyo ane gbhrayo. prmtu te dute tene khyum, "jhkharya, gbhrais nhi. deve tari prarthna sambhli che. tari ptni, elisabet, putrne jñm apse. jenum nam tum yohan padse. ana karne tne puskl anmd thse. tena jñmna karne ghna loko pn anmd pamse. yohan prbhu mate ek mhan mans thse. te kdi daksars pise nhi ke biju koi kephi pinum lese nhi. jñmthi j te pvitr atmathi bhrpur hse. yohan yhudione pacha phervse pchi temna prbhu temna dev trph phervse. yohan teni jate prthm dev agl calse. te eliyani jmem samthyevan bnse. eliya pase hto tevo atma teni pase hse. te pita ane balko vcce santi lavse. ghna loko prbhuni ajnaonum paln krta nthi. yohan teone saca vicarna marge valse ane prbhuna agmn mate tai-yar krse." jhkharyae dutne puchyum, "hum ek ghrdo chum, ane mari ptni pn vrddh che. hum kevi rite mani skum ke tum je khe che te sacum che?" dute tene uttr apyo, "hum gabriyel chum. hum devni smks ubho rhum chum. deve mne a subh smdeso apva mate tari pase moklyo che. tethi dhyanthi sambhl! jyam sudhi a bñav na bñe tyam sudhi tum mumgo rhese. tum tari bolvani skti gumavis. sa mate? karn ke mem tne je khyum temam ten visvas kryo nthi. prmtu a sbdo cokks smye saca thrse." bhar loko hju pn jhkharyani rah jota hta. teo nvai pamyā hta ke sa mate mmdirmam te atla lamba smy sudhi rhyo. jyare jhkharya bhar avyo. te teni sathe boli skyo nhi. tethi lokoe vicaryu ke jhkharyane mmdirni amdr koi drsn thyum che, jhkharya te ki boli skyo nhi, jhkharya lokone phkt isara krto hto. jyare teno seva krvano smy puro thyo. tyare jhkharya gher pacho gyo. thoda smy bad jhkharyani ptni elisabetne grbh rhyo. pamc mhina sudhi te ghrni bhar nikli nhi. elisabete khyum: "juo, prbhue mara mate sum kryu che!

agau loko mne mhenam marta hta. pn hve nihsmtan-num apman dur thyum che." elisabetni sgrbhavsthana chtha mhina drmyan, deve ek dutne nasreth name galil shermam moklyo. jenum nam gabriyel htum. te dutne mriym namni kumvari knya pase moklyo hto. teni sgai yusph namna mans sathe thi hti. je daudna vmsmathi hto. dut teni agl dekhayo ane khyum: "ab-hinmdn! prbhu tari sathe che ane tneasirvad apva icche che." prmtu mriym dutni vat sambhlyā pchi gbhrai gi. te nvai pami hti. "a abhinmdno arth so?" dute khyum, "gbhrais nhi, mriym, dev tara pr atymt prsnn thyo che. dhyanthi kaljipurv sambhl! tne grbh rhese ane tum dikrane jñm apse. tenum nam tum isu padse. te balk ek moto mans thse ane loko tene pratprno dikro khese. dev prbhu tene tena pita daudnum rajyasn apse. isu hmmea yakubna loko pr sasñ krse. isuna rajyno amt kdi avse nhi." mriyme dutne puchyum, "te kevi rite bnse? hum to hji ek kumvari knya chum!" dute mriymne uttr apyo, "pvitr atma tari pase avse ane pratprnum prakrm tara pr ac-chadñ krse. je balkno jñm thse te pvitr thse. te de-vno dikro khevase. jo elisabet je tari sbmdhi che te pn sgrbha che ane teni vrddhāvsthamam te ek dikrane jñm apse. drek vykti tene vāmjhni manta hta. pn te ch masthi sgrbha che! dev mate ksum j asky nthi!" mriyme khyum, "hum to phkt prbhuni dasi chum. tethi tem mara mate je khyum che te thva de!" pchi te dut teni pasethi calyo gyo. pchi mriym uthine utavlti israelna phadi prdesna shermam phomci gi. jhkharyana ghrmam prvesine tene elisabetne subheccha pathvi. mriymni subheccha sambhline elisabetna petmam balk kudyum. pchi elisabet pvitr atmathi bhrpur thi. pchi tene mota avaje khyum, "biji stri-oni srkhamnimam tum devthi vdhare asirvadit che. ane je balk tari kumkhmamthi jñm lese tene pn dhny che. tum mara prbhuni ma che, ane tum mari pase avi che! avum sarum mari sathe kevi rite bnyum? jyare mem taro avaj sambhlyo, mara petmamnum balk an-mdthi kudyum. tne dhny che karn ke prbhue je tne khyum che te cokks thse j evum tum ddh visvasthi mane che." pchi mriyme khyum, "maro atma prbhuni stuti kre che marum hrdy anmd kre che karn ke dev maro tarnar che. deve teni samany ane din se-vika pr krpadsti kri che. hve pchi, bdha loko khese ke hum asirvadit chum, karn ke srvsmrth deve mara mate mhan karyo krya che. tenum nam pvitr che. je loko teni stuti kre che tena upr dev hmmea teni dya drsave che. deve tena hathonum samthye btavyum che tene ahmkarione teona mñni vojnao sathe ver vikher kri nakhya che. deve rajykrtano rajyasñ prthi utari padya che, ane tene din mansone umca krya che. prbhue bhukhyam lokone sara vanamthi trpt krya che. pn tene je loko dhñvan ane svarthi che teone khali hathe pacha kadhya che. dev israelna bcav mate avyo che. deve teni seva mate israelna lokone psmd krya che. deve temne mdd kri che ane emna pr dya btavi che. deve apna purvj ibrahim ane tenam smtanoe apelum vcñ hmmea palyum che." lgbhg trñ mas elisabet sathe rhya pchi mriym gher pachi phri. yogy smye elisabetne putrne jñm apyo. tenina pdosio ttha sgasbmdhiore jyare sambhlyum ke prbhue teni pr khub dya drsavi che tyare teo teni sathe khub prsnn thya. jyare te balk ath divsno thyo

tyare teo teni sunnt krva avya. tena pitanum nam jhkarya hovathi teoni iccha tenum nam jhkarya rakhvani hti. pn teni matae khyum, "na! tenum nam yohan rakhvamam avse." lokoe elisabetne khyum, "pn tmara kutumbmam koinum nam yohan nthi." pchithi teoe pitane isaro krine puchyum, "tne kyum nam gmse?" jhkaryae lkhva mate kmik mamgyu. pchi tene lkhyum, "tenum nam yohan che." drek jinne ascye thyum. pchi jhkarya bolva lagyo. te devni stuti krva lagyo. ane tena bdha pdosio gbhai gya. yhudiyana akha phadi prdesmam loko a babto vise yadu krta hta. a bdha loko jyare teoe a babto vise sambhlyum. tyare acrt pamy a hta. teoe vicaryu, "a balk kevo thse?" teoe a prmane khyum karn ke balk sathe prbhunum samthyae htum. pchi yohanno pita, jhkarya pvitr atmathi bhrpur hto. tene lokone prbodd kryo. "ijhraelna dev prbhuni stuti kro. te temna loko pase teono uddhar krva avya che. devna sevk daudna kulmamthi smrth uddhark apna mate apyo che. tena pvitr prboddhko ddhara lamba smy phela apelum vcn deve palyum che. dev apnne apna dumsno ttha apnne dhikkarnar srvi sttamamthi bcavse. deve khyum che ke, te apna purvjo prtye dya drsavse. ane a rite teno tenum pvitr vcn yad kryu. deve apna pita ibrahimne vcn apyum che ke te apnne apna dumsnonti sttamamthi bcavse. tethi apne nirbhypne teni seva kri skie. jyam sudhi ane jivie tyam sudhi dev smks nyayi ane pvitr thisum. ane, o! nana chokra! hve tum pratrpr devno prboddhk khevas. tum prbhuni agl calse, tene mate marg taiyar krse. tum lokone khis ke teone paponi maphi mlse. ane teone bcavi levamam avse. apna devni dya vde akasmamthi nutn divsnum prbhat apna pr prgtse. je loko amdhar ane mrtyuna bhy nice jivi rhya che te lokone dev mdd krse. te apna pgne samtina margmam dori jse." am te nana chokro moto thto gyo ane atmamam vdhare samthyevan thto gyo. ijhraelna yhudio smks jaher thvano smy avta sudhi te bija lokothi dur rhyo.

2

a smy drmyan kaisr ogstse hukmnamum bhar padyum ke je deso romn sasn hethl che te smgr rajnyi vsti gntri kravamam ave. e hukmnama anasar bdhaj lokoe potpotana nam rjstrmam nodhavanam hta. a vsti gntri prthm var j thti hti. te vkhte siriya pramtuo hakem kuriniys hto. tethi bdhaj loko potpotana shermam namni nomdhni kravva mate gya. ane yusph pn galilna nasreth shermamthi yhudiya mdhye daudnum sher je bethlehem khelay che temam, potanum ttha potani grbhvti vevisali ptai mriymnum nam nomdhavva gyo kem ke daudna vms ttha kulmamno te hto. teo tyam htam etlamam tena dhada pura thya. tyam mriyme tena prthm dikrane jnm apvano smy hto tene prthm dikrane jnm apyo. te vkhte dharm-salamam koi ordo khali n hovathi tene gbhanmam j balkne kpdammam lpetine svadyo. te vkhte ratre ketlak bhrvado khetrmmam temnam ghetamoni rkhevali krta hta. prbhuno duto bhrvadoni smks avine ubho rhyo temni ajubaju prkas cmkva lagyo. tethi bhrvado gbhai gya. prbhuna dute teone khyum, "gbhraso nhi, kem ke hum tmne mota anmdthi suvarta apva avyo chum. jethi akha desna tmam loko-

mam anmd ubhrase. aje daudna shermam tmara tarnar jnmyo che te j khrist prbhu che. tme tene olkhi sko te mateni a nisani che. tme ek balkne kpdammam lpetelo ane gbhanmam sutelo joso." pchi to akasmamthi dutono moto smuh pela prbhuna dut sathe jodayo. ane bdhaj duto devni stuti krva lagya. "prm uncammam devne mhima thao, ane prthvi pr devne prsn kre che teva lokone samti prapt thao." prbhuna duto bhrvadone chodine akasmam pacha calya gya. bhrvado ekbija sathe vato krva lagya, "apne bethlehem jine ahim je kmi ghtna bni che ttha prbhue apnne drsavi che te jovi joie." bhrvado to jhdpthi tyam phomci gya ane mriym ttha yusphne pn sodhi kadhya. balk pn gbhanmam sutelo htum. bhrvadoe balkne joyum ane pchi prbhuna dute balk vise teone sum khyum htum te teoe jnavyum. bhrvadoe teone je khyum te sambhline drek jn nvai pamy. prmtu mriyme a bdhi vato mnam rakhi ane varmvar tena vise vicar krta. bhrvado pn je kmi joyum ane sambhlyum htum, te bdhu teone dute khi hti te j thi hti. te bdha prbhuno mhima ttha stuti krtam krtam gher pacha phrya. jyare balk ath divsnum thyum tyare teni sunnt kravvamam avi ane tenum nam isu rakhvamam avyum. prbhuna dute matana grbhmmam balk avta phelam j a nam apyum htum musana niymastr prmane suddhikrno smy avta yusph ane mriym balkne prbhu smks rju krva mate yrusalem li gya. prbhuna niymastrmam je lkhyum che te prmane, "privarmam jyare prthm dikro jnm le che tene prbhune sarum pvitr gnvo joie." vli prbhuna niymastr prmane lokoe blidan pn apvanum hoy che. te mujb holamni ek jod athva kbutrnam be bccanum blidan apvanum hoy che. tethi yusph ane mriym a vidhi krva yrusalem gya. yrusalemmam simyon namno mans rheto hto. te ghno uttm dharmik nisthavalu mans hto. te istraelna lokona sukh mate prbhuna agmnai vat joto hto. pvitr atma teni sathe hto. pvitr atmae simyonne khyum htum ke jyam sudhi te prbhu khristnam drsn nhi kre tyam sudhi tenum mrtyu thse nhi. pvitr atmata margdrsnthi te mmdirmam gyo. yhudiona niymastrni vidhi krva mate mriyme ane yusph bal isune line mmdirmam avya. simyone balkne hathmam lidhum ane devno abhar manyo. "prbhu, hve tem apela vcn prmane a tara sevkne samtithi mrtyunum srn leva de. karn ke mem mari potani amkho vde tara tarnam drsn krya che. tme bdhaj loko mate tene taiyar kryo che. te jgtna loko mate jyoti che je bin yhudione tmara marg btavse. te istraelna lokono mhima vdharase." simyone isu vise je kmi khyum te sambhline tene matapita nvai pamy. pchi simyone teone asirvad apyo. ane isuni ma mriymne khyum, "istraelna ghna lokoni cdti pdti a balkne karne thse. te devni trpthi emdhanirump bns. jene ketlak loko svikara na pade. lokona hrdayam rhela gupt vicaro jaher thse. je kmi ghtnao bns temathi tarum hrdy dukhi thse." mmdirmam hanna namni ek prboddhika rheti hti. je aserna kulni phuelni putri hti. hanna ghni vrddh hti. lgnjivna sat vrs pchi tena ptinum avsan thtam te ekli rheti hti. hve to te 84 vrsni thi hti ane te vidhva hti. chtar tene kyarey mmdir chodyum n htum. te mmdirma j rheti ane ratdivs upvas ane prarthna ddhara prbhuni stuti krta hti. tene tyam j te ksne avine prbhuno abhar

manyano ane je loko yrusalemna uddharni vat jota hta te bdhae a balk vise khyum. prbhuni ajanusar bdhi j vidhio hrn krine yusph ane mriym galilna nasrethmam potane gam pacha phrya. devni krpa te nana balk sathe hti. tethi te jem jem moto thto gyo tem tem vdhare prakrmi ane buddhisali thto gyo. prtivr paskhaprv vkhte isuna matapita yrusalem jtam hta. jyare isu bar vrsno thyo tyare teo prvmam hmesa je prmane jta hta te j prmane gya. jyare prvni ujvni puri thi tyare teo dher pacha phrya. prmtu bal isu to yrusalemmam j rhi gyo. tena matapita tena vise kmi j janta nhota. temne vicaryu ke isu te smuhmam hse. ek divsni musaphri krya pchi teni sodhmam teo niklya. teoe temna privarmam ttha njikna mitrmldmam sodh kri. te mate yusph ane mriym akho divs phrya. prmtu yusph ane mriymne kyamy isu jdyo nhi. tethi phri pacha teni sodhmam yrusalem gya. trn divs pchi isu teone jdyo. isu mmdirmam dhrmgurumo sathe besine prsrni crca kri rhyo hto. je drek vyktie tene sambhlyo. tena cturaibhrya uttro ane smjskti joine ascry pamya hta. isuna matapitae jyare tene joyo tyare teo pn nvai pamyu. teni mae tene puchyum, 'dikra, amari sathe avum tem kem kryu? tara pita ane hum tara mate bhu cimta krta hta. ane tari sodh pn kri rhya hta.' isue teone khyum, 'tme mari sodh sam mate krta hta? tmne khbr hovi joie ke, hum mara pitanum kam jyam che tyam j hois!' prmtu isue je khyum teno arth teo smji skya nhi. tyarbad isu teoni sathe nasreth pacho phryo ane hmesa matapita je kmi khe te bdhanum paln krto. teni mata hju pn te bdhi babto amge mnmm vicarti hti. isue vd-hune vdhu abhyas krvanum calu rakhyum. te kdmam umco thyo ane loko isune cahta ane isu devne prsn krto.

3

pomtiyus pilat tiberiys kaisrna rajysasna 15 mam vrs yhudiyano adhipti hto. galil pr herod; trakhoni-tiya ane yturiya pr herodno bhai philip, lusaniyas, abilenino raja hto. annas ane kayapha prmuks yajko hta. te smy drmyan jkharyana dikra yohanne deve ajna kri. yohan to arnymam rheto hto. tethi yohane yrdn ndini ajubajuna prdesmam yatra krine lokone pstavo krva mate, paponi maphini khatri melvva ttha baptisma pamine jivn gujarvano updes apyo. ysaya prbodbhna pustkmam lkhela vcno mujb: 'arnymam koi vyktino pokar smbhlay che: 'prbhune mate marg taiyar kro. teno marg sidho bnavo. prtyek khino puri devase. ane bdhaj prvto ane tekrio spat bnavase. rstana vlamk sidha krvamam avse. ane khada tekravala rstao srkha krvamam avse. prtyek vykti devnum tarn josel!' ysaya 40:3-5 tyare ghna loko tenathi baptisma pamva sarum avya. yohane teone khyum: 'tme jherila sapo jeva cho, devno kop ane jene tmne temamthi bcva mate cetvni api che temamthi ugarva mate tmne kone savdhan krya? tme evam kam kro ke je drsave ke tme tmarum hrdy privrtn kryum che. tmari jatne tme khevanum surm na krso. 'ibrahim amaro pita che.' karn ke hum tmne khum chum ke dev a pththromamthi pn ibrahim mate smtan utpnn kri ske che. vrsko kapva mate hve kuhadi taiyar che. drek vrks je saram phl n

aptam hoy te bdhane kapi nakhine ajnimam nakhi devamam avse." lokona tolae yohanne puchyum, "amare sum krvum joie?" yohane uttr apyo, "jo tmari pase be amgrkha hoy to jeni pase ek pn nthi tene apo. ane jeni pase khorak hoy to te pn vhemcvjo joie." jkatnakana kr ughravna amlardo pn baptisma pamva teni pase avya. teoe yohanne puchyum, "updesk, amare sum krvum?" yohane temne khyum, "tmne jetli jkat levano hukm kryo hoy tenathi vdhare jkat loko pasethi ughravo nhi." sainikoe yohanne puchyum, "amarum sum? amare sum krvum joie?" yohane teone khyum, "bljbrithi koini pasethi paisa leso nhi. koine mate juthum bolso nhi. tmne je kmi pgarmam mle ke temam smtos rakho." bdhaj loko khristna agmnni prtiksa kri rhya hta ane yohan amge nvai pami vicarta hta ke, "kdac yohan e to khrist nhi hoy." yohane bdha lokone uttr apyo, "mem to tmarum phkt panithi baptisma kryu pn hum je krum chum, tenathi vdhare sktisali vyktinum agmn thi rhyum che. hum to tena pgna jodani dori kholva mate pn yogy nthi. te pvitr atmamthi ane ajnithi tmarum baptisma krse. tenum sumpdum tena hathmam che. te khlimamthi dana juda padva teyar che. te dana bhega krse ane teni vkharmam mukse. ane te bhusamne agmam balse, je kdi holvase nhi." yohane lokone suvarta apvanu calu rakhyum ane lokone mddrup thva biji ghni babto khi. yohane raja herodni tena bhaini ptini sathena tena smbmmdh mate tika kri. ttha tena bija khrab karyo mate yohane teni tika kri. tethi herode yohanne ked krvanum bijam ek khrab kam kryu. am herodna duskrmomam ekno vdharo thyo.(maththi 3:13-17; mark 1:9-11) yohanne jelmam ked krvamam avyo te phela, bdhaj loko tena ddhara baptisma pamya hta. pchi isu pn baptisma pamyu. jyare isu prarthna krto hto tyare, akas ughdyum. pvitr atma kbtr rupe tena pr utryo. tyar bad akasamamthi akasvani thi, "tum maro vhalo dikro che ane hum tne cahum chum. hum tara pr khub prsn thyo chum." isue jyare sevani sruat kri tyare teni ummr lgbhg 30 vrsni hti. lokona dharya prmane isu yusphno dikro hto. elino dikro yusph hto. eli mththatno dikro hto.mththat levino dikro hto.mlkhino dikro levi hto.ynnayno dikro mlkhi hto.yusphno dikro ynnay hto. mttithyano dikro yusph hto.amosno dikro mttithya hto.nhumno dikro amos hto.heslino dikro nhum hto.nggyo dikro hesli hto. mahthno dikro nggy hto.mttithyano dikro mahth hto.siminno dikro mttithya hto.yosekhno dikro simi hto.yodano dikro yosekh hto. yohananno dikro yoda hto.resano dikro yoda hto.jhrumbbanelno dikro resa hto.saltielno dikro jhrumbbanel hto.nerino dikro saltiel hto. mlkhino dikro neri hto.adino dikro mlkhi hto.kosamno dikro adi hto.almadamno dakro kosam hto.erno dikro almadas hto. yesuno dikro er hto.eliejherno dikro yesu hto.yorimno dikro eliejher hto.mththatno dikro yorim hto.levino dikro mththat hto. simeonno dikro levi hto.yhudano dikro simeon hto.yusphno dikro yhuda hto.yonamno dikro yusph hto.elyakimno dikro elyakim hto. mleyano dikro yonam hto.minnana dikro mleya hto.mttathano dikro minna hto.nathananno dikro mttatha hto.daudno dikro nathan hto. ysaino dikro daud hto.obedno dikro ysai hto.boajhno dikro obed

hto.slmnonno dikro boajh hto.nahsonno dikro slmon hto. aminadabno dikro nahson hto.arnino dikro aminadab hto.hestronno dikro arni hto.peresno dikro hestron hto.yhudano dikro peres hto. yakubno dikro yhuda hto.ishakno dikro yakub hto.ibrahimno dikro ishak hto.terahno dikro ibrahim hto.nahorno dikro terah hto. srugno dikro nahor hto.ryuno dikro srug hto.pelegno dikro ryu hto.ebrno dikro peleg hto.selano dikro ebr hto. kainanno dikro sela hto.arpskno dikro kainnan hto.semno dikro arpskd hto.nuhno dikro sem hto.lamekno dikro nuh hto. mthuselano dikro lakhem hto.hnokhno dikro mthusela hto.yaredno dikro hnokh hto.mhallelno dikro yared hto.kainanno dikro mhallem hto. anosno dikro kainnan hto.sethno dikro anos hto.admno dikro seth hto.adm, je devno dikro hto.

4

pvtir atmathi bhrpur thine isu yrdn ndithi pacho phryo. pvtir atma tene arnymam dori gyo. tyam setane 40 divs sudhi tenum priksn kryu. te smy drmyan isue kmi pn khadhunm nhi. divso pura thya pchi isune khub bhukh lagi. setane isune khyum, "jo tum devno dikro hoy to e pththre rotli bni jva khe," isue khyum, "dhrmsastrmam lkhyum che ke:'mansne jivva mate phkt rotlini jrur nthi.'" punnrniym 8:3 pchi isune setan ek umci jgya pr li gyo ane ek j plmam tene jgt-nam bdhaj rajyonum drsn kravum. setane isune khyum, "hum tne a bdha rajyono adhikar ane mhima apis. a srsvs marum che. tethi hum jene apva ic-chum tene api skum chum. jo tum phkt marum j bhjn kris to e srsvs tarum thi jse." isue uttr apyo, "sastromam lkhyum che te prmane: 'tare tara dev prbhunum bhjn krvm joie. tare ekla teni j seva krvi!'" punnrniym 6:13 pchi setan isune yrusalem li gyo. ane mmdirni umci toc pr li gyo ane tene isune khyum, "jo tum devno dikro hoy, to ahimthi hethl pd! sastromam lkhyu mujb:'dev tarum rksn krva mate ena dutone ajna krse' gitsastr 91:11 ane em pn lkhyum che ke:'teo tne potana hathomam evi rite umcki lese ke jethi taro pg khdk pr athdase nhi.'" gitsastr 91:12 isue uttr apyo:'e upramt sastrmam evum pn khelum che ke: 'tare prbhu tara devnum priksn krvm joie nhi.'" punnrniym 6:16 setane anek prbhnthi drek rite isunum priksn krya pchi yogy smy ave tyam sudhi isune eklo mukine tyamthi viday lidhi.(maththi 4:12-17; mark 1:12-) pchi pvtir atmata prakrme isu galil pacho phryo. galilini ajubajuna prdesmam isuni vato prstgi. tene sbhasthanomam updes apvano armbh kryo. bdhaj loko isuni prsmsa krva lagya. isu uchrine jyam moto thyo hto te nasreth shermam avyo. potani rit prmane te visramvare sbhasthanmam gyo ane vamcva ubho thyo. tene ysaya prboddhnum pustk vamcva mate apvamam avyum. tene pustk ughadyum ane a bhag tene mlyo jyam a lkhyum htm: "prbhuno atma maramam smayelo che. prbhue je loko pase ksum nthi eva lokone suvarta apva, kedione temni mukti jaher krva, amdhlaoe dsti apva jethi teo phrithi joi ske ttha kcdayala lokone mukrt krva maro abhisek kryo che. ttha teni dya btavvano prbhuno smy jaher krva mne moklyo che." ysaya 61:1-2 tyarbad pustk bmdh kri, sevkne pachu sompine

isu besi gyo. sbhasthanmam bdhani njr isu trph thri rhi hti. isue temni smks bolvano armbh kryo, tene khyum, "tmara sambhlvamam avyum che, te prmane a dhrmlekh aje sty thyo che!" a sambhline bdhaj loko isuni prsmsa krva lagya, isuni krpatti bhrpur eva sbdo sambhline teo ajaybi pamy. te lokoe puchyum, "te avum kevi rite boli ske? e to matr yusphno dikro che, kem khrumne?" isue teone khyum, "hum janum chum ke tme mne a juni vat jrurmthi kheso: 'vaid tum pote tari sarvar kr.' tme kheso ke 'ame sambhlyum che ke je cmtkaro kphr-nhummam krya che te tara potana vtnmam sa mate btavto nthi.'" pchi asue khyum, "hum tmne sty khum chum koi pn prboddh potana j shermam svikarto nthi. "hum je khum chum te sacum che. eliyana sada trn vrsna smy-mam israaelmam bilkul vrsad pdyo n hto. smgr desmam dukal hto. khavane anaj kyamy mltum n htm. israaelmam te smye ghni vidhvaone shayni avsykta hti. prmtu eliyane e bdhamamthi koini pn pase moklvamam avyo nhoto. prmtu sidonna sarphntni ek videsi vidhvane shay krva mate tene moklvamam avyo hto. "ane prboddh eliyana smymam israaelmam ghna kodhna regio hta chtam tene phkt arami namanni sarvar krine tene sajo kryo hto." a vat sambhline sbhasthanmamna srotajno gusse thi gya. te bdha ubha thi gya ane isune gamni bhar hamki kadhyo. teonum sher phad upr bamdhyum htm, teni toc pr tene li gya, jethi tene ghkko marine nice khinmam hdseline gbdavi skay. chtam isu to tolni vcmm thine niklyo ane calyo gyo. tyarbad isu galilna ek kphr-nhum shermam gyo. ane visramvare lokone updes apyo. teo isuna updesthi ascryckit thi gya kem ke tenum bolvm adhiaryukt htm. ty a sbhasthanmam ek mans hto. tene asuddh atma vigeo hto. tene mota avaje bumo padi. "o isu najhari! tare amari pasethi sum joie che? sum tum amaro srvas krva ahim avyo che? hum janum chum tum kon che? tum devno pvtir che." prmtu isue tene cetvni api ane khyum, "chano rhe! a mansmamthi bhar nikl." prmtu asuddh atmae te mansne lokoni hajrimam j tene nice phemki didho. tene koi pn jatni ija krya vina te tenamamthi bhar nikli gyo. ascryckit pamela loko ekbi-jane kheva lagya: "ano arth sum? a mansna sbdomam a te kevo adhiar! ane takat che? ke asuddh atmao pn tene adhin thine bhar nikli jay che." bdhaj ajubajuna prdesmam isu visena smacar vayuvege prsri gya. pchi te divse isu sbhasthanmamthi sidho simonna ghre gyo. tyam simonni sas bimari hti. tene skht tav hto. tethi teoe tene mddrump thva isune vinmti kri. isu teni tddn njik ubho rhyo, tavne dhmkavyo ane tene chodi jva ajna kri. teno tav utri gyo. pchi te trt j uthi ane ubhi thine teni seva krva lagi. smdhyakale ghna loko teona mamda mitrone line isu pase avya. te bdha vividh prkarna regio hta. isue drek mamda mansna mathe hath mukyo ane te srve saja krya. isuni ajnathi ghna lokomamthi bhuto nikalyam. teo ghamto padine khetam hta ke, "tum devno dikro che." prmtu isue te bdhane khub dhmkavya ane temne bolva didha nhi. teone khbr hti ke isu e khrist che. bije divse vhele svare isu arnymam ekamt mate calyo gyo. loko tene sodhtam sodhtam tyam pn avi phomcya. ane teoe tene chodine nhi jva gnum dban kryu. prmtu isue teone khyum, "devna rajyni su-

varta mare any sheromam pn phomcadvi joie. ane te mate j mne moklvama avyo che." am isu yhudiyana sbhasthanomam updes prgt krto phryo.

5

gnnesret galil srovrne kamthe isu ubho hto te devna vcno updes krto hto. teo teno updes sambhlta hta. tyare tene srovrne kinare be hodi lamgreli joi. machimaro teoni jal panimam dhoi rhyam hta. temani ek hodi simonni hti. isu te hodimam besva cdhi gyo. isue tene kamthathi thode dur hodi hmkarvanum khyum. tene temam besine lokone updes apyo. isue updes api rhyam pchi simonne khyum, "hodine dur umda panimam li jao. ane machlam pkdva jalo nakho. tmne ketlakm machlamo mlse." simone uttr apyo, "svami, ame akhi rat khub mhent kri che, prmtu amne ksum j prapt thyum nthi. prmtu tum khe che te karnthi hum jalo nakhis." machimaroe panimam jalo nakhi ane jalomam etli bdhi machlio bhrai ke tena bharthi jalo tutva mamdi. tethi teoe biji hodimam bethela emna mitrone isaro kryo. teo avya ane bmne hodiomam etli bdhi machlio bhri ke hodio dubva mamdi. jyare simon pitre a joyum tyare te isuna crnomam mathum nnavine bolyo, "prbhu! hum to ek papi mans chum. tum marathi dur rhe." tene a etla mate khyum karn ke atli bdhi machlio pkdai tethi te ane tena sathidaro bhare ascry pama. jhbdino dikro yakub ane yohan ttha pitrna bhagidaro je simonna mitro hta teone pn a joine bhare ascry thyum htum. tethi isue simonne khyum, "gbhrais nhi, hve pchi tum machlio nhi, prtum mansone bhega kris!" pchi te loko teoni hodio kinare laya ane srsvno tyag krine isune anusrya. pchi ek vkht isu ek shermam hto, tyare akha srire rktpittna rogthi pidato ek mans tyam hto. isune joine te manse sastamg dmdvt prnam krya ane khyum, "prbhu! mne sajo kr, tum cahe to mne sajo kri skva smrth che." isue khyum, "hum tne sajo krva icchum chum, tum sajo thi ja!" isuno sprs thtam j drdino rktpittno rog mti gyo. te rog mukt thi gyo. isue a vat koine pn n khevani ajna krine khyum, "tum yajk pase ja ane tari jat tene btav ane musana ades prmane devne bhet arpn kr. jethi lokone khbr pdse ke tum saro thi gyo che." prmtu isuna a smacar to vdhu ne vdhu prsrva laya. ghna lokona toletola isune sambhlva ttha potana rogmamthi mukt thva avva laya. tethi isue varmvar ekamt sthloe jto jethi ekamte prarthna kri skto. ek vkht isu updes apto hto tyare ketlak phrosio ane niymopdesko tyam avine betha. te bdha galil, yhudia ane yrusalemma hta. isu pase rogiene saja krva prbhunum prakrm htum. ketlaek manso ek pksghati mansne khatlamam umckine lavyam hta. te mansoe isuni agl tene lavva ane nice mukva prytin krya. pn tyam lokoni bhid etli bdhi hti ke teo teni pase jvano marg kri skya nhi. akhre teo chapra pr cdhi gya ane cht prnum chaprum khasedine pthari sathe j pksghatine isuni agl vcce utaryo. teono visvas joine isue pksghati rogiene khyum, "mitr, tara papo maph krva-mam avya che. phrosio ane sastrio pn amdro amdr vicar krva laya ane kheva laya, "a mans kon che? a te devnum apman khevay! papmamthi maphi apvanum kam devna sivay bijum kon kri ske?" prmtu isune khbr pdi gi ke teo sum vicarta hta, tene khyum,

"tmara mnmam ava vicaro kem ave che?" tara papo maph thya che em khevum athva cal ubho tha ane tari pthari line calto tha. e bemam krum srl che, teno vicar kro. prmtu tmne khatri thay te mate hum sabit kri btavis ke prthvi pr mansna dikrane papmamthi maphi apvano adhikar che. tethi isue pksghati mansne khyum, "hum tne ajna krum chum uth! ane tari pthari uckine gher calyo ja!" pchi trt j te mans bdha lokoni hajrimam ubha thyo. te je ptharimam suto hto te upadine devni stuti krto krto potane gher calyo gyo. bdhaj loko acrt pami gya. teo stuti krva laya. loko visvasthi nvai pami devna samthye mate teo khub manthi bolya, "aje apne ajayb jevi vato joi che!" a prsmg pchi isu bhar jto hto tyare tene levi namna jkatdarne jkatnakamam bethelo joyo. tethi isue tene khyum, "av ane mne anusr!" a sambhline trt j levi srsvs chodine isune anusrva layo. ane pchi levie potana ghre isuna manmam bhojnsarmbhnu-mayojnkryu. tyam bhojnsarmbhnam ghna jkatdaro ane bija ketlaek loko pn hajr hta. te vkhte phrosio ane sastriaee tena sisoyone phriyad kri, "tme sa mate jkatdaro ane papioni sathe bhojn kro cho ane pio cho?" isue teone prtyuttr apyo, "tmdurst mansone vaidni jrur pdti nthi. phkt rogiene j vaidni jrur pde che. hum pramanik mansno nhi prmtu papione teona jivn ane hrdy privrtin krva bolava avyo chum!" teoe isune khyum, "yohan baptistna sisyo varmvar upvas ane prarthna kre che, phrosiona sisyo pn em j kre che. prmtu tara sisyo to hmmea khay che ane pie che." isue teone khyum, "jo vrraja teoni sathe hoy to sum vrrajani janmam avela janaiyao upvasi rhe tevum sky che? prmtu evo smy avse. jyare vrrajane teoni pasethi li levamam avse ane tena mitrone upvas krvo pdse." isue lokone a dstant pn khyum, "koi pn vykti potana nva kotmamthi kapdno tukdo kadhine juna kotne thimgdu marto nthi. karn ke te jane che ke am krvathi nva kotne nuksan thse ane nva kotnum thimgdu juna kotna kapdne mltum nhi ave. koi pn mans nvo ddhaksars juna ddhaksarsni mskomam bhrto nthi. karn ke nvo ddhaksars juni mskne phadi nakhse ane tethi ddhaksars dholai jse. ddhaksarsni mskono nas thes. loko hmmea nvo ddhaksars nvi mskomam j bhre che. je koi juna ddhaksarsnum pan kre che teo kdapi nvo ddhaksars magta nthi. te khe che, "juno ddhaksars j saro che."

6

ek vkht visramvarna divse isu anajna khetromamthi psar thto hto. tyare tena sisyo anajna knslam todine hathmam msline khata htam. ketlaek phrosioe puchyum, "visramvarna divse musana niymanusar je kary krnum mmjur krel nthi te sa mate kro cho?" isue prtyuttr apyo, "daude sum kryum jyare te ane teni sathenam manso bhukhya hta. te sum tme vamcyum nthi? daud devna mmdirmam gyo ane devne arpit thiyeli rotli musana niym prmane yajko sivay bijo koi khai ske nhi te rotli tene khadhi hti ane temamthi rotlino thodo thodo tukdo teni sathena lokone apyo hto." pchi isue phrosione khyum ke, "mansno dikro visramvarno pn prbhu che." bija ek visramvare isu jyare sbhasthanmam bodh apto hto tyare jeno jmmo hath sukai gyo hto tevo mans

tyam hto. visramvar hovathi isu tene sajo kre che ke nhi, te jova mate sastro ane phrosio atur hta. teo dhyanthi joi rhyam hta jethi teone isune dosit thravva mate karn mle. pn su te lokona vicaro janto hto. tethi tene jeno hath sukai gyelo hto te mansne bolavine khyum, “uth ane vcmmam jine ubho rhe.” tethi te uthyo ane vcmmam jine ubho rhyo. tyare isue teone khyum, “hum tmne puchum chum ke visramvarna divse koinum, bhlum krvum yogy che ke mathum krvum, koini jivn bcavvum ke teno nas krvo, e be-mamthi sum yogy che?” isue tyarbad carebaju loko pr njr phervine te mansne khyum ke, “taro hath lm-bav,” tene isuni ajnanum paln kryu ane teno hath phrithi sajo thi gyo. prmtu a joine sastro ane phrosio gusse thya. teo ekbijane kheva lagya ke, “hve isunum apne sum krie?” te divso drmyan isu prarthna krva mate phad pr gyo. ane tene akhi rat devni prarthna-mam vitavi. ane pchi jyare prbat hathi tyare tene potana sisyone bolavine ceonamamthi barni psmdgi kri ane teone “perito” nam apyum. etle simon (isue tenum nam pitr padyum) ane tena bhai amnddhiyane, yakub ttha yohanne, philipne ttha brtholmine, math-thine ttha thomane, yakubne (alphina dikro) ttha si-mon, jene jhelotis kheta hta. tene, yhuda (yakubno dikro) a yhuda iskriyot hto jene isune tena dusmnone sompyo. isue ane prerito phad prthi nice utryane isu spat medanmam avine ubho rhyo. tyam moto smuh-mam tena sisyo hta. ane smgr yhudiyamamna ttha yrusalemma ane tur ttha sidonna smuddhkinarana ghna loko mota muhmmam hta. jeo bhega thya hta te teno updes sambhlva ttha teona rogomamthi saja thva mate avya hta. te loko asuddh atmaothi pidata hta. isue te bdha lokone saja krya. bdhaj loko isune sprs krva kosis krtam hta, karn ke tenamamthi je prakrm nikli rhyu htu tenathi drek saja thya hta! isu tena sisyo trph jotam jotam bolyo, “tme loko je grib cho, te saune dhny che, karn ke devnum rajy tmarum-che, tme je hmnam bhukhya cho, teone pn dhny che, karn ke tme pn trpt thvana cho. aje tme rdo cho, tmne pn dhny che, karn ke tme hssso. “mansna dikrane karne loko tmne temna juthmamthi hamki kadhse, tmara namni nimda krse, tmari bdnami krse tyare pn tmne dhny che. evum bne te divse tme anmd-mgr bnine naci uthjo, karn ke akasman tmne moto bdlo prapt thse. karn ke teona bapadaaoe pn a pr-bodhko sathe a j rite vyvhar krya che. “pn he dhn-vano, tmne aphsos che, karn ke tmari suksmptti a jivn mate j che. ane e loko atyare je smtusto che temne pn aphsos che, karn ke tmaro bhukhe mrvano smy avnar che, ane halmam hsnarao, tmne aphsos che, karn ke tme sok krvana cho ane rdvana cho. “jyare bdhaj loko tmarum sarum khese tyare tmne aphsos che karn ke teona bapadaao pn hmesa jutha pr-bodhko mate avi j prmsa krtam hta. “hum je loko mne dhyanthi sambhle che te sau sambhlnaraone khum chum, tmara vairione prem kro. jeo tmaro tirskar kre teonum pn bhlum kro. jeo tmarum khrab ic-che teonum pn tme sarum iccho. jeo tmarum ap-man kre che teona bhla mate prarthna kro. jo koi tmara ek gal pr tmaco mare to tme teni agl bijo gal dhro. drek vyktine te je mage te apo. jyare tmari pasethi koi tmaro kot li jay to tmarum khmis pn li jva do. teni pasethi te pachum magso nhi. jem tme

iccha rakho cho ke bijao tmara mate kre temj tme pn teona mate tevum kro. “jo tme, tmne je cahe che te lokone j caho to temam tmari mherbani sani? karn ke papio pn temna pr prem krnaraone cahe che! je loko tmarumbhlum kre che, phkt te lokonum j tme bhlum kro to tem krva mate tmne vdhare prmsa mle khri? na! papio pn em j kre che! hmesa jeoni pasethi tme pachum levani asa rakho, teone j tme uchinum apo, to temam tmari mherbani sani? na! pa-pio pn pachum leva mate papione uchinum ape che! “tethi tmara vairione pn priti kro. teonum bhlum kro. ane kmi pn pachum melvvani asa vina tme uch-inum apo. jo tme am krso to tmne teno bdlo mlse. ane tme pratprna dikrao thso. ha karn ke dev, anup-kario ttha dust loko pr pn mayalum che. tethi jem tmaro bap prem ane dya ape che tem tme pn prem ane dya drsavo. “bija lokono nyay tme na kro. etle tmaro nyay pn thse nhi. bija lokono tirskar na kro. etle koi tmaro tirskar krse nhi. bija lokone maph kro tethi tmne maphi mlse. bija lokone apo etle tmne mlse. tme tmara hathmam pkdo tena krtam pn vdhu melva skso. tmne etlum bdhum apvavam avse jethi tmaro kholo pn ubhrai jse. karn ke tme je rite bija lokone apo cho te j rite dev tmne apse.” isue temne a dstam khyum, “sum ek amdhllo bija amdhlane dori ske? na! teo bme khadamam pdse. vidharthi potana siks krtam moto nthi. prmtu jyare vidharthi smpurn rite viddhan bnse tyare te tena siks jevo bnse. “sa mate tme tmara bhaini amkhmam pdela nana dhulna rjknnum dhyan rakho cho, pn tme tmari amkhmam pdela mota bhartiyanne tme nthi jota? tme tmara bhaine kho cho, “bhai, tari amkhmamthi mne nani dhulni rjkn kadhni nakhva de. tme avum sa mate kho cho? tme tmari potani, amkhmamto moto bhartiyo pn joi skta nthi. tme ek dhomgi cho. phela tme tmari potani amkhmamthi mota bhartiyanne bhar kadhno. pchi tme tmara bhaini amkhmamthi dhul kadhvanum spst joi skso. “ek sarum vrks khrab phl aptum nthi, tem ek khrab vrks sarum phl aptum nthi. prtyek vrks je pote je phl ape che tenathi olkhay che. loko kamtana jhad prthi amjir bhega krtam nthi. ane umtkta prthi ddhaks melvta nthi! sara mansna hrdaymam sari vstuo sacveli hoy che tethi tena hrdaymamthi sari vstuo bhar ave che. prmtu dust mansna hrdaymam khrab vstuo sacveli hoy che. tethi te khrab vstuo bhar kadh che. karn ke vykti tena hrdaymam je kami bhrelum hoy che te j bole che. “tme mne prbhhu, prbhhu, sa mate kho cho, ane hum je khum chum te sa mate krtam nthi? prtyek mans je mari pase ave che ane mari sbdo dhyanthi sambhle che ane tenum paln kre che te kona jevo che, e hum tmne btavis: te ek mkan bmadhnamans jevo che. je udum khode che ane mjbut khdk pr mkan bamdhe che jyare rel ave che tyare pani mkanne tani jva prytin kre che. prmtu rel ghrne hlavi skti nthi, karn ke mkan sari rite (mjbuto) bmadhelum htum. “prmtu je mans sara sbdo dhyanthi sambhle che prmtu tenum paln krtam nthi te mjbuto khdk pr mkan nhi bamdhnar mans jevo che. jyare rel ave che tyare mkan trt j nice pdi jay che. ane mkan smpurn nas pame che.”

issue lokone a bdhi babto khevanum purn kryu. pchi isu kphr-nhum gyo. tyam kphrnhummam ek lskrno amldar hto. te amldarne ek nokr hto je ghno mamdo hto. te mrvani ani pr hto, te amldar nokrne ghno cahto hto. jyare amltare isu vise sambhlyum tyare tene yhudiona vdlone teni pase moklyo. te amldarne iccha hti ke manso isune avine nokrne bcavvanum khe. te manso isu pase gya. teoe isune amldarne mdd krva vinmti kri. teoe khyum, "a amldar tmari mdd mate yogy che. te apna lokone cahe che ane apna mate tene sbasthan bmdhavyum che." tethi isu te manso sathe gyo. jyare isu amldarna ghr njik avto hto tyare amltare ketlaek mitrone kheva mate moklya ke, "prbhu mara ghrmam avvani tkliph lis nhi. hum tne mara ghrmam lavva mate purti yogya dhavto nthi. tethi hum mari jatne tari pase avva yogy gni skto nthi. tare to matr ajna krvani j jrur che ane maro nokr sajo thi jse. hum tari stta janum chum. hum bija mansoni sttano tabedar chum. ane mara tabamam sainiko che. hum ek sainikne khum chum ke ja, etle te jay che ane bija sainikne khum chum, ke av, ane te ave che; ane mara nokrne hum khum chum ke a kr ane nokr te kre che." jyare isu e sambhlyum; te ascrykit thyo. je loko teni pachl avta hta teona trph isu pachy phryo. issue khyum, "hum tmne khum chum atlo bdho visvas to mem ijhraelmam pn nthi joyo." je lokone isu pase moklavmam avya hta. teo gher pacha phrya tyare teoe nokrne sajo thyelo joyo. bije divse isu nain namna shermam gyo. tena sisyo ane lokono moto smuh teni sathe yatra krto hto. jyare isu sherni bhagole avyo, tene ek muela mansne bhar li jtam joyo, ek mata ke je vidhva hti teno ekno ek dikro mrtyu pamyu hto. jyare tena putrna mrtdehne li jvato hto tyare matani sathe sherna ghna loko hta. jyare prbhue (isu) tene joi, tyare tena hrdymam tene mate krna upji. issue tene khyum, "rdis nhi," isu thathdini pase gyo ane tene sprs kryo. khamdhiya ubha rhyam. issue mrtyu pamela putrne khyum, "he juvan, hum tne khum chum ke uth." pchi te mrtyu pamelo mans betho thyo ane vato krva lagyo. issue tene teni mane sompyo. bdhaj loko bhybhit tha. teo devni stuti krta hta. teoe khyum, "apni pase ek moto prbodhk avyo che!" ane teoe khyum, "dev tena lokoni smbhal rakhe che." isu visena a smacar akha yhudiyamam ane aspasna bdhaj prdesmam prsri gya. yohanna sisyo e a bdhi vato yohanne khi. yohane potana sisyomamthi be sisyoone potani pase bolavya. yohane teone prbhu (isu) ni pase mokline puchavyum ke, "je avnar che te sum tum j che ke ame biji vyktini rah joie?" tethi te manso isu pase avya. teoe khyum, "baptisma krnar yohane tari pase mane puchva moklya che ke je avnar che te sum tum j che ke pchi ame biji avnar vyktini rah joie?" te smy drmyan, issue ghna lokone mamdgimamthi, rogomamthi ane bhumda atmaothi pidataone saja krya. issue ghna amdhlaone saja krya jethi teo phrithi dekhta thi ske. pchi issue yohanna sisyoone khyum, "jao ane tme ahim je joyum che ane sambhlyum che te yohanne khi smbhlayo. amdhla loko saja tha che ane joi ske che. lulam saja tha che ane cali ske che. rktptitione saja krvamam ave che, bheraone saja krya che ane teo sambhli ske che. mrt

lokone sjivn krvamam avya che. ane grib lokone devna rajnyi suvarta prapt thay che. ane je koi mara smbmdhi thokr nhi khase tene dhny che!" yohanna smdesavahko gya pchi issue yohan vise lokone khevanum sru kryu: "retina rnmam tme sum jova gya hta? sum pvnthi halta brumne? tme bhar sum jova gya hta? sum sumdr vstr pridhan krela mansne? na, to sum jeo bhpkadar vstro phre che ane bhogvilas kre che ke jeo mhelomam rhe che. khrekhr, tme sum jova mate bhar gya hta? sum prbodhke? ha, ane hum tmne khum chum, yohan e prbodhk krtam vdhare che. yohan vise am lkhelum che: 'sambhl! hum mara dutne tari agl moklum chum. je tari agl taro marg siddh krse.' malakhi 3:1 hum tmne khum chum, aj prymt je koi jmya che te sauna krtam yohan vdhare moto che. to pn devna rajymam je matr nano che, te tena krtam moto che." (jyare lokoe a sambhlyum tyare te bdhae kbul kryu ke, devno updes saro hto. jkatdaro pn smmt tha. a bdha loko yohanthi baptisma pamy a hta. prmtu phrosio ttha sastroie temna mateni devni yajnano svikar krvani na padi. ane teoe yohan ddhar baptismam pamva na padi.) "a smyna loko mate hum sum khum? hum teone sani upma apum? teo kona jeva che? a pedhina loko to bjarmam koi jgyae bethela balko jeva che. ek balkonum tolum bija balkone bolave che ane khe che: 'ame tmare mate smgit vgadyum, pn tme nacya nhi; ame krun git gayum, pn tme dilgir tha nhi.' yohan baptist avyo ane bija lokoni jem rotli khadhi nhi ke ddhaksars pidho nhi, ane tme kho cho ke, 'tenamam bhut che.' mansno dikro bija lokoni jem khato ane pito avyo che. ane tme kho cho ke 'ena trph juo! te vdhare pdtum khay che ane khub vdhare ddhaksars pie che! te jkatdarono ttha khrab mansono mitr che!' prtm jnani potana srv karyothi ytharth mnay che." phrosiomamna koi eke isune potani sathe jmva mate khyum. isu phrosina ghrmam gyo ane mej pase betho. te smye te shermam ek papi stri hti; tene janyum ke isu phrosina gher jmva betho che. tethi te attrni arspanni ek dbbi lavi. te isuna pg pase ubhi rhi, ane rdva lagi. pchi tena amsuothi tena pg dhovanam sru kryum. te potana cotlathi isuna pg luchva lagi. tene tena pgne ghnivar cumya ane pchi attrthi colya. isune potane gher avva je phrosie khyum htum, tene a joyum. te teni jate vicar krva lagyo. "jo a mans prbodhk hot to e janto hot ke je stritene sprse che te papi che!" issue phrosine khyum, "simon, mare tne kmik khevum che." simone khyum, "updesk tum sum kheva mage che?" issue khyum, "be manso hta, bmne ek j lendarna devadar hta, ek mansne lendarnum 500 camdina sikkannum devum htum. bijane lendarnum 50 camdina sikkannum devum htum. manso pase paisa n hta, tethi teonum devum cukvi skya nhi. prmtu lendare te mansone khyum, "teoe tene ksum apvanum nthi." te be mansomamthi kyo mans lendarne vdhu prem krse? simone uttr apyo, "mne lage che ke je mansne tenum sauthi vdhare devum htum te." issue simonne khyum, "tum sacco che." pchi isu te stritrph vlyo ane simonne khyum, "a strine tum jue che? jyare hum tara ghrmam avyo tyare tem mne mara pg dhova mate pani apyum nhi. pn tene mara pg tena amsuthi dhoya ane tena cotlathi lumchya che. tem mne cumbn kryu nthi, pn hum jyarthi

amdr avyo tyarthi te jra pn rokaya vgr mara pgne cumbn krya kre che! tem mara mathamam tel colyum nthi, pn tene mara pg pr attr colyum che. tethi hum tne khum chum ke, “tena gna papo hova chtam maph thya che. a spst che, karn ke tene ghno prem dr-savvo che. prmtu jone ochum maph krvamam ave che te prem pn thodok drsave che.” pchi isue te strine khyum, “tara pap maph krvamam avya che.” jmvana mej pase bethela loko teoni jate vicar krva lagya ke, “a mans kon che ke je papne pn maph kre che?” isue te strine khyum, “tara visvase tne bcavi che, samtitthi ja.”

8

bija divse, isue ketlak shero ane nanam gamoni musaphri kri. isu updes apto ane devna rajnyi suvarta pn apto. teni sathe bar sisyo hta. teni sathe ketliek strio pn hti. isue te strione bhumda atmaona bmdhnmamthi mukt krine teone mamdgimamthi saji kri hti. te striomamni eknum nam mriym htum, te mgdla gammni hti. jenamamthi sat bhut niklyam htam. a stri-
oni sathe khujhani ptini yohanna (herodno karbhari) ane susanna ttha biji ghni strio hti. te strio temna potana paisano upyog isu ane tena preritone mdd mate krti. ghna loko bhega thva avya. drek shermamthi loko isu pase avya. isue te lokone a ddhstamt khyum: “ek khedut tenam bi vavva gyo. te vavto hto tyare ketlamek bi rstani dhare pdya. loko te bi pr calya ane pkcio a bdha bi khai gyam. ketlamek bi khdk pr pdyam a bi ugvani sruat thi, pn pchi krmay gyam karn ke bi ne pani mlyum nhi. ketlamek bi kamtavali jhadi pr pdyam. a bi ugyam pn pchi kamtaoe tene ugtam j dabi didham. ane ketlamek bi sari jmin pr pdyam. a bi ugyam ane temamthi 100 gna dana pakyam.” isue ddmstamt purum krya pchi isue khyum, “tme loko je mne sambhlo cho te dhyanthi sambhlo!” isuna sisyo tene puchyum, “a vartano arth sum che?” isue khyum, “devna rajnyum rshy smjva mate tmari psmdgi thyel che. pn bija lokone kheva mate hum ddmstamtono upyog krum chum. am khum chum tethi: teo njr krse, pn teo jose nhi; ane teo dhyanthi sambhle, pn teo smjse nhi.” ysaya 6:9 “ddhstamtano arth a che: “bi e to devna vcen che. rstani dhare pdelum bi etle sum? te eva loko che je updes sambhle che pn pchi setan ave che ane teona hrdyamamthi updes li jay che. tethi e loko updesmam manta nthi ane bci skta nthi. pela khdk pr pdela bi no arth sum? te eva loko jeva che je devno updes sambhle che ane anmdpurvk svikar kre che pn ava lokonam muliyam umda hotam nthi teo thoda smy mate svikare che pn jyare priksnno smy ave che, to visvas gumave che ane devthi dur jta rhe che.” “kamtavali jhadimam pdela bi no arth sum? te bi eva loko jeva che je devna vcen sambhle che pn a jivnni cimtato, smptti ane mojmjhamam teono vikas atki jay che. ane tethi teone saram phl kdapi avtam nthi. ane je sari jmin pr pdyam hoy che te bi num sum? te bi eva loko jeva che je devna vceno pramanik suddh hrthythi sambhle che. teo devna vcenne anusre che ane dhirjthi sara phl prapt kre che. “koi pn vykti divo slgavine tene vasn tle dhamkto nthi. athva khatla nice chupavto nthi. te mans divo divi pr muke che tethi je loko amdr ave teone jova mate purto prkas mlse. drek vstu je chupayeli che te spst

thse. drek gupt vstu jaher thi jse. tethi tme kevi rite dhyanthi sambhlo cho te mate savdhan bno. je vykti pase thodik smjskti hse te vdhare prapt krse. pn je vykti pase smjskti nhi hoy, teni pasethi tena dharva mujb je thodi smjskti hse te pn te gumavse.” isuni ma ane tena bhaio teni mulakate avya tyam bija lokoni etli bdhi bhidi hti ke teni ma ttha bhaio teni njik ji skya nhi. koike isune khyum, “tari ma ttha tara bhaio bhar ubha che. teo tne mlva icche che.” isue teone uttr apyo, “a loko je devni vat dhyanthi sambhle che ane tenum paln kre che teo mari ma ttha mara bhaio che!” ek divs isu ane tena sisyo ek hodimam cdhya. isue teone khyum, “mari sathe srovrne pele par avo.” ane tethi teoe hodi hmkarvanum sru kryu. jyare teo hamkarta hta tyare isu umghi gya. srovr pr vava-jhodum phumkayum. jethi hodimam pani bhrava lagyum. teo jokhmamam hta. tena sisyo isu pase gya ane tene jgadyo. teoe khyum, “svami! svami! apne dubi jisumi!” isu ubho thyo. tene pvnne ane paninam mojamne hukm kryu. pvn atkyo ane srovr samt thi gyum. isue tena sisyo khyum, “tmaro visvas kyam che?” sisyo drine acrj pamy. teoe ekbjane khyum, “a keva prkarno mans che? te pvn ane panine pn hukm kre che ane teo tenum mane che!” isu ane tena sisyo galilthi srovrne pele par hodi hmकारी gya. teo gersaniona lokona prdesmam avi phomcyo. jyare isu hodimamthi bhar niklyo tyare te shermano ek mans isu pase avyo. a mansmam bhuto htam. te ghna lamba smythi kpdam pherto n hto. te ghramam nhi pn jyam lokona mrddeho datvamam avta te guphaomam te rheto. asuddh atma tene varmvav vlgto. tene kabumam rakhva mate tena hath ane pg samklthi bamdhvamam avta. te mans hmmeesa samklo todi namkhto. ane tena amdr rhela bhuto nirjn jgyae bhar jva tene dban krti. pchi isue te asuddh atmene a mansmamthi bhar avva hukm kryu te mans isuni agl nice pdyo ane mota sadethi bumao padva lagyo, “o isu, praptr devna dikra, tum mari pasethi sum icche che? mherbani krine mne siksa kris nhi!” isue tene puchyum, “tarum nam sum che?” te manse uttr apyo, “sena.” (tene khyum tenum nam sena htum karn ke ghna bhuto tenamam petham hta.) bhutoe isune vinmti kri ke amne anmtkalna amdhkarmam moklis nhi. tyam ek tekriini bajumam ghnam bhumdonum tolum crtum htum. bhutoe isune vinmti kri ke, amne bhumdomam prvesvani rja apo. tethi isue bhutone tem kr-vani rja api. pchi bhuto mansmamthi nikline bhumdomam petha. pchi bhumdonum tolum phadni dhar prthi srovrnam dhsi pdyum. bdhaj bhumdo dubine mri gya. bhumdo crvaran je thum htum te joine te pn bhagi gyo. te mansoe e vat shermam ane gamdamomam jaher kri. sum bnyum che te jova loko bhar avya. loko isu pase avya tyamre te mansne isuna pg agl bethelo joyo. te mans kpdam pherelam hta. mansik rite te phrithi svsth hto. ane asuddh atmao jta rhyam hta. te loko dri gya. te loko ke jemne a babt bntam joi hti temne saje a mans ke jnamam bhuto htam tene kevi rite sajo kryu te bija lokone khyum. gersaniona bdhaj lokoe isune dur calya jva khyum. teo bdha dri gya hta. tethi isu pachho hodimam betho ane galil pachho phryo. je mans ke jenamamthi bhuto niklyam hta tene isu sathe jva vinmti kri. pn isue te mansne viday kryu. ane khyum, “tare ghre pachho ja

ane deve tare mate sum kryu che te lokone khe.”tethi te mans gyo ane akha shermam khyum ke isue tene mate sum kryu che. isu jyare galil pachu phryo tyare lokoe tenum svagt kryu. drek vykhti teni rah joti hti. isu pase yair namno ek mans avyo. yair sbhasthanno adhihari hto. te isuna craine pdyo ane isune vinmti kri ke mare gher pdharo. yairne matr ek dikri hti. te bar vrsni hti, je mrn ptharie hti. jyare isu yairne ghre jto hto te drmyan teni ajubaju lokonum tolum tena pr ghsaro krtum htum. tyam ek strihti jene bar vrsthi lohiva hto. potani pase je ki htum te bdhum j khryyu. pn koi vaid tene saji kri skyo n hto. te isuni pachlthi avi ane tenam lugdamni korne adki. te j ksne teno lohiva bmdh thi gyo. pchi isue khyum, “mne kon adk-kyum?”bdha lokoe khyum, teoe isune sprs kryo nthi. pitre khyum, “svami, tari ajubaju je loko che teo tara pr dhsi rhyam htam.” isue khyum, “mne koie sprs kryo che, kemke mne khbr pdi che ke prakrm maramamthi bhar niklyum che.” jyare strie joyum ke te chupi rhi ske tem nthi tyare dhrumjti dhrumjti agl avi ane bdhaj lokoni smks isuna pg agl pdine boli ke sa mate te isune sprsi rhi. pchi tene khyum ke jyare tene isuno sprs kryo tyare trt j te saji thi gi hti. isue tene khyum, “dikri, tne tara visvase saji kri che. samthithi ja.” hji isu bolto hto tyam to sbhasthanna adhihari (putrin) ne ghrethi ek mans avyo. ane khyum ke, “tari pitrunum avsan thuyum che. hve updeskne tkliph apis nhi.” isue a sambhlyum, tene yairne khyum, “jray gbhrais nhi. matr visvas rakh etle tari putri saji thi jse.” isu ghre avyo. isue phkt pitr, yakub, yohan ttha chokrina mapapne j teni sathe amdr avva didha. isue bija koi pn mansne amdr avva didha nhi. bdhaj loko rdtam hta ane vilap krtam htam karn ke te chokri mrtyu pami hti. pn isue khyum, “rdsio nhi, tenum mrtyu thuyum nthi, pn te umghe che.” loko isu trph hsa, karn ke teo janta hta ke chokri mri gi che. pn isue teno hath pkdine tene bolavi, “nani chokri ubhi tha!” teno atma tenamam pachu avyo ne trt ubhi hti. isue khyum, “tene kik khavanum apo.” te chokrinam mapap ascryckit thi gya. isue teone khyum ke, je kmi bnyum che te vise koine khetam nhi.

9

isue tena sisoyone bolavine teone bdha bhuto pr, ttha rogo talvane prakrm ttha adhihar apyam. tene teone devna rajy vise kheva ttha mamdaone saja krva moklya. tene teone khyum, “jyare tme musaphri kro tyare tmari sathe lakdi lesio nhi, jholi, khorak ke paissa pn li jso nhi. prvasmam phkt tme phero cho te j kp-dam lejo. jyare tme ghrmam jao tyare te jyga chodtha sudhi thuy j rho. jo sherna loko tmarum svagt n kre to sherni bhar jine tmara pg pr lageli dhul khmkheri nakhjo. a tmne cetvnirup bnse.” tethi te sisyo bhar niklya. teo bdha gamdaomamthi psar thya. teo su-varta prgt krtam ane srvt lokone saja krtam gya. je kmi bntum htum te bdhi babto vise sasnkrt herode sambhlyum. te mumjhvnmam pdyo karn ke ketlaek lokoe khyum, “yohan muelamamthi uthyo che.” bija lokoe khyum, “eliya apni pase avyo che.” ane bija ketlaek lokoe khyum, “pracin prbodbkomamno ek mue-lammamthi ubho thyo che.” herode khyum, “mem yohannum mstk kapi nmkhavyum, pn jena smbdhi

hum a vato sambhlum chum te kon che?” herode isune mlvana prytyn calu krya. jyare prerito pacha avya. teoe temna prvasmam je je kryu htum te isune khyum ane isu teone bethsaida namna shermam li gyo. jya isu ane tena prerito ekamtam sathe rhi ske. pn lokone khbr pdi ke isu kyam gyo che. teo teni pachl gya. isue teone avkary ane devna rajy smbmdhi vat kri. tene je mamda loko hta teone saja krya. nmta bpore, te bar prerito isu pase avya ane khyum, “a jgyae koi rheta nthi. lokone viday kro. jethi teo temna mate khetmam ane ajubajuna gamomam jine khavani ane rhevani suvani jgyani vyvstha kre.” prmtu isue preritone khyum, “tme teone kmik khavanum apo.”preritoe khyum, “apni pase phkt pamc rotli ane be machlio j che. a bdha loko mate khavanum khridi lavie em tum icche che?” (tyam lgbhg 5,000 manso htam.)isue tena sisoyone khyum, “lokone kho pcas pcasna smuhmam bese.” teoe tem kryu, ane bdhaj loko nice besi gya. pchi isue pamc rotli ane be machlio lidhi. isue uce akasmam joyum ane khorak mate asirvad mamgyo. pchi isue khorakna bhag padya ane te sisoyone apya. isue sisoyone lokone bhojn pirsvanum khyum. bdhaj lokoe khadhum ane trpt thya. chtam tyam ghnun khavanum rhyum htum. ane chamdela khorakna tukdaothi bar toplio bhri. ek vkht isu ekamtam prarthna krto hto. tena sisyo bhega thine tyam avya. isue teone puchyum, “hum kon chum te vise loko sum khe che?” sisoye uttr apyo, “ketlaek loko khe che ke tum yohan baptist che. bija ketlaek khe che tum eliya che ane ketlaek loko khe che; tum pracin prbodbkomamno ek che ane phri sjivn thine avyo che.” pchi isue tena sisoyone khyum, “ane hum kon chum e vise tme sum kho che?”pitre uttr apyo, “tum devno khrist che.” isue teone koine pn nhi kheva mate cetvni api. pchi isue khyum, “mansna dikrae shn krvm pdse. mota yhudi vdilo, mukhy yak-o ane sastro teno asvikar pde. mansna dikrane mari nakhvamam avse. pn trn divs pchi te mrtyu-mamthi ubho thse.” isue te bdhane khevanum calu rakhym, “jo koi mari pachl avva icchtum hoy, to tene potani ichhao ane vstuone ‘na’ khevi ane dro-roj potano vdhtmbh umckine mari pachl calvum. je koi vykhti potano jiv bcavva icchse te potanum jivn gumavse. pn je koi vykhti mare khatr potano jiv gumavse, to tene te bcavse. karn ke jo koi mans akhum jgt prapt kre pn potano pran gumave athva teno potano nas thay to tene so labh? jo koi mara karne ttha mara updesne lidhe ljvase tyare mansno dikro te vykthithi ljvase. jyare te tena mhima sathe ane bapna mhima sathe ane pvitr dutona mhima sathe avse. hum tmne sty khum chum, “ahim ubha rhe-laomamthi tme ketlaek loko mrtyu panta phela dev-na rajynum drsn krye.” isu, e vato khya pchi lgbhg ath divso pchi pitr, yohan ttha yakubne line phad pr prarthna krva mate gyo. isu jyare prarthna krto hto tyare teno chero bdlayo. tenam vstro sphed cmk-tam thyam. te pchi be manso isu sathe vato krtam hta. te manso musa ttha eliya hta. muse ane eliya pn tejsvi ane cmkta dekhata hta. teo isu sathe tena mr-tyu smbmdhi vat krta hta. je yrusalemmam thvanum htum. pitr ane bija ghsghsat umgta hta. pn teo jagi uthya ane isuno mhima joyo. teoe isu sathe ubhela be mansone pn joya. jyare musa ane eliya jyare vi-

day thta hta tyare pitre khyum, “svami, apne ahim chie te sarum che ame ahim trn tmbu bnavisum. ek tara mate, ek musa mate ane ek eliya mate” (pitir je kmi kheto hto te smjto ntho.) jyare pitir a bolto hto tyare teoni ajubaju ek vadl avyum. pitir, yakub ane yohan gbhray gya. jyare vadloe teone dhanki didha. vadlamamthi ek avaj avyo. te avaje khyum, “a maro dikro che. maro psmid krelo. teni ajnanum paln kro.” jyare te avaj puro thyo tyare matr isu j tyam hto pitir, yakub, yohane kmi khyum nhi. te vkhte teoe je joyum htum temanum ksumy koine khyum nhi. bije di-vse isu, pitir, yakub ane yohan phad prthi nice utrya. lokono moto smuday isune mlyo. lokona smuday-mamthi ek manse ghamto padine isune khyum, “up-desk, mherbani krine av ane mara dikra trph jo. te maro ekno ek dikro che. ek asuddh atma mara putrne vlge che, ane pchi te bumo pade che. te teni jat prno kabu gumave che ane tena momdhamamthi phin nikle che. asuddh atma tene ija khrvanum calu rakhe che ane mamd mamd tene chode che. mem tmara sisoyone mara putrmamthi dust atmaone hamki kadhva vinmti kri, pn teo tene kadhi skya nhi.” isue uttr apyo, “tme loko je hmnam jivo cho pn tmaramam visvas nthi. tmara jivno bdha khotam che. hum kyam sudhi tmari sathe hois ane tmari sathe kyam sudhi tmaram shn krum?” isue te mansne khyum, “tara putrne ahim lav.” jyare te chokro avto hto tyare asuddh atmae tene jmin pr pchadyo. chokrae teni jat prno kabu gumavyo. pn isue asuddh atmaone khub dhmkavyo. pchi te chokro sajo thi gyo. ane isue te chokrane tene bapne pachy apyo. bdha loko devna a mhan prakrmthi ascrvyckit thya. hju pn loko isue je je bdhu kryum tenathi vismit thta hta. isue tena sisoyone khyum, “hum hmnam tmne je babto khis tene bbulso nhi. mansno dikro ketlaek mansona bmdhno-mam mukase.” pn sisyo isuna khevano arth smji skya nhi. teno arth tenathi gupt rkhaoy jethi teo te smji skya nhi. pn sisyo isue je khyum htum te vise puch-tam drta hta. ane isuna sisoyam vadvivad srum thyo ke temnamamno kon sauthi vdhare mhtvno che. isue teo sum vicarta hta te janyum. tethi isue ek nanum balk line potani bajumam ubhum rakhuyum. pchi isue tena sisoyone khyum, “je koi mare name a nanam bal-kno amgikar kre che te vykti maro amgikar kre che ane jyare koi vykti maro amgikar kre che, tyare te mara mokhnarno pn amgikar kre che. tmaramamno e vykti sauthi mhtvno vykti che je nmr che.” yohane uttr apyo, “svami, ame ek vyktine tara namno upyog krine bhutone lokomamthi bhar kadhta joyo. ame tene bmdhna khyum, karn ke te apna smudayno nthi.” isue yohanne khyum, “tene atkavso nhi. je koi tmari viruddh nthi. te tmara pksno j che.” smruni sher isune a duniya chodine akasamam pacha jvano smy njik avto hto tyare tene yrusalem jvano nirny kryo. isue potani agl ketlaek mansone moklya. te manso isu mate smpurn taiyari krva smruniona ek shermam gya. pn tyana lokoe tene avkaryo nhi karn ke te yrusalem jto hto. yakub ane yohan, je isuna sisyo hta temne a joyum. teoe khyum, “prbhu, sum tum ic-che che ke, ame ajna krie ke akasamamthi ag vrse ane e lokono nas kre?” pn isue pacha phrine teone thpkoy apyo. pchi isu ane tena sisyo bija ek shermam gya. teo rsta prthi psar thta hta tyare koi vyktie isune khyum,

“tum je jgyae jse tyam hum tari pachl avis.” isue uttr apyo, “lomkdamne rheva mate dr hoy che. pksione rheva mate mala hoy che pn mansna dikrane mathum mukvani jgya nthi.” isue bija ek mansne khyum, “mari pachl av!” pn te manse khyum, “prbhu, mne jva de ane phela hum mara pitane datum.” pn isue tene khyum, “je loko mreka che teone potana dikranu pamelaone datva de. tum jine devna rajyni vat prgt kr.” bija ek manse khyum, “prbhu, hum tari pachl avis pn phela mne mara privarmam jine slam kri avvani rja ap.” isue khyum, “jo koi vykti khetr khedvanum sru kre ane pachl jue to te devna rajyne mate yogy nthi.”

10

a pchi, prbhue bija vdhare 72 manso psmid krya ane je drek sher ane jgyae jvanum tene ayojn kryu htum, tyam bbbena smuhmam potana phelam moklya. isue teone khyum, “pak ghno saro che, pn pakna kammam mjuro bhu thoda che, pakna (loko) dhinne prarthna kro ke tena pakne bhago khrvamam mdd mate vdhare mjurone mokle. “tme hmna ji sko che. pn dhyanthi sambhlo! hum tmne moklum chum ane tme vr-momam ghetamnam bccam jeva hso. paisa, jholi ke jodam kmi pn tmari sathe li jso nhi. rstatam koini sathe vat krva rokaso nhi. koi pn ghrmam prves krta phela kho ke, ‘a ghrnamne samti thao.’ jo samtino dikro tyam rheto hoy to tmara asirvadni samti temni sathe rheshe. pn jo, mans samti nhi rakhto hoy to pchi tmara asirvadni samti tmari pase pachi avse. samt ghrmam j rho. loko tmne tyam je kmi ape te khao ane pio. karn ke mjur tena vetnne patr che. tethi ek gherthi bija gher jso nhi. “jo tme koi shermam prveso ane loko tmne avkare to teo tmne je khavanum ape te khao. tyam rheta mamda lokone saja kro, pchi teone kho, ‘devnum rajy jldithi tmari pase ave che!’ “pn jo tme koi shermam jao ane loko tmne avkare nhi to pchi te sherni seriomam jao. ane kho; ‘tmara sh-erni je dhul amara pg pr che te pn ane tmari same khmkheri nakhie chie. pn etlum yad rakhjo ke dev-num rajy jldi ave che.’ hum khum chum ke nyayna divse te sherna lokoni halt sdomna loko krtam vd-hare khrab the. “o khorajhin, te tare mate khrab che, o bethsaida, te tara mate khrab che. mem tmaramam ghna cmtkaro krya che. te jo tur thta sidan-mam thya hoy to, te sherna lokoe teonam jivnmam privrtu kryu hot ane ghna vkht rhlam papo khrvanum bmdh kryu hot. teoe tatna vstro pherya hot ane temni jate rakh coline teoe teonam papo mate pscatap dr-savyo hot. prmtu nyayna divse tur ane sidon krtam tmara mate vdhare khrab the. ane o kphr-nhum, sum tne akas sudhi umcu kruse? na! tne to nrkram phemki devamam avse!” jyare koi vykti tmne dhyanthi sambhle che, te vykti khrekhr mne pn dhyanthi sambhle che ane jyare koi vykti tmne svikarvani na pide, tyare te mne pn svikarvani na pade che. ane je mne svikarvani na pade che, te jene mne ahim mok-lyo che tene svikarvani na pade che.” jyare 72 manso teono prvas krine pacha phrya tyare teo ghna prsn hta. teoe khyum, “prbhu, jyare ame tara namno up-yog kryu tyare bhuto pn amne tabe thya.” isue te man-sone khyum, “mem setanne akasamamthi vijlini pethe pdto joyo. dhyanthi sambhlo! mem tmne srpo ane

vimchio pr calvano adhikar apyo che. mem tmne strumni bdhi j takat krtam vdhare takat api che. tmne ksatthi ija thnar nthi. pn anmd kro. atmao tmne tabe thya tethi anmd thso nhi. etle nhim ke tmari pase samthye che, tene bdle tmara nam akasmam lkhelam che tethi anmd pamo.” pchi pvitr atmathi isune vdhare anmdno anubhv thyo. isue khyum, “he bap akas ane prthvina dhni, hum taro abhar manu chum. hum tari stuti krum chum karn ke tem dahya ane budhdhisali lokotho a vato gupt rakhi che. pn tem e vato eva loko ke je nanam balko jeva che temne tem prgt kri che. ha bap, tem a kryu che karn ke tum khrekr je krva icchto hto te a j che. “mara bape mne bdhi vsuto api che. dikro kon che e mans janto nthi. phkt bap j jane che ane dikro janeche ke bap kon che. phkt te loko j janse ke bap kon che. te e loko che jene dikro temne prgt krva psmd kre che.” isu tena sisyo sathe pachio phryo. teo tyam isuni sathe ekla j htm. isue khyum, “tme hmna je juo cho te jova tme dhny che! hum tmne khum chum ke tme hmna je juo cho te jova mate prbodhko ane raja icchta hta. pn teo a vsuto joi skya nthi. ane ghna prbodhko ane rajao tme je hmna sambhlo cho te sambhlva icchta hta, pn teo a babto sambhli skya nhi.” pchi ek kaydano pmdit ubho thyo. te isunum priksn krva pryt krto hto. tene khyum, “updesk, anmtjivnni prapti mate mare sum krvm joie?” isue tene khyum, “niymasatrmam sum lkhyum che? temam tum sum vampe che?” te manse uttr apyo, “tare prbhu tara dev pr purn hrdythi ttha tara pura jivthi ttha tara purn samthyethi ttha tara purn mnthi priti krvi joie.” ttha, “tme tmari jatne jevo prem kro cho tevo j tmara pdosi pr prem rakhvo.” isue tene khyum, “taro uttr khro che. e j kro tethi tne anmt jivn mlse.” pn te mans teni jatne nyayi thrava, prsr puchto hto. tethi tene isune khyum, “pn a bija loko kon che jemne mare prem krvo joie?” a prsrno uttr apta isue khyum, “ek mans yrusalemthi yrekhona rstethi jto hto. ketlaek lumtaraoe tene gheryo. teoe tenam vstro utari lidham ane mario. pchi te lumtarao te mansne jmin pr pdelo chodine calya gya. te lgbhg mri gyo hto. “evum bnyum ke ek yhudi yajk te rsta prthi psar thto hto. jyare yajke te mansne joyo te tene mdd krva rokayo nhi, te dur calyo gyo. pchi, levinjik avyo. levie ijagrst mansne joyo. pn tene joine te pn biji baju calyo gyo. te pn tene mdd krva rokaya vgr j calyo gyo. “pchi ek smruni te rstethi psar thto hto. te te jgyae avyo jyam pelo ijagrst mans pdyo hto. smrunie te mansne joyo. te ijagrst mansne joi tene kruna upji. te smruni teni pase gyo ane tene gha pr olivnum tel ane ddhaksars redyo. pchi tene te mansna gha pr pato bamdhyo. smruni pase ek gdhedha hto. tene te ijagrst mansne tena gdhedha pr besadyo ane tene dhrrmsalamam li gye. dhrrmsalamam smrunie teni mavjt kri. bije divse, smruni be camdina sikka layvo ane dhrrmsalamam je mans kam krto hto tene apya. smrunie khyum, “a ija pamela mansni mavjt krje. jo tena mate tum vdhare khrc kris to hum jyare phri pachio avis tyare te apis.” pchi isue khyum, “hve lumtaraothi ija pamela pela mans pr a trn mansomamthi (yajk, levi, smruni) kya manse prem drsavyo. tum sum vicare che?” kaydana pmdite uttr apyo, “te ek ke jene tne mdd kri,” isue tene khyum, “to pchi tum ja ane jine bija loko mate e prmane nhi.” jyare isue ane tena sisyo

yatra krta hta. tyare isue ek shermam gyo. martha namni ek strie isune potane gher rakhyo. marthane mriym namni bhen hti. mriym isuna pg pase bethi hti ane tene updes dhyanthi sambhlti hti. pn teni bhen martha ghrkammam vyst hti. martha ghna kamomam vyst hti ghnun kam krvanun htm, martha amdr gi ane khyum, “prbhu, mari bhene mne kam krvane ekli muki che, teni sum tne cimta nthi? mne mdd krva mate tene khe!” pn prbhue tene uttr apyo, “martha, martha, tum ghni bdhi babtoman cimta kre che ane ghbray che. phkt ek j vat mhtvni che, mriyme yogy psmdgi kri che; ane te teni pasethi kdapi li levamam avse nhi.”

11

ek vkht isue ek jgyae prarthna krto hto. jyare isue prarthna krvani puri kri tyare tena sisynomamna eke tene khyum, “yohane tena sisyonie prarthna krta sikhvyum. prbhu tme pn amne prarthna krta sikhvo.” isue sisyonie khyum, “jyare tme prarthna kro tyare a rite prarthna kro: o bap, ame prarthna krie chie ke tarum nam sda pvitr mnao. ame prarthna krie chie ke tarum ravy avo. drek divse amne jrumri khorak ap. ame krelam pap tum maph kr, karn ke ame amara prtyek apradhione maph krie chie. ane amne priksnmam na lavo pn bhumdaithi amaro chutko kr.” pchi isue teone khyum, “dharo ke tmaramamno koi ek modi ratre tmara mitrne ghre jay ane khe, “maro ek mitr mari mulakate shermam avyo che. prmtu mari pase tene khvdava kmi nthi. krpa krine mne trn rotli ap,” tmaro mitr ghrmamthi j uttr ape che, “calyo ja, mne tklihp n ap! hmna barnum bmdh che. hum ane mara balko ptharimam chie. hum hmna uthine tne rotli api skum tem nthi. hum tmne khum chum ke tme ena mitr hova chtam kdac te n uthe, pn tmara stt agrhne karn te avsy uthse ane tmne jruri bdhum j apse. tethi hum tmne khum chum. magvanum calu rakho, ane dev tmne apse. sodhvanum calu rakho ane tme te melvo. barnum khkhadvavnum calum rakho, ane barnum tmara mate ughdse. ha, jo ek vykti mamgvanum calu rakhe che to te vykti melvse. jo vykti sodhvanum calu rakhe che to tene mle che. jo vykti khkhadvavnum calu rakhe che, to te vykti mate barnum ughdse. tmaramamthi koine dikro che? jo tmaro dikro tmari pase ek machli magse to tme sum krso? sum koi pita tena putrne srp apse? na! tme tene ek machli j apso. athva, jo tmaro dikro ek imdu mamgto to sum tme tene ek vimchi apso? na! tme bija loko jeva j cho, tme bhumda cho chtam tme jano cho ke tmara balkone sari bheto kevi rite apvi. tethi tmara akasmamna bap jane che. je loko teni pase mage che temne te pvitr atma apse. te ketlum vises khatripurv che.” ek vkhte isue mansmamthi bhutne bhar kadhto hto. te mans vat kri skto n hto. jyare dust atma bhar avyo tyare te mans boli skyo. loko acrt pamyta hta. ketlaek lokoe khyum, “lokomamthi bhutone bhar kadhva isue baljhbunli takatno upyog kre che. baljhbunli bhutono srdar hto.” bija loko isunum priksn krva icchta hta. teoe isuni pasethi akasmamthi nisani magi. teo sum vicarta hta te janine isue lokone khyum, “je koi rajymam phut pde che tene nas thay che ane privarna sbhyo ekbija sathe jghdhe to tethi

tema bhagla pde che. tethi jo setan potani same thyelo hoy to tenum rajy kevi rite tki ske? tme kho cho ke bhutone bhar kadhvamam hum baljhbulni sktino upyog krum chum. pn jo hum baljhbulni sktithi bhutone bhar kadhto houm to kmara loko ki sktino upyog kre che jyare teo bhutone bhar kadhe che? tethi tmara potana loko j sabit kre che tme khota cho. pn hum to bhutone kadhva mate sarmthyno upyog krum chum, a btave che ke devnum rajy tmari pase avyum che! "jyare blvan mans ghna hthiyarothei potanum ghr sacve che tyare tena ghrmam vstuo slamt rhe che. pn dharo ke bijo mjbuto mans ave che ane tene hrave che, te jena pr prthm manse tena ghrne slamt rakhva visvas kryo hto te hthiyaro te mjbuto mans li jse. pchi vdhare mjbuto mans bija mansoni malmilk babte teni iccha prmane kre che. "je vykti mara pksno nthi te mari viruddh che. je mans mari sathe kam kri skto nthi te mari viruddh kam kre che." "jyare mansmamthi asuddh atma bhar ave che, pchi nirjl prdesomam aram mateni jgani sodhnam te bhtkto phre che. pn te atmane aram mateni jyga mlti nthi. tethi atma khe che, "je ghrmamthi hum niklyo te j ghrmam hum pachu jis." jyare atma pela mans pase pachu ave che, tyare tenum agaunum ghr svch ane susobhit jue che. pchi te asuddh atma bhar jay che ane tena krtam vdhare dust sat asuddh atmaone line ave che. pchi bdhaj asuddh atmao te mansmam prvesine tyam j rhe che ane pela mansni halt phelam krtam vdhare bhumdi bne che." jyare isue vato khi, tyare ek strie tolamamthi isune mota avaje khyum, "tari matane dhny che, karn ke tene tne jnm apyo ane tne dhv-davyo." pn isue khyum, "je loko devni vat sambhle che ane pale che; teo saca sukhi loko che." lokono smuh moto ne moto thto gyo. isue khyum, "aje je loko jive che teo dust che, teo devni pasethi emdhan rumpe koi cmtkar mamge che, pn teone emdhanirumpe koi cmtkar apvamam avse nhi. yunane je cmtkar thyo te j phkt emdhan hse. ninvehmam rheta lokone mate yunaj j nisani hto. mansna dikra sathe pn em j che. a smyna loko mate mansno dikro j nisani thse. "nyayna divse dksinni rania pedhina manso sathe ubhi rheshe. te btavse ke teo khota che. sa mate? karn ke dur durthi te sulemanum jnan dhyanthi sambhlva avi. ane hum tmne khum chum ke hum sulaman krtam moto chum. "nyayna divse ninvehi a pedhina manso loko sathe ubha rheshe ane teo btavse ke tme dosit cho. sa mate? karn ke jyare yuna pela lokone updes apto hto tyare teoe pstavo kryo. hum tmne khum chum ke, hum yuna krtam vdhare moto chum. "koi pn vykti divo line tene vasn nice smtadi mukse nhi. tene bdlle te divi pr muke che tethi ghrmam prvesnara te joi ske. tari amkh tara srir mate divo che. jo tari amkho sari hse to tarum akhum srir prkasthi bhrelum hse. pn jo tari amkho khrab hse to tarum akhu srir amdhkarthi bhrelum hse. mate savdhan rhe, taramam rhela prkasne amdhkar thva dis nhi. jo tarum akhum srir prkasthi bhrelum hse ane teno koi bhag amdhkarrup nhi hoy to te bdhum tejsvi thse. jem divo tne prkas ape che tem." isue bolvanum purum krya pchi phrosie isune patani sathe jmva bolavyo tethi isu avyo ane mej pase betho. pn phrosine te joine ascry thum jyare isue jmtam phela tena hath dhoya nhi. prbhue (isu) tene khyum, "tme phrosio to thali ane

vatko bharthi saph kro cho, prmtu tmara amtrmam to bija lokone chetrine bhegi krel vstuo ane dustta che. tme murkh cho! jene (dev) bharnum bnavyum tene amdrum pn nthi bnavyum su? tethi tmari thal-imam ane vatkamam je che te lokone jrur che temne apo, pchi tme spmurn suddh thso. "pn tme phrosione aphsos che. tme devne tmari potani bdhi vstuono dsmo bhag apo cho, tme tmara bagmam thti phudinano, sitabno thti bija nana chodno dsams j apo cho. pn tme bija loko trph nyayi thvanum ane devne prem krvanum bhuli jao cho. tmare a prmane krvm joie, ane peli biji babto jevi ke dsmo bhag apvanum pn calu rakhvum joie. "phrosio tmare mate aphsosi vat che karn ke tme sbasthanomam manvmt sthanone caho cho, ane rste jtam loko tmne slam krine man ape evum tme caho cho. tmne aphsos che! kem ke tme to chupayeli kbroya jeva cho, loko ajanta tena prthi cale che eva tme cho." pmditomamna eke isune khyum, "updesk, jyare tme phrosio mata am kho cho, tethi tme amara smuhni pn tika kro cho." isue uttr apyo, "tmne aphsos che! tme pmdito cho! karn ke tme eva kdk kaydao bnavo cho, jenum paln krvanum pn lokone mate ghnun kthin che. tme bija lokone te kaydanum paln krva dban kro cho, pn tme tmari jate te kaydaone anusrvano jray prytyn krtam nthi. tmne aphsos che kem ke tme tmara purvjoe mari namkhela prbodbho mate kbroya bamdho cho. ane hve tme bdha lokone btavo cho, tme tmara bap dadaoe je kryu teni sathe smmt cho. teoe prbodbhokone mari namkhya che, ane tme prbodbho mate kbroya bamdho cho! tethi devna jnane pn khyum che, "hum teoni pase prbodbho thta preritone moklis. mara prbodbho ane preritomamna ketlaekne dust manso ddhara mari nakhvamam avse. bijaone stavvamam avse." "tethi duniyana armbhthi je bdha prbodbhokone mari nakhvamam avya che te mate tme loko je hnam jivo cho temne siksa thse. habelni htya mate tmne siksa thse. je rite jhkhyara je vedi ane mmdirni vcce maryo gyo hto. ha, hum tmne khum chum tme loko je halmam jivo cho teone te bdha mate siksa thse. "o pmdito, tmne aphsos che! kem ke tme dev vise sikhvani cavi smtadi didhi che. tme tmari jate sikhata nthi ane bijaone pn te sikhvamamthi atkavya che." jyare isu tyamthi jto hto tyare sastro ane phrosioe tene vdhare kst apva lagya. teo ghni babto vise prsrana uttr apva mate prytyn krine isune uskerva lagya. isune kmi khotum boltam pkdi skay te mate tk sodhvano teo prytyn krtam hta.

12

ghna hjaro loko bhega thya. tyam etla bdha loko hta ke teo ekbija pr pdapdi krtam hta. isu lokone boloy te phela tena sisoyone tene khyum, "phrosiona khmirthi savdh rho. hum smjum chum ke teo dhomgi che. je kmi chupavi rakhelum che te btavse. je kmi gupt che te prgt krase. tme je kmi amdharamam kho cho te ajvalamam khevase, ane gupt ordamam tme je kmi kanmam khyum hse te ghna dhaba prthi pokarase." pchi isue lokone khyum, "hum tmne khum chum, mara mitro, lokothi dro nhi, loko srirne mari ske che, pn te pchi teo tmne jja krtam vdhare ki kri skse nhi. hum tmne ekthi drvanum btavis. tmare tenathi drvum joie jenamam tmne mari nakhvano

ane pchi tmne nrkmam nakhvano adhikar cho. ha, te ek che jenathi tar drvm joie. "jyare pksio veyac che, pamc nana pksioni kimmt matr be paisa che. pn dev temamna koine bhuli skto nthi. ha, devne e pn khbr che ke tmara mathamna val ketla che. drso nhi. tme ghna pksio krtam vdhare mulyvan cho. hum tmne khum chum, jo koi vykti bija loko agl ubho rhe ane khe ke tene maramam visvas che. pchi hum khis ke te vykti maki che. hum a devna dutoni agl khis. pn jo koi vykti loko agl ubho rhine jaher kre ke tene maramam visvas nthi pchi hum khis ke te vykti mari nthi. hum a devna dutoni agl khis. "koi vykti mansna dikrani viruddh kmik khe che, to tene maphi api skay che. pn koi vykti pvitr atmani viruddh kmi vat khese to tene maphi kri skase nhi. "jyare loko tmne sbasthanomam adhiptio ane adhikarioni agl li jay tyare sum khavum teni cimta n kro ane tmaro bcav kevi rite krvo teni pn cimta n kro. te vkhte pvitr atma tmare sum khavum joie te sikhvse." tolamamna ek manse isune khyum, "gurumji, hmna j amara pitanum mrtyu thyum che. mara bhaine khe ke amara pitani malikini vstuono bhag mne ape." pn issue teone khyum, "kone khyum ke hum tmaro nyayadhis this ke tmara pitani vstuo tmara bmne vcce vhemcvano nirny kris? pchi issue teone khyum, "savdhan rho ane bdhaj prkarna svarthipna same jagrt rho. vykti teni malikini ghni vstuomamthi jivn prapt kri skto nthi." pchi issue a vartano upyog kryo: "ek dhnav mans hto jeni pase ketlik jmin hti. teni jminmam ghni sari upj thi. te dhnav manse teni jate mnmam vicar kryo, "mare sum krvm? mari pase upj bhri mukvani jyga nthi. "pchi paisadar manse khyum; 'hum janum chum ke hum sum kris.' hum mari vkharone padi namkhine vdhare moti vkharo bamdhis! hum tyam mara bdhaj ghum ane sari vstuo ek sathe nvi vkharmam mukis. pchi hum mari jatne khis, 'mari pase ghni sari vstuono smgrh che, mem ghnam vrs mate purtum bcavum che aram le, kha, pi ane jivnmam anmd kr!' "prmtu deve te mansne khyum, "are! murkh mans aje ratre tarum mrtyu thse. tethi tem tari jat mate taiyar kreli vstuonum sum? hve te vstuo koni thse?" "je vykti teni jat mate j phkt vstuo bcave che tenum am j thse. dev smks te vykti dhnav nthi." issue tena sisyyone khyum, "tethi hum tmne khum chum ke, tmare jivva mate je khorak joie teni cimta krso nhi, tmara srir mate jruri kpdamni tme cimta krso nhi. jivn khorak krta vdhare mhtvnum che ane srir kpdam krta vdhare mhtvnum che. pksio trphjuo, teo vavta nthi ke lntam nthi. pksio vkharmam ke ghrmam anaj bcavta nthi. prmtu dev temni smbhal rakhe che. ane tme to pksio krtam ghna mulyvan cho. tmaramamthi koi pn tena amge cimtao krine tmara jivnmam thoda smyno pn vdharo kri skto nthi. jo tme nani babt pn kri skta nthi to pchi bijo babtoni cimta sa mate kro cho? "jngli phulone juo, teo kevi rite uge che. teo temni jat mate nthi kpdam bnavta ke nthi kmi kam krtam. pn hum tmne khum chum ke mhan dhnav raja suleman pn sumdr rite sngaraelam phulomamna ek jevo pn pherelo n hto. e prmane dev khetrna ghasne sumdr vstro pherave che tem ghas aje jive che. pn avtikale tene bali nakhva agmam nmkhay che. tethi tum jan ke dev tne vdhare sarum pheravse. tethi avo alpvivas n rakho. "tethi hmmea tme sum khaso ane sum piso tena vise

vicar n kro. tena vise cimta n kro. jgtna bdha loko te vstuo melvva prytyn kre che. tmaro pita jane che ke tmare te vstuoni jrur che. je vstuo tmne joie che te devnum rajy che. pchi a bdhi jruri vstuo tmne apvam avse. "o nani toli, tme drso nhi, tmara pita tmne rajy apva icche che. tmari pase je vstuo che te veci do ane jecne jrur che teone te paisa api. a jgtni smptti sda rheti nthi. tethi je smptti stt rhe te melvo. tmari jat mate akasmam khjano prapt kro. te khjano sda rhese. akasmamna khjanane coro cori skta nthi, ane kida teno nas kri skta nthi. jyam tmaro khjano hse tyam j tmarumcitt rhese. "taiyar thao, purn posak phero, tmara diva sigta rakho. lgn smarmbhammthi gher pacha avta dhnni rah jotam sevko jeva thao. dhni ave che ane tkora mare che. daso dhni mamte barnum ughade che. e dasone dhny che karn ke jyare teono dhni ghre ave che ane te jue che ke tena daso taiyar che ane teni vat jue che. hum tmne sty khum chum, dhni teni jate kam mate kpdam pherse ane dasone mej pase besva khese. pchi dhni temni seva krse. pela dasone mdhrat pchi modethi teona dhnni avvani rah jovi pde. teono dhni jyare ave che, tyare teone rah jota joine te anmd pame che. "a yad rakho, ghrno dhni jo janto hot ke kya smye cor avse to pchi dhni corne tena ghrmam ghusha det nhi. tethi tme pn taiyar rho! mansno dikro tme dharyu nhi hoy teva smye avse." pitre khyum, "prbhu, tem a varta amara mate khi ke bdha loko mate?" prbhue khyum, "sano ane visvaspatr sevk kon che? dhni ek das pr visvas rakhe che je bija dasone smysr temnum khavanum apse. e das kon che jena pr dhni te kam krvano visvas rakhe che? jyare dhni ave che ane pote dasne sompelum kam krtam jue che, tyare te das ghno sukhi thse. hum tmne sty khum chum, "dhni te dasne potani srv malmilktni smbhal rakhva psmd kre che. "pn jo das dust hoy ane vicare ke teno dhni jldithi pachu avse nhi, to pchi sum bne? pelo das bija daso ane dasione marvanum sru krse. te khase, pise ane chakto bnse. pchi pela dasno dhni avse tyare pelo das taiyar hse nhi. dase dharna nhi kri hoy ke dhni avse teva smye te avse pchi dhni pela dasne siksa krse. dhni tene bija loko je teni ajna palta nthi temni sathe dur kadhi mukse. "pela dase janyum, teno dhni teni pase sum kravva mamgto hto pn te dase teni jatne taiyar kri nhi athva tena dhnni iccha prmane je krvanum htm te mate prytyn pn kryo nhi, tethi te dasne ghni bdhi siksa thse! pn te dasonum sum ke jeo temna dhni sum icche che te janta nthi? te das siksa thay tevam j kam kre che. pn je daso temne sum krvanum che te jane che tena krta tene ochi siksa thse. je vyktine vdhare apvam avyum hse te vdhare hova mate pn jvabdar thse. je vykti pasethi vdhare apeksa rakhvam avse tyare teni pasethi vdhare mamgni kravam avse." issue bolvanum calu rakhyum, "hum prthvi pr ag vrsavva avyo chum. jo ag prsri j gi hoy to hum bijum sum icchum! mare juda j prkarna baptisma sathe baptisma pamvum joie ane te purum thtam sudhi hum ghni cimtadam chum. sum tme em mano cho ke hum duniyane samti apva avyo chum? na hum to duniyana bhagla padva avyo chum! kem ke hve e privarna pamc mansomam bhagla pdse. etle ke trn beni same, ane be trnni same. pita ane putrmam bhagla pdse: dikro tena pitani viruddh thse. pita tena putrni viruddh thse. ma

ane putrimam bhagla pdse: putri teni mani virodhi thse. ma teni putrini virodhi thse sasu ane vhumam bhagla pdse: vhu teni sasuni virodhi thse. sasu teni vhuini virodhi thse.” pchi isue lokone khyum, “jyare tme pscimmam motam vadla gheratam juo cho tyare tme kho cho ke; vrsanam jhaptum avse; ane vrsad pdse. ane khrekhr vrsad pde che. jyare tmne lage che ke dksinmamthi pvn phumkay che tyare tme kho cho ke, ‘te divse khub grmi pdse, ane tme sacha cho.’ o dhomgio! tme hvaman smji sko cho to hmanj che bni rhyum che te tme sa mate smjta nhti? “sum sacum che teno tme tmari jate kem nirny krta nhti? jyare tara virodhi sathe phriyad nomdhavva mate nyayalymam jto hoy to rstamam j teni sathe smadhan krvano prytyn kr. jo tum tene ukel nhi lave to te tme nyayadhis agl ghsdi jse. rkhe nyayadhis tne adhikarine sompe. ane te tne bmdikhanamam nakhe. hum tne khum chum tum prtyek dmdj je tare cukvvani che te nhi ape tyam sudhi tum tyamthi bhar niklse nhi.”

13

te smye tyam isu sathe ktlaek loko hta. te lokoe galil-mam ketlaek loko sathe je kmi bnyum te vise isune khyum. jyare teo stuti krta hta tyare pilate e lokone mari nakhya. pilate devne je yjno thtamt psuonam lohimam teonum lohi bhelvi didhum. isue uttr apyo, “teo pr vptiyo avi pdi karn ke teo galilja bija bdha loko krtam vdhare papi hta tethi te lokoe shn kryu em tme dharo cho sum? na, teo nhota! pn jo tme bdha pstavo nhi kro to tme pn pela lokoni jem nas pamsol pn pela 18 lokonum sum? jyare siloahno burj temna pr tuti pdvathi jeo marya gya? sum tme em mano cho ke e loko yrusalemmam rheta bija bdha loko krtam vdhare papi hta? teo nhota! pn hum tmne khum chum, jo tme pstavo nhi kro to temni jem tme bdha pn nas pamsol.” isue a varta khii: “ek mans pase ek amjirnum jhad htum. tene te jhad teni vadimam ropyum. te mans pela amjirna vrks pr ketlamk phlni sodhnam tyam avyo. pn eke jdyum nhi. t mansno ek mali hto. je teni vadini smbhal rakhto hto. tethi te manse tena maline khyum; ‘hum a amjirna vrks pr phl mate chella trn vrsthi rah joum chum pn kdie mne eke mlyum nhti. tene kapi nakho! te sa mate nkami jmin roke che? pn malie uttr apyo, saheb vrksne phl avva mate ek vrs vdhare rheva do. mne teni ajubaju khodva do ane chodne khatr nakhva do. bje vrse vrks kdac phl ape, ane jo tem chtam vrks phl nhi ape to tum tene kapi namkhje.” isu ek sbhasthanmam visram-vare updes apto hto. sbhasthanmam ek stri hti, jenamam mmdvadno atma hto. a mmdvadna atmae tene 18 vrsthi kubdi bnavi hti. teni pith hmnesa vamki rheti. te sidhi ubhi thi skti nhi. jyare isue tene joi, tene bolavi; bai, taro mmdvad tari pasethi dur jto rhyo che! isue tena pr hath mukya pchi te sidhi ubhi thi skti. tene devni stuti kri. sbhasthanna agevano gusse thya karn ke visramvare isue tene saji kri. agevane lokone khyum, “kam krvana divs 6 che. tethi te divsomam koi pn divse avine saja thaol. visramvarna divse saja thva avvum nhi.” prbhue uttr apyo, “tme loko dhomgi cho! tmaramanno drek tene bld ttha gdhedane tena tbelamamthi chode che ane droj pani pivadva mate li jay che-visramvare pn! a stri jene mem saji kri che

te apni yhudi bhen che. prmtu setane tene 18 vrsthi bamdhi rakhi hti. khrekhr, visramvare tene mmd-vadamthi mukt krvi te khotum nhti!” jyare isue am khyum tyare je bdha manso teni tika krtam hta teo srmaya ane isu je adbhut kamo krtom hto tethi bdham j khus thya. pchi isue khyum ke, “devnum rajy sana jevum che? hum tene sani sathe srkhavum? devnum rajy raina bi jevum che. jene ek manse a bi line potani vadimam vavyum. bi te ugum ane motum jhad thyum. pksioe teni dalio pr malao bamd-hya.” isue phri khyum, “hum devna rajyne sani sathe srkhavum? te khmir jevum che jene stri rotli bnava mate lotna mota vasmam bhelve che. khmir bdha lotne phulave che.” isu drek sher ane gamdamam bodh krto hto. tene yrusalem trphthi yatra calu rakhi. koike isune puchyum, “prbhu! ketla lokonum tarn thse? phkt thodak?” isue khyum, “samkdo drvajo je akasna margne ughade che temam prvesva skht prytyn kro. ghna manso temam prvesvano prytyn krse, pn teo prves pami skse nhi. jo manso tena mkanna barnane talum mare to pchi tme bhar ubha rhi sko ane barnamne tkora maro, chtam te ughade nhi. tme kheso ke, ‘prbhu, amare mate barnum ughado! pn te mans uttr apse, ‘hum tmne olkhto nhti! tme kyamthi avya cho?’ pchi tme kheso, ‘ame tari sathe khadhum ane pidhum. tme amne amara sherni seriomam updes apyo.’ pchi te tmne kheso, ‘hum tmne olkhto nhti! tme kyamthi avya cho? mari pasethi calya jao! tme bd-haj loko khotum kro cho!” “tme loko ibrahim, ishak, yakub ane bdha prbodbkone devna rajyamam joso ane potane bhar kadhi mukela joso, tyare tme bhythi rdsol ane damt pisso. purv, pscim, uttr ane dksinmamthi loko avse. teo devna rajyamam mej pase besse. je loko hmna jivnam niamam nici jgyae che te loko devna rajyamam umcamam uci jgyae hse. ane je loko hmna uciamam uci jgyao che teo hve devna rajyamam niamam nici jgyae hse.”(matthi 23:27-39) te smye ketlaek phrosio isu pase avya ane khyum, “ahimthi dur calyo ja, ane chupai ja. herod tene mari nakhva cahe che!” isue teone khyum, “jao, jine te siyalvane kho aje ane avtikale hum lokomamthi asuddh atma bhar kadhuk chum ane saja krvanam marum kam purum kri rhyo chum. pchi bje divse kam purum thi jse. te pchi mare jvum joie, karn ke bdha prbodbkoe yrusalemmam mrvum pde. “o yrusalem! yrusalem! tum prbodbkone mari nakhe che. deve tari pase moklela lokone nem pththre marya. ghni var mem taram lokone mdd krvani iccha kri. jem mrghi potanam be-caone pamkhol te bhegam kre che tem ketli var taram lokone bhega krvani icca kri, pn tme mne krva didhum nhi. hve tmaram ghr smpurn ujjd mukvamam avse. hum tmne khum chum ke, prbhunam name je ave che tene dhny che, em tme nhi kho tyam sudhi tme mne phri joi skso nhi.”

14

isu phrosiona adhi kariomamna ekne ghre visram-vare temni sathe khava mate gyo. tyam loko isune khub njikthi taki rhyam hta. jldmro rogvana mansne isuni agl ubho rakhyo hto. isue sastrione ane phro-sione khyum, “visramvare sajam krvum sarum che ke khrab?” pn teoe uttr apyo nhi. tethi isue te mansne

lksmam lidho ane tene sajo kryo. pchi isue te mansne mokli dikho. isue phrosio ane sastrione khyum, “jo tmaro dikro athva kam krnar prani visramvare kuvamam pde to tme trt j tene bhar kadhso.” isue je khyum teni same phrosio ane sastrio kmi j khi skya nahi. pchi isunum dhyan ketlaek mhemano uttm jgyae besvani psmdgi krta hta te trph ghyum, tethi isue teone a varta khi; “jyare koi mans tmne lgnmam nimmtrn ape to sauthi mhtvni bethk pr na beso. te manse kdac tmaro krtam vdhare mhtvna mansne nimmtrn apyum hoy. ane jo tme sauthi mhtvni bethk pr betha hoy ane pchi je manse tmne nimmtrn apyum hoy te tmari pase ave ane khe, ‘a mansne tari bethk ap.’ pchi tme chelli jgyae jvani suat krso. ane tme khub sr-mimda bnso. “tethi mans jyare tmne nimmtrn ape to je ochi mhtvni hoy e bethk pr besva mate jao. pcha je manse tmne nimmtrn apyum che te tmari pase avse ane khese, “mitr, a trph vdhare mhtvni bethk pr av. pchi bija bdha mhemano pn tmne man apse. prtyek mans je potane agtyno bnave che. tene nico krvamam avse. pn je mans potane nico bnave che te mhtvno bne che.” pchi isue je phrosione nimmtrn apyum htum tene khyum, “jyare tum divsum ke ratnum khaman mate nimmtrn ape tyare tara mitro, bhaio, sbmdh- hto ttha paisadar pdosione j na ap. kem ke biji koi var teo tne jmvna mate nimmtrn apse. tyare tne taro bdlo vali apse. tene bdle jyare tum mijbani ape tyare kubda lokone, apmgone ane amdhlane nimmtrn ap. tethi tum dhny thse, karn ke a loko tne ksum pachum api ske tem nithi. teoni pase kmi nithi. pn jyare sara loko mrtyumamthi ubha thse tyare tne bdlo apva- mam avse. isu sathe mej pr jmvna bethelaomamthi koi ek manse a vat sambhli. te manse isune khyum, “de- vna rajymam je bhojn krse tene dhny che!” isue tene khyum, “ek manse ratnum motum khaman kryum. te manse ghna lokone nimmtrn apyam. jyare jm- vano smy thyo tyare te manse tene dasne mhemanone kheva moklyam ‘krpa krine calo! hve bdhum j tai- yar che!’ prmtu bdhaj mhemano khyum teo avi ske nithi. drek manse bhanum kadhuyum. phela manse khyum; ‘mem hmnam j khetr khridyum che, tethi mare tyam jine jovum joie. krpa kri mne maph kr.’ bija ek manse khyum: ‘mem hmnam j pamc jod bld khridya che, teone parkhva hum hmnam jaum chum. mne maph kr.’ trija ek manse khyum: ‘hmna j mara lgn thya che, hum avi skum tem nithi.’ “tethi das pachu phryo. tene tena ghrdhnine je kmi bnyum te khyum. pchi ghrdhni gusse thyo ane bolyo, ‘jidi ja! sherni se- rio ane gliomam ja, apmg, amdhla ane lmgda man- sone ahim tedi lav.’ “te pchi dase tene khyum ke; ‘sa- heb tem mne jem krvanum khyum tem mem kryu chtam pn hiju ghna loko mate jgyao che.’ dhnice dasne khyum ke; ‘rajmargo ane gamdana rstao pr ja, tyam jine lokone agrh krine avvanum khe, hum icchum chum ke marum ghr bhrai jay. hum tne khum chum ke mem je lokone prthm nimmtrya hta temamthi koi pn kyarey mari sathe jmse nithi!” isu sathe ghna loko jta hta. isue lokone khyum, “jo koi mans mari pase ave che, pn tena pitane, matane, ptnine, balkone, bhaione athva bhenone mara krta vdhare prem kre che, to te mans maro sisy thi skto nithi. mans teni jatne jetlo prem kre che tenathi vdhare mne prem krto hova joie! jyare te mari pachl ave che tyare tene apvamam

avel vdhstmbh umckse nhi to te maro sisy thi skse nithi. “jo tme burj bamdhva iccha rakho to, phela be- sine teni kimmt ketli thse te nkki krvi joie. mari pase te kam purum krva purta paisa che ke kem te jovum joie. jo tme tem nhi kro to, tme kam to srum kri skso, pn tme te purum kri skso nithi. ane jo tme te purum nhi kri skso, to bdha loko je jota hta teo tmari mskri krse. teo khese; ‘a manse bamdhvanum to sru kryu, pn pu- rum kri skyo nithi!’ “jo koi raja bija rajani same ldai krva jvano hse to phela besine ayojn krse. jo raja pase phkt 10,000 manso hse to te em jovani pojane krse ke te bija raja pase 20,000 manso che tene hravi ske tem che ke kem? jo te bija rajane hravi ske nithi, ane hji te raja khub dur hse to pchi te ketlak mansone bija ra- jane kheva moklse ane smadhan samti mate puchse. “te j rite tmare bdhae phela yojna krvi joie, tmare sr- vstuono tyag krvo joie ane pchi mari pachl avo. jo tme tem na kri skto to tme mara sisy thi skta nithi. “mithum e sarum che pn jo mithum teno kharo svad gumave to pchi teni ksi kimmt rheti nithi. tme tene phri kharum bnavi skta nithi. tme teno jminne mate athva khatrne mate pn upyog kri skta nithi. loko tene bhar phemki de che.” je loko mne sambhle che temne dhyanthi sambhlyum joie!’

15

ghna kr ughravnarao ane papi loko isune dhyanthi sambhlyava. pchi phrosio ttha sastrioe phriyad kr- vani srumat kri. “juo! a mans (isu) papione avkare che ane teoni sathe khay che!” pchi isue teone a varta khi: “dharoke tmaramamna koi ek pase 100 ghetam che, pn teomanum ek khovai jay che. pchi te bija 99 ghetam eklam mukine khovayela ghetamne sodhva niklse. te mans jyam sudhi te khovayelum ghetum pachum nhi mle tyam sudhi teni sodh calu rakhse. ane jyare te ghetamne sodhi kadhe che tyare te khub khush thay che. te mans te ghetamne tena kbbhe be- sadi tene gher li jay che. te tena mitro ane padosio pase jay che ane teone khe che; ‘mari sathe anmd kro, karn ke mne marum khovayelum ghetum jdyum che.’ e j prmane, hum tmne khum chum, jyare ek papi pstavo kre che tyare akasmam vdhare anmd thay che. je 99 sara loko jemne pstavo krvani jrur nithi teonam krtam jo ek papi pstavo kre che to tethi vdhare anmd thay che. “dharoke ek stri pase ds camdina sikka che, pn te teomanne ek khovai jay che. te stri divo line ghr saph krse. jyam sudhi te sikko nhi mle tyam sudhi te kaljipurvk teni sodh krse. ane jyare tene kho- vayelo sikko jde che, tyare te tena mitro ane pdosione bolavse ane teone khese, ‘mari sathe anmd kro karn ke mne maro khovaelo sikko jdi gyo che. te j prmane, jyare ek papi pstavo kre che tyare devna duto anmd kre che.” pchi isue khyum, “ek mansne be dikra hta. nana dikrae tena pitane khyum ke, ‘pita, mne smptino maro bhag ap!’ tethi pitae tena bmne dikraone milkt vhemci api. “pchi te nano dikro teni pase je bdhum htum te bhegum krine calyo gyo. te dur dur bija ek desmam calyo gyo. tyam te dikrae tena paisa murkhni jem vedphi nakhya. tene teni pase je bdhum htum te khrci nakhyum. te pchi trt j, jmin veran thi gi ane vrsad pdyo nithi. te desmam koi pn jgyae purtum kha- vanum n htum. te dikro bhukhyo hto ane tene paisani

jurmr hti. tethi te kam sodhva gyo ane te desmam te lokomamna ek mansne tyam tene kam mlyum. te manse te dikrane khetrmam bhumdo cravva mok-lyo. te chokro etlo bdho bhukhyo hto ke je khorak bhumdo khata hta te khavani tene iccha thi. prmtu koi pn manse tene kmi pn apyum nhi. 'te chokrae anubhvyum ke te ghno murkh hto. tene vicaryu, 'mara pitane ghre bdha nokro pase puskl khavanum che, pn hum ahim bhukhe mrum chum karn ke mari pase ksumy khavanum nthi. hum ahimthi uthine mara pita pase jis. hum tene khis: pita, mem dev same ane tari same pap kryu che. hum taro dikro khevdavvane yogy nthi. prmtu mne tara nokromamno ekna jevo gn.' pchi te chokro des chodine tena pita pase gyo.'jyare te dikro to ghno dur hto etlamam, tena pitae tene avta joyo. tena dikra mate pita du: khi thyo. tethi te tena trph dodyo te tene bhetyo ane putrne cumio kri. putre khyum, 'pita, mem akas same ane tari same pap kryu che. hum taro dikro khevdavane jetlo saro nthi.' "pn pitae nokrone khyum, "jldi kro! saramam saram kpdam lavo ane tene pheravo. ane teni anglie vimti pherao ane pgmam joda pheravo." ek matelum vachrdum lavo. apne tene kapisum ane apni pase puskl khorak thse. pchi apne mijbani krisum. maro dikro mri gyo hto, pn hve te phrithi jivto thyo che! te khovai gyo hto, pn hmna te jdyo che! tethi teoe moti mijbani kri. "moto dikro khetrmam hto. te tyamthi avtam ghr njik avi phomcyo. tene smgit ane nrtyono avaj sambhlyo. tethi mota dikrae nokrmamthi ekne bolavine puchyum; 'a bdhum sum che?' nokre khyum; 'taro bhai pacho avyo che. tara pitae motum vachrdum jnva mate kapyum che. tara pita khus che karn ke taro bhai shislat ghre pacho avyo che.' "moto dikro gussamam hto ane mijbanimam jva raji nhoto. tethi tenano pita bhar avyo ane tene amdr avva khyum. putre tena pitane khyum; 'mem ghna vrso sudhi ek gulamni jem tari seva kri che! mem hmesse tari ajanum paln kryu che. pn tem kdapi mara mate ek vachrdum pn kapyum nthi. tem kdapi mne ke mara mitrone mijbani api nthi. pn tara bija dikrae ksbno pacht tara bdha paisa vedphi didha ane te ghre ave che tyare tum tene mate ek rumstpust vachrdum kpave che?' "pn pitae tene khyum 'dikra, tum hmesse mari sathe che, mari pase je bdhum che te tarum j che. apne khus thvum joie ane mijbani krvi joie, karn ke taro bhai mri gyo hto pn hve te pacho jivto thyo che. te khovai gyo hto, pn hve te pacho jdyo che."

16

issue tena sisyyone khyum, "ek dhnvan mans hto. a dhnvan manse tena vyaparni dekhrekh rakhva mate ek karbhari rakhyo hto. pachtlthi te dhnvan mansne khangimam jnavvam avyum htum ke teno karbhari tene chetre che. tethi tene tene amdr bolavyo. ane tene khyum; 'mem tara vise khrab vato sambhli che. tem mara paisanum sum kryu che teno hisab mne ap. hve tum maro karbhari rhi skis nhi!' "te karbhari teni jate vicaryu, 'hum sum krum? maro dhnri mari pasethi karbhari li le che. hum khodkam kri skum tetlo sktisali nthi. bhikh mamgvamam mne srm ave che. hum janum chum ke hum sum kris!

hum evum kmi kris ke jethi hum jyare mari nokri gumavum tyare bija loko mne teona ghre avkare.' "tethi karbharie drek dendarne jeone mathe dhnin-um devum htu teone bolavya. tene phela mansne khyum, 'tare mara maliknum ketlum devum che?' te manse uttr apyo; 'mare temnum 8,000 paumd oliv telnum devum che.' karbharie tene khyum; 'a rhyum tarum bil, jldi besi ja, ane bilni rkm ochi kr, 4,000 paumd lkh.' "pchi karbharie bija mansne khyum, 'tare mara dhnindevum ketlum che?' te mans bolyo; 'mare tenum 60,000 paumd ghnun devum che.' pchi karbharie tene khyum, 'a rhyum, tarum bil tum tene ochum kri ske che. 50,000 paumd lkh. "pachtlthi dhnne te apramanik karbharine khyum ke tene cturaitthi kam kryu che, ha, dunyvi manso te smyna ajvalana loko krtam teona dhmdhamam vdhare ctur hoy che. "hum tmne khum chum, a duniyamam ahim tmari pase je kmi che teno upyog kri dev sathe mitro kri lo, pchi jyare te thi rhe tyare te ghrmam tene kaym avkar mlse. je mans nani vstuomam visvasu malum pde che te moti babbtomam pn visvasu rhevano, pn je vykti nani vstuomam apramanik che te moti vstuomam pn apramanik rhevani. jo tme jgtmam dhn smbmdhi avisvasu hso to khra dhn (svrgiy) mate tmaro visvas kevi rite rakhi skay ane jo tme bijani malikini smptti smbmdhi visvasu n rho to tmne tmarmuje che te kevi rite sompi skay "koi pn ckr ek sathe ek j smye be dhnioni seva kri ske nhi. te ckr ek dhnino tirskar krse ane bija dhnine prem krse athva te ek dhnine vphadar rheshe ane bijani prva krse nhi. tme ek sathe dev ane dhn bmeneni seva kri sko nhi." phrosio a bdhi vato dhyanthi sambhltta hta. phrosioe isuni tika kri karn ke teo paisane cahta hta. issue phrosione khyum, "tmari jatne tme loko same sari dekhado cho. pn dev jane che ke khrekr tmara hrdyam sum che je kmi lokoni dstie mhtvnum che te devni agl to dhikkarne patr che. "loko musana niymo ane prboddhkona updeso prmane jivvum joie. evum deve icchyum. pn yohan baptist avyo te smyithi devna rajyni suvarta prgt krvamam avi rhi che. ghna loko devna rajymam prvesva khub prytyno kri rhyam che. akas ane prthvi mate jtam rhevum vdhare srl che prmtu sastrni ek pn matra bdli skase nhi" "jo koi mans potani ptnine chutacheda apine biji koi strine prne che, te vybhi-carna pap mate dosit che. ane koi mans chutacheda lidheli strine prne che te pn vybhicar mate dosit che." issue khyum, "ek dhnvan mans hto je hmesse sauthi sumdr vstro pherto. te etlo dhnvan hto ke roj khub vaibhvvilas ane mijbanio rakhva smrth hto. tyam lajrs namno khub grib mans pn hto. lajrsna akha srir pr pholla hta. lajrs varmvar te dhnvan mansna drvaja agl pdyo rheto. dhnvan mansna mej prthi khatam khatam nice pdela tukdao khaine potani bhukh sm-tosto. kutra pn avta ane tena pholla catta. "pchithi lajrs mrtyu pamy. dutoe lajrsne line ibrahimni godmam mukyo. te dhnvan mans pn mrtyu pamy. ane tene datvamam avyo. tene hadesmam moklvamam avyo ane tyam ghni pida bhogvvi pdi. te dhnvan manse durthi ibrahimne lajrs sathe joyo. tene bum padi, 'ibrahim bap, mara pr dya kr. lajrsne moki ke te potani amglinum tervum panimam boline mari jibh-ne thmdi kr; karn ke hum agmam pida bhogvi rhyo chum. "pn ibrahime khyum; dikra, yad kr jyare tum

jivto hto tyare tari pase jivnmam bdhi j sari vstuo hti. pn lajrsna jivnmam to bdhum j khrab htm. hve lajrs ahim dilaso pame che, ane tum pida bhogve che. tdupramt amari ane tari vcce ek moti khai che. koi mans tene olmgine tne mdd krva avi skse nhi. ane koi vykti tyamthi ahi amari baju avi skse nhi.' "dhnvan manse khyum, 'pchi krpa krine pita ibrahim, lajrsne mara pitane ghre prthvi pr mokl. mare pamt bhaio che. lajrs mara bhaione cetvni api ske, jethi teone a vednani bhum i pr avum na pde.' "pn ibrahime khyum, 'teoni pase musano niym ane prbodhkona lkhamo vamcva mate che. temne temamthi sikhva de.' "prmtu dhnvan manse khyum; na ibrahim bap! jo koi mrn pamelamamthi teoni pase ave, to teo visvas krse ane pstavo krse. "pn ibrahime tene khyum; 'na! jo tara bhaio musa ttha prbodhkonum dhyanthi sambhlta na hoy to pchi teo muelamamthi koi teoni pase ave to pn teonum sambhlse nhi."

17

issue tena sisoyone khyum, "loko pap kre evi ghtnao to bnvani j. pn je manso ddhara e ghtnao bne che tene aphsok che. jo koi nirbl mansomamna koi ekne papmam nakhe to je mans mate aphsok che. te krtam teni kote ghmtinum pd bamdhine tene sagrmam dubadvamam ave te tene mate vdhare sarum che. tethi savdhan rho!" jo taro bhai pap kre to tene khe ke te ktho che. pn te jo du:kh vykt kre ane pap krvanum bmdh kre to tene maph kr. jo taro bhai divsmam sat var kmi khotum kre, ane drek vkhte tari pase pachao ave ane khe ke, hum dilgir chum. to tum tene maph kr. preritoe prbhune khyum, "amaro visvas vdhari!" prbhue khyum, "jo tmne raina dana jetlo visvas hoy to tne a gulfr jhadne kheta ke tum ukhdine smuddham ropai ja!" ane te jhad tmarum mant. "dharo ke tmaramna koi ek pase nokr che ke je khatrmam kam kre che. nokr khetrmam jmin khedo athva ghetamni smbhal rakhto hoy che. jyare te kam prthi ave che, tyare tmece tene sum kheso? tme tene kheso ke, 'amdr av ane jmva mate besi ja?' na! tme tmara nokrne kheso, mara mate kmik khavanum taiyar kr. pchi kpdam pher ane mari seva kr. jyare hum khava pivvanum purum krum pchi tum khaje. nokr tenum rojimdu kam krva mate koi visist mherbani prapt krto nthi. tena malike tene je krvanum khelum te j phkt te kre che. tmari sathe evum j che. jyare tmne je krvanum khevamam avyum che te j bdhum tme kryu che tyare tmare khevum joie, "ame phkt amare je kam krvanum htm te j kryum che, ame khas mherbanine layk nthi." isu yrusalemmam musaphri krto hto. te galilam thine smrun gyo. te ek nana gammam tene ds manso mlya hta. a manso isuni njik avya nhi, karn ke te bdha rktpittiya hta. pn te mansoe ghamto padine khyum, "isu! svami! krpa kri amne mdd kr!" jyare issue mansone joya, tene khyum che, "jao tme tmaram srirne yajkone dekhado." jyare ds manso yajko pase jta hta tyare, teo saja thya. jyare teona ek manse joyum ke te sajo thyo hto, te isu pase pachao gyo. tene mota avaje devni stuti kri. te isuna pgmam pdyo. te manse isuno abhar manyo. (te mans smruni hto yhudi nhi.) issue uttr apyo, "ds manso saja thya hta; bija nv kyam che? devno abhar manva avnar

a videsi smruni mans j pachao avyo?" pchi issue tene khyum, "ubho tha, tum ji ske che. tum sajo thi gyo che karn ke tne visvas che." ketlaek phrosioe isune puchyum, "devnum rajy kyare avse?" issue uttr apyo, "devnum rajy ave che pn tme tmari akho vde joi sko te rite nhi. loko khese nhi, "jao, ahi devnum rajy che! athva tyam te che!" na, devnum rajy to tmaramam che." pchi issue tena sisoyone khyum, "evo smy avse ke jyare mansna dikrana divsomamna ekne tme jova ichso pn tme jo skso nhi." loko tmne khese, "jao tyam te che! jao, ahi te che! tme jyam cho tyam j rho; dur jso na ane sodhso na." "jyare mansno dikro phrithi avse tyare tme te jani skso. je divse te avse tyare te akasman viljina jhbkarani jem prkasse. pn te phela mansna dikrane ghnum shn krvm pds ane a pedhina loko ddhara tenum mrn thse. "jem nuhna divsomam thyum tem mansna dikrana divsomam pn thse. nuhna smy drmyan jyare te divse nuh vhanmam prvesyo te divs sudhi loko khata pita prnta ane prnavta hta. pchi rel avi ane bdha lokono nas thyo. "lotna smy drmyan pn em j thyum, jyare deve sdomno nas kryo tyam sudhi pela loko khata, pita, khridta, vecta, ropta, ane teona mate mkano bamdhta htm. jyare lote sher chodyum tyare te divse pn loko a bdhum krta hta. pchi akasmanthi ajnivrsa thi ane gmdhkrno vrsad thyo ane bdhano nas thyo. je divse mansno dikro phrithi avse tyare pn em j bnse. "te divse jo mans dhaba pr hoy to teni pase amdr jine saman levano pn smy nhi hoy. jo mans khetrmam hoy to te pachao ghre ji skse nhi. yad kro, lotni ptinum sum thyum?" "je mans potano jiv bcavvano pryt krse, te jiv gumavse ane je koi mans teno jiv apse, te bcavi skse. jyare hum phrithi avis te smye be jin ek j ptharimam ughta hse. to ek jinne li levase. ane bija mansne pdto mukase. jyam be strio sathe anaj dlti hse to ek strine li levase ane biji strine pdti mukase." sisoyoe isune puchyum, "prbhu! a kyam thse? issue uttr apyo, "jyam mddum hoy, tyam gidho pn ektham thse."

18

pchi issue tena sisoyone sikhvyum ke teoe hmmea prarthna krvi joie ane kdapi asa gumavvi joie nhi. issue teone sikhvva ek vartano upyog kryo: "ek shermam ek nyayadhis hto. te devni prva krto nhi. nyayadhis pn loko tena vise sum vicare che teni cimta krto nhi. te j gammam ek stri hti, tena ptinum avsan thel htm. te stri ghnivar a nyayadhis pase avti ane kheti ke, "ek mans marum khrab kri rhyo che, mne mara hkko apav." prmtu nyayadhis te strine mdd krva ichto n hto. lamba smy pchi nyayadhis teni jate vicaryu, 'hum devthi drto nthi ane loko sum vicare che teni pn prva krto nthi. pn a stri mne tklihp ape che. jo hum tene je joie che te apis to te maro picho chodse. pn jo hum tene je joie che te nhi apu to hum mamdo pdis tyam sudhi te mne tklihp krse!" prbhue khyum ke, "dhyanthi sambhl, anyayi nyayadhis je khyum teno pn arth che. devna loko tene rat divs bumo pade che. dev hmmea tena lokone je sacum che te hmmea apse. dev tena lokone uttr apvamam dhil krse nhi. hum tmne khum chum, dev jldithi tena lokoni mdd krse! te tmne bhu j jldithi apse! pn jyare mansno dikro phrithi avse, tyare tenamam visvas hoy

eva loko tene prthvi pr jdsē?” tyam ketlaek loko hta teo vicarta ke teo ghna sara che. a loko evi rite vrtta ke jane teo bija loko krtam vdhare sara che. isue a vartano upyog teone sikhvva mate kryo. ek vkht be jna mmdirmam prarthna krva mate gya. ek phrosi hto te ane bijo kr ughravnar hto. phrothi kr ughravnarthi dur ubho rhyo. jyare phrosie sara che prarthnam khyum ke, “o dev, hum bija loko jetlo khrab nthi, te mate taro abhar manum chum. hum cori krnar, chetnara ke vybhar krnara manso jevo nthi. hum kr ughravnar adhikari krtam vdhare saro chum te mate taro abharmanum chum. hum saro chum, hum athvadiyamam be var upvas krum chum, ane mari bdhi kmanino dsmo bhag apu chum!” “jkat ughravnar pn eklo ubho rhyo. pn jyare ene prarthna kri, tyare tene uce akas trph joyum pn nhi. daniel chati kutine khyum ke, ‘o dev, mara pr dya kr, hum ek papi chum!’ hum tmne khum chum, jyare a mans teni prarthna puri krine ghre gyo, te dev pase nyayi hto. pn te phrosi je potane bija krtā vdhare saro smjto hto te dev pase nyayi thryo nhoto. prtyek vykti potani jatne mhtvni bnave che tene nici kravam avse. pn je vykti potani jatne nici kre che te manvmti bnave.” ketlaek loko temnam nanam balkone isu pase lavya jethi isu teonem sprs kri ske. pn jyare sisoye a joyum tyare teoe lokone am nhi krva khyum. pn isue te nana balkone teni pase bolavya ane tena sisoyone khyum, “nanam balkone mari pase avva do. teone atkavso nhi, karn ke devnum rajy je a nanam balko jeva che teona mate che. hum tmne sacum khum chum, ke, je koi devnum rajy balkni jem nhi svikare, te temam nhi j pesse!” ek yhudi adhikarie isune puchyum ke, “uttm updesk, mare anmt jivn prapt krva sum krvm jaie?” isue tene khyum ke, “tum mne sa mate uttm khe che? phkt dev j uttm che. chtam hum tara prsrno uttr apis. tum devni ajnao jane che: ‘tare vybharmanum pap krvm joie nhi, tare koinum khun krvm joie nhi, tare ksum corvum joie nhi, tare bija lokone khati saksī apvi joie nhi. tare tara mata pitane man apvum joie...’” pn tene khyum ke, “hum nano balk hto tyarthi a bdhi ajnaonum paln krto avyo chum!” jyare isue a sambhlyum. tyare tene te adhikarine khyum ke, “hju tare ek vstu vdhare krvani jrur che tari pase je kmi bdhum che te veci de ane paisa grib lokone api de. akasmam tne teno bdlo mlse. pchi av ane mne anusr!” pn jyare te manse a sambhlyum, tyare te ghno dilgir thyo. te mans ghno dhnvan hto ane teni pase paisa rakhva icchto hto. jyare isue joyum ke te mans dilgir thyo che tyare tene khyum, “dhnvan mans mate devna rajymam prvesvum muskel che! umtne soyna nakamamthi psar thvum shelum che pn dhnvanone devna rajymam prvesvum muskel che.” jyare lokoe a sambhlyum, teoe khyum, “to pchi konum tarn thse?” isue uttr apyo, “manso mate je krvm asky che te babt dev kri ske che!” pitre khyum ke, “juo, ame amari pase je bdhum htm teno tyag krine tari pachl aya chiel!” isue khyum ke, “hum tmne sty khum chum, devna rajy mate drek vykti je potana gharno, ptnino, bhaiono, matapita ane balkono tyag krse, te tene je tyag kryo che te upramt ghnūm vdhare prapt krse. te mans a jivnmam anekgnūm melvse. ane te mans mrtyu pame, pchi te dev sathe sdane mate rhesē.” pchi isue bar prerito sathe ekla vat kri. isue teone khyum ke,

“dhyanthi sambhlo! apne yrusalem jie chie. deve prbodbkhone je kmi mansna dikra vise lkhvanum khyum htm te bnse! tena loko tena vīrodhi bnse. ane tene binyhudi lokone svadhin krse. loko teni mskri krse, tene apmanit krse ane teni pr thumkse. teo tene korā marse ane pchi mari nakhse. pn tena mrtyu pchi trija divse te sjivn thine uthe.” sisoye a smjva prytan kryo, pn teo tmji skya nhi, teno arth teonathi gupt rhyo. isu yrekhone sher njik avyo. tyam rstani bajue ek amdhlō mans betho hto. amdhlō mans paisa mate loko pase bhikh mangto hto. jyare a manse rsta prthi psar thtām lokono avaj sambhlyo, tene puchyum, sum thi rhyum che?” lokoe tene khyum ke, “nasrethno isu ahimthi psar thi rhyo che.” amdhlō mans utsahmam avi gyo ane bolyo ke, “isu, daudna dikra! krpa krine mne mdd kr!” je loko agl hta ane smuhne dorta hta teoe amdhlā mansni tika kri. teoe tene samti jalvva khyum, pn amdhlō mans vdhare jorthi bumō padva lagyo, “daudna dikra! mne mdd kr!” isu tyam thobhi gyo ane bolyo, “pela amdhlā mansne mari pase lav!” jyare amdhlō mans njik avyo, isue tene puchyum ke, “tari iccha mari pase sum kravvani che?” amdhlā manse khyum ke, “prbhū, mare phrithi dekhta vhum che.” isue tene khyum ke, “jo! tum sajo thi gyo che karn ke tne visvas che.” pchi te mans joi skyo. te mans isuni pachl devno mhima prgt krto krto gyo. bdha loko jeoe a joyum teoe a je kmi bnyum che te mate devni abharstuti kri.

19

isu yrekhone shermam thine jta hto. yrekhomam jakhkhi namno mans rēto hto. te ghno srimmt ane kr ughravnar mukhy mans hto. tene pn isune jovani iccha hti. tyam bija ghna loko hta teoni iccha pn isune jovani hti. jakhkhi etlo thimgno hto ke lokoni bhidmam joi skto nhi. tethi isu je jgyae avvano hto te janine te tyam dodi gyo. pchi jakhkhi ek gullrna jhad pr cdyo jethi te isune joi ske. jyare isu te jgyae avyo ne uce joyum to tyam jhad pr jakhkhine joyo. isue tene khyum ke, “jakhkhi, jldi nice av! hum aje tare gher rhevano chum.” pchi jakhkhi jldi nice avyo. isune tene gher avkarine te khus thyo. bdha lokoe a joyum. teoe phriyad krvani srumat kri. “juo, isu keva mans sathe rhe che. jakhkhi ek papi che!” jakhkhi prbhune khyum, “hum sarum krva icchum chum. hum mari smptino addho bhag gribone apis. jo koi vyktine chettri hse to hum tene cagnūm vdhare pachum apis!” isue khyum ke, “a ek sjivn mans che. sace j te ibrahimna privarno che. tethi aje jakhkhinum tenam papomamthi tarn thyum che! mansno dikro khovavayela mansone sodhva ane teone tarva avyo che.” isu yrusalem pase phri musaphri krine avyo. ketlaeke vicaryu ke devnum rajy jldi prgt thse. isue lokono a vicar janyo. tethi tene teone a varta khēvani calu rakhi. “ek kulīn mans potana mate rajy melvine rakhi bnva mate pachō avva dur desmam gye. pchi te manse potane ghre pacha phrine tena loko pr sasn krva mate vojna kri. pchi tene potana cakromamthi ds jinne bolavya. tene drek cakrne paisani theli api. te manse khyum ke, ‘hum pachō avum tyam sudhi a paisa vde vyapar kro.’ pn rajyna loko te mansne dhikkarta hta. tethi lokoe ek smuhne te

mansi pachi bija desmam moklya. bija desmam a smuhe khyum ke, 'ame a mans amaro raja thay em ichta nathi!' "prmtu te mans raja thyo. jyare te gher pachho phryo, tene khyum, 'je cakro pase mara paisa hta teone bolavo. hum janva magum chum ke te paisa vde teo ketlum vdhare kmaya.' phela cakre avine khyum, 'saheb, tem mne apeli ek theli vde hum ds theli paisakmayol' rajae cakrne khyum, 'srs! tum maro cakr che. hum joi skum chum ke hum nani vstuo mate taro visvas kri skum. tethi mara sheromamthi ds shero pr taro adhikar rhesel' "bijo cakr avyo ane khyum ke; 'saheb, tari paisani ek thelimamthi hum pamc theli kmayo.' rajae a cakrne khyum, 'tum pamc sherono adhikari thi skis.' "pchi bijo ek cakr amdr avyo ane rajane khyum ke, 'saheb, a rhi tari paisani theli. mem tene kpdamna tukdamam lpetine chupavi rakhi hti. mne tari bik lagti hti karn ke tum sktisali che. hum janum chum ke tum bhum kdk che. tum je tarum nathi te pn magi le che; ane jyam tem vavyum nathi teni phsl lni le tevo che.' "pchi rajae te cakrne khyum ke, 'tum khrab cakr che, hum tara j sbdo tara tirsakar mate vapris. tem khyum, ke, 'hum ek kdk mans chum. tem khyum ke hum je kmayo nathi te paisa pn li lum chum. ane phsl je mem ugadi nathi te hum bhegi krum chum. jo te sacum hoy to, tem mara paisa sahuarne tyam (bemkamam) mukya hot. pchi hum jyare pachho avum tyare, mara paisanum thodum vyaj mlyum hot. pchi je manso tyam ubha hta teone rajae khyum ke, 'a cakr pasethi paisani theli li lo ane je cakr paisani ds theli kmayo che tene te apo.' "te mansoe rajane khyum ke, 'pn saheb, te cakr pase paisani theli to atyare j che!' "rajae khyum ke, je mans eni pase je kmi che teno upyog kre che te vdhare melve che. pn je vykti eni pase je kmi che teno upyog krto nathi. teni pasethi bdhum j li levamam ave che. hve mara dushman kyam che? kyam che e loko je hum teono raja thaum tem teo ichta nhota? mara dushmanone ahi lavo ane teone mari nakho. hum teone marta joi! a babto khyia pchi isue yrusalem trphni musaphri calum rakhi. isu bethphge ttha bethaniya sher pase jaitun namna phad njik avyo. isue tena be sisyone moklya. tene khyum ke, "tme tyam je sher jyo cho tyam jao, jyare tme sher-mam prvesso to tme ek (gdhedanum) vcherum tyam badhelum joso. a vchera pr koie kdapi sviri kri nathi. vcherane chodine mari pase li avo. jo koi vykti tmne puche ke tme vcherane sa mate li jao cho. tmare khevum, 'prbhune a vcherani jrur che." be sisyone sher-mam gya. isue teone khyum htm te prmane j teone vcherum mlyum. sisyoe vcherane chodyum. pn vcherana maliko bhar avya. teoe sisyone khyum ke, "tme amara vcherane sa mate chodo cho?" sisyoe uttr apyo ke, "prbhune teni jrur che." tethi isuni pase te sisyoe vcherane lavya. sisyoe vcherani pith pr teonam lugdam mukya. pchi teoe isune vchera pr besadyo. isue yrusalemna rste vchera pr sviri kri. sisyoe isuni agl potana lugdam rsta pr pathrtam hta. isu yrusalemni njik avto hto. te lgbh jaitunna phadni tleti njik avyo hto. sisyono akho smuh khus hto. teo khub utsahmam hta. teoe devni stuti kri. teoe bdhaj prakrmo joya hta te mate devni stuti kri. teoe khyum ke, "pdharo; prbhuna name je raja ave che tene dhny che!" gitsastr "akasmam samti ttha prm umcamam mhima thao!" ketlaek phrosio je tolamam htm

teoe isune khyum ke, "updesk, tara sisyone khe ke avi vato na uccare!" isue uttr apyo ke, "hum tmne khum chum, a babto khevavi joie. jo mara sisyoe a nhim khe to a pththro teone bumo padine khese." isu yrusalem pase avyo. tene sher joyum ane te mate rudn kryu. isue yrusalemne khyum ke, "hum icchum chum ke tem aje samti sana vde lavi skay te janyum hot. pn tem te janyum nathi karn ke te tmarathi gupt rkhyal che. hve evo smy avi rhyo che jyare tara dushman tari ajubaji dival bamdhe ane tne dushman care bajuthi gheri lese. teo tne spdavse ane pkdse. teo tara mkanna ek pththr pr bijo pththr pn rheva dese nhi. jyare dev taro uddhar krva avyo tyare te smyne tem olkhyo nhi." isu mmdirmam prvesyo ane vstuo vecnaraoni vstuo bhar phemkva madi. isue khyum ke, "sastro-mam lkhyum che ke, 'marum ghr prarthnanum ghr thse.' prmtu tme tene corone chupava mateno addo bnavi didhum che." isu roj mmdirmam updes apto hto. pn mukhy yajko, sastro ttha lokona mukhio tene mari nakhya ichta hta. pn bdhaj loko isune njikthi ekagrtathi sambhlta hta. isu je kheto temam teone khub rs hto. tethi mukhy yajko, sastro ttha lokona mukhione tene kevi rite mari nakhya sum krum te sujhtu n htm.

20

ek divs isuni mmdirmam hto. te lokone bodh apto hto. isu devna rajy viseni suvarta lokone kheto hto. tyare mukhy yajko, sastro ane vrddh yudi agevano pn isu sathe vat krva avya. teoe khyum ke, "amne khe! kya adhikarathi tum a vstuo kre che? a adhikar tne kone apyo?" isue uttr apyo ke, "hum pn tmne ek prsr puchis; mne kho; jyare yohane lokone baptisma apyum tyare te akasmamthi avyum htu ke manso-mamthi" yajko, sastro, yudi agevano bdha a amge vato krva lagya. teo ekbijane kheva lagya. "jo apne uttr apisum ke, 'yohannum baptisma devthi thyu htu to e khese, to tme sa mate yohanne manta nathi?' pn jo apne khie ke, 'yohannum baptisma mansthi thyum htu to pchi bdha loko apne pththrothi mari nakhe. karn ke teo mane che ke yohan ek prbodhk hto." tethi teoe uttr apyo ke, "ame uttr janta nathi." tethi isue teone khyum ke, "to hum tmne kheto nathi ke kya adhikarathi hum a kamo krum chum. pchi isue lokone a varta khi, "ek manse vadimam ddhaks ropi. ketlaek khedutone jmin iyare api pchi te labam smy sudhi bhar gyo. thoda smy pchi ddhaksni phslno smy avyo. tethi te manse pela kheduto pase ek cakrne moklyo, jethi teo tene tena bhagni ddhaks ape. pn te khedutoe cakrne maryo ane kmi pn apya vina kadhi mukyo. tethi te manse bija ek cakrne moklyo. khedutoe a cakrne pn maryo. teoe tenum shej pn man rakhyum nhi. te khedutoe te cakrne kami apya vina kadhi mukyo. tethi manse trija sevkne kheduto pase moklyo, khedutoe a cakrne khrab rite ija phomcadi ane tene bhar phemki didho. "khetna malike khyum ke, 'hve hum sum krum? hum mara putrne moklis. hum mara putrne ghno cahum chum. kdac kheduto mara putrne man apel!' jyare khedutoe putrne joyo tyare teoe ekbijane khyum ke, 'a malikno dikro che. a kheto tena thse.' jo apne tene mari nakhisum tyar pchi tena khetro apna thse. tethi khedutoe putrne

khetrmamthi bhar kadhi mukyo ane mari nakhyo. “a khetrno dhni teone sum krse? te avine pela khedutone mari nakhsel! pchi ke bija ketlaek khedutone khetr apse.” lokoe a varta sambhli. teoe khyum ke, “na! avum kdi n thao!” prmtu isue teoni trph njr kri ane khyum ke, “to pchi a lkhanno so arth: ‘je pththrno bamdhnaraoe nkar kryo. te j khunanum mthalum thyo! je vykti te pththr pr pdse tena tukda thi jse ane jo te pththr tmara pr pdse to te tmne kcdi nakhsel!” sastro ane mukhy yajko a varta je isue khi te sambhli. teoe janyum ke a varta teona vise hti. tethi teo te vkhte isune pkdva icchta hta. prmtu loko kmi krse to tevo teone dr hto. tethi sastro ane yajkoe isune pkdvana yogy smyni rah jova lagya. teoe ketlaek mansone isu pase moklya. teoe a mansone teo sara hoy te rite vrtva khyum. isu je kmi khe temam kmik khotum sodhva teo icchta hta, jo teo kmi khotum sodhi kadhe to pchi teo isune sasnkrtae sompi ske jeni pase stta ane adhihar hta. tethi te mansoe isune puchyum ke, “updesk, ame janie chie ke tum je khe che ane sikhve che te devna marg mate sacum che, kon sambhle che tenum koi mhtv nhti, tum e j bdha lokone sikhve che. tum hmmea stythi devno marg sikhve che. amne khe ke, amare kaisrne kr apvo ucit che? ha ke na?” pn isue janyum ke a manso teni sathe kpt kri rhya che. isue teone khyum ke, “mne ek dinar sikko btavo, sikka pr konum nam che? ane tena pr koni chap che?” teoe khyum ke, “kaisrni.” isue teone khyum ke, “to kaisrni je vstuo hoy te kaisrne ane devni je vstuo che te devne apo.” te manso tena snpnbhrya uttrthi ascry pama. po kmi boli skya nhi. te manso loko agl isune phsavamam phavya nhi. isue ksum khyum nhi jethi teo teni viruddh upyog kri ske. ketlaek sdukio isu pase avya. (sdukio mane che ke mrtyu pchi punrumthtan nhti.) teoe isune puchyum ke; “updesk, musae apna mate lkhyum che ke jo prnit mans mrtyu pame ane teni ptnine balk na hoy to pchi tena bhaie te strine prnyum joie. pchi teone tena mrtyu pamela bhai mate balko thse. tyam sat bhaio hta. phelo bhai ek strine prnyo, pn mrtyu pamy. tene balko n hta. pchi bijo bhai te strine prnyo ane te mrtyu pamy. ane trijo bhai te strine prnyo ane te mrtyu pamy. a j ghtna bdhaj sate bhaio sathe bni. teo bdha mrtyu pama. ane teone balko n hta. chelle mrtyu pamnar stri hti. prmtu bdha sate bhaio tenine prnya. tethi jare mrtyu pchi punrumththno smy avse, tyare a stri koni ptni thse?” isue sdukione khyum ke, “prthvi pr loko prne che. je loko mrtyu pchi punrumthtan thva mate yogy rite nyayi thse ane a jivn pchi phri jivse. te nva jivnmam teo prnse nhi. te jivn drmyan loko devdut jevam hoy che ane teonum kdi mrtyu thtum nhti. teo devna balko che karn ke teo mrtyumamthi sijvn thay che. musae spst btavyum che ke loko mrtyumamthi uthe che. jare musa blta jhadvamam dev drsnna prsmgnum vrnn kre che. tyare te prbhune ‘ibrahimno dev, ishakno dev ane yakubno dev khe che.’ jo dev khe ke te teona dev che to pchi a manso khrekhr mrtyu pamela nhti. te phkt jivta lokono j dev che. bdham j loko devna che te jivta che.” ketlaek sastroe khyum ke, “updesk, taro uttr ghno saro che.” te pchi vdhare prsro isune puchvani koie himmt kri nhi. pchi isue khyum ke, “khrst daudno dikro che em loko sa mate khe che? gitsastrmam daud pote khe che

ke: ‘prbhue (dev) mara prbhune (khrst) khyum ke: tum mari jmn bajue bes, ane hum tara strumone tara kbjamam mukis.’ jo daud khrstne tena ‘prbhu’ khe to pchi khrst daudno dikro kevi rite thi ske?” bdha loko isune dhyanthi sambhltta hta. isue tena sisoyone khyum, “sastriothi savdhan rho. teone kpdam pherine ajubaju phrine manvmta dekhadvanam gme che. bjarnam sthloe teone loko man ape tem teo icche che. teo sbhasthanomam, mukhy mhtvni bethko melvva cahe che. teo jmnvaram pn mhtvni bethko cahe che. pn teo vidhvaona ghr pdavi le che. teo lambi prarthnao krine teoni jate sara dekhavano prytyn kre che. dev a lokone vises siksra krse.”

21

isue ketlaek dhnavan lokone mmdirmam paisani petimam devni bheto muktam joyo. pchi isue ek grib vidhvane joi, tene be nana tambana sikka petimam mukya. isue khyum ke, “hum tmne sacum khum chum, a grib vidhvae phkt be nana sikka apya che. pn khrekhr to tene pela bdhaj paisadar loko krtam vdhare apyum che. dhnavan loko pase puskl che, teoe to phkt temni pase je vdharanam che temamthi j apyum che. a stri ghni grib che. pn tene teni pase htum te bdhum j apyum che. ane te paisa tena jivnmam shay mate jruri hta.” ketlaek loko mmdir vise vato krta hta. teoe khyum, “a ek sumdr mmdir uttm pththrothi bamdelham che. devne danmam apayel ghni sumdr bheto to juo!” pn isue khyum, “smy avse tyare tme je bdhum ahi juo cho teno nas thse. a mkanno prtyek pththr jmin pr padi nakhvamam avse, ek pn pththr bija pththr pr rheva devamam avse nhi! ketlaek sisoye isune khyum ke, “updesk, a vstuo kyare bnse? apnne kevi rite khbr pdse ke te thvano smy avyo che?” isue khyum, “savdhan rho! koi tmne murkh n bnave. ghna loko mara name avse, teo kheshe, ‘hum khrst chum’ ane ‘khro smy avyo che!’ pn tme teone anusrro nhi. jyare tme yuddho ttha hulldoni aphvao sambhlo tyare biso nhi. a babto prthm bnse pn teno amt pachlthi avse.” pchi isue temne khyum, “ek rastr bija rastr sathe ldse. ek rajy bija rajyni same ldse. tyam mota dhrtikmp, mmdvad ane dukhlayk babto ghni jgyae thse. bijj ketlik jgyae to lokone khava mate bhoin pn nhi hoy, bhymkrr bnavo bnse. akasmamthi ascryjnk vstuo lokone cetvni apva avse. “prmtu a bdhi vstuo bnta phelam, loko tmne pkdse ane tmarum ahit krse. loko temni sbhasthanomam tmara nyay krse. ane tmne ked krse, tmne jbrjsti rajao ane sasnkrtao smks ubha rakhvamam avse. tme mne anusro cho tethi loko tmari same a bdhum krse. pn a tmne mara vise khevani kt apse. bcav mate tmare sum khevum teni pn jray cimta krso nhi. tmara koi pn dusmn uttr n api ske tevu kheva mate buddhi hum tmne apis. matapita, bhaio, smbmdhio ane mitro pn tari viruddh thse. teo tmaramamna ketlakne mari nakhshe. bdha manso tmne dhikkarse karn ke tme mne anusro cho. pn amamni koi pn vstu tmne khrekhr nuksan kri skse nhi. jo tme tmara visvasmam mkmk rheso to a bdhamamthi tmari jatne bcavi lesa. “tme yrusalemni care bajue lskr joso. pchi tme janso ke yrusalemno vinas thvano smy avyo che. te vkhte yhudiyamam je loko che te phadomam nasi jay. jeo yrusalemmam

hoy teoe jldi chodi jvum. jo tme yrusalem njikna prdesmam ho to sherni amdr jso nhi. prbodbkoe jyare dev tena lokone siksa krse te a smyni babtmm gnum bdhum lkhyum che. te a smy che. jyare a bdhum prupurn thay. te vkhte jeo grbhvti hse athva jene nanam dudh pita basko che te temna mate du:dayk che! sa mate? karn ke a bhumi pr vdhare vippitno smy avse. dev a loko pr gusse thse. ketlaek loko sainiko ddhara mrtyu pamse. bija lokone kedi trike rakhse ane bdhaj desomam li jvase. phkt yrusalem teono smy puro nhi thay tyam sudhi bin ybudiothi pg tle khumdi nmkhase. “sury, cmdr ane tarao sathe ascryjnk ghtnao bnse. prthvi prna loko phsayani lagni anubhven. smuddhomam grjna tophan sjarse. ane loko tenum karn smji skse nhi. loko prthvi pr sum thse teni atisy cimtathi bhybhit thi jse. prthvi pr je kmi these tenathi akasmam je bdhum che te pn bd-lai jse. pchi loko mansna dikrane prakrm sathe ane mha mhimashit vadlammam avto jose. jyare a ghtnao bnva lage tyare uce njr kro ane khus thao! cimta na kro. karn ke tme jano cho ke tmaro uddhar thvano smy pase avyo che!” pchi isue a varta khi ke, “bdha vrsko prthv juo. amjirnum vrks ek srs udahrn che. jyare te phutva mamde che tyare tme jano cho ke unalo njik che. te j rite a bdhi babto vise mem tmne khyum che. jyare tme a bdhi babto bnti joso, tyare tme jani skso ke devnum rajy gnum jldi avi rhyum che. “hum tmne sty khum chum. a bdhi vstuo bnse tyare a smyna loko tyam sudhi jivta hse! akhi prthvi ane akas nas pamse, pn mem je sbdo khya che teno nas kdapi these nhi!” “savdhan rho! tmaro smy khava pivamam bgado nhi athva dunyvi vstuoni cimta na kro. jo tme em krso to tme sacro vicar kri skso nhi. ane pchi jo ekaek amt avi phomcse tyare tme taiyar nhi hoy. prthvi prna tmam loko mate te ascryjnk rite avse. tethi hr vkht taiyar rho. ane prarthna kro ke a bdhum je thvanum che temamthi tmari jatne surksit rite psar thva ttha mansna dikra smks ubha rhavane tme prbl thao.” divs drmyan, isu lokone mmdirmam bodh apto, ratre te sherni bhar jtom ane akhi rat jaitunna phad pr rheto. svare bdha loko vhela uththa ane isune dhyanthi sambhlva mmdirmam jta.

22

hve bekhmir rotlinum prv je paskha khevay che teno lgbhg smy hto. mukhy yajko ane sastrio isune mari nakhvano rsto sodhvana prytno krta hta. pn teo lokotho drta hta. isuna bar preritomam eknum nam yhuda iskriyot htum. setan yhudamam petho. ane tene khrab krtyo krva preryo. yhuda mukhy yajko ane ketlaek sdraro je mmdirna rksko hta teone mlyo ane teoni sathe vato kri. yhudie teone isune kevi rite sompvo te smbmdhi mslt kri. yajko a babbthi vdhare khus hta. jo te isu teone sompe to teoe yhudane paisa apvanum vcn apyum. yhudase smmti api. pchi yhuda teone isu sompvana uttm ymyai rah jova lagyo. ane loko teni ajubaju hajr na hoy teva prsmge tene teona hathmam sompvani tk jova lagyo. bekhmir rotolino divs avyo. a te divs hto jyare yhudio paskhana yjnmam ghetaonum blidan apta hta. isue pitr ane yohanne khyum ke, “jao, apne khava mate paskha bhojn taiyar kro.” pitr ane yohane isune khyum ke,

“tum a bhojnnei taiyari amari pase kyam kravva iche che?” isue teone khyum, “sambhlo! tme shermam amdr jso, tyar bad tme ek mansne panini gagr li jta joso. teni pachi jjo. te ek mkanmam jse. tme teni sathe jao. te ghrna malikne kho, ‘updesk puche che ke tum krpa krine amne te khmd btav jyam hum ane mara sisyo paskha bhojn lisum.’ pchi te mans je mkanmo malik che te temne medi pr ek moto khmd btavse. a khmd tmara mate taiyar hse tyam paskha bhojn taiyar kro.” tethi pitr ane yohan gya. isue khya prmane j bdhum bnyum. tethi teoe paskha bhojn taiyar kryu. paskha bhojn krvano teono smy avyo. isu ane tena prerito mej pase betha hta. isue teone khyum ke, “hum mrtyu pamum te phela mari tmari sathe paskha khavani ghni iccha hti. hum tmne khum chum devna rajymam paskha bhojnono sacro arth apay nhi tyam sudhi hum phrithi kdapi paskha bhojn khavano nhti.” pchi isue ek pyalo ddhaksars lidho. tene te mate devni stuti kri. pchi tene khyum, “a pyalo lo ane ahi drek jinne te apo. hum tmne khum chum devnum rajy ave tyam sudhi hum phrithi ddhaksars pinar nhti. pchi isue ketliek rotli lidhi. tene rotli mate devni stuti kri ane tena tukda kryam. tene te tukda sisyo apya. pchi isue khyum ke, “a rotli marum srir che ke je hum tmara mate apum chum. mari yadgirimam a kro.” aj prmane samjna bhojn pchi isue ek ddhaksarsno pyalo lidho ane khyum ke, “a ddhaksars devno tena loko mateno nvo krar che. a nva krar mara lohithi srum thay che. je hum tmara mate apum chum.” isue khyum ke, “tmaramamno ek mari viruddh these. teno hath mej pr mara hathni bajumam che. mansno dikro devni vojna prmane krse. je mansna dikrane mari namkhva mate apse, te babb te mansne mate khrab che. tene aphsors che!” pchi sisyo ekbijane puchyum ke, “apnamamno kon isu mate avum krnar hse?” pachi lthi prerito vise amdro amdr dlilo krva lagya ke teona bdhamam mukhy kon. pchi isue teone khyum ke, “duniyana rajao temni prja pr sasn kre che. je mansono bija loko pr adhikar hoy che teo te lokona mhan prapkari hovanum ‘loko pase khevdave che.’ pn tmare temna jevum thvum na joie. sauthi mukhy vyktie sauthi nani vykti jeva thvum joie, agevanoe sevko jeva thvum joie. kon vdhare agtynum che, je vykti mej pase bese che te ke je vykti teni seva kre che te? khrekr je vykti mej pase bese che te vdhare agtyni che, pn hum to tmari vcce ek sevk jevo chum!” “tme loko mara priksn smymam mari sothe rhya cho. mara bape mne ek rajy apyum che. hum pn tmne mari sathe sasno adhikar apum chum. mara rajymam tme mari sathe khaso ane piso. tme israelana bar kulono nyay krva rajyasno pr birajso. “o simon, simon jo setane ek khedut jem ghum cale che tem tne kbje leva magyo. mem prarthna kri che ke tum taro visvas gumave nhi! jyare tme mari pase pacha avo tyarem tmara bhaione vdhare mjbud thvamam mdd krjo.” pn pitre isune khyum ke, “prbhu, hum tari sathe jelmam avva taiyar chum, hum tari sathe mrva mate pn taiyar chum!” pn isue khyum ke, “pitr, hum tne khum chum ke aje mrgho bole te phela tum mne olkhto nhti, em (khine) tum trn var maro nkar krse!” muskelio mate taiyar thao pchi isue preritoe khyum ke: “mem tmne lokone upde avse apva moklya. mem paisa vgr, theli ke joda vgr moklya, tmare ksani

jrumr pdi?" preritoe khyum, "na." teone khyum ke, "pn hve jo tmari pase theli ane paisa hoy to tmari pase rakho. jo tmari pase tlvar na hoy to tmara kpdam vecine ek khridi rakho. pvitir lekh khe che ke: 'lokoee khyum ke te ek gunegar hto.' ysaya 53:12 e je lkhelum che te maramam hji purum thvum joie, ane te hve bni rhyum che." te sisoye khyum ke, "prbhju, jo, ahim be tl-var che!" isue teone khyum ke, "be purti hse." isue sher chodyum ane jaitun phad prni jgyae phomcyo. tena sisyo teni sathe gya. (isu tyam varmvar jto.) isue tena sisoyone khyum ke, "prarthna kro ke tene priksnmam n pdo." pchi isu teonathi lgbbhg 50 dgla dur gyo ane ghumtne pdyo ane prarthna kri. "he, bap jo tari iccha hoy to, a yatnana pyalo marathi dur kr: topn tari iccha prmane nhim pn tari iccha prmane thao." pchi ek dut dekhayo, te dut akasmamthi isuni mdd mate avyo hto. isu khub pidato hto. prarthnamam tene khub agrh kryo, tena modha prthi pdto prsevo lohinam tipam jervo dhrti pr pdto hto. jyare isue prarthna puri kri tena sisyo pase gyo tyare teo gshgshat umgha hta. (teo temna du:khothi vdhare thakya hta) isue teone khyum ke, "tme sa mate umgho cho? ubha thao ane priksno same mjabut bnva prarthna kro." jyare isu bolto hto tyare ek lokonum tolum avyum. bar preritomanno ek smuhne dorto hto. te yhuda hto. yhuda isuni njik avyo jethi te isune cumbn kri ske. pn isue tene khyum ke, "yhuda, sum tum cumbnon upyog krine mansna dikrane dushmanone sompva icche che?" isuna sisyo pn tyam ubha hta. je thtum htum te teoe joyum. sisoye isune khyum ke, "prbhu, amare tlvarono upyog krvo joie?" etlamam to sisynomamna eke teno upyog kryom. tene mukhy yajkna cakrno jmno kan kapi nakhyo. isue khyum ke, "ahim j bmdh kr! pchi isue cakrna kanne sprs krine tene sajo kryo. isune pkdva je smuh avyo hto teo mukhy yajko, vdilo ane yhudi srdaro hta. isue teone khyum ke, "tme tl-varo ane lakdio sathe ahim bhar sa mate avya cho? sum tme vicaro cho ke hum ek gunegar chum? hum drroj mmdirmam tmari sathe hto. tyam mne pkd-vano prytnt tme sa mate n kryo? pn a tmaro smy che, evo smy jyare amdhkarnum samrthty hoy che." teo isune pkdine dur li gya. teo isune mukhy yajkna ghrmam lavya. pitr teni pachl gyo. pn te isuni njik avi skyo nhi. sainiko cokni vcmam ajni slgavine sathe betha hta. pitr teoni sathe betho. ek sevikae pitrne tyam bethelo joyo. ajnina prkasne karne te joi ski. te chokrie njikthi pitrna cehrane joyo, pchi tene khyum ke, "a mans pn teni (isuni) sathe hto!" pn pitre khyum ke a sacum nthi. tene khyum, "bai, hum tene janto nthi." thoda smy pchi, bijei ek vyktie pitrne joyo ane khyum ke, "tum pn temamno ek che." pn pitre khyum, "bhai, hum tena sisynomanno ek nthi!" lgbbhg ek klak pchi bija ek manse khyum ke, "te sacum che! a mans tene sathe hto. te galilno che!" te manse khyum ke a babtni tene khatri hti. pn pitre khyum ke, "bhai, tum sum vat kre che, te hum janto nthi!" jyare te bolto hto ke trt j mrgho bolyo. pchi prbhu phryo ane pitrni amkhomam joyum ane prbhue je tene khyum htum te pitrne yad avyum. "svare mrgho bolya agau, tum trn var khis ke tum mne olkhto nthi." pchi pitr bhar gyo ane khub rdyo. ketlaek manso isuni coki krta hta. teo isuni a prmane mskri krta hta: teoe teni amkhe pata bmdhya hta tethi te teone joi ske nhi. pchithi teoe

tene maryo ane khyum ke, "jo tum prbodbhk hoy, to amne khe tene kone maryo?" te mansoe isuni nimda krine teni viruddh bijum ghnun khyum. bija svare, lokona vdiloni sbha, mukhy yajko ttha sastroi sathe bhegi thi. teoe isune teona umcamam uci nyaysbhamam li gya. teoe khyum ke, "jo tum khrist hoy, to amne khe!" isue teone khyum ke, "jo hum tmne khum ke hum khrist chum to tme marum manvana nthi, ane jo hum tmne puchis to tme uttr apvana nthi. pn hve pchi mansno dikro devna rajyasnni jmni bajue besse." teo bdhae khyum ke, "to sum tum devno dikro che?" isue teone khyum ke, "ha, tme saca cho jyare tme j kхо cho ke hum te chum." teoe khyum ke, "hve apne bija saksioni si jrumr che? apne apni jate tene a kheto sambhlyo che!"

23

pchi akho smuh ubho thyo ane pilat pase isune li gyo. teo isuni viruddh thomt mukva lagya. teoe pilatne khyum ke, "amara lokona vicarone bdlvana prytnt krta a mansne ame pkdyo che. kaisrne krvera apvano tene virodh kryo. te ek khrist raja hovano davo kre che." pilate isune puchyum ke, "sum tum yhudiono raja che?" isue uttr apyo, "ha, te sacum che." pilate mukhy yajko ttha lokone khyum ke, "mne a mansmam kmi khotum dekhatum nthi." teoe phirphrine khyum ke, "pn te lokone uskere che! te yhudiyani ajubaju bodh ape che. tene galilnam sru kryo ane hve te ahim che!" pilate a sambhlyum ane puchyum ke, sum isu galilno hto? pilate janyum ke isu herodna tabamam che. te vkhte herod yrusalemmam hto. tethi pilate isune teni pase moklyo. jyare herode isune joyo tyare te ghno khus thyo. herode isu vise ghni babto sambhli hti. tethi lamba smythi te isune mlva icchto hto. herod koi cmtkar jova mamgto hto. tethi tene asa rakh ke isu kmi cmtkar krse. herode isune ghna prsro puchya, pn isue kmi khyum nhi. mukhy yajko ttha sastroi tyam ubha hta. teoe isuni viruddh thomt mukvanum calum rakhyum. pchi herod ane tena sainiko isune hsta hta. teoe isune rajaona jevam kpdam pheravi teni mskri udavi. pchi herode isune pachlo pilat pase moklyo. bhutkalmam pilat ane herod hmmeda dushmano hta pn te divse herod ane pilat mitro bnva. pilate mukhy yajko, yhudi adhiario ane bdha lokone bhega krya ane sathe bolavya. pilate teone khyum ke, "a mansne tme mari pase lavya cho. tme khyum ke te lokonum privrnt kre che. pn mem tmari smks teni priksa kri, mne tene kmi khotum kryu hoy evum dekhayum nhi. herodne pn kmi khotum jnyam nthi. teo aksep muke che te manum tene ksum j kryu nthi. pn tenamam kmi khotum dekhayum nthi. herode isune apni pase pachlo moklyo che tethi tene mari nakhvo joie nhi. tethi hum tene thodi siksa krya pchi, tene jva mate mukt kris." hve dr vrse paskhaprvne divse lokone mate pilate ek kedine chodi devo pdto hto. pn bdha lokoe bumo padi, "tene mari nakho! brbbasne mukt kro!" (brbbas shermam hullsd srum krva bdl bmdikhana-mam hto. tene ketlak mansoni htya pn kri hti.) pilat isune mukt krva icchto hto. tethi pilate tene phrithi khyum ke te isune chodi mukse, pn teoe varmvar bumo padi, "tene mari nakho!" vdhstmbh pr mari

nakho!" triji vkht pilate lokone khyum ke, "sa mate? tene sum khotum kryu che? te dosit nthi. tene mari nakhvanum koi karn mne dekhatum nthi. tethi hum tene thodik sja krine pchi chodi dis." lokoe bumo padvanum calu rakhym. teoe mamgni kri ke isune vdhstmbhe jdavine mari nakho. temni bumo etli moti thi ke pilate teona mamgya prmane teone apvano nirny kryu. loko brbbasne mukt kravva ichta hta. brbbas huld srum kravva bdl ttha lokoni htya mate bmdikhanamam hto. pilate brbbasne chodi mukyo. ane pilate isune mari nakhva mate lokone sompyo. lokone to a jjoitum htum. isune mari nakhva sainiko dur li jta hta. te j smye simmamthi ek mans shermam avto hto. tenum nam simon htum. simon, kureni sherno hto. sainikoe simonene isuno vdhstmbh teni khamdhe cdhavine isuni pachl calva phrj padi. ghna bdha loko isuni pachl calya. temamni ghni strio hti. prmtu isue temna trph phrine khyum ke, "yrusalemni strio, mara mate rdooshi. tmari jat mate ane tmara balko mate rdooshi! smy evo ave che ke jyare loko khese ke, e strione dhny che jeone balko thi skta nthi. te strione dhny che ke jeoe balkone jnm apyo nthi. ane jeoe balkone dhvdavyum nthi." pchi loko phadone khese ke, 'amara pr pdo!' loko tekrione khese ke, 'amne dhamki nakho!' jo hmna jyare jivn sarum che tyare loko a rite vrtse. pn jyare khrab smy avse tyamre sum tho? kem ke jo teo lila jhadne am kre che to sukane sum nhi krse?" tyam bija be gunegaro pn hta teone mari nakhva mate teo isuni sathe dori jta hta. isu ane te be gunegarone 'khopri' namni jgyae li gya. tyam sainikoe isune khila thokine vdhstmbhe jdyo. teoe ek gunegarne isuni jinni bajue vdhstmbhe jdyo. teoe bija gunegarne isuni dabi bajue vdhstmbhe jdyo. isue khyum ke, "he bap, a lokone maph kr. jeo mari htya kri rhya che. teo sum kri rhya che te teo janta nthi. sainikoe pasa phemkine jugar rmyo ane nkki kryu ke isuna lugdam kon lese. loko tyam ubha rhine isune jota hta. yhudi adhiario isuni mskri krtam hta. teoe khyum ke, "jo te devno ek psmd krayel khrist hoy to tene teno bcav teni jate krva do. tene bija lokone bcavya che. sum tene nthi bcavya?" sainikoe pn isuni thththa mskri kri. teo isu pase avya ane tene thodo srko apyo. sainikoe khyum ke, "jo tum yhudiono raja hoy to tum tari jatne bcavi!" (vdhstmbhni toc pr a sbdo lkhela hta: "a yhudiono raja che." gunegaromanno ek jene tyu apmanis ltkavyo hto tene isunum apman krine bumo padvanum srum kryu. "sum tum khrist nthi? to tari jatne bcavi! ane amne pn bcavi!" prmtu bija gunegare tene atkavyo. tene khyum ke, "tare devthi drvm joie! apne bdhajldithi mri jisum! tara ane mara mate mrtyu nyayi rite avi rhyum che karn ke apnne je kmi mlyum che te apna kukrmo mate yogy che. a manse to ksum j khotum kryu nthi." pchi a gunegare isune khyum ke, "isu, jyare tum raja trike sasn srum kre tyare mne smbharje!" pchi isue tene khyum ke, "dhyanthi sambhl, hum je khum chum te sacum che. aje tum mari sathe paradaismamhoisi!" te lgbhg bpor hti, prmtu smgr vistarmam bporna trn vagma sudhi amdhar chvayo hto. tyam surj n hto. mmdirmamno pddo be bhagamam phati gyo. isue jorthi uca avaje pokar kryu ke, "o bap, hum maro atma tara hathmam sumpum chum." isue em khyum, pchi te mrtyu pamyu. lskrna adhiarie tyam je kmi thyum te joyum.

tene devni stuti krine khyum ke, "hum janum chum a mans khrekhr nyayi hto!" ghna loko a jova mate sherni bhar avya. jyare lokoe te joyum, teo isuna njikna mitro tyam hta. tyam ketliek strio galilmamthi isuni pachl avi hta te pn tyam hti. teo vdhstmbhthi ghne dur ubha rhine a joti hti. yhudiona sher arimthaino ek mans tyam hto. tenum nam yusph htum. te ek saro, ane dhrmik mans hto. te devna rajyni avvani rah joto hto. te yhudioni nyaysbhano sbhy hto. jyare bija yhudiona agevanoe isune mari nakhvano nirny krya tyare te smmt thyo nhoto. yusphe pilat pase jine isuno deh mamgyo. pilate yusphne sb levani ha padi. tethi yusphe vdhstmbh prthi deh nice lavine lugdamam vimtalyum. pchi tene isunum deh khdkmam khodeli kbrmam mukyum. a agau a kbr kdi upyogmam levai n hti. te divs siddhikrno hto. jyare suryast thyo tyare, visramvar sru thyo hto. je strio galilthi isuni sathe avi hti te yusph pase gi. teoe kbr joi. teoe jyam isuno deh mukvamam avyo hto te pn joyum. pchi te strio isuna deh pr msala ttha sugmdhit ddhvyo mukva mateni taiyari krva pachi avi. visramvare teoe visram lidho. musana niym prmane bdhaj lokoe a kryu.

24

vheli svare, athvadiyana phela divse, strio kbr pase jyam isuno deh mukyo hto tyam avi. teo tene mate bnavela sugmdhi ddhvyo lavi hti. ek bhare pththtr kbrna ddharne bmdh krva mukvamam avyo hto. pn strioe jeyum ke pththtr gbdavi devamam avyo hto. teo amdr gi, pn teoe prbhu isuno deh joyo nhi. strio a smji ski nhi jyare teo a vise acrj pamtam htam tyare clktam lugdamam be manso (duto) teoni bajumam avine ubha. te strio ghni gbhray gi; teoe temna mstk nizam nmavya. te be mansoe strione khyum ke, "je jivmt vykti che tene tene ahi sa mate sodho cho? a jgya to mrela loko mate che. isu ahi nthi. te mryumamthi uthyo che! tmne yad che jyare te galilmam hto tyare sum khyum htum? isue khyum htum ke mansno dikro dust mansone sompay, vdhstmbh pr jday ane mari nmkhay ttha trija divse pachu uthe e avsynum che." pchi strione isue je khyum htum te yad avyum. strio kbr aglthi pachi avi ane agiyar sisyo ttha bija sisyo pase gi. strioe kbrmam je kmi syum htum te bdhum teone khyum. a striomam mgdlani mriym, yohanna yakubni ma mriym ttha ketliek biji strio hti. a strioe preritone je kmi bnyum htum te bdhum khyum. prmtu strioe je khyum te preritoe manyum nhi. e vato murkhai bhreli lagi. pn pitr ubho thyo. jo a sacum hoy to te jova mate kbre eklo dodyo. tene amdr joyum. pn tene isune jemam vimtalyo hto te lugdam j matr joyam. tyam phkt lugdam j pdela htam. isu nhoto. pitre je thyum htum te smbdhi ascry pamine ekamt mate dur calyo gyo. te j divse sisyumamthi be emmos namna shermam jta hta. te yrusalemthi lgbhg sat mail dur htum. teo bdha sathe je kmi bnavo bnya hta te amge vato krta hta. jyare teo a babtmm bhaga thi vato krta hta ane crca krta hta tyare isu pote teoni njik avine teoni sathe calyo. (pn pela be mansone isune olkhvani dsti nhoti.) pchi isue khyum ke, "tme caltam caltam ekbjani sathe sani crca kro cho?" te be manso ubha rhya. teona chera ghna udas dekhata hta. kliyopas namna eke uttr apyo ke,

“yrusalemam phkt tum j eklo evo mans hse je chella
 thoda divso phelam tyam sum thyum che te tum janto
 nthi.” isue teone khyum ke, “kya bnavo?” pela man-
 soe tene khyum ke, “te isu vise je nasrethno che. dev
 ane bdha loko mate te ek mhan prbodhk hto. tene
 khyia prmane prakrmam mhan cmtkaro krya. pn
 amara adhikario ane mukhy yajko mrndmd mate
 tene dur mokli didho. teoe isune vdhstmbhe khilao
 vde jdyo. amne asa hti ke te ek istraelno uddhar krnar
 thse. pn pchi a bdhum bnyum. ane hve bijum kmik.a
 bnavo bnyane aje trijo divs che. pn aje amaramamni
 ketliek strioe amne ascryjnk vat kri. a vheli svare
 strio kbr pase gi jyam isuna dehne mukvamam avyo
 hto. pn teoe tyam tenum srir dithum nhi. teoe avine
 amne khyum ke teoe be dutna pn drsn krya. dutoe
 khyum ke, “isu jivmt che!” tethi amara ketlaek juth
 pn kbr pase gya. tyam strioe khyum tevum j htum-
 kbr khali hti. ame joyum, pn ame isune joyo nhi.”
 pchi issue te be mansone khyum ke, “tme murkh cho,
 ane dhima cho je bdhi vstuo tmne prbodhkoe khi che
 te smjva mate visvas hovo joie. prbodhkoe khyum
 htum ke khriste tena mhimamam prvesta phela a bd-
 hum shevum pdse.” pchi isue bdhum smjavvani sru-
 mat kri. je tena smbmdhi dhrmlekhomam lkhayelum
 htum. isue musana pustkothi srumat kri ane pchi pr-
 bodhkoe tena vise sum khyum htum teni vat kri. teo
 emmosna sherni njik avya ane isue tyam rokai jvani
 koi yojna na hoy tem agl jvanum calum rakhyum. pn
 teo tene rakva icchta hta. teoe tene agrh kryo, “amari
 sathe rhe.” modum thyum che lgbhg ratri thi gi che.
 tethi te teoni sathe rheva amdry gyo. isu teoni sathe
 nice jmva betho ane thodi rotli lidhi ane tene bhojn
 mate stuti kri ane tena bhag padya. pchi te teone
 apya. te vkhte, teone isune olkhvani dsti mli. pn
 jyare teoe joyum ke te kon hto tyare te addhsy thi gyo.
 bmne mansoe ekbijane khyum ke, “jyare isu rsta pr
 apni sathe vat krto hto tyare apna hrdymam ag slgti
 hti. jyare te dhrmlekhona arth smjavto te utsahdayk
 htum.” pchi te bmne manso ubha thya ane yrusalem
 pacha phrya. yrusalemam teoe isuna sisoyone bhega
 thyela joya. agiyar prerito ane pela loko je teoni sathe
 hta. teoe khyum ke, “prbhu, khrekhr mrtyumamthi
 uthyo che! tene pote simonne drsn apya che.” pchi
 te be mansoe rsta pr je kmi bnyum htum te bdhum
 khyum. jyare isue rotlina tukda krya tyare teoe isune
 kevi rite olkhyo te vise pn vat kri. jyare te be manso a
 vat kheta hta, isu pote sisoyona smuhmam ubho rhyo.
 isue khyum ke, “tmne samti thao.” sisyo ascry pamy.
 teo gbhrai gya. teoe vicaryum ke teo bhut joi rhya hta.
 pn isue khyum ke, “tme kem gbhrao cho? tme je juo
 cho temam smka sa mate kro cho? mara hatho ane
 pgo trph juo. te khrekhr hum j chum! mne sprs kro.
 tme joi skso ke mari pase jivmt srir che; bhutne ana
 jevum srir hotum nthi.” isue teone am khyia pchi tene
 teone tena hathona ane pgona gha btavyam. sisyo an-
 mdthi ascrymam pdi gya hta. isu jivto hto te joine teo
 khub khub prsn thya. hju teoe je joyum te manva
 teo taiyar nhota. isue teone khyum ke, “ahi tmari pase
 kmi khavanum che?” teoe tene ek ramdheli machlino
 tukdo apyo. jyare sisyo jota hta tyare isue machli lidhi
 ane te khadhi. isue teone khyum ke, “yad kro jyare
 hum tmari sathe hto tyare mem e vato tmne khi hti ke
 musana niymasstrmam ttha prbodhkonom pustko-

mam ttha gitsastrmam mara smbmdhi je lkelum che
 te bdhum thvum joie.” isue dhrmlekho sisoyone sm-
 javya. isue tena vise lkheli vato smjavvamam temne
 mdd kri. pchi isue teone khyum ke, “te lkelum che ke
 khristne mari nakhvamam avse ane trija divse te mr-
 tyumamthi uthse. tme a bdhum ttha joyum-tme saksi
 cho. tmare lokone jine khევum joie ke teona papo
 maph thi skse. teone kho ke teoe pstavo krvo joie ane
 teonam papo mate dilgir thvum joie. jo teo am krse,
 to dev teone maph krse. tmare yrusalemthi srumat
 krvi joie ane mara name a babtno updes apvo joie.
 a suvarta duniyana bdha lokone khevi joie. dhyant-
 thi sambhlo! mara bape tmne je vcn apel che te hum
 tmne moklis. pn jyam sudhi tme akasthi prakrme
 vestit thao tyam sudhi tmare yrusalemam rhevum
 joie.” isu tena sisoyone yrusalemni bhar lgbhg bethniya
 li gyo. isue tena hath umca krya ane tena sisoyone asir-
 vad apya. jyare isu teone asirvad apto hto tyare teothi
 te chuto pdyo ane akasmam li jvamam avyo. sisoye
 tenum bhjn kryu. teo yrusalemam pacha phrya. teo
 khub purn anmdit hta. teo bdho j smy devni stuti kr-
 tam, mmdirmam rhya.

vhalā thiyophil, mem prthm pustk isue je kmi kryu ane sikhvym te drek babto vise lkhyum che. mem isuna jvnnā armbhthi tene je divsthi akasmam li levamam avyo tyam sudhina smgr jivn vise lkhyum che. a bntam phelam, isue pote psmd krela prerito sathe vat kri. pvtir atmani shaythi isue preritone teoe sum krvm joie te khyum. a isuna mrtyu pchini vat hti. pn tene preritone btavyum ke te jivmt che. isue ghnām sarmthysali prakrmo krine a sabit kryu. preritone isuna mrtyumamthi sjivn thya bad 40 divs drmyan ghnivar tena drsn thyam. isue preritone devna rajy vise khyum. ek vkht isu teoni sathe jmtō hto, tyare isue teone yrusalem chodvani na padi hti. isue khyum, 'tmne bape je vcn apyūm che te vise mem tmne phelam khyum che. a vcn prapt krva mate ahim yrusalemmam rah juo. yohane panithi baptisma kryu, pn thoda divso pchi tme pvtir atmāthi baptisma pamso.' bdha prerito bhega thya. teoe isune puchyūm, "prbhū, sum a smy tara mate yhudione teonum rajy phrithi sompvano che?" isue teone khyum, 'phkt ek matr bap j smyo ane tarikho nkki krva mate adhikrt che. a vstuo tme jani sko nhi. pn pvtir atma tmari pase avse. pchi tme sarmthi prapt krso. tyare tme mara saksi thso-tme lokone mara vise kheso. phelam, tme yrusalemmam lokone kheso. pchi yhudiyamam, smrunmam ttha visvna bdha j lokone kheso.' preritone a babto khyā pchi, isune akasmam li levamam avyo. preritona dekhtam j isu vadlmām addhshy thi gyo, ane teo tene joi skya nhi. isu dur ji rhyo hto ane prerito akasmam joi rhyā hta. acank, be svet vstrdhari manso teoni bajumam avine ubha. te be mansoe preritone khyum, 'o galilna manso, tme ahim akas trph jotam sa mate ubha cho? tme joyūm ke isune tmari pasethi akasmam li levamam avyo che. je rite tme tene jtam joyo te j rite te pachō avse.' pchi te prerito jaitun prvt prthi yrusalem pacha phrya. (a prvt yrusalemtthi lgbhg addho mail dur che.) te prerito shermam prvesya. teo jyam rheta hta tyam medi prna ordamam gya. te prerito hta, pitr, yohan, yakub, amndriya, philip, thoma, brtholmi, maththi, yakub (alphino dikro), simon (jhlots) ttha yakubno bhāi yhuda tyam gya. bdha prerito bhega thya hta. teo stt ek j hetuthi prarthna krtam hta tyam ketlik strio hti. isuni mā mriym, ane tena bhāio pn tyam prerito sathe hta. thoda divs pchi visvasioni ek sbha mli. (tyam temanam lgbhg 120 hajr hta.) pitre ubha thine khyum, 'bhāio, sas-trvcnomam pvtir atmae daud ddhara khyum ke kmik thvani jrumr che. te apna smuhmanam ek yhuda vise kheto hto. yhuda apni sathe sevamam bhagidar hto. atmae khyum ke isune pkdva mate yhuda mansone dorse.' (yhudane a dust kam mate paisa apvamam avya hta. tena paisa tena mate khetr khridvamam vpraya. pn yhuda umdhe mstke ptkayo, ane tenum srir phati gym. tenam bdham amtrdam bhar nikli gym. yrusalemma bdha lokoe a vise janyum. tethi teoe te khetnum nam kheldma rakhym. teoni bhasamam kheldmano arth, 'lohinum khetr' thay che.) pitre khyum, "gitsastr na pustkmam yhuda vise am lkhelum che: 'teni jmin njik lokoe jvum nhi; tyam koie rhevum nhi!' gitsastr 69:25 ane em pn lkhelum

che: 'tenum kam bijo koi mans le.' gitsastr 109:8 'tethi hve bija koi manse apni sathe jodavum joie ane isuna punrumthanna saksi thvum joie. a mans pela man-somamno ek hovo joie. jyare prbhū isu apni sathe hto tyare bdha j smy drmyan apna smuhno bhag hto, jyarthi yohane lokone baptisma apvanum sru kryu, tyarthi isune apni pasethi akasmam li jvayo tyam sudhi a mans apni sathe hovo joie." preritoe be mansone smuhni agl ubha krya. ek hto yusph brsba, te yustsna namthi olkhto ane bijo mans hto maththiyas. preritoe prarthna kri, "prbhū, tum prtyek mansona mnone jane che. a bemamthi tum a kam krva mate kone psmd kre che te drsav. yhuda bhtki jine jyam jvano hto tyam gyo. prbhū, kya manse prerit trike teni jgya levi joie te btav." pchi preritoe bemamthi ekni psmdgi krva mate ciththio nakhi. prbhūni ichanusar maththiyasna namni ciththi nikli. tethi te bija agiyarni sathe prerit thyo.

2

jyare pcasmano divs avyo tyare, prerito bdha ek jgyae bhega thya hta. acank akasmamthi avaj avyo. a avaj skht phumkata pvnnā jevo hto. teo jyam betha htm te akhum ghr a avajthi gajī uthym. agnina jevi chuti chuti pdti jibho teona jovamam avi.a jibho chuti pdine prtyek vykti pr ubhi bethi. teo bdha pvtir atmāthi bhrpur thya, ane teoe judi judi bhasao bolvanum sru kryu. pvtir atmae teone a krvanum sarmthi apyūm. a smye yrusalemmam ketlak dharmik yhudio rheta hta. duniyana drek desmamna a manso hta. a mansono moto smuh bhego thyo hto karn ke teoe a avaj sambhlyo hto. teo nvai pamyā hta. karn ke prerito boltam hta. ane drek manse teoni potani bhasamam te sambhlyum htm. bdha yhudio anathi ascry pamyā hta. teo smji skya nhi ke prerito avum kevi rite kri skya. teoe khyūm,"juo, a bdha j manso jeone apne boltam sambhlie chie te bdha sum galilna nthi? pn apne teone apni potani bhasamam boltam sambhlie chie. a kevi rite sky che? apne bdha j judi judi jgyaona chie: parthio, madio, elamio, mesopotamiyana, yhudiyana, kppdokiyana, pontsna, asiya, phugiyana, pmphuliyana, iijptna, libiyana, kureni bhāsa ttha rom vistarna prvasio, yhudi ttha bin-yhudiomamthi thela yhudi, am apne juda juda desona chie. pn apne a mansne apni potani bhasamam sambhlie chie! teo devna je kmi motam kamo vise khe che te apne bdha smji skie chie." bdha loko ascryckit thya. ane munnjhyā. teo ekbijane puche che, "a sum thi rhyum che?" bija loko prerito trph thththa kri rhyam hta. a lokoe vicaryu ke preritoe vdhare pdto ddhaksars pidhelo che. pchi pitr agiyar bija prerito sathe ubho rhyo. te etla mota avaje bolyo ke jethi bdha loko sambhli ske. tene khyum, "marā yhudi bhāio ttha yrusalemmam tmarammamna bdha je rho cho, hum tmne kmik khis, je janvani tmare jrumr che. kaljipurvk sambhlo. a manso tme dharo cho em pidhela nthi; hju svārna nv vagya che! pn yoel prboddhe je bābt mate lkhyum htm te aje tme ahim thtum juo cho. yoel prboddhe je lkhyum che te a che: "dev khe che ke: chella divso-mam, hum maro atma bdha loko pr redi dis. tmara putro ane putrio prboddh krse. tmara juvanone sm-

dršno thse. tmara vrddhone khas svpno avse. te smye, hum mara sevk-sevikao pr maro atma redis ane teo prbodh krse. hum uce akasmam ascryjnk kamo btavis. hum nice prthvi pr tena adbhut cihno apis. tyam lohi, agni, ane dhumadana gotegota dekhadis. suryumn privrtn amdhkarmam thse, ane cmdr lal lohi jevo bnse. pchi prbhuno mhan ttha prsidhdh divs avse. ane prtyek mans je prbhumam visvas krse t tarn pamse.” “mara yhudi bhaio, a sbdo dhyanthi sambhlo: nasrethno isu ek ghno visist mans tho. deve tmne a spst drsn kravayum che. deve prakrmo ane ascryo ttha cmtkarothi te sabit kryu che. te isu ddhara krva-mam avyum htum. tme bdhae a babto joi che. tethi tme jano cho ke a sacum che. tmne isu sompvamam avyo, ane tme teni htya kri. dust mansoni shaythi tme khila thokine isune vdhstmbhe jdayvo. pn dev to janto hto ke a bdhum thvanum che. a devni yojna hti. ghna smy phela deve a yojna ghdi hti. isue mrtyuni vedna shn kri, pn deve tene e bdhi vednaomamthi mukt kryo. deve isune mrtyumamthi uthadyo.mrtyu isune pkdi skyum nhi. daude isuna smdrbhmam am khyum che: ‘mem prbhune hmesa mari smnmukh joyo; mne slamt rakhva mate te mari jmni bajue che. tethi marum hrđy prsnn che, ane mari jibh hrsollas vykt kre che. ha, marum srir pn asamam rheshe. karn ke tum mara atmane mrtyuna sthle chodne nhi. tum tara pvitrne pn kbrmam kohvan jova dis nhi. tem mne jivn jivtam sikhvyum che. tum tari njik avis ane mne anmdthi bhrpur kris.’ “mara bhaio, hum tmne apna purvj daudna smdrbhmam sacum khis. te mrtyu pamyom hto ane tene dphnavvamam avyo hto. teni kbr aje pn apni pase che. daud ek prbodhk hto ane deve je khyum te janto hto. deve daudne vcn apyum htum ke te daudna privarmamthi koi vyktine daudna jevo raja bnavse. daude te ttham pada a janyum. tethi te vyktina smdrbhmam daude am khyum: ‘tene mrtyuni jgyae rheva devamam avyo n hto. tenum srir kbrmam sdva didhum nhi.’daud mrtyumamthi punrumtthan pamel khristna smdrbhmam kheto hto. tethi isu mrtyumamthi sjivn thyel dev che, daud nhi! apne bdha a mate saksı che. apne tene joyo che! isuno akasmam li jvamam avel che. tethi isu devni jmni ba-jue devni sathe che. pitae (dev) hve isune pvitr atma apel che. deve je vcn apyum htum te pvitr atma che. tethi hve isu te atma redi rhyo che. tme je juo che ane sambhlo cho te a che, je ekne akasmam li jvamam avel che te daud n hto. jene akasmam li jvamam avyo hto te to isu hto. daude pote j khyum che:‘prbhue (dev) mara prbhune khyum: jyam sudhi hum tara dusm-none hum tari sttamam na sompum tyam sudhi mari jmni bajue bes.’ ‘tethi bdha yhudi lokoe a sty janvum joie, deve isune prbhu ane khrist bnavyo che. te e j mans che jene tme vdhstmbhe khila marine jdyo!” jyare lokoe a sambhlyum tyare, teo ghna dukhi thya. teoe pitr ane bija sisyone puchyum, ‘bhaio, amare sum krvum joie?’ pitre teone khyum, “pstavo kro. tmara-mamno drek isu khristna name baptisma pamo. pchi dev tmaram papone maph krse. ane tmne pvitr at-manum dan prapt thse. a vcn tmara mate che ane te tmaram balko ttha je loko dur dur che teone mate pn che. apna prbhu dev teni pase jetlamne bolavse te drek mans mate che.” pitre bija ghna sbdothi teone cetvni api; tene teone khyum, “halmam je dust loko

jivi rhya che teothi tmari jatno bcav kro!” pchi je lokoe pitre khyum htum temam visvas kryo teo bap-tisma pamyam. te divse vsue 3,000 loko visvasiona smuhmam umeraya. visvasioe smgtmam bhega ml-vanum calum rakhyum. teo preritona bodh sikhva-mam teona smyno upyog krta. visvasio ekbijana shb-hagi bnya. teo rotli bhagvamam ttha prarthna kr-vamam lagum rhya. prerito ghna adbhut krtyo ane cmtkaro krta htam. prtyek mansna hrđyam dev-na mate mhan smmanni bhavna jagi. bdha j visvasio sathe rhetam. teo drek vsuo vhemcta. visvasioe teoni jmino ttha teoni malikini vstuo veci ane pchi te paisa teonamam j dreknı jruriyat prmane vhemci apya. vis-vasio prtidin mmdirna amgnamam bhega mlta. teo bdhane hetu srı samany hto. teo teona ghromam ek sathe jmta. teo rotli bhamgine ummgthi ttha nikhal-sthi khata. visvasio devni stuti krta ane bdha j lokone teo gmta. prtidin vdhare ne vdhare mansono uddhar thto; prbhu visvasiona smuhmam te lokono umero krto hto.

3

ek divse pitr ane yohan mmdirmam gya. te vkhte bpornam trn vagya hta. a smy mmdirni dainik prarthna krvano hto. jyare teo mmdirna pramgn-mam jtam htam tyare ek mans tyam hto. a mans tena jnmthi apmg hto. te cali skto n hto, tethi ketlak mitro tene uckine li jta. tena mitro tene roj mmdire lavta. teo mmdirna bharna drvajani ek trph te lmgda mansne besadta. te drvajo sumdr name olkhato. tyam mmdir jta loko pase te mans paisa mate bhikh magto. te divse te manse pitr ane yohanne mmdirna pramgn-mam jta joya. tene teoni pase paisa mamgya. pitr ane yohane te apmg mans trph joyum ane khyum, “amara trph jo!” te manse teona trph joyum, tene vicaryo teo tene thoda paisa apse. pn pitre khyum, “mari pase sonum ke camdi kmi nthi. pn mari pase tne api skay tevum bijum kmik che: isu khrist najharina namthi ubho tha ane cal!” pchi pitre te mansno jmno hath pkdyo ane tene uthadyo. trt j te mansna pgomam ane ghumtiomam jor avyum. te mans kudyo, tena pg upr ubho rhyo ane calva lagyo. te teoni sathe mmdirmam gyo. te mans calto, kudto ane devni stuti krva lagyo. bdha lokoe tene olkhoye. lokoe janyum ke te e j apmg mans hto je hmesa sumdr namna dr-vaja pase paisani bhikh magva besto hto. hve teoe te j mansne calto ane stuti krto joyo. loko ascryekit thya. am kevi rite bnyum te teo smji skya nhi. te mans pitr ane yohanne pkdi rhyo hto. bdha j loko acry panya hta karn ke te mans sajo thi gyo hto. teo pitr ane yohan pase sulemanni prsalmam dodi gya. jyare pitre a joyum, tene lokone khyum, ‘mara yhudi bhaio, amam tme sa mate acrye pamo cho? tme amara trph e rite joi rhyo cho jane amara sarmthythi a mans calto thi skyo che. tme vicaro cho ame sara chie tethi am bnyum htum?’ na! deve j te kryum che! te ibrahimno, ishakno ttha yakubno dev che. te apna bdha purvjono dev che. tene tena visist sevk isune mhima apyo che. pn tme isune mari nakhva suprt kryo, pilate isune chodi mukvano nirny kryo hto. pn tme pilatne khyum ke tmare isuni jurmr nthi. isu pvitr ane prmanik hto pn tme pvitr ane prmanik

mansni iccha rakhi nhi. tme isune bdle ek khunine chodi mukvanum pilatne khyum. ane tethi tmne je jivn ape che tene j mari nakhyo! prmtu deve tene mrtiyumamthi uthadyo. ame tena saksi chie-ame amari amkthothi te joyum che. "te isunum prakrm htum ke jena vde a lmgdo mans sajo thyo. a bnyum karn ke amne isuna nammam visvas hto. tme a mansne joi sko cho. ane tme tene jano cho. te isu prna visvasne karne smpurn sajo thyo hto. je kmibnyum te bdhum tme bdhae joyum htu! "mara bhaio, hum janum chum ke tme isu sathe am kryu karn ke tme sum krtam hta te tme jantam nhota. tmara adhikario pn smjta n hta. deve khyum ke a vstuo bnse. deve bdha prbodhko marphte khyum ke teno khrist duk:h shese ane mrtyu pamse. deve a kevi rite purm kryu e mem tmne khyum. tethi tmare pstavo krvo joie. dev pase pacha phro ane te tmara papo maph krse. pchi prbhu tmne atmik tajgi mate smy apse. te tmne isu apse, te ek khrist trike psmd thyl che. pn jyam sudhi bdhi vstuo phrithi brabr n thay tyam sudhi isue akas-mam rhevum joie. jyare tena pvitr prbodhko ddhara te bolyo hto tyare ghnalamba smy phela deve a smy vise khyum htu. musae khyum, "prbhu taro dev tne ek prbodhk apse. te prbodhk tmara potana lokomamthi j avse. te mara jevo hse. tmne prbodhk je khe te srvmn paln krvum joie. ane jo koi vykti te prbodhkni avjna krse to, pchi tenum mrtyu thse, ane devna lokothi te judo pdse." smuelna khyia pchi tena pchina bdha prbodhkoe dev vise khyum che. te srv jne a smy mate pn khyum che. "prbodhkoe jena vise khyum htu te tmne prapt thyl che. deve tmara purvjo sathe je krar kryo hto te tmne prapt thyl che. deve tmara pita ibrahimne khyum htu. 'prthvi prna drekr rast'r tmara smtano ddhara asirvadit the.' deve tena khas sevkne moklyo che. deve isune tmari pase prthm moklyo che. deve tmne asirvad apra mate isune moklyo che. tmaramanna drekrne khrab karyo krvamamthi pacha phervine te am kre che.'

4

jyare pitr ane yohan lokone vat krta hta, tyare ketlak manso temni pase avya. tyam ketlak yhudi yajko, mmdirnum rksn krta sainikona srdaro ane ketlak sdukiyo hta. teo asvsthi tha karn ke pitr ane yohan lokone isuna smdrbhmam bodh apta hta ane te be prerito lokone kheta hta ke mrtyu pamela lokonum isu ddhara punrumthtan thse. yhydi agevanoe pitr ane yohanni dhrpdk krine teone jelmam purya. te vela lgbhg rat hti. tethi teoe pitr ane yohanne bija divs sudhi jelmam rakhya. pn ghna bdha lokoe pitr ane yohanno bodh sambhlyo ane teoe je khyum temam visvas mukyo. hve teona visvasiona smuhmam lgbhg 5,000 mansoni smkhya thi. bija divse yhudi adhikario, vdilo, ane sastrio yrusalemmam bhega thya. annas (prmkh yajk) kayapha, yohan, ane aleksamdr tyam hta. prmkh yajk pri-varna prtyek tyam hta. teoe pitr ane yohanne bhega thyela bdha lokoni same ubha rakhya. yhudi agevanoe teone ghni bdhi var puchyum, "tme kevi rite a apmg temans sajo kryo? tme kya sarmthyno up-yog kryo? tme kona adhikarthi a kryu?" pchi pvitr atmathi bhrpur thine pitre teone khyum, "lokona

agevano ane vdil agevano: a apmg mamda mansnum sarum kam thyum che tena vise tme prsno kro cho? tme amne pucho cho ke tene sajo kone kryo? ame tmne bdhane ane bdha j yhudi lokone jnavva icchie chie ke nasrethna isu khristna sarmthythi a mans sajo thyo che. tme isune vdhstmbhe jdi didho. deve tene mrtiyumamthi uthadyo. a mans lmgdo hto pn hve te sajo thyo che ane tmari agl ubho rheva smrth che. te isuna sarmthynum j prinam che. 'je pththr tme bamdhnaraone nkamo gnyo hto. pn hve e jpththr khunano mukhy pththr thyo che.' gitsastr 118:22 matr isu eklo j lokonum tarn kri ske tem che. duniyamam tena eklana nammam j a sarmth che. je lokonum tarn krva mate apvamm avel che. isuna vde apnum tarn thvum joie!" yhudi agevano smjta hta ke pitr ane yohan pase koi visist talim ke siksn n hta. pn agevanoe te pn joyum ke pitr ane yohan boltam drtam nhota. tethi yhudi agevano nvai pamyia. pchi teone khyal avyo ke pitr ane yohan isuni sathe hta. teoe ek apmg mansne tyam be preritoni bajumam ubhelo joyo. teoe joyum ke te mans sajo thi gyo hto. tethi teo preritoni viruddh kmishi skya nhi. yhudi agevanoe teone sbha chodi jva khyum. pchi agevanoe teone sum krvum joie te vise ekbija sathe vato krva lagya. teoe khyum, "apne pela mansonum sum krisum?" yrusalemmam drekr mans jane che ke teoe adbhut cmtkar krya che. a spst che. apne khi skie nhi ke te sacum nthi. apne teone dhmkri apvi jaije ane a mans (isu) vise kdi pn na bolva jnavvum joie. jethi a vat lokomam agl prsrse nhi." pchi yhudi agevanoe pitr ane yohanne phrithi amdr bolavya. teoe preritone isuna name kmi pn sikhvvani ke khemani mnai kri. pn pitr ane yohane teone jvab apyo, "tmari ddstie sum yogy che? dev sum icche che? amare devne ke tmne tabe thvum? ame samt rhi skie nhi. ame je joyum che ane sambhlyum che tena smdrbhmam amare lokone khevum joie." yhudi agevano preritone siksa krvano koi rsto sodhi skya nhi, karn ke je kmi bnyum htu tene lidhe bdha loko devni stuti krta hta. (a cmtkar devni sabiti mate purto hto je mans sajo thyo hto te 40 vrsthi moti ummrno mans hto.) tethi yhudi agevanoe preritone phrithi cetvni apine chodi didha. pitr ane yohane yhudi agevanoni sbhano tyag kryo ane teo potana smuhmam gya. teoe mukhy yajko ane vdil yhudi agevanoe temne je kmi khyum htu te bdhum smuhne khyum. jyare visvasioe a sambhlyum tyare teo bdhae prarthna kri ane e j vinmti kri. "prbhu, prthvi, akas, smudr ane je bdhi vstuo jgtmam che tene utpnn krnar tum j che. amaro purvj daud taro sevk hto. pvitr atmami shaythi tene a sbdo lkhyia: "sa mate rast'ro bummo pade che? sa mate visvna loko devni viruddh vojna ghde che? te nir-rthk che! prthni prna rajao teoni jate ldva sji thya che, ane bdha adhikario prbhuni (dev) viruddh ane tena khristni viruddh bhega thya che." gitsastr 2:1-2 jyare ahim yrusalemmam isuni viruddh herod, pomtiyus pilat, rast'ro ane bdha yhudi loko avine bhega mlya tyare khrekhr a babo bni. isu taro pvitr sevk che. te ek che jene tem khrist bnavyo che. a loko je isuni viruddh avine bhega mlya che jethi tari vojna purn thi. tara sarmthi ane tari icchathi te bnyum. ane hve, prbhu, teo sum khe che te sambhl, teo amne dhmkave che! prbhu, ame tara sevko chie. tum amari pase je

khevadvava icchto hoy te ame bhy vgr bolie temam amne shay kr. tarum sarmthy btavine amne sarmthy-
van thvavam mdd kr. mamda lokone saja kr, sabi-
tio ap, ane isuna namna adbhut sarmthythi te adbhut
cmtkaro thva de, je taro pvitr sevk che.” visvasioni
prarthna pchi teo jyam bhega thya hta te mkan ha-
lyum. teo bdha pvitr atmathi bhrpur thya. ane teoe
devno smdeso nirbhay rite khevanum calu kryum. vis-
vasionum mmdl ek mnnum thha ek jivnum htum.
smuhno koi pn vykti teoni pase je vstuo hti teni ma-
liki trikeno davo temamna koie kryo nhi. tene bdle
teo drek vstuna bhag kri vhemcta. mhan sarmthythi
preritoe lokone khyum ke prbhu isu khrekhr mrtyu-
mamthi uthyo che. ane deve bdha visvasione ghna
asirvad apya hta. teo bdhane teone jrumri bdhum
mlyum htum. drek manse potani malikinam khetro
ane mkano veci nakhayam. teoe paisa lavine preritone
apya. pchi drek vyktine teni jruriyat prmane vstuo
apvavam avi. visvasionam eknum nam yusph htum.
prerito tene barnabas kheta. (a namno arth “bijane
mdd krnar vykti.”) te levi hto saiprsmam teno jnm
thyo hto. yusphni malikinum ek khetr htum. tene
khetr vecine paisa line te paisa preritone apya hta.

5

ananya name ek mans hto teni ptninum nam sphira
htum. ananya pase je jmin hti, te tene veci didhi.
pn tene preritone phkt paisano ketlok hacco apyo.
tene ketlak paisa tena mate khangimam rheva didha.
teni ptnie pn a janyum ane te teni sathe smmt thi.
pitre khyum, “ananya, sa mate setanne tara hrdy pr
svar thva de che? tem juthum boline pvitr atmane
chetrvano prytyn sa mate kryo tem tarum khetr vec-
cum, pn tem sa mate paisano bhag tari jat mate rheva
didho? tem khetr vecyum te phelam te tarum htum
ane te vecya pchi pn tem tari icchanusar te paisano
koi rite upyog kryo hot. tem sa mate a khrab kr-
vanum vicaryu che? tum dev smks juthum bolyo
che, manso smks nhil!” jyare ananyae a sambhlyum,
te nice pdyo ane mrtyu pamyu. ketlak juvano avya
ane tena srirne (kphnmam) vimtalyum. teo tene bhar
li gya ane dphnavi didho ane drek manse jene a amge
sambhlyum te bdha bhybhiti thya. trnek klaph pchi
teni ptni amdr avi. sphira tena ptninum je kmi thyum
e amge ksum janti nhoti. pitre tene khyum, “tara
khetrna tene ketla paisa mlye te mne khe. sum te atla
j hta (je rkm ananyae khi)?” sphirae jvab apyo, “ha,
khetr mate je mlyum te bdhum j.” pitre tene khyum,
“prbhuna atmanum priksn krva mate tum ane taro
pti kem smmt thya? dhyanthi sambhl! tum pela
pglamno avaj sambhle che? tara ptnie dphnavara
barne avi phomcyu che! teo tne pn a rite li jse.” te
j vkhte sphira tena pge pdi ane mrtyu pami. juvan
manso amdr avya ane joyum ke te mrtyu pami hti.
te manso tene bhar li gya ane tena ptni bajumam j
dphnavi. bdha j visvasio ane bija bdha loko jemne
a vise sambhlyum te bdha bhybhiti thi gya. preri-
toe ghanam adbhut cmtkaro ane prakrmo krya. bdha
lokoe a bdhi vstuo jyo. prerito sulemanni prsalma
bhaga thya hta. teo bdhano hetu samany hto. bija
lokomamthi koini pn himmt teoni sathe ubha rhe-
vani n hti. bdha j loko preritona vise sarum boltam

hta. vdhare ne vdhare loko prbhuma visvas krtam
thya-ghna manso ane ghni strio visvasiona smuh-
mam umerava lagya. tethi loko teona mamdaone se-
riomam lavva lagyam. lokoe sambhlyum ke pitr baju-
mam avi rhyo che. tethi lokoe teona mamda mansone
pthariomam thha khatlaomam suvadya. teoe vicaryu
ke jo mamda loko njikmam hoy to pitrna pdchayano
teone sprs thay to, teone saja thva mate purtum che.
yrsalemmi ajubaju bdha sheromamthi loko avya. teo
teona mamda lokone ane je loko asuddh atmathi pi-
data hta te saune lavya. teomamna bdhane saja krva-
mam avya hta. prmkh yajk ane tena bdha mitrone
(jeo sduki pmth trike olkhata) ghni irsa thi. teoe preri-
toni drhpkd kri temne bmdikhanamam purya. prmtu
ratrri dhnyan prbhuna dute bmdikhananam barnam
ughadyam. dute preritone bhar li jine khyum, “jao
ane mmdirna vadamam ubha rho ane isumam a nvi
jimdgini bdhi babto lokone kho.” jyare preritoe a
sambhlyum tyare, teo teni ajna manine mmdirmam
gya. vheli prbhate preritoe lokone bodh apvano
arimbh kryu. prmkh yajk ane tena mitro mmdirmam
avya. teoe yhudi agevano ane mhtvna vdl mansoni
sbha bolavi. teoe ketlak mansone bmdikhanamamthi
preritone teni pase lavva moklya. jyare te manso
bmdikhanamam phocyam tyare teoe tyam preritone
joya nhi. tethi teo pacha gya ane yhudi agevanone a
bapt khi. te mansoe khyum, “bmdikhanamam bar-
nam bmdh htaam ne tene talam marelam htaam. rksko
drvaja pase ubha hta. pn jyare ame barnam ughadya
tyare bmdikhanam khali htum!” mmdirna rkskona
srdare ane mukhy yajkoe a sambhlyum tyare teo
mumjhvnmam pdyu, “ana karne sum prinam avse?”
bija ek manse tene avine khyum, “dhyanthi sambhlo,
tme je mansone jelmam purya hta teo to mmdirni
prsalma ubha che. teo lokone bodh ape che!” pchi
srdar ane tena manso mmdirni bhar gya ane preri-
tone pacha lavya. prmtu sainikoe blno upyog kryo
n hto, karn ke teo lokothi bita hta. sainikone lokona
gusse thvano ane pththrothi mari nakhvano bhy hto.
sainikoe preritone sbhamam lavine yhudi agevanoni
agl teone ubha rakhya. prmkh yajke preritone prsr
kryo. tene khyum, “ame tmne a mans vise kdapi nhi
sikhvva khyum che! pn juo tme sum kryu che! tme
tmara bodhthi akha yrsalemmne gjavyum che. tme a
mansna mrtyu mate amne jvabdar thervva prytyn kro
cho.” pitr ane bija preritoe jvab apyo, “amare manso
krtam devni ajananam paln vdhare krvum joie. tme
isune mari nakhyo. tme tene vdhstmbhe ltkavyo. pn
deve, amara purvjona e j deve isune mrtyumamthi
uthadyo che. isune deve teni jinni bajue umco kryo
che. deve isune apna raja ane tarnar bnavyo che. deve
am kryu tethi yhudio pstavo kre. pchi dev teonam
papone maph kri ske. ame a bdhum bntam joyum
che. ame khi skie chie ke a bdhum sacum che. pvitr
atma pn e btave che ke a sacum hta. deve bdha loko
je devni ajananam paln kre che te saune pvitr atma
apelo che.” yhudi agevanone a sbdo sambhlya. teo ghna
gusse thya. teoe preritone mari namkhva mate yo-
jna krva mamdi. phrosiomamno ek sbhamam ubho
thyo. tenum nam gmalyel htum. te nyaysastri hto,
ane bdha j loko tene man apta. thodi minito mate
preritona sbha chodi jva mate kheva tene mansone
khyum. pchi tene teone khyum, “istraeli manso, a

loko tme je kmi krva dharo cho te vise savdhan rho. yad kro, jyare thiyudase blvo kryo tyare tene khyum ke te ek mhtvno mans hto. asre 400 manso teni sathe jodaya. pn tene mari nakhvamam avyo ane je bdha tene anusrya hta teo vervikher thine bhagi gya. ane teo ksum j kri skya nhi. te pchi, galilamthi yhuda namno mans avyo. vsti gntirino smy hto tyare te bnyum. te sisyoona ek smuhne dorto hto. prmtu te pn mario go. ane tena bdha sisyo vikheraine nasi gya. ane tethi hve, “hum tmne khum chum, “a lokothi dur rho. teone ekla chodi do. jo teoni yojna je mnusyr-jit che to, te nispal jse. pn jo a yojna dev nirmitt hse, to tme koi teone atkavi skvana nthi. ultum tme devni sathe ldnara mnaso!” gmayele je khyum te sathe yhudi agevano smmt thya. teoe preritone phrithi amdr bolavya. preritone marya ane isu vise phrithi lokone nhi kheva teone khyum. pchi teoe preritone mukt krya. prerito sbha chodi jta rhyam.prerito khus hta karn ke isuna namne lidhe teo apman shn krvane patr thrya. preritoe lokone bodh apvanum bmdh kryu nhi. preritoe lokone isu e j khrist che e suvarta khevanum calum rakhym. teo prtidin mmdirmam prsalmam ane lokone ghre am kheta.

6

vdhare ne vdhare loko isuna sisyo thva lagya prmtu a smy drmyan j, grik bhasi yhudioe bija yhudione dlilo kri. teoe phriyad kri ke roj sisyoane je vhemcvamam ave che temamthi teoni vidhvaone teono bhag mlto nthi. te bar preritoe akha smuhne bolavyo.preritoe teone khyum, “devna vcnono bodh apvanum apnum kam atki gyum che. te sarum nthi. lokone kmik khavanum vhemcvamam mdd krva krtam devna vcnono bodh apvanum calu rakhvum te vdhare sarum che. tethi bhaio, tmara potanamamthi sat manso psmd kro. loko jene sara manso khe teva te hova joie. teo atmathi bhrpur ane jnanthi bhrpur hova joie. apne teone a kam krvanum sompism. pchi apne apno bdho smy prarthnamam ttha vatni (prbhuni) seva krvamam vapri skisum.” smgr smuhne a vicar gmyo. tethi teoe sat purumsoni psmdgi kri. stephn (visvasthi ane pvitir atmathi bhrpur mans) philip, prokhrs, nikanor, timon, parminas, ane nikolaus (amtyokhno yhudi thyelo mans). pchithi teoe a mansone prerito smks rju krya. preritoe prarthna kri ane teoe teona hath teona pr mukya. devni vatone vdhare ne vdhare loko sudhi prcar thto go. yrusalemam sisyani smkhyia moti thti gi. yhudi yajkono moka smuho pn visvasne adhin thya. stephnne mhan asirvad prapt thyo. deve stephnne cmtkaro krvanum ane lokone devni sabitio btavvanum sarmthi apyum. prmtu ketlak yhudio avya ane stephnni sathe dlilo kri. a yhudio sbhamamna hta. te sbha librtini mateni hti. (a sbha kurenina yhudio mateni ttha aleksandriyana yhudio mateni hti.) kilikiya ane asiyaana yhudio teoni sathe hta. teo bdhae avine stephn sathe dlilo kri. prmtu stephn atmami prernathi jnan sathe bolto. tena sbdo etla mkkam hta ke yhudio teni sathe dlilo kri skya nhi. tethi yhudioe ketlak mansone kheva mate ubha krya, “ame sambhlyum che ke stephn, musa ane devni viruddh bolyo.” am krine a yhudioe lokone, vdilo ttha sastrione mumjihvnamm mumkya. teo etla

bdha uskeraya ke teoe avine stephnne pkdi lidho. teo tene yhudiona bodhkoni sbhamam li gya. yhudio sbhamam ketlak mansone lavya. teoe a mansone stephn vise juthum bolvanum khyum. te mansoe khyum, “a mans (stephn) hmmea a pvitir jgya mate khrab khe che ane hmmea te musana niymasatr viruddh durbhasn kre che. ame tene khetam sambhlyo che ke isu najhari a sthanno nas krse. tene em pn khyum che ke musae apnne je ritirivajo apya che tene isu bdli nakhse.” sbhamam bethela bdha loko stephn trph eki njre joi rhya. teno chero ek dutna jevo dekhatto hto ane teoe te joyo.

7

prmuks yajke stephnne khyum, “sum a hkikt saci che?” stephne jvab apyo, “mara bhaio ane yhudi vdilo mne dhyanthi sambhlo. apna purvj ibrahimne apna mhimavan devna drsn thya. ibrahim mesopotemiyamam rheto pchi te haranmam rheva gya hto te agau a bnyum htum. deve ibrahimne khyum, “taro des ane tara lokone chodine te desmam ja je hum tne btavis.” tethi ibrahime khaldi des chodyo ane te haranmam rheva gyo. ibrahimna pitana mrtyu pchi deve tene a sthle moklyo. jyam halmam tme rho cho. pn deve ibrahimne a jminmamthi ksum apyum nhi. deve tene ek dglm pn jmin api nhi. pn deve vcni apyum ke bhvisyamam te ibrahimne a jmin tena mate ttha tena smtano mate apse. (ibrahimne koi smtan nhoti te agau a htum.) “deve tene je khyum te a che: ‘tara vmsjo bija desmam rhese. teo ajnat hse. tyamna loko teone 400 vrs sudhi gulamimam rakhse. teone dukh apse.” “je rastr teone gulam bnavse tene hum siksa kris. ane deve em pn khyum, a hkikto bnya pchi tmara loko te desmamthi bhar avse. ane pchi a sthle tmara loko ahi mari seva krse.” deve ibrahim sathe krar kryo; a krarni nisani sunnt hti. ane tethi jyare ibrahimne putr thyo tyare te ath divsno thtam j tene teni sunnt kri. tena putrnun nam ishak htum. ishake pn yakubni sunnt kri. ane yakube tena putro mate em j kryu. a putro agl jtam bar purvjo thya. “a purvjone yusphni (teono nano bhai) irsa thti. teoe yusphne gulam thva mate misrmam vecyo. prmtu dev yusphni sathe hto. yusphne tyam ghni muskelio hti. pn deve tene te bdhi muskeliomamthi bcavyo. pharumne misrno raja hto. tene yusph gmto ane tene man apto karn ke deve yusphne dhapn apyum. pharumne yusphne misrno adhikar bnavi jvabdari sompi. ane pharumnna mhelna tmam loko pr sasn krvani jvabdari sompi. prmtu akha misr ane knanni bdhi jmin sukai gi. jethi tyam anaj ugyum nhi. athi lokone khub smkto shn krva pdya. apna purvjo khava mate kmi melvi skya nhi. “pn yakube sambhlyum ke misrmam anajno smgrh thto hto. tethi tene apna pitane (yakubnam smtano) tyam moklyo. (a teno misrno prthm prvas hto.) pchi teo biji var gya. a vkhte, yusphe tena bhaione te kon hto te khyum ane pharumne yusphna privar vise janyum. pchi yusphe ketlak lokone tena pita yakubne misr avvanum nimmrtn apva moklyo. tene tena bdha sgam sbmbdhione pn nimmrtn pathvyam (75 vyktio ek sathe) tethi yakub misr avi gyo. yakub ane apna purvjo mrtyuprymt tyam rhya.

pachlthi teona srirone skhem li jvavam avya. teone kbrmam mukvavam avya. (te e j kbr hti je ibrahime hmorka dikrao pasethi skhemmamthi khridi hti. tene teone rupanum nanum pn cukvyum htum.) "misrmam yhudi lokoni smkhyamam vrddhi thi. tyam vdhare ne vdhare apna loko hti. (deve ibrahimne je vcn apyum htum te jldithi sacum thvanum htum.) pchi misrmam ek bija rajano aml sru thyo. te yusph vise kmi janto n hto. a raja apna lokoni sathe kpt krine apna purvjo trph khrab rite vrtto hto. rajae temnam balkone khullamam bhar teoni pase mukavdayam jethi teo jive nhi. "a smy drmyan musano jnm thyo hto. te ghno sumdr hto. trn mas sudhi tena pitana ghrmam musani smbhal lidhi. jyare teoe musane bhar mukyo. pharumnni dikrie tene li lidho. tenie te jane teno potano putr hoy te rite tene ucheryo. misrio teo je bdhum janta hta te musane sikhvyum. te bolvammam ane te prmane krvammam bahos hto. "jyare musa lgbhg 40 vrsno thyo, tene vicaryu ke potana desna israeli bhaione mlvum te sarum hse. musae joyum ke ek misri mans yhudi sathe anicchniy rite vrtto hto. tethi tene yhudine shay kri. musae yhudine ija phomcadva mate misrine siksa kri. musae tene etlo skht mario ke te mri gyo. musae vicaryu ke tena yhudi bhaio smjse ke dev mara hathe teono chutkaro krse. pn teo smjya nhi. "bije divse musae be yhudi mansone ldti joya. tene bne vcse smadhan kravva prytyn kryo. tene khyum, 'bhla manso, tme bhaio cho! tme ekbijanum khrab sa mate kro cho?' ek mans ke je bijanum khrab krto hto tene musane dhkk mario. tene musane khyum, 'amara pr kone tene adhikari ke nyayadhis bnavyo che? na! gikale tem pela misrine mari nakhyo tem mne mari nakhva dhare che? jyare musae tene am kheto sambhlyo tyare, musae misr chodyum. te midhanna prdesmam rheva gyo. tyam te ajanyo hto. musa midhanmam rheto tyare tyam tene be dikra hta. "calis vrs pchi musa sinai prvtna rn prdesmam hto. tyam dute tene jhadio mdhye agni jvalamam drsn didhum. jyare musae a joyum. te nvai pamyo. te tene jova sarum njik gyo. tyare musae ek avaj sambhlyo; te prbhuno avaj hto. prbhue khyum, 'hum tara purvjono dev, etle ibrahimno, ishakno ttha yakubno dev chum.' musa bhythi dhrumji uthyo. agni same jovani teni himmt cali nhi. prbhue tene khyum, 'tara joda kadhi namkh, karn ke je sthle tum ubho che te pvitr bhumi che. mem mara lokone misrmam du:kh shn krtam joya che. mem teona nisasa sambhlya che. teone mukt krva hum nice utryo chum. hve cal, musa hum tene misrmam pachok moklum chum.' "a musa ke jeno teoe nkar kryo em khine ke tene kone amaro adhikari ane nyayadhis bnavyo? na! e j musane deve adhikari ane uddhar krnar thva sarum moklyo. deve musane dutni mddthi moklyo. a te dut hto jene musae blta jhadva mdhye joyo hto. tethi musae lokone bhar dorya. tene adbhut prakrmo ane cmtkaro krya. musae ijiptmam ane rata smudrmam, misr desmam ane 40 vrs sudhi rnprdesmam addbhut kamo ttha cmtkaro krya. "a e j musa hto jene yhudi lokone a sbdo khyia hta. 'dev tmne ek prbodhk apse. te prbodhk tmara potana lokomamthi j avse. ane te mara jevo j thse.' a e j musa che je rnprdesna yhudioni sbhamam hto. te dut sathe hto. je dut tene sinai phad pr kheto hto, ane te j apna purvjo

sathe hto. musa dev pasethi ajnao melve che je jivn ape che. musa apne te ajnao ape che. "pn apna purvjo musane tabe n thya. teoe teno asvikar kryo. teoe phrithi misr pacha jva vicaryu. apna purvjo harumne khyum, 'musa amne misr desmamthi bhar lavyo che pn amne khbr nthi ke tenum sum thyum che tethi ketlak devone bnay je amari agl jay ane amne dore.' tethi lokoe ek murti bnayi je vachrdam jevi hta. pchi teoe murtine tenum blidan apyum. loko ghna khus hta karn ke tene je bnayum htum te potana hathe bnayum htum! pn dev teonathi vimukh thyo ane teone akasmamna jutham devona sainyni puja krta atkavya. dev khe che: 'prbodhkona je lkhan che te a che. dev khe che, 'o yhudi loko! tme rnprdesmam 40 vrs sudhi mne lohina blidano cdhavya nhota. tme malokhno mamdvo ane tmara rmpha devno taro line avya cho. a murtio tene puja krvane bnayi che. tethi hum tmne babilne pele par mokli dis. "arnymam te pvitr mmdp apna purvjoni pase hto. deve musane a mmdp kevi rite bnayvo te khyum. deve je yojna bnayi hti te prmane tene te bnavyo. pachlthi yhosua apna pitaone bija rastroni bhumi jitva dori gyo. apna loko amdr prvesya. deve bija lokone bhar kadhya. jyare apna loko a nvi bhumimam prvesya, teo teoni sathe e j mmdp li avya. apna lokoe a mmdpo teona purvjo pasethi prapy kryo hto. ane apna lokoe daudno smy avta sudhi te rakhya. dev daud pr ghno prsn hto. daude tena yakubna devne mate rethan (mmdir) bnayvani rja magi. prmtu suleman ek vykti hto jene mmdir badhyum. "prmtu pratrpr dev manso teona hathe bamdhela rethanonomam rheto nthi. prbodhko je lkhe che tem: 'prbhu khe che, akas marum rajyasn che. prthvi mara padasn mateni jgya che. tme mara mate keva prkarnum rethan bnasvo? evi koi pn jgya nthi jyan mne visramni jurmr pde! smrn kro mem j a bdhi vstuo bnayi che!' ysaia 66:1-2 pchi stephne khyum, 'o hthila yhudi agevano, tme tmara hrdy devne arpn krya nthi! tme tene dhyanthi sambhlta pn nthi. tme himmesa pvitr atma tmne je khe che teono virodh kro cho. tmara purvjo am kryu ane tme pn em j kro cho. tmara purvjo jyan sudhi jivya tyam sudhi drek prbodhke stavya che. te prbodhko te nyayina (khrst) agmn vise aglthi khbr api hti. prmtu tmara purvjo te prbodhkone mari nakhya. ane hve bija ek nyayithi vimukh thine tene tene mari nakhyo. tme e loko cho jene musa ddhara niymo prapt thya. deve tmne a niymo duto ddhara apya. prmtu tme a niym palyo nhi!" yhudi agevanoe stephnni a babto sambhli. teo gusse thya. yhudi agevano eva gamda thi gya hta ke teo stephna same damt piva lagya. prmtu stephn to pvitr atmathi bhrpur hto. stephne akasmam uce joyum. tene devno mhima joyo. tene isune jmni bajue ubhelo joyo. stephne khyum, 'juo! hum akasne khullum joum chum ane mansana dikrane devni jmni bajue ubhelo joum chum!' pchi bdha yhudi agevanoe mota avaje bumo padi. teoe teona hatho vde teona kan bmdh kri didha. teo bdha stephn trph ek sathe dodya. teoe tene shar bi lgya ane te mrtiyu pamyo tyam sudhi tena trph pththro phemkya. je manso stephn viruddh khutum bolta hta teoe tena kpdam saul namna juvan mans pase mukya hta. pchi teo stephne pththro mara hta. prmtu stephn to prarthna krto hto. tene khyum, "prbhu isu, mara

atmano svikar kr!" tene ghumtne pdine bum padi, "prbhu a pap mate teone dos dis nhi!" am khya pchi stephn avsan pamyao.

8

saul smmt hto ke stephnni htya krvi e sari babt hti.visvasio mate smktoketlak dharmik mansoe stephnnne dphnavyo. teoe tena mate ghnun rudn kryu. te j divse yrusalemmam yhudioe visvasiona smuhni stavni sru kri. yhudioe teone khub smtap apyo. saul pn a smuhno visas krva prytn krto hto. saul teonam ghromam ghusi jto. te stri purumsone bhar ghsdi lavine bmdikhanamam nakhto. bdhaj visvasioe yrusalem chodyum. matr prerito j rhya. visvasio yhudiya ane smrunmam juda juda sthloe gya. visvasio srvt vikhraai gya. je je jgyae visvasio gya tyam teoe lokone suvarta prgt kri. philip smariana shermam gyo tyam tene isu vise bodh apyo. tyamna lokoe philipne sambhlyo ane teo bdhae philipe je kmi khyum te kaljipurvk dhyanthi sambhlyum. a lokomamna ghnamne asuddh atmao vlgya hta. pn philipe asuddh atmaone teomamthi bhar kadhya. jyare teo bhar niklya tyare teoe ghnomo avaj kryo. tyam ghnaa lkvagrst ane apmg manso pn hta. philipe a lokone pn saja krya. te sherna loko ana karne ghna anmd vibhor thya. pn te shermam ek simon namno mans hto. philipna avta phela simon tyam jaduna khel krto hto. te smariana bdha lokone teni yukitothi acrj pmadto hto. te teni jatne mhan mans khevdavvano dmbh krto. bdha j loko ocha mhtvna ke vdhare mhtvna-simon je kheto te manta. loko kheta, "a mans pase devni stta che. 'je mhan stta' khevay che!" simon tena jadui khelothi lokone ascrykit krto rhyo. pn philipe lokone devna rajy ane isu khristna nam vise suvarta khi, purumso ane strioe philipmam visvas mukyo. teoe baptisma lidhum. simone pote pn visvas mukyo ane baptisma pamyao. simon philipni sathe rhyo. philipe je adbhut cmtkaro ane sarmthyan karyo krya te joi te ghno nvai pamyao. prerito hju yrusalemmam hta. teoe sambhlyum ke smariana lokoe devni vat svikari che tethi preritoe pitr ane yohanne smariana loko pase moklya. jyare pitr ane yohan avi phomcya tyare, teoe smariana visvasio pvitr atma pame te mate prarthna kri. a bdha lokone isuna name baptisma apyum. prmtu hju sudhi teomamna koimam pvitr atma utryo n hto. tethi pitr ane yohane prarthna kri. te be preritoe te loko pr hath mukya. pchi te loko pvitr atma pamyao. simone joyum ke jyare preritoe teona pr teona hath mukya tyare j teone pvitr atma prapt thyel che. tethi simone preritone paisa apvani drkhast kri. simone khyum, "tmara jevo adhikar mne pn apo jethi jyare hum koi mansna mathe hath mukum to tene pvitr atma prapt thay." pitre simonne khyum, "tum ane tara paisa bmne brbad thi jse! karn ke tem vicaryu ke devnum dan paisathi mle che. tum a kammam amari sathe bhag li skis nhi. tarum hrdy dev smks nyayi nthi. tum pstavo kr! tem a je kmi khrab kryu che tyamthi tum pachao vl. prbhune prarthna kr. kdac tara amt:krnna a vicarne te maph krse. hum joi skum chum ke tum adekhaini kdvamam ane papna bmdhnmam che." simone jvab apyo, "tme bmne

prbhune mara mate prarthna kro. prarthna kro ke tme je khyum che te hve mari sathe bnse nhi!" pchi te be preritoe isuni je vato joi hti te khi. preritoe lokone prbhuno te smdes khyo. pchi teo yrusalem pacha phrya. rstamam jtam jtam smruniomammam ghnam gamomam lokone suvarta prgt kri. prbhuna dute philipne khyum. te dute khyum, "taiyar thi ja ane dksinmam ja. yrusalemthi gajha jvana rstethi ja. a rsto retina rnmam thine jay che." tethi philip taiyar thine gyo. rstamam tene ek ithiopiyaan mansne joyno. te ek khojo hto. te ithiopiya (hbsio) ni rani kmdikana hath nice ek mhtvno amldar hto. te tenina bdha dhnbnmdarni kalji rakhva mate jvabdar hto. a mans yrusalem bhjn krva gyo hto. hve te tena ghr trphna rste pachao phri rhya hto. tyam te tena rthmam besine ysaya prboddhknum pustk vamcto hto. atmae philipne khyum, "pela rth pase ja ane teni nijikmam ubho rhe." tethi philip rth njik gyo. ane te mansne vamcta sambhlyo. te ysaya prboddhknum pustk vamcto hto. philipe tene khyum, "tum je vance che te sum tum smje che?" te manse khyum, "hum kevi rite smji skum? mne koi margdrsn aparni jurmr che." pchi tene rthmam avine teni sathe besva nimmtrn apyum. sastrnum je prkrn vamcto hto te a prmane htum ke:"ghetamni jem tene mari namkhva mate li jvamam avyo. te ek hlvan jen jyare koi tenum un katre tyare maun rhe che. tem tene potanum momdhum kholyum nhi. te kmi j bolyo nhi. te srmal hto, ane tena bdha hkko chinvai gya hta. prthvi prna tena jivnno amt avyo; tena privarna smdrbhmam hve koi vrnn mlse nhi." te amltare philipne khyum, "krpa krine mne khe. tena smdrbhmam khenaro prboddh kon che? te tena pota vise khe che ke bija koi mate khe che?" philipe bolvanum srum kryu. tene a sastrthi j srumat krine pela mansne isuna smdrbhmam suvarta khi jyare teo rsta prthi psar thta tha tyare teo ek jgyae avya jyam pani htum. te amltare khyum, "juo! ahi pani che! ahi baptisma levamam mne koi adcn pde tem nthi." philipe jvab apyo, "jo tum tara smpurn hrdythi visvas krto hoy to tum kri ske. te amltare khyum, "mne visvas che ke isu khrist te devno dikro che." pchi amltare rthne ubho rakhva ajna kri. philip ane amldar bmne panimam nice utrya. ane philipe tene baptisma apyum. jyare teo panimamthi bhar avya tyare prbhuno atma philipne li gyo. amltare pchi tene phrithi kdi joyo nhi. amltare tena ghr trph calva mamdyum. te khus hto. philip asdod namna shermam jovamam avyo. te asdodthi kaisriya sudhina margmam bdha shermam suvarta prgt krto gyo.

9

yrusalemmam saul hju pn prbhuna sisyyone bdhij vkhte htya krvani dhmkio apto hto. tethi te prmkuk yajk pase gyo. saule tene dmsk sherni sbhaona yhudione pthro lkhvanum khyum. saule khristna margna sisyyone dmskman sodhvano adhikar prmkuk yajk pasethi magyo. jo tene koi stri ke purums mle to teone yrusalem li ave. tethi saul dmsk gyo. jyare te sherni nijik avyo.teni ajubaju ekaek akasmanthi tejsvi prkas jhbukyo. saul jmin pr ptkayo. tene

tene khevati ek vani sambhli. "saul, saul! tum sa mate mne stave che?" saule khyum, "tum kon che, prbhu?" jvabmam vani sambhli, "hum isu chum, tum jeni stavni kre che. te hum chum. hve ubho tha, shermam ja, tyam tyare sum krvm joie te tne koi khese." saul sathe musaphri krta manso tyam ubha rhya. teo kmi bolya nhi. te mansoe vani sambhli, pn teoe koine joyo nhi. saul jmin prthi ubho thyo. tene teni amkho ughadi. pn te kmi joi skyo nhi. tethi saulni sathena mansoe teno hath pkdyo ane tene dmsk dori gya. trn divs sudhi saul kmi joi skyo nhi. te khai ke pi skyo pn nhi. tyam dmskmam isuno sisye hto. tenum nam ananya htum. prbhu tene drsn dine bolyo. prbhue khyum, "ananya!" ananyae khyum, "hum ahi chum, prbhu." prbhue ananyane khyum, "ubho tha ane padhra namna rste ja. yhudianum ghr sodhi kadh. tarssna shermam saul namna mansni tps kr. te hmnam tyam prarthna kre che. saule ek drsn joyum che. a drsnmam ananya namno mans teni pase avyo ane tena pr hath mukyo. pchi saul phrithi joi skye." pn ananyae jvab apyo, "prbhu, ghna lokoe mne a mans vise khyum che. teoe yrusalemmam tara pvitr lokone ketlum bdhum duk:shn apyum htum tena smbmmdhmam mne khyum htum. hve saul ahim dmskmam avyo che. mukhy yajkoe je lokone taramam visvas che te bdhane pkdva mateno tene adhikar apyo che." pn prbhue ananyane khyum, "jo! mem ek agtyna kam mate saulne psmd kryo che. tene rajaone, yhudio lokone ane bija rastrone mara vise khevum joie. mara name ene ketlum bdhum duk:shn krvm pdse. e hum tene btavis." tethi ananya tyamthi chodine yhudana ghre gyo. tene tena hatho saul pr mukya ane khyum, "saul, mara bhai, prbhu isue mne moklyo che. tum jyare ahim avyo tyare rsta pr je tne dekhayo te e j che. isue mne etla mate moklyo ke jethi tum phrithi joi ske. ane tum pvitr atmathi bhrpur thay." acank teni amkhomamthi chalam jevum kmi khri pdyum, etle te joi skva smrthi bnyo, saul ubho thyo ane te baptisma pamyo. pchi tene thodumk khadhum ane phrithi sarmthi anubhva lagyo. saul dmskmam isuna sisyo sathe thoda divso mate rhyo. tethi jldithi tene sbhasthanomam isu vise bodh apvani srumat kri. tene lokone khyum, "isu e devno dikro che!" je bdha lokoe saulne sambhlyo te nvai pamyta hta. teoe khyum, "a e j mans che je yrusalemmam hto. te isu nammam visvas rakhnara lokone mari nakhva prytyn krto hto! te (saul) ahi e j vstu krva avyo che. te isuna sisyoone pkdva mate ahim j avyo che. ane teone yrusalemmam mukhy yajko pase li jse." pn saul vdhare ne vdhare blvan thyo. tene sabit krya ke isu e j khrist che. teni sabitio etli mjbhut hti ke dmskmam rheta yhudio teni same dlilo kri skya nhi. ghna divso pchi, yhudioe saulne mari nakhvani joyna kri. yhudio ratdivs sherna drvajae coki krta ane saulni rah jota. teo tene mari nakhva icchta hta. prmtu saule teoni a joynana smdrbhmam janyum. ek ratre saule je ketlak sisyoone sikhvuyum htum teoe tene sher chodva mate mdd kri. sisyo saulne toplamam mukyo. teoe sherni divalna bakoramamthi toplane uprthi nice utaryo. pchi saul yrusalemmam gyo. tene sisyoona smuhmam jodai jvano prytyn kryo. pn teo bdha tenathni drta hta. saul khrekhr isuno sisyo che te teo manta n hta. barnabase saulne svikaryo ane tene prerito pase li gyo.

barnabase preritone khyum, i'saule dmskna rsta pr prbhune joyo che. barnabase preritone smjavyum ke prbhue saul ne kevi rite khyum. pchi tene preritone khyum ke saule dmskna lokone koi pn jatna bhy vina prbhuno bodh apyo. ane tethi saul sisyoone sathe rhyo, tene smgr yrusalemmam musaphri kri ane jra pn bhy vina prbhu vise bodh apyo. saul varmvay yhudio ke je grik bolta hta temni sathe bolto, te teoni sathe dlilo pn krto. prmtu teo tene mari nakhvano prytyn krta hta. jyare visvasioe a smdrbhmam sambhlyum, teo saulne kaisriyana shermam li gya. kaisriyathi teoe saulne tarssna shermam moklyo. tyare smgr yhudiya, galil ane smrunni mmdlimam samtino smy hto. pvitr atmani mddthi mmdli vdhare mjbhut bni. visvasio je rite teo jivn jvta te rite prbhune man apvanum drsavta. a karnne lidhe, visvasiono smuh vdhare moto thva lagyo. pitre yrusalemmi ajubajuna bdha gamomam yatra kri. tene visvasioni mulakat lidhi. je lodmam rheta hta. lodmam tene ek eniyas namno pksghati mans mlyo. chella ath vrsthi eniyas teni ptharimamthi ubho thi skto n hto. pitre tene khyum, "eniyas, isu khrist ne sajo kre che. ubho tha ane tari pthari pathr! hve tum tari jat mate a bdhum kri skis!" eniyas trt j ubho thyo. lod ttha saronna medanona bdha j lokoe tene joyo. a loko prbhu isu trph vlyo. yapha shermam tbitha namni isuni sisya hti. (tenum grik nam, dorks, arthat "hrn.") te hmesa loko mate subh karyo krti. je lokone paisani jrumr hoy te lokone te hmesa paisa apti. jyare pitr lodmam hto. tyare tbitha mamdi pdi ane mrtyu pami. teoe tene nhvdavi ane medi prna ordamam suvdavi. yaphamamna sisyo sambhlyum ke pitr lodmam hto. (lod yapha njik che.) tethi teoe be mansne pitr pase moklyo. teoe tene vinmti kri. mherbani krine jhdpthi av. pitr taiyar thi gyo ane teoni sathe gyo. jyare te avi phomcyo, teo tene medi prna ordamam li gya. bdhi j vdhvao pitrni ajubaju ubhi rhi. teo rumdn kr-tam htam. tbitha jyare jivti hti tyare je vstro bnayva hta te teoe pitrne dekhadya. pitre bdhaj lokone ordani bhar kadhya. tene dhumnjie pdine prarthna kri. pchi tene tbithana mudda trph phrine khyum, "tbitha, ubhi tha!" tene teni amkho ughadi. jyare tene pitrne joyo, te tyam bethi thi. pitre teno hath lmbavyo ane tene ubha thvamam mdd kri. pchi tene visvasio ane vidhvaone amdr ordamam bolavya. tene teone tbitha btavi; te jivti hti! yaphamam drek sthle lokoe a smdrbhmam sambhlyum htum. a lokomamna ghnae prbhummam visvas kryo. pitr yaphamam ghna divso rhyo. te yaphamam simon namna ek cmarne tyam rhyo.

10

kaisriya shermam krneliys name ek mans rheto hto. te lskrni ek pltnno subedar hto je italiyn khevato. krneliys ek dharmik mans hto. te ane bija bdha loko je tena ghrmam rhetam hta teo saca devni bhkti krta hta. te teno potano ghno khro paiso grib lokone apto. krneliys hmesa devni prarthna krto hto. ek bpore lgbhg trn klake krneliys ek drsn joyum. tene te spst rite joyum. devno ek dut drsnmam teni pase avyo ane khyum, "krneliys!" krneliys dut trph joyum. tene dri jine khyum, "saheb, tare sum joie

chie?" te dute krneliysne khyum, "deve tari prarth-nao sambhli che. tem je vstuo grib lokone api che te tene joi che. dev tarum smrn kre che. hve yapha shermam ketlaek manso mokl. simon namna mansne pach o lavva tmara mansone moklo. simon pn pitr khevay che. simon je mans sathe rhe che. tenum nam pn simon che. je ek cmar che. smudrni baju-mam tenum ghr che." je dute krneliysne khyum te calyo gyo. pchi tene tene be cakro ane ek sainikne bolavayo. a sainik ek dharmik mans hto. te sainik krneliysne mdd krnaraomanno ek hto. krneliysa a trne mansone bdhi vat smjavi. pchi tene teone yapha rvana krya. bije divse a trne manso yapha njik avya. a smye, pitr ghrna dhaba pr prarthna krva jto hto. lgbhg bporno smy hto. pitr bhukhyo hto. tene kha-vani iccha hti. pn jyare teo pitr mate khavanum bnav-vani taiyari krta hta tyare ek drsn teni same avyum. tene khulla akasamathi kmik nice avtum joyum. te jmin pr nice avti ek moti cadr jevum dekhatum htum. te tena car khunaothi jmin pr utrutm htum. temam prtyek jatna coggam psuo hta-je psuo cali skta, ttha jmin pr pete srki skta, ane pksio je hvamam utdam. pchi vanie pitrne khyum, "ubho tha, pitr, amamna koi ek pranine marine kha." pn pitre khyum, "hum te kdi kris nhi, prbhu! mem kdapi napak ke asuddh bhojn kryum nthi." pchi vanie tene phrithi khyum, "deve a vstuo suddh kri che. tene 'napak' khis nhi!" am trn vkht bnyum. pchi akhu vasn akasam pachum uce li levamam avyum. pitr mumjhai gyo. a drsnno arth so?krneliysa je mansone moklya hta teoe simon-num ghr sodhi kadhuyum. teo drvaja pase avine ubha rhyam. teoe puchyum, "su simon pitr ahi rhe che?" pitr hju pn drsn vise vicarto hto. prmtu atmae tene khyum, "jo! trn manso tari aturtathi rah jue che. ubho tha ane nice utr. a manso sathe ja ane prsro puchis nhi. mem teone tari pase moklya che." tethi pitr nice utrine te manso pase gyo. tene khyum, "tme je mansni rah juo cho, te mans hum chum. tme ahim sa mate avya cho?" teoe khyum, "ek pvitr dute kr-neliysne tena potane ghre tne nimmtrn apva khyum. krneliys ek lskri amldar che. te ek bhlo (dharmik) mans che. te devni bhkti kre che. bdha yhudio tene man ape che. te dute krneliysne tena ghre nimmtrn apva khyum tethi tare je kmi khevum hoy te dhyant-hi sambhle." pitre te mansone amdr avine ratre rheva mate khyum. bije divse pitr taiyari thyo ane trn manso sathe gyo. yaphamamthi ketlak visvasio pitr sathe gya. bije divse teo kaisriya shermam avya. krneliys teoni rah jto hto. tene tenam smbmdhio ane gadh mitrone tena ghre lgbhg bhega krya hta. jyare pitr ghrmam prvesyo, krneliys tene mlyo. krneliys pitrna crnomam nmi pdyo ane tene dmdvt prnam krya. prtum pitre tene ubho thva khyum. pitre khyum, "ubho tha! hum phkt ek tara jevo j mans chum." pitre krneliys sathe vato krvanum calum rakhuyum, pchi pitr amdni bajue gyo ane tyam ek motum lokonum tolum ekthum thyelum joyum. pitre lokone khyum, "tme loko pote jano cho ke je mans yhudi nthi, teni sathe smbmdh rakhvo athva ane tyam jvum, e yhudi mansne ucit nthi; pn deve mne drsavum che ke mare koi pn mansne napak athva asuddh khevum nhi. tethi j jyare mne ahi avva mate khevamam avyum tyare mem koi dilil kri nthi. hve, krpa krine mne kho, "mne

sa mate bolavvamam avyo che." krneliys khyum, "car divs phela, hum mara ghrmam prarthna krto hto. te vkhte bporna trn vagya hta. acank, mari same ek mans (dut) ubho hto. tene clkto posak pherelo hto. te manse khyum, 'krneliys! deve tari prarthna sambhli che. tem je vstuo grib lokone api che te deve joi che. dev tarum smrn kre che. tethi yapha shermam ket-lak mansone mokl. simon pitrne avvanum khe. pitr pn simon namna mansna ghrmam rhe che. je te ek cmar che. tenum ghr smudr kamthe che.' tethi mem tatkalik tne tedavyo; ane tum avyo te tem bhu sarum kryu. hve prbhue je vato tne kheva jnavyum che te bdhum sambhlva mate ame sghla dev smks hajr chie.' pitre bolvanum srum kryu, "hve hum khrekhr smjum chum ke dev smks prtyek vykti ek sman che. ane dev je vykti teni aradhna kre che ane je sacum che te kre che teno svikar kre che. vykti kya desmamthi ave che te agtynum nthi. deve yhudi lokone khyum che. deve temne suvarta mokli che ke isu khrist ddhara samti avi che. isu te srvo prbhu che! "yhudiya-mam srvt srn bnyum che te tum jane che. yohane lokone baptisamam smdrbhamam bodh apyo pchi te galilam srum thi. tme nasrethna isu vise jano cho. deve tene pvitr atma ane sarmthiythi abhisikt krine khrist bnayvo. isu lokonum sarum krya bdhe j gyo. isue setanithi pidata lokone saja krya. a drsave che ke isu sathe dev hto. "isue yhudiya ane yrusalem-mam je bdhum kryu te ame joyum. ame saksi chie. vli isuni htia thi hti. teoe tene lakkana vdhtsmbh pr ltkavyo. prmtu, tena mrtyu pchina trija divse deve isune muelamamthi uthadyo. deve lokone spst rite isuna drsn kravya. prmtu bdha j loko isune joi skya nhi. phkt saksio ke jemne deve agauthi psmd krya hta teoe tene joyo. ame te saksio chie. isu jyare mr-tyumamthi uthyo pchi, ame teni sathe khadhun che ane pidhum che. "isue amne lokone bodh apvanum khyum ane saksi apo ke dene ene j jivtamno ttha mue-lamno nyayadhis trike psmd krel che. prtyek vykti je isumam visvas rakhe che tene papni maphi mlse. dev isuna name te lokona pap maph krse. bdha j prboddho khe, a sacum che." jyare pitr e vato kheto hto etlamam je loko vat sambhla hta teo srva upr pvitr atma utryo. yhudi visvasio jeo tyam pitr sathe avya hta teo nvai pamy. teone nvai lagi hti ke pvitr atma binyuhdi loko pr pn redayo che. a yhudi visva-sioe teone vividh bhasamam bolta ane devni stuti krta sambhlva. pchi pitre khyum, "ame teone panithi bap-tisma apvani mnai kri skie nhi. teone apni maphk j pvitr atma prapt thyel che!" tethi pitre krneliys, tenam sga ane mitrone isu khristna name baptisama apvani ajna kri. pchi lokoe pitrne teoni sathe thoda divs rheva mate khyum.

11

yhudiya prerito ane bhaoe sambhlyum ke binyuh-dioe pn devni vatono svikar kryo che. prmtu jyare pitr yrusalem avyo. ketlak yhudi visvasioe teni sathe dililo kri. teoe khyum, "tum lokona je ghrmam gyo teo yhudio nhot, ane teoe sunnt kravi nhoti! tem teoni sathe khadhun pn khrum!" pitre teone akhi vat smjavi. pitre khyum, "hum yaphana shermam hto. jyare hum prarthna krto hto, ek drsn mari same

avyum. mem drsnmam akasmamthi kmik nice avtum joyum, te ek moti cadr jevum dekhatum htum. te tena car khunaothi jmin pr nice uttryi hti. te nice avine mari njik atki gi. mem teni amdr joyum. mem palelam ane jmgli bmne prkrna pranio joyam. mem pete srktam pranio ane hvamam udtam pksio joya. mem ek vani mne em kheti sambhli ke, “ubho tha. pitr, amamthi koi pranine mari nakh ane te kha!” “pn mem khyum, ‘hum kdapi te nhi krum, prbhu! mem kdapi napak ke asuddh hoy evum kmi khadhum nthi.’” prmtu akasmamna avaje phrithi khyum, ‘deve a vstuo svch bnavi che. tene napak khis nhi!’ “a trn vkht bnyum. pchi te akhi vstu akasmam pachi li levamam avi. pchi hum jyam rheto hto tyam te ghrmam trt j trn manso avi phomcy. trn manso kaisriya shermamthi mari pase moklvamam avya hta. atmae mne koi pn jatni smka rakhya vina temni sathe jva khyum. a ch bhaio je ahim hta teo mari sathe avya. ame krneliysna ghre gya. krneliysne amne dut vise khyum. jene tena ghrmam ubhelo joyo. dute krneliysne khyum, “simon pitrne avva matenum nimmtrn apva mate ketlak mansone yapha mokl. te tene je vato khese tena vde tum ane tara ghrmam bmne tarn pamso. “mem bolvano armbh krya bad trt j pvitr atma teona pr utryo. je rite sruatmam te (pvitr atma) amara pr utryo hto. pchi mem prbhuni vaninum smrn kryu. prbhue khyum, ‘yohane panithi lokonum baptisma kryu. pn tum pvitr amamam baptisma pamsel’ deve a lokone te j bhet api je tene amne ke jeo prbhu isu khristmam visvas rakhta hta, temne api hti. to pchi hum kon ke devna kamne atkavum? na!’ jyare yhudi visvasioe a vato sambhli, teoe dlilo krvanum bmdh kryu. teoe devne mhima aptam khyum, “tethi dev binyhudione pstavo krvanum mn apyum che ane apna jevum jivn pamva mate smptti ape che.” amtyokhmam suvarta stephnna mrtyu pchi thylei stavnine lidhe visvasioe vikhray gya hta. ketlak visvasioe te dur durna sthle phinikiya, saiprs ane amtyokh gya hta. visvasioe suvarta ajgyaoe khi, pn teoe te phkt yhudione j khi. a visvasiomamna ketlak saiprs ane kurenina manso hta. jyare a manso amtyokhmam avya. teoe a grik lokone pn prbhu isu viseni suvarta khi. prbhu visvasione mdd krto hto ane ek moto lokono smuh prbhumam manva lagyo ane tene anusrva lagyo. yrusalemmam mmdlie a nva visvasioe vise sambhlyum. tethi yrusalemma visvasioe barnabasne amtyokhmam moklyo. barnabas ek saro mans hto. te pvitr atmathi ane purn visvasthi bhrpur hto. jyare barnabas amtyokh gyo. tene joyum ke deve a lokone ghna asirvad apya che, athi barnabas ghno prsnn thyo. tene amtyokhmam bdha visvasione protsahn apyum. tene teone khyum, “tmaro visvas kdi gumavo nhi, hmesse tmara khra hrdypurv prbhuni ajnao mano,” ghna bdha loko prbhu isuna sisyo bnya. pchi barnabas tarssna shermam gyo. te saulni sodhnam hto. jyare tene saulne sodhyo tyare te tene amtyokh lavyo. saul ane barnabas tyam akhum ek vrs rhya. drek vkhte visvasiono smuh bhego mltu. saul ane barnabas teone mlya ane sathe rhine ghna lokone bodh kryo, amtyokhna shermam isuna sisyo sau prthm var j “khristi” trike olkhaya. lgbhg te smy drmyan ketlak prbodhko yrusalemmam amtyokh gya. amamna ek prbodhknum nam agabas htum. am-

tyokhmam agabas ubho thyo ane bolyo. pvitr atmani shaythi tene khyum, “akha visv mate ghno khrab smy avi rhyo che. tyam lokone khava mate khorak mlse nhi.” (a smye jyare klodiys badsah hto tyare dukal pdyo hto.) visvasioe nirny kryo ke teo bdha teona bhaione ttha bhenone je yhudiyamam rhe che teone mdd krva prytyn krse. prtyek visvasie potana sarmthy anasar teone moklvani vojna ghdi. teoe paisa bhega krya ane te barnabasne ane saulne apya. pchi barnabas ane saule te (namam) yhudiyana vdilo pr moklya.

12

e smy drmyan raja herodemmdlina ketlak lokoni stavni srum kri. herode yakubne tlvarthi mari nakhvano hukm kryo. yakub yohanno bhai hto. herode joyum ke yhudione a gme che tethi tene pitrne pn pkdvano nirny kryo. (paskha prvna yhudiona bekhmir rotlina pvitr smy drmyan a bnyum.) herode pitrne pkdne bmdikhanam mukyo. 16 sainikono smuh pitrnem rksn kryo. paskhaprvna utsv pchi rah jovani herodni iccha hti. pchi tene pitrne lokoni agl lavvani vojna kri. tethi pitrne jelmam rakhvam avyo. prmtu mmdlimam pitr mate agrhthi devni prarthna thti hti. pitre be sainikoni vcmam umgho hto. tene be samklo vde bamdhvamam avyo hto. ghna sainiko jelna drvaje coki krta hta. te ratre herode bija divse pitrne loko agl rju krvani vojna kri. ekaek, tyam, prbhuno dut avine ubho. ordamam prks pthrayo. dute pitrne kumkhe sprs kryo ane tene jgadyo. te dute khyum, “utavl kr, ubho tha!” samklo pitrna hathmamthi nice pdi. te dute pitrne khyum, “kpdam pher ane tara joda pher.” ane tethi pitre te j prmane kryu. pchi te dute khyum, “tarum amgrkhum pher ane mari pachl av.” tethi dut bhar avyo ane pitr tene anusryo. dut je kre che te khrekhrum che em te smjto nhoto, tene vicaryu ke te ek drsn joi rhyo che. pitr ane dute pheli ane biji coki vtavi. pchi teo lokhmdna drvaja pase avya. te drvajathi teo chuta pdyo. drvajo tene mate jate j udhdi gyo, pitr ane dut drvajamathi gya ane ek mhollamam calya. pchi dut trt jto rhyo. pchi sum bnyum htum tenum bhan pitrne khyum. tene vicaryu, “hve mne khbr pdi ke prbhue khrekhr tena dutne mari pase moklyo hto. tene mne herodthi bcavyo. yhudi lokoe vicaryu ke mari sathe khrab thvanum htum prmtu prbhue mne a bdhi babtomamthi bcavyo che.” jyare pitrne a smjayum tyare, te mriymne ghre gyo. te yohanni ma hti. (yohannum bijum nam mark htum.) ghna manso tyam bhega thya hta. teo bdha prarthna krta hta. pitre bharno drvajo khkhdayo. ek roda namni juvan dasi khbr kadhva avi. rodape pitrno avaj olkhyo. ane te khub amnd pami hti. te drvajo ughadvanam pn bhuli gi. te amdr dodi gi ane smuhne khyum, “pitr barnam agl ubho che!” visvasioe rodane khyum, “tum to gheli che!” pn tenie khevnam calu rakhyum ke, te sacum htum. tethi teoe khyum, “te pitrno dut hovo joie.” pn pitre barnum khkhadvanam calu rakhyum. jyare visvasioe barnum ughadyum, teoe pitrne joyo. teo nvai pamyu. pitre tena hathna isarathi teone samt rheva khyum. tene teone smjayvum ke prbhu tene kevi rite bmdikhanamamthi bhar lavyo. tene khyum, “je kmi bnyum che te yakubne ttha

bija bhaione kho.” pchi pitr biji koi jgyae jva mate calyo gyo. bija divse sainiko bhum mumjhnmam hta. ane pitrne a sum thuyum hse tenum teone acrj thuyum htum. herode pitrni sodh drk sthle kravi pn tene sodhi skya nhi. tethi herode cokidarone prsro puchya ane tene cokidarone mari nakhvano hukm kryu.pachlthi herode yhudia chodyum. te kaisriya shermam gyo ane thodo smy tyam rhyo. herod turna ttha sidon sheronalo loko pr ghno j gusse hto. te bdha loko smuhmam herod pase avya. teo teona pksmam blastne leva sktiam hta. blasts rajano khangi sevk hto. lokoe herodne samti mate puchyum, karn ke teona desne khorakna purvtha mate herodna prdes pr adhar rakhvo pdto hto. herode teoni sathe mlva mate ek divs nkki kryo. te divse herod sumdr rajposak pherine te teni rajgadi pr betho ane loko smks bhasn kryu. lokoe pokar kryo, “a vani devni che, ek mansni nthi” herode a mhima sikharyo ane devne mhima apyo nhi. tethi acank prbhuna dute tene mamdo padyo. tene amdrthi kidao khai gya ane te mrtyu pamyu. devni vat prsrthi hti ane vdhare ne vdhare lokone prbhavit krthi hti. visvasiono smuh moto ne moto thto jto hto. yrusalemmam barnabas ane saule teonum kam purn kryu. teo amtyokh pacha phrya. yohan mark teoni sathe hto.

13

amtyokhmam je mmdli hti, temam ketlak prbodhko ane updesko hta. etle barnabas, simyon (je nigr trike olkhato hto te), lukiys (kurenino), mnahe (je herod raja sathe uchrine mota thyo hto) ttha saul hta. a bdha manso prbhuni seva ane upvas krta hta. pvitr atmae teone khyum, “barnabas ane saul visist karyo krva mate mne apo. mem a kam krva mate teoni psmdgi krel che.” tethi mmdlie prarthna ane upvas krya. teoe teona hath barnabas ane saul pr mukya ane teone bhar moklya. pvitr atma ddhara barnabas ane saulne bhar moklvamam avya. teo slukiyana shermam gya. tyamthi pchi slukiyathi saiprs tapu trph vhan hmkari gya. jyare barnabas ane saul slamisna shermam avya, teoe yhudiona sbasthanomam devnum vcn prgt kryu. (yohan mark pn teoni sathe mddmam hto.) teo akho tapu olmgine paphsa shermam gya. tyam teo ek yhudi mansne miya je jaduna khel krto hto. tenum nam bryesum htum. te ek jutho prbodhk hto. bryesu hmesa srgiyus paulni njik rheto, srgiyus paul ek hakem hto. ane te khub j sano mans hto. tene barnabas ane saulne teni pase avva khyum. devno smdes sambhlvani teni iccha hti. prmtu alimas jadugr, barnabas ane saulni viruddh hto. (grik bhasamam bryesu mate alimas nam che.) alimase hakemne isuna visvasmamthi atkavvano prytin kryu. pn saul to pvitr atmathi bhrpur hto. paule (saulnum bijum nam) alimas (bryesu) trph joyum. ane khyum, “o, setanna dikra! tum je kmi bdhum nyayi che teno dusmn che. tum dust yuktio ane juthanamthi bhrpur che. tum hmesa devna styne astymam phervva mate prytin kre che. hve prbhu tne sprs krse ane tum amdhlho this. ketlak smy mate tum kmi joi skis nhi-suryono prkas pn nhi.”pchi alimas mate bdhum amdhkarmy bni gym. te ajubaju calta bhulo pdi gyo. te koikne sodhvano prytin krto hto, je teno hath pk-

dine dori ske. jyare hakeme a joyum tyare prbhuna bodhthi te ascryckit thi gyo. paul ane teni sathe je loko hta teo paphsthi dur hodi hmkari gya. teo prge namna pmphliya shermam avya. yohan mark teone chodine yrusalemmam pacho phryo. teoe prgeno temno prvas calu rakhyo ane pisidiyana njikna sher amtyokhmam avya. amtyokhmam teo visramvare yhudiona sbasthanmam jine betha. musana niym-sastr ane prboddhknam lkhanom vmcaya. pchi sbasthanna agevanoe paul ane barnabasne smdeso moklyo, “bhaio, jo tmari pase ahi loko mate bodhrupi smdes hoy to, mherbani krine bolo!” paul ubho thyo. tene teno hath uco kryo ane khyum, “mara yhudi bhaio ane bija loko tme je saca devni bhkti kro cho, krpa krine mne sambhlo! istraelna deve apna purvjone psmd krya che. teo misr desmam ajnat rite rheta hta, tyare te smy drmyan deve tena lokone sphl thvammam mdd kri. dev teone te desmamthi vdhare sarmthythi bhar lavyo. ane 40 vrs sudhi deve rnmam teonum vrtn dhirjpurvk shn kryum. deve knanni bhumina sat rastrono vinas kryo. a bdhum lgbhg 450vrsam bnyum.”a pchi, deve apna lokone smuel prboddhknas smy sudhi nyayadhiso apya. pchi te lokoe rajani mamgni kri. tethi deve teone kisno dikro saul apyo. saul binyaminna kulno hto. te 40 vrs raja rhyo. pchi deve saulne dur krine daudne raja bnayyo. deve daud vise je khyum te a che, ‘daud, e ysaino dikro ke je tena vicaromam mara jevo che. hum teni pase je kravva icchum chum te bdhumj te krse. “deve daudna vmsmamthi ekne israelno tarnar trike ubho kryo. te vmsj isu che. deve a krvanam vcn apyum. isuna agmn phela, yohane bdha yhudi lokone bodh apyo. teo pustavo icche che te btavva mate yohane te lokone baptisma leva khyum. jyare yohan tenum kary purum krto hto, tyare tene khyum, ‘hum kon chum e vise tme sum dharo cho? hum te khrist nthi. te modethi avse. hum to tena joda chodvane pn yogy nthi. “mara bhaio, ibrahimna vmsjona dikrao ane tme binyhudio ke jeo saca devne bhjo cho, dhyanthi sambhlo! tarn visena smacar amne moklvamam avel che. yrusalemmam rheta yhudio ane yhudi adhkario isu tarnar hto teno anubhv krta nthi. prboddhko isu vise je vcn khyo che te prtyek visramvare yhudio smks vamcvamam avta htam. pn teo smjta nhota. yhudioe isuno tirsakar kryo, a rite teoe prboddhkona sbdona saca bnavya! isuna mrtyudme mate teone koi cokks karn jdyum nhi prmtu teoe pilatne tene mari nakhva khyum. “isuna vise thnara khrab bnavana lkhanom mujb yhudioe sghlum khrab kryu. pchi teoe isune vdhstmbh prthi utarine tene kbrmam mukyo. pn deve tene mrtyumamthi uthadyo! a pchi ghna divso mate je loko galilthi yrusalem isu sathe gya hta, teoe isune joyo. teo hmnam lokoni agl tena saks che. “ame deve amara purvjone apelam vcn viseni vdhamni khie chie. ame tenam balko chie. ane deve a vcn amara mate priputin kryu che. deve isune mrtyumamthi uthadine a kryu che. apne a vise gitsastrmam pn vamcie chie.”tu maro dikro che, aje hum taro pita thyo chum. deve isune mrtyumamthi uthadyo che. isu phrithi kbrmam kdapi jse nhi ane dhulmam phervase nhi. tethi deve khyum: ‘hum tne saca ane pvitr vcono (asirvado) apis je mem daudne apyam hta. pn biji ek jgyae dev khe che: ‘tum tara pvitr-

nam srirne kbrmam sdva dis nhi. daud jyare jivto hto tyare tene devni iccha prmane kryu. pchi te mrtu pamyo. daudne tene purvjoni sathe datvamam avyo ane kbrmam tena srirne sdo lagyo. pn ek jene deve mrtumamthi uthadyo tenum kbrmam khovan thum nhi. bhaio, ame tmari agl je prgt krie chie, te tmare smjvum joie ke tene ddhara paponi maphi tmne prgt krvamam ave che. tena (isu) marpht prtyek vykti je visvasio che tene bdhamamthi mukti mlse. jemam musano niym pn tmne mukt kri ske tem nthi. prtyek visvas krnar isu ddhara nyayi thre che. dhyanthi sambhlo! rkhehe prbodbhkona lekhmamnu a vcn tmara pr avi pde ke: “o tirskar krnarao! sambhlo, tme ascry humo, ane nas pamsjo; karn ke tmara smy drmyan ham (dev) kmik kris je tme manso nhi. kdac jo koi tmne te smjave to pn tme te manso nhi!” jyare paul ane barnabas sbhasthan chodta hta, lokoe paul ane barnabasne a pchina bija visramvare a vise vdhare kheva mate prthiri avva khyum. sbha visrjn thya pchi, yhudio ane ghna loko je yhudidhrmmam privrtn thya hta ane saca devni bhkti krta hta teo paul ane barnabasne anusrya. paul ane barnabasne teone vat kri ane devni krpamam calu rheva smjavya. bija visramvare, lgbhg sherna bdha j loko prbhuno bodh sambhlva bhega mlya. yhudioe a bdha lokone tyam joia. tethi yhudione vdhare irsa thi. teoe thodak aps-bdo khya. ane paule je khyum htum tena virodhamam dlilo kri. pn paul ttha barnabase ghni himmt rakhine khyum, teoe khyum, “amare prthm tmne yhudione devna vcno kheva joie. pn tme dhyanthi sambhlvani na padi. tme tmari jate khovai jao cho, anmtjivn pamtane tme potane ayogy thravo cho! tethi ame hve bija rastrona loko pase jisum. prbhu e apne je krvanum khyum che te a che. prbhue khyum che: ‘mem tmne bija raastro mateno prkas thva bnavya che, jethi krine tme akha visvmam lokone tarnno marg btavi skso.” jyare binyhudioe paulne am kheta sambhlyo, tyare teoe khus thine devnum vcn mhimavan manyum ane lokomamna ghae visvas kryu. te lokoni psmdgi anmtjivn mate krvamam avi hti. ane tethi akha desmam prbhuno smdes khevamam avyo hto. prmtu yhudioe dharmik ttha kuln strione ttha sherna adhikarione uskerni krine paul ane barnabasni stavni kravi. priname a lokoe paul ane barnabasne sherni bhar hamki kadhya. tethi paul ane barnabasne temnam pgoni dhul khmkheri nakhi. pchi teo ikoniya shermam gya. prmtu amtyokhmam isuna sisyo khus hta ane pvitr atmathi bhrpur hta.

14

ikoniya shermam paul ane barnabas gya teo yhudiona sbhasthanmam prvesya. (teoe bdham shero-mam je kmi kryu te a che.) teo tyam loko sathe bolya. paul ane barnabas etlum sarum bolya ke ghna yhudio ane griko, teoe je khyum temam visvas kryu. prmtu ketlak yhudioe visvas kryu nhi. a yhudioe binyhudi lokone uskerya ane bhaiona vise mnmmam khrab vsuo vicarta krya. tethi paul ane barnabas lamba smy sudhi ikoniyam rhya ane teo prbhu vise ascrythi himmt rakhine bolya. paul ane barnabas devni krpa vise bodh apta hta. prbhue pur-var kryu, ke teo je kheta hta te sacum htum. pre-

ritone (paul ttha barnabas) cmtkaro ttha adbhut krtyo krvamam te mdd krta. prmtu sherna ketlak loko yhudio sathe smmt thya. sherna bija loko paul ane barnabasmam visvas krta. tethi sherna bhagla pdya hta. ketlak binyhudi loko, ketlak yhudio, ane teona yhudi adhikarioe paul ane barnabasne ija phomcad-vano pryt krta. a lokoni iccha teone pththrothi mari nakhvani hti. jyare paul ane barnabase a sambmdhi janyum. tyare teoe te sher chodyum, teo lustra ane drbepam lukoniyana sheromam ane teni ajubajuna sherona vistarmam gya. teoe tyam pn suvarta prgt kri. lustramam ek mans hto jena pgmam kmik khod hti. te jnmthi j apmg hto; te kdi calyo nhto. a mans betho hto ane paulne dhyanthi sambhlo hto, paule tena trph joyum ke te mansne visvas hto ke dev tene sajo kri ske tem che. tethi paule mota avaje khyum, “tara pg pr ubho tha!” te mans kudine ubho thyo ane aju baju calya mamdyo. paule je kryu te jyare lokoe joyum tyare teoe teoni potani lukoniyani bhasamam pokar kryu. teoe khyum, “devo, mansonum rup line avya che. teo apni pase nice utrya che!” lokoe barnabasne “jhiyus” khyo. teoe paulne “hmes” khyo, karn ke te j mukhy bolnar hto. jhiyusnum mmdir shermam njikmam htum. a mmdirna yajke ketlak blido ane phulo sherna drvaja pase anyam. te yajk ane loko paul ane barnabasne bhktipurv bhett arpn krva icchta hta. prmtu jyare prerito, paul ane barnabas loko sum krta hta te smjya, tyare teoe temnam potanam vstro phadyam. pchi teo lokomam amdr dodi gya ane teone mate sade khyum: “sjjno, tme a bdhum sa mate kro cho? ame devo nthi! amare pn tmara jevi lagnio che. ame tmne suvarta kheva avya che. ame tmne a nirrthk vsuo trphthi pacha phrvanum khie chie. utpnn krnar jivta dev trph phro. tene akas, prthvi, smudr ane teona mam rheli prtyek vstuonum srjn kryu che. “bhutkalmam deve prtyek rastrone teoni iccha prmane krva didhum htum. prmtu deve je kryu te khrum che. dev potana vise saksii apya vgr rhyo nthi. te tmara mate sarum kam kre che. te tmne akasmamthi vrsad ape che. te tmne yogy smye sari phsl ape che. te tmne puskl prmanmam anaj ape che ane te tmara hrdyne anmdthi bhre che.” paul ane barnabase te lokone a vato kri prmtu hju sudhi paul ane barnabas lokone lgbhg teoni bhkti ane blidan krtam bhagye j atkavi skya. pchi ketlak yhudio amtyokh ane ikoniyamamthi avya. teoe lokone paulni viruddh stavni krva smjavya. ane tethi lokoe paul pr pththro phemkya ane tene sherni bhar ghdsi gya. lokoe dharyum ke teoe paulne mari nakhyo che. isuna sisyo paulni ajubaju bhega thya hte ubho thyo ane shermam pachio gyo. bibe divse, te ane barnabas a sher chodine drbena shermam gya. paul ane barnabase drbena shermam pn suvarta prgt kri. ghna loko isuna sisyo bnya. paul ane barnabas lustra, ikoniya ane amtyokh sheromam pacha pryia. te sheromam paul ane barnabase isuna sisyonone vdhare blvan bnavya. teoe teone visvasmam rhevamam mdd kri. paul ane barnabase khyum, “devna rajymam apne prvesva mate ghnamm smktono samno krvo pde che.” paul ane barnabas prtyek mmdli mate vdilone psmid krya. teoe upvas krya ane a vdilo mate prarthna kri. a vdilo e manso hta, jeone prbhu isumam visvas hto. tethi paul ane barnabase teone prbhuni smb-

hal hethl rakhya. paul ane barnabas pisiדיא thine avya. pchi teo pmphuliya desmam avya. teoe prge shermam devni vatno bodh apyo, ane pchi teo ataliya shermam avya, ane tyamthi paul ane barnabas siriאנה amtyokh trph hodi hmkari gya. a e j sher che, jyam visvasioe teone devni krpamam rakhya. ane a kam krva mate teone moklya je kary tene hve purn kryu che. jyare paul ane barnabas avya, teoe mmdline bhegi kri. paul ane barnabase deve temni sathe krelu prtyek babto vise jnavyum. teoe khyum, “deve dravjo ughadyo che, tethi bija rastrona lok (binyhudio) pn visvas dhrave che!” paul ane barnabas isu khristna sisyonu sathe lambo smy tyam rhya.

15

pchi ketlak manso yhudiyathi amtyokhmam avya. teoe binyhudi bhaione sikhvvanum sru kryu. “jo tme sunnt nhi kravo to tmne bcavi skase nhi. musae apne ane kranum sikhvvyum che.” paul ane barnabas a bodhni viruddham hta. teoe a manso sathe dlilo kri. tethi te smuhe paul ane barnabasne, ane bija ketlak mansone yrusalemi moklvanum nkki kryu. a manso prerito ane vdiloni sathe a visyamam vdhare vato krva tyam jta hta. te mmdlie mansone viday thvamam mdd kri. a manso phinikiya smrunnam desomam thine gya. a bdham sherotam teoe binyhudi loko saca dev trph kevi rite vlyam te smbmdham khyum, athi bdha bhaio ghna anmdit thya. paul, barnabas ane bijao yrusalemmam avya. prerito, vdlilo ane visvasiona akha smuhe teonum svagt kryu. paul, barnabas ane bijaone deve teoni sathe je kmi kryu te vise khyum, yrusalemma ketlak visvasio phrosipmthna hta. teo ubha thya ane khyum, “binyhudi visvasioni sunnt kravvi joie. apne teone musana niymasstrum paln krva khevum joie!” pchi prerito ane vdlilo a smsyan abhyas krva bheg thya. tyam ek lambo vadivad thyo. pchi pitre ubha thine teone khyum, “mara bhaio, hum janum chum ke tme sruatna divsomam pun bnyum che tenum smrn kro cho. deve mne tmaramamthi binyhudi lokone suvarta apva psmd kryu che. teoe mari pasethi suvarta sambhli che ane teoe visvas mukyo che. dev bdha mansona vicar jane che, ane tene a binyhudione svikarya che. dev jem apne tem teone pn pvitr atma apyathi teo vise sakti puri. devni agl a loko apna krtam juda nhti. jyare teo visvasi bnya, deve teonam hrdo pvitr bnayam. tethi hve tme sa mate binyhudi bhaionu grdn pr bhare boj lado cho? tme devne gusse krvana prytyn kri rhya cho? ame ane amara purvjo te boj vhn krva sum purta sskt nhot! na, amne visvas che ke ame ane a loko prbhuni isru krpathi tarn pamisum!” pchi akho smuh samt thyo. teoe paul ane barnabasni vanine dhyannpurvk sambhli. paul ane barnabase binyhudi lokoni vcmam dev ddhara je cmtkaro ttha adbhut prakrmo krya hta te bdha vise khyum, paul ane barnabase temnum vktvy purum kryu. pchi yakube khyum. tene khyum, “mara bhaio, mne dhyanthi sambhlo. simone (pitru) amne bavayum ke binyhudi loko pr deve teno prem kevi rite drsavyo che. deve prthm vkt j binyhudi lokone svikarine teone teona loko bnayva. prbodbkonam vcno pn a sathe susmgt che: ‘hu (dev) a pchi pachu

avis. hum daudnum mkan phrithi bamdhis. te nice pdi gyelum che. hum tena mkanna bhagone phrithi bamdhis. je nice khemci kadhvamam avel che. hum te mkan phrithi bamdhis. pchi bija bdha bakina loko prbhune sodhse. bdha j binyhudi loko pn mara loko che. prbhue a khyu che. ane prbhue je a bdhum kre che te a ek khe che. ‘duniyana armabhthi a vstuo prgt thyel che.’ “tethi hum vicarum chum ke apne binyhudi bhaio je dev trph vlyam che teone heran n krie. tene bdle, apne teone ptr lkho joie. apne teone a babto khevi joie: murtione dhravelo khorak teoe khavo nhi. (anathi khorak asuddh bne che.) koi pn prkarnum vybhicarnum pap krvum nhi. lohiva cakho (khaod) nhi. gumglavine mari nakhelam psuone khao nhi. teoe a babto krvi joie nhi, karn ke aje pn drek shermam hji eva manso (yhudio) che jeo musana niymasstrano bodh ape che. ghna vrsothi prtyek visravare sbhasthanomam musana vcno vamcvamam ave che.” prerito, vdlilo ane smgr mmdlina sbhyoni iccha paul ane barnabas sathe ketlak lokone amtyokh moklvani hti. te smuhe teona potana ketlak manso psmd krvano nirny kryu. teoe yhuda (brsba khevay che) ane silasne psmd krya. yrusalemmam a bhaionum bhumam krvamam avyum. te smuhe a manso sathe ptr moklyo. ptrmam khyum che: yrusalemmam vsta prerito, vdlilo ane tmara bhaio trphthi amtyokh, siriאנה ane kilikiyani mmdlina binyhudiomamthi khristna sisyo thyla bhaione kushta: vhalo bhaio, ame sambhlyum che ke amara smuhmamthi ketlak manso tmari pase avya che. teoe je vato khi tenathi tme heran thya cho ane vygr thya cho. pn ame teone am khevanyum khyum nhti! ame bdha ketlak mansone psmd krine tmari pase moklva mate smmt thya chie, teo amara priy mitro paul ane barnabas sathe rhese. paul ane barnabase teona jivno apna prbhu isu khristni sevamam smrpit krya che. tethi ame yhuda ane silasne teoni sathe moklya che. teo tmne e j vato maukhik rite rhese. pvitr atmane ttha amne pn te sarum lagyum che ke jrumriyat krtam bhare bojo tmara pr mukvo nhi. tmare a babto krvani jrumr che: etle ke, murtione dhravvamam avel khorakne khao nhi. (a khorakne asuddh bnave che.) lohine cakho nhi. gumglavine mari namkhela psuone khaso nhi. koi pn prkarnum vybhicarnum pap krvum nhi. jo a bdhi vstuothi tme dur rheso to tmaram bhlum thse. hve ame tmne subheccha pathvie chie. tethi paul, barnabas, yhuda ane silase yrusalem chodyum. teo amtyokh phomcyo. amtyokhmam teoe visvasione smuh bhego kryo ane teone ptr apyo. jyare visvasioe ptr vamcyo, teone anmd thyo. te prthi teone dilaso mlyo. yhuda ane silas pn prbodbhko hta. teoe bhaione mdd krva ghni vato khi ane teone vdhare mjbnt bnayva. thodo smy tyam yhuda ane silas rhya ane pchi teo chodine gya. teoe bhaio pasethi samtina asirvad prapt krya. yhuda ane silas yrusalemmam jeoe temne moklya hta te bhaio pase pacha gya. prmtu paul ane barnabas amtyokhmam rhya. teo bija ghnni sathe bodh krta rhya ane lokone prbhuna vcnum siksnt apta rhyam. thoda divso pchi. paule barnabasne khyum, “apne prbhuni vat ghna sheromam prgt kri che. apne te bdha shermam bhaio ane bhenoni mulakat line teo kem che te jova pacha jvum joie.” yohan (mark)ne teoni sathe levani iccha barnabasni hti. prmtu teoni prthm ya-

tramam yohan marke teone pmphuliyamam chodi didha. tene teoni sathe kam krvanum calu rakhyum nhi. tethi paule tene sathe li jvo e saro vicar che em manyum nhi. paul ane barnabasne a babtmmam tivrtmbhdh thyia. teo juda pdyane juda juda rste gya. barnabase saiprt trph vhan hmkaryu ane markne teni sathe lidho. paule teni sathe jva silasni psmdgi kri. amtyokhna bhaioe paulne devni krpane sompya pchi tene bhar moklyo. paul ane silas siriya ttha kilikiyana shermam thine mmdlione vdhare mjbnt bnavvamam shayrup ttham gyam.

16

paul drbe ane lustrana sheromam gyo timothi namno ek isuno sisy tyam hto. timothini mata ek yuhdi visvasi hti. tena pita ek grik hti. lustra ane ikoniya-mamna visvasio timothine man apta. teo tena vise sari vato kheta. paulni iccha hti ke timothi teni sathe musaphri kre. prmtu te prdesmam rheta tmam yuhdio janta hta ke timothina pita grik hti. tethi yuhdio khatr paule timothini sunnt kravi. pchi paul ane teni sathena mansoe ek gamthi bije gam musaphri kri. teoe visvasione prerito ane vdilo trphthi yrusalemmam niymo ane nirnyo apya. teoe visvasione a niy-monum paln krva khyum. tethi mmdlio visvasmam vdhare mjbnt thti hti ane prtidin vdhare moti thti jti hti. paul ane teni sathena manso phugiya ane glatiyana prdesomam thine gya. pvtir atmae teone asiyamam suvartano bodh krvani mna kri hti. paul ane timothi musiyani njikna prdesmam gya. teo bithuniyana prdesmam jva icchta hti. prmtu isuno atma teone amdr jva deto n hto. tethi teo musiyathi psar thi troas avya. te ratre paule ek drsn joyum. a drsnmam mkdoniyanoe ek mans paulni pase avyo. te manse tyam ubha rhine vinmti kri, "mkdoniya par krine avo, amne mdd krol" paule drsn joyum pchi, ame trt j mkdoniya jvani taiyari kri. ame smiya ke deve amne pela lokone suvarta prgt krva mate bolavya che. ame vhanmam besine troas chodyum, ane ame smorthaki tapu trph vhan sidha hmkari gya. bije divse ame niyapulisna sher trph vhan hmkaryu. pchi ame philippi gya. philippi mkdoniyanoe prdesmam ek mhtvnum sher che. te romno matenum sher che. ame te shermam thodak divso mate rhyia. visramvarna divse sherna drvaja bhar ndie gya. ame vicaryu ke amne prarthna mate ndi kinare jgya mlse. ketlik strio tyam bhegi thti hti. tethi ame tyam betha ane teoni sathe vato kri. tyam thuvatira sherni ek ludiya namni stri hti. tenum kam jambudiyam vecvanum hntum. te saca devni bhkti krti hti, ludiyaee paulne dhyanthi sambhlyo. prbhue tnum hrdy ughadyum. tene paule je khyum temam visvas mukyo. te ane tena ghrmam rheta bdha lokonum baptisma kravam avyum. pchi ludiyaee amne tena ghrmam nimmtrn apyum. tene kalavala krine khyum, "jo tme vicarta hoy ke hum prbhui isuni saci visvasi chum, to pchi mara ghrmam avo ane rho." tene amne teni sathe rveha ghno agrh kryo. jyare ame prarthna mateni jgyae jta hta tyare ek vkhte amari sathe kmik bnyum. ek juvan dasi amne mli. tenamam ek agmsuck atmahto. a atma tene bhvisyamam sum thvanum che te khevanum samrthy

apto. am krvathi tene khub paisa tena malikne kmavi apya. a chokri paulne ane amne anusri. tenie mote sade khyum, "a manso patrpt devna sevko che! teo tmne khe che tmarum tarn kevi rite thse?" ghna divso sudhi tene a krvanum calu rakhyum. paul beccen hto. tethi tene tena trph phrine atmane khyum, "isu khristna prakrmthi hum tne ajna krum chum ke tum enamamthi bhar nikli ja!" trt j te atma bhar nikli gyo. je mansoni maliki a sevika chokri pr hti teoe a joyum. a mansoe janyum ke hve teo paisa bnavva mate tenino upyog kri skse nhi. tethi teoe paul ane silasne pkdyane sherni sbhani jgyamam ghdsi lavya. sherna adhikario tyam hta. te manso paul ane silasne agevanoni agl lavya ane khyum, "a manso yuhdio che. teo apna shermam muskelio ubhi kre che, teo lokone evum khe che, je apna mate yogy nthi. apne romn nagriko chie. apne a vstuo kri skie nhi." loko paul ane silasni viruddh thyia pchi te agevanoe paul ane silasna vstro phadi nakhiam ane paul ane silasne phtka marvani ajna kri. te mansoe paul ane silasne ghna phtka marya. pchi agevanoe paul ane silasne jelmam purya. te agevanoe drogane khyum, "skht japta nice teoni coki krje." drogae a khas hukm palyo, tethi tene paul ane silasne jelmam khub dur amdrni bajue purya. tene teona pg be lakdanna mota tukdoo vccce bamdhi didha. lgbhg mdhrate paul ane silas prarthna krta hta ane devna stotr gatam hta. bija kedio teone sambhlta hntam. acank tyam ek moto dhrtikmp thyo. te etlo bdho bhare hto ke tenathi karavasna paya dhrumji uthya. pchi karavasna bdha drvaja ughdi gya. bdha kedio temni samklomamthi mukt thyia. smtri jagi uthyo. tene joyum ke karavasna drvaja udhdi gya hta. tene vicaryu, ke kedio lgbhg bhagi gya che. tethi smtrie teni tlvur upadi ane teni jate atmhtya krva jto hto. prmtu paul pokar kryo, "tari jatne ija krto nhi! ame bdha ahi chie!" smtrie koikne divo lavva mare khyum, pchi te amdr dodyo. te dhrumji hto. te paul ane silasni smks pge pdyo. pchi te teone bhar lavyo ane khyum, "he sahebo, mare tarn pamva sum krvm joie?" teoe tene khyum, "prbhui isumam visvas kr ane tum bci jis. tum ane tara ghrmam rheta bdha loko tarn pame." tethi paul ane silase prbhunum vcn droga ane tena ghrna bdha lokone khyum. te ratno modo smy hto. prmtu smtrie paul ane silasne li jine teona gha dhoya. pchi smtri ane tena bdha lokone baptisma apvamm avyum. a pchi smtrie paul ane silasne gher li gyo ane teone mate jmvnam taiyar kravym. te ane tena ghrna bdha j lokoe khub anmd kryo. karn ke teoe hve devnam visvas krta hta. biji svare agevanoe ketlak sainikone smtrine kheva moklya, "a mansone mukt kro ane jva dol" smtrie paulne khyum, "agevanoe tmne mukt krine chodi mukva a sainiko moklya che. tme hve ahithi ji sko cho. samthithi jao." prmtu paule sainikone khyum, "tmara agevanoe sabit kryu nthi ke ame khotum kryu che. pn teoe amne lokoni same marya ane karavasmam purya. ame romn nagriko chie. tethi amne hkk che. hve agevanoni iccha amne gupt rite jva devani che. na! agevanoe avvm joie ane amne bhar lavva joie! sainikoe paule je khyum te agevanone khyum, jyare agevanoe sambhlyum ke paul ane silas romn nagriko che, tyare teo dri gya hta. tethi teoe avine paul ane silasne khyum ke teo

dilgir che. teo paul ane silasne karavasni bhar li gya ane temne sher chodi jva khyum. prmtu jyare paul ane silas karavasmamthi bhar avya. teo ludiyane gher gya. teoe tyam ketlak visvasione joya ane teone dilaso apyo pchi paul ane silas viday thya.

17

paul ane silase amhipulis ane aploniyana sheromam thine musaphri kri. teo thessonika shermam avya. tyam te shermam yhudionum sbhasthan hutum. paul a sbhasthanmam yhudione mlva mate gyo. a teno hmesno rivaj hto. prtyek visramvare trn athvadiya sudhi paul yhudio sathe dhrmsastro vise vato krto. paul yhudione a dhrmsastro smjavto. tene btavyum ke khriste mrtyu pamvum ane pchi mrtyumamthi pacha uthvum e avsyk hutum. paule khyum, "a mans isu ke jena vise hum tmne khum chum te khrist che." ketlaek yhudiona mnnum smadhan thyum ane teo paul ane silas sathe jodaya. sbhasthanmam tyam ketlaek grik manso pn hta jeo saca devni bhkti krta hta. tyam ketliek mhtvni strio pn hti, a lokomamna ghna paul ane silas sathe jodaya. pn yhudio jeo manta n hta teo irsyalu bnya. teoe shermamthi ketlaek khrab bhaduti manso rakhya. a khrab mansoe ghna lokone bhaga krya ane shermam muskelio ubhi kri. te loko paul ane silasni sodhmam yasonna ghrmam gya. te manso paul ane silasne lokoni agl bhar kadhva ichta hta. pn teo paul ane silasne sodhi skya nhi. tethi te lokoe yason ane bija ketlaek visvasione sherna agevano agl ghsdi lavya. te bdha lokoe bumo padi. "a mansoe visvmam drek jgyae muskeli ubhi kri che. ane teo hve ahim avya che. yason teone tena ghrmam rakhe che. teo bdha kaisrni niymni viruddh gya ane teo khe che ke tyam bijo ek isu name raja che." sherna adhiario ane bija lokoe a vato sambhli. teo ghna becen bnya. teoe yasonne ttha bija visvasione dmd kryo. pchi teoe visvasione chodi didha. te j ratre visvasioe paul ane silasne braiyya namna bija ek shermam moklya. teo tyam avine braiyamam yhudiona sbhasthanmam gya. a yhudio thessonlikana yhudio krtam vdhare sara loko hta. a yhudio paul ane silase je vato khi te dhyanthi sambhline ghna khus thya hta. braiyana a yhudio prtidin dhrmsastrono abhyas krta. teo jo a vstuo saci hoy to janva ichta hta. a yhudiomamna ghna manta. ghna mhtvna grik manso ane grik strioe pn visvas kryo. prmtu jyare thessonlikana yhudioe sambhlyum ke paule braiyamam devnam vcn khya. teo pn braiyamam avya. thessonlikana lokoe braiyana lokone uskerine muskelimam mukya. tethi visvasioe paulne jhdpthi smudr kinare mokli didho. prmtu silas ane timothi braiyamam rha. visvasio je paulni sathe gya, teo temne athens shermam li gya. a bhaio paul pasethi smdeso line silas ane timothi pase pacha gya. smdesamam khyum, "mari pase jetla bni ske tetla jldi avo." paul athensmam silas ane timothini rah joto hto. paulno atma ukli uthyo karn ke tene joyum ke sher murtiothi bhrelum che. paule sbhasthanmam jeo saca devni bhkti kre che teva yhudio ane griko sathe vato kri. paule sherna vepari vistarmamthi psar thta loko sathe vato kri. paule am roj kryu. ketlaek epikuri ttha stoik (mt mannara) darsnikoe temni sathe dlilo kri. teomamna ketlaeke

khyum, "a mans khrekhr janto nthi ke te sana vise khe che. te sum khevano prytyn kre che?" paul teone isuna mrtyumamthi ubha thvani vat prgt krto hto. tethi teoe khyum, "te apnne bija ketlaek devo vise kheto hoy em dekhay che." teoe paulne pkdine ane tene ariyopgsni karobarini sbhamam li avya. teoe khyum, "krpa krine tum amne je nvo vicar sikhve che te smjav. tum je vato khe che te amare mate nvi che. a vato ame phela kdapi sambhli nthi. ame janva icchie chie ke a sksno arth so che?" (athensna bdha loko ane bija pridesana loko jeo tyam rhta, teo temno smy bija ksamam nhi prmtu kmik nvum sambhlyamam ane khevamam vitavta.) pchi paul ariyopgsni karobari sbha smks ubho rhyo. paule khyum, 'iathensna manso, hum joi skum chum ke tme bdhi vatomam ghna dhrmcust cho.ii hum tmara shermamthi psar thto hto ane tme je pdarthonum bhjn krta hta te joyum. mem ek vedi joi, jena pr a sbdo lkhela hta. ie devne je ajnat che.ii tme ek devne bhjo cho jene tme janta nthi. hum tmne jena vise khum chum te a dev che! "te e dev che jene akhi duniya ane temamni drek vstuo banyo. te akas ttha prthvino prbhu che te mansoe bamdhelam mmdiomam rhta nthi. a e dev che je jivn, svasochvas che ane lokone srv vstuo ape che. tene loko pasethi koi pn mddni jrumr pdti nthi. dev pase tene jrumr bdhij vstuo che. deve ek mans (adm) bnavine srumat kri. tenathi deve bdha vividh loko bnava. deve tene visvmam drek sthle rheto kryo. deve cksaipurv k nirny kryo. teoe kyam ane kyare rhevum joie. "dev icche che ke loko tene sodhe, teo tene mate care baju amdhararam phmposine tene pame, prmtu te apnamamna koithi veglo nthi: "apne teni sathe rhie chie, apne teni sathe calie chie, apne teni sathe chie." tmara potana ketlaek kvioe khyum che: 'apne pn tenam smtano chie.' "apne devna balko chie. tethi tmare em vicarvum na joie ke dev mansoni karigri ke kalpnik koik vstu jeva che. te kami svurn, camdi ke pththr jevo nthi. bhutkalmam loko devne smjta nhota. pn deve a babtman ajnanta btavi hti pn hve, dev visvmam prtyek vyktine tenum hrdy ane jivn bdlvanum (pstavo) khe che. deve ek divs nkki kryo che jyare te duniyana bdha j lokono nyay krse. te udar thse. te ek mansno a kam mate upyog krse. lamba smy phela deve a mansne psmd krya che. ane deve drek vyktine a babtni sabiti api che. deve te mansne mrtyumamthi uthadi te sabit kryu cheli jare lokoe isuna mrtyumamthi punrumtthan vise sambhlyum, temamna ketlaek hsy a ane bija ketlaeke khyum, 'ame pachlthi a vise vdhare tmari pasethi sambhlyum. i pchi paul teoni pasethi calyo gyo. prmtu ketlak lokoe paulmam visvas mukyo ane teni sathe jodayo. te lokomamna ek visvasi diyonusths hto. te ariyopgsi karobarino sbhy hto. biji vykti damris namni stri visvas krva lagi. bija ketlak loko pn hta je visvas krva lagya.

18

pachlthi paule athens chodyum ane krimthna shermam gyo. tyam krimthmam paul akulas namna yhudine mlyo. akulas ponts desmam jnmyo hto. prmtu akulas ane teni ptini priskila tajetrmam italithi krimthmam avya hta. teoe itali chodyum karn

ke klodiysephrman kadhuyum htum ke bdha yhudioe rom chodvum. paul akulas ane priskilani mulakate gyo. paulni jem teo tmbu bnayvanum kam krta hta. paul teoni sathe rhyo ane teoni sathe kam kryu. prtyek visramvare paul yhudio ane griko sathe sbasthanmam crca krto hto. paul a lokone isumam visvas rakhva mate smjavvano prytyn krto hto. silas ane timothi mkdoniyathi krimthmam paul pase avya. a pchi paule teno bodho smy lokone suvarta khevamam arpn kryu. tene yhudione btavuyum ke isu e j khrist che. prmtu yhudioe paulno bodh svikaryo nhi. yhudioe ketlik ghni khrab vstuo khi. tethi paule tena vstro prni dhul khmkheri nakhi. tene yhudione khyum, “jo tmarum tarn n thay to te tmaro potano dos hse. marathi thay tetlum bdhum mem kryu che. a pchi, hum phkt binyhudi loko pase jislii paule sbasthan chodyum ane tits yustna ghre gyo. a mans saca devnum bhjn krto. tenum ghr sbasthanni bajumam j htum. krispus te sbasthanno agevan hto. krispus ane tena ghrmam rheta bdha j lokoe prbhumam visvas kryu. bija ghna lokoe krimthmam paulno smdes sambhlyo. teoe pn visvas kryu ane baptisma pamy. ratri drmyan paule drsn joyum. prbhue tene khyum, ‘gbhrais nhi! loko sathe crca krvanum calu rakh, ane bmdh kris nhi! hum tari sathe chum. tne ija krva koi sktiman tse nhi. mara lokomamna ghna a shermam che.ii paul tyam lokone devnam vcnono bodh krva mate dodh vrs sudhi rhyo. galiyo akhaya desno adhikari bnyo. te smye, yhudio paulni viruddhmam bhega thine avya. teo paulne nyayasn agl li gya. yhudioe galiyone khyu, iyhudiona apna niymasastrni tddn viruddh lokone devni bhkti krvanum sikhve che!” paul kmik kheva taiyar hto, prmtu galiyoe yhudione khyum. galiyoe khyum, “jo tme khrab guna ke kmik khota mate phriyad krvana hso to hum tmne yhudione dhyanthi sambhlis. pn tme yhudio je vato kxo cho. temam sbdo, namo, tmaro potana yhudina niymasastr viseni dilo matena phkt prsro hoy che. tethi tmare tmari jate avi babbtomam nikal krvo joie. hum a babbtomam nyayadhis thva icchto nthi.” galiyoe teone nyayasn aglthi kadhni mukya. pchi teoe bdhae (sbasthanna agevan) sosthnesne pkdyo. teoe nyayalyni agl sosthnesne maryo. prmtu galiyoe ani koi prva kri nhi. paul bhaio sathe ghna divso sudhi rhyo. pchi tene temni rja line viday lidhi ane siriya jva vhan hmkaryum. priskila ane akulas pn temni sathe hta. kimkhriyamam paule tenum mathum mumdavuyum htum. a btave che ke tene devni pase manta lidhi che. pchi teoe ephesshermam gya. jyam paule priskila ane akulasne chodya hta te a sthl che. jyare paul ephessmam hto; te sbasthanmam gyo ane yhudio sathe vato kri. yhudioe paulne vdhare lambo smy rheva mate khyum, pn tene asvikar kryu. paule teoni viday lidhi ane khyum, “jo devni iccha mne moklvani hse to hum tmari pase phrithi pacho avis.” ane tethi paule ephesssthi dur vhan hmkaryu. paul kaisriyana shermam gyo. pchi te yrusalemmam mmdline abhinmdn apva gyo. te pchi paul amtyokh shermam gyo. paul amtyokhmam thodo smy rhyo. pchi tene amtyokh chodyum ane glatiya ttha phugiyana desomam thine gyo. a desomam paule gamde gamde musaphri kri. tene isuna bdha sisoyone vdhare mjbuto bnayva. ek

apolos namno yhudi ephessmam avyo. apolos aleksamdriya shermam jnmyo hto. te ek siksit mans hto. te dhrmlekho ghni sari rite janto. apolosne prbhu vise sikhvvamam avyuyum htum. apolos jyare lokone prbhu vise kheto tyare te hmesse utsahi hto. apolosne prbhu vise je sikhvvamam avuyum htum te sacum htum prmtu phkt baptisma je apolos janto te yohane sikhvelum baptisma htum. apolose sbasthanmam bhu bhaduripurvk bolvanum srum kryu. priskilae ttha akulase teno bodh sambhlyo. teo tene teonka gher li gya ane devno marg vdhare sari rite temne smjavmam mdd kri. apolos akhayana prdesmam jva icchto hto. tethi ephessna bhaioe temne mdd kri. teoe akhayamam isuna sisoyone ptr lkhyo. teoe ptrmam a sisoyone apolosne svikarva khyum. akhayana a sisyo devni krpathi isumam visvas krta hta. jyare apolos tyam gyo, tene teone ghni mdd kri. tene bdha lokoni agl yhudioni viruddh khub mjbuto dilo kri. apolos spst rite sabit kryu ke yhudio khota hta. tene dhrmsastrono upyog kryu ane btavuyum ke isu e j khrist che.

19

jyare apolos krimthna shermam hto tyare, paul ephessna sherna rsta pr ketlak sthloni mulakat leto hto. ephessmam paulne yohanna ketlak sisyo mly. paule teone puchyum, “jyare tme visvas kryu tyare tmne pvitr atma prapt thyo?” a sisoye tene khyum, “ame kdi te pvitr atma vise sambhlyum nthi.” tethi paule teone puchyum, “tmne keva prkarum baptisma apvama avuyum htum?” teoe khyum, “te yohane sikhvel baptisma htum.” paule khyum, “loko temnam jivnmam bdan icche che te drsavva baptisma leva yohane lokone khyum. je teni pachl ave che tena pr visvas krvanum yohane khyum. te pachl avnar vykti to isu che.” jyare teoe a sambhlyum tyare. teo prbhu isuna name bptisma pamy hta. pchi paule teno hath teona pr mukyo ane pvitr atma teo pr avyo. teo judi judi bhasao bolva lagya ane prbmedh krva lagya. tyam lgbhg bar manso a smuhmam hta. paul sbasthanmam gyo ane ghni himmti bolyo. paule a kam trn mas sudhi calu rakhyum. tene yhudio sathe vato kri ane devna rajy vise tene kheli vato svikarva smjavva. pn ketlak yhudio duragrhi thya. teoe manvano anadr kryo. a yhudioe devna marg vise ketlik vdhare khrab vato khi. bdha j lokoe a vato sambhli. tethi paule pela yhudione chodi didha ane isuna sisoyone teni sathe lidha. turans namna mansni salamam paul gyo. tyam paul droj loko sathe crca krto. paule a kam be vrs mate kryu. a kamne karne prtyek yhudi ane grik je asiyaana desomam rheta tha teoe prbhuni vato sambhli.skevana putro deve paulna hathe ketlak khas cmtkaro kravya. ketlaek loko paule vaprela hathrumalo ttha lugda li jta. loko mamda loko pr a vstuo mukta. jyare teoe a kryum, tyare mamda loko saja thi gya ane setanno asuddh atma teone chodi deto. ketlaek yhudio pn ajubaju musaphri krta ane lokomamthi asuddh atmaone bhar kadhta. mukhy yajk skevana sat putro a krta. a yhudio lokomamthi asuddh atmane bhar kadhta mate prbhu isuna namno upyog krtam. teo bdha khetam, “paul je isuna vise vat kre che tena j name hum tmne bhar avva ajna krum chum!” pn ek vkhte

ek setanna asuddh atmae a yhudione khyum, “hum isune janum chum ane hum paul vise janum chum pn tme kon cho?” pchi e mans jenamam setanno asuddh atma teni amdr hto, te a yhudio pr kudi pdyo. te teona bdha krta vdhare mjbnt hto. tene teo bdhane marya ane teonam kpdam phadi nakhya. a yhudio te ghramthi nasi gya. ephessna bdha loko, yhudio ane griko e vise sambhlyum. teo bdhae prbhu isuna namne khub man apvanum sru kryu. ane lokoe prbhu isunum nam motum mnayum. ghna bdha visvasioe je kmi khrab vstuo kri hti te khevani ane kbul krvani srumat kri. ketlak visvasioe jaduno up-yog kryo. a visvasio teoni jadui copdio lavya ane srva dekhntam teone bali nakhya; a pustkoni kimmt lbgbh 50,000 camdina sikka hti. am prbhuni vat prakrmthi vdhare ne vdhare lokone asr krva lagi ane vdhu ne vdhu loko visvasi bnya. a bina bnya pchi, paule yrusalem jvani yojna kri. paule mkdoniyana ttha akharyana prdesmam thine pchi yrusalem jvani yojna kri. paule vicaryu, “mari yrusalemmi mulakat pchi mare romni mulakat levi joie.” timothi ane erasts paulna mddgaromamna be hta. paule teone mkdoniyana prdesomam sidha moklya. paul esiyamam thodo smy rhyo. te smy drmyan ephessmam ketlik khrab muskelio ubhi thi. a muskeli devna marg vise hti. a bdhum te rite bnyum. tyam demetriys namno ek mans hto. te camdinum hstklanam kam krto hto. tene camdina nana nmunao bnayvam je devi artimisnam mmdir jeva dekhata hta. grhudhogna karigre a vyvsaymam ghna paisa bnayva. demetriyse karigroni sathe jeo ana smbmdhmam bija vyvsaymam smklayela hta. temne bolavya ane khyum, “tme jano cho ke apne apna dhmdhamamthi ghna paisa bnave khe. prmtu a mans paul sum kre che te juo! te sum khe che te sambhlo. paule ghna lokone prbhavit krine teonum privrtt kravyum che. tene ephessmam ane akha esiyama a kryu che. paul khe che mansoe bnave devo khra nathi. a vstuo je paul khe che te apna kamni viruddhamam lokone uskerine bdlse. pn tyam pn biji ek smsya che. loko vicarvanum sru krse ke mhan devi artimisnum mmdir mhtvnum nathi! teni mhannto nas the. artimis ek che jeone asiya-mam (esiya) prtyek jn ttha akhi duniya teni puja kre che.” jyare a mansoe a babto sambhli. teo ghna gusse thya. teoe pokar kryo. “artimis, ephesioni devi, mhan che!” sherna bdha loko becen bnya, lokoe gays ttha aristarkhsne jkdi lidha. (te be manso mkdoniyana hta ane paulni sathe musaphri krta hta) pchi bdhaj loko akhadamam dodi gya. paulni iccha amdr jine lokoni sathe vato krvani hti. prmtu isuna sisoye tene jva didho nhi. desna ketlak mukhy agevano pn paulna mitro hta. a agevanoe tene ek smdeso moklyo. teoe paulne akhadamam n jva mate vinmti kri. ketlak loko kmi bum padta hta to bija loko kmi bum padta hta. te sbhamam mumjhvn hti. mota bhagna loko to janta j nhota ke teo sa mate tyam avya che. te yhudioe aleksamdr namna mansne loko smks ubho kryo. lokoe tene sum krvum te khyum. aleksamdre hath hlavyo. karn ke te lokone prtyuttr apva icchto hto. prmtu jyare lokoe joyum ke aleksamdr ek yhudi hto. teo bdhae be klak sudhi a j bum padvanum calum rakhyum. te lokoe khyum, “ephesiona artimisni je! ephesiona artimisni je! artimisni je!..!”

pchi sherna ngrsethe lokone samt krya ane khyum, ‘epheessna manso, bdha loko jane che ke ephess evum sher che jyam mhan devi artimisnum mmdir che. bdha loko jane che ke ame pn tenino pvitr pththir rakhie chie. koi vykti khi skse nhi ke a sacum nathi. tethi tmare samt thvum joie. tmare bmdh krvum joie ane tme kmi kro te phela vicarvum joie. “tme a mansone lavya cho, pn teoe apni devini viruddh ksumj khrab kryu nathi. teoe devina mmdirmamthi ksumy coryu pn nathi. apni pase nayana nyayalyo che ane tyam nyayadhiso hoy che. mate jo demetriysne ttha teni sathena hstklana karigrone koine upr kmi phriyad krvi hoy to adalt khulli che. te e che jyam teo ekbija same aksepo muki ske che. “sum evum bi-jum ksum che jena vise tari vat krvani iccha hoy? to pchi lokoni niymit bhrati sherni sbhamam avo. tyam teno nirny thes. hum a khum chum karn ke ketliek vyktio aje a bnay joi ske che ane kheshe ame huld krie chie. ame dhamdhl dhmalne smjavi skta nathi. karn ke a sbha bhrva mate koi sacum karn nathi.” sh-erna ngrsethe a vato khya pchi, tene lokone ghre jva khyum ane bdha lokoe viday lidhi.

20

jyare muskelino amt avyo tyare paule sisoye teni pase bolavya, temne protsahit krya. pchi teone tene chelli slam pathvi ane mkdoniyano prvas sru kryo. mkdoniyana margmam juda sthloe tene isuna sisoye drth krva paul jyam sudhi gris phomcyo nhi tyam sudhi stt lokone protsahit krya. pchi te gris desmam avyo. tyam te trn mas rhyo te siriya hodi hmkarvani taiyarimam hto. prmtu ketlak yhudio teni viruddh yojnao krta hta. tethi paule mkdoniyana ddhara siriya pacha jvano nirny kryo. ketlak manso teni sathe hta. teomam braiyana pursno dikro sopatrs thessalonikiomamna aristarkhs ane skums, dr-beno gays, timothi ane asiya be manso tukhiks ane trophims hta. paulni agl a manso phela gya. teo troas shermam amari rah jota hta. bekhmirni rotlina divs pchi ame vhanmam besine philippi shermamthi niklya. ame troasmam a mansone pamc divs pchi mlya ane sat divs rokaya. sptahna phela divse, ame bdha rotli bhamgvane ektha thya hta. paule smuhne vat kri. te bije divse viday thvani yojna krto hto. paule mdhrtat sudhi vato calu rakhi. ame bdha meda pr ordamam ek sathe hta, ane tyam ordamam ghni bt-tio hta. tyam yutukhs namno yuvan mans barimam betho hto. paule vato krvanam calu rakhyyo. ame yu-tukhsne jhoka avta hta. akhre yutukhs gadh nimdra-mam go ane barimamthi nice pdyo. te trije malthi jmin pr ptkayo. jyare loko tyam gya ane tene uckyoy tyare te mrtuyu pamyao hto. paul nice yutukhs pase gyo. te ghumtne pdyo ane yutukhsne bathmam lidho. paule bija visvasione khyum, “cimta krso nhi. hve te jive che.” paul phrithi meda pr gyo. tene rotlino tukdo kryo ane khadho. paule teone lambo smy sudhi bodh apyo. jyare tene vat krvanam bmdh kryu, te vhehi svar hti. pchi paule viday lidhi. loko yutukhs ne ghre li gya. te jivto hto, tethi loko ghno anmd panya. ame ass sher jva mate vhan hmkaryo. ame paulni agl phela gya. teni iccha amne assmam mlvane ane tyam vhanmam amari sathe jodavani hti, paule amne

a krva mate khyum. karn ke te jmin marge ass jva icchto hto. pachlthi, ame assmam paulne mlya, ane pchi te amari sathe vhan pr avyo. ame bdha mituleni shermam avya. bije divse ame mitulenthithi dur vhan hmkari gya. ame khiyos tapu njikni jgyae avya. pchi bije divse ame samos tapu trph hmkari gya. ek divs pchi ame milets sher avya. paule ephess nhi rokavvano nirny kri j lidho. teni iccha asiyamam lambo smy rokavvani n hti. tene utavl hti karn ke sky hoy to pcasmana prvne divse teni iccha yrusalemmam hajr rhevani hti. paule miletsthi pachto ek smdeso ephessmam moklyo. paule ephessna vdilone potani pase avva nimmtmtrn pathvyum. jyare vdilo avya, tyare paule teone khyum, "asiyamam hum avyo tena prthm divsthi tme mara jivn vise jano cho. hum tmari sathe hto tyare atlo bdho smy tmari sathe kevi rite rhyo hto te tme jano cho. yhudio mari viruddh kavtrum dhdhi rhya hta. tethi mne bhu muskeli pdi ane tethi hum ghni var rdyo. pn tme jano cho ke mem hmessa prbhuni seva kri che. mem kdi mara vise phela vicaryu nthi. mem hmessa tmara mate je uttm htum te j kryu che. mem lokoni smks jahermam isu viseni suvarta tmne khi. ane tmara ghromam pn bodh kryo. mem bdha lokone khyum, yhudi loko ane grik loko teo pstavo kre ane dev pase ave. mem teo bdhane apna prbhu isumam visvas krva khyum. "pn hve mare pvitr atmane man apine yrusalem jvum joie. tyam marum sum thse te hum janto nthi. hum phkt etlum janum chum ke pvitr atma mne khe che ke prtyek shermam mare mate muskelo ane yrusalemmam bmdikhanam rah joi rhya che. hum mara potana jivnni jra pn cimta krto nthi. pn khub mhtvni vstu e che ke hum marum kam purn krum. prbhu isue mne devni krpani suvarta lokone khevanum kary sompyu che te pn mare purn krvm che. "ane hve mne dhyanthi sambhlo. hum janum che ke tmaramamnum koi pn mne phrithi joi skse nhi. hum bdho j smy tmari sathe hto. mem tmne devna rajy viseni suvarta khi che. tethi aje hum tmne ek vat khis ke mne khatri che ke jo tmaramamna ketlakno bcav n thay to dev mne dos dese nhi! hum a khi skum chum karn ke hum janum chum ke dev tmne je jnavva icchto hto te bdhum mem tmne khyum che. tmari jat mate ttha dev je bdha loko tmne apya che teone mate savdhan rho. pvitr atmae a ghetam jeva tolane (devnam loko) kalji rakhvanum kam tmne sompyum che. tmare devni mmdli che bhrvado jeva bnvum joie. a te mmdli che je deve tena potana lohithi khridi che. hum janum chum ke mara viday thya pchi ketlak manso tmara smuhmam avse. teo jmgli vrumo jeva hse. teo ghetam jeva tolane vinas krva prytn krse. ane tmara smuhna manso pn khrab agevano bnse. teo je khothi vato che te sikhv- vanti smurat krse. teo isuna ketlak sisoye stythi dur dori jse. tethi savdhan rho! hmessa a yad rakho. hum tmari sathe trn vrs mate hto. a smy drmyan mem tmne kdapi cetvni apvanum bmdh kryu nthi. mem tmne rat ane divs sikhvyum che. mem varm- var tmara mate amsoy padya che. "hve hum tmne devne sopum chum. hum tmne unnti krvane devni krpana vcn pr adhar rakhum chum. te vcnno tmne varso apva smrth che je dev tena bdha lokone ape che. jyare hum tmari sathe hto, tyare mem kdapi koina paisa ke sumdr vstroni iccha kri nthi. tme jano cho ke

mem tari ttha mari sathe je loko, temni jruriyat puri padva mate mari jate je mhent kri che. mem hmessa tmne btavyum che ke mem je kryu tevum kam tmare krvum joie. ane je loko nbla che temne mdd krvi joie. mem tmne prbhu isunum vcn yad rakhva sikhvyum che. isue khyum che, "jyare tme prapt kro cho tena kr- tam tme apo cho tyare vdhare sukhi thso." jyare paule a vato krvani puri kri, te ghuntne pdyo ane teo bd- hae sathe prarthna kri. teo bdha bhu rdva lagya. te manso ghna du:khi hta, karn ke paule khyum htum ke teo kdapi phri tene joi skse nhi. teo paulni kote vlgya ane tene cumbn kryu. pchi teo teni sathe vhan sudhi viday apva gya.

21

ame bdhae vdiloni viday lidhi ane pchi vhan hmkari gya. ame kos tapu gya. bije divse ame rods tapu pr gya. rodsthi ame patra gya. patramam amne ek vhan mlyum te phinikiya prdesmam jtum htum. ame vhanmam betha ane hmkari gya. ame saiprs tapu njik hmkaryu. ame tene uttr (tapu) trph joyo, pn ame atkya nhi. ame siriyana des trph hmkari gya. ame tur sher pase atkya. karn ke tyam malvakh vhan khali krvanum htum. ame turna isuna ketlaek sis- one joya, ane ame teoni sathe sat divs rhya. teoe paulne yrusalem nhi jva cetvni api karn ke pvitr at- mae teone tem khyum htum. pn jyare ame amari mulakat puri kri. ame viday lidhi ane ame amaro prvas calu rakhyo.isuna bdha j sisyo, strio ane balko sathe amne viday apva amari sathe sherni bhar avya. ame bdha smudrkinare ghuntne pdya ane prarthna kri. pchi ame subheccha pathvi ane vhanmam betha tyarbad sisyo ghre gya. ame turthi prvas calu rakhyo ane tolimaina shermam gya. ame tyam bhaione sub- heccha pathvi ane teoni sathe ek divs rhya. bije di- vse ame tolimai chodyum ane kaisriya shermam gya. ame philipna ghre gya ane teni sathe rhya. philipni pase suvarta prcar krvanum kam htum. te sat shayko- mamno ek hto. tene car putrio hti je prinit n hti. a putrione prbodh krvanum sarmthy htum. amara ghna divso tyam rhya bad agabas namno prbodhk yhudiyathi avyo. te amari pase avyo ane paulno kmr- bmdh uchino lidho. pchi agabase tena potana hath ane pg bamdhva mate te kmrbmdhno upyog kryo. agabase khyum, "pvitr atma mne khe che, 'je manso a kmrbmdh che tene yrusalemmam yhudio avi rite bamdhine binyhudiona hathmam sompse.'" ame bd- hae a sbdo sambhlyu che. tethi ame ane isuna sthanik sisoye paulne yrusalem nhi jva vinmti kri. pn paule khyum, "tme sa mate rdo cho? tme mne sa mate atlo du:khi kro cho? hum yrusalemmam bmdivan thya taiyar chum. hum prbhu isuna name mrtyu pamva mate pn taiyar chum!" ame tene yrusalemthi dur rheva mate smjavi skya nhi. tethi ame tene vin- mti krvanum bmdh kryu ane khyum, "ame prarthna krie chie ke prbhuni je iccha hoy te purn thao." a divso pchi, ame srsaman line yrusalem jva niklya. kaisriyathi ketlaek isuna sisyo amari sathe avya. a sisyo amne mnason je juno sisyo saiprsno hto, tene ghre li gya. mnason e isuna sisoyamam prthm sisyo hto. teo amne tene gher li gyo tethi ame teni sathe rhi skya. yrusalemmam visvasio amne joine ghna

prsnn thya. bije divse, paul amari sathe yakubni mulakate avyo. bdhaj vdilo pn tyam hta. paule te bdhane abhinmdn pathvya. pchithi tene teone deve binyhudi lokomam temni pase kevi rite seva kravi te vigte khyum. tene teone deve teona marphit je bdhum kravyum htum te binyhudiomam pn khyum. jyare agevanoe a vato sambhli, teoe devni stuti kri. pchi teoe paulne khyum, "bhaj, tum joi ske che ke hjaro yhudio visvasio bnya che. pn teo vicare che ke musana niymasastrnum paln krvtum te ghnun agtynum che. a yhudio tara bodh vise sambhlyum che. yhudio je binyhudiona desmam rhe che temne musana niymasastrno tyag krvtum khe che. teoe sambhlyum che ke tum te yhudione temnam balkone sunnt nhi kravva ane yhudiona rivajonum paln n krva khe che. "amare sum krvtum? ahimna yhudi visvasio janse ke tum avyo che. tethi tare sum krvtum te ame khisum amara car mansoe dev agl prtijna kri che. a mansone tari sathe le ane teona suddhikr smarmbh-mam bhagidar bn. temno khrc ap. pchi teo temnam matha mumdave, am kr ane te prtyek vyktine sabit kravse ke teoe tara vise sambhleti vato saci nthi. teo jose ke tum tara jivnmam musana niymasastrnum paln kre che. "ame binyhudi visvasione ptr mokli didhel che. ptrnmam khyum che: 'murtione arpn krel bhojn khavum nhi. lohine cakhvum nhi. gunglavine mari nakhelam psuone khava nhi. vybhicarnum pap kro nhi.' pchi paule te car mansone sathe lidha. bije divse paule suddhikr smarmbhna divso kyare purn thse teni jaherat kri. chelle divse teomamna drekne mate arpn cdhavamam avse. lgbhg te sat divs pura thya. pn ketlak asiyana yhudioe paulne mmdirmam joyo. teoe bdha lokone uskerya ane teoe paulne hath nakhine pkdi lidho. teoe bumo padi, 'are! israeli manso, amne mdd kro! a e mans che je musana niymasastrni viruddh, apna lokoni viruddh ane a jgyani viruddh sikhve che. a mans drek jgyae bdha j lokone a vato sikhve che. ane hve tene ketlaek grik mansone mmdirni prsalmmam dakh kriya che! tene a pvitr sthanne asuddh kryu che." (yhudioe am khyum, karn ke teoe yrusalemmam trophimsne paul sathe joyo. trophims ephessno grik mans hto. yhudioe vicyaryu ke paule tene mmdirna pvitr bhagmam lavyo che.) yrusalemda bdha j lokomam khlbhlath mci gyo. teo bdha dodya ane paulne pkdyo. teoe tene mmdirna pvitr sthlini bhar kadhyo. mmdirna drvaja trt j bmdh krvtum avya. loko paulni htaya krvtum prytyn krta hta. yrusalemmam romn sainyna subedare sambhlyum ke smgr shermam muskeli ubhi thi che. trt j jyam loko hta tyam subedar gyo. te ketlaek lskri aml-daro ane sainikone sathe lavyo. lokoe subedar ane sainikone joya. tethi teoe paulne marvanum bmdh kryum. subedare paulni pase jine teni dhrpkd kri. subedare tena sainikone paulne be samklo vde bamd-hva khyum. pchi subedare puchyum, "a mans kon che? tene sum khrab kryu che?" ketlaek loko ek vat kheta hta to bija loko biji vato kheta hta. a bdha gum-cvada ane gdbdne karne subedar sty nkki kri skyo nhi. subedare sainikone paulne lskrna mkanmam li jva mate khyum. bdha j loko teone anusrta hta. jyare sainiko pgthiyam pase avya, te paulne rksn apva li jvana hta. teone paulnum rksn krva mate khyum karn ke loko tene ija phomcadvani taiyarimam hta.

lokoe bumo padi, "tene mari nakho!" sainiko paulne lskrna mkanmam li jvani taiyarimam hta. prmtu paule subedarne puchyum, "tmne kmi khevano mne adhikar che?" subedare khyum, "oh! tum grik bole che?" to pchi hum tne je mans dharto hto te tum nthi. hum vicarto hto ke tum misrno mans che jene ghna smy phela nhi, hnmam j srkarni virud-dhmam ketlik muskelio srum kri hti. te misri manse 4,000 khunione dorine bhar arnymam li gyo." paule khyum, "na, hum tasrno ek yhudi mans chum. tarss kilikiyana prdesmam che. tum te agtyna sherno na-grik chum. mherbani krine mne lokone kheva do." subedare paulne loko smks bolvani rja api. tethi paul pgthiya pr ubho rhyo. tene tena hatho vde nisani kri. tethi loko samt thi jay. loko samt thi gya ete paule teone uddbodhn kryu. tene hibrum bhasano upyog kryu.

22

paule khyum, "mara bhaio ane mara pitao, mne dhyanthi sambhlo! hum tmari agl maro bcav krum chum." yhudioe sambhlyum ke paul hibrum bhasa bole che, tethi teo vdhare samt thya. paule khyum, "hum ek yhudi chum. maro jnm kilikiyana prdesna tarssmam thyo hto. hum a shermam uchrelo. hum gmalyelnasisy hto. tene kaljipurvk mne apna purvjona niymo vise bdhum j sikhvyum. tme bdha ahim aje je kro cho tem hum devni seva krva vise ghno gmbhir hto. je loko isuna margne anusrta hta. teone mem stavya hta. mara karne teomamna ket-lakni htaya pn thi hti. mem purumso ane strione pkdya ane mem teone karavasmam nakhya hta. "prmu-kh yajk vdil yhudi agevanoni akhi smiti tmne khi skse ke a sacum che! ek vkhte a agevanoe mne ketlak pto apya. a pto dmsk sherna yhudi bhaio mate hta. hum tyam isuna sisylene pkdva ane seva krva krva mate yrusalemmam pacha lavva jto hto. "prmtu dmskna mara margmam mari sathe kmik bnyum. te lgbhg bpor hti jyare hum dmskni njik avi phom-cyo. acank ek tejsvi prkas akasmamthi mari ajubaju prkasyo. hum jmin pr pdyo. mne kmik khethi vani mem sambhli. 'saul, saul tum sa mate mari stavni kre che?' "mem puchyum, "prbhu! tum kon che!" te vem-nie khyum, "hum najharethno isu chum. tum jene stave che te hum ek chum." mari sathe je manso hta teo mari sathe jene vat kri che teni vani smji skya n hta. prmtu mansoe prkas joyo. "mem khyum, 'prbhu, mare sum krvtum joie?' prbhue jvab avyo, 'ubho tha ane dm-skam ja ane mem tare krvana kamni vojna kri che te vise tne tyam khevamam avse.' hum joi skyo nhi karn ke tejsvi prkase mne amdldh bnayvo hto. tethi je manso mari sathe hta. teo mne dmskam dori gya. "dmskam ananyanamno mans mari pase avyo. ananya dhrmsth mans hto. te musana niymasastr-num paln krto hto. tyam rheta bdha j yhudio tene man apta. ananya mari pase avyo ane mne khyum, 'bhaj saul, phrithi jo!' trt j hum tene jova sarmthyan thyo hto. 'ananyae mne khyum, 'amara purvjona deve ghna vkht phela tne psmd kryu che. deve teni vojna janva mate tne psmd kryu che. tene tne ek nyayi jova ttha teni pasethi bodh sambhlva psmd kryu che. bdha loko smks tum teno saksi thse. tem joyeli ane sambh-

leli vato vise lokone khe. hve vdhare smy rah jois nhi. ubho tha, ane tena namni prarthna krine baptisma line tara pap dhoi nakh.' "pchi, hum yrusalem pachu phryo. hum mmdirni prsalmam prarthna krto hto. ane mem ek dsy joyum. mem isune joyo ane isue mne khyum, 'utavl kr, yrusalem hmna j chodi ja. ahimna loko mara visenun sty svikarse nhi.' "mem khyum, 'pn prbhu loko jane che ke hum te hto jene visvasione karavasmam nakhine teone marya hta. hum drek sb-hasthanmam tara pr jeo visvas kre che teone sodhva ane te lokone pkdva gyo chum. loko e pn jane che ke jyare tara saksi stephne mari nakhyo hto tyare hum tyam hto. hum tyam ubho rhine smmt thyo hto ke teoe stephne mari nakhvo joie. je loko tene mari nakhta hta temnam vstro pn hum sacvto hto.' "pn isue mne khyum, 'hve calyo ja. hum tne ghne dur biny-hudi loko pase moklis." jyare paule binyhudi loko pase jvani chelli vat kri tyare lokoe dhyanthi sambh-lvanum bmdh kryu. teo bdhae bumo padi, "tene mari nakho! tene prthvi prthi dur kro! ava mansne jivto rheva devo na joie!" teoe bumo padi ane teona dgla phemki didha. teoe hvamam dhul phemki. pchi sr-dare sainikone paulne lskrna mkanmam li jva khyum. tene paulne marva mate sainikone khyum. te paul pase khevdavva icchto hto ke loko sa mate am teni viruddh bumo padta hta. tethi sainiko paulne bamd-hine marvani taiyari krta hta. pn paule lskri sube-darne khyum, "sum tmne je dosit sabit thye! nthi te romn nagrikne marvano adhikar che?" jyare subedar a sambhlyum, te sdrar pase gyo. te sdrare khyum, "tum sum kre che te tum jane che? a mans romn nagrik che!" sdrar paul pase avyo ane puchyum, "sum tum romn nagrik che?" paule jvab apyo, "ha." sdrare khyum, "mem romn nagrik thva mate ghna paisa apya che." pn paule khyum, "hum to jnmthi j romn nagrik chum." tyare jeo tene prsro krvani taiyarimam hta. teo trt paulne mukine jta rhya. te sdrarne bhy hto karn ke tene paulne skht bamdhyo hto ane paul ek romn nagrik hto. bije divse yhudio paulni viruddh sa mate bolta hta. tenum karn janva mate sdrare nkki kryu. tethi tene mukhy yajkone ane yhudioni nyays-bhane hajr thva hukm kryu. te sdrare paulni samklo chodi. pchi te paulne bhar lavyo ane teoni sbha agl paulne ubho rakhyo.

23

paule yhudioni nyaysbhani sbha trph joine khyum, "bhaio, hum marum jivn dev smks suddh amt:krnthi jivyo chum, hmesa mne je sacum lagyum htum te j mem kryu che." ananya prmuks yajk tyam hto. ananyae paulne sambhlyo ane je manso paulni njik ubha hta teone tena mom pr marva khyum. paule ananyane khyum, "dev tne pn marse. tum ek gmdid-val jevo che je sphed dholeli che. tum tyam bese che ane maro nyay musana niymasastro upyog krine kre che. pn tum teone mne marvanum khe che ane te mu-sana niymni viruddh che." paulni njik ubhela te man-so tene khyum, "tum devna prmuks yajkne avum khi ske nhi. tum enum apman kre che." paule khyum, "bhaio, e prmuks yajk che te hum janto nhoto. te dhrmsastromam lkhyum che, ke 'tmare tmara lokona adhikari vise khrab bolvum joie nhi.'" sbhamamna

ketlaek manso sdukio ane bija ketlaek phrosio hta. tethi paulne vicar avyo. tene teona trph bum padi, "mara bhaio, hum phrosi chum ane mara pita pn phrosi hta. hum ahim ksoti pr chum karn ke mne asa che ke loko mrtyumamthi uthsel!" jyare paule am khyum, tyam phrosio ane sdukioni vcce ek moti tkrar thi. smuham bhagla pdya hta. (sdukio manta hta ke mrtyu pchi loko phrithi jivta thi ske nhi. sdukio sikhve che ke dut athva atma pn nthi. prmtu phrosio a bdhi vstuomam mane che.) a bdha yhudioe vdhare mota sade bumo padvani sruat kri, sastrio ane ket-laek je phrosio hta teo ubha thya ane dlilo kri, "amne a mansmam kmi khotum jova mlyum nthi! dmskna rsta pr kdac dute ke atmae tene kmi khyum hoy!" dlilomamthi tkrar sru thi. sdrarne bik thi je yhudio paulna tukde tukda krse. tethi sdrare sainikone nice jvanum khyum ane a yhudio pasethi paulne dur li jine lskrna killamam li jva mate khyum. biji ratre prbhu isu avyo ane paulni bajumam ubho rhyo. tene khyum, "himmt rakh! tem yrusalemmam lokone mara vise khyum che. tare rommam pn tyamna lokone mara vise kheva mate jvanum che!" biji svare ketlaek yhu-dioe ek vojna ghdi. teoni iccha paulne mari nakhvani hti. yhudioe temni jate prtijna kri ke jyam sudhi teo paulne mari nhi nakhe tyam sudhi teo kmi pn khase ke pise nhi. tyam lgbhg 40 upramt yhudio hta jeoe a kavtrum kryum htum. a yhudio mukhy yajko ane vdil yhudi agevanoni pase gya ane vat kri. yhudioe khyum, "ame amari jate gmbhir prtijna kri che. ame prtijna lidhi che ke jyam sudhi ame paulne mari nakhie nhi tyam sudhi ame khasum ke pisum nhi! tethi ame tmari pase je kravva icchie chie te a che. "tmara trphthi sdrarne ttha bdha yhudi agevano trphthi smdeso moklo. sdrarne kho ke tmari iccha prmane paulne tmari agl rju kre. sdrarne kho ke tmari iccha paulne vdhare prsro puchvani che. jyare te ahim rsta pr hse, tyare ame paulne mari nakhvani rah joisum." pn paulna bhaniyae a vojna vise sambh-lyum. te lskrna bmglamam gyo ane paulne te vojna vise khyum. pchi paule ek lskrna amldarne bolavyo ane tene khyum, "a yuvan mansne sdrarni pase li ja. teni pase tene mate smdeso che." tethi te lskrna aml-dar paulna bhaniyane sdrar pase lavyo. te amldare khyum, "te kedi paule a yuvan mansne tari pase lavva mate mne khyum. teni iccha tne kmik khevani che." te sdrar te yuvan mansne ek jgyae dori gyo jyam teo ekla hoy. te sdrare puchyum, 'tum mne sum kheva ic-che che?' te yuvan manse khyum, 'yhudioe nkki kryu ch ke avtikale nyaysbhamam paulne li avva mate tne khevum. yhudio icche che ke tum vicare ke teoni voj-na paulne vdhare prsro puchvani che. prmtu teona-mam visvas krvo nhi! tyam lgbhg 40 yhudio je chu-payela che ane paulne mari nakhvani rah joi rhy che. teo bdhae prtijna kri che ke, jyam sudhi teo paulne mari nhi nakhe tyam sudhi khavum ke pivum nhi! hve teo tum ha khe teni j rah jue che' te sdrare te yuvan mansne dur moklyo. te sdrare teve khyum, "koine khis nhi ke tem mne teoni vojna vise khyum che." pchi sdrare be lskri amldarone bolavya. tene teone khyum, "mare kaisriya jva mate ketlak mansoni jrumr che. 20 Osainikone taiyar rakho. 70 ghodesvar sainiko pn taiyar rakho, ane 200 brchivalaone pn aje ratre nv vage jva mate taiyar rakho. paulni svari mate

ketlaek ghoda taiyar rakho. hakem pheliks pase tene shislamt li jvamam ave.” srdare ek ptr lkhyo. ptrmam a mujb lkhan che. neknamdar pheliks hakemne klodiys lusiyaani slam. te yhudioe a mansne (paul) pkdyo hto ane teoe tene mari nakhvani vojna kri hti. prmtu mem sambhlyum che ke te ek romn nagrik che, tethi hum mara sainiko sathe gyo ane tene chodavyo. hum karn janva icchum chum ke teo sa mate teni same aksepo kre che. tethi hum tene nyaysbhamam li gyo. mem je janyum te a che; yhudioe khyum, paule evum kmik kryu che je khotum htum. pn a aksepo tena potana yhudi niymo vise che. temano ek pn layk nthi. ane a vstuomamni ketlik to jel ane mrtyudmdne yogy che. marum dhyan dorvamm avyum htum ke ketlaek yhudioe paulne mari nakhvani vojna ghdi rhyta hta. tethi hum tene tmari pase moklum chum. mem te phriyadione pn temne teni same je virodh hoy te kheva khyum che. te sainikone je khevamam avyum htum te teoe kryum. te sainiko paulne li gya ane te j ratre amtipatrisna shermam teo tene li gya. bije divse ghodesvaro paul sathe kaisriya phomcya. pn bija sainiko ane brchivala manso yrusalemam lskrna mkanni pachi pacha gya. ghodesvar sainiko kaisriyamam prvesya ane hakemne ptr apyo. pchiithi teoe tene paulne sompyo. te hakeme ptr vamcyo. pchi tene paulne puchyum, “tum kya desno che?” hakeme janyum ke paul kilikiyano hto. tyare tene khyum, “phriyadio avya pchi hum tara mukddmani tpaas kris.” pchi tene tene herodna drbarmam phera hethl rajmhelmmam rakhvano hukm kryo.”

24

pamc divs bad ananya kaisriya shermam gyo. ananya e ek prmkh yajk hto, ananya ketlak vdil yhudi agevano ane tertulus vkilne pn lavyo. teo hakemni agl paulni viruddh aksepo mukva mate kaisriya gya. paulne sbhamam li jvamam avyo. tertuluse tena pr thomt mukvanum sru kryu.tertulse khyum, “neknamdar pheliks! amara loko tara karne suksamti bhogve che. tari dirhdhstithi apna desni ghni khoti vstuone saci bnavaai hti. te ame srj prkare ane srj sthle purepuri krtjnathi svikarie chie. pn hum taro vdhare smy leva icchto nthi. tethi hum phkt thoda sbdo j khis. krpa krine dhirj rakh ane amne sambh-lva purti krpa kr. a mans (paul) pidakark che. te duniyamam drek jgyae yhudiomam mtbhed phelave che. te najhrehthna smuhno agevan che. tene mmdirne asuddh krvano pn prytyn kryo. pn ame tene rokyo che. (ame amara sastr prmane eno nyay krva cahta hta. pn lusiyaas sdrar avine bhu jbrdsti krine amara hathmamthi ene chodavi gyo, ane ena pr phriyad krnaraone apni pase avvani ajna kri)jo teni samena a bdha j aksepo saca hoy to, tum nirny kri ske che. tari jate tene ketlak prsro puch.” bija yhudio smmt thva. teoe khyum, “a vstuo khrekhr saci che!” hakeme paulne bolva mate isaro kryo. tethi paula jvab apyo. “namdar hakem pheliks, hum janum chum ke a desno tum lamba smy sudhi nyayadhis rhyo che. tethi hum khusithi maro bcav mari jate tari smks rju krum chum. hum phkt bar divs phela j yrusalemam bhjn krva gyo. tum tari jate j sodhi ske che ke a sacum che. a yhudio je mara pr thomt muke che teoe mne

mmdirmam koini sathe dlil krta joyo nthi. mem sb-hasthanomam ke bijo koi sherni jgyae lokone bhega krine uskerya nthi. a yhudio mari same koi aksepo sabit kri ske tem nthi. teo hve mari viruddh bole che. “pn hum tne a khis. hum amara purvjona dev-ni bhkti, isuna margna sisyo trike krum chum. yhu-dio khe che ke isuno sacco marg nthi. pn mne mu-sana niymasastrmam sikhvel prtyek vatommam visvas che. ane prboddhkonam pustkomam je lkhan che te bdhi vstuomam pn mne visvas che. yhudione dev-mam asa che te j asa mne che. ane yhudiomam ahi bdhaj nyayi, anyayi punrumthan pamse. tethi hum hmma mne jemam visvas che te krva prytyn krum chum. te dev ane manso smks sacum che em ma-nine tem krva prytyn krum chum. “hum gham vr-sothi yrusalemthi dur hto. tethi hum mara loko je grib che ane blidano arpn kre che. temne leva pach-o avyo chum. jyare ketlaek yhudioe mne mmdirmam joyo tyare hum a krto hto. mem suddhikrno utsv purn kryo. tyam mari ajubaju koi tolum n htum. ane mem koi jatni grbd ubhi kri n hti. pn asiya-na ketlaek yhudio tyam hta. teoe ahim tari smks ubha rhevum joie. jo mem khrekhr koi khotum kryu hoy to asiya-na pela yhudio je che tene mara pr thomt mukvum joie. teo tyam hta! jyare hum yrusalemam yhudioni nyaysbhamam ubho hto tyare teoe mara-mam ksum khotum joyum hoy to a yhudione ahim puch-o. jyare hum teni agl ubho tyare mem ek vat jrumr kri. mem khyum, “tu aje maro nyay kre che karn ke mne visvas che ke loko mrtyumamthi pun-rumthan pamse!” pheliks isuna marg vise lgbgh gh-num bdhum smjyo. tene nyaynum kam bmdh rkha-ve ane khyum, “jyare sdrar lusiyaas ahim avae tyare hum a babtno nirny kris.” phelikse lskrna amldarne paulne rksnmam rakhva khyum. pn tene amldarne thodik svtmrtta apva khyum. ane paulna mitrone paulni jrumriyati vstuo lavi apvani chut apva khyum. tho-dak divso pchi pheliks teni ptni dumsila sathe avyo. teni ek yhudi hti. phelikse paulne teni pase lavva mate khyum. phelikse isu khristmam visvas viseni paulni vato dhyanthi sambhli. jyare paul nyayi jivn, smym, ane bhvisymam je nyay tthe jevi vstuo vise bolyo, tyare pheliksne dr lagyo. phelikse khyum, “hve tum ja, jyare mari pase vdhare smy hse tyare hum tne bolavis.” pn pheliks pase paulni sathe vat krva bijum ek karn htum. phelikse asa rakhi che paul tene lamc (paisa) apse. tethi phelikse paulne varmvat bolavyo ane teni sathe vat kri. pn be vrs pchi porkiyus phestu-s hakem bnyo. tethi pheliks lambo smy hakem n rhyo. prmtu phelikse paulne bmdikhnamam nakhyo karn ke pheliks yhudione khus krva kmik krva icchto hto.

25

phestus hakem bnyo, ane trn divs pchi te kaisriyathi yrusalem gyo. mukhy yajk ane mhtvna yhudi ageva-noe phestusni agl paulni viruddh aksepo mukya. teoe phestusne teona mate kmik krva khyum. te yhudio icchta hta ke phestus paulne pachyo yrusalem mokle. teo pase paulne rstamam j mari nakhvani vojna hti. prmtu phestuse jvab apyo, “na! paulne kaisriyamam rakhvamam avse. hum jldithi mari jate kaisriya jis. tmara ketlaek agevanoe mari sathe jvum joie. jo

tene khrekhr kmik khotum kryum hoy to teo tyam kaisriyamam te mans viruddh thomt muki ske che.' phestus yrusalemmam ath ke ds divso rhyo. pchi te kaisriya pachy gyo. bije divse phestuse sainikone teni agl paulne lavva mate khyum. phestus nyayasn pr betho hto. paul ordamam avyo hto. je yhudio yrusalemthi avyamn tha teo teni ajubaju ubha, ghna gmbhir aksepo teni viruddh mukya. pn teo amamnum ksum pn sabit kri skya nhi. paule potana bcav mate je khyum te a che. "mem yhudiona niym viruddh, mmdir viruddh ke kaisr viruddh ksum khotum kryu nthi." prmtu phestsni iccha yhudione khus krvani hti. tethi tene paulne puchyum, "tari iccha yrusalem jvani che? tum icche cheke hum tyam a thomto vise taro nyay krum?" paule khyum, "hnmam hum kaisrna nyayasn agl ubho chum. jyam maro nyay thvo joie te j jya a che. mem yhudionum ksum khotum kryu nthi. tme jano cha a sacum che. jo kaydo kheto hoy ke mare mri jvum joie, to hum mrva mate smmt chum. hum mrtyumamthi bcva mate kheto nthi. pn jo a thomto saca na hoy to pchi mne koi vykti a yhudione hvale kri ske nhi, na! hum maro kes kaisr sambhle em icchum chum!" phestuse a babb vise tena slahkaro sathe vat kri. pchi tene khyum, "tethi tu kaisr pase ja ane tene ml!" thoda divso pchi agripa raja ane brnika phestusni mulakate kaisriya avya. teo tyam ghna divso rhya. phestuse rajane paul smbmndhi khyum, "tyam ek mans che jene phelikse karavasmam puryo che. jyare hum yrusalem gyo tyare mukhy yajoke ttha yhudiona vdiloe tyam teni viruddh thomt mukya. a yhudio mne tena mrtiyuno hukm krva icchta hta. prmtu mem jvab apyo. "jyare koi mans pr kmik khotum krvana thomt mukvamave to romno bija lokone te mansno nyay krva mate apta n hta. prthm te mansne je mansoe teni same phriyad kri hoy teno samno krvani tk apvi joie. ane tene teoe teni viruddh kreli phriyadono bcav teni jate krvani prvangi pn apvi joie. "tethi a yhudio ahim kaisriya nyam mate avya. ane mem smy gumavyo nhi. bije divse hum nyayasnni bethk pr betho ane hukm kryo ke te mansne amdr lavvamam ave. yhudio ubha thya ane teni same thomt mukyum. pn yhudioe koi khrab gunao vise phriyad kri nhi. hum dharto hto ke teo krse. teoe je vato khi, te teona potana dhrm ane isu namna mans vise hti. isu mrtiyu pamyo che chtam paule davo kryo ke te hjuy jive che. hum a babb vise vdhum janto n hto. tethi mem prsro puchya nhi. pn mem paulne puchyum, "tari iccha yrusalemmam jine a babbmam nyay krvani che?" pn paule kaisriyamam j rakhva mate khyum. te padsah pasethi nirny icche che. tethi mem hukm kryo ke jyam sudhi hum tene rommam kaisr pase n mokli skum tyam sudhi tene kedmam rakhvo." agripae phestusne khyum, "a mansne sambhlo mne pn gmsc." phestuse khyum, "avtikale tum ene sambhli skis!" bije divse agripa ane brnika dekhaya. teo ghna mhtvna loko hoy te rite vstro pridhan krine dbdbathi rvtya. agripa ane brnika lskrna adhiakario ane kaisriyana mhtvna loko nyayaly khmdmam gya. phestuse paulne amdr lavva sainikone hukm kryo. phestuse khyum, "raja agripa ane tme bdha loko ahi amari sathe bhega thya cho, tme a mansne juo cho. yrusalemma ttha ahimna a bdha yhudi lokoe mne tena vise phriyad kri che. jyare

teoe tena vise phriyad kri tyare teoe pokar kryo ke, tene mari nakhvo joie. mem jyare teno nyay kryo. mne kmi khotum jnyayum nhi, mne tene motno hukm krva koi karn jnyayum nhi. pn tene teni jan teni jate krva khyum ke teno nyay kaisr vde thvo joie. tethi mem tene rom moklvano nirny kryo. pn mari pase teni viruddh kaisrne lkha mate koi cokks babb n hti tethi hum tmara bdhani agl khas krine raja agripa pase lavyo chum. karn ke tene kmi khotum kryu nthi. hum asa rakhum chum ke tum tene prsr kr ane mne kaisrne kmik lkha de. hum vicarum chum ke bmdivanne kaisr pase teni viruddh koi jatna aropo drsavya vina moklvo te murkhta che. mne e ayogy lage che."

26

agripae paulne khyum, "tum hve tara bcavmam khi ske che." pchi paule teno hath uco kryo ane bolvanum srum kryu. tene khyum, "he raja agripa, mara viruddh yhudioe je bdha aropo mukya che te bdhanu hum jvab apis. hum manum chum ke hum bhagysali chum ke aje hum tmari smks ahi ubho rhine a kris. mne tari sathe vat krvano ghno anmd che karn ke tme bdha yhudiona rivajo ttha babto jena vise yhudio dthlo kre che te vise tme mahitgar cho. krpa krine dhripurvk mne dhyanthi sambhlo. "bdhaj yhudio mara akha jivn vise jane che. srumatthi mara potana desmam ane pahlthi yrusalemmam hum je rite jivto hto te teo jane che. a yhudio mne lamba smythi jane che. jo teo icche to, teo temne khi skse ke, hum ek saro phrosi hto. ane phrosio amara dhrmna niymonum paln, yhudi lokona bija smuho krtam vdhare kaljipurvk kre che. hnmam hum nyay mate ubho chum. karn ke deve je vcn amara purvjone apyumu htum tema mne asa che. a te vcn che ke apna lokoni bar jatio te prapt krvani asa rakhe che. a asemthi yhudio rat divs devni seva kre che. mara raja, yhudioe mara upr thomt mukyam che karn ke hum pn e j vcnni asa rakhum chum. sa mate tme loko vicaro cho ke mrtiyu pamela lokone dev uthade che te asmbhvit che? "jyare hum ek phrosi hto, tyare mem vicaryu htum ke najhrethna isuna nam viruddh mare ghnun krvum joie. ane yrusalemmam mne vsvasioni viruddh ghnun kryu. prmkuk yajoke mne amamna ghna lokone karavasmam purvano adhiakar apyo hto. jyare isuna sisoyone mari nakhvamam avta hta. hum smmt thto ke te ek sari babb hti. prtyek sbasthanmam mem teone siksa kri. mem teoni pase isuni viruddhmam khrab khevdavva prtyrn kryo. hum a lokoni viruddh etlo bdho gusse thyo hto ke mem bija sheromam jine teone sodhine teone ija phomcadi. "ek vkhte mukhy yajoke mne dmsk jva mateni stta ane prvangi api. hum dmskna marg pr hto. he raja! bporno smy hto. mem akasmamthi prkas joyo. te prkas surythi pn vdhare tejsvi hto. te tej mari care baju ane je manso mari sathe musaphri krtam hta teona pr prkasuyum. ame bdha jmin pr pdi gya. pchi mem ek vani yhudi bhasamam sambhli. te vanie khyum, 'saul, saul tum mne kem stave che? mari sathe ldvamam tum tari jatne j nuksan kri rhyo che.' "mem khyum, 'prbhul! tum kon che?" prbhue khyum, 'hum isu chum. tum jene stave che te hum chum. ubho tha! maro sevk thva mate mem tne psmd kryo che. tum maro saks

thse-tem aje mara vise joyum che. ane pchi hum tne je btavis te tum lokone khis. tena karne hum aje tari pase avyo chum. hum tara potana lokothi tne ija thva dis nhi. ane hum tarum binyhudiothi pn rksn kris. hum a loko pase tne moklum chum. tum te lokone sty btav. loko amdhkarmamthi ajvalamam pacha phrse. pchi teo setanni sttamamthi pacha phri dev trph pacha phrse. pchi teona pap maph krva-mam avse. je loko maramam visvas rakhine pivtr thya che teo temam bhagidar thse.” paule bolvanum calu rakhyum: “raja agripa, jyare mem a akasi drsn joyum, pchi mem teni ajna mani. mem lokone khevanum srum kryu. “teoe pstavo krvo joie ane dev pase pacha phrvum joie. mem te lokone khyum ke teoe khrekrh pstavo kryu che te drsavva tevam kameo krvam joie. mem srv prthm a vstuo dmskna lokone khi. pchi hum yrusalemna ttha yhudiona drek bhagamam gyo ane a vato tyam lokone khi ane binyhudi loko pase pn hum gyo. “a karnthi j yhudioe mne pkdine ane mmdirmam mari nakhvano prytn kryu hto. pn deve mne mdd kri ane hju aje pn te kre che. hum ahim ubho chum karn ke mne devni mdd mli che ane mem je kmi joyum che te bdhum lokone hum khum chum. pn hum ksum pn nvum kheto nthi. musae ane prbadhkoe khyum che ke te thse e j vat hum khum chum. teoe khyum che ke khrist mrtyu pamse ane te prthm j mrtyu-mamthi punrumtthan pamse. musae ane prbadhkoe khyum che ke khrist yhudi loko ane binyhudi loko mate prkas lavse.” jyare paul teni jate bcavmam a vato kheto hto tyare phestuse pokar kryu, “paul, tum ghelo che! vdhu pdti vidhae tne ghelo bnayvo che!” paule khyum, “neknamdard phestus, hum ghelo nthi. hum je vato khum chum te sacum che. maram vcno e ek murkh mansnam vcno nthi. hum gmbhir chum. raja agripa a vstuo vise jane che ke hum teni sathe mukt rite vat kri skum chum. hum janum chum ke tene a bdhi vat vise sambhlyum che. sa mate? karn ke a vato jyam bdha loko joi ske tyam bne che. raja agripa, prbodhkoe j lkhyum che te vatomam tne visvas che? hum janum chum ke tum visvas kre che!” raja agripae paulne khyum, “tum em vicare che ke mne atli shelaithi khristi thva mate smjavi skis?” paule khyum, “e bhu mhtvnum nthi ke te shelum che ke kthin che, hum devne prarthna krum chum ke matr tum j nhi prmtu prtyek vykit je aje mne dhyanthi sambhle che teo bcavase-mare je bedio che te sivay mara jeva thse!” raja agripa, hakem phestus, brnika, ane teoni sathe bethela bdha loko ubha thi gya. ane khmd chodi gya. teo ek bija sathe vato krta hta. teoe khyum, “a mansne dehamtdmd ke karavasmam nakho joye nhi, khrekrh tene kmi khotum kryum nthi!” ane agripae phestusne khyum, “jo tene kaisr pase dad mangi na hot to apne a mansne jva mate mukt kri skya hot.”

27

te nirny krvamam avyo ke apne itali trph vhan hmkarvum. juliys namno lskri subedar paul ane bija ketlaek bmdivanoni coki krto hto. juliys padsahna sainyamam seva krto hto. ame vhanmam betha ane viday thya. vhan adrmuttiyana shermamthi avyum htum. aristarkhs amari sathe hto. te mkdoniyana thesslonika sherno mans hto. bije divse ame sdon

shermam avya. juliys paul trph ghno saro hto. tene paulne tena mitroni mulakat leva jvani chut api. a mitro paulni jruriyatona kalji rakhta. ame sidon chodyum ane saiprs tapu njik vhan hmkari gya karn ke pvn amari viruddh phumkato hto. ame kilikiya ane pmphuliya paseno smuddh olmgyo. pchi ame lukiyana mura shermam avya. muramam lskrna aml-darne aleksamddhiyana shernum vhan mlyum. a vhan itali jtum htum. tethi tene amne temam be-sadya. ame ghna divso sudhi dhime dhime hmkaryu. amara mate knids phomcvum gnum kthin htum. karn ke pvn amari viruddh phumkato hto ame te rste jray agl ji skya nhi. tethi ame salmonini njik kritni tapuni dksin bajue hmkari gya. ame kinare kinare hmkari gya. pn hmkarvum gnum kthin htum. pchi ame (slamt bmdr) (seph habers) name olkhathi jgyae avya. tyam njikmam lsaia sher che. pn ame ghno smy bgadyo che. hve hmkarvum e gnum bhyank htum, karn ke yhudiona upvasno divs pchi lgbgh tem thyum htum. tethi paule temne cetvni api. “bhaio, hum joi skum chum ke a sphrumam ghni aphto avse. vhan ane vhanmi amdrni vstuono vinas thse. apna jivo pn jokhmmam hse!” prmtu kptan ane vhanma malike paule je kmi khyum te manyum nhi ane lskrna sube-dare je kptane ane vhanma malike khyum te manyum. ane te bmdr siyalalamam vhanone rheva mate sari jgya n hti. tethi ghna mansoe nirny kryu ke vhanne tyanthi viday thvum joie. te mansone asa hti ke apne ph-niks ji skie. vhan tyam siyalalam rhi ske. (pheniks krit tapu pr avelum sher htu. ane tene ek bmdr che jenum mukh agnikon ttha isan khuna trph che.) pchi dksin trphtthi saro pvn phumkavani sruat thi. vhan prna mansoe vicaryu: “apne joie che te a pvn che. hve te apni pase che!” tethi teoe lmgr khemcyum ane krit kinarani njik hmkari gya. pn thoda smy pchi uttrpurviy (north ist-yurakulon) namno tophani pvn tapu olmgine dhsi avyo. vhan pvnmm spdayum. ane dur gsdhai gyu. vhan pvnni viruddhdam hmkari skat-um n htsud. tethi ame prytn krvano bmdh kryu ane pvnni sathe ghsdava didhum. ame kauda namna ek nana tapu trph hmkari gya. pchi ame bcav hodi lavva-mam sarwthyan thya. pn te krvum gnum adhrum htum. mansona bcav hodine amdr lavya bad teoe vhanne sathe rakhva vhanmi ajubaju dordam bamd-hya. te mansone bik hti ke vhan surtisna retina ki-nara sathe athdase. tethi teoe sdhsam nice utrya ane pvnthi vhanne tnava didhum. bije divse amara trph etla jorthi pvn phumkato hto ke mansoe vhan-mamthi kstet vso bhar phemki didhi. ek divs pchi teoe vhanmam sadhno potana hathe j bhar phemki didha. ghna divso sudhi ame sury ke tarao joi skya nhi. tophan gnum khrab htu. ame jivta rhevani bdhi asa gumavi hti. ame vicaryu ame mri jisum. te mansoe ghna divso sudhi kmi khadhum nhi. pchi ek divs paul teoni agl ubho rhyo ane bolyo, “manso, mem tmne krit nhi chodvanum khyum htu. tme mne dhyanthi sambhlyo hot to pchi tmne a bdhum nuksan ane khot that nhi. pn hve hum tmne khusi thva khum chum. tmaramamno koi mrtyu pamse nhi. pn vhanno nas thse. gi ratre dev trphtthi ek devdut mari pase avyo. hum jeni bhkti krum chum te dev a che. hum teno chum. devna dute khyum, ‘paul, gbhrais nhi! tare kaisrni same ubha rhevanum j che.

ane deve a vcn apyom che. te tari sathe vhanmam hmkarta hse te bdha lokoni jimdgi tare khatar bcavase ane tare khatar te pela lokonum jivn pn bcavse je tari sathe vhan hmkare che.' tethi manvbmdhuo prsn thao! mne devmam visvas che. tena dute khyum te mujb j bdhum bnse. pn apne ek bet pr athdavum pde.' caudmi rat avi tyare ame amdriya smudrmam am tem trta hta. khlasione lagyum apne jminna njik chie. teoe dordane chede vjn ltkavine panini amdr phemkya. teoe joyum driyani udai 120 phut hti. teo thoda agl gya ane phirithi dorda nakhya to tyam 90 phut udai hti. khlasione bhy hto ke apne khdko sathe athdaism. tethi teoe car lmgv vhanma pachla bhagmamthi panimam nakhya. pchi teo divsno prkas ave te mate prarthna krva lagya. ketlaek khlasioni iccha vhan chodine jvani hti. teoe (jivnrksa) mchvo panimam utaryo. khlasio bija manso vicare em icchta hta. ke teo vhanmi samethi vdhare lmgv nakhta hta. pn paule lskrna subedar ane bija sainikone khyum, "jo a loko vhanmam nhi rhe to pchi teone bcavase nhi!" tethi sainikoe dordam kapi nakhya ane jivnrksa mchvane panimam chodi didhum. jyare ame divs ugvan rah jota hta tyare paule bdha lokone kmik khava mate smjavvani suat kri. tene khyum, "gya be athvadiyathi tme bhukhya rhine rah joi che. tme 14 divs sudhi khadhum nthi. hum tmne hve vinmti krum chum ke, tme kmik khao." pchi tene a khyum. 'tmare jivta rheva mate a tmara mate jrumri che. tmaramamna koina mathano ek val pn khrvano nthi," paule ketlik rotli lidhi teona bdhani smks devni stuti kri. tene ek tukdo todayo ane khavani suat kri. bdha lokone vdhare sarum lagyum. teo bdhae pn kha-vanum sru kryu. (tyam vhanmam 276 loko hta.) ame amari iccha mujb ame bdhum khadhum. pchi ame vhanne hlkum krva smudrmam anaj nakhvanum sru kryu. jyare divsno prkas avyo tyare khlasioe jmin joi. pn teoe te jmin kyamni hti te khbr n hti. teoe (retina) kamthavali khadi joi. khlasioni iccha, jo teo kri ske to vhanne kinara sudhi hmkarvani hti. tethi teoe sukanne pkdi rakhva dordam ane lmgro smudrmam nakhya. pchi teoe te sathe dordam pn dhila kri didham. sameno sdh pvn trph cdhavi didho ane kinara trph hmkaryu. pn vhan tyam retina kinara sathe athdayum. vhanmo aglno bhag tyam coti gyo. te vhan hali skyum nhi. pchi mota mojamoe vhanma pachla bhagna tukda krvanum srum kryu. sainikoe kedione mari nakhvano nirny kryu, jethi koi pn kedi trine dur bhagi ske nhi. prmtu lskri subedar paulne jivto rakhva icchto hto. tethi tene sainikone kedione mari nakhvani prvangi api nhi. juliye je loko trva mate panimam kudko mari jmin sudhi tri ji ske tem hoy tene prthm tem krva khyum. bija lokoe vhanma patiyam ke tukdaono upyog kryo ane a rite bdha loko jmin pr utrya. te lokomamthi koinum mrtyu thyum nhi.

28

jyare ame jmin pr slamt hta ane janyum ke tapu malda khevato hto. te vkhte vrsad vrsto hto ane khub thmdti hti. pn je loko tyam rheta hta te amara prtye ghna sara hta. teoe amara mate agni slgavyo ane amara bdhanum svagt kryu. paule ag mate thodik

suki lakdio bhegi kri. paul te agnimam lakda nakhto hto tyare grmine karne ek jheri sap bhar avyo ane paulna hathe krديو. tapu pr lokoe paulna hath pr sapne ltkto joyo. teoe khyum, "a mans ek khuni hovo joie. te smuddhnam mrtyu pamyo nhi, pn nyay tene jivto rheva deva icchto nthi." pn paule te sapne ajnimam jhtki nakhyo. paulne koi ija thi nhim. loko dharta hta ke paulne sojo cdse athva to ekaek pdine mri jse. lokoe rah joi ane lamba smy sudhi dhyanthi joyum. pn tenum kmi j khotum thyum nhi. tethi lokoe temna paul visena abhipray bdlya. teoe khyum, "te ek dev che!" tyam te j prdesmam ketlaek khetro hta. te tapu prno ek mhtvno mans a khetrono malik hto. tenum nam pblivus htum. tene tene ghrmam amarum svagt kryu. pblivus mara mate ghno saro hto. ame tene ghrmam ghna divs rhya. pblivusno pita ghno bimar hta. te tavne lidhe ptharivis hto. tene mrdo bimar hto. prmtu paul teni pase gyo ane tene mate prarthna kri. paulne tene hatho te mansna matha pr mukya ane tene sajo kryo. a bnav pchi tapu prna loko jeo bimar hta teo paul pase avya. paule teone pn saja kryu. tapu uprna lokoe amne ghna man sathe ghni bheto api. tyam ame trn mas rhya. jyare ame viday thva taiyar thya, lokoe amne amari jrumri vstuo api. ame aleksandriya shermanthi ek vhanmam betha. te vhan siyalana smy drmyan malta tapu pr rhyu. vhanmi same diyoskurini nisani hti. ame surakusmam avya tyam surakusmam trn divs rhya ane pchi viday thya. ame regiyum shermam avi phomcya. bije divse dksinmamthi pvn phumkavani srumat thi. tethi ame viday thva samrthyvan thya. ek divs pchi ame putyoli shermam avya. amne tyam ketlaek visvasio milya. teoe potani sathe ek athvadiyum rheva mate khyum. akhre ame rom avya. romna visvasioe janyum ke ame ahi hta. teo amne apiysna bjarmam ane trn dhrrmsalaomam mlva mate sama avya. jyare paule a visvasione joya, tene vdhare sarum lagyum. paule devno abhar manyo. pchi ame rom gya. rommam paulne ekla rhevani chut mli. pn ek sainik teni coki mate paulni sathe rhyo. trn divs pchi paulne ketlaek mhtvna yhudiona mukhy mansone bhega bolavya.. jyare teo bhega thya. paule khyum, "mara yhudi bhaio, mem apna lokoni viruddh ksum j kryu nthi. mem apna purvjona rivajo viruddh pn kmi kryu nthi. prmtu mne yrusalemmam pk-dine romnnoe hvale kravam avyo che. te romnoe mne ghna prsro puchya. prmtu teoe kya karne mne mrdmd mate yogy gna te mate teo koi karn sodhi skya nthi. tethi teo mne mukt kri deva icchta hta. pn tyamna yhudione te joitum n htum. tethi mem mara nyay mate vamdho uthavyo ane kaisr agl rommam avva mate khevum pdyum. prmtu hum em kheto nthi ke mara lokoe kamik khotum kryu che. te karne hum tmne mlva ane tmari sathe vat krva icchto hto. hum a samklothi bmdhayelo chum karn ke mne israelni asamam visvas che." yhudioe jvab apyo. "amne yhudionamthi tara vise koi ptr mlyo nthi. je yhudi bhaio tyamthi musaphri krine avya ke temamna koi tara visena smacar lavya nthi ke amne tara vise kmi khrab khyum nthi. amne tara vicaro sambhlvani iccha che. ame janie chie ke bdhi j jgyae loko a smuhni viruddh bole che." paule ane yhudioe sbha mate ek divs psmid kryo. te divse e yhudiona ghna loko paulni pase tena

utaramam avya. paul akho divs temni smks bolyo. paule temne devna rajyni smjn api. paule isu viseni vatomam visvas krva teone smjavva mate prytñ kryo. tene musana niymasastr ane prbodhkona dhrmsas-trno upyog a krva mate kryo. ketlaek yhudioe paule kheli vatomam visvas kryo, pn bijaoe temam visvas n kryo. teo dlil krta hta. yhudio jva taiyar hta, pn paule temne ek vdharani babt khim, “pvitñ atmae ysaya pr-bodhk ddhara tmara purvjone sty khyum che. tene khyum, ‘a loko pase jao ane teone kho: tme dhyan-thi sambhlso, pn tme smji skso nhi! tme joso ane tme joya krso, pn tme je juo cho te smji skso nhi! ha, a lokona mn nbla thi gya che. a lokone kan che, pn teo dhyanthi sambhlta nthi. ane a loko sty jovani na pade che. am bnyum che tethi teo teoni potani amkho vde pn joi skta nthi, teona kanothi sambhle che, ane teona mnthi smje che. am bnyum che tethi teo mari pase teona saja thva mate pn avse nhi.” “he yhudio, hum tmne jnavva icchum chum ke deve binyhudi loko mate tenum tarn moklyum che. teo dhyanthi sambhlse!” “paule a vato khi tyar pchi, yhudio calya gya. teo mamhomamhe ghno vadvivad krta hta.” paul potana bhadana ghrmam puram be vrs rhyo. jeo tene mlva tyam avta hta. te bdha lokono tene adrstkar kryo. paule devna rajy viseno bodh apyo. tene prbhu isu khrist vise sikhvyum. te ghno bhadur hto, ane koie tene boltam atkavva prytñ kryo nhi.

jgtno armbh thya phelamthi, te sbd tyam hto. te sbd devni sathe hto. te sbd dev hto. te srumatmam tyam devni sathe hto. tena thi j bdhi vstuo utpnn thi. tena vina ksum j utpnn thyum nthi. tenamam jivn htum. te jivn loko mate prkas hto. te ajvalum amdhkarmam prkase che. amdhkare prkasne janyo nthi. tyam ek yohan namno mans avyo, tene deve moklyo hto. yohan lokone prkas vise kheva avyo. yohan dvara loko prkas vise sambhli ane mani ske. yohan pote prkas nphoto. pn yohan lokone prkas vise kheva avyo. sacco prkas jgtmam avto hto. aj khro prkas che je bdha lokone prkas ape che. te sbd jgtmam hto j. tena dvara j jgtnum nirman thyum che. pn jgte tene olkhyo nhi. je jgtmam avyo te tenum potanum j htum. pn tena potana lokoe j teno svikar kryo nhi. ketlak lokoe teno svikar kryo. teoe tenamam visvas kryo. je lokoe tenamam visvas kryo hto teone tene kmik apyum. tene teone devnam balko thvano adhikar apyo. jevi rite nanam balko jnm che tevi rite a balko jnm n hta. teo matapitani icchathi ke joynathi jnm n hta. a balko devthi jnm n hta. te sbd ek mnusy thyo ane apnamam vsyo. apne teno mhima joyo. je phkt pitana dikrano j mhima che. te sbd krpa ttha styatathi bhrpur hto. yohane lokone tena vise khyum, yohane khyum, “hum jena vise kheto hto te e j che.” mem khyum, “je mari pacht ave che te mara krtam pn moto che. te mari phelano hto.” te sbd (khrst) krpa ane stythi bhrpur hto, teni pasethi apne bdha vdhare ne vdhare krpa pamy. musa marphte niymasatr apvamam avyum. prmtu krpa ane styta isu khrst marphte avyam. koi pn manse ajprymt devne joyo nthi, prmtu ekajijnit dikro (isu) j dev che. te pita (devni) ni ghni njik che. dev kona jevo che, te dikrae apne btavayum che. yrusalemma yhudioe ketlak yajkone ttha levione yohan pase moklya. yhudioe teone yohanne puchva mate moklya, “tum kon che?” yohan spst bolyo. yohane uttr apvani na padi nhi, yohane spstapurvk khyum, “hum khrst nthi.” yohane lokone a vat khi. yhudioe yohanne puchyum, “to pchi tum kon che? tum eliya che?” yohane uttr apyo, “na hum eliya nthi.” yhudioe puchyum, “tu prbodhk che?” yohane uttr apyo, “na hum prbodhk nthi.” pchi te yhudioe khyum, “tum kon che? amne tara vise khe. jethi amne jene moklya che tene ame uttr api skie, tum tara mate sum khe che?” yohane teone ysaya prbodhkna sbdo khy, “hum ranmam bumo padti vyktini vani chum; prbhu mate sidho rsto taiyar kro.” ysay 40:3 a yhudione phrosiomamthi moklvamam avya hta. a mansoe yohanne khyum, “tum khe che ke tum khrst nthi. tum khe che tum eliya ke prbodhk pn nthi. pchi tum sa mate lokone baptisma ape che?” yohane uttr apyo, “hum lokonum panithi baptisma krum chum. pn ahim tmari sathe ek vykti che jene tme janta nthi. te vykti je mari pacht ave che, hum tena jodani dori chodva jetlo pn yogy nthi.” yrdn ndine pele par a bdhi vstuo bethniyamam bni. a jgyae yohan lokonum baptisma krto hto. bije divse yohane isune tena trph avto joyo. yohane khyum, “juo devnum hlvan, je jgtna papone dr kre che! a te j che jena vise mem khyum htm, ‘ek mnusy mari pacht avse. pn te mara krtam moto che, karn ke te mara phelathi jive che. te

sdakal jivmt che.’ jo ke mne khbr n hti ke te kon hto. pn hum lokone panithi baptisma apva avyo chum ke jethi israel (yhudio) jani ske ke isu te j khrst che.” pchi yohane khyum, “hum pn janto nphoto ke khrst kon hto. prmtu deve mne lokonum panithi baptisma krva moklyo ane deve mne khyum, ‘tum je mans pr atmane nice uttro ane rheto jose, te mans pvitr atmathi baptisma krse. yohane khyum, mem am thtmam joyum che. mem atmane akasmamthi nice avto joyo. atma kbutr jumo dekhayo ane tena (isu) pr te betho. tethi hum lokone khum chum, ‘te a che. te (isu) devno dikro che.’” phrithi bije divse yohan tyam hto. yohanna be sisyo teni sathe hta. yohane isune bajumamthi psar thtmam joyo. yohane khyum, “juo, devnum hlvan!” te be sisyo yohanne am kheta sambhlyo, tethi teo isune anusrya. isu pachy phryo ane te be mansone teni pacht avta joya. isue puchyum, “tmare sum joie che?” te be mansoe puchyum, “rabbi, tum kyam rhe che?” (“rbbi” no arth “siks”) isue uttr apyo, “mari sathe avo ane juo.” tethi te be manso isu sathe gya. teoe isu jyam rheto hto te jgya joi. teo tyam isu sathe te divse rhy. te lgbhg bporna carno smy hto. te be manso yohan pasethi isu vise sambhlya pchi teo isuni pacht gya. a be mansomamna eknum nam amdndriya htm. amdndriya simon pitrnobhai hto. amdndriyao sau prthm tena bhaji simonne sodhyo. amdndriyae simonne khyum, “ame msihne sodhi kadhyo che.” (“msih” no arth “khrst” che.) pchi amdndriya simonne isu pase lavyo, isue simon trph joyum ane khyum, “tum yohanno dikro simon che. tum kepha khevase. (‘kepha’ no arth “pththr” thay che.) bije divse isue galil jvanum nkryu. isu philipne mlyo ane tene khyum, “mne anusr.” philip bethsaidano etle amdndriya ttha pitrna sherno hto. philip nthaniyelne mlyo ane khyum, “yad kro ke niymasatram musae sum khyum che. musae je mans avvano hto tena vise lkhyum. prbodhkoe pn tena vise lkhyum ame tene mly chie. tenum nam isu che, te yusphno dikro che. te nasrethmamno che.” pn nthaniyele philipne khyum, “sum nasrethmamthi kmik sarum nikli ske?” philipe uttr apyo, “avo ane juo.” isue nthaniyelne tena trph avta joyo. isue khyum, “a mans je mari pase ave che te khrekhr devna lokomamno ek che tenamam kmi dusta nthi.” nthaniyele puchyum, “tum mne kevi rite olkhe che?” isue uttr apyo, “jyare tum amjirna vrks nice hto, tyare mem tene joyo. philipe te mara vise khyum te phelam tum tyam hto.” pchi nthaniyele isune khyum, “rabbi, tum devno dikro che. tum israelno raja che.” isue nthaniyelne khyum, “mem tne khyum ke mem tne amjirna vrks nice joyo. tethi te maramam visvas mukyo. pn tum tena krtam pn vdhare mhan vato jose.” isue vdharamam khyum, “hum tne sty khum chum. tme bdha akasne ughdelum joso, tme devna dutone mansna dikra upr cdhta uttra joso.”

2

be divs pchi galilna kana gammam ek lgn htu, isuni ma tyam hti. isu ane tena sisyoone pn lgnmam nimmtrn apyu htm. lgnmam purta prmanmam draksars n hto. bdhoj draksars puro thi gya pchi isuni mae tene khyum, “teo pase hve vdhare draksars nthi.” isue uttr apyo, “vhali bai, mare sum krum

te tare mne khevum joie nhi. maro smy hju avyo nthi." isuni mae sevkone khyum, "isu tmne je kravanum khe te kro." te jgyae ch mota pththram paninam kumdam htam. te yhudioni suddh kravani rit prmane ana jeva paninam kumdamno upyog krta. prtyek paninam kumdammam lgbhg 20 thi 30 geln pani smatum. isue nokrone khyum, "a panina kumdamone panithi bhro." tethi nokroe kumdamone chlochh bhrya. pchi isue nokrone khyum, "hve thodum pani bhar kadho. jmnna karbhari pase li jao." tethi nokro karbhari pase pani lavya. pchi lgnna jmnna karbharie te cakhyo. prmtu te pani draksars thi gyo hto. te mansne khbr nhoti ke draksars kyamthi avyo. prmtu je nokro pani lavya teoe janyum ke te kyamthi avyo. lgnna karbharie vrra-jane bolavyo. tene vrrajane khyum, "loko hmesse uttm draksars prthm muke che tyar bad mhemanona sari pethe pthha pchi ssto draksars ape che. pn tme to atyar sudhi uttm draksars sacvi rakhyo che." isue krelo a prthm cmtkar hto. isue a cmtkar galilna kana gammam kryo. tethi isue tene mhima dekhadyo. ane tena sisoye tenamam visvas mukyo. pchi isu kphr-nhumna ngrmam gyo. isuni ma, bhaio ane tena sisyo teni sathe gya. teo bdha kphr-nhummam thoda divs rhya. te lgbhg yhudiona paskhaprvno smy hto, tethi isu yrusalemmam gyo. isu yrusalemma mmdirmam gyo. isue mmdirmam dhor, ghetam ane kbutro vecnaraone joya. tene teona mej pr nanavtione bethela joya. isue ketlak dordama tukdao vde kordo bnavyo. pchi isue a bdha mansone, ghetamone, ane dhorone mmdir chodi jva dban kryu. isue bajtho udham padya ane lokonam vinimynam nanam veri nakhyam. pchi isue mansone jeo kbutro vectam hta teone khyum, "a vstuo ahimthi bhar li jao. mara pitana ghrne khridva ane vecva mantenum ghr n kro." a bnyum tyare isuna sisoye sastrekhmam lkhayela lkhannum smrn kryu: "tara ghrni mari astha maro nas kre che." gitsastr 699 yhudioe isune khyum, "tne a bdhum krvano adhiakar che te sabit krva mate amne adbhut cmtkaroni emd-hani btav." isue khyum, "a mmdirno nas kro ane hum phrithi trn divsamm ubhum kris." yhudioe uttr apyo, "lokoe a mmdir bamdha 46 vrs kam kryu. sum tum khrekhr mane che ke tum trn divsamm phrithi te bamdhi skis?" isu mmdirno arth tenum potanum srir krto hto. isuna mrtyumamthi uthya pchi tena sisoye smrn thyum ke isue a khyum htum. tethi tena sisoye tena visena lekhmam visvas kryo. ane teoe isu je bolyo hto te vcnmam pn visvas kryo. paskhaprv mate isu yrusalemmam hto. ghna loko isumam visvas rakhta, karn ke teoe tene krela cmtkaro joyam. pn isue temno visvas kryo nhi. sa mate? karn ke teo bdha loko je vicarta hta te isu janto hto. isune mans vise loko khe tevi koi jrur n hti. mansna mnmam sum che te isu janyu.

3

tyam nikodems namno mans hto nikodems phrosiomann ek hto. te ek agtyno yhudi adhiakari hto. ek ratre nikodems isu pase avyo. nikodemse khyum, "rabbi, ane janie chie ke tum devno moklelo updesk che. tum je cmtkaro kre che te devni mdd vgr bijum koi kri ske nhi." isue uttr apyo, "hum tne sty khum

chum. manse nvo jnm pamvo joie. jo te vykti nvo jnm pamyo n hoy to pchi te vykti devna rajyamm ji skto nthi." nikodemse khyum, "pn jo mans khrekhr vrddh hoy to te kevi rite phrithi jnmi ske? vykti mana udrmam phrithi kevi rite prevsi ske! tethi mans biji vkht jnm dharn kri ske nhi!" pn isue uttr apyo, "hum tne sty khum chum. te vykti panithi ane atmathi jnmelo hovo joie. jo vykti pani ane atmathi jnmyo n hoy to pchi te devna rajyamm prvesi skto nthi. vyktino deh tena matapitana dehnamthi jnme che prmtu vyktinum atmik jivn atmamamthi jnme che. mem tne khyum ke, tare nvo jnm dharn krvo joie tethi ascry pamto na. pvn jyam jva icche tyam vay che. tum phumkata pvne sambhle che, pn tum janto nthi ke pvn kyamthi ave che ane pvn kyam jay che. atmamamthi jnmelum che, te prtyek sathe pn tevum j che." nikodemse puchyum, "a bdhum kevi rite sky bne che?" isue khyum, "tum israelno ek agtyno updesk che. pn hju a vato tum kem smji skto nthi? hum tne sty khum chum. ame je janie chie te khie chie. ame je joyum che te ame khie chie. pn tme loko ame tmne je khie chie te svikarta nthi. mem tne prthvi prni ahimni vato vise khyum che. pn tum maramam visvas krto nthi. tethi khrekhr jo hum tne akasni vato vise khis to pn tum maramam visvas kris nhi! phkt ek je uce akasmam gyo tha te je akasmamthi nice avyo te j mansno dikro che." musae retina rn-mam srpne uco kryo. mansna dikra sathe pn em j che. mansna dikrane pn uco krvani jrur che. pchi prtyek vykti je mansna dikramam visvas rakhe che te anmtjivn pamva mate sktiman thse." ha, deve jgt pr etli bdhi priti kri ke tene teno ekno ek dikro apyo. deve teno dikro apyo tethi tenamam drek vykti je visvas kre teno nas n thay, pn te anmtjivn pame. deve tena dikrane duniyamam moklyo. deve tena dikrane jgtno nyay krva moklyo nthi. deve tena dikrane etla mate moklyo ke tena dikra dvara jgtne bcavi skay. je vykti devna dikramam visvas rakhe che, teno nyay (apradhi) thto nthi; pn je vykti visvas krto nthi teno nyay thi gyel che, sa mate? karn ke te vyktine devna ekna ek dikramam visvas nthi. a sty hkiktna adhare lokone nyay thay che. jgtmam ajalum avyum che, pn lokone ajalum joitum nthi. teo amdhar (pap) icche che. sa mate? karn ke teonam krtyo bhumdam htam. drek vykti je bhumdam kre che te ajvalane dhikkare che. te vykti ajvalamam avse nhi. sa mate? karn ke pchi te ajvalum tene krelam bdham j bhumda kamo btavse. prmtu je vykti styna margne anusre che te ajvalamam ave che. pchi te ajvalum btavse ke te vyktie je kryu htum te dev dvara kryu htum. a pchi, isu ane tena sisyo yhudana prdesmam avya. tyam isu ane tena sisyo rhya ane lokone baptisma apta hta. yohan pn enonmam lokone baptisma krto hto. enon salimni njik htum. yohan tyam baptisma krto hto karn ke tyam khub pani htum. loko tyam baptisma pamva jta hta. (yohanna bmdikhanamam ked thya phela a bnyum htum.) yohanna sisoyomamthi ketlaekno bija ek yhudi sathe vadivad thyo. teo dharmik suddhikr mate dlilo krta hta. tethi te sisyo yohan pase avya. teoe khyu, "rabbi, je mans yrdn ndini biji bajue tari sathe hto tenum smrn kr. tem lokone je mans vise khyum te e che. te mans lokonum baptisma kre che ane ghna loko teni pase jay che." yohane uttr apyo,

“mans matr etlum j melvi ske che jetlum dev tene ape che. tme tmari jate mne kheta sambhlyo che, ‘hum khrist nthi. hum to phkt te ek chum jene teno marg taiyar krva mate deve moklyo che.’ knya phkt vrraja mate j hoy che. te mitr je vrrajane mdd kre che, rah jue che ane vrrajana agmn mate dhyanthi sambhle che. a mitr vrrajani vani sambhle che, tyare ghno prsnn thay che. evi j prsnnta mari pase che ane mari prsnntano smy hve ahim che. te vdhto jay pn hum ghnto jaum e avsyunm che. “te ek je uprthi ave che te bija bdha loko krta vdhare mhan che, je vykti prthvino che te prthvino j che. te vykti prthvi pr je che tena vise vat kre che. pn te ek (isu) je akasmamthi ave che te bija bdha loko krta vdhare mhan che. te tene je joyum che ane sambhlyum che te j khe che. prmtu loko te je khe che te svikarta nthi. je vykti teni (isuni) saksino svikar kre che tene sabiti api che ke dev sty che. deve tene (isu) moklyo che. ane te dev je khe che te j khe che. deve tene amap atma apyo che. pita dikra pr priti kre che. pitao dikrane bdhi vstuo pr adhikar apel che. je vyktine dikramam visvas che tene anmtjivn che. pn je vykti dikrani ajna palto nthi tene kdapi te jivn mlse nhi. devno kop te vykti pr rhe che.”

4

phrosioe sambhlyum ke isu yohan krtam vdhare lokone tena sisyo bnavine baptisma ape che. (pn khrekhr isu pote lokone baptisma apto nhto. tena sisyo lokone tena mate baptisma apta hta.) isue janyum ke phrosioe tena vise sambhlyum che. tethi isu yhudia chodine phri pacho galilmam gyo. galilna rstamam isune smrunna vistarmam thin jvum pdyum. isu smrunmam sukhara namna shermam avyo. a sher ek khetr njik htum. je yakube tena dikra yusphne apyum htum. tyam yakubno kuvo hto. isu teni lambi yatrathi thakyo hto. tethi isu kuvani bajumam betho. te vela lgbhg bpor hti. ek smruni stri pani melvva mate te kuvani njik avi. isue tenine khyum, “krpa krine mne piva mate thodum pani ap.” (isuna sisyo khavanum khridva mate gammam gya hta tyare a bnyum.) te smruni strie uttr apyo, “mne nvai lage che ke tum mari pase pivanum pani mage che! tum ek yhudi che ane hum ek smruni stri chum!” (yhudio smrunio jode smbdmh rakhta nthi.) isue uttr apyo, “dev je dan ape che te vise tum janti nthi ane tari pase pani mamgnar hum kon chum te pn tum janti nthi. jo tum a dan janti hot to tum magt ane mem tene jivtum pani kyamthi melvis? te kuvo ghno umdo che. ane tari pase pani kadhvanum kmi nthi. tum amara pita (purvi) yakub krtam moto che? yakube amne a kuvo apyo. tene pote temamthi pani pidhum. tena dikrao ane tenam bdham psuo e kuvamamthi pani pighum.” isue uttr apyo, “prtyek vykti je a pani pie che te phrithi trsyo thse. pn je vykti, hum apum te pani pie che te phrithi kdapi trsyo thto nthi. pn je pani hum tene apis, te pani te vyktimam vgheta panino jhro thse. te pani te vyktimam anmtjivn sudhi jhrya krse.” te strie isune khyum, “prbhu, mne e pn ap. pchi hum kdapi phrithi trsi thi nhi. ane mare vdhare pani melvva pacha ahim avvum pde nhi.” isue tene khyum, “ja tara ptine bolavi lav ane pchi pachi ahim av.” strie

uttr apyo, “pn mare pti nthi.” isue tene khyum, “tem brabr khyum che ke tare pti nthi. khrekhr tare pamc ptio hta. pn tum hmnam je mans sathe rhe che te taro pti nthi. tem mne sacum khyum che.” te strie khyum, “prbhu, hum joi skum chum ke tum ek prbdhik che. amara pitro a phad pr bhjn krta hta. pn tme yhudio kho cho ke yrusaleam e te j jgya che jyam lokoe bhjn krum joie.” isue khyum, “bai, marum man! hve evo smy ave che jyare tme a phad pr athva yrusaleamm pita (dev) num bhjn nhi krso. tme smrunio, tme je janta nthi tene bhjo cho. ame yhudio jene janie chie tene bhjie chie, yhudiomamthi uddhar ave che. hve te smy ave che jyare saca bhjnarao atmathi ttha styathi pitane bhjse. hve te smy ahim che. ane a prkana loko tena bhjnara thay tem pita icche che. dev atma che. tethi je loko devne bhje che teoe atmathi ttha styathi tenum bhjn krum joie.” te strie khyum, “hum janum chum ke msih ave che.” (msih je khrist khevat che te) “jyare msih avse tyare te apne bdhum smjavse.” pchi isue khyum, “je vykti hmnam tari sathe vat kre che. hum te msih chum.” te smye isuna sisyo gammamthi pacha avya. teo ajaybi pamyia hta karn ke teoe isune te stri sathe vat krto joyo. pn teomamna koie puchyum nhi, “tare sum joie che?” athva tum sa mate teni sathe vat kre che?” pchi te stri teni panini gagr tyam mukine gammam pachi phri. tene gammam jine lokone khyum, “ek manse mem je kmi kryu htum te bdhum mne khyum, avo, tene juo, te j khrist hovo joie.” tethi te lokoe te gam chodyum ane isune jova gya. jyare te stri gammam hti. isuna sisyo tene vinmti krta hta, “rabbi jmi!” pn isue uttr apyo, “mari pase khava khorak che pn tme tena vise janta nthi.” tethi sisyo potani jatne puchyum, “sum koi isu mate kmi khavanum lavya hse?” isue khyum, “jene mne moklyo che, teni iccha puri krvi, ane tenum kam purn krum, e marum ann che. jyare vavo cho tyare tme varnvar hmmea kho cho, “anajna dana bhega krtam phela car mhina rah jovani che. pn hum tmne khum chum, tmari amkho kholo, loko trph juo, teo hve pak mate taiyar khetro jevam che. chtam pn, hmna te vykti pakni kapni kre che tene cukvni pn krvamam avel che. te anmtjivn mate pakne bhgo kre che. tethi je vykti vave che te kapni krnar vykti sathe sukhi thi ske che. te sacum che je apne khie chie, ‘ek vykti vave che, pn biji ek vykti pakni kapni kre che.’ mem tmne pakni kapni krva moklya che. jene mate tme kam kryu nthi. bija lokoe kam kryu ane tme teonam kamamthi phl melvo cho.” te gamma ghna smruni lokoe isumam visvas kryo. te strie isu vise teone je khyum tene karne teoe visvas kryo. tenie teone khyum, “tene (isue) je bdhum mem kryum, te mne khyum,” te smrunio isu pase gya. teoe isune teoni sathe rheva vinmti kri. tethi isu tyam be divs rhyo. isue je vato khim, tene karne ghna vdhare lokoe visvas kryo. te lokoe te strine khyum, “tem amne je khyum tene karne prthm ame isumam visvas kryo. pn hve ame visvas kryo karn ke ame amari jate tene sambhlyo. hve ame janyum ke te niscy e j che je jgnto uddhark che.” be divso pchi isu te sthl chodine galilmam gyo. (isue agau khyum htum ke prbdhiknum tena potana gammam man nthi hotum.) jyare isu galilmam avi phomcyo. tyamna lokoe tenum svagt kryo. a lokoe yrusaleamm paskha prv vkhte isue je bdhum kryu

te joyum htum. a loko pn te prvmam gya hta. isu phrithi galilmam kana gamni mulakate gyo. kana e che jyam isue panimamthi draksars bnayvo hto. rajana adhikariomamno ek mhtvno adhikari kphrn-hum shermam rheto hto. a mansno dikro mamdo hto. te manse sambhlyum ke isu yhudiyathi hve galil avyo hto. tethi te mans kanamam isu pase gyo. tene isune kphr-nhum avine tena dikrane sajo krva vinmti kri. teno dikro mrvani ani pr hto. isue tene khyum, "tme loko cmtkaro ane adbhut karyo joya vgr visvas krvana nthi." rajana adhikarie khyum, "prbhu, maro nano dikro mri jay, te phela mare gher av." isue uttr apyo, "ja taro dikro jivse." te manse isue je tene khyum temam visvas kryo ane ghre gyo. ghre jitam rstamam te mansna sevko avya ane tene mlyo. teoe tene khyum, "taro dikro sajo che." te manse puchyum, "kya smye maro dikro sajo thyo?" te nokro uttr apyo, "jyare teno tav jto rhyo tyare gikale lgbhg bpoce ek vagyo hto." pitae janyum ke isue khyum htum ke, "taro dikro jivse." te smy pn bporne ek vagyano hto. tethi te manse ane tena ghrna bdha lokoe isumam visvas kryu. yhudiyathi galil avya pchi isue kredo te bijo cmtka hto.

5

pachlthi yhudiona prvomamna ek prv mate isu yrusalem kryu. yrusalemmam tyam pamc prsalthi dhmkayelo kumd che. yhudi bhasamam tene bethjhatha khe che. a kumd ghetamona drvaja pase che. ghna mamda loko kumd njik prsalomam pdela hta. ketlak loko amdhla hta, ketlak lmgda hta, ketlak lkavgrst hta. ek mans tyam pdelo hto je 38 vrsthi mamdo hto. isue tyam te mansne pdelo joyo. isue janyum ke te mans ghna lamba smythi mamdo hto. tethi isue te mansne puchyum, "sum tum sajo thva icche che?" te mamda manse uttr apyo, "prbhu, jyare te pani hale tyare te panimam utrva mate mne mdd krnar mari pase koi nthi. panimam sauthi phelam utrva mate prytyn krum chum. prmtu jyare hum prytyn krum chum, tyare bijo mans hmmea mari agau utri pde che." pchi isue khyum, "ubho tha! tari pthari upad ane cal." pchi trt j te mans sajo thi gyo. te manse teni pthari upadine calvanum srum kryu. je divse a bdhum bnyum te visravarnam divs hto. tethi te yhudioe te mansne je sajo thi gyo hto tene khyum, "aje visramvar che, visramvarne divse tara mate pthari uckvi te niymni viruddh che." pn te manse uttr apyo, "te mans (isu) jene mne sajo kryu, tene mne khyum, 'tari pthari uckine cal.' yhudioe te mansne puchyum, 'tari pthari uckine cal ene jene tne khyum te mans kon che?' prmtu te mans kon che, e pelo sajo thyealo mans janto nhoto; tyam te jyage ghna loko hta ane isu tyamthi khsi gyo hto. pachlthi isu mmdirmam te mansne mlyo. isue tene khyum, "jo, tum hve sajo thyo che hvethi pap n kr. kdac tarum kmik vdhare khrab thay!" pchi te mans tyamthi khsi jine pela yhudio pase pachu gyo. te manse teone khyum ke, "te isu hto jene tene sajo kryu hto." isu a karyo visravare krto hto. mate yhudioe isunum khrab krvanum srum kryum. prmtu isue yhudione khyum, "mara pitae kdi kam krvanum bmdh kryu nthi ane tethi hum pn kam krum chum." tethi yhudioe tene mari nakhvano vd-

hare prytyn kryu. te yhudioe khyum, "phela isu visramvarna kaydano bhmg krto hto pchi te evo davo kre che ke dev teno pita che, a rite te potani jatne dev sathe sman bnave che!" prmtu isue uttr apyo, "hum tmne sty khum chum. dikro teni jate kmi kri ske nhi. dikro bapne je kmi krta jue che, te j matr kre che. pita je kre che te j kam dikro kre che. pita dikra pr prem kre che, ane pita pote je ki kre che te bdhum j dikrane dekhade che; a mans sajo thyo hto, prmtu pita dikrane ana krtam vdhare matam kam krvanam dekhade. pchi tme bdha nvai pamso. pita muelaone uthade che ane teone sjivn kre che. te j rite dikro pn teni iccha hoy to muelaone sjivn kre che. "kem ke pita koino nyay cukvto nthi. prmtu pitae nyay krvani srvtta dikrane api che. deve am kryu che karn ke bdha loko jem pitane man apta tem dikrane pn man ape. jo koi vykti dikrane man apto nthi to pchi te vykti pitane pn man apto nthi. jene dikrane moklyo che te pita ek j che. "hum tmne sty khum chum, jo koi vykti hum je khum chum te sambhle che ane jene mne moklyo che, temam visvas kre che tene anmtjivn mle che. te vykti apradhi nhi thre. tene mryumamamthi nikline jivnam prves kryu che. hum tmne sty khum chum, hve mhtvno smy ave che, te smy ahim avi cukyo che. je loko papmam mrtyum panya che, teo devna dikrani vani sambhlse, ane te loko e je khe che teno svikar krse teone anmtjivn prapt thse. karn ke pita (dev) na potanamamthi jivn ave che. tethi pitae dikra (isu) ne pn jivn apvano adhikar apyo che. ane pitae dikrane bdha lokono nyay cukvvano adhikar pn apyo che. sa mate? karn ke te dikro mansno dikro che. athi tme ascry pamso nhi. e smy ave che jyare je loko mrtyu panya che ane teoni kbromam che teo teni vani sambhle. je lokoe jivnam sara kamo krya che teo sjivn thse ane anmtjivn melvse. prmtu je lokoe bhumda kam krya che teone nyayni same ubha krvamam avse. "hum eklo kmi kri skto nthi. je prmane mne khevamam avyum che te j rite hum phkt nyay krum chum. tethi maro nyay adl che. sa mate? kem ke hum mari jatne khus krva prytyn krto nthi. prmtu jene mne moklyo che, tene (devne) hum khus krva prytyn krum chum. "jo hum mara vise lokone khum, to pchi loko mara vise hum je ki khum chum te svikarse nhi. prmtu tyam biju ek vykti che je lokone mara vise khe che ane hum janum chum ke te mara vise je ki khe che te sacum che. "tme yohan pase manso moklya che ane tene tmne sty vise khyum che. mara vise lokone kheva mate mare mansni jrur nthi. pn hum tmne a babto khum chum tethi tmaro uddhar thi ske che. yohan ek diva jevo hto je slgto ane prkas apto ane tme ghdbhr tena ajvalamam anmd pamta hta. "pn mari pase moti sabiti che je yohanna krtam moti che. je kamo hum krum chum te mari sabiti che. a te kamo che je mara pitae mne krva mate apyam htam. a kamo btave che ke mne pitae moklyo hto. ane je pitae mne moklyo tene teni jate mara vise sabiti apel che. prmtu tme kdi teni vani sambhli nthi. te kona jevo dekhay che te tme kdi joyum nthi. pitani vat tmaramam rheli nthi. sa mate? karn ke pitae jene moklyo che temam tmne visvas nthi. sastrone tme kaljipurv tpasi juo. tme gharo cho ke te sastro tmne anmtjivn ape che. pela e j sastro mara vise pn khe che! prmtu tme te jivn pamva mate mari pase av-

vanum icchta nthi.” “mare manso pasethi prmsa joiti nthi. pn hum tmne janum chum-hum janum chum ke dev prni priti tmaramam nthi. hum mara pita pasethi avyo chum. hum tena mate bolum chum. pn jo biji koi ek vykti phkt potana mate j bolto ave che tyare tme tene svikarso. ekbjiani prmsa thay te gme che. pn dev pasethi prmsa melvva tme kdi prytin krta nthi. tethi tme kevi rite visvas krso? em na manso ke hum pita agl ubho rhine khis ke tme khota cho. musa e vykti che je khe che ke tme khota cho. ane musa e j che je tmne bcavse evi tme asa rakhi hti. jo tme khrekhr musamam visvas kryu hto to, tme mara pr visvas kryu hot. sa mate? karnke musae mara vise lkhyum che. prmtu tme musae je lkhyum che teno visvas krta nthi. tethi hum je vato khum chum tena pr tme visvas kri skso nhi.”

6

e pchi isu galilna smudrne par gyo (tiberiyas srovr). ghna loko isune anusrya. teo teni pacht gya karn ke issue je rite cmtkaro krine mamdaone saja krya te teoe joyum. isu tekrini trph gyo. tyam te potana sisyo sathe betho. hve lgbhg yhudiona paskhaprvno smy njik hto. issue umne joyum to ghna loko tena trph avta hta. issue philipne khyum, “a bdha lokone khava mate purti rotli apne kyanthi khridie?” (issue philipne parkhva sarum a prsn kryu, karn ke te sum krvano hto te janto hto). philipe uttr apyo, “ahina drek vyktine ek rotolino nano tukdo mle te mate purti rotlio khridva mate apne bdhae ek mas kam krvani jrur che. bijo ek sisyo andriya tyam hto. andriya simon pitrno bhai hto. andriyae khyum, “ahim ek chokro che jeni pase jvni pamc rotlio ane be machli che. prmtu te atla bdha loko mate purti nthi.” issue khyum, “lokone besi jva mate kho.” a ghni ghasvali jgya hti. tyam lgbhg 5,000 manso betha hta. pchi issue rotlina tukdao lidha. issue rotli mate devno abhar manyo ane tyam nice bethela lokone te apya. tene machlinum pn tem j kryu. issue teone jetlum joitum htum tetlum lokone apyum. bdha loko pase purtum khavanum htum. jyare teoe khavanum purum kryu, issue tena sisylene khyum, “je chamdelam machli ane rotlina tukdao che te bhega kro. ki pn bgdva deso nhi.” tethi sisyo chamdela tukda bhega krya. te lokoe phkt pamc jvni rotlimamna tukdathi jmvnam srum kryu htu. prmtu khorakna chamdela tukdaomamthi sisyoar bat moti tople bhri. lokoe issue krelo a cmtkar joyo. lokoe khyum, “khrekhr te prbodhk hovo joie. je jgtmam avnar che.” issue janyum ke loko tene raja bnava icchta hta. lokoe isune pkdva mate avvani ane tene teone raja bnadvani vojna kri. tethi isu teone chodine phad pr phrithi eklo gyo. te samje isuna sisyo srovr (galil srovr) trph nice gya. hve amdharum thum htum ane hju isu teoni pase pachao avyo n hto. sisyo hodimam betha ane kphrnhum trph biji baju jvanum srum kryu. pvn ghno skht phumkato hto. sagr prnam mojam motam thtam jtam htam. teoe trnthi car mail hodi hmkari pchi teoe isune joyo. te pani pr calto calto hodi trph avto hto. sisyo bita hta. pn issue teone khyum, “gbhraso nhi. te hum j chum.” issue am khya pchi, sisyo isune hodimam line khus thya. pchi te hodi teo je jgyae jva icchta hta tyam avi

phomci. bijo divs avyo, ketlak loko smudrni biji bajue rhyu. a lokoe janyum ke isu tena sisyo sathe hodimam gyo nhi. lokoe janyum ke isuna sisyo hodimam ekla hta ane teoe janyum ke tyam ek j hodi hti. pn pchi tiberiyasthi ketlik hodio avi. agla divse lokoe jyam bhojn kryu htum te sthlni njik hodio avi. prbhu (isu) no abhar manya pchi teoe rotli khadhi hti te a j jgya hti. lokoe joyum ke isu ane tena sisyo hve tyam n hta. tethi loko hodiomam besi gya ane kphr-nhum gya. teoni iccha isune sodhvani hti. lokoe isune smudrni biji bajue joyo. teoe isune puchyum, “rabbi, tum kyare ahim avyo?” issue uttr apyo, “tme sa mate mne sodho cho? tme mne sodhi rhyu cho karn ke tme mari sktina adbhut karyo joya che. je mari sttani sabiti che. na! hum tmne sacum khum chum. tme mne sodhta hta. karn ke tme rotli khaine trpt thya hta. bhautik bhojn nasvmt che. tethi te prkarnum bhojn melvva mate kam n kro. prmtu je tmne anmtjivn ape che ane hmesa sarum che te bhojn melvva kam kro. mansno dikro tmne te bhojn apse. dev pitae btavum che ke te mansna dikra sathe che.” lokoe isune puchyum, “dev apni pase kevam kamo kravva mate icche che?” issue uttr apyo, “dev je kam icche che te a che: deve jene moklyo che tenamam tme visvas kro.” tethi te lokoe puchyum, “tum deve moklelo che te sabit krva tum keva cmtkaro kris? jyare ame tne cmtkar krtam joisum pchi visvas krisum. tum sum kris? amara (purvjo) e rnmam apel manna khadhum. a sastrmam lkhelum che. ‘deve teone akasmamthi rotli khava mate api.’” issue khyum, “hum tmne sty khum chum, musae tmara lokone akasmamthi rotli api n hti. prmtu mara pita tmne akasmamthi saci rotli ape che. devni rotli sum che? akasmamthi je rotli nice ave che te devni che, ane te jgtne jivn ape che.” te lokoe khyum, “prbhu, a rotli amne sda apo.” pchi issue khyum, “je jivn ape che te rotli hum chum. je vykti mari pase ave che te kdapi bhukhe mrse nhi. je vykti maramam visvas rakhe che tene kdapi trs lagse nhi. me tmne agau khyum che ke tme mne joyo che ane chtam tme visvas krta nthi. mne loko ape che ane te lokomamna bdha j mari pase avse. mari pase je drek vykti avse teno hum hmesa svkar kris. dev mari pase je kravva icche che te krva mate hum akasmamthi nice avyo chum. hum mari icchathi ki krva mate avyo nthi. deve mne je ki apyum che temamthi ksum gumavis nhi. pn chella divse te lokone hum pacha uthadis. jene mne moklyo che ane mari pase je ki kravvani iccha che te a che. vykti je dikrane jue che, ane tenamam visvas muke che. tene anmtjivn mle che. hum te vyktine chella divse uthadis. e mara pitani iccha che.” yhudioe isu vise phriyado srum kri. karn ke issue khyum htum ke, “hum akasmamthi nice utreli rotli chum.” yhudioe khyum, “a isu che. ame tena matapitane olkhie che. isu, yushphno dikro che. te kevi rite khi ske ke, ‘hum akasmamthi nice avyo chum?’” pn issue khyum, “tme mamhomamhe phriyado krvanam bmdh kro. te pita e j mne moklyo che. ane te j pita lokone mari pase lave che. hum te lokone chella divse pacha uthadis. jo pita vyktine mari pase lavta nthi, to pchi te vykti mari pase avi skti nthi. prbodhkonom pustkomam a lkhelum che. ‘dev bdha lokone updes apse.’ loko pitane dhyanthi sambhle che ane teni pasethi sikhe che.

te loko mari pase ave che. hum smjto nthi ke koie pitane joyo hoy. phkt je dev pasethi avyo che tene j pitane joyo che. hum tmne sacum khum chum, jo koi vykti visvas kre che to tene anmtjivn che. hum rotli chum je jivn ape che. tmara purvjo manna (ann) khadhun che, je deve teone rnmam apyum htm. pn bdha lokoni jem teo mrtyu pamyu. hum e rotli chum je akasmamthi utre che. jo koi vykti a rotli khay che te kdapi mrtyu pamse nhi. hum jivti rotli chum je akasmamthi utri che, jo koi vykti a rotli khay to te anmtjivn prapt kre che. a rotli marum srir che. hum marum srir apis jethi jgtmamna loko jivn prapt kri ske.” pchi yhudio amdoro amdr dlilo krva lagya. teoe khyum, “a mans apne tenum srir khava mate kevi rite api ske?” isue khyum, “hum tmne sty khum chum, tmare mansna dikranum srir khavum joie ane tenum lohi pivum joie. jo tme a nhi kro, to pchi tmaramam sacum jivn hse nhi. je vykti marum mans khay che ane marum lohi pie che tene anmtjivn che. chelle divse hum te vyktine phrithi uthadis. marum srir sacum bhojn che. marum lohi khrekhr pivatum che. jo koi vykti marum mans khay che ane marum lohi pie che te pchi te vykti maramam rhe che ane hum te vyktimam rhum chum. pitae mne moklyo che. te pita jive che, ane hum jivum chum te karne j je vykti mne khay che te pn mara karne j jivse. apna purvjoie rnmam je rotli khadhi tena jevi rotli hum nthi. teoe te rotli khadhi, pn bdha lokoni jem teo mrtyu pamyu. hum e rotli chum je akasmamthi utri avi che. je vykti a rotli khay che te anmtjivn jivse.” a bdhi babto kphr-nhumna sherna sbasthanmam bodh apto hto tyare khi. isuna sisoye a sambhlyum, sisoyomamna ghnae khyum, “a updes svikarvo ghno kthin che. a updes kon svikari ske?” isue janyum ke tena sisyo a vise phriyad kre che. tethi isue khyum, “sum a updes tmne thokr khvdave che? to pchi mansno dikro jyamthi avyo te jgyae pachio phrto joine tmne pn thokr lagse? te e mams nthi je vyktine jivn ape che. je jivade che te atma che; mamsthi ki labh thto nthi. je vato mem tmne khi che, te atma ttha jivn che. tmaramamna ket-lak visvas krta nthi.” (isu je visvas krta nthi te lokone jane che. isue armbhthi j a vato jani ane kyo mans teno droh krvano che te pn isue janyum.) isue khyum, “a karne j mem khyum, ‘jo pita koi vyktine mari pase avva nhi de to pchi te vykti mari pase avi skse nhi.’” a babto isue khyu pchi, isuna ghna sisyo tene chodi gya. teoe isuni pachl jvanum bmdh kryu. isue bar preritone puchyum, “tme pn mne chodine jva iccho cho?” simon pitre isune uttr apyo, “prbhu, ane kyam jisut? tari pase je vato che te anmtjivn apse. amne taramam visvas che. ame janie chie ke devno pvitr ek tum j che.” pchi isue uttr apyo, “mem tmaramamthi te bdha bar psmd krya che chtam pn tmaramamno ek setan che.” isue simonna dikra yhudia iskriyot vise vat krton hto. yhudia bar preritomamno ek hto. prmtu pachlthi yhudia isune suprt krnar hto.

7

a pchi, isue galilna prdesni ajubaju musaphri kri. isu yhudiamam musaphri krva icchto nhotu, karn ke tyamna yhudio tene mari nakhva icchta htm. te yhudiona mamdvaprvno smy pase hto. tethi isuna

bhaioe tene khyum, “tare ahimthi nikli jvum joie ane yhudiana utsvmam jvum joie. pchi tyam tara sisyo tum je cmtkaro kre che te joi skse. jo koi vykti, loko tene olkhe tem icchti hoy to pchi te vyktie te je kam kre te chupavva joie nhi. tari jatne jgt smks jaher kr. tum je cmtkaro kre te teone jova de.” (isuna bhaioe pn tenamam visvas kryu nhi.) 6isue tena bhaione khyum, “mara mateno yogy smy hju avyo nthi. prmtu tmara jva mate koi pn smy yogy che. jgt tmne dhikkari skse nhi. prmtu jgt mne dhikkare che. sa mate? karn ke hum jgtmam lokone khum chum ke teo bhumda kamo kre che. tethi tme prvmam jao. hve hum prvmam jis nhi. mara mateno yogy smy hju avyo nthi.” isu am khyu pchi galilnam rhyo. tethi isuna bhaio prvmam jva viday thya. teona viday thya pchi isu pn gyo. prmtu loko tene n jue te rite gyo. yhudio prvmam isune sodhta na. yhudioe khyum, “te mans kyam che?” tyam lokono moto smuh hto. a lokomamna ghna ekbija sathe amdoramdr isu vise gupt rite vato krta hta. ketlak lokoe khyum, “te ek saro mans che,” pn bija lokoe khyum, “na, te lokone murkh bnave che.” prmtu lokomamthi koini pn jaher-mam isu vise bolvani himmt n hti. loko yhudia agevan-othi drta hta. prv lgbhg addhu purum thyu htu. pchi isu mmdirmam gyo ane bodh srum kryu. yhudio as-cry pamyu. teoe khyum, “a manse salamam kadi abhyas kryu nthi. atli bdhi vidha te kevi rite sikhyo?” isue uttr apyo, “hum je bodh apum chum te maro potano nthi pn jene mne moklyo che teno (dev) che. jo koi mans dev je icche che te krva icche to pchi te vykti janse ke maro bodh dev pasethi ave che. attha koi vykti tena vicarno bodh ape che tena potana mate man melv-vano pryt n kre che. prmtu je vykti tene moklnar mate man melva pryt n kre che te vykti sacum khe che. tenamam ksum khotum hotum nthi. tmne niymasatr apyu. khrum ne? prmtu tmaramamna koie tenum paln kryu nthi. tme sa mate mne mari nakhva pryt n kro cho?” lokoe uttr apyo, “taramam asuddh atma prveselo che ane tne gamdo bnayyo che! ane tme mari nakhvano pryt n krta nthi.” isue teone khyum, “mem ek cmtkar kryo ane tme bdha acry pamyu. musae tme sunntno niym apyo che. (prmtu khrekhr musae tmne sunntno niym apyo nthi. musana phela je loko jivi gya teoni pasethi sunntno niym avyo che.) tethi ketlik var visramvare sisuni sunnt krvamam ave che. a btave che ke vykti visramvare musana niymum paln krva sunnt kravi ske che. tethi visramvarna divse mansna akha srirne saja krva mate mara pr sa mate gusse thya cho? vstuo je rite dekhay che tena adhare nyay krvanum bmdh kro. nyayi bno ane je sacum che teno ytharth nyay kro.” pchi ketlak loko je yrusalem-mam rhe che teoe khyum, “a te mans che jene teo mari nakhvano pryt n kre che. prmtu te jyam bdha joi ske ane tene sambhli ske tyam bodh ape che. ane koi pn vykti tene bodh apta atkavvano pryt n krta nthi. ad-hikarioe sum khrekhr nirny kryu hse ke te khrekhr khrist j che? pn ame janie chie ke a mansum ghr kyam che. pn khrekhr khrist jyare avse tyare koi vykti janse nhi ke te kyamthi ave che?” isu hji mmdirmam sikhvto hto. isue khyum, “ha, tme mne jano cho ane hum kyamno chum e pn tme jano cho. pn hum mari potani sttathi avyo nthi. jene moklyo che te (dev) sty che. tme tene olkhta nthi. pn hum tene olkhum chum

ane hum teni pasethi avyo chum. tene mne moklyo che.” jyare isue a khyum, lokoe teni dhrpdk krva prytyn kryo. pn koi vyktie isu pr hath nakhyo nhi. hju isune mari nakhva mateno yogy smy n hto. prmtu lokomamma ghna isumam visvas rakhta hta. lokoe khyum, “ame khristni avvani rah joie chie. jyare khrist avse, tyare te sum a mans (isu) krta dhare cmtkaro krse? na! athi a mans j khrist hovo joie.” isu vise loko je gngnat krta hta te phrosioe sambhlyum. tethi mukhy yajko ane phrosioe ketlak mmdirna bhaldarone isuni dhrpdk krva moklya. pchi isue khyum, “hju thodo smy hum tmari sathe rhis. pchi hum jene (dev) mne moklyo che teni pase pachy jis. tme mari sodh krso, pn tme mne sodhi skso nhi. ane jyam hum chum tyam tme avi skso nhi.” yhudioe ekbjane khyum, “a mans kyam jse ke apne sodhi skisum nhi. jyam apna loko rhe che te grik shermam te jse? sum te grik lokone tyam bodh apse? mans (isu) khe che, ‘tme mne sodhso pn tme mne sodhi skso nhi.’ ane te em pn khe che, ‘hum jyam chum tyam tme avi skso nhi’ teno arth so?” pryno chello divs avyo. te ghno j agtyno divs hto. te divse isu ubho thyo ane mota sade khyum, “jo koi mans trsyo hoy to te mari pase ave ane pie. jo koi mans maramam visvas muke che to tena hrdy-mamthi jivta panini ndio vhes. sastr j khe che te e j che.” isu pvitr atma vise khetto hto. pvitr atma hju lokone apvavam avyo n hto karn ke hju isu mrtyu pamine mhimavan thyo n hto. pn pachtli pela loko je isumam visvas rakhse teo atmane prapt krse. lokoe isue je bdhi babto khi te sambhli. ketlak lokoe khyum, “a mans khrekhr prbodhk j che.” bija ketlak lokoe khyum, “te j khrist che.” bija lokoe khyum, “khrist galilmamthi avse nhi. sastr khe che, khrist daudna vmsmamthi avnar che, ane sastr khe che ke khrist bethlehemmamthi avnar che, je shermam daud hto.” tethi loko isu vise ekbija sathe smmt thyo nhi. ketlak loko isuni dhrpdk krva icchta hta. pn am krvano koie prytyn kryo nhiiyudi adhiakarioe visvas krvani na padi mmdirna bhalardo mukhy yajko ane phrosioe pase pacha gya. yajko ane phrosioe puchyum, “tme isune sa mate lavya nthi?” mmdirna bhaldaroe uttr apyo, “te je babto khe che te koi pn mansna sbdo krta mhan che.” phrosioe uttr apyo, “isue tmne pn murkh bnayya sum! adhiakariomamthi koie tenamam visvas kryo? na! sum apna phrosiomamthi koine tenamam visvas hto? na! pn pela loko bhar che teo niym-sastr vise janta nthi. teo devna sapit che!” nikodemus tyam te smuhmam hto. nikodemus teomanno ek je agau isu pase avyo hto. nikodemus khyum, “mansne phela sambhlya vina sum apnum niym-sastr apne teno nyay krva de che? jyam sudhi tene sum kryum che te apne janie nhi tyam sudhi apne teno nyay kri skta nthi.” yhudi adhiakarioe uttr apyo, “sum tum pn galilno che? sastrono abhyas kr, tum vanci skis ke koi prbodhk galilmamthi avnar nthi.” bdha yhudi adhiakario tene chodine gya.

8

isu jaitunna phad pr gyo vheli svarmam isu mmdirmam pachy avyo. bdha loko isu pase avya. isue tyam besine lokone bodh kryo. sastrio ane phrosio ek strine tyam lavya. te stri vybhicarnum

pap krtam pkadai hti. a yhudioe te strine loko smks ubha rheva mate dban kryu. teoe isune khyum, “gurumji, a stri ek mans sathe vybhicar krtam pkadai che je teno pti nthi. niym-sastrmam musae apne ajna kri che ke avum kam krnar prtyek strione apne pththrothi mari nakhvi. amare sum krvm, te vise tum sum khe che? yhudio isunum priskn krva a prsnno upyog krtam hta, teo isune kmik khotum kheta pkdva icchta hta. pchi teo teni virumddh arop muki ske. pn isue nica vline teni amgli vde jmin pr lkhanum surum kryum. yhudi adhiakarioe isune teona prsn puchvanum calu rakhyum. tethi isu ubho thyo ane khyum, “sum ahim koi evi vykti che jene kdi pap na kryum hoy? je vyktie pap kryum na hoy te a stri pr phelo pththr mare.” pchi isu phrithi nico vlyo ane jmin pr lkhyum. je lokoe isune sambhlyo teo ek pchi ek viday thyo. vrddh manso prthm chodi gya, ane pchi bija gya. isune tyam te stri sathe ekla chodi gya. hju te tyam ubhi rhi che. isu phrithi ubho thyo ne tene puchyum, “bai, te bdha loko gya che. temamthi koie tene dosit thravi nthi?” te strie uttr apyo, “prbhu, temamna koie mne dosit thravi nthi.” pchi isue khyum, “tethi hum pn tne dosit thravto nthi. tum hve ji ske che, pn phrithi pap kris nhi.” pachtli isue lokone khyum, “hum jgtno prkas chum. je vykti mne anusre che te kdi amdhkarmam rhese nhi. te vyktine prkas mlse je jivn ape che.” prmtu phrosioe isune khyum, “jyare tum tari jat vise khe che tyare tum j phkt ek eklo evo che je a vato saci che em khe che. tethi ame a vato je tum khe che te ame svikari skie tem nthi.” isue uttr apyo, “ha, hum mari jat vise a vato khum chum. prmtu hum je vato khum chum, te loko mani skse. sa mate? karn ke hum kyamthi avyo te hum janu chum, ane hum kyam jaum chum te pn hum janum chum, hum tmara loko jevo nthi. hum kyamthi avyo chum. ane kyam jaum chum te janta nthi. tme koi mansno nyay kro te rite maro nyay kro cho. hum koi mansno nyay krto nthi. pn jo hum nyay krum to, maro nyay sako hse. sa mate? karn ke jyare hum nyay krum tyare hum eklo hoto nthi. mne moklnar pita mari sathe hoy che. tmarum potanum niym-sastr khe che ke jyare be saksio ek j vat khe to pchi tmare teo je khe te svikarvum joie. hum saksiomanno ek chum ke hum mari jat vise bolum chum, ane mne jene moklyo che te pita mara bija saksi che.” lokoe puchyum, “taro pita kyam che?” isue uttr apyo, “tme mne ke mara pitane janta nthi. pn jo tme mne janyo hot to pchi tme mara pitane pn janta hot.” jyare isu mmdirmam updes apto hto, tyare tene a babto khi. jyam bdha loko paisa apva avta hta. te jgyani njik te hto. prmtu koi vyktie tene pkdyo nhi. isu mateno yogy smy hju avyo n hto. phrithi isue lokone khyum, “hum tmne chodis. tme mari sodh krso, pn tme tmara pap sathe mrtyu pamso. hum jyam jaum chum, tyam tme avi skso nhi.” tethi yhudioe temni jate puchyo, “tme dharo cho ke isu atmhtya krse?” to pchi a babt hovi joie. karn ke tene khyum, “hum jyam jaum chum tyam tme avi skso nhi.” pn isue pela yhudione khyum, “tme niceni duniyana cho, hum uprni duniyano chum. tme a duniyana cho, hum a duniyano nthi. tethi mem tmne khyum che ke tme tmara papomam mrtyu pamso. ha, hum (te) chum

evo tme visvas nhi kro to tme tmaram papomam mrtyu pamsa." yhudioe puchyum, "to pchi tum kon che?" issue uttr apyo, "mem tmne srumatthi je khyum che te hum chum. mari pase tmara vise khevani ghni babto che. hum tmaro nyay kri skum chum to pn jene mne moklyo che ane mem teni pasethi je vato sambhli che te j phkt hum lokone khum chum ane te sty khum chum." isu kona vise vat krto hto te loko smjta n hta. isu teone pita (dev) vise vat krto hto. tethi issue lokone khyum, "tme mansna dikrane uco krso (mari nakhsa) pchi tme hum te j chum te tme jani skso ane hum mari potani jate ki krto nthi pn jem pitae je mne sikhvum che, tem hum e vato tmne khum chum. jene (deve) mne moklyo che te mari sathe che. tene je gme che te hum hmesa krum chum. tethi tene mne eklo chodyo nthi." jyare isu a vato kheto hto tyare, ghna lokoe tenamam visvas mukyo hto. isu papmamthi chutkara vise vat kre che. tethi je yhudioe tenamam visvas mukyo hto teone issue khyum, "jo tme mara bodhne manvanum calu raksho to pchi tme mara saca sisyo cho. pchi j tmne sty smjase ane sty tmne mukt krse." yhudioe uttr apyo, "ame ibrahimna loko chie. ame kdi gulam rhya nthi. tethi sa mate tum khe che ke em mukt thisum?" issue uttr apyo, "hum tmne sacum khum chum prtyek vykti je pap kre che te gulam che. pap teno malik che. gulam kutumb sathe hmesa rheto nthi. prmtu te dikro hmesa kutumbno rhi ske. tethi jo dikro tmne mukt kre to pchi tme khrekhr mukt thso. hum janum chum tme ibrahimna loko cho. prmtu tme mne mari nakhsa iccho cho. sa mate? karn ke tme mara bodhno svikar krva icchta nthi. mara pitae je mne btavium che te j kamo hum tmne khum chum. prmtu tme tmara pitae tmne je khyum che te kro cho." yhudioe khyum, "amaro pita ibrahim che." issue khyum, "jo tme khrekhr ibrahimna balko hta to pchi tme je kamo ibrahime krya te j krso. hum e mans chum ke jene dev pasethi sambhlyum te sty tmne khyum che. prmtu tme mne mari nakhsa prtyen kro cho. ibrahime tena jevum kmi j kryum nthi. tethi tmara pitae je kmi kryu te tme kro cho." pn yhudioe khyum, "ame ena jeva balko nthi ke je teoe kdi janyum n hoy ke temno pita kon che. dev amaro pita che. amaro te matr ek j pita che." issue pela yhudione khyum, "jo dev khrekhr tmara pita hot, to tme mara pr prem rakht; hum devmamthi nikline avyo chum. ane hve hum ahim chum. hum mari potani sttathi avyo nthi. deve mne moklyo che. hum tmne a babto je khum chum te tme smji skso nhi. sa mate? karn ke tme mara bodhne svikari skta nthi. tmara pita setan che, ane tme tena dikra cho. te je icche che te krva tme iccho cho. setan srumatthi j khuni hto. setan hmesa stythi viruddh che ane tethi tenamam sty nthi. juthum bolvum te teno svbhav che. ha, te jutho che. ane te juthano bap che. hum sty khum chum, tethi tme maramam visvas krta nthi. tmaramamthi kon sabit kri ske che ke hum papno gunegar chum. jo hum sty khum chum, to pchi tme sa mate marum manta nthi? je vykti devno che te dev je khe che te svikare che. pn tme dev je khe che te svikarta nthi. karn ke tme devna nthi." yhudioe uttr apyo, "ame khie chie ke tum smruni che, ame khie chie ke taramam setan prvesyo che. ane tne gamdo bnayvo

che! ame a babt khie chie tyare sum ame saca nthi?" issue uttr apyo, "maramam koi setan prvesyo nthi. hum mara pitane adr apum chum. pn tme koi maro adr krta nthi. hum mari jat mate adr melvva prtyen krto nthi. mne adr apavvani iccha krnar tyam ek j che. te nyay krnar che. hum tmne sty khum chum. jo koi marum vcn pale che, to pchi te kdi mrtyu pamsa nhi." yhudioe issue khyum, "hve ame janie chie ke taramam setan prvesyo che! ibrahim ane prboddhko pn mrtyu pama. pn tum khe che ke, 'je vykti maram vcnone pale te kdi mrtyu pamsa nhi.' sum tum dhare che ke tum amara pita ibrahim krtam vdhare mhan che? ibrahim mrtyu pama ane prboddhko pn mrtyu pama. tum kon hovano davo kre che?" issue uttr apyo, "jo hum mari jatne man apum to pchi te adrni koi kimmt nthi. je ek maro adr kre che te maro pita che. ane tme davo kro cho ke te tmara dev che. pn khrekhr tme tene olkhta nthi. hum tene olkhum chum. jo hum khum ke hum tene janto nthi, to pchi hum tmara jevo jutho thrum. pn hum tene olkhum chum ane te je khe che tenum hum paln krum chum. tmara pita ibrahim ghno khus hto. karn ke jyare hum avyo te divs tene joyo ane te sukhi thyo." yhudioe issue khyum, "sum tem ibrahimne joyo che? hju to tum 50 vrsno pn thyo nthi." issue uttr apyo, "hum tmne sty khum chum, ibrahimnm jnm thya phelano hum chum." jyare issue a khyum, tyare lokoe tena trph phemkva mate pththr upadya. prmtu isu chupaine mmdirmamthi bhar nikli gyo.

9

isu jyare calto hto tyare, tene ek amdhla mansne joyo. a mans jnmthi amdhlo hto. isuna sisyo puchyum, "rabbi, a mans jnmthi j amdhlo che. prmtu kona papthi te amdhlo jnmtyo? tena potana pape, ke tena mabapna pape?" issue uttr apyo, "te a mansnam pap ke tenam matapitanam papothi amdhlo thyo nthi. a mans amdhlo jnmtyo che jethi krine jyare hum tene sajo krum tyare devnum sarmthi lokone prgt kravi skay. jyare hju pn divsno smy che, tyare jene mne moklyo che tenam kam krvam joie. jyare rat hoy che tyare ratre koi mans kam kri skto nthi. jyare hum jgtmam kum, hum jgtno prkas chum." issue am khyam pchi, isu dhul pr thumkyo te sathe thodo kadv bnayvo. issue te mansni amkho pr kadv mukyo. issue te mansne khyum, "ja ane siloahna kumdmam dhoi nakh." (siloah arthat "moklela.") tethi te mans kumdm trph gyo. te amkho dhoine pacho avyo. hve te joi skto hto. ketlak mansoe a mansne phela bhikh magto joyo hto. a lokoe ane te mansna pdsioe khyum, "juo! a e j mans che je hmesa besine bhikh magto hto." ketlak lokoe khyum, "ha! te e j mans che," pn bija lokoe khyum, "na, te e j mans nthi. te phkt tena jevo dekhay che." tethi te manse pote khyum ke, "hum e j mans chum je phelam amdhlo hto." lokoe puchyum, "sum bnyum? tem tari dsti kevi rite melvi?" te manse uttr apyo, "te mans jene loko isu khe che tene thodo kadv bnayvo. tene te kadv mari amkho pr mukyo. pchi mne siloah kumdmam dhova jva khyum, tethi hum siloah kumdmam jine dhoya pchi dekhto thyo." lokoe te mansne puchyum, "a mans (isu) kyam che?" te manse uttr apyo, "hum janto nthi." pchi

loko te mansne phrosio pase lava ya je amdhllo hto. isue kadv bnavine te mansni amkho saji kri. je divse isue a kryum te visramvar hto. tethi hve phrosioe te mansne puchyum, 'tem tari dsti kevi rite melvi?' te manse uttr apyo, "tene mari amkho pr kadv mukyo. mem amkho dhoi, ane hve hum joi skum chum." ketlak phrosioe khyum, "a mans (isu) visramvarna niymnum paln krto nthi. tethi te dev pasethi avyo nthi." bijaoe khyum, "prmtu ek mans ke je papi che te ava cmtkaro kri ske nhi." a loko ekbija sathe smmt thi skya nhi. yhudi adhiharioe te mansne phrithi puchyum, "a manse (isu) tne sajo kryo, ane tum joi ske che. tum ena vise sum khe che?" te manse uttr apyo, "te ek prboddhk che." yhudio hju pn manva taiyar nthi ke khrekhr te a mans sathe a bnyum che. te teo manva taiyar nhota ke a mans amdhllo hto ane hve te sajo thyo che. pn pachtli teoe te mansna mata-pitane tedavya. te yhudioe tena mata-pitane puchyum, "sum a tmaro dikro che? tme kho ke te amdhllo jnyo hto. to hve e si rite dekhtho thyo che?" matapitae uttr apyo, "ame janie chie ke a mans amaro dikro che ane ame janie chie ke te amdhllo jnyo hto. pn ame janta nthi ke hve te si rite joi ske che. ame jantam nthi teni amkho kone saji kri. tene pucho, e pukht umrno che ane te teni jat mate bolse." tena ma bape a khyum, karn ke teo yhudi adhihariothi drta hta. mate teoe em khyum, karn ke yhudioe agauthi evo thrav kryo hto ke isu e j khrist evum jo koi kbul kre, to tene sbasthanmamthi kadh mukvo. tena karne tena ma bape khyum htum ke te pukht ummrno che. tene potane pucho. tethi yhudi adhiharioe je amdhllo hto te mansne bolavyo, teoe te mansne phrithi amdr avva khyum, yhudi adhiharioe khyum, "tare sty khine devno mhima krvo joie. ame janie chie ke a mans (isu) ek papi che." te manse uttr apyo, "jo te papi hoy to hum janto nthi. hum ek vat janum chum ke, hum amdhllo hto ane hve hum joi skum chum." yhudi adhiharioe puchyum, "tene (isue) tne sum khyum? tene tari amkho kevi rite saji kri?" manse uttr apyo, "mem hmnam j tmne te khyum htum. pn tme mne dhyanthi sambhlyo nthi. tme sa mate te phrithi sambhlyva iccho cho? sum tme pn tena sisyo thva iccho cho?" yhudi adhihario gusse thya ane te mansni nimda krine pchi teoe khyum, "tum te mans (isu) no sisyo che. ame musana sisyo che. ame janie chie ke dev musa sathe bolyo, prmtu ame e pn janta nthi ke e mans (isu) kyamthi ave che!" te manse uttr apyo, "a ek ghni ajayb vstu che. tme janta nthi ke isu kyamthi ave che. chtam tene mari amkho saji kri che. apne bdha janie chie ke dev papione dhyanthi sambhlyo nthi. prmtu dev te vyktine dhyanthi sambhlye je teni bhkti krto hoy ane teni iccha prmane krto hoy. jyarthi duniyano armbh thyo tyar pchino a ek prthm prsmg che ke koi vyktie jnmthi amdhlva mansne sajo kryo hoy. a mans (isu) devthi hova joie, jo te devthi na hot to te avum ksum kri skt nhi." yhudi adhiharioe uttr apyo, "tum to bhrpru papomam jnyo che! sum tum amne updes apvano pryt kr che?" ane yhudi adhiharioe te mansne kadh mukyo. isue sambhlyum ke yhudi adhiharioe te mansne kadh mukyo che. isue te mansne sodhyo ane khyum, sum tum mansna dikramam visvas kre che?" te manse puchyum, "saheb, mansno dikro kon che? mne khe, tethi hum tena pr visvas

muki skum!" isue tene khyum, "tem tene hmna j joyo che ane je tari sathe vat kre che te mansno dikro che." te manse uttr apyo, "ha prbhu! mne visvas che," pchi te manse nm krine isunum bhjn kryu. isue khyum, "hum a jgtmam avyo chum, jethi krine jgtno nyay thi ske. hum avyo chum jethi amdhllo loko joi ske ane hum avyo chum, jethi krine loko dhare che ke teo joi ske che teo amdhlva thay." ketlak phrosio isuni njik hta. teoe isune a kheta sambhlyo. teoe puchyum, "sum? tum em khe che ke ame pn amdhlva chie?" isue khyum, "jo tme khrekhr amdhlva hot to tmne papno ds n lagt, pn tme kho cho ke tme juo cho tethi tme dosit cho."

10

isu khe che, "hum tmne sty khum chum jyare mans ghetamna vadaman prvese che, tyare tene drvajano upyog krvo joie. pchi jo te bija koi rstethi prves kre che, to te ek lumtaro che. te ghetam corvano pryt kr che. pn je mans ghetamni smbhal rakhe che te drvajamamthi prvese che. te ghetampalk che. je mans drvajani coki kre che te ghetampalk mate drvajo ughade che. ane ghetam ghetampalkno avaj dhyanthi sambhlye che. ghetampalk tenam potanam ghetamne temnam namno upyog krine bolave che. ane teone bhar dori jay che. te ghetampalk tenam bdham ghetamne bhar kadhe che pchi te teoni agl cale che ane temne dore che. ghetam teni pacht jay che. karn ke teo tena avajne jane che. prmtu ajanyam vyktini pacht ghetam kdi jtam nthi. teo te vyktini pasethi nasi jse, karn ke teo ajanya mansno avaj olkhta nthi." isue lokone a vat khi, prmtu loko teno arth smji skya nhi. tethi isue phrithi khyum, "hum tmne sty khum chum, hum ghetam matenum barnum chum. mara avta phela je loko avya te bdha coro ane lumtarao hta. ghetamoe teone dhyanthi sambhlya nhi. hum barnum chum. je koi vykti mara dvara prves kre che tenum rksn thse. te vykti amdr avse ane bhar jse. te mans teni jrumriyato j melvi skse. cor phkt cori krva, mari nakhva ane nas krva ave che. pn hum avyo chum tethi teone jivn mle, ane te puskl mle. "hum uttm ghetampalk chum. uttm ghetampalk potanam ghetam mate tenum jivn ape che. je cakrne ghetam rakhva paisa cukvay che te ghetampalkthi judo che. pgardar cakr e ghetamno dhni nthi. tethi cakr jyare vrumne avtum jue che tyare te ghetamne ekla mukine nasi jay che. pchi te vrum ghetam pr humlo krine teone vikheri nakhe che. te mans nasi jay che karn ke te ek matr pgardar cakr che. khrekhr te ghetamni cimta krto nthi. "hum ek uttm ghetampalk chum. hum mara ghetamne janum chum ane mara ghetam mne olkhe che, jem pita mne olkhe che tem hum mara ghetamne olkhum chum. hum marum jivn a ghetam mate apum chum. mari pase bija ghetam pn che, teo ahim a tolaman nthi. mare teone pn dorvani jru che. teo mara avajne dhyanthi sambhlye. bhvisyam tyam ek j tolum ane ek j ghetampalk hse. pita mne prem kre che karn ke hum marum jivn apum chum. hum marum jivn apum chum tethi hum te pachum melvum chum. koi vykti mari pasethi marum jivn li sktum nthi. pn hum marum potanam jivn mukt rite apum chum. mne marum jivn apvano adhihar che. ane mne te pachum melvvano pn adhihar che.

mne mara pitae a khyum che.” phrithi yhudio ek-bija sathe smmt thya nhi karn ke isue a babto khim. a yhudiomamna ghnæ khyum, “ek setan tenamam prvesyo che ane tene gamdo bnavyo che, tenum sa mate sambhlo cho?” pn bija yhudioe khyum, “ek mans je setan ghelo che te ana jevi vato khi ske nhi. setan amdhlà lokoni amkho saji kri ske? na!” yhudio isuni viruddham te siyalano smy hto. yrusalem-mam prtistha prvno smy avyo. mmdirmam isu sule-manni prsalmam calto hto. yhudio isuni aspas bhega thya. teoe khyu, “kyam sudhi tum tara vise amne smdehnam rakhis? jo tum khrist hoy to pchi amne spst khe,” isue uttr apyo, “mem to tmne bdhum j khyum che, pn tme visvas krta nthi. hum mara pi-tana name kamo krum chum. hum kon chum te mara kamo btavse. pn tme visvas krta nthi. sa mate? karn ke tme maram ghetam (loko) nthi. maram ghetam mari vane sabhle che. hum teone olkhum chum. ane teo mne anusre che. hum maram ghetamone an-mtjivn apum chum. teo kdapi mrtyu pamse nhi. ane koi pn vykti teone maram hathmamthi chinvi skse nhi. maram pitae mne marum ghetum apyum. te drek jn krta mhan che. koi pn vykti maram pitana hathmamthi maram ghetamne cori skse nhi. hum ane maram pita ek j chie.” phrithi yhudioe isune mari nakhva pththro hathmam lidha. prmtu isue teone khyum, “mem pita trphthi ghnam sara kamo krya che. tme te bdha kamo joya che. te sara kamomamna kya kamne karne tme mne mari nakho cho?” yhudioe uttr apyo, “tem krelam koi saram kamne lidhe ame tne mari nakhta nthi. pn tum je vato khe che te dev-ni viruddh che. tum phkt ek mans che, prmtu tum khe che ke tum dev sman che. te j karnti ame tne pththro vde mari nakhva prtyrn kri chie!” isue uttr apyo, “te tmara kaydamam lkhelum che, ‘hum (dev) khum chum ke tme devo cho.’ a sastrlekhmam pela lokone devo khya che n te loko ke jemne devno smdes prapt thyo che. a sastrlekh hmmeas sacco che. to pchi tme sa mate kho cho ke hum je khum chum devni viruddh che. karn ke mem khyum, ‘hum devno dikro chum.’ hum e j chum jene deve psmd kryo che ane jgtmam moklyo che. jo mara pita je kre che te hum n krum to, pchi hum je khum te na manso. pn jo hum mara pita je kre che te j krum to, pchi tmare hum je ki krum temam visvas rakhvo joie. tme maramam visvas n kro. prmtu hum je kmi krum chum temam tme visvas kro. pchi tme janso ane smjso ke pita mara-mam che ane hum pitamam chum.” isune pkdvano prtyrn yhudioe phrithi kryo. prmtu isu teoni pasethi nikli gyo. pchi isu yrdn ndine pele par gyo. jyam phela yohan baptisma krto hto. te sthle isu gyo. isu tyam rhyo. ane ghna loko teni pase avya. te lokoe khyum, “yohane kdi cmtkaro krya nthi. prmtu yohane a mans vise je bdhum khyum htum te sacum che.” ane tyam ghna lokoe isumam visvas kryo.

11

tyam lajrs namno ek mans hto je mamdo hto. te bethniyana gammam rheto hto. a te gam htum jyam mriym ttha teni bhen martha rhetam htam. (mriym e j stri che jene prbhu (isu) pr attr chamtyum htum ane tena pg potana val vde luchya hta,) mriymno bhai

lajrs hto, je mans hve mamdo hto. tethi mriym ane marthae isune kheva mate ek vyktine mokli, “prbhu, taro priy mitr lajrs mamdo che.” jyare isue a sambh-lyum, tene khyum, “a mamdgino amt mrtyu thse nhi. prmtu a mamdgi devna mhima mate che. dev-na dikrano mhima lavva mate am thyum che.” (isue martha, teni bhen ane lajrs pr prem rakhyo hto.) yare isue sambhlyum ke lajrs mamdo che tyare pote jyam hto te j jgyae te be divs vdhare rhyo. pchi isue tena sisoyone khyum, “apne pacha yhudiya phrithi jyum joie.” sisoye khyum, “pn rabbi, yhudiyamam yhudio tne pththro vde mari nakhvano prtyrn krta hta. te phkt thoda smy agau thyum htum. hve tum tyam pa-cho jva icche che?” isue uttr apyo, “tyam divsna bar klak prkasna hoy che. khrum ne? jo koi vykti divs drmyan cale to pchi te thokr khaine pdto nthi. sa mate? karn ke te a jgtna prkas vde joi ske che. pn jyare vykti ratri drmyan cale che, te thokr khay che. sa mate? karn ke tene jova mate mdd krnar prkas hoto nthi.” isue a vato krya pchi tene khyum, “apno mitr lajrs hve umghe che. pn hum tene jgadvà jis.” sisoye khyum, “prbhu, pn jo te umgho hse to te sajo thse.” isue to tena mrn vise khyu htu: pn isuna sisyo-ne evum lagyum ke tene ughmam visamo leva vise khyu htum. tethi tyar bad isue spst khyum, “lajrs mrtyu pamel che. ane mne amnd che ke hum tyam n hto. hum tmari khatr prsnn chum. karn ke hve tme maramam visvas krso. hve apne teni pase jisum.” pchi thomae (je didums khevay che) bija sisoyone khyum, “apne pn jisum. apne yhudiyamam isu sathe mrtyu pamisum.” isu bethniyamam avyo. isue joyum ke lajrs khrekr mrtyu pamelo che ane car divsthi kbrmam che. bethniya yrusalemthi be mail dur htum. ghna yhudio martha ane mriym pase avya. yhudio martha ane mriymne temna bhai lajrs smbmdhi dilaso avya avya hta. marthae sambhlyum ke isu ave che. te isune mlva same gi. prmtu mriym ghre rhi. marthae isune khyum, “prbhu, jo tum ahim hot to maro bhai mrt nhi. prmtu hum janum chum ke hju pn tum dev pase je kmi magse te dev tne apse.” isue khyum, “taro bhai uthse ane te phrithi jivto thse.” marthae uttr apyo, “chelle divse loko punrumthan (mrnmamthi uthse) pamse tyare te phrithi pachio uthse. e hum janum chum. isue tene khyum, “hum punrumthan chum. hum jivn chum. je vykti maramam visvas kre che tena mrtyu pchi phrithi jivn prapt krse. ane je vykti jive che ane visvas kre che te khrekr kdi mrtyu pamse nhi. martha, sum tum evo visvas kre che?” marthae uttr apyo, “ha, prbhu. mne visvas che ke tum khrist che, devno dikro che. tum je jgtmam avnar te j che.” marthae a babt khi pchi teni bhen mriym pase pachi gi. marthae ekli mriym sathe vat kri. marthae khyum, “gurumji (isu) ahim che. te tne bolave che.” jyare mriyme a sambhlyu, te ubhi thi ane jhdpthi isu pase gi. isu hju gammam avyo n hto. te hju martha tene jyam mli te jgyae hto. yhudio mriym sathe ghrmam hta. teo tene dilaso apta hta. teoe joyum ke mriym utavlti ubhi thine bhar gi. teoe dharyum ke te la-jrsni kbr trph jay che. teoe vicaryu ke te tyam vi-lap krva jay che. tethi teo tene anusrya. mriym isu je jgyae hto tyam gi. jyare tene isune joyo. te tena pge pdi. mriyme khyum, “prbhu, jo tum ahim hot to maro bhai mrt nhi.” isue joyum ke mriym rdti hti.

isue te pn joyum ke yhudio teni sathe avya hta. teo pn rdta hta. isunum hrđy għnum duhkhi thyum ane te għno vyakul hto. isue puchyum, "tme tene (lajrs) kyam mukyo che?" teo kħe che, "prbhu avine jo." isu rđyo. ane yhudioe khyum, "juo! isu lajrs pr prem rakhto hto!" pn ketlak yhudioe khyum, "isue amdħla mansni amkħo saji kri che. isumam sum lajrs n mre evum pn krvani skti n hti?" phrithi isune tena hrđy-mam għnum duhkħ thyum. jyam lajrs hto te kbr pase isu avyo. te kbr ek gupħa hti. tena prvesdvarne mota pħthř vde dħamkelum htum. isue khyum, "a pħthřne dur kro." marthae khyum, "pn prbhu, lajrsne mri gyane hju car divs thya che. tyam durgmdħ hse." martha mrtyu pamnar mans (lajrs)ni bħen hti. pchi isue marthae khyum, "yad kr mem tne sum khyum htum?" mem khyum, "jo tum visvas krse to pchi tum devno mhima joi skse." tethi teoe prvesdvar prthi pħthř hthavyo. pchi isue umce joyum ane khyum, "pita, hum taro abħar manum chum. karn ke tem mne sambħlyo. hum janum chum ke tu mne hmmeśa sambħle che. prmtu mem a khyum karn ke ahim mari ajubaju loko che. hum icchum chum ke teo visvas kre ke tem mne moklyo che." isue am kħya pchi mota sade pokar kryo, "lajrs bħar av!" te mrtyu pamel mans (lajrs) bħar avyo. tena hath ane pg lugdamna tuk-daothi vimtlayela hta. teno chero rumalthi dħamkelo hto. isue lokone khyum, "tena prthi lugdamna tukda li lo ane tene jva do." tyam għna yhudio mriymni mulakate avya hta. a yhudioe isue je kryu te joyum ane a yhudiomamna għnae isumam visvas kryo. prmtu ketlak yhudio phrosio pase gya. teoe isue je kryu te phrosione khyum. pchi mukhy yajko ane phrosioe yhudioni sbħa bolavi. teoe khyum, "apne sum krvm joie? a mans (isu) għna cmtkaro kre che. jo apne tene a cmtkaro krvanum calu rakħva disum, to bdħa loko tenamam visvas krse. pchi romno avse ane apna mmdir ane rastrne li lese." tyam kayapha namno ek mans hto. te vrsē te prmkħ yajk hto. kayaphae khyum, "tme loko ksum janta nthi! lokona mate ek mansum mrvum te akħa rastrno vinas thay ve křtam vdħare sarum che. prmtu tmne ano kħyal avto nthi." kayaphae a vise teni jate ano vicar kryo nhi. te vrsno te mukhy yajk hto. tethi tene khrekr bhvisy khyum htum ke isu yhudiona rastr mate mrtyu pamse. ha, isu yħudi rastrna loko mate mrse. prmtu isu devnam bija balko je akħa jgtmam vikħrayela che temnam mate pn mrtyu pamse. te bdħaone bħega krva ane te lokone ek bnava mate te mrtyu pamse. te divse yħudi agevanoe isune mari nakħvani vojna krvanum srum kryu. tethi isue yħudiomam ajubaju jaħeramm phřvanum bmdħ kryu. isue yřusalem chodyum ane rnni njikni jgyae gyo. isu ephraim namna shernam gyo. isu tyam tena sisyo sathe rħyo. yħudiona paskħapřvno lgbħg te smy hto. te desmamthi għna loko paskħapřv phela yřusalem gya. teo paskħapřv phela potane suddħ krva mate kħas vřtuo krva gya hta. loko isuni sodħ kri rħya hta. teo mmdirmam ubħa rhine ekbĳane puchta hta. sum te (isu) utsřvam ave che? tme sum dħaro cho?" prmtu mukhy yajko ane phrosioe isu vise kħas ħukm apyo hto. teoe khyum, ke jo koi vykti isu kym che te jane to te manse teone jnavvum joie. pchi mukhy yajko ane phrosio isune pkdi ske.

paskħapřvna ch divso agau, isu bethniya gyo. lajrs jyam rħeto hto te gam bethniya htum. (lajrs e mans hto jene isue mrtyumamthi uthadyo hto.) teoe isu mate bethniyamam bħojn rakħyum htum. marthae bħojn pirsyum. te lokomam lajrs hto je isu sathe jmtō hto. te smye mriyme għnum kimmti jtamamsinam ek ser attr apyo. mriyme te attr isuna pg pr lřadyum. pchi tene tena pg tena val vde luchya. ane attrni mithi sugmdħthi akħum għr bħrai gym. yħuda iskriyot tyam hto. yħuda isuna sisymomanno ek hto. (te ek ke je pachłthi isuni viruddħ thnar hto.) mriyme je kryu te yħudane gmyum nhi. tethi tene khyum, "te attrni kimmt camdina 300 sikka hti. te veci skayum hot ane paisa grib lokone api skya hot." pn yħuda khrekr grib loko vise cimta krto n hto. yħudae a khyum karn ke te ek cor hto. yħuda je sisyoana smuh mate paisani peti rakhto hto ane te varmvār petimamthi paisa corto hto. isue uttr apyo, "tene rokso nhi. ajna divs mate tenina mate a attr bcavvum yogy htum. a divs mara mate dphnni taiyarino hto. grib loko hmmeśa tmari sathe hse pn hum hmeśa tmari sathe nthi." yħudiomamna għnae sambħlyum ke isu bethniyamam hto. tethi teo isune jova tyam gya. teo tyam lajrsne jova pn gya. isue mrtyumamthi ubħa krela-manno ek lajrs hto. tethi te mukhy yajko lajrsne mari nakħva mate pn vojna kri. lajrsne karne għna yħudio temna agevanone chodta hta ane isumam visvas krta hta. te j karne yħudi agevano pn mari nakħva icchta hta. bĳe divse yřusalemam lokoe sambħlyum ke isu tyam avto hto. tyam għna loko hta je paskħapřvnam avya hta. te lokoe khjūrina vřksani dalio lidhi ane isune mlva bħar gya. lokoe pokar krya, "hosanna! je prbħuna name ave che, tene dħny che! gitsastr 118:25-26 ijħraelno raja ave che tene dħny che!" isune ek gdħedano vchero mlyo ane tena pr te betho. sastrlekh kħe che tevum a htu: "siyonni dikri, bi ma! jo! taro raja ave che. te gdħedana vchera pr besine ave che." jħkharya 9:9 isuna sisyo te smye je bntum htum te smji skya nhi. prmtu isu mħimavan thyo, teo smjya ke a babto tena vise lkħeli hti. pchi te sisyoane yad avyum ke lokoe te bdħum tene mate kryu htum. tyam isu sathe għna loko hta jyare tene lajrsne mrtyumamthi uthadyo ane tene kbrmamthi bħar avva khyum. hve pela lokoe isue je kryu tena vise bija lokone khyum. għna loko isune mlva bħar gya, karn ke teoe sambħlyum ke isue a cmtkar kryo. tethi te phrosioe ekbĳane khyum, "juo! nomgh kro tme ksamam splħta prapt kri nthi. akħum jgt tene anusre che!" tyam ketlak grik loko pn hta. paskħapřvnam je loko yřusalemthi avela hta te bħjn krva gya. a grik loko philip pase gya. (philip galina bethsaidano hto.) grik lokoe khyum, "saheb, amari iccha isune mlvani che." philipe avine andriyane khyum. pchi andriya ane philip gya ane isune khyum. isue teone khyum, "mansna dikrane mħimavan thvano smy avyo che. hum tmne sty khum chum ek għumno dano jmin pr pde che ane mri jay che. pchi te uge che ane għna bĳ bnave che. pn jo te kdi mri nhi jay, to pchi te phkt ek sado dano j řhesē. je vykti tena potana jiv pr priti kre che te jivn gumave che. prmtu je vykti a duniya-mam potana jivne dħikkare che te jivn ne ħkave che.

tene anmtjivn prapt thse. je vykti mari seva kre che tene mne anusrvum joie. pchi maro sevk hum jyam jyam hois tyam te pn mari sathe hse. mara pita je loko mari seva kre che teone snman apse. “hve hum ghno vyakul thyo chum. mare sum khevum joie? mare em khevum, ‘pita, mne a vipttina smymamthi bcav?’ na! hum a vkhte ana mate j avyo chum tethi mare du:kh shevum joie. pita, tara namno mhima thao!” pchithi ek vani akasmamthi avi, “mem tena namno mhima kryo che. hum phrithi te kris.” tyam ubhela lokoe te vani sambhli. pela lokoe khyum, te grjna hti.pn bija lokoe khyum, “ek dute isu sathe vat kri!” isue lokone khyum, “te vani tmara mate hti mara mate nhi. hve jghar nyay krvano smy che. hve a jgtno sask (setan) bhao phemkai jse. mne prthivi prthi umco krvamam avse ane jyare a bnse tyare hum bdha lokone mari trph khemcis.” isue potanum mrtyu kevi rite thse te drsavva a khyum. lokoe khyum, “prmtu apno nyem khe che ke khrist sdakal jivse. tethi tum sa mate khe che ke, ‘mansna dikrane umco kravvo joie?’ a mansno dikro kon che?” pchi isue khyum, “phkt thoda vdhu smy mate tmari sathe prkas rhes. jyam sudhi tmari sathe prkas che tyam sudhi prkasman calo, to pchi amdhar (pap) tmne pkdse nhi. je vykti amdhar-mam cale che te janti nthi ke te kyan jay che. tethi jyam sudhi tmari pase prkas hoy tyam sudhi tmaro visvas prkas pr rakho. pchi tme prkasna dikra bnso.” jyare isue a vato khevanum purn kryu tyare te vi-day thyo. isu evi jgyae gyo jyam loko tene sodhi ske nhi.yhudioe isumam visvas krvani na padi isue ghna cmtkaro krya. lokoe a babto joi. pn teoe hju pn tenamam visvas kryo nhi. te smpurn rite smjavva ysaya prbodhke khyum: “prbhu, ame teone je khyum che tene kone manyum che? prbhuni stta kone joi che?” ysaya 53:1 ana karne j loko visvas kri skya nhi. karn ke ysaya vli khyum htu ke, “deve lokone amdhl a bnayva. deve temnam mn jd krya deve a kryu tethi krine teo potani amkhoti a joi ske nhi ane temna mnthi smje nhi. rkhe ne hum teone saja krum.” ysaya 6:10 ysaya a khyum karn ke tene teno (isuno) mhima joyo. tethi ysaya tena (isu) vise bolyo. prmtu ghna lokoe isumam visvas mukyo. ghemna yhudi ageva-noe pn isumam visvas mukyo. prmtu te phrosiothi bita hta. tethi teo jahermam khi skta nhota ke teoe visvas mukyo che. teone bhy hto ke teo temne kday sbasthanmamthi kadhi muke. a manso dev trphthi thti prmsa krtam manso trphthi thti prmsane vd-hare cahta hta. pchi isue mota sade khyum, “je vykti maramam visvas kre che tene khrekhr jene (deve) mne moklyo che tenamam pn visvas kre che. je vykti mne jue che te khrekhr jene mne moklyo che tene jue che. hum prkas chum ane hum a jgtmam avyo chum. hum avyo chum jethi krine prtyek vykti je maramam visvas kre che te amdhkarmam rhe nhi. “hum jgtmam lokono nyay krva avyo nthi. hum jgtna lokone bcavva mate avyo chum. tethi je loko mari vatone sambhle che pn paln krta nthi teno nyay je kre che te hum nthi. je vykti maramam visvas krvani na pade che je khum chum teno svikar krtam nthi teno nyay krnar ek che. je vat mem khi che te j chelle divse te vyk-tino nyay krse. sa mate? karn ke a vato mari potani nthi. pitae jene mne moklyo che tene sum khevum ane sum sikhvvum te mne khyum che. pita je ajna kre

che temamthi anmtjivn ave che te hum janum chum, tethi hum je ki khum chum te pitae mne khyum che te j hum khum chum.”

13

yhudiona paskhaprvno lgbbg smy hto. isue janyum ke a jgt chodvano tena mateno smy hto. hve te smy isu mate pita pase pacha jvano hto. isue hmesa jgtmam je tena hta te lokone prem krto hto. teno prem smpurn sresth hto. hve isuno teno prem teone btavvano smy hto. isu ane tena sisyo samjna bhojn-mam sathe hta. setane agauthi yhuda iskriyotne isuni viruddh thva smjavvo hto. (yhuda simonno dikro hto.) pitae isune bdhi vstuo prni stta sompi hti. isue a janyum. isue te pn janyum ke te dev pasethi avyo che. ane em pn janyum ke hve te dev pase pachto jto jnto. yare teo jmta hta, isue ubha thine potano jhbhbho utari nakhyo. isue rummal lidho ane tene potani kmre bamdhyo. pchi isue vasnamm pani redyum. tene sisyoa pg dhovani vramat kri. tene rummal vde temna pg luchya. je rummal teni kmre vimtalelo hto. isu simon pitr pase avyo. prmtu pitre isune khyum, “prbhu, tare mara pg dhova joie nhi.” isue uttr apyo, “hmna hum sum krum chum te tum janto nthi. prmtu pachlthi tum smji skis.” pitre khyum, “na! hum kdapi mara pg dhova dis nhi.” isue uttr apyo, “jo hum tara pg nhi dhov, to pchi tum mara lokomanno ek thse nhi.” simon pitre khyum, “prbhu, mara pg dhoya pchi tum mara hath ane marum mathum pn dho!” isue khyum, “vyktina snan krya pchi tenum akhum srir cokkhkhum thay che. tene phkt tena pg dhovani j jrumr che. ane tme manso cokkhka cho, prmtu tmaramamna bdha nhi.” isue janyum ke, kon teni viruddh thse. te j karne isue khyum, “tmara-mamthi drek cokkhka nthi.” isue temna pg dhovanum purum kryu. pchi tene potanam kpdam pherya ane phrithi mej pr betho. isue puchyum, “tme smjo cho mem tmara mate sum kryum? tme mne gurum ttha prbhu kho cho. e khrum che, karn ke hum e j chum. hum j tmaro ‘gurum’ ane ‘prbhu’ chum. pn mem tmara pg sevkni jem dhoya. tethi tmare pn ekbijana pg dhova joie. mem tmara mate ek nmuna trike a kryu. tethi mem tmara mate je kryu tevum tmare ek-bija mate krvmu joie. hum tmne sty khum chum. ek sevk tena dhni krtam moto nthi. ane je vyktine kmik krva moklayelo che te potana moklnar krtam moto nthi. jo tme a vato jano ane teone palo to tme sukhi thso. “hum tmara bdha vise bolto nthi. jeone mem psmd krya che teone hum janum chum. prmtu sastr-lekhmam je khyum che te thvum joie. ‘je mans mara bhojnamm bhagidar bnyo che te mari viruddh thyo che.’ hum tmne te bnta phela a khum chum. jethi jyare e bne, tyare tme visvas kro ke hum te chum. hum tmne sty khum chum. je koine hum moklum chum teno svikar je kre che te maro svikar kre che ane je maro svikar kre che te mara moklnarno pn svikar kre che.” isue a vato khy a pchi tene bhare vyakulta anub-hvi. isue jahermam khyum, “hum tmne sty khum chum. tmaramanno ek mari viruddh thse.” isuna bdha sisyo ekbija same jova lagya. isu jena vise vat krto hto, te vykti kon hti te teo smji skya nhi. sis-yomanno ek isuni bajumam chatine adheline betho

hto. isu jene prem krto hto te a sisý hto. simon pitre a sisýne isaro krine isune puchyum ke jena vise vat krto hto te vykti kon hti. te sisý isuni chatine adhe-line betho hto ane puchyum, “prbhú, te kon che je tari viruddh thse?” isue uttr apýo, “hum a rotli thalimam bolis. hum je mansne te apis te mans mari viruddh thse.” tethi isue rotlino tukdo lidho. tene te bolyo ne yhuda iskriyot je simonno dikro che tene apýo. jyare yhudae tukdo lidho, setan tenam prvesyo. isue yhudane khyum, “tum je babt kre, te jldithi kr!” mej paseno koipn mans smjyo nhi ke sa mate isue yhudane am khyum. yhuda smuh mate paisani peti rakhnar mans hto. tethi ketlak sisýoe vicaryu ke yhuda jine ketlik jrumri vstuo prv mate khride evum isu smjto hto. athva teoe vicaryu ke isu icchto hto ke yhuda grib lokone jine kik ape. isue apeli rotli yhudae svikari pchi yhuda bhar gyo. te rat hti. isu tena mrtyu vise vat kre che jyare yhuda bhar gyo, isue khyum, “hve mansna dikrae teno mhima prapt kryo che ane mansna dikra dvára dev mhima prapt krse. jo dev tena marpht mhima prapt kre che pchi dev potana marpht mansna dikrane mhima apse. isue khyum, “mara balko, hve hum phkt thoda smy mate tmari sathe hois. tme mne sodhso ane mem je yhudione khyum te hve hum tmne khyum chum. jyam hum ji rhyo chum tyam tme avi skso nhi. “hum tmne nvi ajna apum chum ke ekbijane prem kro. je rite mem tmne prem kryo che tem tme ekbija pr prem rakho, jo tme ekbija pr prem rakho to bdha loko janse ke tme mara sisýo cho.” simon pitre isune puchyum, “prbhú, tum kyam jay che?” isue uttr apýo, “hum jyam jaum chum tyam hve tum mari pachtl avi skis nhi, pn tum pachtlthi anusris.” pitre puchyum, “prbhú, hve hum sa mate tari pachtl avi skum nhi? hum tara mate mrva pn taiyar chum.” isue uttr apýo, “sum tum khrekhr mara mate tarom jiv apis? hum tne sacum khum chum. mrgho bole te phela tum trn var khis ke tum mne olkhto nthi.”

14

isue khyum, “tmara hrýone vyakul thva n do. dev-mam visvas rakho ane maramam visvas rakho. mara pitana ghrmam tyam ghnám ordao che. jo te sacum na hot to hum tmne a khet nhi. hum tmara mate jgyani taiyari krva jaum chum. tyam jine tmara mate jgyani taiyari krya bad, hum pachó avis. pchi hum tmne mari sathe li jis. tethi krine hum jyam hois tyam tme pn hso. hum jyam jau chum te jgyano marg tme jano cho.” thomae khyum, “prbhú, tum kyam jay che te ame jantam nthi. tethi ame te marg kevi rite jani skie?” isue uttr apýo, “hum marg chum. hum sty chum ane jivn chum. pita pase jvano marg phkt mara dvára che. jo tme mne khrekhr olkhta hot, to pchi tme mara pitane pn janso. hvethi tme ene janso. tme tene joyo che.” philipe isune khyum, “prbhú, amne pita btav. amare je bdhum joie che te e che.” isue uttr apýo, “philip, ghna lamba smy sudhi hum tari sathe chum. tethi tare mne olkhvo joie. je vyktie mne joyo che tene mara pitane pn joyo che. tethi tum sa mate khe che, amne pita btav? sum tme khrekhr mano cho ke hum pitamam chum ane pita maramam che? tmne mem je bdhi vato khi che te maramamthi avi nthi. pita mara-

mam rhe che te tenum potanum kam kre che. mara-mam visvas kro jyare hum khum ke hum pitamam chum ane pita maramam che. athva kamone lidhe j maramam visvas kro.” hum tmne sty khum chum, je vykti maramam visvas kre che te mem je kamo krya che tevam j krse. ha! te mem krya che tenam kr-tam vdhare mhan kamo pn krse. sa mate? karn ke hum pita pase jaum chum. ane jo tme mara name je kmi magso to hum tmara mate te kris. pchi dikra dvára pita mhimavan drsavase. jo tme mara name kmi mari pase magso to hum te kris. “jo tme mara pr prem kro cho, to pchi hum tmne je ajnao krum tenum paln krso. hum pitane puchis, ane te mne bijo sm-bodhkapse. te tmne a smbodhk hmesa tmari sathe rheva mate apse. te smbodhk styno atmache. jgt teno svikar kri sktum nthi. sa mate? karn ke jgt tene jo-tum nthi ke tene olkhtum nthi. pn tme tene olkho cho. te tmari sathe rhe che ane te tmaramam rheshe. “hum mata pita vinana balkoni jem tmne bdhane ekla chodis nhi. hum tmari pase pachó avis. khub j tumka smymam jgtna loko mne vdhare vkht joi skse nhi. pn tme mne joi skso. tme jivso karn ke hum jivum chum. te divse tum kya janso ke hum pitamam chum. tme janso ke tme maramam cho ane hum tmaramam chum. jo koi vykti mari ajnane jane che ane te ajnaonum paln kre che. pchi te mans khrekhr mne prem kre che ane mara pita te vyktine prem kre che je mne prem kre che ane hum te mansne prem kris. hum mari jate tene btavis.” pchi yhudae (yhuda iskriyot nhi) khyum, “pn prbhú, tum sa mate amari agl prgt thvani joyna kre che, pn jgt agl nhi?” isue uttr apýo, “jo koi vykti mne prem kre che, to te mara vcnum paln krse. mara pita te vyktine prem krse. mara pita ane hum te vykti pase avisum ane teni sathe rhisum. pn je vykti mne prem krto nthi. te mara vcnum paln krto nthi, a vcñ je tme sambhlo cho te khrekhr marum nthi. te jene mne moklyo che te mara pitanum che. “mem tmne a bdha vcño kha jyare hum tmari sathe chum. prmtu smbodhk tmne bdhum j sikhvse. mem je bdhi babto tmne khim che tenum smrn smbodhk kravse. a sm-bodhk pvitr átma che jene pita mara name moklse. “hum tmne samti apine jaum chum. hum tmne apum chum te mari potani samti che. jgt ape che tena krtam judi rite hum tmne samti apis. tethi tmara hrýone vyakul thva deso nhi. drso nhi. tme mne sambhlyo, jo tmne khyum che ke, ‘hum viday thaum chum, pn hum tmari pase pachó avis.’ jo tme mne prem krso to tme sukhi thso. hum pachó pita pase jaum chum. sa mate? karn ke hum chum tena krtam pita vdhare mhan che. mem hmnam tmne am khyum te bnta phela khyum che. pchi jyare te bnse, tyare tme visvas krso. hum tmari sathe vdhare lambó smy vat kris nhi. jgtno sask (setan) ave che. tene mara pr adhiakar nthi. prmtu jgte janvum joie ke hum pitane prem krum chum. tethi pitae mne je krva khyum che te brabr krum chum. “avo. apne a jgya chodisum.”

15

isue khyum, “hum khro draksavelo chum; maro pita mali che. te phl nhi ugadti mari prtyek dalio kapi nakhe che. ane je phl ugade che tevi dalione vd-hare phl ave te mate suddh kre che. mem tmne je

vcno khyam che tenathi tme hve suddh thi gya cho. tme maramam cho ane hum tmaramam rhis. koi dali ekli phl api ske nhi. te draksavelamam hovi joie. tmaram mari sathe tevum j che. tme ekla phl api sko nhi. tmare maramam rhevum joie. "hum draksvelo chum ane tme dalio cho. jo koi vykti maramam stt rhe che. to hum te vyktimam rhum chum pchi te vykti vdhare phl ape che. pn mara vina te vykti ki j kri skti nthi. jo koi vykti maramam rheti nthi to pchi te dali phemki deva jevi che. te dali nas pame che. loko sukai gyeli dalio upadi le che ane tene agnimam nakhine bali nakhe che. "maramam rho, ane maram vcnam rho. jo tme tene anusrvanum calu rakhso to tme tmari jruri koi pn vstu magi skso. ane te tmne apvavam avse. tmare vdhare phl apvam joie ane btavvum joie ke tme mara sisyo cho. anathi mara pitane mhima prapt thay che. je rite pitae mne prem kryo tem hum tmne prem krum chum. hve mara premmam rho. mem mara pitani ajanum paln kryum che ane hum tena premmam rhyo chum te j rite jo tme mari ajanum paln kro cho to tme mara premmam rheso. mem tmne a vcno khyam che jethi mne je anmd mle che te j anmd tmne mle. hum icchum chum ke tmaro anmd smpurn thay. mari tmne a ajna che ke mem tmne prem kryo che tevo prem tme ekbijane kro. potana mitrne mate jiv apine j vykti sauthi sresth prem btavi ske che. hum tmne je khum te jo tme kro to tme mara mitro cho. hvethi hum tmne sevko khis nhi karn ke sev kdi janto nthi ke teno malik sum kre che pn hve hum tmne mitro khum chum karn ke mem mara pita pase sambhlem bdhum j tmne khyum che. "tme mne psmd kryo nthi; mem tmne psmd krya che. ane mem tmne tyam jine phl apvanum kam sompyum che. hum icchum chum ke a phl tmara jivnmam calu rhe. pchi tme mara name je kmi magso te pita tmne apse. a mari ajna che: tme ekbijane prem kro. "jo jgt tmne dhikkare che to, yad krjo ke jgte mne prthm dhikkaryo che. jo tme jgtna hot to jgt tmara pr potana lokoni jem prem rakht, pn me tmne jgti bharthi psmd krya che. tethi tme jgtina nthi. tethi jgt tmne dhikkare che. "mem tmne khelo path yad kro: sev kano malikthi moto nthi. jo lokoe marum khotum kryu hse to pchi teo tmaram pn khotum krse. ane jo loko mara vcnam paln krse to pchi teo tmari ajanum pn paln krse. loko mara karn a bdhum tmari sathe krse. teo jene mne moklyo che tene olkhta nthi. jo mem jgtina lokone avine khyum na hot, to pchi teo papna dosit that nhi. pn hve mem temne khyum che. tethi teonam pap mate hve teoni pase bhanum nthi. "je vykti mne dhikkare che te mara pitane pn dhikkare che. te loko vcce je kamo mem krya che te kamo ajprymt koie krya nthi. jo mem te kamo na krya hot to teo papna gunegar na thya hot. prmtu teoe a kamo joya che je me krya che ane chtam teo mne ane mara pitane dhikkare che. pn a bnyum tethi teona niymasatrmam je lkhyum che te sacum purvar thse; 'teoe maro vinakarne dves rakhyo che.' "hum pita pasethi tmara mate smbodhk moklis. te smbodhk styno atma che je pita pasethi ave che. jyare te ave che, tyare te mara vise khese. ane tme pn lokone mara vise khese, karn ke tme srumatthi j mari sathe rhya cho."

"hum tmne a vcno khum chum tethi te loko tmara visvasno nas krva sktiman thse nhi. loko tmne temna sbhasthanomamthi hamki kadhse. ha, eve smy ave che jyare loko vicarse ke tmne mari nakhva te devni seva che. loko a kam krse karn ke teoe pitane olkhyo nthi. ane teoe mne pn olkhyo nthi. mem tmne hve a vcno khyam che. tethi jyare a vstu thvano smy ave tyare mem tmne apeli cetvni tme yad krso." "mem tmne srumatmam a vcno khyam n hta karn ke tyare hum tmari sathe hto. hve hum jene mne moklyo che teni pase pacho jau chum, pn tmaramamthi koie mne puchyum nhi, 'tum kyam jay che?' tmaram hrdo vyakultathi bhayelam che. karn ke mem tmne a vcno khyam che. pn hum tmne sty khum chum. marum dur jvum e tmara mate sarum che. sa mate? karn ke hum jyare dur jis hum tmara mate smbodhk moklis. pn jo hum dur nhi jaum to pchi smbodhk avse nhi. "jyare smbodhk avse tyare lokone a babto jevi ke pap vise, nyayipna vise ane nyay cukvva vise jgtne khatri kravse. smbodhk khatri krse ke loko papi che, karn ke teone maramam visvas nthi. te teone mara nyayipna vise khatri kravse, karnke hve hum pita pase jaum chum. pchi tme mne joso nhi. ane smbodhk jgtne nyay vise khatri kravse. karn ke khrekhr a jgtno sask (setan) no nyay cukvavam avyo che. "hji mare tmne ghni vato khevani che. pn hve tmara mate te bdhum svikarum vdhare pdtum che. pn jyare styno atma avse tyare te tmne srvmam dori jse. styno atma tena potana vcno bolse nhi. te phkt je sambhle che te j bolse. te je thnar che tena vise khese. styno atma mne mhimavan krse. kevi rite? te mari pasethi vato melvse ane tmne te vato khese. pita pase je bdhum che te marum che. tethi hum khum chum ke atma mari pasethi melvse ane tmne te khese. "tumk smy pchi tme mne joi skso nhi. prmtu phrithi tumk smy bad tme mne joi skso." ketlak sisoye ekbijane khyum, "jyare te khe che tyare isu sum smje che, 'tumk smy pchi tme mne joi skso nhi, ane pchi tumk smy pchi tme mne phrithi joso?' ane te sum smje che jyare te khe che, 'karn ke hum pita pase jau chum?' sisoye puchyum, 'thoda smyno te sum arth smje che?' te sum khe che te ame smji skta nthi." isue janyum ke sisyo tene a vise puchva icchta hta. tethi isue sisoye khyum, "jyare hum khum chum tme ekbijane pucho cho hum sum smjum chum? thoda smy pchi tme mne joso nhi ane pchi bija thoda smy pchi tme mne phrithi joso?" hum tme sty khum chum. tme rdo ane udas thso, pn jgtne anmd thse. tme udas thso prmtu tmari udasinta anmdmam phervai jse. "jyare koi stri balkne jnm ape che tyare, tene pida thay che karn ke teno smy avyo che. pn jyare tene balkno jnm thay che, te pida bhuli jay che. te bhuli jay che karn ke balkno jnm a jgtmam thyo hovathi te ghni prsn hoy che. tmari sathe pn evum j che. tme hmna udas cho. pn hum tmne phrithi jois ane tme prsn thso ane koi tmara anmd chinvi skse nhi. te divse tme mne ki puchso nhi. hum tmne sty khum chum. mara name tme je ki mara pita pasethi magso te tmne apse. tme kdi pn mara name ksum magyum nthi. mago ane tmne prapt thse. ane tmara anmd smpurn thse. "mem tmne a vcno arthane chupavta sbdonu upyog krine khi che.

prmtu evo smy avse hum tmne vcno kheva mate tena jeva sbdoman upyog kris nhi. hum tmari sathe pita vise sada sbdoman vato kris.” te divse tme mara name pita pase je kmi magso. hum khum chum ke mare tmara mate pitani pase kmi magvani jrur pdse nhi. na! pita pote tmne prem kre che. te tmne prem kre che karn ke tme mne prem kryo che. ane te tmne prem kre che karn ke tme visvas kryo che ke hum dev pasethi avyo chum. hum pita pasethi jgtmam avyo chum. hve hum jgt chodine pita pase pachu jau chum.” pchi isuna sisयो khyum, “hve tum amne spst khe che. tum smj-vamam kthin pde eva sbdpryog krto nathi. hve ame joi skie chie ke tum bdhum jane che. tum vyktine te puche te phela teno uttr ape che. tethi amne visvas thay che ke tum dev pasethi avyo che.” isue khyum, “tethi sum hve tme visvas kro cho? dhyānpurv k mne sambhlo. smy ave che jyare tme vervikher thi jso. te smy hve ahim che. tme mne chodi jso. hum eklo pdis. pn khrekhr hum eklo nhi hou, karn ke pita mari sathe che. “mem tmne a vcno khyam che jethi krine tmne maramam samti mle. a duniyamam tmne muskelio pdse. prmtu himmtvan bno! mem jgtne prajy avyo che!”

17

isue a vato khi rhyam pchi tene akas trph joyum. isue prarthna kri, “pita, smy avyo che. tara dikrane mhimavan kr. jethi dikro tne mhimavan kre. tem dikrane srv loko pr adhikar avyo che. jethi dikro te bdha lokone anmtjivn bkse. je tem tene apyūm che. ane a anmtjivn che ke manso tne olkhi ske, phkt khra dev, ane te manso isu khristne olkhi ske. jene tem moklyo che. tem mne je krvanum sompyum che te kam me purum kryu che. mem tene prthvi pr mhimavan kryo che. ane hve, he pita, tari sathe mne mhimavan kr. jgtni srumat thtam phelam tari sathe maro je mhima hto te mne ap.” “tem mne jgtmamthi ketlak manso apya. mem teone tum kona jevo che te btavyum che. te manso tara hta. ane tem mne teo apya che. teoe tara updesnum paln kryu che. hve teo jane che ke tem mne apeli drek vstu tari pasethi ave che. tem mne je vcno apya che te mem teone apya. teoe te vcnone svikarya. teo jane che ke hum tari pasethi avyo chum ane teone visvas che ke tem mne moklyo che. hmna hum teone mate prarthna krum chum. hum jgtna loko mate prarthna krto nathi. pn tem mne je loko apyam che teone mate hum prarthna krum chum, karn ke teo taro che. mari pase je bdha che te taram che, ane tari pase je bdha che te maram che, ane a manso maro mhima lave che. hve hum tari pase avum chum. hve hum a jgtmam rhis nhi. pn a manso hju pn a duniyamam che. pivtr pita teone slamt rakhe che. tara namna adhikarthi slamt rakhe che (je nam tem mne apelum che.), tethi teo ek thse, jem tum ane hum ek chie. jyare hum teoni sathe hto, mem teone slamt rakhyam. mem tara namni stathi teone slamt rakhyam-je nam tem mne apyūm che. mem teonum rksn kryu che. ane teomanno matr ek khovayo hto. je mans psm d krayel n hto. te khovayo hto. sastrlekhamam je khyum che te bni ske.” “hum hmna tari pase avum chum. pn hum a vstuo mate prarthna krum chum tyare pn hum hju jgtmam chum.

hum a vstuo khum chum tethi a manso maro anmd prapt kri ske. hum icchum chum ke maro bdho anmd teoni pase hoy. teone taro updes avyo che ane jgte teone tirskar kryo che, karn ke teo a duniyana nathi. jem hum a duniyano nathi. hum tne teone a duniyamamthi bhar li jvanum kheto nathi. pn hum tne dust papmamthi (setanthi) teone slamt rakhvanum khum chum. teo a jgtna nathi, te j rite hum a jgtno nathi. tara sty dvara tari seva mate taiyar kr. tarum vcn sty che. mem teone jgtmam moklya che. je rite tem mne jgtmam moklyo che. hum mari jatne seva mate taiyar krum chum. hum teona mate a krum chum. jethi krine teo khrekhr tari seva mate taiyar thi ske.” “hum a manso mate prarthna krum chum. hum pn te bdha loko mate prarthna krum chum. a bdha lokona vcna karne teo maramam visvas krse. pita, hum prarthna krum chum ke je bdha loko maramam visvas kre che teo ek bne. tum maramam che ane hum taramam chum. hum prarthna krum chum ke a bdha loko pn apnmam ek thay. tethi jgt visvas krse ke tem mne moklyo che. mem a lokone tem mne je mhima avyo hto te mem avyo jethi apne jem ek chie te prmane teo pn ek thay. hum teomam hois ane tum maramam hois. tethi teo smpurn rite ek thse. pchi jgt janse ke tem mne moklyo che ane jgt janse ke tem a lokone prem kryo hto. jem tem mne prem kryo hto. “pita, hum icchum chum ke hum je drek jgyae chum tyam tem mne jeone apyam che teo mari sathe rhe. hum icchum chum ke teo maro mhima hta. a mhima tem mne apelo che. karn ke jgtni utpti thtam phela tem mne prem kryo che. pita, tum ek je nyayi che. jgt tne jantum nathi. pn hum tne janum chum. ane a loko jane che ke tem mne moklyo che. mem teone btavyum che ke tum kona jevo che. ane phrithi hum teone btavis tum kona jevo che. pchi teone ej prem mlse jevo tne mara mate che. ane hum teonamam rhis.”

18

jyare isue prarthna puri kri, te tena sisyo sathe viday thyo. teo kidron khinne pele par gya. biji bajue tyam ek olivna vrksoni vadi hti. isu ane tena sisyo tyam gya. yhudae janyum a jgya kyam hti, karn ke isu tena sisyo sathe varmvat tyam mlta hto. yhuda je isuni viruddh thyo hto. tethi yhuda sainikona smuhne bag trph dori gyo. yhuda mukhy yajko ttha phrosio pasethi sipaione line avyo. teo msalo, phanso ane sstro line avya hta. isu bdhum j janto hto ke te tenum sum thvanum htu. isu bhār gyo ane puchyum, “tme kone sodho cho?” te mansoe uttr avyo, “najhrehthna isune.” isue khyum, “hum isu chum.” (yhuda, je ek isuni viruddh thyo te teoni sathe tyam ubho hto.) jyare isue khyum, “hum isu chum.” tyare manso pacha pdya ane jmin pr pdya. isue teone phrithi puchyum, “tme koni sodh kro cho?” te mansoe khyum, “najhrehthna isuni.” isue khyum, “mem tmne khyum ke, “hum isu chum, tethi jo tme mari sodh krtam hoy to pchi a bija mansone mukt rite jva do.” a bnyum tethi isue agau khyum htu te sacum sabit thse. “tem mne apela mansomamthi mem koine gumavyo nathi.” simon pitr pase ek tlvār hti. tene tlvār khemcine prmkh yajkna sevkne marine teno jmnno kan kapi nakhyo. (sevknum nam malkhs htu.) isue pitrne khyum, “tari

tilvar pachi myanmam muk! mare pidano pyalo pivanum svikarvum joie je mne pitae apyo che.” pchi sainiko tenna senapito sathe ane yhudi cokidaroe isune pkdyo. teoe isune bamdhyo. ane tene prthm annas pase lavya. annas kayaphano ssro hto. te vrse kayapha prmkh yajk hto. kayapha je ek hto jene yhudione slah api. jo koi ek mans bdha loko mate mrttyu pame to te vdhare sarum hse. simon pitr ane bijo ek isuno sisu isune anusrya. a sisu prmkh yajkne janto hto. tethi te isuni sathe prmkh yajkna mkanna vrmadamam gyo. prmtu pitre bhar drvajani bajumam rah joi. te sisye jene janyum ke prmkh yajk bharni baju pacho avyo. tene te chokrine khyum ke loko mate drvaja ughad. pchi te pitrne amdr lavyo. drvaja paseni cokidaroe chokrie pitrne khyum, “sum tum pn te mansna (isu) sisuomanno ek che?” pitre khyum, “na, hum nthi!” te smye thmdi hti, tethi to sevko ane cokidaroe agni slgavyo hto. teo teni ajubaju ubha hta ane potani jate tapta hta. pitr a mansoni sathe ubho hto. prmkh yajke isune tena sisyo vise prsno puchya. tene isune tene apela bodh vise prsno puchya. isue uttr apyo, “hum hmesa bdha j lokone jahermam khum chum. mem hmesa sbasthanomam ane mmdiomam bodh apyo che. bdha j yhudio tyam bhaga thta hta. mem kdi gupit rite ksum j khyum nthi. to pchi tum mne sa mate prsn kre che? je lokoe maro bodh sambhlyo che teone puch. “mem sum khyum te teo jane che.” jyare isue a khyum, tyam ubhela cokidaromamna eke tene maryo. cokidare khyum, “tare prmkh yajk sathe a rite vat na krvi joie!” isue uttr apyo, “jo hum kmik khotum khum to, pchi ahim drek jne sabit kravo ke sum khotum htum. pn jo mem kheli vato saci hoy to pchi tum mne sa mate mare che?” tethi annase isune prmkh yajk kayapha pase moklyo. hju isu bmdhaelo hto. simon pitr potani jatne grm rakhva mate agni pase ubho hto, bija mansoe pitrne khyum, “sum tum te mansna (isu) sisuomanno ek che?” prmtu pitre nkar krine khyum, “na, hum nthi.” prmkh yajkna sevko-manno ek tyam hto. a sevk te mansno smbmndhi hto jeno pitre kan kapi nakhyo hto. te sevke khyum ke, “mem tne teni (isu) sathe bagmam joyo nthi?” prmtu phrithi pitre khyum, “na, hum teni sathe n hto!” ane te j smye mrgcho bolyo. pchi yhudio isune kayaphana mkanmamthi romn hakemna drbarmam ji jay che. te vhehi svarno smy hto. yhudio drbarni amdr ji skya nhi. teo temni jatne asuddhbnava icchta nhota. karn ke teo paskhaprvnum bhojn khava icchta hta. tethi pilat bharni bajue yhudio trph gyo. tene puchyum, “tum sum khe che, a manse sum khotum kryu che?” yhudioe uttr apyo, “te khrab mans che. tethi ame tene tari pase lavya chie.” pilate yhudione khyum, “o yhudio, tme pote ene li jao, ane tmara niymasastr prmane eno nyay kro?” yhudioe uttr apyo, “pn amarum niymasastr amne koi vyktine tene mrttyudmndi siksa krvani prvangi aptum nthi.” (am bnyum tethi pote kevi rite mrttyu pamvano hto te vise isue khela vcn saca thre.) pchi pilat pacho mhelni amdrni bajue gyo. pilate isune potani pase bolavyo. tene isune puchyum, “sum tum yhudiono raja che?” isue khyum, “sum te taro potano sval che, athva bija lokoe tne mara vise khyum che?” pilate khyum, “hum yhudi nthi! te tara potana loko ane mukhy yajko tne lavya che. tem sum

khotum kryu che?” isue khyum, “marum rajy a jgt-num nthi. jo te a jgtnum hot, to pchi mara sevko ldai krt tethi mne yhudione sompvamam avi skayoo na hot. pn marum rajy bija koi sthlnum che.” pilate khyum, “tethi tum raja che!” isue uttr apyo, “tum khe che ke hum raja chum te sacum che. maro jnm a mate hto ke lokone sty vise khavum. tena karne hum jgtmam avyo chum. ane prtyek vykti je styne che te mne dhyanthi sambhle che.” pilate khyum, “sty sum che?” jyare pilate a khyum, te phrithi yhudio sathe bhar gyo. pilate yhudione khyum, “a mansmam teni sameno koi aksep mukva jevum mne kmi lagtum nthi. pn paskhaprvna smye tmara mate ek bmdivanne mare mukt krvo joie evo tmara rivajomam ek rivaj che. sum tme iccho cho ke hum a yhudiona rajane mukt krum?” yhudioe pachtli bum padi, “na, ene to nhi j! brbbasne mukt krine jva do?” (brbbas e to lumtaro hto.)

19

pchi pilate ajna kri ke isune dur li jine korda phtkaro. sainikoe ketlik kamtali daliono mugt bnavvam upyog kryo. teoe a kamtano mugt isuna mathe mukyo. pchi te sainikoe jambuda rmgno jhbhbho isune pheravyo. sainiko isu pase ghnivar avya ane khyum, “he yhudiona raja, slami!” teoe isune chera pr maryo. phrithi pilat bhar avyo ane yhudione khyum, “juo! hum isune bhar tmari pase moklum chum. hum icchum chum ke tme jano ke mne teni same guno dakh krva ki mlyum nthi.” pchi isu bhar avyo. tene kamtano mugt ane jambli jhbhbho pheryo hto. pilate yhudione khyum, “ahim te mans che!” jyare mukhy yajko ane yhudi cokidaroe isune joyo teoe bum padi, “vdhstmbh pr tene jdo! vdhstmbh pr tene jdo!” prmtu pilate uttr apyo, “tme tene li jao ane tene tmari jate vdhstmbhe jdo. mne enamam teni same aksep mukva koi guno jdyo nthi.” yhudioe uttr apyo, “amarum niymasastr che te khe che tene mrttyudmd bhogvyo joie, karn ke tene khyum ke te devno dikro che.” jyare pilate a sambhalyum, te vdhare gbhrayo. pilat drbarni amdrni bajue pacho gyo. tene isune puchyum, “tum kyamno che?” pn isue tene koi uttr apyo nhi. pilate khyum, “tum mne khvani na pade che? yad rakh, tne mukt krvani stta mari pase che. tne vdhstmbh pr mari nakhvani stta pn mne che.” isue uttr apyo, “mara prni je stta che te phkt tne deve j apeli che tethi je manse mne tne sompyo che te vdhare mota papne mate dosit che.” a pchi, pilate isune chodi devano prytyn kryo. prmtu yhudioe bum padi. “je koi vykti pote raja hovano davo kre che te kaisrno virodhi che tethi jo tum a mansne chodi dese to eno ari e ke tum kaisrno mitr nthi.” yhudioe je khyum te pilate sambhlyum. tethi te isune bhar phrsbmd namni jgyae lavyo. (yhudi bhasamam “gbbtha” khe che.) pilat tyam nyayasn pr betho. hve te paskhaprvni taiyarino divshto ane lgbh bporno smy hto. pilate yhudione khyum, “tmara raja ahim che!” yhudioe bum padi, “tene dur li jao! tene dur li jao! tene vdhstmbh pr jdo!” pilate yhudione puchyum, “sum tme iccho cho ke hum tmara rajane vdhstmbhe jdavum?” mukhy yajkoe uttr apyo, “amaro raja phkt kaisr che.” tethi pilate isune tene vdhstmbh

pr jđine mari nakhva sompyo.sainikoe isune pkdyo. isu teno potano vdhstmbh uckine “te khoprini jgyana name olkhata sthle gyo.” (yħudi bhasamam te jgyane “gulgutha” khevay che.) gulguthamam teoe isune vdhstmbh pr jdyo. teoe bija be memnsone vdhstmbh pr mukya. teoe isune vcmam rakhine teni ajubaju be mansone mukya. pilate ek nisani lkhi ane vdhstmbh pr muki. te nisani pr lkhelum htum. “najhrethno isu, yħudiono raja.” te nisani yħudi, letin, grik bhasamam lkhehi hti. yħudiomamna ghnae nisani vamci, karn ke a jgya jyam teoe isune vdhstmbh pr mari nakhyo te sherni njik hti. mukhy yħudi yajkoe pilatne khyum, “yħudiono raja” em lkho nhi pn lkho, “a manso khyum, ‘hum yħudiono raja chum.” pilate uttr apyo, “mem je lkhyum che te hum bdlis nhi.” sainikoe isune vdhstmbh pr jdyo pchi teoe tena lugdam utarya. teoe tena lugdamna car bhago padya. drek sainike ek bhag lidho. teoe teno lambo dglo pn lidho. te uprthi nice sudhi gumthelo akho ek lugdamno tukdo hto. tethi sainikoe ekbijane khyum, “apne tena bhag padva mate ane cirvo joie nhi pn e kone mle e janva mate ciththio nakhvi.” te sastrmam lkhelum che e sacum thay, tethi am bnyum: “teoe mara lugdam teoni vcce vhemcca. ane teoe mara lugdam mate ciththio nakh.” tethi sainikoe a kryu. isuni ma tena vdhstmbh njik ubhi hti. teni mani bhen klopiani ptni ttha mgd-lani mriym pn tyam hti. isue teni mane joi ttha te jena pr prem rakhto hto te sisye pn tyam ubhelo joyo. tene teni mane khyum, “vhali bai, taro dikro ahim che.” pchi isue sisye khyum, “ahim tari ma che.” tethi am khyam pchi, a sisye isuni mane tena ghre rheva li gyo. pachlthi, isue janyum ke hve bdhumj purm thi gyum che tethi sastrvcn prmane purn krva tene khyum, “hum trsyo chum.” tyam srkathi bhre-lum vasn htum tethi sainikoe temam vadli boli ane teoe jhuphana chodni ek dali pr vadli muki. pchi teoe te isuna mommam muki. isue te srko cakhyo. pchi tene khyum, “smpurn thyum.” isue tenum mathum nmavum ane mrtyu pamyo. a divs taiyarino divs hto. bijo divs khas sabbath divs hto. yħudio ichta nhota ke sabbathna divse vdhstmbh pr muddam rhe. tethi teoe pilatne vinmti kri ke teona pg bhamgvamam ave jethi teoe jldi mrn pame ane teona mud-dam vdhstmbh prthi utari skay. tethi te sainiko avya ane isuni bajumam vdhstmbh prna phela mansna pg bhamgi nakhya. prmtu jyare te sainik isuni njik avya. teoe joyum ke te khrekhr mrtyu pami cukyo hto tethi teoe tena pg bhamgya nhi. pn sainikomamna eke isuni kukhnam teno bhalo bhomki didho. tethi lohi ane pani bhar niklya. (je vyktie a bnta joyum tene te vise khyum. tethi tme pn visvas kri sko te je vato khe che te saci che. te jane che ke te sacum khe che.) a babto bni tethi krine sastrvcn purn thyum che. “tenum ek pn hadkum bhamgvamam avse nhi.” bija sastrvcnmam khyum che, “jene teoe vidhyo tene teo jose.” pachlthi, arimthaino yusph namno mans pilatne isuna dehne li jva mate puchyum. (yusph isuno gupt sisye hto. prmtu tene gupt rakhyum, karn ke te yħudiothi bito hto.) pilate khyum ke yusph isuna dehne li ji ske tem che. tethi yusph avyo ane isuna dehne li gyo. nikodems yusph sathe gyo. nikodems te mans hto je agau ratre isu pase avyo hto ane teni sathe vato kri hti. nikodems asre 100 ser sugmdhi drvy lavyo. a

ek bor ttha agrnum misrn htum. a be mansoe isuna dehne lidho. teoe tene sugdhidar drvyo sathe snna lugdamna tukdaomam lpetyum htum. (a rite yħudio lokone dphnave che.) jyam isune vdhstmbh pr mari nakhvamam avyo hto, tyam ek bag hto. te bagmam tyam ek nvi kbr hti. tyam phela koi vyktine dphnavvamam avi n hti. te mansoe isune te kbrmam mukyo. karn ke te njik hti, ane yħudio teona sabbath divsna armbhni taiyari krta hta.

20

athvadiyana prthm divse vheli svare mriym mgdlani kbr pase gi jyam isunum sb htum tyam hju amdharum htum. mriyme joyum ke je moto pththr prvesdvar pr dhamaklo hto te dur khdsavamam avyo hto. tethi mriym simon pitr ttha bija sisye pase dodi gi. (je ek ke jene isu cahto hto.) mriyme khyum, “teo kbrmamthi prbhune li gya che. amne khbr nthi teoe tene kyam mukyo che.” tethi pitr ane bijo sisye bhar gyo ane kbr trph jyanum srum kryum. teo bmne dodta hta, prmtu bijo sisye pitr krtam vdhare jhdpthi dodto hto tethi bijo sisye kbr pase phelo phomcyo. te sisye nica nmine amdr joyum. tene tyam snnam lugdamna tuk-dao tyam padla joya. pn te amdr gyo nhi. pchi teni pachl simon pitr pn avyo. pitr kbrmam gyo. tene pn snnam lugdamna tukdao tyam joya. tene isuna matha-ni ajubaju vimtalelum lugdum pn joyum. te lug-damni gi valeli hti ane snna tukdaothi judi jgyae te mukelum htum. pchi bijo sisye amdr gyo. a te sisye hto je kbr pase phelo phomcyo hto. jyare tene sum bnyum htum te joyum tyare tene visvas kryo. (a sisyo hju pn sasrlekh smjta nhota ke isue mrtyumamthi uthvum joie.) pchi sisyo gher pacha phrya. pn mriym kbrni bharni baju ubhi rhine rdti hti. jyare te rdti hti, tene nica nmine kbrni amdrni baju njr kri. mriyme be du-tone sphevd vstromam joya. teo jyam isuno deh hto tyam betha hta. ek dut jyam isunum mathum htum tyam betho hto, ane bijo dut jyam isuna pg hta tyam betho hto. dutoe mriymne puchyum, “bai, tum sa mate rde che?” mriyme khyum, “ketlak loko mara prb-huna srirne li gya. mne khbr nthi ke teoe tene kyam mukyo che.” jyare mriyme a khyum, tene pchvade phrine joyum to tyam isune ubhelo ditho. pn te janti nhoti ke te isu hto. isue tene puchyum, “bai, tum sa mate rde che? tum kone sodhe che?” mriyme dharyu ke a mans bgicani kalji rakhnar hto. tethi mriyme tene khyum, “saheb, jo tem tene ahimthi uthavi lidho hoy, to tem tene kyam mukyo che te mne khe. hum jis ane tene li jis.” isue tene khyum, “mriym.” mriym isu trph phri ane tene hibrum bhasamam khyum, “rab-boni” (ano arth “gurumji.”) isue tene khyum, “mne pkdis nhi. hju sudhi hum pita pase gyo nthi. prmtu mara bhaio (sisyo) pase ja ane teone a vat khe. ‘hum mara ane tmara pita pase pachao jau chum. hum mara ane tmara dev pase pachao jau chum.” mriym mgd-lani sisyo pase gi ane teone khyum, “mem prbhune joyo!” ane tene teone isue je khyum htum te bdhum khyum. athvadiyana phela divse te samje bdha sisyo bhega thya hta. barnamone tala htam, karn ke, teo yħudiothi drtam hta. pchi isu teoni vcce avyo ane ubho rhyo isue khyum, “tmne samti thao!” am khyam pchi isue sisylene tena hath ane teni kukh btavi. jyare

teoe prbhune joyo tyare khub khush tha. pchi isue phrithi khyum, “tmne samti thao!” pitae mne mok-lyo che. te j rite hve, hum tmne moklum chum. am khyam pchi tene sisyo pr svas nakhyo. isue khyum, “pvitr atma pamo. jo tme lokona papone maph krso, to pchi teonam paponi maphi mlse. jo tme lokonam papone maph nhi kro to, pchi teonam pap maph thse nhi.” thoma (didums khevato) jyare isu avyo tyare bi-jaoni sathe te nhoto. thoma te barmamno ek hto. bija sisyo thomane khyum, “ame prbhune joyo che.” thomae uttr apyo, “jya sudhi hum tena hathmam khil-amna gha na joum tyam sudhi hum visvas kris nhi. tena hathona gha joya vina ttha mari amgli khilaona ghamam mukya vina ttha teni kukhmam maro hath mukya vina hum visvas kris nhi.” ek athvadiya pchi phrithi sisyo ghrmam hta. thoma teoni sathe hto. barnamone talam htam. prmtu isu avyo ane teoni vcce avine ubho. isue khyum, “tmne samti thao!” pchi isue thomane khyum, “tari amgli ahim muk. mara hatho trph jo. taro hath ahim mari kukhmam muk. smka krvanum bmdh kri visvas krvanum srum kr.” thomae isune khyum, “mara prbhu ane mara dev!” isue thomane khyum, “tem visvas kryo karn ke tem mne joyo. je loko mne joya vina visvas kre che teone dhny che.” isue bija ghna cmtkaro krya je tena sisyo joya. a cmtkaro a pustkam lkhela nthi. chtam a vato lkhi che tethi tme visvas kro ke isu j khrist che, devno dikro che. pchi, visvas krvathi, tena nam dvara tme jivn prapt kri skso.

21

pachlthi, tena sisyoone isue potani jate drsn didha. a tiberiyas (galil) srovrni bajumam htum. te a rite bnyum. sisyoamna ketlak bhega tha hta. teo-mam simon pitr, thoma (je didums khevato hto te) galilna kanano nthaniyel, jhbina be dikrao, ane bija be sisyo hta. simon pitre khyum, “hum machla pkdva bhar jaum chum.” bija sisyo khyum, “ame tari sathe avisum.” pchi bdha j sisyo bhar gya ane hodimam betha. teoe te ratre machla pkdva prytyn kryo pn kmi hath avyum nhi. biji vheli prodhe isu smu-drkamthe ubho hto. prmtu sisyo tene olkhyo nhi ke te isu hto. pchi isue sisyoone khyum, “mitro tme koi machli pkdi che?” sisyo khyum, “na.” isue khyum, “tmari hodini jmni bajue panimam tmari jal nakho. tme tyam thodi machlio pkdi skso.” tethi sisyo am kryu. teoe etla bdha machlam pkdyam ke teo jalne hodimam pachi khemci skya nhi. isu jene prem krto hto te sisyoamna ek sisye pitrne khyum, “te mans prbhu che!” pitre tene am kheto sambhlyo, “te mans prbhu che,” pitre teno dglo pheryo. (kam krva tene potanam kpdam kadhi nakhyam htam.) pchi te pani-mam kudi pdyo. bija sisyo hodimam kinare gya. teoe machla bhreli jal khemci. teo kinarathi 100 varthi vd-hare dur n hta. jyare sisyo hodimamthi nice utri ki-nara pr avya. teoe grm kolsano agni joyo. tyam ag pr ek machli ane tyam bajumam rotli pn hti. pchi isue khyum, “tme machlio pkdi che temamthi thodi lavo.” simon pitr hodimam glyo ane jalne smudrk-inare khemci. te moti machliothi bhreli hti. tyam 153 machlio hti. machlio ghni bhare hti, pn jal phati nhi. isue teone khyum, “avo ane khao.” sisyoamthi

koi pn tene puchi skyo nhi, “tum kon che?” teoe janyum te prbhu hto. isu bhojn trph gyo. tene rotli lidhi ane te teone api. isue pn machli lidhi ane te teone api. mrtyu pamelaomamthi uthya pchi isue potana sisyoone am triji var drsn didha. jyare teoe bhojn purum kryu, isue simon pitrne khyum, “si-mon, yohanna dikra, sum tum mne a bija purumso krtam vdhare het kre che?” pitre uttr apyo, “ha, prbhu, tum jane che ke hum tne het krum chum.” pchi isue pitrne khyum, “mara hlvanoni smbhal rakh.” phrithi isue pitrne khyum, “simon, yohanna dikra, sum tum mne prem kre che?” pitre uttr apyo, “ha, prbhu, tum jane che ke hum tne prem krum chum.” pchi isue pitrne khyum, “mara ghetamoni smbhal rakh.” isue triji var khyum, “simon, yohanna dikra, sum tum mne prem kre che?” pitr udas hto karn ke isue tene trn vkht puchyum, “sum tum mne prem kre che?” pitre khyum, “prbhu tum bdhum jane che. tum jane che ke hum tne prem krum chum!” isue pitrne khyum, “mara ghemtamni smbhal rakh. hum tne sty khum chum. jyare tum yuvan hto. tum taro potano pto bamdhi ane tari jyam jvani iccha hti tyam gyo. pn jyare tum vrddh thse tyare tum tara hath lamba kris ane bijo koi purums tne bamdhe. te vykhti tari iccha jyam nhi jvani hse tyam dori jse.” (isue devno mhima prgt krva, te drsavva em khyum.) pchi isue pitrne khyum, “mari pachl av!” pitr pachlo vlyo ane isu je sisyoone prem krto hto, tene pachl calto joyo. (a te sisyo hto jene valuna smye teni chati pr adheline puchyum htum, “prbhu tari viruddh kon thse?”) jyare pitre a sisyoone teni pachl joyo. tene isune puchyum, “prbhu, tena vise sum che?” isue uttr apyo, “dharo ke hum pachlo avum tyam sudhi te jivto rhe evi mari iccha hoy, tenum tara mate koi mhtv hovum joie nhi. tum mari pachl av!” tethi e vat bhaioam amdr amdr prsri. teo kheta hta ke a sisyo jene isu prem krto hto te mrtyu pamse nhi. pn isue khyum n htum ke te mrtyu pamse nhi. tene phkt khyum, “dharo ke mem nkki kryu hoy ke hum pachlo avum tyam sudhi te jive emam tare sum?” te sisyo je a babt khe che, te jene hmnam a babt lkhi che. ame janie chie ke te je khe che te sacum che. tyam biji ghni babto che je isue kri che. jo te babtona prtyek kamo lkhvamam ave to hum dharum chum ke etla bdham pustko thay ke teno smaves a jgtmam thay nhi.

a isu khristnum prktikrn che. hve tumk smyam sum bnvanum che, te tena sevkone drsavva deve isune te amgeni mahiti api. khriste potana sevk yohanne a vato batvava mate potana dutne moklyo. yohane je ki joyum htum te vise jnavyum. isu khriste yohan smks je prgt kyu te sty che. te to dev trph smdes che. je vykti dev trphti mlei a smdesna vcho vampe che, teone dhny che. ane je loko a smdes sambhle che ane temam lkelum che te prmane kre che teone pn dhny che. hve vdhu smy baki rhyo nthi. asiya pramtmamnisat mmdlio jog lkhitmng yohan: je (dev) che je hto ane je avi rhyo che tena trphti ane tena rajyasnni agl je sat atma che, teona trphti; ane isu khrist pasethi, tmne krpa ane samti thao. isu khrist visvasu saksi che. muelammamthi sjvyn thnar te srv prthm hto. isu prthvina rajaono adhipti che. isu ek j che je apnne prem kre che. ane isu e ek che jene potana rkt vde apnne apna papmatti mukt krya; isue apnne ek rajy ttha tena pita devni sevane arth yajko bnava. isuno mhima ttha adhikar dsas-rvkal prymt hojo! amin. juo, isu vadlamshit ave che! prtyek vykti jeoe tene vidhyoche teo pn tene jose. prthvi prni bdi j jatito tene lidhe vilap krse.ha, a bnse j! amin. prbhuv de khe che ke, "hum alpha ttha omegachum, hum te ek chum che, je hmmea hto ane je avnar che, hum svesktiman chum," hum yohan chum, ane hum khristmam tmaro bhai chum. apne isuma sathe chie, rajymam, vipttimam ttha dhaiyemam bhagidar, devna vcenne lidhe ttha isuni saksine lidhe hum patmstapu pr hto karnke hum devna vcnmam ane isuna stymam visvas dhravto hto. prbhune dhade atmae mne kabumam rakhyo. mem mari pachl moti vani sambhli, te vani rnsingdana avaj veyi hti. te vanie khyu ke; "tem je bdhum joyu che te pustkmam lkh. ane tene ephessmam, smurnama, prgamnmam, thuvatiramam, sadirsmam, philadelphiyamam ttha lavdikiyamam je sat mmdlio che teone mokl." mari sathe kon vat kre che te jova mate hum pachlo vlyo. jyare hum pachlo kryo, tyare mem sonani sat divio joi. mem divioni vcmam "mnusyputr jeva" koi ekne joyo. tene ek lambo jhbhbho pheryo hto, teni chati pr sonano pto bamdhelo hto. tenum mathum ane tena kes dhola unna jeva, brphjeva svet hta. teni amkho agnini jvala veyi hti. tena pg bhvththimam sudhdh thyela clkta pittlana jeva hta. tene avaj ghughvta bhtina panina anaj jevo hto. tene jmna hathmam sat tarao pkdya hta. tena mukhmamthi bedhari panidar tivar niklti hti je smye suye sauthi vdhare tejsvi hoy che tena jevo prkasman dekhato hto. jyare mem tene joyo, hum tenam crnomam mrtpray mansni jem pdi gyo. tene potano jmno hath mara pr mukine khyum ke; "gbhrais nhi! hum prthm ane chello chum. hum ek je jivmt chum. hum mrtyu pamyto hto, prmtu juo: hum anmtkal jivto chum! ane mrtyu ttha hadesni cavio hum rakhum chum. tethi tum je ghtnao jue che te lkh. hmna je kmi ghtnao bne che te ane hve pchi je je thse te srv lkh. mara jmna hathmam tem je sat tara ane sat divao joya, tenum rhyo a che: e sat tara te sat mmdlion duto che, ane sat divao to sat mmdlio che.

ephessmamni mmdlina dutne a ptr lkh ke: "je potana jmna hathmam sat tara rakhe che, ane je sonani sat divioni vcmam cale che te tmne a vato khe che. "tum sum kre che te hum janum chum, tu skht kam kre che ane tum kdi chodi deto nthi. hum janum chum ke dust lokone tum svikarto nthi. ane jeo prerito hovano davo kre che pn te khrekhr eva nthi. teva lokono tem parkhi lidha che. tne khbr pdi che ke teo juththa che tem tara prytio stt calu rakhya che, mara namne khatr tem muskelio shn kri che. ane tum a kam krva-mam thaki gyo nthi. "pn tari virumddh mare atlum che ke, te tara srumatna premno tyag kryo che." e mate tum hmna jyathi pdyo che te yad kr, pstavo kr, ane prthmam jevam kamo kr. jo tum pstavo nhi kre to hum tari pase avis ane tari divine teni jyaethi li jis. pn tum je kmik kre che te brabr che: niklay-tioje kmi kre che tene tme dhikkar cho, teo je kre che tene hum pn dhikkarum chum. prtyek vykti je a vato sambhle che tene, atma mmdlione je khe che te sambhlvum joie. je vykti vijy melve che tene hum jivnnam vrks prnum phl khavano adhikar apis. a vrks devna paradaismam che. "smurnamamni mmdlina dutne a lkh ke:"ek je prthm ane chello che te a hkikto tmne khe che. te ek che je mrtyu pamyto ane phri jivto thyo. "tari musibto hum janum chum. ane tum grib che te pn janum chum prmtu khrekhr tum dhnvan che! tara vise ketlak loko khrab vato kre che te pn hum janum chum. pela loko khe che ke teo yhudio che. pn teo saca yhudio nthi teo setanni sbha che. tari sathe je kmi bnse tethi tum drto nhi. hum tmne khum chum setan tmaramamna ketlakne bmdivan bnayse. te tmarum priksn krva mate am krse. tmare ds divs sudhi shn krvu pds. jo tare mrtyu pamyto pde to pn visvasu rheje. jo tum visvasu bni rheshe to pchi hum te jivnno mugt apis. "prtyek vykti je a vato sambhle che, te atma, mmdlione je khe che te sambhle. je vykti vijy prapt kre che tene bija mrtyunum nuksan thse nhi. "prgamnmamni mmdlina dut ne a lkh ke:"jeni pase bedhari panidar tivar che, te a hkikt tmne khe che. tum kyam vse che te hum janu chum. tum jyam setanni potani gadi che tyam rhe che, pn mne to tum visvasu che. amtipasna smy drmiyan pn te maramam visvas hova viseni na padi nhi. amtipas maro visvasu saksi hto jene tmaro shermam mari nakhvamam avyo hto. jyam setan rhe che te tmarum sher che. chtam pn mari pase tari virumddh thodi ek vato che: tari sathe ketlak loko che. je blamna bodhne anusre che. blame balakne sikhvyum ke israelna lokone pap krta sikhve, te lokoe mutiona naived khaine ane vybhicar krine pap kryum. tmaro smuhna pn avum j che. tmari pase eva loko che, je niklaytona bodhne anusre che. tethi pstavo kro. jo tme pstavo nhi kro to, hum tmari pase jldi avis ane te lokoni same mara mukhmamthi niklti tivar vde ldis. "prtyek vykti je a vato sambhle che tene atma mmdlione je khe che te sambhlvum joie!"prtyek vykti je vijy prapt kre che tene hum gupt rakhel manna apis. vli hum tne svet pththr apis. a pththr pr ek nvum nam lkelum che, je nva namne koi vykti janti nthi. phkt je vykti te pththr prapt krse te j te nvum nam janse. "thuvati-ramamni mmdlina dutne a lkh ke:"devno putr ek che

jeni amkho agnini jvala jevi che. ane jena pg elkta pit-
tlna jeva che, te tmne je khe che te a che. “tum je kre
che te hum janum chum. hum taro prem taro vis-
vas, tari seva ane tari dhirjne janum chum. te prthm
je kryum tenathi hmnam tem vdhare kryum che te
pn hum janum chum. chtam pn mare tari virumddh
atlum che ke; tum ijhbel namni strine teni iccha mujb
krva de che. te khe che ke te ek prbodhika che. pn
te mara lokone tena updes vde bhmvave che. ijhbel
mara lokone vybhicarnum pap krvane ttha mutirona
naived khava mate dore che. mem tene pstavo krva
ttha potana papmamthi pacha phrvano smy apyo che.
prmtu te pstavo krva icchti nthi. “ane tethi hum tene
pidani ptharimam padis. ane bdha loko jeo teni sathe
vybhicar kre che teo khub shn krse. te je kmi kre
che tenathi teo atkse nhi, to hve hum a kris. hum
tena chokrane pn mari nakhis. pchi bdhi j mmdlio
janse ke mn ttha at:krnno parkhnar hum chum. ane
hum tmaramanna drekne tme je kam kyu che teno
bdlo apis. “pn tme bija loko jeo thuvatiramam tenam
bodhne anusrya nthi ane jeo setanna umda mrmono
je davo kre che, tene jeo sikhya nthi te tmone hum a
khum chum ke: hum tmara pr bijo bojo mukto nthi.
phkt hum avum nhi tyam sudhi tmari pase je che tene
vlgi rho. “prtyek vykti je vijy melve che ane hum ic-
chum chum te kamo ant sudhi calu rakhe che tene
hum adhikar apis. hum te vykti ne rastro pr adhikar
apis: “lokhmdna dmdthi te teo pr sasn krse. mati-
nam vasnni jem temna te tukde tukda krse.’ gitsastr
2:8-9 “a te j adhikar che je mem mara pita pasethi
prapt kryo che. hum te vykti ne prbhatno taro pn
apis. prtyek vykti je a vato sambhle che tene atma
mmdlione je khe che te sabhlvum joie.

3

“sadirsmamni mmdlina dutne a lkh ke: “te ek ke jeni
pase sat atma ane sat tara che te tmne a vato khe che.
tum je kamo kre che te hum janum chum. loko khe
che ke tum jive che. pn tum khrekhr mrtyu pamel
che. jagrt tha! hju jyare tare kmik chodvanum hoy
to tari jatne vdhare mijbut bnav. te smpurn rite mrtyu
pame te phela tari jatne vdhu mijbut bnav. mem sod-
hyum che ke tum je kamo kre che te mara dev mate
smpurn thyela nthi. tethi tne je mlyu che ane tem je
sambhlyu che, tene yad kr ane tene anusr. ne pstavo
kr. tare jagrt thvum joie. athva hum tari pase avis
ane tne corni jem nvai pmadis. hum kyare avis te tne
malum pde nhi. “pn tara smuhmam sadirsmam tari
pase thodam loko che jeoe temni jatne suddh rakhi
che. te loko mari sathe phrse. teo ujlam vstro pherse
karnke teo layk che. prtyek vykti je vijy prapt kre che
tene a lokoni jem ujla vstro phevavvam avse. hum
te vyktinum nam jivna pustkmamthi kadhi nakhis
nhi. hum mara pita ane tena dutoni agl khis ke te
vykti mari che. prtyek vykti je a vato sambhle che
tene atma mmdlione je khe che te sambhlvum joie.
“philadelphyamamni mmdlina dutne a lkh ke: “je ek
pvitr ane sty che te tmne a sbdo khe che. teni pase
daudni cavi che. jyare te kik ughade che, te bmdh thi
skutum nthi. ane jyare te kmik bmdh kre che te ughadi
skatum nthi. “tum je kamo kre che te hum janum chu.
me tari smks barnum ughadam mukyum che. koi pn

vykti tene bmdh kriske tem nthi. hum janum chum
ke tum askt che. prmtu tu mara updesne anusryo che.
tum marum nam boltam dryo nthi. dhyanthi sambhl!
tyam ek sbhasthan che je setanni malikinum che. te
loko em khe che ke teo yhudio che. pn teo juththa che.
te loko sava yhudio nthi. hum teoni pase em kravis ke
teo tari agl avine tara pge pde. teo janshe ke tme eva
loko cho jemne mem cahya che. tum dhirjithi mari aj-
nane anusryo che, tethi akhi prthvi pr avnari vtipina
smyam hum tne bcavis. a vtipi je loko prthvi pr rhe
che temnum priksn krse. “hum jldi avi rhyo chum,
hmna tum je rite jive che tene vlgi rhe. pchi koi vykti
taro mugt li lese nhi. je vijy prapt krse te vykti mara
devnam mdirmam stmbh bnse. je vykit vijy melve
che tene mate hum te kris. te vykti phrithi kdapi de-
vnam mmdir ne chodse nhi. hum mara devnum nam
te vykti pr lkhis. ane mara devna shernum nam te
vykti pr lkhis. te sher e nvum yrusalem che. te sher
mara devni pasethi akasmamthi nice utre che. hum
te vykti pr marum nvum nam pn lkhis. prtyek vykit
je a vato sambhle che tene, atma mmdlione je khe che
te sambhlvum joie. “lavdikiyamamni mmdlina dutne
lkh ke: “je aminche te tmne a vato khe che. te visvasu
ttha sako saksi che. deve je bdhum bnavyum che teno
te sask che. te je khe che te a che: “tum sum kre che
te hum janum chum. tum grm ke thmdo nthi; hum
icchu chum ke tum grm ke thmdo thay! pn tum matr
humphalo che, nthi grm ke nthi thmdo. tethi hum
mara mukhmamthi tne thumki nakhis. tum khe che
ke tum srimmt che. tum vicare che ke tum dhnvan
bnyo che ane tne ksani jrumr nthi. pn tne khbr nthi
ke tum khrekhr kmgal, behal, dridri, amdhllo, ane ngm
che. hum tne slah apu chum ke tum mari pasethi agni-
mam suddh krelu sonum vecatum le. pchi tum sako
srimmt thi skis. hum tne a khum chum. ujlam vstro
je che te khrid. pchi tum tari srmjnk ngntane dhamki
skis. hum tne amkhoma amjvanum amjn pn khrid-
vanu khum chum. pchi tum khrekhr joi skis. “hum
je lokone cahum chum te svene hum sdharum chum
ane siks krum chum. mate tum utsahi tha, pstavo
kr. hum ahim chum! hum barnam agl ubho rhine
khdavum chum. jo koi vykti mari vani sambhle che
ane barnum ughade che to hum amdr avis ane te vykti
sathe jmis ane te mari sathe jmse. “je vykti vijy prapt
kre che tene hu mari sathe mara rajyasn pr besva dis.
mari sathe pn em j htm. mem vijy melyo ane mara
bap sathe tena rajyasn pr bethelo chum. prtyek vykti
je a vat sambhle che. tene atma mmdlione je khe che
te sambhlvum joie.”

4

pchi mem joyum tyam mari agl akasmam ek ddhar
ughdelum htum. ane agau mne khi hti te j vani mem
sambhli. te vani rnsimgdana avaj jevi hti. te vani e
khyum, “ahim upr av, ane hve pchi je te thvum j joiee
te hum tne btavis.” pchi te atmae mara pr kabu kri
lidho. tyam mari agl akasma ek rajyasn htum. rajyasn
pr koi ek mans bethelo hto. te rajyasn pr je betho hto
te yaspis lar kimti pththr jevo dekhato hto. ane ra-
jyasnni cale baju lilm jevum svccr rmgin prkasnum
ek megdhnhusy htum. rajyasnni aspas bijam 24 ra-
jyasno htam. te 24 rajyasno pr 24 vdilo betham htam.

te vdiloe ujam vstro pherya hta. ane teona matha pr sonana mugt hta. rajyasnamamthi vijlio ane grjao ane vanio avi. rajyasnni agl agnina sat divao slgta hta. a divao devna sat atma che. tyam rajyasnni agl kacna smudr jevum kamik htum. te sphtikna jevum svcc htum. rajyasnni same ane teni drek bajue tyam car jivtam pranio hta. a jivtam pranioone temni bdhi bajue agl pacht amkho hti. phelum jivtum prani simh jevum htum. bijum ek vachrdana jevum htum. trijane mnusy jevum mukh htum. cothum udta grumdna jevum htum. a car jivta pranioone ch ch pamkho hti. ane a bdha jivta pranio amdr ane bhar bdhi bajue amkhoti bhrpur hta. a jivta car divs ane rat kdi a rite kheta visamo leta nthi; "pvitr, pvitr, pvitr, prbhu dev, srsvktiman je hmesa hto, je che, ane je avnar che." je rajyasn pr bethelo che tene a jivta pranio mhima apse ane stuti gase. te ek che je sdasrvkal jivmt che. ane jyare te jivta pranio a kre che. tyare 24 vilaje rajyasn pr bese che tene pge pdse. je sdasrvkal jivmt che teni vdilo aradhna kre che. te vdilo rajyasn agl potana mugto muki dine khese ke: "amara prbhu ane dev! tum mhima, man ttha sarmthy pamvane yogy che. karn ke tem srve utpnn krya, ane tari icchathi teo hta, ne utpnn thyam."

5

pchi rajyasn pr je betha hta te ekna jmna hathmam me ek oliyumjoyum, oliyani bmne bajue lkhan htum. oliyum sat mudraothi mudrit rakhvamam avyum hta. ane mem ek sktisali dutne joyo. te dute mota sade khyum ke, "a oliyum ughadvane ane teni mudrao todvane kon smrth che?" prmtu akasmam ke prthvi pr ke prthvi nice tyam evum koi n mlyum ke je te oliyum ughadva ke teni amdrni bajue jova smrth hoy. hum khub khub rdyo karn ke te oliyum ughadvane ke temam jovane koi yogy htum nhi. prmtum vdilomamna eke mne khyum ke, "rdis nhi! yhudana kutumbna smuhmathi te simhe (khriste) vjy prapt kryo che. te daudno vmsj che. te oliyum ttha teni sat mudraone kholvane skitman che." pchi rajyasnni smks car jivtam premnioni vcmam mem ek hlvanne ubhum rhelum joyum. jeni ajubaju vdilo pn hta. te hlvan mari nmkhayela jevum hlvan lagtum htum. tene sat simgdta ttha sat amkho hti. a devna sat atma che jeone akhi prthvi pr moklvamam avya che. te hlvan avyum ane rajyasn pr bethela ekna jmna hathmamthi te oliyum lidhum. hlvane oliyum lidha pchi te car jivtam pranio ane 24 vdilo hlvannti agl pge pdyam. temamna drekni pase vina hti. teoe dhupthi bhrela sonana pyala pn pkdya hta. a dhupna pyala devna pvitr lokoni prarthnao che. ane te bdhae hlvan pase ek nvum git gayum: "tum oliyum levane ttha teni mudrane bolvane yogy che, karn ke tne mari nakhvamam avyo hto. ane tem tara lohithi devne mate srv kulona, bhasana, prjana ttha desona lokone khridham che. amara dev mate tem lokone rajy bnayva che, ane a lokone amara devne sarum yajko bnayva che. ane teo prthvi pr rajkrse." pchi mem joyum ane mem ghna dutone vani sambhli. te duto rajyasnni, te jivtam car pranio, ane vdiloni ajubaju hta. tyam hjaro duto hta-ane te lakho ane hjarohjarni smkhyamam hta. te dutoe mota sade khyum ke: "je hlvanne mari nakhva-

mam avyum htum te prakrm, smptti, sanpn ane skti, man, mhima melvva ttha stutine yogy che!" pchi mem prtyek jivtam prani ke je akasmam, ane prthvi pr ane prthvini nice ane smudrmam che temne sambhlyam. me a bdhi jgyaoe drek vato sambhli. mem tmne bdhane khetam sambhlye ke: "je rajyasn pr bethelo che tene ttha hlvanne stuti, man ane mhima ttha stta sdasrvkal ho!" te care jivta pranioe khyum, "amin!" ane vdiloe pge pdine aradhna kri.

6

jyare hlvane te sat mudramamni pheli ughadi tyare mem joyum. mem car jivmt praniomamna ekne grjna jeva avajithi bolta sambhlyum. tene khyum ke, "av!" mem joyum to tyam mari agl ek sphed ghodo hto. ghoda prna svar pase ek dhnusy htum; te svarne ek mugt apvama avyo hto. te phrithi vijy melvva jto hoy te rite svar thine niklyo. hlvane biji mudra ughadi. pchi mem bija jivta pranioone khetam sambhlyum ke. "av!" pchi bijo ek ghodo bhar avyo. a ek lal ghodo hto. te ghoda pr je svar hto tene prthvi prthi samti li levani stta apvamam avi, jethi loko ekbijane mari nakhe tevi tene stta apvamam avi hti. a svarne ek moti tlvar apvamam avi hti. hlvane triji mudra ughadi. pchi mem trija jivta pranioone khetam sambhlyum ke, "av!" me joyum, ane tyam mari agl ek kalo ghodo hto. ghoda pr bethela svar pase tena hathmam trajvamni jod hti. pchi mem kmik vanina jeva avaj sambhlyo. jyam car jivta pranio hta tyamthi te vani avi. te vanie khyum ke, "ek divsna vetnmam addho kilo ghum, ane ek divsna vetnmam dodh kilo jv, pn tel ke draksarsne tum vedphis nhi!" hlvane cothi mudra ughadi. pchi mem cotha jivta pranioone vani sambhli ke, "av!" me joyum, to tyam mari agl ek phikka rmngo ghodo hto. ghoda prna svarnam nam mrn htum. hades teni pachl pachl avtum htum. teone prthvina cotha hissa pr adhikar apvama avyo hto. teone tlvarthi, dukalathi, rogalathi, ane prthvina jmgli psuothi lokone mari nakhvano adhikar apvamam avyo hto. te hlvane pamcmi mudra ughadi. pchi mem ketlak atmaone vedi nice joya. te e lokona atmao hta jeo devna smdesne vphadar hta. ttha je sty teone prapt thyu htum, temam teo visvasu hta tethi teone mari nakhvamam avya hta. a atmaoe mota sade pokar kryo ke, "o, pvitr ane sty prbhu. tum kyam sudhi insaph krvanum ttha prthvi prnam rhenaramoni pasethi amara rktno bdlo levantum mulvvi rakhis?" teomamna drek atmane svet jhbhbho apvamam avyo. te atmaone jyam sudhi a bdha lokone mari nakhvanum purum n thay tyam sudhi rah jova khyum. tmara sathi sevko ttha tmara bhaio, jeo tmari pethe marya jvana che. teoni smkhyia puri n thay, tyam sudhi hji visamo lo. jyare te hlvane chthi mudra todi pchi mem joyum. to tyam moto dhrtikmp thyo hto. valmamthi bnavela kala kamla jevo sury kalo bni gyo. akho cmdr lohi jeva lal thi gyo. jem bhare tophan pvnthi amjirna koml phlo tuti pde che, tem akasmamna tarao prthvi pr pdya. akasna bhagla pdya hta. te oliyani pethe vimtai gym ane drek phad ane tapune teni jgyaethi khsedvama avyam. pchi bdham loko guphaomam ane khdkoni pachl chupai gya. tyam jgtna rajao, sasko, senaptio, dhnvan loko ttha prakrmi loko hta. drek vykti gulam ke svtmtr smtai

gya. te lokoe phado ane khdkone khyum ke; “amara pr pdo, rajyasn pr bethelani njr aglthi ttha hlvanna kopthi amne chupavi do! karn ke teona mhan kopno divs avyo che. teni same koi vyktyi ubho rhi skse nhi.”

7

a bnya pchi mem car dutone prthvina car khuna pr ubha rhela joya. te dutoe prthvi pr ke smudr pr ke koi vrks pr pvn n vay mate car vayuone atkavi rakhya hta. pchi mem bija ek dutne purv-mamthi avta joyo. te dut pase jivta devni mumdra hti. te dute mota sade bija car dutone bolavya. a te car duto hta jemne deve prthvi ane smudrne up-ddhv krvani stta api hti. te dute car dutone khyum ke, “jyam sudhi apna devna sevkone ame mudrit n kri rhie. tyam sudhi tme prthvine athva smudrne athva vrksone nuksan krso nhi. apne teona kpal pr mudra amkit krvani che.” ketlak lokone mudrit krvana che teni smkhyia pchi mem sabhli; israela putronam srv kulomana 1,44,000 mudrit thya. yhudana kulmamthi 12,000 rumbenna kulmamthi 12,000 gadna kulmamthi 12,000 aserna kulmamna 12,000 nphtalina kulmamthi 12,000 mnasana kulmamthi 12,000 simyonna kulmamthi 12,000 levinam kulmamthi 12,000 jhbulonna kulmamthi 12,000 yusphna kulmamthi 12,000 ane binyaminna kulmamthi 12,000 pchi mem joyum, to tyam ghna, ghna loko hta. tyam etla bgaha loko hta ke koi vyktyi te bdhane gni ske nhi. teo prthvi prna srv desomamthi lokoni jatimamthi ane bhasana hta a loko rajyasn ttha hlvanne agl ubha hta. te bdhae svet jhbhbha pherya hta ane teona hathmam khjurini dalio hti. teoe mote sade pokar kryo ke, “apno dev je rajyasn pr bese che, teno ane hlvanne vijy thao.” tyam vdilo ane car jivta pranio hta. bdhaj duto temni ajubaju ane rajyasnni ajubaju ubha hta, te dutoe rajyasn agl dmdvt prnam krya ane devni aradhna kri. teoe khyum ke, “amin! amara devne dhnyvad ttha mhima ttha jnan ttha abharstuti ttha man ttha prakrm ttha sarmthy dsasrvkal ho. amin!” pchi vdlomamna eke mne puchyum ke, “a svet jhbhbhavalala loko kon che? teo kyamthi avya che?” mem khyum ke, “saheb, teo kon che te tme jano cho.” ane te vdile khyum ke, jeo moti aphtmamthi psar thya te a loko che. teoe hlvanne rktthi temna jhbhbha dhoyam che. hve teo ujlam ane svcch che. te mate a loko devna rajyasn agl che. teo mmdirmam ratdivs devni aradhna kre che ane te ek je rajyasn pr bethelo che te teonum rksn krse. teone phrithi kdi bhukh lagse nhi, teone phrithi kdi trs lagse nhi. sury temne jja krse nhi koi pn prkarni grmi temne balse nhi. rajyasnni mdhye je hlvan che te teono palk thse. te teone jivjniam jhrnmnao pase dori li jse. ane dev teoni amkhomamnam bdhaj amsu luchi nakhse.”

8

jjare hlvanne satmi mudra todi, tyare tyam akasmam lgbhg addha klak sudhi samti hti. ane mem dev agl ubha rhenara te sat dutone joya. teone sat rnsimgdam apvavam avya hta. tyar pchi bijo ek dut vedi pase avyo ane ubho rhyo, a dut pase sonani dhup-

dani hti. te dut pase devna srv pvitr lokoni prarthnao sathe arpn krva mate purtum dhupdrvvy hta. te dute rajyasnni agl sonani vedi pr te dhupdani arpn kri. dutna hathmamthi dhupni dhuni devna smtoni prarthnao sathe devni agl umce cdi. pchi dute dhupdanine vedina agnithi bhri. te dute dhupdani jmin pr phemki didhi. pchi tyam vijliona cmkara, grj-naoane vanio sathe dhrtikmp thvam lagyam. pchi jemni pase sat rnsimgdam hta. te sat duto temna rnsimgdam vgadva mate taiyar thya. prthm dute tenum rnsimgdam vgadyum. pchi rktmisrit kra ttha agni prthvi pr phemkvavam avyam; ane prthvino trijo bhag, vrksone trijo bhag ane bdhum j lilum ghas bli gym. bija dute tenum rnsimgdam vgadyum pchi moti agthi slgta phad jevum kiik smudrmam phemkvavam avyum. ane smudrno trijo bhag lohi thi gyo, jethi smudrmamna jivtam praniono trijo bhag mrtyu pamy; ane vhanono trijo bhag nas pamy. te pchi trija dute tenum rnsimgdu vgadyum. pchi ek moto taro slgta divani jem akasmamthi pdyo. te taro trija bhagni ndio pr ane paninam jhrnamo pr pdyo. te taranam nam kvadaunache; ane smgr panino trijo bhag kdvo bnyo. ghnam loko te kvdum pani pivathi mrtyu pamyam. te cotha dute tenum rnsimgdu vgadyum. pchi suryna trija bhag pr ane cmdrna trija bhag pr ttha taraona trija bhag pr prhar thyo, tethi teono trijo bhag amdhkarrump thay. divs ane ratno trijo bhag prkasrhit thay. jyare mem joyum to amtriksmam umce udtam ek grumdne sambhlyum, te grumde mote sade khyum ke, “aphsos! aphsos! prthvi pr rhenaram lokone mate aphsos! bija ntr duto vgadse ane teonam rnsimgdana avaj pchi aphto avse.”

9

te pamcmam dute tenum rnsimgdam vgadyum. pchi mem akasmamthi ek tarane prthvi pr pdelo joyo. te tarane ati umda khadani kumci apvama avi hti. je nice asim umdai trph dore che. pchi te tarae asim umdai trph dora khadane ughadyo. te khadamamthi moti bhththinana dhumada jevo dhumado niklyo; khadamathi niklta dhumadane karne suye ane akasmam amdhamam thyam. pchi dhumadamthi tido nikline prthvi pr avyam. teone vimchuo jevi dmkh marvani skti apvavam avi hti. tidone prthvi prna ghasne ke koi chodne ke vrksne nuksan nhi krvanum khevamam avyum hta. phkt je lokoni pase temna kpal pr devni mudra n hoy e lokone j ija krvani hti. a tidone lokone pamc mhina sudhi pida apvani skti apvama avi hti. prmtu tidone lokone mari nakhvani skti apvavam avi nhoti. ane pida je lokoe anubhvi te vimchu vyktine krde ane je pida thay tevi hti. te divso drmiyan loko mrvano rsto sodhse pn teone te jdse nhi, ane teo mrvani bhu iccha rakhse, pn mrn teoni pasethi nasi jse. te tido yudhdh mate taiyar krelda ghodaona jeva hta. teona matham pr teoe sonana mugto jevi vstuo pheri hti. teona mukh mansona mukh jeva hta. teona kes striona kes jeva dekhata hta. teona damto simhna damto jeva hta. teoni chatio lokhdnam bkhtre jevi dekhathi. teoni pamkhono avaj lldaimam dodta ghna ghoda ane rthona gdgdag jevo hto. tidone vimchuona dmkh jevi, dmkhvali pumchdio hti, teoni pumchdiomam pamc mhina sudhi lokone pida ap-

vani skit hti. tidone teono ek raja che te raja asim umdannhi khaino dut che. hibru bhasamam tenu nam abdonche, grik bhasamam tenum nam apolyon che. prthm mhan musibt puri thi gi che. hju pn be mhan musibto che je avnar che. te chththa dute tenum rnsimgdu vgyadyum. pchi devni agni sonani vedinam rnsimgdammathi mem ek vani sambhli. tene je chththa dutni pase rnsimgdum htum tene khyum ke, "mhandi yuphretis pr je car dutone bamdhela che teone chodi muk." a car dutone a vrsna a mhinana a divsna ane a klak mate taiyar rakhela hta. a dutone prthvi prna trija bhagna lokone mari nakhva mukt kramam avyam. mem sambhlyum htum teona lskram ghodesvaroni ketlik tukdio hti. teo 200,000,000 (visi krod) hta. mem mara drsnam dhodaone ttha teo pr bethela svarone joya. teo ava dekhata hta: teona bkht agni jevam ratam ttha jambuda ttha gmdhk jeva pila htam. te ghodaona matham sihomna mathamo jeva dekhata htam. te ghodaonam mommathi agni, dhumado ttha gmdhk nikla hta. a ghodaona mukmathi bhar nikli trn khrab vstuo agni, dhumado ttha gmdhkthi prthvi prna bdha lokona trija bhagne mari nakhvam avya hta. karn ke ghodaonum sarmthi tena momdhamma ane pumchdiomam che. lokone ija krva ane krda mate teone sapna jevi pumchdio ane pumchdione mamtham hoy che. prthvi prna bija lokone a khrab vstuothi mari nakhvam avyam nhi. chtam a lokoe hju pn pstavo kryu nhti. ane teo potana hathni bnaveli krtio trphthi pacha phrya nhi. teoe bhuoni ttha sonacandi, pittl, pththrni murtio ane laktani vstuo je jova ke sambhlva ke calva skitman nhti, teoni puja krvanum bmdh kryu nhti. a lokoe pstavo kryu nhi. teoe bija lokone mari nakhvanum bmdh kryu nhti. teoe temni dust jadukriya, potana vybhicarnam papo ane potani corio vise pstavo kryu nhi

10

pchi mem bija ek sktisali dutne akasmamthi nice utro joyo. te vadlati vestit hto. tena matham pr megdhnyu htum. te dutnum mom suryna jevum htum. ane tena pgo agnina stmbho jeva hta. dute ek nanum oliyum rakyum htum. te oliyum tena hathmam khullum htum. te dute teno jmnno pg driya pr ane teno dabo pg bhumi pr mukyo; te dute mota sade simhni grjnani jem pokar kryo; dutna pokar pchi sat gena boli. te sat gena je boli te lkhanum mem srum kryum, pn pchi mem akasmamthi vani sambhli. te vanie khyum ke, "te sat genae je khyum te lkhis nhi. te vstuo ne gupt rakh." pchi me je dutne joyo tene smudr pr ane jmin pr ubha rhine teno jmnno hath akas trph umco kryu. te je sdasvekal jivmt che tena adhikarthi te dute prtijna kri. te dev ek che jene prthvi ane prthvi pr je bdhum che te ane akas ttha temam je kmi che te, smudro, ttha temam je bdhum che tenum srjn kryum. te dute khyum ke, "hve vdhare vilmb these nhi! te divsomam jyare te satmo dut tenu rnsimgdum vgyava mamdse, tyare devni gupt yojna prun these. a yojna ek te suvarta che je deve tena sevko etle pr-bodhkone khi hti." pchi mem phrithi akasmamthi te jvani sambhli. te vanie mne khyum ke, "ja ane dutna hathmamthi je khullum oliyum che te le. a te dut che

je smudr pr ttha jmin pr ubhelo che." tethi hum te dut pase gyo ane mne te nanum oliyum apva khyum. te dute mne khyum ke, "a oliyum le ane tene kha. te tara petmam kdvum bnse pn te tara mommam mdh jevum mithum lagse." tethi mem te nanum oliyum dutna hathmamthi lidhum. mem te oliyum khadhum. mukhamam teno svad mdh jevo mitho lagyo pn mara khadha pchi te mara petmam kdvum lagyum. pchi mne khevama avyum htum ke, "tare phrithi ghni jatina loko, ghnam deso, bhasao ane rajao vise prbodh krvo joie."

11

pchi mne calva mateni lakdi jetlo labo ek mapdmd apvavam avyum. mne khevavam avyum ke, "ja ane devna mmdirno ane vedinum map le, ane tyam upasna krnara lokoni gntri kr. pn mmdirni bharna amgnanum map lis nhi. te ekum chodi de. te je loko yhudi nhti teone apvavam avel che. teo 42 anem hum mara be saksione adhikar apis ane teo 1,260 divs mate prbodh krse. teo snna kpdam pherse." a be saksio, jaitunnam je be vrks, ttha be divio je prthvina prbhuni smks ubha rhe che te che. jo koi vykti saksione nukshan krvano pryt kr che teo tonam mukhomamthi agni nikle che ane teona dusmnono nas kre che. jo koi vykti teone ija krvano pryt kr che to a rite te mrtyu pamse. teona prbodh krvana smy drmiyan a saksione vrsadne akasmamthi vrsto rokvan stta che. a saksione paninum lohi krvani stta che. teone prthvi pr drek prkarni vipti moklvani stta che. teo jetli vkht icche tetli vkht a kri ske che. jyare te be saksio potano smdne khevanum purn krse, tyare svapd teoni virumddh ldse. a te prani che je asim umdi khaimamthi bhar ave che. te prani teone hravse, ane teone mari nakhse. te be saksiona mrtdeho mota sherni serimam pydam rhes. a sher sdom ane misr khevay che. te sherna a namo hovano visist arth che. a te sher che jyam teona prbhune mari nakhvam avyo hto. drek jatno, kulo, bhasao ane desomathi avela loko be saksiona mrtdehone sada trn divso sudhi jose. loko teone dphnavvani na padse. je loko prthvi pr rhe che, teo khus thse. karnke a be mrtyu pamel che. teo mijbanio krse ane akabajane bhet mom klse. teo a bdhum krse karn ke a be prbodhke je loko prthvi pr rhe che teone khub du:kh didhum che. prmtu sada trn divs pchi a bmane prbodhkona srirmam dev trphthi jivnno svas avyo. teo potana pgo pr ubha thya. je bdha lokoe teone joya teo bhybhit thya. pchi te be prbodhke akasmamthi mota sade vanine potane kheta sambhli ke; "ahi upr av!" ane te be prbodhke akasmam umce ek vadlamam tyam. teonam strumoe teone cdhtam joya. te j smye gyam ek moto dhrtikmp thyo. sherno dsmo bhag nas pamy. ane 7,000 loko dhrtikmpmam mrtyu panya. je loko mrtyu panya nhota te ghna gbhraya hta. teoe akasna devne mhima apyo. (biji moti apti puri thi che. hve trije moti apti jldithi avi rhi che.) satmam dute tenum rnsimgdum vgyadyum. pchi akasmam mote sade vanio thi. vanioe khyum ke: "ajtnum rajy hve apna prbhu, ane tena khristnum che; te sdasrvkal raj krse." pchi 24 vdiloe devni smks nice nmne devni aradhna kri. a te vdilo che je dev smks tenam rajyas pr betha che. te vdiloe

khyum ke: "he srsvsktman prbhu dev, ame tari stuti krie chie. tum te ek che, je che ane je hto. hve tem mhasarmthy dharn kryu che. hve tarum rajy sthaph thyum che! jgtna loko gusse thya hta; prmtu hve tara gussano smy che. hve muelamno insaph krvano smy che. tara sevkone, te prbdhokone tara smto ttha nana mota lokone je tara namthi drnara che, teone prtiphl apvano smy avyo che, jeo prthvino vinas kre che te lokono vinas krvano smy avi phomcyo che!" tyar pchi akasmam devnum mmdir ughadvamam avyum ane tena mmdirmam tena krarno ko jovama avyo, pchi tyam vijliona cmkara, vanio, gjenao ttha dhrtikmp thyo, ttha puskal kra pnya.

12

ane pchi akasmam ek motum ascry dekhayum tyam ek stri hti, je suryathi vestit hti. cmdr tena pg nice hto. tena matha pr bar taravalo mugt hto. te stri grbhvti hti. tene pida sathe bum padi. te jnm apvani taiyari-mam hti. pchi akasmam biju ek cinh dekhayum: tya ek moto lal ajgr hto. te ajgrne sat matham pr sat mugt, drek matham pr ek mugt hto. te ajgrne ds simgda pn htam. te ajgrna pumchdae akasna taraoone trijo bhag khemcine prthvi pr nice phemkyo. te ajgr te strini same avyo ane ubho rhyo je balkne jnm apvani taiyari-mam hti. te ajgrni iccha jyare te strinum balk jnme tyare tene khai jvani hti. te strie ek putrne jnm apyo, te tmam deso pr lodhanam dmdthi raj krse. ane tena balkne dev pase ane te na rajyasn pase li jvama avyo hto. te stri arnymam ek jgya je deve tena mate taiyar kri hti, tyam nasi gi. tyam army mam 1.260 di-vso sudhi tene smbhal rakhvamam avse. pchi tyam akasmam yuddh thyum. mikhayel ttha tena duto aj-grni sathe ldy. te ajgr ane tena duto temni same ldy. pn te ajgr joie tetlo blvan n hto. te ajgr ane dutoe akasmam teonum sthan gumavyum. te mota ajgrne akasni bhar phemki devamam avyo. (te ajgr je juno sap che je dustatma ttha setan khevay che. te akha jgtne khota marge dore che.) te ajgrne tena duto sathe prthvi pr phemkvam avyo hto. pchi mem akas-mam mota sade vanine kheta sambhli ke, "hve tarn ane prakrm ane amara devnum rajy ane tena khristni stta avyam che; a vstuo avi che karn ke amara bhaio pr dos muknar, je amara devni agl rat divs teona pr dos muke che. tene nice phemki devamam avyo che. amara bhaioe tene hlvanne rktthi ane saksiona vcn-thi hravyo che. teo potana jivnne vdhare vhalum gnta nhi. teo mrtyuthi drta nhota. tethi te bdha je tyam rhe che te sukhi thao. prmtu prthvi ane smudr mate te khrab thse karn ke setan tmari pase nice utri avyo che. te setan krodhthi bhrelo che. te jane che teni pase hve vdhare smy rhyo nthi." te ajgre joyum ke tene prthvi pr phemki devamam avyo che. tethi te, strini pachl gyo jene ek dikrane jnm apyo hto. prmtu te strine mota grudni be pamkho apvamam avi hti jethi te te sthlethi udine arnymam ji ske jyam tena mate jga tai-yar krvamam avi hti. te sthlethi teni smbhal sada trn vrs sudhi rakhvamam ave che. ajgr teni pase phomci ske nhim. pchi te ajgre tena momdhamathi ndini jem pani bhar kadhyum te ajgre te strina trph pani kad-hyum tethi pur tene dur tani jay. prmtu prthvie te strine mdd kri. prthvie tenum mom kholyum ane

ndine gli gi je ajgrna mukhmamthi niklti hti. pchi ajgr te stri pr ghno gusse thyo hto. te ajgr tenam bija balkosame yuddh krva mate cali niklyo. (je devni aj-naonum paln kre che ane isue je updes apyo che tena styne vlgi rhe che, te loko tenam balko che.) [8] te moto ajgr smudrkinare ubho rhyo.

13

pchi me ek svapdne smudrmamthi nikltum joyum. tene ds simgdam ane sat matham htam, tena drek simgda pr mugt hto. tena drek matham pr isvrn-imdk nam lkelum htm. a svapd citta jevum dekh-tum htm tena pg rimchna pg jeva hta. tene simhna jevum mom htm te ajgre te svapdne teni bdhi j stta tenum rajyasn ane mhan adhikar apyam. te prani mathamamnum ek mrrtol ghayl thyla jevum dekhayum. pn a pranghatk gha rujhai gyo hto. duniyana bdha loko nvai pamy a hta. ane teo bdha te prani pachl gya. lokoe te ajgrni aradhna kri. karn ke tene teno adhikar pranine apyo hto ane te lokoe te pranini pn aradhna kri. teoe puchyum te, "te prani-nam jetlum prakrmi kon che? teni same yuddh kon kri ske?" te pranine ghmmidi sbdo ane ghni dust vs-tuo khevani prvangi apvamam avi hti. te pranine teni sktino 42 mhina mate upyog krvani prvangi apvama avi hti. te pranie devni nimda krva mate tenum mom ughadyum. te pranie devna namni, dev jyam rhe che te jgyani ane akasmam je bdha loko che te teoni nimda kri. te pranine smto sathe yuddh kre ane teone prajit kre tevum samrmthy apvamam avyum. te pranine drek kul, jatina loko, bhasa ane des pr adhikar apvamam avyo. bdha j loko je prthvi pr rhe che, teo te pranini aradhna krse. (a e loko che jeonam namo jgtnum srjn thyum tyarthi hlvanne jivnna pustkmam lkelam nthi. te hlvan ke jene mari nakhvamam avyo hto.) jo koi vykti a vato sambhle, to pchi tene a dhyanthi sambhlyum joiee: jo koi vykti bijane bmdivan krva jay che, to te vykti pote j bmdivan thse. jo koi bi-jane tlvarthi mari nakhva mate jay che to tene potane tlvarthi marya jvum pdse. ano arthe e che te smto pase dhirj ane avisvas hova joie. pchi mem bija ek pranine prthvimamthi bhar nikltum joyum. tene hlvanne jem be simgdam htam pn te ajgrni jem boltum htm. a prani prthm prani pase je adhikar hto te j adhikarno upyog krine prthm pranini same ubhum rhe ch. tene a adhikarno upyog prthvi pr rhenara bdha lokone prthm pranini aradhna kravva mate kryo. te prthm prani te ek ke jeno prandhatk dha rumjhayo hto. a bija prani mota cmtkaro kre che. te lokoni njr agl teona dekhta akasmamthi prthvi pr agni vrsave che. a bijum prani che je prthvi pr rhe che te lokone murkh bnave che. te teone cmtkarono upyog krine murkh bnave che, ke je krvano adhikar tene apvamam avyo che. te a cmtkaro prthm pranini seva mate kre che. te bijum prani, prthm pranine snmanva lokone teni murti bnavaa hukm kre che te prani htm je tlvarthi ghayl thyum htm, chtam pn te mrtyu pamyum nthi. te bija pranine prthm pranini murtimam pran mukva matenum samrthy apvamam avyum htm. pchi te murti boli ske ane je bdha loko puja krtam nthi. teone hukm krine mari nmkhave. te bija pranie, nana ane mota dhnnvan ane grib, svtmtr ane gulam, bdha lokone

teona jmna hath pr ke teona kpal pr chap leva pn dban kryum. a chap vina koi vykti khridi ke vecan kri ske nhi. (a chap pranina namni ke tena namni smkhyani hoy che.) je vykti pase smjskti hoy che te pranini smkhyano arth smji ske che amam dhapnni jurm pde che. a smkhya te ek mansni smkhya che; ane teni smkhya 666 che.

14

pchi mem joyum to tyam mari agl hlvan htum. te siyon phad pr umbhum htum. tyam teni sathe 1,44,000 loko hta. teo bdhana kpal pr tenum nam ane tena pitanum nam lkhelum htum. ane mem panina pur jevo ghomghat ane moti grjna jevo avaj sambhlyo. mem je avaj sambhlyo te loko potani vina vgadta hoy tevo hto. te lokoe rajyasni agl ane car pranioni ane vdiloni agl ek nvum git gayum. te nvum git gai ske teva phkt 1,44,000 loko hta. jeono prthvi prthi uddhar krvamam avyo hto. bijum koi te git gai skyum nhi. a 1,44,000 eva loko che, jeoe strio sathe koi kukrm kryum nthi. teoe potani jatne suddh rakhi che. teo jyam jta tyam hlvanne anusrta. prthvi prna lokomamthi a 1,44,000no uddhar krvamam avyo hto. devne ane hlvanne arpit thnar teo phela ht. a loko asty bolvana dosit n hta. teo nirdos che. pchi mem bija ek dutne akasmam umce udto joyo. te dut pase snatn suvarta hti. je prthvi pr rheta hta, te loko drek rajj, jati, bhasa ane prjana lokone bodh apva mate hti. te dute mota sade vanima khyum ke, devno dr rakho ane teni aradhna kro. tena mate drek lokono nyay krvano smy avi phomcyo che. devni aradhna kro, tene akaso, prthvi, smudr, ane paninam jhrao utpnn krya che.' pchi te bijo dut prthm dutne anusryo ane khyum ke, 'teno vinas thyo che! te mhan bebilonno vinas thyo che. tene potano vybhicar (ne lidhe redayelo) ane devno koprupi draksars srv desone pitam krya che.' e trijo dut phela be dutone anusryo, a trija dute mota sade vanimam khyum ke, 'je te prani ane pranini murtine puje che ane tena kpal pr ke tena hath pr te pranini chap prapt kre che te vykti o mate khrab smy hse. te vykti devno koprupi draksars pise. a draksars devna kopna pyalamam teni purn sktithi taiyar thyo che. te vykti pvitr duto ane hlvanni agl slgta gmdhktthi ribase. ane teona trasmamthi niklto dhumado sda srval umce cdhse. je loko pranini ttha teni murtini puja kre che ttha je koi tena namni chap le che, teone rat divs aram nthi.' ano arth e che ke smto dhairyvan hova joiee. teoe devni ajnaonum paln krvum joiee ane isumam teoe visvas rakhvo joie. pchi mem akasmamthi vani sambhli. te vanie khyum ke, "a lkh, ke hve pchi je mrtyu pamnarao prbhutam mrtyu pame che. teone dhny che.'atma khe che, "ha, te sacum che. te loko teonam skht srmtthi aram krse. teoe je kni kryum che te teoni sathe rhe che." jyare mem njr kri tyare mem tyam mari agl ek ujlum vadl joyum te ujla vadl pr bethelo ek dut mansnam putr-jevo dekhato hto. tena matha pr sonano mugt ane hathma dhardar datrdum htum. pchi bijo ek dut mmdirmamthi bhar avyo. a dute je vadl pr betho hto tene bolavyo ane khyum ke, "tarum datrdum clav ane bdho pak bhego kr, kapni krvano smy avi phomcyo che.' prthvinam phl pakyam che." tethi je vadl

pr betho hto tene prthvi pr datrdum clavyum ane prthvini phsl lnai gi. pchi bijo ek dut mmdirni bhar avyo je a akasmam htum. a dut pase pn ek dhardar datrdum htum. pchi bijo ek dut vedimamthi bhar avyo. a dutne agni pr adhikar che. a dute mota avaje te dutne dhardar datrdum sathe bolavyo. tene khyum ke, "tarum dhardar datrdum le ane prthvini draks-mamthi draksnam jhumkhane bhegam kr. prthvini drakso paki cuki che." te dute tenum datrdum prthvi pr clavyum. te dute prthvini draksonam jhumkham bhega krine devna kopna mota draksakumdnam nakhyam. ane draksakumdnam je htum te sherni bhar khumdavam avyum, 200 mail sudhi ghodaona matham jetli umcaie phomce etlu lohi draksakumd-mamthi bhar vhi niklyum.

15

pchi mem akasmam bijum ek ascrykark cinh joyum, te mhan ane ascrykark htum tyam sat duto sat vpiptio lavya hta. (a chelli vpiptio che, karn ke a vpiptio pchi devno kop purn thay che.) mem joyum, je agnimisrit kacna smudr jevum htum. bdha loko jeoe prani pr, ane teni murti ane tena namni smkhya pr vijy melvyo. teo te smudrni bajumam ubha hta. a loko pase vina hti je deve teone api hti. teoe devna sevk musanum ane hlvanum git gayum: "he srsvsktman prbhu dev, taram karyo mhan ttha adbhut che. he yugona raja tara margo nyai ane sty che. he prbhu bdha loko tarathi bise. bdha loko tara namni stuti gase! karn ke matr tum eklo j pvitr che. bdha loko avse ane tari agl aradhna krse, karn ke te spst che ke tum je kre che te nyayi che." a pchi mem akasma ek mmdir (devni h-jrini pvitr jgya) joyum, te mmdir ughadam htum ane sat vpiptio sathe sat duto mmdirmamthi bhar avya. teoe svcc chktam snnam vstro pherelam htam. teoe teoni chatini ajubaju sonana ptta pherya hta. pchi car jivmt praniomamthi ek jivmt pranie sat dutone sonanam sat pyala apyam. te pyalao sdasrvkal jivmt eva devna kopthi bhrelam htam. te mmdir dv mhimana ttha tena prakrmna dhumadathi bhrayelum htum. jyam sudhi sat dutoni sat vpiptio puri n thi tyam sudhi mmdirmam koi prves kri skyum nhi.

16

pchi mem mmdirmamthi mota sade vani sambhli. te vanie sat dutone khyum; ke "jao ane devna purn kopthi bhrela sat pyala prthvi pr redi do." prthm dute jgya chodi. tene tenum pyalum jmin pr redi didhum. pchi bdha loko jeona pr pranini chap hti ane jeoe teni murtini puja kri teone pidakark ane trasdayd gumdam thyam. bija dute tenum pyalum smudr pr redi didhum. pchi te smudr mrtyu pamel a ek mansna lohina jevo thi go. smudrmamna drek jivmt prani mrtyu pamyam. te trija dute tenum pyalum ndio ttha panina jhrao pr redi didhum. te ndio ane te jhrao lohi thi gya. pchi mem panina dutne devne em kheta sambhlyo ke: "tum te ek che, je che, ane hmmea hto. tum pvitr che, tum je nyay kre che te yogy che. te lokoe tara smtonum, ane tara prbodhkonom, lohi vhevdayum che. hve tem pela lokone lohi piva

apyum che. teo e mate layk che.” ane mem vedine em khetam sabhli ke: “ha, prbhu dev, srsvsktiman, tara nyayna cukada sty ttha yptharth che.” te cotha dute tenum pyalum sury pr redi didhum. te sury ne agnithi lokone bali nakhvani skti apvama avi. te loko atisy grmthi dajhi gya hta. te lokoe devna namni nimda kri. je devno a vipttio pr kabu che. prmtu te lokoe pstavo kryo nhi ttha devne mhima apyo nhi. te pamcma dute tenum pyalum pranina rajaysn pr redi didhum. ane pranina rajyamam amdhar chvai gyo. lokoe vedname karne teoni jibh krdh. lokoe potana dukhona ane potane pdela gha ne karne akasna devni nimda kri. pn te lokoe pstavo krvani ttha teoe pote krelam khrab kamomamthi pacha phrvani na padi. te chhthda dute tenum pyalum mhan ndi yuphretis pr redi didhum. ndimam pani sukai gym. athi purvna rajao mate avvano marg taiyar thyo. pchi mem trn asuddh atmao je dedkao jeva dekhata hta te joyam. teo ajgrna mukhmathi, te pranina mukhmathi, ane khota prbodbhka mukhmathi bhar avya. (a asuddh atmao setanna atmao trphthi che. teo pase cmtkaro krvani skti che. a dsrvtatmao akhi duniyana rajao pase jya niklya. jeo srsvsktiman devna mhan divsni ldaine mate rajao ne bhega krva bhar niklya.) “dhyanthi sambhl! acank ek cor ave che, tevi rite hum avum chum. te vyktine dhny che je tenam vstro teni pase rakhe che ane jagrt rhe che. jethi tene vstro vina bhar jvum n pde. ane loko evum to nhi jue ke je jovathi temne srmavum pde.” pchi te asuddh atmaoe rajaone ek jgyae bhega krya. je hibru bhasamam hrmgidon khevay che. pchi satma dute rajgadi prthi mmdirni bhar tenum pyalum hvama redi didhum. rajyasnamamthi mmdirni bhar ek mota sade vani bhar avi. te vanie khyum ke; “te purn thyum che!” pchi tyam vijilini jvalao, grjnao, ghomghato sathe ek moto dhrtikmp thyo. avo moto dhrtikmp kdi pn thyo hto. prthvi pr jyarthi loko utpnn thyu, tyarthi aj sudhi avum bnyum n htum. te mhan sher trn bhagma vhemcai gym. rastronam te sherno nas thyo hto. ane dev mhan babilonne siksa krvanum bhulya nhi. te sherne tena bhymr kopna draksarsnum bhrelum pyalum apyum. drek tapu adrsy thi gya. ane tyam koi prvt rhyo n hto. rakssi kra akasmamthi loko pr pdya. a kra lgbhg 100 paumdna vjnna hta. lokoe a krani musibtone karne devni nimda kri; kem ke a musibt bhymrk hti.

17

sat dutomamno ek avyo ane mari sathe vat kri. a dutomamno ek hto jeni pase sat pyala hta. te dute khyum, “av, ane hum tmne vikhyat vesyane je siksa krvamam avse te btavis. te ek ke je ghni ndiona pani pr bese che. prthvina rajaoe teni sathe vybhicarnum pap kryum che. prthvi prna loko tena vybhicarna papna draksarssthi chakta gya che.” pchi te dut mne atmamam rnmam li gyo. tyam mem ek strine lal prani pr betheli joi. te prani tena pr lkhayela isvrnimdk namothi dhmkayelum htum. te pranine sat matham ane ds simgda hta. te strie jambli ane lal rmnga vstro pheryam hta. te sonanam almkaro ane kimmti pththrothi ngareli hti. tena hathmam sonanum pyalum htum. a pyalum bhymrk vstuo

ane tenam asuddh vybhicarnam papothi bhrayelum htum. tena kpal pr ek sirsk (nam) lkhayelum htum, a sirskno gupt arth che. jenum lkhan a prmane htum: he mhan babilon vesyaoni mata ane prthvi prni dust babtoni mata mem joyum ke te stri pidheli hti. tene smtonum lohi pidhelum htum je loko isumamna teona visvas vise kheta hta te lokonum lohi tene pidhum htum. jyare mem te strine joi tyare hum atisy ascry pame che? hum tna a strino ane je prani pr te svaki kre che, te sat matha ane ds simgdamvala prani no mrm khis. tum je prani jue che te ek vkht jivtum htum pn te prani hmna jivtum nthi. pn te prani jivtu thse te asim umdanmamthi bhar niklse ane vinasna marge jse. prthvi pr je loko rhe che. te ascry pamse. karn ke te ek vkht jivtum htum, hmna te jivtum nthi. pn phrithi avse. pn a te loko che ke jemna namo duniyana armbhthi jivnnam pustknam lkhele nthi. “tne a vat smjva mate jnani mnni jrur che, te prani prna sat matham te stri jyam bese che te sat tekrio che. teo sat rajao pn che. rajaomamna pamc to mri gya che. rajaomamna ek hmnam jive che. ane te ek je hji sudhi avyo nthi. jyare te avse, te phkt thodo smy j rheshe. te prani ek vkht jivtum htum pn te halmam jivtum nthi. te j athmo raja che. a athmo raja pn te phelana sat rajaomano ek che. ane teno vinas thse. “te ds simgdamo je tme joyam te a ds rajao che. jeone hju teonum rajy mlyum nthi. pn teo ek klak mate te prani sathe sasn krva adhar melvse. a rajaomamna bdha ds no hetu ek j che ane teo teno stta ane adhar te pranine apse. teo hlvanini sathe yuddh krse. prmtu hlvan teone hravse. karn ke te prbhuono prbhu ane rajaono raja che. te tmne pote psmd krele ane visvasi jeone tene bolavya che teona vde tene hravse.” pchi te dute mne khyum ke, “je prani tem joyum che tena pr te vesya bese che. a prani te ghna loko, judi judi jatio, rastro ane duniyani bhasao che. te je ds simgdamo ane prani joyam teo te vesyane dhikkarse. teo teni pasethi bdhum j li lese ane tene ngr chodi dese. teo tena srirne khase ane tene agni vde bali nakhse. deve teno hetu puro krvani icchathi ds simgdamo bnayam: teo teni sasn krvani stta pranine apva smmti thym. deve khelam vcn purn thse tyam sudhi teo sasn krse. tme je strine joi te ek motum sher che. je prthvina rajao pr sasn kre che.”

18

pchi mem bija ek dutne akasmamthi nice avta joyo. a dut pase vdhare stta hti. te dutna mhimathi prthvi prkasit hti. te dute mota sktisali avaj sathe bum padi ke: “teno vinas thyo che! te mota sher babilonno nas thyo che! te bhutonum ghr bnyum. te sher drek asuddh atmaone rheva matenum sthl bnyum che. te bdhi jatna asuddh pksiothi bhrelum sher bnyum che. te bdha asuddh tirsrt pranonum sher bnyum che. prthvi prna bdha lokoe tena vybhicarna papno ttha devna kopno draksars pidho che. prthvi prna rajaoe teni sathe vybhicarnam pap krya che ane prthvi prna vepario teni smrdth smptti ane mojsokhmamthi srimmti thyu che.” pchi mem bijo ek avaj akasmamthi kheta sambhlyo ke: “mara loko, te sher-mathi bhar avo, jethi tme tena papona bhagidar n

thao. pchi tme tena pr avnari vıpttione tmare shn krvi pdse nhi. te shernam papo dur akas sudhi phom-cya che. tene je khrab krtyo krya che te dev bhulyo nthi. te sherne etlum bhri apo, jetlum tene bijaone bhri apyum che. tene jetlum kryu che tenathi bmn-uno apo; tene mate draksars jetlo tene bijao mate taiyar kryo hto tenathi bmo jet taiyar kro. babilone potane moti kirti ane mojsokh jıvnmam prapt krya, tetlam du:kho ane vednao pn tene apo; te teni jatne khe che, 'hum mara rajaysn pr betheli ek rani chum. hum vidhva nthi, hum kdi udas tñhar nthi.' tethi ek divsmam a bdhi khrab babto mrtyu, sok ane dukal teni pase avse. teno agnithi nas thse, karn ke prbhu dev je teno nyay kre che te sktisali che. "prthvina rajao, jemne teni sathe vybhıcarnam pap krya ane teni smpttimam bhag pdavyo teo teni agno dhumado jose. pchi te rajao tena mrtyune karne rdse ane du:khi thse. teni vednana bhythi te rajao dur ubha rheshe. te rajao khese ke:'arere! bhymkrl! kevum bhymkrl, mhan babilon ngr, babilonnum blvan ngr! tari siksa ek klakmam thi!" "ane prthvi prna vepario tena mate sok krse ane tene mate du:khi thse. teo dilgr thse karn ke hve teo je vece che tene khridnara tyam koi nthi. teo sonum, rupum, kimmti rtno, motio, sumdr barik srna kpdam, jambudi kapd, resmi tñhi kirmji kapd srv jatna sugmdhidar kast,hathidamtni muly-van kastni, pitlni, lodhani tñha smgmmrnrni, srv jatni vstuo vectam. te vepario, tj, tejanam, dhupddhvyo, attr, loban, ddhaksars, tel, jhino memdo, ghum, tñha dhordhamkr, ghetam, ghoda, rtho, gulamo tñha man-sona pran, pn teo vecta. te vepari manso rdse ane khese ke: 'o babilon, tme je sari vstuoni iccha che te tari pasethi dur thi che. tari bdhi kimmti ane sumdr vstuo adrsy thi gi che. tne phrithi te vstuo kdapi mlse nhi.' "te vepari manso teni vednathi bhyb-hit thse ane tenathi dur ubha rheshe. a te manso che je vstumo vecine temamthi dhnvan thyia. te manso rdse ane sok krse. teo khese ke:'arere! bhymkrl! kevum bhymkrl! barik snnam, jambudi tñha kirmji rmgna vstrothi vestit ane sonathi, kimmti pththro ane motiothi almkrt mhan ngrne hay hay! a bdhi smpti ek klakmam nst thi!" "srv nakhuda, bdha loko je vhanomam sphr krnara che, bdha j khlasio ane te bdha loko je smudr marge paisa kmanara che teo babilonithi dur ubha rthya. teoe tena blvano dhumado joyo. teoe mote sade khyum ke: 'tyam ana jevum mhan ngr kdapi htum nhi!' teoe potanam matham pr dhul phemki. teo rdyia ane vilap krva lagyam. teoe mota sade khyum ke:'arere! bhymkrl! kevum bhymkrl te mhan ngr! te bdha loko jemni pase smudr pr vhano che, teo tñha teni smptine karne teo dhn-van thyia. prmtu teno vinas ek klakmam thyo! o akas! ana karne anmdit thao. smto, prerito ane prbodhko, anmd kro. tene tmari sathe je kami kryum tene karne deve tene siksa kri." pchi ek sktisali dute ek moto pththr uthavyo. a pththr ghmtina pd jevo moto hto. te dute te pththrne driyamam nakhi didho ane khyum ke:"te mhan ngr babilonne etli j nirdyapurvık nice phemki devamam avse. te sher phrithi kdi jovamam nhi ave. vına vıgadnara, ganara, bija vajimtro vam-sli ane rnsigdm vıgadnara lokonum smgit taramam phri kdi smbhıase nhi. prtyek ksbi je kami kam krto hoy. phrithi kdi taramam jovamam avse nhi. ghmtino

avaj phri kdi taramam smbhıase nhi. taramam di-vano prkas phri kdi prkasse nhi. taramam vr knyano ane vrrajano avaj phri kdi smbhıase nhi karn ke tara vepario duniyana mhan manso hta. tari jadui yuk-tiothi bdha deso bhrmmam pdya. bdha loko jeone prthvi pr mari nakhvamam avya hta, bdha prbodhko ane smtonum lohi vñavva mate te (babilon) dosit che."

19

a pchi mem akasmam ghna lokona smuhna jevo moto avaj sambhlyo. te loko kheta hta ke: "haleluya!apna devne tarn, mhima ane prakrm che. tena nyay pukada sty tñha brabr che. apna deve vesyane siksa kri che. tene duniyane tenam vybhıcarnam paphthi bhrst kri. apna deve vesyane siksa kri che ane tena sevkona lo-hino bdlo teni pasethi lidho che." akasmam te lokoe pn khyum ke:"haleluya! te slge che ane teno dhumado sda-srvkal uce cde che." pchi 24 vdilo ane te car jıvta pranio nica nmya. teoe devni aradhna kri. je rajyasn pr bese che. teoe khyum ke:'amin, haleluya! pchi ra-jyasnmamthi ek vani avi, te vani e khyum ke:"bdha loko je teni seva kre che, apna devni stuti kro. tme bdha loko nana ane mota je tene nam apo cho, de-vni stuti kro." pchi mem jınsmuhna avajna jevum kmık sambhlyum. te panina purna jevi ane bhare grjnao jevi vani hti. loko kheta hta ke:"haleluya! apno prbhu dev srvsktiman raj kre che. apne anmd krie ane khus thie ane devno mhima gaie! devne nmhıa apie, karn ke hlvan (isu) na lıgnno divs avyo che, hlvanıi knyia (mmdli) teni jate taiyar thi che. sumdr snnum vstr vdıhune tene pherva mate apyum che. te snnum vstr tejsvi ane svcc che." (te sumdr snnum vstr smtona stkrmo rup che. je sari vstuo kri che te.) pchi te dute mne khyum ke, "a lkh: pela loko ke jeone hlvanıa lıgnmam bhojn mate nimmtrn apayam che, te lokone dhny che!" pchi te dute khyum ke, "a devna khram vcno che." pchi hum dutna crnomam teni aradhna krva tene pge pdyo. pn te dute mne khyum ke, "mari aradhna n kr. hum to tara jevo ane tara bhaio, jeoni pase isunum sty che temna jevo sevk chum. karn ke isunum sty prbodhno atma che, tethi devni aradhna kr." pchi mem ughdelum akas joyum. tyam mari agl ek svet ghodo hto. ghoda prno svar visvasu tñha sako khevay che.te tena nyaymam tñha lđai krıvamam nyayi che. teni amkho agnini jvala jevi che. tena matham pr ghna mugt che. tena pr nam lkelhum che. pn kevl te j ek che je nam jane che. tene rktthi chmtayelo jhb-bhbo pherelo che. tenum nam devno sbd che. akas-nam sainyo teni pachl avtam htam. teo svet ghodao pr svari krta hta. teo svcc svet ane snnam vstro pherela hta. ek anidar bphari tıvar svarna mommamthi bhar avi. te a tıvarno updhıyo rastrone hravva mate krse. te lodhana dmdthi rastro pr sasn krse. te srıvsktiman devna bhymkrl kopno draksukmd khumde che. tena jhbhbha pr tñha teni jamdh pr a nam lkelhum htum: pchi mem ek dıutne suryamam ubhelo joyo. te dute akasmam umce udtam bdham pksione mota sade khyum ke,"devna samjna mhan jmn mate sathe mline avo. jethi tme rajaaonum, senaptionum, survironum, ghodaonum, ane svaronum, srv svtmtr tñha dasonum, nana tñha motanum mams khao." pchi mem svapd ane prthvina rajaone joya. teona sainyona ghodesvaro

ane teonam lskro bhegam thya htam ane ldiva taiyar hta. te joyum. pn te svapd pkdaiyum, ane teni smks je jutha prboddhko cmtkaro dekhadine svapdni chap lenaraone ttha teni murti pujnaraone bhmavaya hta, te jutha prboddhko ane te pranine gmdhktthi blnara agnina srovrmane jivta phemki devamam avyam. temnam sainyone ghoda prna svarna momdhamathi bhar nikleli tivar vde mari nmkhaya. bdham pksioe trpt ttham sudhi a mrt srirone khadam.

20

mem ek dutne akasmamthi nice avtam joyo. te dut pase asim umdanni cavi hti. temj tena hathmam ek moti samkl pn hti. te dute te ajgr etle ghrda sapne pkdyo. te ajgr setan che. dute 1,000 vrs mate tene samklthi bmandhyo. te dute te ajgrne asim umdammam nakhyo ane tene bmdh kryum. te dute talum mari tena pr mhor mari. te dute a kryum, jethi te sap 1,000 vrs pura ttham sudhi prthvina lokone phrithi bhrmti krti ske nhi. (1,000 vrs pchi te ajgrne thodak smy mate mukt krase.) pchi mem ketlamk rajyasno ane lokone teona pr bethela joya. a te loko hta, jeone nyay kryano adhikar apayo hto ane mem e lokona atmao joya. jeono sirchedh krvamam avyo hto. karn ke teo isuna styne ane dev trphthi avel smdesne vphadar hta. e loko te pranine ke teni murtine puja n hta. teonam kpal pr ke teonam hatho pr pranini chap n hti. te loko phrithi sijvn thya ane khrista theoe 1,000 vrs raji kryum. (bija mrelo loko 1,000 vrs puram ttham sumdhi phrithi sijvn thya nhi.) a prthm punrumtham che. e loko jeno prthm punrumtham mam bhag che te loko dhny ane pvitr che. te loko pr bija mrtyuno adhikar nthi. te loko devna ttha khrista najko theoe. teo 1,000 vrs mate teni sathe raj krse. jyare 1,000 vrs pura thee tyare setanne tena asim umdammamthi, bmdikhanamamthi mukt krvamam avse. prthvi prna bdha rastrone gog ane magogne bhrmit krva te bhar jse. setan lokone ldoi mate bhega krse. tyam etla bdha loko hse, jethi teo smudr kinara prni reti jeva hse. setanna lskre prthvini akhi spati pr kuc krine devna lokoni chavnini ajubaju ane te sher jene dev cahe che teni ajubaju ghero ghalyo. pn akasmamthi agni nice utryo ane setanna lskrone vinas kryo. ane setan gmdhkna slgta srovrmane prani ane jutha prboddhko sathe phemkayo hto. tyam teone divs ane rat sdasrvkal vedna bhogvvi pdse pchi mem ek motum sver rajyasno joyum. ek je rajyasno pr betho hto tene mem joyo. prthvi ane akas tenathi dur jtam rhya; ane adsy thi gya. ane mem te lokone jeo mrtyu pamyata hta eva nana mota srve rajyasno agl ubhela joya. ketlak pustko ughadyam htam teni sathe jivnnam pustk pn ughadyum htum. a mrtyu pamela lokona teoe krelam krtiyono nyay krvamam avyo. a vstuo te pustkomam lkheli che. smudr tenamam je mrtyu pamela loko hta. teone pn pacha api didha ane mrtyu ttha hadese pn potanamam rhela mrt lokone pn pacha apyam. prtyek vykitno teoe krela krtiyono prmane nyay krvamam avyo. ane mrtyu ane hadese agnina srovrmanam nakhvamam avyam. a agninum srovr e bijum mrn che. ane je koi vykti jivna pustkam nomd-hayelo n mlyo te vyktine agnini khaimam phemki devamam avyo.

pchi mem ek nvum akas ane ek nvi prthvi joyam. te prthm akas ane prthm prthvi addsy thya hta. hve tyam driso n hto. ane mem dev pasethi akasmamthi nic avta pvitr sherne joyum. a pvitr sher nvum yrusalem htum. tene tena ptina mate sngarvamam avel knya jevum taiyar krvamam avyum htum. mem ek moti vani rajyasnmamthi sambhli, te vanie khyum ke: "hve devnum ghr loko sathe che. te teoni sathe rheshe. teo tena loko theoe. dev pote teoni sathe rheshe, te teono dev theoe. dev teoni amkhomamthi prtyek amsu luche. tyam hve phrithi mrtyu, udasinta, rudn ke dukh hse nhi. bdhi juni vato jti rhi che." te je rajyasno pr betho hto, tene khyum, "juo! hum bdhi j vs-tuo nvi bnavum chum!" pchi tene khyum, "a lkh, karn ke a vato sty che ane visvaspatr che." rajyasno prnam te eke mne khyum, "te purum thyum che! hum alpha ttha omega, armbh ane amt chum. hum, je vykti trsi che tene jivna panina jhrnammamthi mpht pani apis. te vykti je vijy prapt krse te a bdhum prapt krse ane hum teno dev this ane te maro putr theoe. pn te loko je kayr che, jeo manvani na pade che, je bhymrk kamo kre che. je htya kre che, je vybhicar-nam papo kre che, je dust jadu kre che, je murti puja kre che, ane je juthum bole che, te bdha lokone slgtam gmdhkni khaimam jgya mlse. a j bijum mrn che." sat dutomamthi eke avine mne khyum, "a te duto hta jeoni pase chellam sat anrthothi bhreram sat pyalam hta." te dute khyum ke, "mari sathe av. hum tne te knya, hlvanhi vhu btavis." te dute mne atma ddhara ghna mota ane umca phad pase li gyo. te dute mne pvitr sher yrusalem btavyum te sher dev pasethi akasmamthi bhar nice avi rhyum htum. te sher devna mhima sathe prkastum htum. te ati mulyan kimmti pththr yaspis jevum cmktum tej htum. te sphtikna jevum nirmal htum. te sherne ek moti ane umci bar dr-vaja vali dival hti. drek drvaja pase bar duto hta. drek drvaja pr istrael putrona bar kulonom nam lkhela hta. tyam purvamam trn drvaja, uttrmam trn drvaja, dksinmam trn drvaja, ane psvimmam trn drvaja hta. sherni divalo bar payana pththro pr bmdhayeli hti. ane te pththro pr hlvanha bar preritonam nam htam. te dute jene mari sathe vat krti. teni pase map leva mate sonani chdi hti. te dut pase te sher, tena drva-jao ene teni divalo mapva a chdi hti. te sher corsmam bamdhvamam avyum htum. te dute mapvani chdi vde sherne mapyum. teni lmbai teni pholai jetli hti. te sher 12,000 stediya lambu, 12,000 stediya pholum ane 12,000 stediya umcum htum. (te dute teni di-val mapi. te 144 hath umcim lokona map prmane hti. te mapno upyog dut krto hto.) te dival yaspisni bneli hti. te sher nirmal kacna jevum suddh sonanum bnelum htum. ngrni divalmam payana pththromam drek jatna kimmti pththro hta. prthm payano pththr yaspis hto, bijo nilm hto, trijo panum, cotho lilm hto. pamcmo akik hto, chtho lal hto. satmo pilo trnnmi hto athmo piroj hto, nvmo pokhraj hto. dsmo lsnio hto. agiyarmo sni hto, barmo yakuv hto. tyam bar drvaja ane bar moti htam, drek drvajo ek ek moti-mamthi bnavyo hto. te sherni seri suddh sonamamthi bnavai hti. sonum nirmal kacna jevum htum. mem shermam mmdir joyum nhi karn ke te prbhu dev

srvsktiman ane hlvan (isu) e j mmdir che. te sher pr suryne ke cmdrne prkasvani jrur nthi. devno mhima sherne prkas ape che. te hlvan sherno divo che. duniyana loko tena prkasman calse. prthvina rajao potanum gaurv shermam lavse. te sherna drvajao divs drmyan kdapi bmdh rhese nhi. karn ke tyam ratri nthi. srj prjaonum gaurv ane snman shermam lvase. shermam kdapi asuddh prves krse nhi. je vykti srmjnk karyo kre che athva juthum bole che te a shermam prves krse j nhi. phkt te j loko jeonam namo hlvan jivna pustkmam lkelham che teo j prves krse.

22

pchithi te dute mne jivna panini ndi btavi. te ndi sphtikna jevi cmkti hti. te ndi devna ane hlvan na rajasnamamthi vhe che. te sherni serini mdhyamamthi vhe che. jivnnum vrks ndini bnne baju pr htm. jivnnum vrks vrsam bar vkht phl ape che. te prti mas phl ape che. te vrksnam pamddao bdha lokone saja krva mate che. tyam koi prkarno sap thnar nthi. dev je gunaono nyay kre che evum ki tyam te shermam hse nhi. devnum ane hlvanum rajasn te shermam hse. devna sevko teni aradhna krse. teo teno chero jose devnum nam teona kpalo pr lkelhum hse. tyam kdapi rat thse nhi. lokone divana prkasni ke suryna prkasni jrur rhese nhi. prbhu dev teone prkas apse. ane teo rajaoni jem sdasrvkal rajy krse. te dute mne khyum, “a vato sty che ane visvaspatr che. prbhu je prbodbhona atmaono dev che. tene tena dutne je thodi varmam thvanum j che te tena sevkone btavvam moklyo che.” dhyanthi sabhmlo! hum jldithi avum chum. je vykti prbodbhna vnone pale che tene dhny che.” hum yohan chum. mem asambhlyum ne joyum tyare je dute mne e vato dekhadi, tene vmdn krva hum pge pdyo. pn te dute mne khyum ke, ‘mne vmdn kr nhi, hum to tara devo chum ane taro ttha je prbodbhko tara bhaio che teono ttha a pustkni vatone palnaraono sathi sevk chum. tum devni aradhna kr!’ pchi te dute mne khyum, “a pustkna bhvisy kthnna vnone gupt rakhis nhi. a vato thvano smy njik che. je vykti anyayi che tene anyay krvanum clu rakhva do. je vykti mlin che tene mlin thvanum calu rakhva do. je vykti samcu kam kre che te samcu kam krvanum calu rakhe. je vykti pvitr che te hju pvitr thvanum calu rakhe.” dhyanthi sambhlo! hum jldithi avum chum! hum mari sathe bdlo lavis. hum drek vyktine teona krelam karyono bdlo apis. hum alpha ane omega chum. prthm ane chello chum. hum armbh ane amt chum. “te loko jeoe teona jhbhbha dhoya che teone dhny che. teone jivna vrksmamthi khorak khava mateno hkk mlse. teo drvajaomam thine ngrmam ji skse. sherni bharni baju kutramo (dust loko)

che, te loko asuddh jadu kre che, vybhicarna papo kre che. bija lokonam khun kre che, murtioni puja kre che, ane astyne cahe che ane juthum bole che. “mem, isue mara dutne a vato mmdlione kheva mate moklyo che. hum daudna privarno vmsj chum. hum prbhatno prkasit taro chum.” atma ane knya bnne khe che ke, “av!” prtyek vykti je a sambhle che tene pn khevum joie, “av!” jo koi trsyoy hoy, tene avva do; jo te icche to te vykti vinamulye jivnnum pani li ske. je a prbodbhnam vno sambhle che te drek vyktine hum cetvum chum. jo koi vykti a vnomam kamik umero krse, to dev te vyktine a pustkmam lkheli musibto apse. ane jo koi vykti a pustkna prbodbhnam vnomamthi kmi pn kadhi nakhse, to dev teno bhag jivnam vrksmamthi, ane pvitr ngrmamthi, etle jena vise a pustkmam je lkelhum che, temamthi kadhi nakhse. isu khe che ke a vato sty che. hve te khe che ke, ‘ha, hum jldithi avum chum’amin! he prbhu isu, av! prbhu isuni krpa smto pr ho! amin!

